

SKRIFTER UTGIVNA AV
KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET
I LUND

ACTA REG. SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

XII: 1

HELMER SMITH
SADDANĪTI

I
PADAMĀLĀ

SADDANĪTĪ

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

I

PADAMĀLĀ

(PARICCHEDA I—XIV)



大 正 大 学 附 属 図 書 館
10+0137770
〒170 東京都豊島区 西巢鴨3-20-1 TEL 03-3918-7311

Published by
The Pali Text Society
Oxford
2001

revisés dans l'esprit d'Aggavaṃsa et de Sāriputta de Poḷonna-ruva, il est certain que Vaskaḍuve Subhūti, avant de donner ses *responsa* à Childers et à Fausbøll, avait l'habitude de se renseigner, de préférence, dans la Saddanīti sur l'analyse des formes grammaticales, dans la Sāratthadīpanī sur l'exégèse réelle, ouvrages qu'il cite fréquemment lui-même dans son index raisonné du Kośa Pali¹.

C'est donc dans la conviction que notre pali est une fonction de celui du 12^{me} siècle — et que la connaissance de la philologie birmane et singalaise de ladite époque est indispensable à qui voudra remonter, à travers la recension Buddhaghosa-Dhammapāla, à un pali d'intérêt linguistique —, que j'ai entrepris l'étude de la norme palie enseignée par Aggavaṃsa dans les trois volumes qui forment la Saddanīti:

la Padamālā, qui se présente sous la forme modeste d'une *vytti* de la racine *bhū sattāyaṇi*, mais qui n'est rien de moins qu'une morphologie complète du pali, étude serrée des *nayas*² du Buddhavacana et critique assez sévère des préceptes de Kaccāyana (Rūpasiddhi, Mukhamattadīpanī, Niruttipīṭaka, Culanirutti et Mahānirutti) ainsi que de certains sanscritismes qui se sont introduits dans la littérature médiévale depuis Buddhaghosa jusqu'à l'auteur du Mahābodhivaṃsa —

la Dhātumālā, *dhātupāṭha* en huit *gaṇas* [bhū, rudh, div, su, kī, gah, tan, cur] avec une *vytti* faite de citations canoniques et de *kārikās* lexicographiques —

la Suttamālā, qui résume le "cours complet" sous la forme traditionnelle d'un *sūtrapāṭha*, en ajoutant un chapitre important sur les *upāsargas* et les *nīpātas*.

Ma première connaissance d'une Saddanīti complète date de 1920, où la Bibliothèque d'India Office m'accorda le prêt, à Stockholm, d'un manuscrit birman (B^m) de date assez récente mais qui représente néanmoins une tradition indépendante de l'influence du Nissaya (ns). C'est après avoir copié ce manuscrit, dont les lacunes, simples homoeoteleuta, présentaient

¹ Abhidhānappadīpikā-sūci, Colombo 1893.

² Il fallait étudier à part la notion de *naya*, présente déjà dans les vers-programmes de Buddhaghosa [Sv v. 8, Sp v. 9 etc.], fondamentale pour le système de la Saddanīti [Franke Gesch. u. Kritik p. 45 n. 1].

peu de difficultés, et après avoir identifié la plupart des citations canoniques¹, que j'eus l'occasion de collationner une édition singalaise (C^e) assez correcte mais dépourvue d'appareil critique. Les sondages faits ensuite dans un manuscrit singalais (C^p) et dans un fragment birman (B^h) ont montré que le texte de la Saddanīti est resté remarquablement un, ou bien que tous nos manuscrits dérivent d'une recension peu antérieure au début du 19^{me} siècle, et que, en confrontant le groupe C^eB^m avec le Nissaya (dont dépend l'édition birmane B^e), on aura produit toute la documentation qui puisse intéresser l'établissement du texte de la Padamālā et de la Suttamālā, ouvrages dogmatiques et schématiques qui se conservent et se corrigent par eux-mêmes en vertu de la logique interne, tandis que la Dhātumālā, dont la nature lexicographique comporte bien des fautes de copiste, aurait profité d'une vérification faite sur les manuscrits de Rangoon et de Bangkok.

Le Nissaya que j'ai connu d'abord (en 1923) dans un manuscrit de la Bibliothèque Nationale (ns^p), ne se borne pas à faire le mot à mot birman, en employant souvent une glose palie comme intermédiaire; l'intérêt de cet ouvrage du 19^{me} siècle² consiste en de nombreux renvois précis aux textes cités par Aggavaṃsa d'une façon sommaire, en des parallèles empruntés parfois à la littérature postérieure à la Saddanīti, enfin en des remarques critiques où l'on ne se refuse pas à relever des inexactitudes chez Aggavaṃsa.

Si j'ai rempli mes notes de renvois à "ns", je n'ai

¹ A l'aide du Nissaya on a trouvé la source de quelques autres; toutefois j'ai dû marquer plusieurs citations de ***, et ce n'est qu'au cours de l'impression que j'ai pu apporter les précisions qui suivent: p. 21 n. 2: Nidd I 456⁹; 21 n. 5: Uda 24⁵ etc.; 31 n. 22: Vin III 26³; 35 n. 2: J IV 494²; 44 n. 1: Vin I 312¹⁵; 52 n. 3: Dhpa III 131¹³—132¹; 54 n. 4: Abhidh-av v. 324^{ab}; 67 n. 3: Vibha 45¹¹; 68 n. 7: Yam I 3⁴; 76 n. 5: vide Kev 279; 80 n. 1: Dhp 96^a; 105 n. 8: Rūp 64; 118 n. 12: Mp I 149²³; 119 n. 11: cf. Sv ad D II 20⁶; 120 n. 3 après thāmasā: [J III 334²]; 124 n. 3: Ap 422²³; 150 n. 4 après Nān nhuik: [Mmd 31]; 180 n. 10: cf. Ja IV 236²⁴; p. 223³⁻⁴ < Rūp 231; p. 224²⁹⁻³⁰ < Rūp 150; 231 n. 4: Vjb ad Sp I 189²¹ < Kās II 3: 36; p. 240¹⁸: cf. dhīru tūp Sacc 125^d; p. 259⁵⁻⁹: D I 2¹⁰, D III 211¹⁵—271¹⁰.

² Sakkaraj 1191 (Padamālinissaya) - 1196 (Dhātumālā) - 1203 (Suttamālā, "en 90 jours seulement").

pourtant pas reconnu tout ce que je dois à l'érudit et exact Nissayakāra et à la tradition birmane en général. Je ne puis finir sans remercier bien sincèrement MM Maung Tin et G H Luce qui ont tout fait pour me faciliter l'accès aux sources birmanes, et Madame Rhys Davids qui, dès le début, a suivi avec tant de sympathie mes essais de philologie traditionaliste.

La libéralité de notre Université et la confiance de la Société Royale des Lettres de Lund, que je remercie bien respectueusement dans les personnes de MM Axel Moberg et Martin P Nilsson, m'ont permis de publier au cours des années 1928—31 les trois volumes de la Saddanīti. C'est à la fin de l'ouvrage — après l'*index locorum* et l'exposé des principes de critique verbale qui résultent de l'étude de notre texte —, que j'entends rendre compte de mes dettes de reconnaissance envers les savants et les institutions qui m'ont aidé généreusement, en Scandinavie et ailleurs. Qu'il suffise de nommer ici mes chers maîtres MM Dines Andersen, Sylvain Lévi et A Foucher, et parmi les plus jeunes, ceux de mon âge mais mes maîtres tout de même, Poul Tuxen, Jules Bloch et Jean Przyluski.

Kummelnäs, Bo Stockholms län, le 25 août 1928.

Helmer Smith

REMARQUES TECHNIQUES

Sd: Saddanīti [115¹⁰ = renvoi (page et ligne) à cette édition de la Padamālā; √1099 = renvoi à la vṛtti de la racine 1099 (*sumbha pahāre*) dans la Dhātumālā; § 194 = renvoi au sūtra 194 (*avisaḍam itthilīṅgaṃ*; numérotation de l'édition C^e) et à sa vṛtti dans la Suttamālā]¹.

Kc(v): Kaccāyana(vutti), numéros des sūtras de 1 jusqu'à 675; pour concordance avec l'éd. Senart; v. CPD (A critical Pali Dictionary, Copenh. 1926 p. XX); notez les *pakkhepakas* (de Mmd): 317^{a-z}, aa—dd.

Mg(v): Moggallāna(vutti), numéros des sūtras selon Maudgal-yāyanapañcīkāpradīpikaya, ed. Dharmārāma, Colombo 1896. On comptera comme VII^{me} kaṇḍa le Nvādimoggallāna, traité des upādi, prévu par Mg (V 69), sinon formulé par lui, commenté par Saṃgharakkhita (cf. Piṭakat-samuiṇ³ § 389), Bibl. Nat. Fonds Pali 702. On se propose de donner en appendice à l'édition de la Suttamālā (Sd III) les sūtrapāṭhas de Kc et de Mg suivis des concordances de leurs "kaumudis" (Rūpasiddhi, Bālāvatāra; Payogasiddhi, Padasādhana).

Je n'ai d'ailleurs dévié du système du CPD qu'en appliquant, pour les quatre nikāyas (Dīgha, Majjhima, Saṃyutta, Aṅguttara), les abréviations du PED (Pali English Dictionary de PTS), à savoir D, M, S, A, et en écrivant Vm (= Visuddhimagga) au lieu de Vism.

En transcrivant le birman littéraire on se conformera à la méthode d' Epigraphia Birmanica (EB I p. 8—15), malgré

¹ On citera aussi la Dhātumālā et la Suttamālā en renvoyant à la page (et à la ligne) de l'édition singalaise ("C" 750¹⁰⁰⁰), dont les pages seront marquées dans notre édition de la Saddanīti (III III).

les réserves qu'on pourrait faire; et on écrira le pali à la manière qui est conventionnelle depuis Fausbøll, en employant ainsi, pour des raisons d'uniformité lexicographique, certaines graphies néo-singalaises comme *vy* au lieu de *by* (v. Trenckner Milinda p. VI + 119 n. c, 120, n. 8). La ponctuation à l'euro-péenne n'est pas une conséquence nécessaire de l'emploi de l'alphabet latin; on se demande si nos éditeurs de textes cano-niques n'auraient pas dû suivre l'exemple de Léon Féer qui a conservé dans son Samyutta le système logique et précis des *danḍas* birmans, et l'on déplore vivement qu'aucun des spécialistes en pali indo-chinois n'ait consenti à renseigner ses confrères moins heureux sur la valeur exacte de la colométrie des manuscrits en *mul*¹ dans ses rapports avec la récitation vivante²; toutefois en préparant les périodes d'Aggavaṃsa pour la lecture rapide et visuelle des occidentaux on ne saurait renoncer à l'habitude de séparer les unités syntactiques par virgules, et on a même renchéri par une innovation: le point en haut marquant surtout les incidentes ajoutées en fin de phrase ("Schleppen" dans la terminologie de Delbrück), notam-ment les *hetu* à l'ablatif avec les mots qui en dépendent. Le lecteur est prié d'excuser l'usage de quelques signes conven-tionnels et de quelques expédients typographiques:

[ca] élément de texte considéré superflu par l'éditeur
 <ca> » » » ajouté » »
 (ca) » » » qui ne se trouve pas dans les
 meilleures sources, mais qui semble nécessaire
 (c: bonne conjecture d'âge récent)

... (dans une citation) coupure faite par Aggavaṃsa;
 l'éditeur ne se permet aucun raccourcissement

Tattha dhātū ti: pratika (ou mot important)

dhātusaddo: le mot "dhātu"

dhātuṃ, dhātuyo: paradigme (ou exemple formé par les
 grammairiens)

|| Yajj evaṃ .. début d'un pūrvapakṣa

| Saccam .. » » uttarapakṣa.

¹ Usage analogue de l'espace: Lüders, *Kalpanāmaṇḍitīkā* p. 15—16.

² M Poul Tuxen vient de publier (Festschrift Jacobi p. 98—102) de belles remarques générales qui laissent espérer une étude des détails.

SOURCES DU TEXTE

C^e: édition singalaise: The Mahāsaddanīti, an advanced gram-mar of the Pāli language by Aggavaṃsa mahāthera (Aggapaṇḍita III of Burma), revised and edited by Arug-goḍa Seelānanda Thera, Colombo 1909; pp. CIII (intro-duction en anglais et en pali, table des matières, index des racines et des sūtras) + pp. 814 (texte).

C^p: manuscrit singalais; Paris, Bibliothèque Nationale, Fonds Pali 537; manuscrit assez récent, qui est sans doute la copie immédiate d'un manuscrit birman.

B^e: édition birmane en trois volumes: n:o 220 sqq des Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press series; vol I: Arimaddana mañ so Pugam prañ Kyacvā mañ³ lak thak nikāyaṇṇavapāragū phrac to² mū so Aggavaṃsamahāther prū cī rañ ap so Saddaniti-padamālāpāṭh pāḷicharā charā Ñvan¹ charā Bho² charā Sin³ tui¹ krī³ krap prañ chañ sañ. Rangoon 1281 (1919). [vol II ajoute un index des racines, vol III un sūtrapāṭha détaché].

B^h: fragment contenant une partie de la Padamālā (foll. ka-khai, khau-gī, gaṃ-ghau, ghaḥ-ña), 5 × 50,5 cm, 9 ll. 96 akṣ; comme le manuscrit appartient aux héritiers de B St Hilaire, qui n'ont pas voulu s'en défaire, je ne cite que les variantes du 1^{er} chapitre pour indiquer l'import-ance probable de ces feuilles d'aspect ancien.

B^m: manuscrit birman; Londres, India Office Library (Man-dalay Collection), Sakkarāj 1240 (1878), complet: foll. ka-hi, 6 × 49,9 cm, 11 ll. 100 akṣ; étiquette (écriture de Fausbøll, cf. JPTS 1896): Gram. 159 || Saddanītipakaraṇa || Pāli.

ns: Saddanītinis(sa)ya par Cakkindābhisiri-Saddhammadhaja-mahādhammarājādhirājaguru-mahāthera (cf. ci-dessous p. 314 n. c et Piṭakat-samuīṇ³ § 937—939):

ns^p = manuscrit en quatre volumes, Paris Bibliothèque Nationale: Fonds Pali 691 (Padamālā), 693 (Dhātumālā), 690 + 694 (Suttamālā); consulté pour Sd 1¹—114²⁸, 208¹⁸—314⁶ et V1—200.

ns^e = édition de Pyi-gyi-mandaing Press, Rangoon 1923, consultée pour le reste de la Saddaniti; on a adopté pour le birman l'orthographe de l'édition imprimée.

Dhīrehi^a magganāyena yena Buddhena desitaṃ
 sitaṃ dhammaṃ idh' aññāya^b ñāyate amataṃ padaṃ, 1
 taṃ namitvā mahāvīraṃ sabbaññuṃ lokanāyakaṃ
 mahākāruṇikaṃ seṭṭhaṃ visuddhaṃ suddhidāyakaṃ, 2 5
 Saddhammañ c'assa pūjetvā suddhaṃ santam asaṃkhataṃ
 atakkāvacaraṃ suṭṭhu vibhattaṃ madhuraṃ sivaṃ, 3
 Saṃghassa c'añjaliṃ katvā puññakkhattassa tādino
 sīlasamādhīpaññādivisuddhaguṇajotino^c 4
 namassanādīpuññassa katassa ratanattaye 10
 tejasāhaṃ pahantvāna antarāye asesato 5
 lokanītiyattassa satthu saddhammanītino
 sāsanaṭṭhaṃ pavakkhāmi saddanītim anākulam. 6
 Āsavakkhayalābhena hoti sāsanasampadā,
 āsavakkhayalābho ca saccādhigama hetuko, 7 15
 saccādhigamaṇaṃ tañ ca paṭipattissitaṃ mataṃ,
 paṭipatti ca sā kāmāṃ pariyattiparāyaṇā^d, 8
 pariyattābhiyuttānaṃ viditvā saddalakkhaṇaṃ
 yasmā na hoti sammoho akkharesu padesu ca, 9
 yasmā cāmohabhāvena akkharesu padesu ca 20
 pāliyatthaṃ vijānanti viññū sugatasāsane, 10
 pāliyatthāvabodhena yoniso satthu sāsane
 sappaññā^e paṭipajjanti paṭipattim atanditā^f, 11
 yoniso paṭipajjitvā dhammaṃ lokuttaraṃ varaṃ
 pāpuṇanti visuddhāya sīlādīpaṭipattiyā, 12 25
 tasmā tadatthikā suddhaṃ nayaṃ^g nissāya viññuṇaṃ
 bhaññamānaṃ mayā^h saddanītim gaṇhantu sādhuṇaṃ. 13

¹Dhātū dhātūhi nipphannarūpāni ca, ²salakkhaṇa
 sandhi, ³nāmādibhedo ca, ⁴padānaṃ tu vibhatti ca, 14

¹ (2⁵—Ce 530¹²). ² (§ 1—191). ³ (§ 192—1347). ⁴ (Ce 771²⁰—795²¹).

^a Cep vīrehi. ^b Cp dhammavidhiṃ ñāya. ^c Cp °paññābhi visuddha^o.

^d Bm °parāyaṇaṃ. ^e Cep sādhaṇo. ^f ita Ce; Beh (ns) atandikā (Bm oiko).

^g Cp suddhanayaṃ, Bh suddhinayaṃ. ^h Ce Mahā-.

¹pālinayādayo cc evam ettha nānappakārato
sāsanassôpakārāya bhavissati vibhāvanā.

15

(PADAMĀLĀ)

I.

5 Tattha dhātū ti ken' atthena dhātu: sakattham pi dhāreti
ti dhātu, ²atthātisayayogato parattham pi dhāreti ti dhātu,
³visatiyā upasaggesu yena kenaci upasaggena^a atthavisesakā-
raṇena paṭibaddhā^b atthavisesam pi dhāreti ti dhātu, 'ayaṃ
imissā attho, ayam ito paccayo paro' ti ādinā anekappakāreṇa
10 paṇḍitehi dhāriyati esā ti pi dhātu, vidahanti viduno etāya
saddanipphattiṃ ayalohādimaṃ^c ayalohādiddhātūhi viyā^d ti^d
pi dhātu; evaṃ tāva dhātusaddass' attho veditabbo.

⁴Dhātusaddo jīnamate itthilīṅgattane mato,

satthe pullīṅgabhāvasmim, Kaccāyanamate dvisu; 16

15 aha vā jīnamate ⁵"tato Gotamidhātūni" ti ettha dhātusaddo
līṅgavipallāse vattati ⁶"pabbatāni vanāni cā" ti ettha pab-
bātasaddo viya; na pan' ettha vattabbam 'atthivācakattā na-
pumsakaniddeso' ti 'atthivācakatte pi ⁷"dhātuyo" ti itthilīṅga-
dassanato.

20 Bhuvādayo^e saddā dhātavo, seyyathidaṃ: ⁸bhū i ku ke
phakkaⁱ taku taki suka icc ādayo. Gaṇato te atthavidhā:
bhuvādigāṇo rudhādigāṇo divādigāṇo svādigāṇo kiyaḍigāṇo
gahādigāṇo tanādigāṇo curādigāṇo cā ti. Idāni tesam vika-
raṇasaññite paccaye dassessāma. Anekavidhā hi paccayā
25 nānappakāresu nāmanāma-kitanāma-samāsanāma-taddhitanāma'
ākhyātesu pavattanato, samkhepato pana duvidhā va: nāma-
paccayo ākhyātapaccayo cā ti. Tatrā pi ākhyātapaccayā
duvidhā^g vikaraṇapaccaya-novikaraṇapaccayavasena. Tattha

¹ (Ce 795²²—813⁶). ² (45¹). ³ (Ce 773—778). ⁴ cf. Pariccheda 8 s. v.
yāgu, etc. ⁵ Ap 342²³ (Thia 156¹³). ⁶ Dh 188^b. ⁷ Pj II 194⁷. ⁸ (V1—8).

^a Cep om. ^b Cep paṭibaddham. ^c (Ce om). ^d Bm om. ^e Edd. et
codices fere ubique bhuvādayo (cf. Pāṇ I 3, 1, Mmd 459 etc.); sed vide 9³.
^f vide V5; ^g Bh thakka; CepBmns takka, Bc kakka, (C^h bhū i ku ne taṇa taṇa
dhā ti suṇa icc ādayo). ^g CPBh^h opaccayo duvidho.

vikaraṇapaccayo akārādisattarasavidho, agahitagahaṇena pan-
narasavidho ca; novikaraṇapaccayo pana ¹kha-cha-sālineka-
vidho. Ye rūpanipphattiyā upakārakā atthavisesassa jotakā vā
ajotakā vā lopaniyā vā alopaniyā vā, te saddā paccayā.

Paṭicca kāraṇam tan tam ²enti ti paccayātha vā 5

paṭicca saddanipphatti ito eti ti paccayā. 17

Nāmikappaccayānam yo vibhāgo āviheṣṣati

Nāmakappe yato, tasmā na tam vitthārayāmase; 18

yo novikaraṇānan tu paccayānam vibhāgato^a,

so pan' Ākhyātakappasmim^b vitthārenāgamissati ti. 19 10

Icc anekavidhesu paccayesu vikaraṇapaccayā nāma ime ti
sallakkhetabbā katham: ³bhuvādigāṇato appaccayo hoti kattari,
rudhādigāṇato akār'- ivaṇṇ'- ekār'- okārappaccayā honti kattari
pubbe^c majjhatthāne niggahitāgamo ca, divādigāṇato yappaccayo
hoti kattari, svādigāṇato nu-nā-unāpaccayā honti kattari, kiyaḍi- 15
gaṇato nāpaccayo hoti kattari, gahādigāṇato ppa-nhāpaccayā
honti kattari, tanādigāṇato o-yirappaccayā honti kattari, curādi-
gaṇato ne-nayappaccayā honti^d kattari:

akāro ca, ivaṇṇo ca, e-okārā ca, yo tathā,

nu nā unā ca, nā, ppa-nh', o-yirā, ne-nayapaccayā 20 20

agahitagahaṇena evaṃ pannarasēritā

vikaraṇavhayā ete paccayā ti vibhāvaye. 21

Ye evaṃ nidditthehi vikaraṇappaccayehi tadanñehi ca sap-
paccayā atthavidhā dhātugaṇā suttantesu bahūpakārā, tesv
āyam^e bhuvādigāṇo: 25

1. Bhū sattāyam. Bhūdhātu vijjamānatāyam vattati. Sakam-
mikākammikāsu^f dhātusu ayam akammikā^g dhātu, na pana
⁴"dhammabhūto" ti ādisu ⁵pattiatthavācika^h aparā bhūdhātu
viya sakammikā; esā ⁶hi pari-abhiādihi upasaggehi yuttā yeva
sakammikā bhavati, na u-pa-parā-pātuādihi upasagga-nipātehi 30
yuttā pi; ato imissā siddhāni rūpāni dvidhā ñeyyāni: akamma-
kapadāni sakammakapadāni cā ti. Tatra bhavati ubbhavati

¹ § 905—910, Kc 435. ² (cf. Vm 526²⁷). ³ Kcv 447—454. ⁴ MI 111¹³.
⁵ V1555. ⁶ hi = viseso, ns.

^a ita CepBehmns (ns: to-paccañ⁸ kā³ paccatta nhuik sak); leg. vibhāgako?
^b CepBehmns okappamhi. ^c Bcm pubba- (vide Kcv 448). ^d Bm curādigāṇato
yappaccayo hoti. ^e Cep tesv ayam. ^f Bm sakammikāsu. ^g Bm ayam vākam-
mikā. ^h Bm pattivācika.

samubbhavati pabhavati parābhavati sambhavati vibhavati · bhoti sambhoti^a vibhoti, pātubhavati pātubbhavati^b · pātubhoti imāni akammakapadāni. Ettha *pātu* iti nipāto, so āvibhavati tirobhavati^c ti ādisu āvi-tironipātā viya bhūdhātuto nipphan-
 5 nākhyātasaddassa n'eva visesakaro na ca^c sakammakattasādhako; u icc ādayo upasaggā, te pana visesakara na sakammakattasādhakā^d. Yesam attho kammena sambandhanīyo na hoti, tāni padāni akammakāni. Akammakapadānaṃ yathā-
 10 paribhavati abhibhoti abhibhavati adhibhoti adhibhavati atibhoti atibhavati anubhoti anubhavati samanubhoti samanubhavati abhisambhoti abhisambhavati imāni sakammakapadāni. Ettha *pari* icc ādayo upasaggā, te bhūdhātuto nipphanākhyātasaddassa visesakara c'eva sakammakattasādhakā ca. Yesam attho kam-
 15 mena sambandhanīyo, tāni padāni sakammakāni^e. Sakammakapadānaṃ^f sakammakavasena attho kathetabbo, kvaci cākammakavasena^g pi. Evaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Uddeso 'yaṃ.

Tatra bhavati ti hoti^h vijjati paññāyati sarūpaṃ labhati; ubbhavati ti uppajjati sarūpaṃ labhati; samubbhavati ti samuppajjati sarūpaṃ labhati; pabhavati ti hoti sambhavati, atha vā pabhavati ti yato kutoci sandatiⁱ na vicchijjati avicchinnaṃ hoti taṃ taṃ thānaṃ visarati; parābhavati ti parābhavo hoti vyasanaṃ āpajjati avuddhiṃ^j pāpuṇāti; sam-
 25 bhavati ti suṭṭhu^k bhavati vuddhiṃ virūhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjati; vibhavati ti ucchijjati vinassati vipajjati, visesato vā bhavati sampajjati; bhoti sambhoti vibhoti ti imāni bhavati sambhavati vibhavati ti imehi yathākkamaṃ samānaniddesāni; pātubhavati ti pakāseti dissati paññāyati pakāṣaṃ hoti, pā-
 30 tubbhavati pātubhoti ti imāni pātubhavati ti iminā samānaniddesāni. Evaṃ akammakapadānaṃ yathārahaṃ^l sakammakākkammakavasena atthakathanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, evaṃ uttaratrā pi aññesaṃ pi^m akammakapadānaṃ. Paribhotidukādisu pana sattu dukesu yathākkamaṃ dve dve padāni samā-

a Bm om. b Cp om. c Cp n'eva. d Cp sakammakattasādhakā. d¹ Bh sakammakavasena¹attho. e Cp sakammakapadāni. f Cp om., c² tesam. g C²Beh kvaci akamm^o. h C²Bm bhoti. i C² saṃsandati. j (Cp avaddham). k (Bm suṭṭhum). l Cp yathārutam. m CPB^h om.

natthāni, tasmā dve dve padāni^a yeva^b gahetvā niddisissāma. Tatra paribhoti paribhavati ti paraṃ hiṃsati pīleti, atha vā hīleti avajānāti; abhibhoti abhibhavati ti paraṃ ajjhottharati maddati; adhibhoti adhibhavati ti paraṃ abhimad-
 5 ditvā bhavati attano vasaṃ vattāpeti; atibhoti atibhavati ti paraṃ atikkamitvā bhavati; anubhoti anubhavati ti sukha-
 dukkhaṃ vedeti paribhuñjati sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī hoti; samanubhoti samanubhavati ti sukhadukkhaṃ suṭṭhu vedeti suṭṭhu paribhuñjati suṭṭhu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedī hoti; abhi-
 10 sambhoti abhisambhavati ti paraṃ ajjhottharati maddati. 10 Evaṃ sakammakapadānaṃ sakammakavasena atthakathanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, katthaci pana 'gacchati' ti 'pavattati' ti evaṃ akammakavasena pi; evaṃ uttaratrā pi aññesaṃ sakamma-
 kapadānaṃ

appaccayo paro hoti bhuvādigāṇato sati

15

suddhakattukiriyākhyāne sabbadhātukanissite.

22

Ayaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadānaṃ niddeso.

Bhāveti vibhāveti sambhāveti paribhāveti evaṃ hetukattukiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Ekakammavaseṇ' esam^c attho gahe-
 tabbo, pacchimassa pana dvikammakavasena pi. Paribhāvāpeti 20 abhibhāvāpeti anubhāvāpeti evaṃ pi hetukattukiriyāpadāni bhavanti. Dvikammakavasena' esam attho gahetabbo. Icc evaṃ dvidhā hetukattukiriyāpadāni ñeyyāni, aññāni pi gahetabbāni. Tatra bhāveti ti puggalo bhāvetabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci bhāveti āsevati bahulikaroti, atha vā bhāveti ti vaḍḍheti; vibhāveti 25 ti vibhāvetabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci vibhāveti visesena bhāveti, viddhena vā ākārena bhāveti bhāvayati vaḍḍheti, atha vā vibhāveti ti abhāveti antaradhāpeti; sambhāveti ti yassa kassaci guṇaṃ sambhāveti sambhāvayati suṭṭhu pakāseti ukkaṃseti; paribhāveti ti paribhāvetabbaṃ yaṃ kiñci paribhā-
 30 veti paribhāvayati samantato vaḍḍheti, evaṃ ekakammakavasena attho gahetabbo, atha vā paribhāveti ti vāsetabbaṃ vatthum paribhāveti paribhāvayati vāseti gandhaṃ gāhāpeti, evaṃ dvikammakavasena pi attho gahetabbo; paribhāvāpeti ti puggalo puggalena sapattaṃ paribhāvāpeti hiṃsāpeti, atha 35 vā paribhāvāpeti ti hīlāpeti avajānāpeti; abhibhāvāpeti

a Bm om. samānatthāni tasmā dve dve padāni. b Cp om. c CPB^c eka-kammakavasena' esam.

ti puggalo puggalena sapattam abhivhāvāpeti ajjhottharāpeti; anubhāvāpeti ti puggalo puggalena sampattim anubhāvāpeti paribhojeti.

- 5 Payutto kattunā yoge^a t̥hito yevāppadhāniye kriyam sādheti, etassa dīpakam sāsane padaṃ karaṇavacanam yeva yebhuyyena padissati; ākhyāte kārītat̥thānam sandhāya kathitam idam, 23
na nāme kārītat̥thānam ¹"bodhetā" iti ādikam; 24
²"sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" icc ādini padāni ca
10 āharitvāna dīpeyya payogakusalo budho. 25

Tatr' idam^b karaṇavacanam kammattadīpakam. Upayoga-sāmvacanāni pi taddīpakāni yojetabbāni, katham: paribhāvāpeti ti puggalo puggalam sapattam paribhāvāpeti; tathā paribhāvāpeti ti puggalo puggalassa sapattam paribhāvāpeti, sesāni 15
nayānusārena niddisittabbāni. Evaṃ sabbān' etāni karaṇāpayoga-sāmvacanāni kammattadīpakāni^c yeva honti, tasmā dvikam-makavasen' attho gahetabbo. Ayam hetukattukiriyāpadānam niddeso.

Bhāvīyate vibhāvīyate · paribhāvīyate abhivhāvīyate anu-
20 bhāvīyate · paribhūyate abhivhūyate anubhūyate evaṃ kammuno kiriyāpadāni bhavanti; aññathā ca bhāvīyate vibhāvīyate · paribhāvīyate abhivhāvīyate anubhāvīyate · paribhūyate abhivhūyate anubhūyate ti. Ettha kammuno kiriyāpadāni yeva kammakattuno kiriyāpadāni katvā yojetabbāni, visum hi kammakattuno 25
kiriyāpadāni na labbhanti. Tatra bhāvīyate ti bhāvetabbam yaṃ kiñci puggalena bhāvīyate āsevīyate bahulikarīyate, atha vā bhāvīyate ti vaḍḍhiyate; vibhāvīyate ti vibhāvetabbam yaṃ kiñci puggalena vibhāvīyate visesena bhāvīyate vividhena vā ākārena bhāvīyate vaḍḍhiyate, atha vā vibhāvīyate ti abhāvīyate antaradhāpiyate; paribhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena 30
paribhāvīyate himsiyate^d, atha vā paribhāvīyate ti hīliyate avajāniyate; abhivhāvīyate ti sapatto puggalena abhivhāvīyate ajjhotthariyate abhimaddiyate; anubhāvīyate ti sampatti puggalena anubhāvīyate paribhuñjiyate; paribhūyate ti ādini tiṇi

¹ Nidd I 457²¹. ² A I 48⁹, Mp.

^a CPBh yo ve. ^b Bh Tatra, CP Yatra (om. idam). ^c CP kammadīpakāni, Bh kammakadīpakāni. ^d CP hīliyate (cf. 5³).

paribhāvīyate ti ādihi tihi samānaniddesāni, sesāni pana yathā-vutthehi. Yaṃ kammam eva padhānato gahetvā niddisiyati padaṃ, tam kammattadīpakam. Tasmā kattari ekavacanena niddit̥the pi, yadi kammam bahuvacanavasena vattabbam, bahuvacanantañ ñeva kammuno kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, yadi pan' 5
ekavacanavasena vattabbam, ekavacanantañ ñeva; tathā kattari bahuvacanena niddit̥the pi, yadi kammam ekavacanavasena vattabbam, ekavacanantañ ñeva kammuno kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, yadi pana bahuvacanavasena vattabbam, bahuvacanantañ ñeva, 10
katham: bhikkhunā dhammo bhāvīyate · bhikkhunā dhammā bhāvīyante · bhikkhūhi dhammo bhāvīyate · bhikkhūhi dhammā bhāvīyante ti. Iminā nayena sabbat̥tha kammuno kiriyāpadesu vohāro kātabbo. Yasmim pana kammuno kiriyāpade kammattadīpake kammabhūtas' ev' atthassa kattubhāvaparikkappo 15
hoti, tam kammakattutthadīpakam^a; tam kammuno kiriyāpadato 15
visum na labbhati; ayam pan' ettha atthaviññāpane payogaranā: sayam eva paribhāvīyate ¹dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇam bālo · tappaccayā aññehi paribhūto pi, sayam eva abhivhāvīyate pāpakāri · niraye^b nirayapālehi abhivhūto pi tathārūpassa kammassa sayam katattā ti. Ettha hi ²sayam eva piyate pāniyam · sayam 20
eva kaṭo karīyate ti ādisu viya sukhābhisamkharāniyatā labbhat' eva, tato kammakattutā ca. Ayam kammuno kiriyāpadānam niddeso.

Bhūyate bhāvīyate ubbhāvīyate evaṃ bhāvassa kiriyāpadāni bhavanti; aññathā ca bhūyate bhāvīyate ubbhāvīyate ti. 25
Tatra, yathā^c t̥hiyate ti^d padassa t̥hānan ti bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchanti, evaṃ bhūyate ti ādinam pi bhavanan ti ādinā bhāvavasena atthakathanam icchitabbam. Yathā ca t̥hānam t̥hiti bhavanan ti ādihi bhāvavācakakitantanāmapadehi saddhim sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanam icchanti, na tathā t̥hiyate 30
bhūyate ti ādihi bhāvavācakākhyātapadehi saddhim sambandhe-chaṭṭhiyojanā icchitabbā · sambandhe pavattachaṭṭhiyantasadehi asambandhanīyattā ākhyātikapadānam. Yasmim payoge yaṃ kammuno kiriyāpadena samānagatikam katvā vinā kammena niddisiyati kiriyāya padaṃ^e, kattuvācakapadaṃ pana 35

¹ (Sn 657d). ² (cf. V162).

^a (Bh kammakattatthadīpakam). ^b (Bh niriye). ^c CP om. ^d Be om.
^e CeBe kiriyāpadaṃ.

- paccattavacanena vā karaṇavacanena vā niddisiyati, taṃ tattha bhāvatthadīpakam, na hi sabbathā kattāram anissāya bhāvo pavattati. Evaṃ sante pi bhāvo nāma kevalo bhavana-lavana-pacanādiko dhātuattho^a yeva. Akkharacintakā pana ⁵ *thīyate*^b *bhūyate* ti ādisu bhāvavisayesu karaṇavacanam eva payuñjanti ¹ "nanu nāma pabbajitena sunivatthena bhavitabbam supārutena^c ākappasampannenā" ti ādisu viya; tasmā tesam mate *tena ubbhaviyate* ti karaṇavacanena yojetabbam, jinamate pana ² "so bhūyate" ti ādinā paccattavacanen' eva. Sacca-samkhepappakarāṇe hi Dhammapālācariyena, Niddesapāliyaṃ ¹⁰ pana Dhammasenāpatinā, Dhajaggasutte Bhagavatā ca bhāva-padam paccattavacanāpekkhavasen' uccāritam^d.
- Kathito Saccasamkhepe paccattavacanena ve ² "bhūyate" iti saddassa sambandho bhāvadīpano, 26
- ¹⁵ Niddesapāliyaṃ ³ "rūpaṃ vibhoti vibhaviyati" iti dassanato vā pi paccattavacanam thiram^e, 27
- tathā Dhajaggasuttante munināhacca bhāsita ⁴ "so pahiyissati" iti pālidadassanato pi ca. 28
- Pāramitānubhāvena mahesīnaṃ va dehato^f ²⁰ santi nipphādanā, n'eva sakkaṭādivaco^g viya. 29
- Paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanam ekavacanikaṃ c' eva^h bahuvacanikaṃ pi ca kātābbam iti no khanti parassapadaādike. 30
- Tasmā rūpaṃ vibhaviyati · rūpāni vibhaviyanti, tvaṃ vibhavi- ²⁵ yasi · tumhe vibhaviyatha, ahaṃ vibhaviyāmi · mayaṃ vibhaviyāma, rūpaṃ vibhaviyate · rūpāni vibhaviyante icc evamādi jinavacanānurūpato yojetabbam. Atrāyaṃⁱ padasodhanā:
- Vibhaviyati* ti idaṃ kammāpadasamānakaṃ^j na ca kammāpadaṃ nā pi kammakattupadādikaṃ. 31
- ³⁰ Yadi kammāpadaṃ etaṃ, paccattavacanam pana kammam dipeyya karaṇavacanam^k kattudīpakam; 32
- yadi kammakattupadam, ⁵ *pīyate* ti padaṃ viya siyā sakammakaṃ, n'etaṃ tathā hoti ti dipaye; 33

¹ ***. ² Saccas 63d. ³ Nidd I 279¹. ⁴ S I 219⁴. ⁵ (7²⁰).

^a Cep dhātvattho. ^b (CP bhaviyate). ^c (CP supārutitena). ^d Bm ucchāro, Be uddhāro. ^e CP varam. ^f Bm mahesīnaṃ dha gehato, Bh mahesīnaṃ vaco gato, CP mahesīnaṃ va sandhini. ^g Cep sakkaṭādivo. ^h CPBeh cā pi. ⁱ CP tatrāyaṃ. ^j (Bm kammāpadasādhakaṃ). ^k Bm karaṇam vacanam.

- yadi kattupadam etaṃ, *vibhaviyati* padaṃ^a viya vinā yappaccayaṃ tiṭṭhe, na tathā tiṭṭhate idaṃ 34
- na kattari *bhuvādinam* gaṇe yappaccayo ruto, *divādinam* gaṇe yeva kattari samudīrito, 35
- na *bhūdhātu divādinam* dhātūnam dissate gaṇe, ⁵ *bhuvādika-curādinam* gaṇesu yeva dissati^b: 36
- vibhaviyati* icc ādo tasmā yappaccayo pana bhāve yevā ti viññeyyaṃ^c viññunā samayaññunā. 37
- Ettha hi pākāṭam katvā bhāvakāraṇakalakkhaṇam dassayissām' ahaṃ^d dāni, sakkaccaṃ me nibodhatha: 38 10
- Tisso gacchati* icc atra kattāram kattuno padaṃ, *dhammo desiyati* cc atra kamman tu kammuno padaṃ 39
- sarūpato pakāseti, tasmā te pākāṭa ubho; tathā *vibhaviyati* ti ādi bhāva-padam pana 40
- sarūpato na dipeti kārakaṃ bhāvanāmakaṃ, ¹⁵ dabbabhūtan tu kattāram pakāseti sarūpato; 41
- kattāram pana dipentaṃ kattusannissitam pi taṃ bhāvaṃ dipeti, ¹sv ākāro paccayena vibhāvito 42
- yasmā ca kattubhāvena bhāvo nāma na tiṭṭhati, kattā va kattubhāvena bhāvatṭhāne ṭhito tato. 43 20
- || 'Yajj evaṃ, *kattuvohāro* bhāvassa ²tu kathaṃ siyā ³"sāvakānam sannipāto ahosi" iti ādisu' 44
- iti ce, | nissayānan tu^e vasā nissitasambhavā kattutṭhāne pi bhāvassa *kattupaññatti* sijjhati; 45
- kārake kattukammavhe kriyāsannissaye yathā ²⁵ dhārenti ⁴āsana-thālī 'kriyādhāro' ti kappitā, 46
- tathā *bhāva-padam* dhīrā kattāram bhāvanissayaṃ dipayantam pi kappenti^f bhāvassa vācakaṃ' iti. 47
- || Keci adabbabhūta^g bhāvass' ⁵ekatthito bravuṃ: bhāve-d-ekavaco v' ādipurissass' eva hoti ti, ³⁰ | pālīm patvāna tesaṃ tu^h vacanam appamāṇakaṃ, 48
- ⁶"te samkilesikā dhammā pahiyissanti" iti hi

¹ = tassa vibhaviyati ti bhāva-padassa sv ākāro, ns. ² tu = codemi, ns. ³ D II 5⁸. ⁴ ns: āsane nisinnā samgho thāliyaṃ odanam pacati cc ādisu. ⁵ = ta khu tañ⁸ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁶ D I 195³².

^a Cep vibhavi ti padaṃ. ^b (CP nissite). ^c Cc viññeyyo. ^d CP dassayissam ahaṃ. ^e CPBh ti. ^f CPBh dipayantam pakappenti. ^g Bm addabbāo. ^h GP taṃ.

- pāṭho pāvācane diṭṭho, tasmā evaṃ vademase^a: 49
 'paccattadassanen' eva purisattayayojanam
 vacanehi yutaṃ dvīhi icchitabban ti no ruci. 50
 Bhāve kriyāpadaṃ nāma pāliyaṃ atiduddasaṃ,
 5 tasmā taggahaṇūpāyo vutto ettāvātā mayā ti. 51
 Ayaṃ bhāvassa kiriyāpadānaṃ niddeso.
 Evaṃ suddhakattukiriyāpadāni hetukattukiriyāpadāni kam-
 muno kiriyāpadāni bhāvassa kriyāpadāni cā ti catudhā, kam-
 makattukiriyāpadehi vā pañcadhā *bhūdhātuto nipphannāni*^b
 10 kiriyāpadāni nānappakārena niddiṭṭhāni. Etāni 'lokiyānaṃ
 bhāvabhedavāsena vohārabhedo hoti' ti dassanatthaṃ visuṃ
 visuṃ vuttāni; atthato pana kamma-kattu-bhāvakārakattaya-
 vāsena tividhān' eva. Hetukattā hi suddhakattusaṃkhāte
 kārake tass' āṅgabhāvato saṅghaṃ upagacchati, tathā kam-
 15 makattā kammakārake; bhāvo pana^c kevalo, so hi gamana-
 pacana-lavanādivāsenaṅekavidho pi kiriyāsabhāvattā bhedarahito
 kārakantaro. Evaṃ sante pi dabbasannissittatā dabbabhedena
 bhijjati, tena pāvācane bhāvavācakaṃ padaṃ bahuvacanantam
 pi dissati. Ākhyātikapade *bhāvakārakavohāro* Niruttinayaṃ
 20 nissāya gato^d, atthato pana bhāvassa kārakatā nūpapajjati, so
 hi na kiñci janeti na ca kiriyāya nimittam, kiriyānimittabhāvo
 yeva hi kārakalakkhaṇam; iti mukhyato vā hetuto^e vā bhāvassa
 kārakatā na labbhati. Evaṃ sante pi so² karaṇamattattā kāraka-
 25 kārakatā daṭṭhabbā. Yasmā pana kiriyānimittabhāvo yeva
 kārakalakkhaṇam, tasmā nāmikapade kārakalakkhaṇe *bhāva-*
kārakan ti vohāraṃ pahāya kattu-kamma-karaṇa-sampadānā-
 pādānādhikaraṇānaṃ channaṃ vatthūnaṃ *kattukārakaṃ kamma-*
kārakan ti ādivohāro kariyati veyyākaraṇehi. Evaṃ Niruttinayaṃ
 30 nissāya vuttaṃ bhāvakārakaṃ ca dve ca kamma-kattukārakāni
 ti kārakattayaṃ bhavati taddipakaṃ cākhyātikapadaṃ tikārakaṃ,
 imam atthaṃ hi sandhāya vuttam ācariyehi pi
 mahāveyyākaraṇehi niruttinayadassibhi: 52
 3¹ "yaṃ tikālaṃ tipurisaṃ kriyāvāci tikārakaṃ
 35 attilīgaṃ^f dvivacanaṃ, tad ākhyātan ti vuccati" ti. 53

¹ (8²¹). ² (59 n. 2). ³ Mmd 416 (Chap Rūp ad Kc 407; vide infra 50²⁰ etc.).

^a CP vadāmase. ^b CepBh nipphanna-. ^c CP va. ^d Ce kato. ^e Bm hetuso. CPBem atilīgaṃ.

Idha bhāva-kammesu attanopadappattiṃ^a keci akkhara-
 cintakā avassam icchanti ti tesam mativibhāvanattham amhehi
 bhāva-kammānaṃ kiriyāpadāni attanopadavasena^b uddiṭṭhāni
 c' eva niddiṭṭhāni ca; sabbāni pi pan' etāni tikārakāni kiriyā-
 padāni kiriyāpadamālam icchatā parassapad' attanopadavasena 5
 yojetabbāni. Pāliadisū hi tikārakāni kiriyāpadāni parassapad'
 attanopadavasena dvidhā tithāni, seyyathidaṃ: ¹"Bhagavā Sā-
 vatthiyaṃ viharati; ²samādhijjhānakusalo vandati lokanāyakaṃ;
³monaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ; ⁴atthābhisamayā dhīro paṇḍito ti
 pavuccati; ⁵kathaṃ paṭipannassa puggalassa rūpaṃ vibhoti 10
 vibhaviyyati; ⁶so pahiyissati; ⁷paṇḍukambale nikkhattaṃ bhāsate
 ca^b tapate ca^b; ⁸pūjako labhate pūjaṃ; ⁹puttakāmā thiyo yācam
 labhante^c tādisaṃ sutam; ¹⁰asito tādī pavuccate^d sa brahmā;
¹¹aggijjādi pubbe va bhūyate; ¹²so^e pahiyethā pi no pi^e pa-
 hiyethā" ti evaṃ dvidhā tithāni. Atr' idaṃ pālivavatthānaṃ: 15
 tikārakāni sabbāni kriyāpadāni pāyato
 parassapadayogena dissanti piṭakattaye; 54
 attanopadayuttāni cuṇṇiyesu padesu hi
 ativ' appāni, gāthāsu padāni 'tibahūni tu, 55
 gāthāsu c' ev' itarāni cuṇṇiyesu padesu ca 20
 subahūn' eva hutvāna dissanti ti pakāsaye. 56
 Padānaṃ niddeso pana *ti-anti*ādinaṃ tesam tesam vacanānaṃ
 anurūpena yojetabbo. Evaṃ tikārakakiriyāpadāni sarūpato
 vavatthānato niddesato ca veditabbāni.

Idāni nopaśaggākammikādivāsena *bhavatissa* dhātussa 25
 vinicchayaṃ vadāma:

Nopaśaggā akammā ca, sopaśaggā akammikā,
 sopaśaggā sakammā ca iti *bhū* ti vibhāvītā; 57
 — idan tu vacanaṃ ¹³"dhammabhūto, ¹⁴bhutvā" ti ādisu
 pattānubhavanattham me vivajjetvā udīritam, 58 30
 etena pana atthena nopaśaggasakammikaṃ
 gahetvā catudhā hoti iti ñeyyaṃ visesato. 59
 Nopaśaggā akammā ca sopaśaggā akammikā

¹ A I 1⁵. ² Bv 1: 57^{cd}. ³ Nidd I 57⁷. ⁴ S I 87⁸. ⁵ Nidd I 278²⁹—
 279¹. ⁶ S I 219⁴. ⁷ A I 181¹⁷. ⁸ J VI 14¹⁶. ⁹ Ap 532⁸ (Thā 146¹⁶).
¹⁰ Sn 519^d. ¹¹ Saccas 63^d. ¹² S I 219²³. ¹³ (3²⁸). ¹⁴ J III 53¹⁷.

^a Beh attanopaduppattiṃ. ^b Behm om. ^c ita Bmns, CepBh labhantaṃ;
 B^c labhanti (= Tha). ^d CPBh sa vuccate, B^c om. pa-. ^e Bh om.

- bhūdhātū kārīte sante ekakammā bhavanti hi^a, 60
 "bhāveti kusalaṃ dhammaṃ", vibhāveti t' imān' idha^b
 dassetabbāni viññūhi sāsanaññūhi sāsane. 61
 Sopasaggā sakammā bhū^c kārītappaccaye sati
 5 dvikammā yeva hoti^d ti ñātabbaṃ^e viññūnā, kathaṃ: 62
abhibhāventi purisā purise pāṇajātikaṃ ·
anubhāveti puriso sampattiṃ purisaṃ iti. 63
 || 'Idaṃ sakammakam nāma, akammakam idaṃ' iti
 kathaṃ amhehi ñātabbaṃ vitthārena vadetha no. 64
 10 | Vitthāren' eva kiṃ vattuṃ sakkomi; ekadesato
 kathayissāmi, sakkaccaṃ vadato me nibodhatha: 65
 Ākhyātikapadaṃ nāma duvidhaṃ samudiritam
 sakammakam akammañ ca iti viññū^f vibhāvaye. 66
 Tatra yassa payogamhi padassa^g kattuno kriyā
 15 nipphādītā vinā kammaṃ na hoti, taṃ sakammakam; 67
 "pacati" ti hi vutte tu yena kenaci jantunā
 odanaṃ vā pan' aññaṃ vā kiñci vatthun ti ñāyati. 68
 Yassa pana payogamhi kammena rahatā kriyā
 padassa^g ñāyate, etaṃ^h akammakan ti-tīraye^h; 69
 20 "tiṭṭhati Devadatto" ti vutte kenaci jantunā
 ṭhānaṃ va buddhivisayo, kammabhūtaṃ na kiñci pi.
 Sakammakapadaṃ tattha kattāraṃ kammam eva ca
 pakāseti yathāyogam iti viññū vibhāvaye; 71
odanaṃ pacati poso · odano paccate sayam
 25 icc udāharaṇā ñeyyā, avutte pi ayaṃ nayo. 72
 Akammakapadaṃ nāma kattāraṃ bhāvam eva ca
 yathārahaṃ pakāseti iti dhīro 'palakkhaye;
 kattāraṃ "tiṭṭhati" cc atra sūceti, bhāvanāmakam
 "upaṭṭhiyati" icc atra, avutte pi ayaṃ nayo. 74
 30 Evaṃ sakammakākamam ñatvā yojeyya buddhimā,
 tikammakāñ ca jāneyya karādo kārīte sati: 75
suvaṇṇaṃ kaṭakaṃ poso kāreti purisaṃ ti ca
puriso purise gāmaṃ rathaṃ vāheti icc api. 76

¹ cf. A IV 109¹³.

^a Be ti. ^b Cp t'imāni tu. ^c CeBm tu. ^d CeBm honti. ^e Cp ñātabbā.
^f Bh vidvā. ^g (Bh parassa). ^h sic vel tirare CPBehmns (ns: tirare nhuik ta kās
 agum); Ce akammakam it' īraye.

- Ettha bhavatidhātumhi nayo eso na labbhati,
 tasmā dvikammakāñ ñeva padam ettha vibhāvitam. 77
 Ediso ca nayo nāma pāliyaṃ tu^a na dissati,
 ekaccānaṃ maten' eva mayā evaṃ pakāsito, 78
 ettha "tam enaṃ^b rājāno vividhā kammakāraṇā^c 5
 kārāpentī" ti^d yo pāṭho Niddese, taṃ suniddise 79
 'manussehi' ti āhatvā^e pāṭhasesaṃ sumedhaso ·
 "sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" iti pāṭhassa dassanā. 80
 Etaṃ^f nayaṃ vidū ñatvā yoje pāṭhanurūpato:
suvaṇṇaṃ kaṭakaṃ^g poso kāreti purisaṃ iti. 81 10
 Vikaraṇappaccayā yāva vuttā ettha sarūpato,
 sagaṇe sagaṇe tesam vuttiṃ^h dipetum eva ca 82
 'asmiṃ gaṇe ayaṃ dhātu hoti' ti tehi viññūno
 viññāpetuñ ca, aññehi ñāpanā-paccayehi na. 83
 Tathā hi ³ bhāvakammesu vihito paccayo tu yo 15
 aṭṭhavidhe piⁱ dhātūnaṃ gaṇasmim^j sampavattati ti. 84
Bhūdhātujesu rūpesu asammohāya sotunaṃ
 nānāvidho nayo evaṃ mayā ettha pakāsito. 85
 Ye loke appayuttā vividhavikaraṇākhyātasaddesv achekā,
 te patvākhyātasadde avigatāvimaṭi honti ñāṇi pi, tasmā 20
 accantañ ñeva dhīro saparahitarato sāsane daḥhapemo
 yogaṃ tesam payoge paṭutaramatitaṃ patthayāno kareyya. 86

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savikaraṇākhyā-
 tavibhāgo nāma paṭhamo paricchedo. 25

II.

- Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sotūnaṃ mativaḍḍhanaṃ
 kriyāpadakkamaṃ nāma vibhattādini dipayaṃ. 1
 Tatra ākhyātikassa kiriyālakkaṇattasūcikā tyādayo vibhattiyo.
 Tā cātṭhavidhā^k vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamī-parokkhā-hiyyat- 30

¹ Nidd I 154⁵. ² A I 48⁹ (Mp). ³ (Kc 442).

^a Cp taṃ. ^b Bh eva, Cp ena. ^c Cp okāraṇaṃ, (Be okārakaṃ).
^d CpBeh rājā .. kārāpeti ti. ^e ita Bh (Cp āhantvā); CeBemns āharitvā.
^f Cp ettha, Be evaṃ, ^g Cp suvaṇṇaṃ kaṭakaṃ. ^h Be ns vutte. ⁱ CPBh hi.
^j (Cp gaṇasi). ^k CeBens tā aṭṭhavidhā.

tāni-'jjātani^a-bhavissanti-kālātipattivasena. ¹Tattha *ti anti, si tha, mi ma; te ante, se vhe, e mhe* icc etā vattamānāvibhattiyo nāma; *tu antu, hi tha, mi ma; tam antam, su vho, e āmase* icc etā pañcamīvibhattiyo nāma; *eyya eyyūṃ, eyyāsi eyyātha, 5 eyyāmi eyyāma; etha eram, etho eyyavho^b, eyyam eyyāmhe* icc etā sattamīvibhattiyo nāma; *a u, e ttha, a mha; ttha re, ttho vho, i^c mhe* icc etā parokkhāvibhattiyo nāma; *ā ū, o ttha, a^d mha^e; ttha tthum, se vham, im mhase* icc etā hiyyattānīvibhattiyo nāma; *ī um, o ttha, a mha^e; ā ū, se vham, a mhe* icc etā 10 ajjatanīvibhattiyo nāma; *ssati ssanti, ssasi ssatha, ssāmi ssāma; ssate ssante, ssase ssavhe, ssaṃ ssāmhe* icc etā bhavissantīvibhattiyo nāma; *ssā ssaṃsu, sse ssatha, ssaṃ ssamha^f; ssatha ssaṃsu, ssase ssavhe, ssaṃ ssamhase^f* icc etā kālātipattivibhattiyo nāma. Sabbāsam etāsam vibhattinaṃ ²yāni yāni pubbakāni cha padāni, 15 tāni tāni parassapadāni nāma, yāni yāni pana parāni cha padāni, tāni tāni attanopadāni nāma. Tattha parassapadāni vattamānā cha pañcamiyo cha sattamiyo cha parokkhā cha hiyyattaniyo cha ajjataniiyo cha bhavissantiiyo cha kālātipattiiyo chā ti atṭha-cattālīsavidhāni^g honti, tathā itarāni, sabbāni tāni piṇḍitāni 20 channavutividdhāni. Parassapadānam attanopadānañ ca ³dve dve padāni paṭhama-majjhim'-uttamapurisā nāma. Te vattamānādisu cattāro cattāro atṭhannaṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena dvattiṃsa, piṇḍitāni parimāṇān^h eva^h. ⁴Dvīsu dvīsu padesu paṭhamam paṭhamam ekavacanam, dutiyam dutiyam bahuvacanam. Tatra 25 vattamānavibhattinaṃ *ti anti, si tha, mi ma* icc etāni parassapadāni, *te ante, se vhe, e mhe* icc etāni attanopadāni. Parassapad'-attanopadesu pi *ti anti* iti paṭhamapurisā, *si tha* iti majjhimapurisā, *mi ma* iti uttamapurisā, *te ante* iti paṭhamapurisā, *se vhe* iti majjhimapurisā, *e mhe* iti uttamapurisā. Paṭhama-majjhim'- 30 uttamapurisesu pi *ti* iti ekavacanam, *anti* iti bahuvacanan ti evam ekavacana-bahuvacanāni kamato ñeyyāni. Evam sesāsu vibhattisu parassapadattanopada-paṭhamamajjhimuttarapuris'-ekavacanabahuvacanāni ñeyyāni.

¹ § 896—903 (Kc 425—432). ² (Kc 408, 409), *infra* 16⁵⁻²⁰, *V12 V33 sq.* ³ (Kc 410) *infra* 16²¹⁻²³. ⁴ *infra* 16²⁴—20²¹.

^a Ce onī-ajj^o, Be on'-ajj^o. ^b Be eyyavho. ^c (Be im). ^d Be am. ^e CeBem *ubique* mhā. ^f CeBem ssāmha (et ssāmhase) *non raro*. ^g Ce c'cattālīsa^o. ^h *sic* CeBemns; *leg.* tap-parimāṇān^h eva?

Tattha vibhattī ti ken' atṭhena vibhatti: kālādivasena dhātuvattham vibhajati ti vibhatti, syādīhi nāmikavibhattiḥ saha sabbasaṅgāhakavasena^a pana sakattha-paratthādibhede atthe vibhajati ti vibhatti, kammādayo vā kārake ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena vibhajati ti vibhatti; vibhajitabbā ñāṇenā ti pi ⁵ vibhatti, vibhajanti atthe ¹etāyā ti pi vibhatti; atha vā sati pi jīnasāsane avibhattikaniddese sabbena sabbam vibhattiḥ vinā atthassāniddisitabbato visesena vividhena vā ākārena bhajanti sevanti naṃ paṇḍitā ti vibhatti. Tattha ²avibhattikaniddesa-lakkhaṇam vadāma saha payoganidassanādīhi: 10

Avibhattikaniddeso nāmikesūpalabbhati, nākhyātesū ti viññeyyam; idam ettha nidassanam: 2

³"nigrodho va mahārukkho therā vādānam uttamo anūnam^b anadhikañ ca^c kevalam jīnasāsanam". 2^b

Tatra *thera* iti avibhattiko niddeso, therānam ayan ti therō, 15 ko so: vādo, theravādo aññesaṃ vādānam uttamo ti ayam attho veditabbo.

⁴"Kāyo te sabba sovaṇṇo" icc ādimhi pi nāmike avibhattikaniddeso gahetabbo nayaññunā. 3

|| 'Avibhattikaniddeso nanv ākhyāte pi dissati 20

⁵"bho khāda piva" icc atra' vade yo koci codako. 4

| Yadi evam, maten' assa bhaveyya avibhattikam *bhikkhu, bho puris'* icc ādi padam pi, na hi tam^d tathā; 5 *bhikkhu, bho puris'* icc ādi *si-galopena* vuccati, tathā *khādā* ti ādini ⁶*hi*lopena pavuccare. 6 25

Evam avibhattikaniddeso ākhyātesu na labbhati, nāmesu yeva labbhati. Tatrā pi ⁷"atṭha ca puggala dhammasā te" ti ettha ⁸chandavasena *puggala* iti rassakaraṇam datṭhabbam, na ⁹"Kakusandha Koṇāgamano ca Kassapo" ti ettha *Kakusandha* iti avibhattikaniddeso viya avibhattikaniddeso datṭhabbo; 30 ¹⁰"bhikkhu nisinne mātugāmo upanisinno vā hoti upanipanno

¹ = etāya saddajātiyā, ns. ² (Kās I 4: 3). ³ Dīp 5: 52^b, Kva 5^{b-6}. ⁴ Pv 4^a (Pva 11¹⁴). ⁵ ***. ⁶ (Kc 481). ⁷ Vv 617^c. ⁸ (Vva 233²). ⁹ [S II 11¹⁰] Th 490^c (ns: tam ariyasamgham nhuik ta-akkharā lvan sa kai' sui¹ Kakusandha nhuik ka-akkharā lan⁸ gāthāpāda mha lvan en¹). ¹⁰ Vin III 189⁶ (Sp).

^a (Bm o'saṅgāhavasena). ^b (ns anūnañ ca). ^c *ita* CeBemns Kva; Dīp: anūnam anadhikañ c'eva [metr: - - - - -]. ^d (Be na h'idam).

vā" ti ettha pana *bhikkhū* ti idaṃ 'bhikkhumhi' ti vattabbattā bhumme paccattan ti pi, adiṭṭhavibhattikaniddeso^a ti pi vattum yujjati^b; 'chandavasena katarassattā tāni padāni avibhattikaniddesapakkham pi bhajanti' ti vattum na yujjati.

5 Tattha parassapadāni ti parassa-atthabhūtāni padāni parassapadāni. Etth' uttamapurisesu attano-atthesu pi *attano-padavohāro* na kariyati;

¹kiñcāpi attano-atthā purisā uttamavhayā,
tathā pi itaresānaṃ ussannattā va tabbasā

10 tabbohāro imesānaṃ porāṇehi niropito. 7

Attanopadāni ti attano-atthabhūtāni padāni attanopadāni. Ettha pana ¹paṭhama-majjhimapurisesu parass'-atthesu pi *parasapadavohāro* na kariyati;

paṭhama-majjhimā ²c'ete parassatthā, tathā pi ca
itaresaṃ nirūḥhattā tabbohārassa saccato,
imassa pan' imesānaṃ pubbavohārātāya ca
tathā saṅkaradosassa haraṇatthāya so ayaṃ
attanopadavohāro esam āropito dhuvam. 9

— *Parassapadasaññādisaññāyo* bahukā idha
20 porāṇehi katattā tā sa[ma]ññā porāṇikā matā. 10

Tasmā idha paṭhamapurisādīnaṃ tiṇṇaṃ purisānaṃ vacanattam na pariyesāma, ³rūhiyā hi porāṇehi *tyādinam purisa-saññā* vihitā.

Ekavacana-bahuvacanesu pana ekass' atthassa vacanam ekavacanam, bahunnam atthānaṃ vacanam bahuvacanam; atha vā bahutte pi sati samudāyavasena vā^c jātivāsena vā cittaena sampiṇḍetvā^d ekikatass' atthassa ekassa viya vacanam pi ekavacanam, bahutte nissitassa nissayavohārena vuttassa nissayavasena ekassa viya vacanam pi ekavacanam, ekat-
30 talakkhaṇena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanam viya vacanam pi ekavacanam; abahutte pi sati atta-garukārāpariccheda-mātikanu-sandhinaya-pucchāsabhāga-puthucittasamāyoga-puthūārammaṇavasena ekatthassa bahunnam viya vacanam bahuvacanam,

¹ Mmd 408, 409 (Mmd Ce 341²⁹ 342⁷). ² = ce ete, ns. ³ (cf. 55¹⁸); = pasiddharūhi ā³ phrañ¹, ns.

a *ita* Bemns; Ce adiṭṭhavibhattikattā vā avibhattikaniddeso. b B^{ens} ad. tattha pana. c B^{ens} om. d CeBe sampiṇḍitvā.

tathā "ye ye bahavo tamnivāsa-tamputta"-saṃkhātass' ekatthassa^a rūhivasena bahunnam viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' atthassa aññen' atthena ekābhidhānavasena bahunnam viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' atthassa nissitavasena bahunnam viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam, ekass' atthassa
5 arammaṇabheda-kieccabhedavasena bahunnam viya vacanam pi bahuvacanam. Evam imehi ākārehi ekamhi vattabbe ekamhi viya ca vattabbe ekavacanam, bahumhi vattabbe bahumhi viya ca vattabbe bahuvacanam hoti ti daṭṭhabbam. ¹*Puthuvacanam anekavacanam* ti ca imass' eva nāmaṃ. 10

Vacanesu ayaṃ attho nām'-ākhyātavibhattinaṃ
vasena adhigantabbo sāsanatthagavesinā;

11 tasmā tadatthaviññāpanattham idha nāmikappayogehi sah' evākhyātappayoge pavakkhāma^b. *Raja āgacchati, sahāyo me āgacchati*, ²"ekam cittam" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa ekava-
15 canappayogā; *rājāno āgacchanā, sahāyo me āgacchanā*, ³"na me dessā ubho puttā", *dve tīni* icc evamādayo bahutthānaṃ^c bahuvacanappayogā; ⁴"sū senā mahatī āsi; ⁵bahujiāno pasanno 'si; ⁶sabbo tam jāno ocināyatu; ⁷itthigumbassa pavarā; ⁸bud-dhassāham vatthayugam adasiṃ; ⁹dvayaṃ vo bhikkhave deses-
20 sāmī^d; ¹⁰pemaṃ mahantaṃ ratanattayassa kare pasādañ ca naro avassaṃ"; *bhikkhusaṃgho, balakayo*, ¹¹"devaṇikāyo", *ariyagaṇo* icc evamādayo *dvikaṃ, tikam* icc ādayo ca samudāyavasena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā, katthaci pana idisesu ṭhānesu bahuvacanappayogā pi dissanti, tathā hi ¹²"pūjita
25 nātisaṃghehi; ¹³devakāyā samāgatā; ¹⁴sabbe te devaṇikāyā; ¹⁵dve dve va saṃghā; ¹⁶tīni dvikāni^e; cattari navakāni" icc evamādayo payogā pi dissanti, ime ekavacanavasena vattab-
bassa samudāyassa bahusamudāyavasena bahuvacanappayogā ti gaṇetabbā, saṅgayhamānā ca bavhatthabahuvacane saṅghaṃ
30 gacchanti viṣum yeva vā, tasmā bahusamudāyāpekkhābahuva-
canan^f ti etesaṃ nāmaṃ veditabbam; ¹⁷"pāṇaṃ na hane;

¹ Pariccheda 5 *in*it. ² Dhs § 111 (As 154¹⁹). ³ Cp I 9: 53^a (Ja VI 570²⁰).
+ J VI 581¹⁶. ⁴ J VI 329². ⁵ J VI 41⁹. ⁶ J VI 473³. ⁷ ***. ⁸ S IV 67¹¹.
10 ***. ¹¹ A I 63³⁰. ¹² J V 304¹⁹. ¹³ D II 254⁶. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ cf. As
37³⁰, 38; 184³² (Vin V 137³⁵). ¹⁷ Sn 394^a.

a B^{ens} ekass' atthassa. b *ita* CeBemns. c B^{ens} bavhatthānaṃ. d CeB^m desissāmi. e B^{ens} dukāni. f B^{ens} oāpekkhabahu^o (cf. 19²³).

¹sasso sampajjati" icc evamādayo jātivasena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā, tabbhāvasāmaññena bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati; ²"nāgaṃ raṭṭhassa pūjitaṃ; ³Sāvattihī saddhā ahosi pasannā" icc evamādayo nissayavasena 5 bavhatthānaṃ^a nissayavohārena vuttānaṃ ekavacanappayogā; *lilakkhaṇaṃ, kusalākusalāṃ*, ⁴"viññāṇappaccayā nāmarūpaṃ nāmarūpappaccayā saḷāyatanam; ⁵dhammavinayo; ⁶Citta-Seno ca gandhabbo; ⁷ratinandiyā^b asati āgatigati na hoti āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti" icc evamādayo ekattalakkhaṇena 10 bavhatthānaṃ ekavacanappayogā; ⁸"evaṃ mayaṃ gaṇhāma; ⁹amhākaṃ pakati; ¹⁰padhānaṃ ti kho Meghiya vadamānaṃ kin ti vadeyyāma" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa attavasena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹¹"te manussā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etad avocum bhuñjatha bhante ti; ¹²ahaṃ manussesu manussabhūtā abhāgatānāsanakaṃ adāsim" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa 15 ¹³garukāravasena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁴"appaccayā dhammā, asaṃkhatā dhammā" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa aparicchedavasena bahuvacanappayogā aniyatasamkhāvasena^c bahuvacanappayogā vā; keci pana 'desanāsotapātavasena bahuvacanappayogā' ti pi vadanti, taṃ na gahetabbaṃ, na hi 20 Tathāgato satisampajaññarahito dhammaṃ deseti, yutti ca na dissati 'mātikāyaṃ pucchāyaṃ vissajjane cā ti tisu pi ṭhānesu appaccayādidhamme desento satthā punappunaṃ bahuvacanavasena desanāsote patitvā dhammaṃ deseti' ti; ¹⁵"katame 25 dhammā appaccayā" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa mātikānusandhinayena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁶"ime dhammā appaccayā" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa ¹⁶pucchānusandhinayena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁷"katame dhammā no parāmāsā: te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalākusalāvyākata dhammā" icc evamādayo 30 ¹⁸ekass' atthassa pucchāsabhāgena bahuvacanappayogā; ¹⁹"atthi bhikkhave aññe va dhammā gambhīrā duddasā duranubodhā

¹ cf. Kās I 2: 58. ² J VI 490^a. ³ ***. ⁴ Vin I 111. ⁵ (A I 283^a).

⁶ D II 258¹². ⁷ (Ud 87¹). ⁸ ***. ⁹ Mmd 317dd. ¹⁰ Ud 35¹². ¹¹ ***. ¹² Vv 5ab.

¹³ Vva 24¹⁴. ¹⁴ Dhs p. 2³⁵, 3⁴ § 1084, 1086 (ns *cf.* As-mṭ). ¹⁵ Dhs § 1084.

¹⁶ As 368¹⁴. ¹⁷ Dhs § 1176. ¹⁸ As 385¹. ¹⁹ D I 12¹⁹.

^a *sic* CeBm; Be pavattānaṃ; (ns: nissayavasena vuttānaṃ bavhatthānaṃ).

^b *ita* CeBmns (ns: ī nhuik ratinandiyā rhi kra eñ¹; akhyui¹ pālī to² nhuik rati, akhyui¹ nhuik nati rhi kra eñ¹, nati rhi sañ mhā yuttatara). ^c CeBens aniyamita⁰.

santā paṇitā atakkāvacarā nipuṇā paṇḍitavedaniyā ye Tathāgato sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti"^d ti ayam ekass' atthassa ¹puthucittasamayoga-puthuārammaṇavasena bahuvacanappayogo^b; ²"ekam samayaṃ Bhagava Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Mahavane; ³santi puttā Videhānaṃ Dighāvu 5 raṭṭhavaḍḍhano te rajjaṃ kārāyissanti Mithilāyaṃ pajāpati" icc evamādayo sadda "ye ye bahavo tamnivāsa-tamputta"-samkhatass' ekatthassa rūhivasena bahuvacanappayogā; ⁴"Sāriputta-Moggallāne^c āmantesi: gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā Kīṭāgiriṃ gantvā Assaji-Punabbasukānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ Kīṭāgirisma¹⁰ 10 pabbājaniyakammaṃ karotha tumhākaṃ ete saddhivihārino ti; ⁵kacci vo kulaputtā; ⁶etha vyaggā nivattavho" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa aññen' atthena ekābhidhānavasena bahuvacanappayogā; ⁷"mañcā ukkuṭṭhiṃ karonti" icc evamādayo ekass' atthassa nissitavasena bahuvacanappayogā; ⁸"cattāro 15 satipaṭṭhanā" ti ayam ārammaṇabhedena ekass' atthassa bahuvacanappayogo ⁸"cattāro sammappadhānā" ti ayam pana kiccabhedena ekass' atthassa bahuvacanappayogo. Tattha ekatthekavacanam samudāyāpekkhekavacanam jātyāpekkheka- 20 vacanam tannissayāpekkhekavacanam ekattalakkhaṇekavacanam ti pañcavidham ekavacanam bhavati; ettha pana jātyāpekkhekavacanam atthato sāmāññāpekkhekavacanam evā ti datṭhabbaṃ; bavhatthabahuvacanam bahusamudāyāpekkhabahuvacanam attabahuvacanam garukārabahuvacanam aparicchedabahuvacanam mātikānusandhinayabahuvacanam pucchā- 25 nusandhinayabahuvacanam pucchāsabhāgabahuvacanam puthucittasamayoga-puthuārammaṇabahuvacanam tannivāsabahuvacanam tamputtabahuvacanam ekābhidhānabahuvacanam tannissitāpekkhabahuvacanam ārammaṇabhedabahuvacanam kiccabhedabahuvacanam ti pannarasavidham bahuvacanam 30 bhavati. Icc evam visadhā sabbāni ekavacana-bahuvacanāni saṅgahitāni. Atr' idaṃ [taṃ]^d-pālīvatthanaṃ:

ekatthe-d^c-ekavacanāñ c' itarasm' itaram pi ca samudāya-jāti-ekattalakkhaṇekavaco pi ca

¹ (Sv I 99¹). ² D II 253³. ³ J VI 62¹ (Ja). ⁴ Vin II 12²⁹. ⁵ cf. M I 206⁹, 463¹³. ⁶ J II 358⁷ (Ja). ⁷ cf. mañcāh kroṣanti). ⁸ Vin III 93⁶.

^a Be tathāgatā ... desenti. ^b CeBm appayogā. ^c CeBem Moggallāne. ^d Bens om. ^e (ns om. -d-, cf. 20⁴).

- sātthakathe piṭakasmim^a pāṭhe pāyena dissare; 12
garumhi c' attan' ekasmim bahuvacanakaṃ pana
pāliyaṃ appakaṃ, atthakathā-tikāsu taṃ bahum. 13
Tathā hi bahukaṃ d^b-ekavacanakaṃ yeva pāliyaṃ
5 garumhi c' attan' ekasmim, idam ettha nidassanaṃ: 14
"namo te purisājañña namo te purisuttama
tava sāsanam āgammā patto 'mhi amataṃ padaṃ" — 15
icc evamādayo pāṭhā bahudhā jinasāsane
dissanti ti vijāneyya vidvā akkharacintako; 16
10 sātisayaṃ garukārārahassā pi mahesino
ekavacanayogena niddeso dissate yato, 17
tato vohāra kusalo kareyy' atthānurūpato
ekavacanayogaṃ vā itaraṃ vā sumedhaso. 18
Pāyena taṃnivāsamhi bahuvacanakaṃ tthitaṃ,
15 taṃputte appakaṃ, tannissay' ekavacanam pi ca, 19
puthucittāparicchedā-mātikāsandhiādisu
bahuvacanakaṃ cā pi appakan ti pakāsaye, 20
ekābhidhānato kiccā tathā gocarato pi ca
bahuvacanakaṃ taṃnissitāpekkhaṃ ca appakaṃ — 21
20 icc evaṃ sappayogan tu nātvaṇa vacanadvayaṃ
kātabbo pana vohāro yathāpāli vibhāvinā. 22
Idāni kālādivasena ākhyātappavattiṃ dipayissāma. Kāla-kāraka-
2-purisaparidīpakam³ kiriyālakkhanaṃ ākhyātikam.
Tatra kālam iti^c atitānāgata-paccuppannavasena tayo
25 kālā, atitānāgata-paccuppannānti-parikappa-kālātipattivasena
pana cha; te ekekā tipurisakā.
Vuttappakāra-kālesu yadidaṃ vattate yato
ākhyātikam, tato tassa kālādīpanatā matā. 23
Kārakam^c iti kamma-kattu-bhāvā, te hi upacāra-mukhya-sa-
30 bhāvavasena karonti karaṇaṃ ti ca^d kārakā ti [ca] vuccanti;
te ca yathākkamaṃ kiriyānimitta-taṃsādhaka-taṃsabhāvā ti
veditabbā.
Kammaṃ kattā ca bhāvo ca icc evaṃ kārakā tidhā,
vibhattippaccayā ettha vuttā nāññatra saccato: 24

¹ *** (cf. Sn 544ab, S III 91¹, A V 325⁷). ² 21¹² sqq. ³ 24³⁰ sqq.

^a CeB^{ens} piṭakamhi. ^b (ns om. -d-). ^c B^{ens} kālān ti ... kārakan ti.
^d = karonti | kun eñ¹ || iti-ca | i sui¹ so anak kroñ¹ || karaṇam | khrañ³ || iti
ca | kroñ¹ | ...; *supra* 10²³, etc.

- paribhaviyyati* cc ādī kamme sijjhanti kārake
sambhavaṭi ti ādīni sijjhare kattukārake 25
vibhaviyyati icc ādī bhāve sijjhanti kārake,
tividhen' evaṃ^a etesu vibhattippaccayā matā. 26
Kārakattayamuttaṃ yaṃ ākhyātaṃ n'atthi sabbaso, 5
tasmā taddīpanattam pi tassākhyātassa bhāsitaṃ; 27
kārakattan tu bhāvassa sace pi na samīritaṃ
kārakalakkhane, 'tena bhāvena ca avatthunā 28
kriyānippatti n' atthi' ti yuttito pi ca n'atthi taṃ,
tathā py ākhyāti ke tassa tabbohāro Niruttiyaṃ 10
patitthitanayo vā ti mantvā amhehi bhāsito. 29
Puriso ti ekavacana-bahuvacanakā paṭhama-majjhima-uttama-
purisā. Tattha paṭhamapuriso ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇe
sādhakavācace vā kammavācace vā *tunhāmhasaddavajjite*
paccattavacanabhūte nāmaṃhi ¹"abhinīhāro samijjhati; ²bodhi 15
vuccati catusu maggesu nāṇaṃ" ti ādisu viya payujjamāne
pi, taṭṭhānīyatte sati ³"bhāsati vā karoti vā; ⁴Pāliyakko ti
maṃ vidu; ⁵vuccati ti vacanaṃ" ti ādisu viya apayujjamāne
pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti. Katthaci pana pālippadese nāmassa
appayuttattā paṭhamapurisappayogatto duranubodho bhavati, 20
yathā: ⁶"dukkhan te vedayissāmi tattha assāsayaṇtu man" ti;
tathā hi ettha 'pādā' ti pāṭhaseso, ⁷tasmim 'dukkhasāsanārocane
vattum avisahanavasena kilamantaṃ maṃ devassa ubho pādā
assāsentu, vissattho kathehi ti maṃ vadathā' ti adhippāyo ca
bhavati. 25
Adhippāyo sudubbodho yasmā vijjati pāliyaṃ,
tasmā upaṭṭhamaṃ gaṇhe garuṃ garumataṃ vidū. 30
⁸Tatr' imāni *bhūdhātādhikārattā bhūdhātuvase*na nidassanapa-
dāni: *so paribhavaṭi · te paribhavanṭi, paribhavaṭi · paribhavanṭi;*
sapallo abhibhaviyate, ⁹"sabbā vity ānubhūyate", *abhibhaviyyate* 30
anubhūyate ti. Yattha sati pi nāmassa sādhakavācakatte apac-
cattavacanattā ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati,
tattha kammavācakaṃ paccattavacanabhūtaṃ tulyādhikaraṇa-
padaṃ paṭicca paṭhamapurisādayo tayo labbhanti, taṃ yathā:

¹ Bv 2: 59^f. ² Mhv 1¹⁸. ³ Dh 1^d. ⁴ J VI 77²³. ⁵ ***. ⁶ J VI 492¹⁹.

⁷ Ja VI 492³⁰, *cod.* B^d. ⁸ = tasmim garumatagaṇhanupāye, ns. ⁹ *** (Kv 21).

^a Bc tividhesv evam.

*paribhaviṅgate puriso Devadattena, paribhaviṅgase tvaṇi Devadat-
tena · paribhaviṅgāme mayaṇi akusalehi dhammehi.* || Ettha paṇ'
idaṃ vacanaṃ na vattabbaṃ: ¹“nindanti tuṇhim āsinaṃ” ti
ādisu sati pi nāmassa kammavācakatte apaccattavacanattā
5 ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati ti paṭhamapurisup-
patti na siyā ti. | ‘Kasmā’ ti ce: “nindanti tuṇhim āsinaṃ” ti
ādisu ‘janā’ ti ajjhāharitabbassa sādhakavācakassa nāmassa sad-
dhim ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇabhāvassa icchitattā. Evam
uttaratrā pi nayo. Majjhimapuriso ākhyātapadena tulyādhik-
10 karaṇe sādhakavācake vā kammavācake vā paccattavacana-
bhūte *tumhasadde* payujjāmāne pi tatṭhānīyatte^a sati apayuj-
jāmāne pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti: *tvaṃ atibhavasi · tumhe
atibhavatha, atibhavasi · atibhavatha, tvaṇi paribhaviṅgase Deva-
dattena · tumhe paribhaviṅgavhe, paribhaviṅgase · paribhaviṅgavhe.*
15 Yattha sati pi *tumhasaddassa* sādhakavācakatte apaccattava-
canattā ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati, na tattha
majjhimapuriso hoti, itare pana dve honti · kammavācakaṃ pac-
cattavacanabhūtaṃ tulyādhikaraṇapadaṃ paṭicca, taṃ yathā:
taṃ ābhibhaviṅgate sapaṭto, taṃ ābhibhaviṅge ahaṃ. Uttamapu-
20 riso ākhyātapadena tulyādhikaraṇe sādhakavācake vā kamma-
vācake vā paccattavacanabhūte *amhasadde* payujjāmāne pi
tatṭhānīyatte sati apayujjāmāne pi sabbadhātūhi paro hoti:
*ahaṃ paribhavāmi · mayaṇi paribhavāma, paribhavāmi · paribha-
vāma, ahaṃ paribhaviṅgāmi akusalehi dhammehi · mayaṇi pari-
25 bhaviṅgāma, paribhaviṅgāmi · paribhaviṅgāma.* Yattha sati pi
amhasaddassa sādhakavācakatte apaccattavacanattā ākhyāta-
padena tulyādhikaraṇatā na labbhati; na tattha uttamapuriso
hoti, itare dve pana honti · kammavācakaṃ paccattavacanabhū-
taṃ tulyādhikaraṇapadaṃ paṭicca, taṃ yathā: *mayā anubhavi-
30 ṅgate sampatti, mayā ābhibhaviṅgase tvaṃ.* Evam yattha yattha
sādhakavācakanāṃ vā kammavācakanāṃ vā nāmādināṃ pac-
cattavacanabhūtanāṃ ākhyātapadehi tulyādhikaraṇatte laddhe,
tattha tattha paṭhamapurisādayo labbhanti; tasmā nāmādināṃ
paccattavacanabhūtanāṃ tulyādhikaraṇabhāvo yeva paṭhama-
35 purisādināṃ uppattiyā kāraṇaṃ.

¹ Dhp 227 c.

^a = thui tumhasaddā eñ¹ arā eñ¹ aphrac sañ, ns.

¹Dvinnam tiṇṇam vā purisānam ekābhidhāne paro puriso
gahetabbo. Etth’ ekābhidhānam nāma ekato abhidhānam eka-
kalābhidhanaṃ ca, tañ ca kho *casaddappayoge* yeva · *aca-
saddappayoge* bhinnakālābhidhāne taggahaṇābhāvato. *Tumhe
atthakusalā bhavatha, mayam atthakusalā bhavāma* icc evamā- 5
dayo tappayogā. Tattha *tumhe atthakusalā bhavatha* icc etasmiṃ
vohāre ‘so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi:
tumhe atthakusalā bhavathā’ ti evam dvinnam ekābhidhāne
paro puriso gahetabbo; *mayam atthakusalā bhavāma* icc etasmiṃ
pana ‘so ca atthakusalo bhavati ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: 10
mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā’ ti vā ‘tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi
ahañ ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā’
ti vā evam pi dvinnam ekābhidhāne paro puriso gahetabbo,
‘so ca atthakusalo bhavati tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi ahañ
ca atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā’ ti (vā)^a 15
‘so ca atthakusalo bhavati te ca atthakusalā bhavanti tvañ ca
atthakusalo bhavasi tumhe ca atthakusalā bhavatha ahañ ca
atthakusalo bhavāmi: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā’ ti vā evam
tiṇṇam ekābhidhāne paro puriso gahetabbo. Aparo pi atthanayo
vuccati: ‘tvañ ca atthakusalo bhavasi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: 20
tumhe atthakusalā bhavathā’ ti vā ‘ahañ ca atthakusalo bha-
vāmi so ca atthakusalo bhavati: mayam atthakusalā bhavāmā’
ti vā iminā nayena anekappabhedo atthanayo. Evam sesāsu
vibhattisu pañcamī-sattamiyādisu paro puriso gahetabbo, sabbesu
ca kiriyāpadesu bavhatthavācakesu bahuvacanantesu, na pana 25
bahuvacanantesu pi ²ekass’ attano vācakesu garukātabbass’
ekass’ atthassa vācakesu ca kiriyāpadesu. Ettha codanāsandī-
paniyo imā gāthā:

|| ‘tvañ ca bhavasi so cā pi bhavati’ cc ādi bhāsane

“tumhe bhavatha” icc ādi paro poso kathaṃ siyā, 31 30

‘ahaṃ bhavāmi so cā pi bhavati’ cc ādi bhāsane

“mayam bhavāma” icc ādi uttamo ca kathaṃ siyā. 32

Ettha ca vuccate:

| pacchā vutto paro nāma saññāya paṭipāṭiyā,

evam pana gahetabbo paropurisanāmako^b:

33 35

¹ (Kc 411) § 868. ² (16³¹, 18¹⁰⁻¹⁶).

^a CeBm om. ^b ita CeBemns (= paropurisanāmaṃ sañ, ns).

- paṭhamamhā paro nāma majjhimo uttamo pi ca,
majjhimamhā paro nāma uttamo puriso ruto. 34
- Evan tu gahaṇaṃ h' ettha vohārassānulomakaṃ,
doso tadanulomamhi gahaṇasmim na vijjati, 35
- 5 1"tvañ ca bhadde sukhī hohi eso cā pi mahāmigo"
iti pāṭho yato diṭṭho, tasmā evaṃ vademase; 36
- 2"tumhe dve sukhitā hotha' icc attho tattha dissati.
Evaṃ py āyaṃ^a nayo vutto attano matiyā mama; 37
- attano mati kiñcāpi kathitā sabbadubbala,
tathā pi nayam ādāya kathitattā akopiya. 38
- 10 3"Dhammena rajjaṃ karentaṃ raṭṭhā pabbājayittha maṃ
tvañ ca jānapadā c' eva negamā ca samāgatā; 38^b
- 4"ahañ ca Maddidevī ca Jāli-Kaṇhājina c' ubho
aññaṃaññaṃ sokaṇudā vāsāma assame tadā" 38^c
- 15 etā gāthā pi etassa atthassa pana sādhiḥ,
b'ettakenā pi etāhi^b attho supākaṭo siyā; 39
- evaṃ viññūhi viññeyyaṃ, bahunā bhāsitenā kiṃ:
ākārena manāpena kathane yena kenaci
na virujjhati ce attho, taṃ pamāṇaṃ⁵ sudhimataṃ. 40
- 20 Purisattayato eso paropurisaṇāmaḥ
nūpalabbhati paccekaṃ, tadantogadhako^c v' ayaṃ^d 41
- pāṭavattāya^e sotūnaṃ vohāratthesu sabbaso
viṣuṃ alabbhamāno pi labbhamāno va uddhaṭo. 42
- Samkhepato p' ettha purisappavatti evaṃ upalakkhitabbā:
25 amhavadanatte uttamo, tumhavadanatte majjhimo, aññesaṃ
vacanatte paṭhamo ti.
- Tyādinaṃ purisaññā yasmā vuttā, tato idaṃ
6'tabbant' ākhyātikaṃ ñeyyaṃ purisaparidipakaṃ^f. 43
- Evaṃ sabbathā pi ākhyātikassa kāla-kāraka-purisa-paridipanaṭṭā
30 vuttā. Kiriya-lakkhaṇaṃ ti ettha kathaṃ ākhyātikassa kiriyā-
lakkhaṇatā veditabbā:

¹ J III 186⁴. ² (Ja III 186¹⁰). ³ J VI 587¹⁰⁻²⁰. ⁴ Cp I 9: 44. ⁵ (= sudhī
sudhina | koñ¹ so paññā rhi sañ || matam | eñ¹, ns). ⁶ = thui ti ca so vibhat
achum⁸ rhi so, ns.

^a Bc py ayaṃ. ^{b-b} ita Cc; Bm om.; Bcns tāsu vuttanāyena eva.
^c ita Bm (< oato) Cc; Bcns oato. ^d ita Bcns; Bm vāyaṃ, Cc p'ayaṃ.
^e cf. 30⁸². ^f Cc tipurisa-paridipakaṃ.

- 'lakkhiyati kriyāy' etaṃ, kriyā vā assa lakkhaṇaṃ'
kriyā-lakkhaṇatā evaṃ veditabbā; tathā hi ca 44
- "gacchati" ce ādikaṃ sutvā kriyāsandipanaṃ padaṃ
'ākhyātikaṃ' ti dhirehi ākhyātaññūhi lakkhitam^a. 45
- Lakkhaṇaṃ hoti nāmassa yathā sattābhiddhānatā, 5
kriyābhiddhānatā evaṃ ākhyātaṃ⁵ eva lakkhaṇaṃ. 46
- Atthato pana etassa kriyāvācakatā idha
lakkhaṇaṃ iti viññeyyaṃ lakkhaṇaññūhi lakkhitam: 47
- "kiṃ karosī" ti puṭṭhassa "pacāmi" ce ādinā "ahaṃ"
paṭivācāya dānena kriyāvācakatā matā. 48 10
- Evaṃ ākhyātikassa kiriyā-lakkhaṇatā veditabbā. Idāni kālesu
vibhattippavatti evaṃ veditabbā:
- 1'paccuppannamhi kālasim vattamānā pavattati,
2'āsittā²-ānāpanatthesu paccuppannamhi pañcamī, 49
- 3'paccuppanne parikappānumatyatthesu sattamī; 15
- 4'apaccakkhe atītamhi parokkhā sampavattati, 50
- 5'hiyyopabhūtikālasim atītamhi pavattati
paccakkhe vā apaccakkhe hiyyattaniniruttitā^b, 51
- 6'ajjapabhūtikālasim atītamhi pavattati
paccakkhe vā apaccakkhe samip' ajjatanavhayā; 52 20
- 7'anāgate bhavissanti kālasim sampavattati;
8'kriyātipannamattamhi 'tite kālātipattikā
— 9'anāgate pi hoti ti niruttaññūhi bhāsita. 53
- Evaṃ kālesu vibhattippavattiṃ ñatvā, ye te suttantesu vicittā
suvisada-vipula-tikhiṇabuddhivisaṇabhūtā payogā dissanti, tesu 25
pāṭavam icchantehi tyādikkena vuccamānā kiriyāpada-
mālā sallakkhitabbā:

bhavaṭi bhavanti, bhavasi bhavatha, bhavāmi bhavāma;
bhavate bhavante, bhavase bhavavhe, bhave¹⁰ bhavāmhe^c.

Ayaṃ aññayogādirahitā kiriyāpadamālā. Dissanti ca suttantesu 30
atthasambhave pi aññayogādirahitāni kiriyāpadāni, seyyathidaṃ:
11"sabbe samkhārā aniccā ti yadā paññāya passati; 12'yaṃ maṃ
bhaṇasi sārathi; 13'aññaṃ sepaṇṇim^d gacchāmi" icc evamādini

¹ § 872 (Kc 416). ² § 880 (Kc 417). ³ § 881 (Kc 418). ⁴ § 885 (Kc 419).
⁵ § 886 (Kc 420). ⁶ § 887 (Kc 421). ⁷ § 892 (Kc 423). ⁸ § 895 (Kc 424).
⁹ § 895 (vṛtti). ¹⁰ cf. Kev 480, Senart *ad loc.* ¹¹ Dh 277ab. ¹² J VI 19². ¹³ J I 174¹⁰.

^a Bc saññitaṃ. ^b sic CeBemns; Bm hiyyattaniniruttitā tā [c: hiyyattani-
rutti gatā?]. ^c CeBemns bhavamhe. ^d ns: sepaṇṇi nhuik niggaḥit kye sañ.

etass' atthassa paridīpaniyā^a kiriyāpadamālā. Ettha tividho kiriyāpadesu yogo: *tayogo mayogo aññayogo* ca. Tattha majjhimapurisā *tayogavasena* gahetabbā, uttamapurisā *mayogavasena*, paṭhamapurisā aññayogavasena. Tyādinam ettha 5 paṭipāṭiyā ayam anugīti:

aññayogena paṭhamā, *tayogena* tu majjhimā,
mayogen' uttamā honti gahetabbā vibhāvīnā. 54

Sotūnaṃ payogesu kosallatthaṃ aññayogādisahitam aparam pi kiriyāpadamālāṃ vadāma:

10 *so bhavati te bhavanti, tvaṃ bhavasi tumhe bhavatha, ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma; so bhavate te bhavante, tvaṃ bhavase tumhe bhavavhe, ¹ahaṃ bhavase mayaṃ bhavāme^b.*

Ayam aññayogādisahitā kiriyāpadamālā. Dissanti ca suttantesu aññayogādisahitāni pi kiriyāpadāni, seyyathidaṃ ²"yaṃ p' āyaṃ 15 deva kumāro suppatiṭṭhitapādo idam p' imassa mahāpurisassa mahāpurisalakkhaṇaṃ bhavati: ³tass' imāni satta ratanāni bhavanti; ⁴yo dandhakāle tarati taraṇīye ca dandhati; ⁵tvam' 'si ācariyo mama; ⁶ahaṃ pi daṭṭhukāmo 'smi pitaraṃ me idhāgataṃ" icc evamādinī etass' atthassa paridīpaniyā^c kiriyāpadamālā. 20 Yo *tumhasaddena* vattabbe atthe ⁷nipatati na pana hoti tumhatthavācako, n' eso saddo kiriyāpadassa *tayogasahitattaṃ* sādheti aññadatthu aññayogasahitattañ ñeva sādheti; yo ca *amhasaddena* vattabbe atthe nipatati na pana hoti amhatthavācako, na so pi saddo kiriyāpadassa *mayogasahitattaṃ* sādheti

25 aññadatthu aññayogasahitattañ ñeva sādheti. Tatra *tumhasaddena* tāva vattabbe ⁸'tthe^d ⁹"na bhavaṃ eti puññatthaṃ Sivirājassa dassanaṃ; ¹⁰māyasmā samaggassa saṃghassa bhedaṃ parakkami; ¹¹idha bhante Bhagavā paṃsukūlaṃ dhovātū ti" icc evamādayo payogā; *amhasaddena* pana vattabbe^e ¹²"Upāli tam^f mahāvīra pāde vandati satthuno; ¹³sāvako te mahāvīra Saraṇo vandati satthuno" ti ca icc evamādayo payogā. Idam etthūpalakkhitabbaṃ: 'tvam tumhe, ahaṃ mayan' ti atthadi-

¹ (45²¹), ² D II 17¹⁰. ³ D II 16¹⁶. ⁴ cf. Th 291^{ab}. ⁵ Vv 951^d. ⁶ J VI 19^a. ⁷ = kya eñ¹, ns. ⁸ J VI 533^e. ⁹ Vin III 172³⁴. ¹⁰ Vin I 28²⁹. ¹¹ Ap 48¹². ¹² Ap 76⁴.

^a *ita* CeBemns; paridīpaniyā = pra khrañ³ nhuik, vā eñ¹, vā pra kroñ³ phrac so, ns; *vide* 27²⁸. ^b CeBemns bhavāme (cf. 25²⁹). ^c (cf. 26¹). ^d Bens vattabbatthe (Ce vattabbatte). ^e Bens vattabbatthe. ^f *ita* CeBemns (tam | ashyañ bhurā³ eñ¹ || pāde | tui¹ kui).

paka-*layoga-mayogato* añño aññatthadīpano payogo yeva aññayogo nama, tattha paṭhamapuriso bhavati ti. || Yajj evaṃ, ¹"sabbayasam kūtāṃ atippamānaṃ paggayha so tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe; ²esa sutvā pasidāmi vaco te isisattamā" ti ādisu kathaṃ, ettha hi majjhim'-uttamapurisasambhavo yeva dissati na tu 5 paṭhamapurisasambhavo ti. | Vuccate: "sabbāyasam kūtāṃ atippamānaṃ paggayha so tiṭṭhasi antalikkhe" ti ādisu *so* ti ādikassa nāmasaddassa *tumhāṃhasadda*[ssattha]vācakasaddhehi *tiṭṭhasi* ti ādinam syādyantānaṃ padānaṃ dassanato accantaṃ ajjhāharitabbehi samānādhikaraṇattā ³taggaṇabhūtattā ca majjhim'- 10 uttamapurisasambhavo samadhigantabbo. Īdisesu payogesu syādyantānaṃ dassanavasena avijjāmānāni pi ajjhāharitabbāni 'tvam, ahaṃ' icc ādinī padāni bhavanti; kathaṃ pana paripuṇṇāni dissanti ⁴"sā tvaṃ Vamkaṃ anuppattā kathaṃ Maddi karissasi; ⁵so ahaṃ vicarissāmi gāma gāmaṃ purā purā" ti 15 icc evamādisu.

Ākhyātikassa kiriyālakkaṇattā alīṅgabhedattā ca tiṇṇaṃ līṅgaṇaṃ sādharmaṇabhāvaparidīpanatthaṃ aparam pi kiriyāpadamālāṃ vadāma:

puriso bhavati kaññā bhavati cittaṃ bhavati, purisā bhavanti 20 kaññāyo bhavanti cittāni bhavanti; bho purisa tvaṃ bhavasi bho! kaññe tvaṃ bhavasi bho citta tvaṃ bhavasi, bhavanto purisā tumhe bhavatha bho! kaññāyo tumhe bhavatha bhavanto cittāni tumhe bhavatha; ahaṃ puriso bhavāmi ahaṃ kaññā bhavāmi ahaṃ cittaṃ bhavāmi, mayaṃ purisā 25 bhavāma mayaṃ kaññāyo bhavāma mayaṃ cittāni bhavāma.

Esa nayo attanopadesu, sesavibhattīnaṃ sabbapadesu pi. Ayam ākhyātikassa tiṇṇaṃ līṅgaṇaṃ sādharmaṇabhāvaparidīpanī^a kiriyāpadamālā va. Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Niruttipīṭake: "kiriyālakkaṇaṃ ākhyātikam alīṅgabhedam" iti. Tatra alīṅgabhedam iti ko 30 attho: itthi-puma-napumsakānaṃ avisesattho vuccate alīṅgabhedam iti, yathā: *puriso gacchati · kaññā gacchati · cittaṃ gacchati* ti.

⁶Catudhā uddiṭṭhakiriyāpadesu yathā *bhavati* ti akārānan-

¹ J III 146¹³. ² Sn 356^{ab}. ³ sabbānāmadvaye pubbam eva padhānaṃ, pacchimaṃ pana vacanālaṃkāraṃ hū so paribhāsā kā³ i nhuik ma vañ, ns. ⁴ J VI 507¹⁴. ⁵ Sn 192^{ab}. ⁶ cf. 3³², 4¹, 5¹⁸; cf. 10³.

^a cf. 26¹, 19.

taratyañtapadam gahetvā bhavati bhavanti bhavasi ti ādinā
 kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā katā, evaṃ ubbhavati cc ādini pi
 akārānantaratyañtapadāni gahetvā ubbhavati ubbhavanti ubbha-
 vasi ti ādinā kiriyāpadamālā sabbathā kātābbā; bhoti sambhoti
 5 ti ādini pana okārānantaratyañtapadāni bhāveti vibhāveti ti
 ādini ca ekārānantaratyañtapadāni gahetvā pālinayānusāren' eva
 padamālā kātābbā na-y-idha vuttanayānusārena. Īdisesu hi
 thānesu duranubodhā kiriyāpadagati; ato labbhamānavasena
 kiriyāpadamālā kātābbā, na hi loke lokiyā sabbe dhātusadde
 10 paccekam sabbehi pi channavutiyā vacanehi yojetvā vadanti,
 evaṃ avadantānam pi nesaṃ kathā aparipuṇṇā nāma na hoti.
 Tasmā vajjetabbatthānam vajjetvā yathāsambhavam padamālā
 kātābbā, evaṃ pañcamiyādisu pi vibhattisu. Ayaṃ vattamā-
 nāvibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālānidheso.
 15 Ito patthāya pana yathuddiṭṭhapadān' eva pariṇāmetvā
 pariṇāmetvā pañcamiyādinam mātikābhāvena gahetabbāni.
 Idāni pana tayogādisahitāsavasena dvidhā kiriyāpadamālāyo
 dassessāma, kvac' ādesavasena sambhūtāni ca rūpantarāni
 sotūnam sukhadhāraṇatthañ c' eva purisappayoge asammo-
 20 hatthañ ca.

Bhavatu bhavantu, bhavāhi bhava^a · bhavatha, bhavāmi
 bhavāma; bhavataṃ bhavantaṃ, bhavassu bhavavho, bhave
 bhavāmase.

So bhavatu te bhavantu, tvaṃ bhavāhi bhava^a · tumhe
 25 bhavatha, ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma; so bhavataṃ
 te bhavantaṃ, tvaṃ bhavassu tumhe bhavavho, ¹ahaṃ bhave
 mayaṃ bhavāmase. Ayaṃ pañcamāvibhattivasena kiriyā-
 padamālānidheso.

Bhaveyya bhave · bhaveyyuṃ, bhaveyyāsi bhaveyyātha, bha-
 30 veyyāmi · bhaveyyāma bhavemu; bhavetha bhaveraṃ, bha-
 vetho bhaveyyavho^b, bhaveyyaṃ bhaveyyāmhe iti vā.

So bhaveyya bhave · te bhaveyyuṃ, tvaṃ bhaveyyāsi tumhe
 bhaveyyātha, ahaṃ bhaveyyāmi · mayaṃ bhaveyyāma bha-
 vemu; so bhavetha te bhaveraṃ, tvaṃ bhavetho tumhe bha-
 35 veyyavho^b, ahaṃ bhaveyyaṃ mayaṃ bhaveyyāmhe iti vā.

Ayaṃ sattamāvibhattivasena kiriyāpadamālānidheso.

¹ (45²¹).

^a Bm ad. bhavassu. ^b Bm bhaveyyavho.

Babhuva babhūvu, babhūve babhūvittha, babhūvaṃ^a babhū-
 vimha; babhūvittha babhūvire, babhūvittho babhūvivho,
 babhūviṃ babhūvinhe iti vā.

So babhūva te babhūvu, ¹tvaṃ babhūve tumhe babhūvittha,
²ahaṃ babhūvaṃ^a mayaṃ babhūvimha; so babhūvittha te
 5 babhūvire, tvaṃ babhūvittho tumhe babhūvivho, ³ahaṃ ba-
 bhūviṃ^b mayaṃ babhūvinhe iti vā. Ayaṃ parokkhāvibhat-
 tivasena kiriyāpadamālānidheso.

Abhavā abhavu, abhavo abhavattha, abhavaṃ^c abhavamha;
 abhavattha abhavatthuṃ, abhavase abhavavhaṃ, abhaviṃ^d 10
 abhavamhase iti vā.

⁴So abhavā ⁵te abhavu, ⁶tvaṃ abhavo tumhe abhavattha,
²ahaṃ abhavaṃ^c mayaṃ abhavamha; so abhavattha te abha-
 vatthuṃ, ⁷tvaṃ abhavase tumhe abhavavhaṃ, ³ahaṃ abha-
 viṃ^d mayaṃ abhavamhase iti vā. Ayaṃ hiyyattanāvibhatti- 15
 vasena kiriyāpadamālānidheso.

Abhavi abhavu[m], abhavo abhavittha, abhaviṃ^e abhavinha;
 abhavā abhavū, abhavase abhavivhaṃ, abhavaṃ^f abhavinhe
 iti vā.

So abhavi te abhavuṃ, ⁶tvaṃ abhavo tumhe abhavittha, 20
³ahaṃ abhaviṃ mayaṃ abhavinha; ⁴so abhavā ⁵te abhavu^g,
⁷tvaṃ abhavase tumhe abhavivhaṃ, ahaṃ abhavaṃ^f mayaṃ
 abhavinhe iti vā. Ayaṃ ajjatanāvibhattivasena kiriyāpa-
 damālānidheso. Ettha pana ajjataniyā ⁸uṇṇvacanassa imsumā-
 desavasena^h bhavatino rūpantarāni pi veditabbāni, seyyathī- 25
 daṃ: te bhaviṃsu samubbhaviṃsu pabhaviṃsu parābhaviṃsu
 sambhaviṃsu pātubhaviṃsu pātubbhaviṃsu imāni akammakapa-
 dāni, paribhaviṃsu abhibhaviṃsu adhibhaviṃsu atibhaviṃsu anu-
 bhaviṃsu samanubhaviṃsu abhisambhaviṃsu

— adhibhosu ti rūpam pi yasmā dissati pāliyaṃ, 30

tasmā hi nayato ñeyyaṃ paribhosu ti ādikam; 55
 tatrāyaṃ pāli: ⁹“evaṃvihārīṇ cāvuso bhikkhuṃ rūpā adhibho-
 suṃ na bhikkhu rūpe adhibhosī” ti — imāni sakammakapadāni.

¹ (45²²). ² (46¹⁰ sqq.). ³ (46¹⁸). ⁴ (46²¹). ⁵ (45³⁴). ⁶ (46²⁴). ⁷ (45¹⁸).
⁸ § 1016 (Kc 506). ⁹ S IV 185³¹.

^a Ce babhūva (vide 47³⁰). ^b CeBm babhūvi. ^c Ce abhava. ^d CeBm abhavi.
^e Bm abhavi. ^f CeBm abhava. ^g Be abhavū. ^h ita Bemns; Ce imsvādesa^o, (ns:
 imsumādesavasena | imsu apru eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹ || mādesa nhuik ma kñ³ āgum¹ ||).

Evam ajjataniyā *umvacanassa imsumādesavasena bhavatino rūpantarāni bhavanti. Api ca*

anvabhi iti rūpam pi ajjatanyā padissati,

tasmā hi nayato ñeyyam *ajjhabhi* cc ādikam pi ca; 56

5 atrāyam pāli: ¹"so tena kammēna divam samakkami^a sukhañ ca khiḍḍaratiyo ca anvabhi" ti. Tattha anvabhī ti anu-abhī ti chedo; *anū* ti upasaggo, *abhi* ti ākhyātikapadan ti daṭṭhabbam.

Bhavissati bhavissanti, bhavissasi bhavissatha, bhavissāmi bhavissāma; bhavissate bhavissante, bhavissase bhavissavhe,

10 *bhavissam bhavissāmhe* iti vā.

So bhavissati te bhavissanti, tvaṃ bhavissasi tumhe bhavissatha, ahaṃ bhavissāmi mayam bhavissāma; so bhavissate te bhavissante, tvaṃ bhavissase tumhe bhavissavhe, ahaṃ bhavissam mayam bhavissāmhe iti vā. Ayam bhavissanti-

15 vibhattivāsena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Abhavissā abhavissamsu, abhavisse abhavissatha, abhavissam abhavissamha; abhavissatha abhavissimsu, abhavissase abhavissavhe, abhavissam abhavissamhase iti vā.

So abhavissā te abhavissamsu, tvaṃ abhavisse tumhe abhavissatha, ahaṃ abhavissam mayam abhavissamha; so abhavissate te abhavissimsu, tvaṃ abhavissase tumhe abhavissavhe, ahaṃ abhavissam mayam abhavissamhase iti vā.

20 Ayam kālātipattivibhattivāsena kiriyāpadamālāniddeso.

Vohārabhedakusalena subuddhinā yo

25 Kaccāyanena kathito jinasāsanattham

tyādikkamo, tadanugam kiriyāpadānam

katvā kamo *bhavatidhātuvasena* vutto. 57

Iti navāṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītipakaraṇe bhavatino kiriyā-
30 padamālāvibhāgo nāma dutiyo paricchedo.

III.

Ito param pavakkhāmi pakinnakavinicchayam sappayogesu atthesu viññūnam pāṭavattayā^b.

1

¹ D III 147⁹⁻¹⁰.

^a Bemns appaggami, Ce apakkami. ^b sic Bemns ("metri causa, pro pāṭavattayā", ns); Ce (con.) pāṭavattayā viññūnam.

Tattha ¹atthuddharo, ²atthasaddacintā, ³atthātisayayogo, ⁴samanasamanavasena vacanasāṅgaho, ⁵āgamalakkaṇavasena vibhattivācanasāṅgaho, ⁶kālavasena vibhattivācanasāṅgaho, ⁷kalasāṅgaho, ⁸pakaraṇasamsandanā, ⁹vattamānādinam vacanathavibhāvanā cā ti navadhā vinicchayo veditabbo. 5

Atthuddhāre tāva samānasutikapadānam atthuddhāranam^a karissāma. Etthakhyātapadasaṇṇitānam *bhotisadda-bhave-* saddanam attho uddharitabbo. Tathā h' ete nāmikapadasaṇṇitehi aparehi *bhotisadda-bhavesaddehi* samānasutikā pi asamānatthā c' eva honti asamānavibhattikā ca. Sāsanasmim hi keci 10 saddā aññamaññam samānasutikā samānā pi asamānatthā asamānappavattinimittā asamānalingā asamānavibhattikā asamānavācanakā asamānantā asamānakālikā asamānapadajātikā ca bhavanti. Tesam asamānatthatte ¹⁰"sabbañ hi tam jirati dehanissitam; ¹¹appassut' āyam puriso balivaddo va jirati; 15 ¹²santo tasito; ¹³pahu santo na bharati; ¹⁴santo ācikkhate muni; ¹⁵santo sappurisā loka; ¹⁶santo samvijjamānā lokasmin" ti evamādayo payogā. Ettha *jiratisaddadvayam* yathāsambhavam navabhāvāpagama-vaddhanavācakaṃ, *santosaddapañcakaṃ* yathāsambhavam parissamappatta-samānōpasantōpalabbhamānavā- 20 cakan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asamānappavattinimittatte pana ¹⁷"akataññū mittadūbhī; ¹⁸assaddho akataññū cā" ti evamādayo. Ettha *akataññūsaddadvayam* kākātājānanajānanapavattinimittam paṭi^b sambhūtattā asamānappavattinimittakan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asamānalingatte ¹⁹"sukhī hotu Pañcasikha 25 Sakko devānam indo; ²⁰tvañ ca bhadde sukhi hohi; ²¹yattha sā upatthito hoti; ²²mātā me atthi sā mayā posetabbā" ti evamādayo. Ettha *sukhisaddadvayam* sāsaddadvayañ ca pum-itthi lingavasena asamānalingan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asamānavibhattikatte ²³"āhāre udare yato; ²⁴yato pajānāti sahetudhamman" 30 ti evamādayo. Ettha *yatosaddadvayam* paṭhamā-pañcamīvibhattisahitattā asamānavibhattikan ti daṭṭhabbam. Asamā-

¹ (31⁶ et cf. Pariccheda 14). ² (34²⁶). ³ (45¹). ⁴ (45⁸). ⁵ (48²⁴). ⁶ (49²³). ⁷ (50¹⁰). ⁸ (55³⁰). ⁹ (58¹⁶). ¹⁰ Dhpa I 11¹². ¹¹ Dhpa 152ab (Dhpa). ¹² ***. ¹³ Sn 98c. ¹⁴ M III 187³⁰. ¹⁵ J I 129²². ¹⁶ A I 107¹⁸ (Mp). ¹⁷ Ja IV 37¹⁸. ¹⁸ Dhpa 97a (Dhpa). ¹⁹ D II 269¹⁶. ²⁰ J III 186⁴. ²¹ D I 166⁸. ²² ***. ²³ Sn 78b. ²⁴ Ud 12¹.

^a sic Ce Bem; ns atthuddhāram. ^b Bm paṭi, Ce paṭi; Bc paṭicca; ns; paṭi = evai rve¹.

navacanakatte ime payogā: ¹"yāya mātu bhato poso imaṃ
lokaṃ avekkhati tam pi pāṇadadiṃ santiṃ^a hanti kuddho
puthujjano" ti ādisu *hanti*saddo ekavacano, ²"ime ca nūna
araññasmiṃ migasaṃghāni luddakā vākurāhi parikkhippa sob-
⁵ bhaṃ pātetvā tāvade vikkosamānā tippāhi^b hanti nesaṃ varaṃ
varan" ti ādisu pana bahuvacano; ³"sīlavā vatasampanno;
⁴etha tumhe āyasmanto sīlavā hotha; ⁵santo danto niyato
brahmacārī; ⁶santo ha ve sabbhi pavedayanti; ⁷mahārājā yasassi
so; ⁸cattāro mahārājā" ti evamādisu *sīlavāsaddā*dayo ekava-
¹⁰ cana-bahuvacanakā. Asamānantatte pana, yattha samāna-
sutikānaṃ asamānavibhattikattaṃ vā asamānavacanattaṃ vā
upalabbhati, te yeva payogā, taṃ yathā: ⁹"sataṃ sampajānaṃ;
¹⁰sataṃ dhammo; ¹¹santo danto; ¹²santo sappurisā" icc evamā-
dayo. Asamānakālatte ¹³"nanu te sutaṃ brāhmaṇa bhañ-
¹⁵ ñamāne devā na issanti purisaparakkamassa; ¹⁴te janā pāram
issanti maccudheyyaṃ suduttaran" ti evamādayo. Ettha *issanti*-
saddadvayaṃ vattamāna-bhavissantikālavasena asamānakālan
ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, vattamāna-bhavissantivibhattivasena pana asa-
mānavibhattikan ti pi. Asamānapadaajātikatte ¹⁶"sayam
²⁰ samāhito nāgo; ¹⁶sāyaṃ abhiññāya kam uddiseyyaṃ; ¹⁷pathe
dhāvantiyā pati; ¹⁸ekamsaṃ aṇaṃ katvā padesu sirasā pati;
¹⁹giriṃ Caṇḍoraṇaṃ patī" ti evamādayo. Ettha *sayamsad*-
dadvayaṃ nāma-nipātavasena, *patīsaddattayaṃ nām*-ākhyātō-
pasaggavasena asamānapadaajātikan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Iminā nayena
²⁵ sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ. Evaṃ sāsanaṃ keci saddā añ-
ñamaññaṃ samānasutikā samānā pi asamānatthā asamānappa-
pavattinimittā asamānaliṅgā asamānavibhattikā asamānavaca-
nakā asamānantā asamānakālikā asamānapadaajātikā ca bhavanti.
Etādisesu saddesu yo kiriyāpadatthaṃ^c pakāseti, na so nāmi-
³⁰ kapadatthaṃ^c, yo ca nāmikapadatthaṃ^c pakāseti, na so kiriyā-
padatthaṃ^c; evaṃ sante pi sutisāmaññaṭo ekattena gahetvā

¹ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹² (Mp; ns: mātupud kā³ avibhattikaniddesa, vā-tatiyālopa).

² J VI 582¹⁷⁻¹⁸. ³ J VI 286³⁰. ⁴ ***. ⁵ Dhp 142^b. ⁶ Dhp 151^d. ⁷ D II 257⁸.

⁸ D I 216⁴. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ (Dhp 151^c). ¹¹ (32⁷). ¹² (31¹⁷). ¹³ J III 719-20.

¹⁴ Dhp 86^{cd}. ¹⁵ A III 346²⁸. ¹⁶ M I 171⁶. ¹⁷ J I 308⁵. ¹⁸ Sn 1027^{cd}.

¹⁹ J IV 93⁵.

^a CeBemns pāṇadadi santi [ns: pāṇadadi santi tui¹ kā³ atthamatta nhuik
paṭhamā]. ^b B^{ens} tibbāhi. ^c opadattham? (pud eñ¹ phrac kui, ns).

atthuddharo karaṇiyo ti yathāvuttakiriyāpadānaṃ nāmapadehi
samanasutikānaṃ *bhotisadda-bhavesaddānaṃ* atthuddhāraṃ va-
dāma, kathaṃ:

Bhotisaddo kattuyoge kiriyāpadaṃ, kiriyāyoge nāmikapada-
daṃ; tasmā so dvisu atthesu vattati: kiriyāpadatthe nāmikapadat-
the ca. Tattha kiriyāpadatthe vattamānāvasena, nāmikapadatthe
panālapanaṃvasena. Kiriyāpadatthe tāva: ¹"eko bhoti", nāmi-
kapadatthe: ²"mā bhoti paridevesi". Atr' idaṃ idam vuccati:

bhāve nāmapadatthe ca ālapanaṃviseṭṭhi

imesu dvisu atthesu *bhotisaddo* pavattati.

2 10

Bhavesaddo pana *bhavāmi* t' imassa vattamānāvibhattiyuttassa
saddass' atthe pi vattati, *bhavāmi* t' imassa pañcamīvibhattiyut-
tassa saddassa āṇaty-āsimsanatthesu pi vattati, *bhaveyyāmi*
t' imassa sattamīvibhattisahitassa saddassa anumati-parikkappat-
thesu pi vattati. Tatr' idaṃ paṭhamatthassa sādhaṃ āhacca ¹⁵
vacanaṃ: ³"devānaṃ adhiko homi bhavāmi manuṇḍhipo rū-
palakkhaṇasampanno paññāya asamo bhava" ti. Ayaṃ pana
sabbesaṃ tesam atthānaṃ sādhiṇā amhākaṃ gāthāracanā:

sukhī bhavati eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhi bhava;

sukhī bhavatu eso ca ahañ cā pi sukhi bhava;

3 20

imāya buddhapūjāya bhavantu sukhita pajā

bhave 'hañ ca sukhappatto sūmacco^a saha ñātibhi;

4

sukhī bhaveyya eso ca eso^b cā pi sukhi bhava;

sukhī bhaveyya ce eso, ahañ cā pi sukhi bhava ti.

5

Icc evaṃ

25

vattamānāya pañcamyaṃ sattamyañ ca vibhattiyaṃ

etesu tisu thānesu *bhavesaddo* pavattati;

'ekadhā vattamānāyaṃ, pañcamī-sattamīsu ca

6

dvedhā dvedhā' t' imass' atthaṃ pañcadhā paridīpaye

— dvedhā vā vattamānāyaṃ: ādipurisavācako

30

attho *bhave* ti etassa 'bhavati' ti pi yujjati,

7

idāni paṇa etassa vuttass' atthassa sādhaṃ

ettha pālippadesan tu āharissaṃ, suṇātha me:

8

¹ (D I 78²: eko hoti, *et paulo ante* paccanubhoti). ² J VI 523²⁸. ³ Ap 4²⁶⁻²⁸.

^a ns: sa so macco | thui sattavā sañ! ^b ita CeBm; B^{ens} conī. ahañ
[ns: ī gāthā dutiya-catutthapāda nhuik eso cā pi rhi kra eñ¹, *bhave* hū so
pud nhuik *eyyāmi* vibhat kui e pru so arā phrac rve¹, rhe¹ gāthā nhuik kai'
sui¹, ahañ cā pi rhi mha sañ¹ mañ¹ leg. esā? cf. 24⁵.

1¹"ko 'yaṃ majjhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tīraṃ āyue,
kaṃ tvaṃ atthavaṣaṃ ñatvā evaṃ vāyamase^a bhusaṃ 8^b
— nisamma vattaṃ lokassa vāyāmaṣsa ca devate,
tasmā majjhe samuddasmiṃ apassan tīraṃ āyue". 8^c
5 Assaṃ purimagāthāyaṃ āyue ti padassa 2^{hi}
'āyūhati' ti attho ti viññātabbo vibhāvinā; 9
vibhattiyā vipallāsavaṣeṇāyaṃ samīrito:
'vattamāne sattamī' ti, *tiss'* ekāraṣeṇa vā. 10
Pacchimāya ca gāthāyaṃ āyue ti padassa tu
10 'āyūhāmī' ti attho ti saddatthaññū vibhāvaye. 11
Tathā *bhave* ti etassa vattamānavibhattiyaṃ
'bhavati' ti 'bhavāmī' ti c'atthaṃ dvedhā vibhāvaye. 12
Evaṃvidhesu aññesu pāthesu pi ayan nayo
netabbo nayadakkhena 3^{nayasāgarasāsane}. 13
15 Evaṃ ayaṃ *bhavesaddo* pañcasu chasu vā kiriyāpadatthesu
pavattati^b. Tathā sattamīvibhatyantanaṃ mikapadassa vuddhi-
saṃsāra-kammabhavūpapattibhavaṣaṃkhātesu atthesu pi. Tathā
hi 4^{"abhavē nandati tassa bhavē tassa na nandati"} ti ādisu
vuddhimhi, 5^{"bhavē vicaranto"} ti ādisu saṃsāre, 6^{"bhavē kho}
20 sati jāti hoti · jātipaccayā jarāmaṇaṃ" ti ādisu kammabhavē,
7^{"evaṃ bhavē vijjāmāne"} ti ādisu upapattibhave ti daṭṭhab-
baṃ. Iminā nayena *bhūdhātuto* nipphannānaṃ aññato pi añ-
ñesaṃ kiriyāpadānaṃ yathāsambhavam attho uddharitabbo.
Akhyātattamh' ime atthā na lātabbā kudācanaṃ,
25 atthuddhāraṣeṇa' ete uddhaṭṭā nāmato yato. 14
Idam ettha saṃkhepato atthuddhāraṇayanidassanaṃ. Attha-
saddacintāyaṃ pana evaṃ upalakkhetabbā. *Bhavante*
parābhavante parābhavē icc ādayo *gacchati-gacchaṃ-gacchato*-
saddādayo viya visesasaddā, na yācanōpatāpanatthādivācako
30 *nāthasaddo* viya na ca rāja-devatādivācako *devasaddo* viya
sāmaññasaddā. Ye c'ettha visesasaddā, te sabbakālaṃ visesa-
saddā va; ye ca sāmaññasaddā, te pi sabbakālaṃ sāmañña-
saddā va. Tatra *gacchati* ti ādīnaṃ visesasaddatā evaṃ daṭ-
ṭhabbā: *gacchati* ti ekaṃ nāmapadaṃ, ekaṃ ākhyātaṃ, tathā

¹ J VI 35¹⁸⁻²⁰. ² hi = taṃ pākāṭaṃ karomi, ns. ³ = nayasāgara phra-
so pariyattisāsanā to² nhuik, ns. ⁴ J IV 197²⁴ (Ja). ⁵ cf. Ap 38⁹. ⁶ D II 31¹⁸, ⁸.
⁷ Bv 2: 11^c.

^a C^eBm (J): vāyamase. ^b ita C^eB^ens; Bm pattati *vel* vattati.

gacchan ti ekaṃ nāmapadaṃ, ekaṃ ākhyātaṃ, *gacchato* ti
eko kitanto, aparo rūlhisaddo sati pi visesasaddatte sadisattā
sutisāmaññato tabbisayaṃ buddhiṃ n' uppādeti vinā 1^{attha}^a-
ppakaraṇa-saddantarābhisambandhena. Tathā hi saddantarābhi-
sambandhena *gacchati patiṭṭhitan* ti vutte sattamyantaṃ nāma- 5
padan ti viññāyati, *gacchati Tisso* ti vutte pan' ākhyātan ti;
tathā 2^{"sa gacchaṃ na nivattati"} ti vutte paṭhamantaṃ nāma-
padan ti viññāyati, 3^{"gacchaṃ puttānivedako"}^b ti vutte ākhyātan
ti viññāyati; *gacchato hayato patito* ti vutte kitanto ti viññāyati,
gacchato paṇṇapupphāni patanti ti vutte rukkhavācako rūlhi- 10
saddo ti. Iti visesasaddānaṃ ākhyāta-nāmānaṃ nām'-ākhyātehi
samānasutikānaṃ atthābhisambandhādisu yo koci atthavisesa-
ñāpako sambandho avassam icchitabbo; evaṃ *gacchati* ti
ādīnaṃ ākhyāta-nāmattādivasena paccekam ṭhitānaṃ ekekat-
thavācakānaṃ visesasaddatā daṭṭhabbā. *Nāthati · devo* ti ādi- 15
naṃ pana ākhyāta-nāmānaṃ nām'-ākhyātehi asamānasutikānaṃ
anekatthavācakānaṃ sāmaññasaddatā eva daṭṭhabbā. Attha-
sambandhādisu^c hi vinā yena kenaci sambandhena "nāthati"
ti vutte yācatī ti vā upatāpetī ti vā issariyaṃ karotī ti vā
āsiṃsatī ti vā attho paṭibhātī; tathā "devo" ti vutte megho ti 20
vā ākāso ti vā rājā ti vā devatā ti vā visuddhidevo ti vā attho
paṭibhātī. Yadā pana saddantarābhisambandhena 4^{"nāthati}
supaṭipattin" ti vutte, tadā *nāthati* ti kiriyāpadassa yācatī ti
attho viññāyati, "nāthati sabbakilese" ti vutte upatāpetī ti attho
viññāyati, "nāthati sakacitte" ti vutte issariyaṃ karotī ti attho 25
viññāyati, "nāthati lokassa hitan" ti vutte āsiṃsatī ti attho
viññāyati; tathā "devo gajjati" ti vutte *devo* ti nāmapadassa
megho ti attho viññāyati, 5^{"viddho vigatavalāhako devo"} ti
vutte ākāso ti attho viññāyati, 6^{"pivatu devo pāniyan"} ti vutte
rājā ti attho viññāyati, 7^{"devo devakāyā cavati āyusaṃkhayā"} 30
ti vutte devatā ti attho viññāyati, 8^{"devātidevo satapuññalak-}
khaṇo" ti vutte visuddhidevo ti attho viññāyati. Iminā nayena
aññe pi sāmaññasaddā ñātabbā.

¹ = kicca-arā-saddāathū³ nhañ¹ cap khrañ³, ns. ² (cf. J VI 26¹⁸⁻²⁰).

³ J VI 21²³. ⁴ cf. Vjb *et* Sp-ṭ *ad* Sp I 1⁶. ⁵ cf. M I 317¹⁰ Vin I 32². ⁶ Pv
664^c. ⁷ It 77¹⁴ = Ap 262². ⁸ cf. Vv 768^d.

^a (Bm vattabba-). ^b ita J; B^ens onivāḍako (= chum³ ma), cf. Ja VI 22³
cod. B^d; C^e onivāḍako, Bm onipāḍako. ^c ita C^eBemns, cf. 37¹⁹; *vide* 35⁴, 12, 22.

Sabbam etaṃ ñatvā, yathā attho saddena saddo c'atthena
na virujjhati, tathātha-saddā cintaniyā. Tatr' idaṃ upalakkhaṇa-
mattaṃ cintākāraṇidassanaṃ: "atthakusalā bhavante" ti vā "kic-
cāni bhavante" ti vā vutte *bhavante* ti idaṃ *bhavanti* ti^a iminā
5 samānattham ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"bhavante passāmi" ti vā "icchāmi" ti vā vutte upayogattthavaṃ
nāmapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "bhavan te jāne
pasamsati" ti vā "kāmeṭi" ti vā vutte paccattōpayogattthavantāni
dve nāmapadāni ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "corā parā-
10 bhavante" ti vutte *parābhavante* ti idaṃ *parābhavanti* t' iminā
samānattham ākhyātikapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cin-
taniyo, "parābhavan te jānā icchanti amittānaṃ" ti vutte *parā-
bhavan te* ti imāni upayoga-paccattattthavantāni dve nāmapa-
dāni ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "eso parābhavē" ti
15 vutte *parābhavē* ti idaṃ *parābhavēyyā* t' iminā samānattham
ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "ete
parābhavē loke paṇḍito samavekkhiyā" ti vutte *parābhavē* ti
idaṃ upayogattthavaṃ bahuvacanakaṃ nāmapadan ti evaṃ
attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "parābhavē sati" ti vutte bhāva-
20 lakkhaṇabhūmatth(avaṃ) ekavacanakaṃ nāmapadan ti evaṃ
attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo; ²"tumhe me pasādā sambhav(avh)e"
ti vutte *sambhav(avh)e*^b ti idaṃ *sambhavathā* t' iminā samā-
nattham ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"ehi tvaṃ Sambhavavhe" ti vutte *Sambhavavhe* ti idaṃ Sambha-
25 vāya nāma itthiyā vācakaṃ itthilingaṃ sālapanam nāmikapadan
ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "Sambhavavhe patitthitan"
ti vutte Sambhavanāmakassa purisassa vācakaṃ pullingaṃ^c
bhūmmavacanana ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, ³"Varuṇo
Brahmadevo ca ahesuṃ aggasāvaka, Sambhavo nām' upatthāko
30 Revatassa mahesino" ti hi^d pālī; ⁴"dhammā pātubhavante" ti
vutte *pātubhavante* ti idaṃ *pātubhavanti* t' iminā samānattham
sanipātam ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
"pātu bhavan te jāne" ti vutte 'te jāne bhavaṃ rakkhatū' ti
atthavācakāni ākhyāta-kitanta-sabbanāmikapadāni ti evaṃ attho
35 ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "pātubhavase tvaṃ guṇehi" ti vutte

¹ Sn 115ab. ² ***. ³ Bv 6: 21. ⁴ (cf. Vin I 2³).

^a Be t' (cf. 36¹⁰). ^b = phrac kun ce lo¹, ns. ^c (Bm purisalingam?).
^d Ce om. hi; Bcm om. ti.

pātubhavase ti idaṃ *pātubhavasi* ti iminā samānattham ākhyā-
tapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo, "pātubhava se
guṇe yeva tvaṃ" ti vutte 'pātubhavāhi attano guṇahetu tvaṃ'
ti atthavācakāni nipātayuttākhyāta-nāmapadāni ti evaṃ attho
ca saddo ca cintaniyo; "aham attano guṇehi pātubhave" ti ⁵
vutte *pātubhave* ti idaṃ *pātubhavāmi* t' iminā samānattham
sanipātam ākhyātapadan ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo,
'maṃ pātu bhava idaṃ puññakammaṃ" ti vutte 'maṃ rakkhatu
saṃsāre idaṃ puññakammaṃ' ti atthavācakāni ākhyāta-nāma-
padāni ti evaṃ attho ca saddo ca cintaniyo. Iminā nayena ¹⁰
¹sabbattha yathārahaṃ attha-saddā cintaniyā. Tattha samāna-
sutikānaṃ kesañci saddānaṃ ²"na te saṃ koṭṭhe openti; ³na
tesaṃ antarā gacche; ⁴satta vo Licchavī aparihāniye dhamme
desessāmi; ⁵ime te^a deva sattavo; ⁶tvañ ca uttamasattavo" ti
ādisu samānasutikānaṃ^b viya uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo. Uccā- ¹⁵
raṇaviseso hi sati padāni parivyattāni^c, padesu parivyattesu
attho parivyatto hoti^d, atthapariggāhakaṃ atthādhigamo
akiccho hoti suparisuddhādāsatale paṭibimbadassanaṃ viya,
⁷so ca gahitapubbasaṃketassa attha-sambandhādisu aññataras-
miṃ ñāte yeva hoti, na itarathā; vuttaṃ h' etaṃ porāṇehi: ²⁰
⁸"visayattam anāpannā saddā n' ev' atthabodhakā,
na padamattato ⁹atthe te aññātā pakāsakā" ti. ¹⁴
Yad idaṃ ettha vuttam amhehi "uccāraṇaviseso icchaniyo" ti,
tatrāyam uccāraṇavisesadīpani gāthā sah' atthappakāsanāya-
dānagāthāya: ²⁵

²"natesaṃkoṭṭheopenti" iti pāṭhe sumedhaso

padam na te ti chinditvā *saṃ koṭṭhe* ti paṭheyya ce^e, ¹⁵

'saṃ na openti koṭṭhe te bhikkhū' ti attham iraye;

evaṃ imesu^f, aññesu pāṭhesu pi ayan nayo. ¹⁶

Atha yaṃ pan' idaṃ pi vuttaṃ ¹⁰"kesañci" ti, taṃ kimattham: ³⁰
gacchati patitthitaṃ · gacchati Tisso, bhavante passāmi · atthaku-

¹ = sabbesu cintanārahesu payogesu, ns. ² J V 252²⁰, Thī 283^a.

³ J VI 295⁸. ⁴ A IV 16⁹. ⁵ J V 310²¹. ⁶ J V 351¹⁰. ⁷ = so ca akicchat-
thādhigamo, ns. ⁸ (Vākyapadīya I 56: viśayatvam anāpannaiḥ śabdair nārthaḥ
pratīyate | na sattayaiva te 'rthānām agrhītāḥ prakāśakāḥ); ns cit. Nett-a ad Nett

4²⁸ et Abhidh-av-īkā (Abhidh-av 84^{7?}). ⁹ atthe | tui¹ kui || na pakāsakā . . , ns.
¹⁰ (37¹²).

^a ita J; CeBemns vo. ^b leg. asamānasutikānaṃ? ^c Ce ad. honti.
^d Ce ad. atthe parivyatte. ^e Bems ve (= cañ cac, ns, cf. 8¹³). ^f cf. 44²⁹.

salā bhavante, ¹"vadantaṃ ekapokkharā" · *vadantaṃ pativadaṭṭi*^a ti ādisu samānasutikānaṃ uccāraṇaviseso na labbhati ti dassa-
natthaṃ. Tasmā idam ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: yattha samāna-
sutikānaṃ uccāraṇaviseso labbhati atthaviseso ca · padānaṃ
5 vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena vā, tattha payoge samāna-
sutikaṃ ekaccaṃ padaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbaṃ, seyyathī-
daṃ: ²"hetu hetusampayuttakānaṃ dhammānaṃ tamsamuṭṭhā-
nānaṃ ca rūpānaṃ hetupaccayena paccayo"; *so tena saddhīm*
bhāsatī · ³"sotena vuyhati", *bhavan te jane pasamsati* · *bhavante*
10 *passāmi* ti evamādayo payogā. Ettha *hetū* ti isakaṃ vicchin-
ditvā *hetusampayuttakānaṃ* ti uccāretabbaṃ, tathā *so* ti vic-
chinditvā *tena saddhīm* ti uccāretabbaṃ, *bhavan* ti vicchinditvā
te jane ti uccāretabbaṃ; sesaṃ pana samānasutikaṃ vicchin-
ditvā na uccāretabbaṃ, avicchindanīyasmiṃ hi ṭhāne vicchin-
15 ditvā paṭhitassa attho duṭṭho hoti. Evaṃ padavibhāgavibhā-
gavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthuccāraṇaviseso veditabbo. Ettha
hi *sotenā* ti ādisu dvipadatthagahaṇaṃ vibhāgo, ekapadattha-
gahaṇaṃ avibhāgo ti adhippeto. Ettha ca visuṃ vavatthitānaṃ
asamānasutikānaṃ ekato katvā samānasutikabhāvaaparikkappa-
20 naṃ atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ c' eva uccāraṇavisesadassan-
atthaṃ ca. Na hi etāni ⁴"sappo sappo" ti ādisu viya ekasmiṃ
yev' atthe samānasutikāni; evaṃ sante pi ekajjhakaraṇena
laddhaṃ samānasutilesaṃ gahetvā atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ
uccāraṇavisesadassanatthaṃ ca "samānasutikāni" ti vuttāni.
25 Esa nayo aññatṛā pi idisesu ṭhānesu.

Idam ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: yattha samānasutikānaṃ
atṭhārasākāresu yena kenaci ākārena atthaviseso labbhati,
vicchinditvā pana uccāraṇe saddavilāso vā^b na hoti attho vā
duṭṭho hoti, na tādisesu payogesū samānasutikāni padāni vic-
30 chinditvā uccāretabbāni. Tatra katamena cākārena atthavise-
salābho bhavati: padānaṃ vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena
vā, ⁵akkharasannidhānavasena vā padasannidhānavasena vā
padakkharasannidhānavasena vā, vicchāvasena vā, kamma-
ppavacanīyavasena vā, bhayakodhādisu uppannesu kathitāme(n)-
35 ḍitavacanavasena vā, guṇavācakasaddassa dviruttavasena vā,

¹ J VI 21²¹. ² Tikap 1¹⁹. ³ ***. ⁴ (40¹⁴). ⁵ (ns cit.: sannidhānā ti saṅgatibhūtā sannihitā ti attho, (!) Rūpasiddhiṭṭikā).

^a B^ens paṭi^o. ^b B^emns om.

kiriyūpadassa dviruttavasena vā, saṃhitūpadacchedavasena vā,
agāravatthaparidīpanavasena vā, nirantaratthaparidīpanavasena
vā, na-nirantaratthaparidīpanavasena vā, 'punappunam' icc
atthaparidīpanavasena vā, upamāne-*ivas*addavasena vā, *itisad-*
dam paṭicca saddapadatthavācakatthaparidīpanavasena vā, tathā-
5 pavattacittaparidīpanavasena^a vā ti imesu atṭhārasākāresu.
Vitthārato pana chabbīsāya ākāresu tato vā adhikesu yena
kenaci ākārena atthavisesalābho bhavati. Ettha padānaṃ
tāva vibhāgavasena vā avibhāgavasena vā samānasuti-
kānaṃ atthavisesalābhe ¹"sā naṃ saṅgati pāleti; ²abhikkamo 10
sānaṃ paññāyati; ³mā no deva avadhi; ⁴māno mayhaṃ na
vijjati" ti evamādayo payogā. Akkharasannidhānavasena
pana atthavisesalābhe ⁵"santehi mahito hito; ⁶saṅgā Saṅgāmajim
muttaṃ; ⁷tam ahaṃ brūmi brāhmaṇaṃ; ⁸dāṭhī dāṭhisu pak-
khandi maññaṃ māno yathā pure; ⁹sabbābhibhuṃ 'vasirasā sirasā 15
namāmi; ¹⁰bhūmito utṭhitā yāva brahmalokā vidhāvati acci
accimato loka ḍayhamānaṃhi tejasā" ti evamādayo payogā.
Padasannidhānavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹¹"āpo āpogataṃ;
¹²rāja-rājamahāmattādayo; ¹³sukhālokassa^b lokassa kārako ñā-
ṇacakkhudo; ¹⁴nirāpade pade ninno; ¹⁵anantaññaṃ karuṇā- 20
layaṃ layaṃ malassa buddhaṃ susamāhitaṃ hitaṃ namāmi
dhammaṃ bhavaṃ varam varam guṇākaraṇaṃ c' eva niraṅgaṇaṃ
gaṇaṃ" ti evamādayo payogā. Padakkharasannidhāna-
vasena atthavisesalābhe ¹⁶"pamāṇarahitaṃ hitaṃ; ¹⁷Siddhattho
sabbasiddhattho tilokamahito hito upagantvāna sambuddho 25
idam^c vacanam abravi" ti evamādayo payogā. Tatr' imā
akkharasannidhānādisu adhippāyaviññāpaniyo^d gāthā:

mahito iti saddamhā *makāro* ce vivecito,

saddo niratthako: ¹⁸ettha akkharan ti vade budho; 17

ñeyyā akkharayogena ¹⁹"santehi mahito hito" 30

icc ādisu sarūpānaṃ hoti atthavisesatā; 18

upasaggā nipātā ca yañ c' aññaṃ atthajotakaṃ

¹ J V 483¹¹. ² S V 80². ³ J VI 138¹¹. ⁴ Ap 32²⁹ (mayhaṃ = nā Ma-
hākassapa ā³, ns!). ⁵ ***. ⁶ Ud 6¹⁰. ⁷ Sn 620^f. ⁸ J IV 348¹⁴. ⁹ ***.
¹⁰ As 300¹⁰⁻¹¹. ¹¹ Dhs § 652. ¹² ***. ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ Bva *proem*. v. 1^{a-d}.
¹⁶ Ja I 1¹. ¹⁷ Ap 260⁸⁻⁹. ¹⁸ = tasmā ettha, ns. ¹⁹ (39¹³).

^a CeBmns 0attadīpana^o, *vide* 41²⁴. ^b B^e sukhālokassa (= sukho + ālo-
kassa, ns). ^c B^e imaṃ. ^d ns 0viññāpaniyo.

ekakkharam pi, viññūhi taṃ padan ti samīritam 19
 — padānaṃ sannidhānaṃ ca padakkharānaṃ eva ca
 samāse labbhamānattam sandhāya lapitam mayā. 20
 Vicchāvasena atthavisesalābhe ¹"gāme gāme satam kumbhā",
 5 *gāmo gāmo ramaṇīyo* ti evamādayo payogā; ettha hi vicchā-
 vasena sabbe pi gāmā pariggahitā;
 nānādhikaraṇānaṃ tu vattum ekakkhaṇamhi yā
 icchato vyāpitum icchā, sā vicchā ti pakittitā. 21
 Kammappavacanīyavasena atthavisesalābhe ²*rukkaṃ ruk-*
 10 *khaṃ pati vijjotati cando · rukkaṃ rukkaṃ pari vijjotati*
cando ti payogā, rukkhānaṃ upari vijjotati ti attho. Bhaya-
 kodhādisu uppannesu kathitāme(ṇ)ḍitavacanavasena
 pana atthavisesalābhe ime payogā, ³*bhaye tāva: coro coro ·*
sappo sappo icc ādayo; kodhe *vasala vasala, caṇḍāla caṇḍāla,*
 15 *vijja vijja, pahara pahara* icc ādayo; pasamsāyaṃ ⁴"sādhu
 sādhu Sāriputta; ⁵abhikkantaṃ bhante abhikkantaṃ bhante"
 icc ādayo; turite ⁶"abhikkamatha Vāseṭṭhā" ^aabhikkamatha
 Vāseṭṭhā" ^a, *gaccha gaccha, lunāhi lunāhi* icc ādayo; kotūhale
āgaccha āgaccha icc ādayo; accharīye ⁷"aho buddho aho
 20 buddho" icc ādayo; hāse "aho sukkaṃ aho sukkaṃ, aho manā-
 paṃ aho manāpaṃ" icc ādayo; soke ⁸"kakaṃ ekaputtaka
 kakaṃ ekaputtaka" icc ādayo; pasāde ⁹"bhavissanti Vajji
 bhavissanti Vajji" icc ādayo. Evaṃ bhayakodhādisu uppannesu
 25 pana atthantarābhāve pi dāhikammavasena padānaṃ atthajo-
 takabhāvo yeva atthavisesalābho.

¹⁰Bhaye kodhe pasamsāyaṃ turite kotūhalacchare
 hāse soke pasāde ca kare āme(ṇ)ḍitaṃ budho. 21^b
Casaddo avuttasamuccayattho, tena garahāsa(m)mānādinam^b
 30 saṅgaho dāṭṭhabbo. *Pāpo pāpo* ti ādisu hi garahāyaṃ, *abhi-*
rūpa abhirūpakā ti ādisu asa(m)māne, ¹¹"kv āyaṃ abala-
 balo^c viyā" ti ādisu atisayatthe āme(ṇ)ḍitaṃ dāṭṭhabbam. Gu-

¹ J VI 580¹⁰; vide Pat et Kās ad Pāṇ VIII 1: 4. ² Mmd 301 (Mmd
 Ce p. 251⁸). ³ 40¹³⁻²¹ cf. pṭ ad Sv I 228¹¹. ⁴ S II 49⁹. ⁵ D I 85⁷ (Sv).
⁶ D II 147¹⁵. ⁷ (Sv-pt cit. Bv 2: 45^c cf. infra 41²⁵). ⁸ M II 106⁷. ⁹ A III 76⁹.
¹⁰ Sp I 170²⁴, Sv I 228¹¹. ¹¹ Vin III 181⁵.

^a Bc Vāseṭṭha. ^b Sv-pt: garahā-asammān^o (ns = kai¹ rai¹ khrañ³ +
 ma mrat nui³ khrañ³). ^c Cc abalaabalo.

navacakassa dviruttavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹"kaṇho
 kaṇho ca [ghoro] ghero cā" ti evamādayo; kaṇho kaṇho ti
 hi ativa kaṇho ti attho. Kiriyāpadassa dviruttavasena
 atthavisesalābhe ²"dhame dhame nātidhame" ti evamādayo;
 tattha dhame dhame ti dhameyya no na dhameyya, nātidhame ³
 ti pamāṇātikantaṃ pana na dhameyya. Saṃhitāpadacche-
 dasena atthavisesalābhe *narānarā, surāsura*, ⁴"kātakata-
 kusalākusalavisayaṃ vipattiśārākārena pavattaṃ anusocanaṃ
 kukkuccan" ti evamādayo. Ettha pana viññūnaṃ paramako-
 10 sallaṇaṇatthaṃ silokaṃ racayāma:

hitāhitā hitaṃ hitaṃ ānubhāvena te jina

pavarāpavarāhacca bhavāmānamayā mayan ti. 22

Agāravattaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe ⁵"tuvaṃ-
 tuva-pesuñña-kalaha-viggaha-vivādā" ti evamādayo. Niranta-
 ratthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesalābhe *divase divase pari-* 15
bhañjati ti evamādayo. Na-nirantarattaparidīpanavasena
 atthavisesalābhe ⁶"khaṇe khaṇe piti uppajjati" ti evamādayo.
 'Punappunam' icc atthaparidīpanavasena atthavisesa-
 lābhe ⁷"muḥuṃ muḥuṃ bhāyayate" ^akumāre" ti evamādayo.
 Upamāne *ivasaddavasena* atthavisesalābhe ⁸"rājā rakkhatu
 dhammena attano va paṇaṃ paṇaṃ" ti evamādayo. *Itisaddaṃ*
 paṭicca saddapadatthavācakatthaparidīpanavasena at-
 thavisesalābhe ⁹"buddho buddho ti kathayanto somanassaṃ
 pavedayin" ti evamādayo. Tathāpavattacittatthaparidī-
 panavasena atthavisesalābhe ¹⁰"buddho buddho ti cintento mag- 25
 gaṃ sodhem' ahaṃ tadā" ti evamādayo. Evaṃ idisesu payo-
 gesu samānasutikapadaṃ vicchinditvā na uccāretabbam, vic-
 chinditvā hi uccāraṇe sati saddavilāso na bhavati; katthaci pana
¹¹"kātakakusalākusalavisayan" ^b ti evamādisu vicchinditvā
 uccāritassa attho duṭṭho hoti, tasmā vicchinditvā na uccāretab- 30
 bam, ekābaddhaṃ yeva katvā uccāretabbam. Iti samānasutikesu
 vinicchayo chabbisāya ākārehi ¹¹adhikehi ca maṇḍitvā dassito.

Yasmā pana samānasutikesu vinicchaye dassite asamāna-

¹ J IV 183¹² (Ja). ² J I 283²⁷ (Ja). ³ (cf. As 258⁴). ⁴ (A IV 401¹ cf.
 D II 59²). ⁵ (cf. Vm 143¹³). ⁶ J III 99¹⁴. ⁷ As 430⁸. ⁸ Bv 2: 42^{cd}. ⁹ Bv 2: 45^{cd}.
¹⁰ (41⁷). ¹¹ (40²⁵).

^a ita J (Ec); Cc (J codd. Ck^s) bhāsayate; B^{ns} bhāyapate, B^m
 bhāyābhūte. ^b Bemns recte(?) kātakakusalakusalā^o.

sutikesu pi vinicchayo dassetabbo hoti, tasmā tam pi dasses-sāma. Yattha niggahitāmhā ¹parākāralopo pi pāṭho paññāyati saññogavyañjanassa visaññogattam pi, tesu payogesu ²niggahitapadam anantarapadena saddhim ekābaddham yeva katvā ³uccāretabbam, katamāni tāni: ⁴"sace bhutto bhaveyyāham 'sājivo garahito mama; 'puppham 'sā uppajj[at]i; 'khayamattam na nibbānam 'sa gambhīrādivācato" ti evamādayo. Ettha hi *sace bhutto bhaveyyāham* ti ādinā vicchedam akatvā, ⁵ananta-resu dvīsu gāthāpadesu antarībhūtānam^a dvinnam samānasuti-
¹⁰ kapadānam ekato uccāraṇam iva, anantarapadehi saddhim ekābaddhuccāraṇavasena *sace bhutto bhaveyyāham 'sājivo garahito mamā* ti ādinā uccāretabbam, evarūpo yeva hi uccāraṇaviseso sakalehi pi porāṇehi viññūhi anumato uccārito ca 'assa ājivo garahito mama, assā uppajj[at]i, assa gambhīrādivā-
¹⁵ cato' ti evamādiatthappaṭipādanassānurūpattā. Yattha pana yādise uccāraṇe kariyamāne attho parivvyatto hoti, tesu payogesu kvaci *casadda-panasaddā*diyogaṭṭhāne isakam vicchinditvā padam uccāretabbam, seyyathidam ⁷"vālā ca lapasakkharā^b; ⁸accantasantā pana yā ayam nibbānasampadā; ⁹idam dukkhan
²⁰ ti vācam bhāsato idam dukkhan ti ñāṇam pavattati ti | āmantā || *i* ti ca *dan* ti ca *du* ti ca *khan* ti ca ñāṇam pavattati ti | na hevam vattabbe" ti evamādayo payogā. Etesu hi paṭhamappayoge *vālā cā* ti isakam vicchinditvā *lapasakkharā* ti uccāretabbam; tattha lapasakkharā ti sakkharasadisamadhuravacanā,
²⁵ Jātakatṭhakathāyam pana ¹⁰"niratthakavacanehi sakkharā viya madhurā" ti vuttam, tasmātra bahubbihi-tappurisavasena dvidhā samāso datṭhabbo: lapā sakkharā viya yāsam tā lapasakkharā, lapehi vā sakkharā viyā ti lapasakkharā ti. Dutiyappayoge *accantasantā pana* iti isakam vicchinditvā *yā* ti uccāretabbam,
³⁰ 'yā pana ayam nibbānasampadā *accantasantā* ti hi attho. Tatiyappayoge "*i* ti ca, *dan* ti ca, *du* ti ca, *khan* ti cā" ti etesu catusu ṭhānesu *ikāraṇ* ca *daṃkāraṇ* ca *dukāraṇ* ca *khaṃ-*

¹ = nok aakkharā kye sañ lañ⁸ phrac so, ns. ² = niggahit rhi so pud, ns. ³ Mil 370¹². ⁴ Vin III 18¹⁶. ⁵ Saccas 305^{ab}. ⁶ (ns cit. Sd supra 1²: omaggañāyena | yena⁹). ⁷ J V 448²⁰. ⁸ Vm 58¹⁷. ⁹ Kv 455²⁷ (Kva 130²⁵) *Points of Controversy* p. 258 n. 2; Sd § 33. ¹⁰ Ja V 449²⁷.

^a ita Bemns (= pādantayati khrā⁸ sañ phrac rve¹ phrac kun so, ns); Ce anantarībhūtānam. ^b CeBemns *ubique* ⁹sakkharā (Mg VII 168).

kaṇā ca isakam vicchinditvā tadanantaram *ti-casaddā* uccāretabba^a; ettha hi avicchinditvā uccāraṇe sati aññathā gahe-tabbatta attho duṭṭho bhavati, katham: idisesu ṭhānesu avic-chinditvā uccāraṇe sati *itisaddo* 'evan' ti atthavācako nipāto siyā sandhivasena pana *ikāratthavācako* rūḥisaddo na siyā, ⁵ *dantisaddo* damanatto siyā *daṃkāravācako* na siyā, *dutisaddo* niratthako siyā *dukāravācako* na siyā, *khantisaddo* khamanatto siyā *khaṃkāravācako* na siyā — tasmā *ikāra-daṃkāra-dukāra-khaṃkāraṇi* isakam vicchinditabbāni, ettha hi 'i iti, daṃ iti, du iti, khaṃ iti' ti ādinā samhitāpadacchedo veditabbo, para-
¹⁰ bhūtassa ca *ikāra*ssa lopo. Na pan' ettha idam vattabbam ||: sarūpasarānam visaye parabhūtassa sarūpasarassa lopo na hoti, pubbasarass' eva lopo hoti ¹"tatr āyan" ti ettha viyā ti ||: ²"akilāsuno vaṇṇupathe^b khaṇantā udaṅgaṇe tattha papam avindun" ti pāliyam sarūpaparasarassa lopadassanato. Tathā ¹⁵ hi atṭhakathācariyehi ³"pavaddham āpam papan" ti attho samvaṇṇito. Tasmā "iticā" ti etthā pi 'i iti cā' ti chedam katvā dvīsu *ikāresu* parassa *ikāra*ssa lopo katabbo, na pubbassa; pubbasmiṃ hi *ikāravācako* *ikāre* natṭhe nipātabhūtena *itisad-*
²⁰ dena *ikārasamkhāto* attho na viññāyeyya, nipātabhūtassa pana ²⁰ *itisaddassa* *ikāre* natṭhe pi so attho viññāyat' eva ⁴"Devadatto ti me sutan" ti ettha *Devadattapadattho* viya. Tasmā *itisad-*
²⁵ dassa parabhūtassa *ikāra*ss' eva lopo katabbo, na pubbassa *ikāravācakassa* *ikāra*ssa. ⁵Kaccāyane pana yebhuyyappavattim sandhāya asarūpasarato parass' eva asarūpasarassa lopo vutto, ²⁵ na sarūpasarato parassa sarūpasarassa; ⁶*Mahāpadesasuttehi* vā sarūpassa parasarassa lopo vutto ti datṭhabbam. ⁷"Antarā ca Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandan" ti ādisu pana *casaddā*diyogaṭṭhāne pi sati vicchinditvā padam na uccāretabbam. Yattha ca āgamak-kharādini^c dissanti, tesu payogesu pubbapadāni vicchinditvā na
³⁰ uccāretabbāni āgamakkharavantehi parapadehi saddhim yeva uccāretabbāni, seyyathidam ⁸"nakkhattarājā-r-iva tārakānam; ⁹Bhagavā eta-d-avoca" icc evamādayo payogā. Yattha yesum

¹ (cf. Rūp 17). ² J I 109¹⁴. ³ Ja I 109²³; Sd § 32. ⁴ Vin II 203⁹. ⁵ Kc 13. ⁶ Sv ad D II 123³⁰ = Mp ad A II 167³³: mahāpadeso ti mahāokāse, mahā-apadeso vā. ⁷ D I 1⁴. ⁸ J V 148⁹. ⁹ A I 1⁷.

^a ns ticasaddo uccāretabbo. ^b B² ns vaṇṇupathe. ^c ns āgamakkharāni.

visum visum sambandho dissati attho ca yujjati, tattha tāni atthānūrūpaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ¹"na-hāne ussukkaṃ akāsi · ussukkaṃ pi akāsi yāguyā khādaniye bhattasmim" icc evamādayo payogā; ettha hi *nahāne ussukkaṃ* ⁵*akāsi* ti vicchinditvā *ussukkaṃ pi akāsi yāguyā khādaniye bhattasmim* ti uccāretabbāṃ, evaṃ hi sati 'na kevalaṃ so bhikkhu nahāne yeva ussukkaṃ akāsi, atha kho yāguyā pi khādaniye pi bhattasmim pi ussukkaṃ akāsi' ti atthappakāsane samattho bhavati atthānappayutto samuccayavācako *apī*saddo. Yattha pana ¹⁰yesam itarena vā ekekapadena ^a ubhayapadehi vā sambandho dissati sah' ev' atthayuttiyā, tattha tāni yathārahaṃ vicchinditvā uccāretabbāni, seyyathidaṃ ²"so dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhe kalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ savyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti; ³paṭi-casamuppādaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi taṃ suñātha sādhuṃ kaṃ manasikarotha; ⁴ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvan" ti evamādayo payogā. Tatr' imā adhippāyaviññāpikā gāthā:

dhammasaddena^b vā ⁵brahmacariyasaddena^c vā padaṃ
yojetvā iraye viññū sātthaṃ-savyañjanaṃ t' idam, 23
²⁰*⁶sādhukaṃ* ti padaṃ viññū *suñāthā* ti padena vā
tathā *manasikarotha* iti vuttapadena vā
iraye yojayitvāna ubhayehi padehi vā; 24
(⁷*sampasādanasaddena ajjhataṃ* ti padaṃ budho
cetasv-ekodibhāvan ti padena pi ca yojaye)^d — (24^b)
²⁵ekamekena sambandho sambandho ubhayehi vā
dissati ti vijāneyya saddhim ev' atthayuttiyā. 25
N' attano matiyā eso attho ettha mayā ruto,
pubbācariyasihānaṃ nayaṃ nissāya me ruto. 26
Evaṃvidhesu aññesu pāthesu pi ayan nayo
³⁰netabbo nayadakkhena sāsanaṭṭhagavesinā: 27
atthānūrūpato saddaṃ atthaṃ saddānūrūpato
cintayitvāna medhāvī vohare na yathā-tathā ti. 28
Ayam ettha attha-saddacintā.

¹ ***. ² Vin III 1¹⁸. ³ S II 1¹¹. ⁴ D I 37¹². ⁵ Sp I 127^{10, 28} (Sv I 179¹⁷⁻¹⁹). ⁶ Spk ad S II 1¹¹ (sādhukapadaṃ vā ubhayapadehi yojetvā . . .), cf. Pj II 177⁵. ⁷ Vm 156¹⁸⁻²⁰.

^a ns ad. vā. ^b B^{ns} dhammasaddena. ^c ns brahmacariyasaddena.

^d ns *hunc versum de suo addidit*; tatiyaprayug nhuik adhippāy pra gāthā ma lā ra kā⁸ i sui¹ chui ap eñ¹: sampas^o . . . yojaye; (CeBem om.).

Atthatisayayoge evaṃ upalakkhetabbāṃ: *bhūdhātu* atthatisayayogato vaḍḍhane diṭṭhā. ¹"Ekam antaṃ nisinnō kho Mahanamo Licchavi udānam udānesi: bhavissanti Vajjī bhavissanti Vajjī ti" iti vā, ²"aham eva dūsiyā bhūnahatā rañño Mahapatāpassā" ti vā, ³"vedā na tānāya bhavanti-r-assa^b mit-⁵ tadduno bhūnahuno narassā" ti vā, ⁴"bhūnahaccaṃ kataṃ mayā" ti vā evaṃ vaḍḍhane diṭṭhā.

Vacanasāṅgahe evaṃ upalakkhetabbāṃ: vattamānāya vibhattiyā parassapadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanaṃ pañcamiyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: ¹⁰*tumhe bhavatha*; vattamānā-pañcaminaṃ parassapade uttamapurisacatukke ekavacanaṃ ekavacanena, bahuvacanaṃ pi bahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhavāmi mayaṃ bhavāma*; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisekavacanaṃ hiyyattan'-ajjataninaṃ attanopadehi dvīhi majjhimapurisekavacanehi sadisaṃ katthaci ¹⁵vaṇṇasamudāyavasena kañci^c visesaṃ vajjetvā — esa nayo uttaratrā pi yojetabbo —: *tvaṃ bhavase* idam vattamānāya rūpaṃ, *tvaṃ abhavase* idam hiyyattan'-ajjataninaṃ rūpaṃ; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ uttamapurisekavacanaṃ pañcamiyā attanopaden' uttamapurisekavacanena ca parokkhāya parassapadena ²⁰majjhimapurisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhavase* idam vattamānā-pañcaminaṃ rūpaṃ, *tvaṃ babhūve* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ; vattamānāya attanopadaṃ uttamapurisabahuvacanaṃ parokkhājataninaṃ attanopadehi dvīhi uttamapurisabahuvacanehi sadisaṃ: *mayaṃ bhavāmahe* idam vattamā- ²⁵nāya rūpaṃ, *mayaṃ babhūvimhe* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *mayaṃ abhavimhe* idam ajjatanīyā rūpaṃ. Pañcamiyā attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanaṃ parokkhāya attanopadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavavho* idam pañcamiyā rūpaṃ, *tumhe babhūvivho* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ. ³⁰Parokkhāya parassapadaṃ paṭhamapurisabahuvacanaṃ hiyyattaniyā parassapadena paṭhamapurisabahuvacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *te babhūvu* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *te abhavu* idam hiyyattan'-ajjataninaṃ rūpaṃ; parokkhāya parassapadaṃ maj- ³⁵

¹ A III 76¹⁻⁹ (Mp). ² J III 179¹⁶ (Ja). ³ J VI 206⁵⁻⁶ (Ja). ⁴ J VI 579³ (Ja).

^a CeB^m vohārena. ^b B^{ns} bhavanti-d-assa. ^c CeB^{emns} kiñci (B^m ad. pi).

jhimapurisabahuvacanāṃ attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena ca hiyyattaniyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena ca attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena cā ti catuhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *tumhe babhūvittha so babhūvittha* imāni parokkhāya rūpāni, *tumhe abhavaṭṭha so abhavaṭṭha* imāni hiyyattaniyā rūpāni, *tumhe abhavittha* idam ajjataniyā rūpaṃ; parokkhāya parassapadaṃ uttamapurisekavacanāṃ hiyyattaniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā attanopaden' uttamapurisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ babhūvaṃ* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhavaṃ* idam hiyyattan'-ajjatanināṃ rūpaṃ; parokkhāya parassapadaṃ uttamapurisabahuvacanāṃ hiyyattaniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *mayāṃ babhūvimha* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *mayāṃ abhavamha* idam hiyyattaniyā rūpaṃ; parokkhāya attanopadaṃ uttamapurisekavacanāṃ hiyyattaniyā attanopaden' uttamapurisekavacanena ca ajjataniyā parassapaden' uttamapurisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ babhūviṃ* idam parokkhāya rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhaviṃ* idam hiyyattan'-ajjatanināṃ rūpaṃ. Hiyyattaniyā parassapadaṃ paṭhamapurisekavacanāṃ ajjataniyā attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *so abhavaṃ*; hiyyattaniyā parassapadaṃ majjhimapurisekavacanāṃ ajjataniyā parassapadena majjhimapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *tvaṃ abhavo*. Bhavissantiyā parassapadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanāṃ kālātipattiyā parassapadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena attanopadena paṭhamapurisekavacanena cā ti dvīhi vacanehi sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavissatha* idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *tumhe abhavissatha so abhavissatha* imāni kālātipattiyā rūpāni; bhavissantiyā attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisekavacanāṃ kālātipattiyā attanopadena majjhimapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *tvaṃ bhavissase* idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *tvaṃ abhavissase* idam kālātipattiyā rūpaṃ; bhavissantiyā attanopadaṃ majjhimapurisabahuvacanāṃ kālātipattiyā attanopadena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena sadisaṃ: *tumhe bhavissavhe* idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *tumhe abhavissavhe* idam kālātipattiyā rūpaṃ; bhavissantiyā attanopadaṃ uttamapurisekavacanāṃ kālātipattiyā parassapaden' uttamapurisekavacanena sadisaṃ: *ahaṃ bhavissaṃ* idam bhavissantiyā rūpaṃ, *ahaṃ abhavissaṃ* idam kālātipattiyā

rūpaṃ. Sesāni sabbāsam aṭṭhannaṃ vibhattinaṃ vacanāni aññamaññaṃ visadisāni ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Bhavanti c' atra:

vattamānā-pañcamīsu *thadvayaṃ* samudīritam,
tumhe bhavatha icc atra udāharaṇakam^a dvidhā; 29
midvayaṃ madvayaṃ c' eva tāsū vuttaṃ dvidhā dvidhā, 5
bhavāmi ti *bhavāmā* ti c' ettha rūpāni niddise; 30
vattamānaka-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
settayaṃ · *bhavase tvaṃ* ti vattamānāvibhattito,
abhavase ti hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattito; 31
vattamānā-pañcamikā-parokkhāsu vibhattisu 10
ettayaṃ lapitam, tattha ādo dvinnam vasena tu
jaññā: *ahaṃ bhava* ti, *tvaṃ babhūve* ti parokkhato; 32
vattamānā-parokkh'-ajjatanīsu tisu sadditam
mhetṭayaṃ, kamato rūpaṃ *mayāṃsaddavisesiyaṃ*
sambhavāmi *babhūvimhe* *abhaviṃ* ti niddise. 33 15
Pañcamikā-parokkhāsu *vhodvayaṃ*, rūpaṃ ettha hi
bhavavho *babhūvivho* ti *tumhes*saddavisesiyaṃ. 34
Parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
uttayaṃ, *te babhūvū* ti rūpaṃ jaññā parokkhato,
hiyyattan'-ajjatanito jaññā: *te abhava* iti; 35 20
parokkhamhi vā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
sadditam *ta-thasamyogapañcakam*^b iti niddise, 36
babhūvitthadvayaṃ tattha rūpaṃ jaññā parokkhajam
bavhatth'-ekatthato vuttaṃ majjhimā-ppathamavhayaṃ, 37
abhavaṭṭhadvayaṃ ñeyyaṃ hiyyattanivibhattijam 25
bavhatth'-ekatthato vuttaṃ, majjhimā paṭhamo ca so, 38
abhavitthā t' idam rūpaṃ ajjatanivibhattijam,
tañ ca kho bahukatthamhi *tumhes*saddena yojaye; 39
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīsu kittitam
antayaṃ, tattha ādiyaṃ *babhūvaṃ* rūpaṃ iritam, 30
duvinnam *abhavaṃ* rūpaṃ *ahaṃsaddena* yojaye; 40
parokkhakā-hiyyattanīvasena *mhadukaṃ*: *mayāṃ*^c
babhūvimha *abhavamha*^d iti rūpadvayaṃ kamā; 41
parokkhavhaya-hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattisu
intayan tu, tahiṃ rūpaṃ *babhūvin* ti parokkhajam, 35
abhavin t' itarāsan tu, *ahaṃsaddayutakhilā*^e. 42

^a (B^c udāharaṇam). ^b B^c vātthasamyogap^o. ^c B^c matam, ^d B^c abhavimha. ^e B^c ns oākhiḷam

- Hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu ādvayaṃ matam, ettha hi
abhavā iti ekatthe rūpaṃ paṭhamaporisaṃ; 43
 hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu odvayaṃ vuttam, ettha tu
abhavo iti ekatthe rūpaṃ majjhimaporisaṃ. 44
 5 Bhavissantiya^a-kālātipattisu dvīsu bhāsitaṃ
 bavhatth' ekattha-bavhatthe^b sasamyogaṃ^c *ssathattayaṃ*:
tumhe bhavissath' icc etaṃ bhavissantiyato^a matam,
abhavissatha tumhe ti *abhavissatha so* ti ca
 kālātipattito vuttam etaṃ hi vacanadvayaṃ; 46
 10 bhavissantiya^a-kālātipattisu samudīritaṃ
 majjhimapurisaṭṭhāne sasamyogaṃ *ssaseyugaṃ*, 47
bhavissase tvam icc etaṃ *tvam abhavissase* ti ca
 imāni tu payogāni tattha viññū pakāsaye; 48
 [s]*savhedvayaṃ sena yutaṃ ssamdvayaṃ* ca catukkakaṃ^d
 15 idam pi kathitaṃ dvīsu yathārutavibhattisu: 49
bhavissavhe ti bavhatthe bhavissantikamajjhimo,
 bavhatthe *abhavissavhe* kālātipattimajjhimo, 50
bhavissaṃ iti ekatthe bhavissantika-m-uttamo
abhavissaṃ ti^e ekatthe kālātipattikuttamo. 51
 20 Iti vuttāni vutthehi vacanehi samānataṃ
 yant' ekaccehi, taṃ sabbaṃ ekatālīsadhā ṭhitaṃ; 52
 sesāni pañcapaññāsa asamānāni sabbathā,
 etaṃ nayaṃ gahetvāna vade sabbattha-sambhavā ti. 53
 Ayam ettha samānāsamanavasena vacanasāṅgaho. Āgamalak-
 25 khaṇavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgahe evaṃ upalakkhe-
 tabbaṃ:
 bhavissanti-parokkh'-ajjatanī-kālātipattisu
 niccaṃ kvaci kvac' āniccaṃ *īkārāgamaṇaṃ* bhave. 54
īkārāgamaṇaṃ taṃ hi parokkhāyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ
 30 bavhatthe majjhimatṭhāne bavhatthe c' uttame siyā, 55
 parassapadaṃ sandhāya idaṃ vacanaṃ iritaṃ,
 uttamekavaco cā pi n' etassa attanopade
 hoti ti avagantabbam; bhavissantimhi sabbaso. 56
 Hiyyattan'-ajjatanika-kālātipattisu pana
 35 *akārāgamaṇaṃ* hoti sabbaso iti lakkhaye; 57
 ajjatanimhi bavhatthe majjhime uttame tathā

^a ita CeBemns, vide 48¹⁶, 18. ^b Be bavhatte bahuekatte. ^c B^{ens} sa-
 samyoga -. ^d B^{ens} catukkataṃ. ^e Be iti.

- bavhatthamhi *akārena īkārāgamaṇaṃ* bhave; 58
īkārāgamaṇaṃ niccaṃ kālātipattiyaṃ bhave,
akārāgamaṇaṃ tattha anekantikam iritaṃ. 59
Ākārāgamaṇaṃ yeva hiyyattanyaṃ pakāsati,
 parokkhāyaṃ bhavissantiyaṃ c' *īkāro* yeva dissati,
 60 *akārāgamaṇaṃ* c' eva *īkārāgamaṇaṃ* pi ca 5
 ajjatanika-kālātipattisu pana dissati; 61
 tisu sesavibhattisu n' *ākārattayaṃ* iritaṃ:
 vattamānāya pañcamaṃ sattamiyaṃ ti sabbaso. 62
īkāren' eva sahitā dve bhavanti vibhattiyo 10
 satta dvādasa hont' ettha vacanāni ti lakkhaye; 63
akāren' eva sahitā ekā yeva vibhatti tu,
 dvādasa vacanān' ettha bhavanti ti ca lakkhaye; 64
akār'-īkārasahitā duve yeva vibhattiyo
 cattāri dvādasaṃ^a c' eva vacanāni bhavant' idha; 65 15
ākārattayaṃ muttā tu tisso yeva vibhattiyo,
 vacanān' ettha chaṭṭiṃsa honti ti paridipaye; 66
 parokkhā-ajjatanisu pañc' aṭṭha ca yathākkamaṃ
īkāro vimuttāni vacanāni bhavant' iti 67
 evam ettha vibhattinaṃ channavutividhāna ca 20
 saṅgaho vacanānaṃ ti viññātabbo vibhāvinā ti. 68
 Ayam ettha āgamalakkhāṇavasena vibhattivacanasāṅgaho.
 Kālavasena pana vibhattivacanasāṅgahe duvidho saṅ-
 gaho: kālattayavasena saṅgaho kālachakkavasena saṅgaho cā
 ti. Tattha vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamīvibhattiyo paccuppanakā- 25
 likā, vattamānā-pañcamī-sattamīvibhatyantāni padāni paccuppan-
 navacanāni; parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhattiyo atitakālikā,
 parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhatyantāni padāni atitavacanāni;
 bhavissantivibhatti^b anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni pa-
 dāni anāgatavacanāni; kālātipattivibhatti pana katthaci atitakā- 30
 likā katthaci anāgatakālikā, tasmā tadantāni padāni atitavacanāni
 pi anāgatavacanāni pi honti, — ayaṃ kālattayavasena vibhat-
 tivacanasāṅgaho. Ayaṃ pana kālachakkavasena vibhattiva-
 canasāṅgaho: parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhattiyo atitakālikā,
 parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanīvibhatyantāni padāni atitavacanāni; 35
 bhavissantivibhatti anāgatakālikā, bhavissantivibhatyantāni pa-

^a ita CeBemns. ^b (Be vibhattiyo).

- dāni anāgatavacanāni; vattamānāvibhatti paccuppannakālikā, vattamānāvibhatyantāni padāni paccuppannavacanāni; pañcamivibhatti āṇattikālikā, pañcamivibhatyantāni padāni āṇattivacanāni; sattamivibhatti parikappakālikā, sattamivibhatyantāni padāni parikappavacanāni — ettha pana āṇattivacanāni ti ca parikappavacanāni ti ca idaṃ kathāsīsamattam · āsiṭṭhānumatyādisu pañcamyādīnaṃ dissanato —; kālātipattivibhatti kālātipattikālikā, kālātipattivibhatyantāni padāni kālātipattivacanāni — evaṃ kālachakkavasena vibhattivacanasaṅgaho veditabbo.
- 10 Kālasaṅgahe tividho kālasaṅgaho: kālattayasaṅgaho kālacatukkasaṅgaho kālachakkasaṅgaho cā ti.
- Paccuppanne vattamānā pañcamī sattamī c' imā, hont' ātite parokkhādī saha kālātipattiyā, 69
- anāgate bhavissanti kālātipattikā pi vā;
- 15 evaṃ kālattayaṃ ñeyyaṃ, ākhyātaṃ tappakāsakaṃ. 70
- || Nanu Kaccāyane ganthe kālo vutto catubbidho
- 1"paccuppanne, 'nuttakāle, atite, 'nāgate" iti. 71
- | Saccam vutto; 'nuttakālo paccuppanno^a ti icchito ·
- 2'samīpe vuttakālo' ti atthasambhavato pana; 72
- 20 tathā hi 3"yan tikālan" ti vuttam ācariyehi pi, na kālato vinim(m)uttam^b ākhyātaṃ kiñci dissati. 73
- || Nanu cāvuttakāle ti attho tatra tu yujjati, tathā hi chabbidho kālo Niruttimhi pakāsito: 74
- atit' ānāgato paccuppanno āṇatti-m-eva ca
- 25 parikappo ca kālassa atipattī ti chabbidho; 75
- duve vibhattiyo tattha āṇatti-parikappikā
- kālam anāmasitvā pi niruttaññūhi bhāsītā, 76
- gacchatu gaccheyy' icc ādivacane kathite na hi
- kriyā nipphajjati, niṭṭham na gatā, nātipannikā; 77
- 30 "kālātipattikā saddā atite 'nāgate pi ca bhavanti" ti yathā vuttā Niruttimhi vidūhi ve, 78
- 'pañcamī-sattamivhitā āṇatti-parikappikā
- paccuppanne bhavanti' ti na tathā tattha bhāsītā, 79
- tasmā 4Kaccāyane ganthe "nuttakāle" ti yaṃ padaṃ,

¹ Kc 415—417, 419, 423. ² Mmd 417 (Mmd C^e 347²⁷). ³ (cf. 10⁸⁴; vide 55²¹). ⁴ (Kc 417).

^a (nsP paccuppanne). ^b CeBemns *ubique* vinimutta, *hic* — — —, *at* Pariccheda 5 str 43^a — — —.

- attho 'avuttakāle' ti tassa ñāyati me mati^a. 80
- | Saccam; evan tu sante pi āṇatti-parikappikā
- paccuppanne pi daṭṭhabbā paṇḍitena nayaññunā; 81
- 'kasmā' ti ce: āṇapanam parikappo ca saccato
- paccuppanne yato 1atthā nipphannā dissare 1ime; 82 5
- "anuttakāle" ti padaṃ etass' atthassa jotakaṃ
- 'samīpe vuttakāle' ti atthadīpanato 'tha vā. 83
- Atthānaṃ gamanādīnaṃ nipphatti na tu dissati
- gacchatu gaccheyy' icc ādi vuttakāle yato, tato 84
- avuttakāle niddiṭṭhā taddīpakavibhattiyo 10
- kālo vā "vuttakālo" ti icc evaṃ gahito^b idha
- Dakkhināsuddhipāṭhamhi katā va 2"tatiyā ayam" 85
- kālādīpanatā tāsam iti yujjati n' aññathā'
- atthadvayaṃ pakāsetum ganthe Kaccāyanavhaye 86
- thero Kaccāyano "nuttakāle" ti padam abravi. 87 15
- Evaṃ tidhā catudhā pi vutto kālāna saṅgaho,
- chadhā idāni kālānaṃ saṅgaho nāma niyyate: 88
- Vibhattiyo parokkhā ca hiyyattanivibhattiyo
- atha ajjatanī cā ti tisso 'tite pakāsītā, 89
- anāgate bhavissanti bhavati ti pakittitā, 20
- paccuppanne vattamānā tikāle pañcadhā katā;
- pañcamī-sattamavhitā^c āṇatti-parikappikā, 90
- saṅgayhamānā tā yanti paccuppannamhi saṅgahaṃ. 91
- Yasmā pañcamibhūtāya vattamānāya ṭhānato
- samānā pañcamī hoti, tasmā sā "pañcamī" matā; 92 25
- sattamī pana kiñcāpi samānā tāhi, sattamā
- hoti yasmā, tato vuttā "sattamī" t' eva no mati. 93
- || 'Kālātipattiyādihi, yajj evaṃ, vattamānikā
- chaṭṭhi bhavēyya kālātipattikātitavācīkā, 94
- pañcamī tāya chaṭṭh' assa tulyattā ṭhānato nanu, 30
- tāhi satta-vibhattihi sattamī "atṭhami" siyā'
- iti ce koci bhāseyya, | 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye ·
- atite 'nāgate cāpi kālātipattisambhavā; 96
- tathā hi bhāsītā Cūlaniruttimhi visuṃ ayam:
- "kālātipaty atitamh' ānāgate cā" ti dīpaye. 97 35

^a = ime atthā, ns. ² M III 236¹⁵ (dakkhiṇāvisuddhi .. na visujjati).

^a B^ens ñāyati-m-ev' idaṃ. ^b (B^e gatito). ^c B^e sattamivhitā.

- || 1''Kriyātipanne 'tite' ti kasmā Kaccāyane rutam'
athā pi ce vadeyy', | atra "pāyenā" ti pakāsaye, 98
yebhuyyena hi lokasmiṃ atītamhi pavattati
kālātipattisamyutto vohāro iti lakkhaye. 99
- 5 Atr' idam kālātipattiyā atītavacanam: 2''sac' āyam bhikkhave
rājā pitaram dhammikam dhammarājānam jīvita na voropes-
satha, imasmim yeva^a āsane virajam vītamalam dhammacak-
khum uppajjissathā ti; 3passĀnanda imam Mahādhanam seṭṭhi-
puttam imasmim yeva nagare asītikotiḍhanam^b khepetvā
10 bhariyam ādāya bhikkhāya carantam, sace hi ayam paṭhama-
vaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojayissā imasmim nagare
aggaseṭṭhi abhavissā, sace pana nikkhamitvā pabbajissā ara-
hattam pāpuṇissā bhariyā pi 'ssa anāgāmiphale patiṭṭhahissā,
sace majjhimavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojayissā
15 dutiyaseṭṭhi abhavissā, nikkhamitvā pabbajanto anāgāmī abha-
vissā bhariyā pi 'ssa sakadāgāmiphale patiṭṭhahissā, sace pacchi-
mavaye bhoge akhepetvā kammante payojayissā tatiyaseṭṭhi
abhavissā nikkhamitvā pabbajanto sakadāgāmī abhavissā bha-
riyā pi 'ssa sotāpattiphale patiṭṭhahissā' iti vā 4''sace satthā
20 agāram ajjhāvasissā, cakkavattī rājā abhavissā Rāhulasāmaṇero
pariṇāyakaratanam therī itthiratanam sakalacakkavālarajjam
etesāñ ñeva abhavissā' iti vā — evam kālātipattiyā atītavaca-
nam bhavati. Katham kālātipattiyā anāgatavacanam bhavati:
5''ciram pi bhakkho abhavissā^c sace na vivademase^d, asīsakam
25 anaṅgutṭham sigālo harati rohitam'' iti vā 6''sace Ānanda
nālabhissā^c mātugāmo tathāgatappavedite dhammavinaye agā-
rasmā anagāriyam pabbajjam, ciraṭṭhitikam Ānanda brahma-
cariyam abhavissā' iti vā 7''ayam Aṅgulimālassa mātā 'Aṅgu-
limālam ānessāmi' ti gacchatī, sace samāgamissati, Aṅgulimālo
30 'aṅgulisahassam pūressāmi' ti mātaram māressati, sac' āham
na gamissāmi mahājāniko abhavissā''^c iti vā — evam kālātipat-
tiyā anāgatavacanam bhavati. Kaccāyane pana yebhuyyena
atītappavattim sandhāya kālātipattivibhattiyā atītakālikatā vuttā
ti datṭhabbam.

¹ Kc 424. ² D I 86³. ³ (cf. Pvā 5²³). ⁴ ***. ⁵ J III 335¹¹. ⁶ A IV 278¹⁶.
⁷ cf. Ps III 305⁴ sqq.

^a B^e yev' assa. ^b B^{ens} dveasitī^o. ^c C^eBm ossa. ^d B^e vivadāmase.

- Kaccāyane pi vā 'esā kālātipattikā pana
anāgate pi hoti' ti ayam attho pi dissate; 100
1''apaccakkhe parokkhāy' atīte'' iti hi lakkhane
sante py atītaggahane anapekkhiya tam idam 101
2''anāgate bhavissanti'' iti suttass' anantaram 5
3kālātipattivacanā anāgatānukaddhanam. 102
Tasmā aniyatakālam^a kālātipattikam vinā
atītanāgata-paccuppannikāhi vibhattihi 103
sattamī sattamī yeva bhavate na tu aṭṭhamī;
pañcamī-sattamīnan tu paccuppannavibhattiyam 10
saṅgaṇhanattham etāsam majjhe chaṭṭhi na vuccati. 104
|| Tathā pañca upādāya bhavitabbañ ca 'chaṭṭhiyā'
pañcamiyā tu, sā esā chaṭṭhi ti na samiritā. 105
| Chaṭṭhibhāvamhi sante pi pañcamī ti vaco pana
pañcamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyam 15
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti viññātabbam^b vibhāvinā. 106
|| Pañcamim tu upādāya sattamiyā vibhattiyā
'chaṭṭhiyā' ca bhavitabbam, na sā chaṭṭhi ti iritā
chaṭṭhim pana upādāya *sattamī* t' eva iritā. 107
| Majjhe chaṭṭhim adassetvā evan tu kathanam pi ca 20
sattamiyā vibhattiyā paccuppannavibhattiyam
saṅgaṇhanattham vuttan ti adhippāyam vibhāvaye 108
— sabhāvo h' esa vattūnam gambhīratthesu attano
yena kenac' ākārena adhippāyassa ñāpanam. 109
|| Yajj evam, paṭhamam 'tite 'nāgate ca vibhattiyo 25
vatvā tato paccuppanne kathetabbā vibhattiyo; 110
Kaccāyanavhaye ganthe kasmā evam na bhāsītā,
paccuppannavibhatyo va kasmā ādimhi bhāsītā. 111
| Yasmā vadanti vohārapathe etā va pāyato,
tasmā bahuppayogattam hot' etāsam vibhattinam, 112 30
"ādo bahuppayogo va kathetabbo" ti ñāyato
paccuppannamhi sambhūtā vibhatyo v' ādito matā; 113
atītanāgataṃ vatvā paccuppanne tato param
yasmā vuttamhi lokasmiṃ hoti vācāsiliṭṭhatā, 114
tasmā siliṭṭhakathane atītādim apekkhiya 35

¹ Kc 419. ² Kc 423. ³ (Kc 424).

^a B^{ens} aniyataṃ kālam (cf. 55 n. a, b). ^b (B^{ens} viññātabba).

pañcamī sattamī ¹c' etā vattamānāy' anantaram
 saṅgaṇhanattham akkhātā paccuppannavibhattisu. 115
 Ettha hi yathā "mātāpitāro" ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam hoti,
 tasmim yeva vacane vipariyāyam ²a katvā samāsavasena 'pitā-
 5 mātaro' ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam na hoti, tasmā tādisi sadda-
 racanā apūjanīyā, ³"pitā mātā ca me dajjun" ti pāṭho pana
 vyāsavasena yathicchitappayogattā pūjanīyo, evam eva ⁴"atī-
 tānāgatapaccuppannan" ti vutte siliṭṭhakathanam hoti, 'atīta-
 paccuppannānāgatan' ti evamādinā vutte siliṭṭhakathanam na
 10 hoti, tasmā tādisi saddaracanā apūjanīyā siyā, ⁵"atītārammaṇā
 paccuppannānāgatagocarā" ti vacanam pana gāthābandhasu-
 khattham yathicchitappayogattā pūjanīyam eva. Ayam ettha
 pālī veditabbā: ⁶"yam kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannan"
 ti ca ⁷"ekāyanam jātikhayantadassī maggam pajānāti hitānu-
 15 kampī, etena maggena atarimsu^b pubbe tarissanti ye ca taranti
 oghan" ti ca ⁸"ye c' abbatitā sambuddhā ye ca buddhā anāgatā
 ye c' etarahi sambuddhā bahunnam sokanāsakā, sabbe saddham-
 magaruno vihaṃsu viharanti ca atho pi viharissanti esā buddhāna
 dhammatā" ti ca evam anekesu saddappayogesū. Idha yathic-
 20 chitappayogavasena atītānāgata-paccuppannakālikāsu atṭhasu
 pi^c vibhattisu tisso paccuppannakālikā vibhattiyo ādimhi kathitā;
 tañ ca kathanam tāsāñ ñeva vohārapathe^d yebhuyyena pavat-
 titō bahuppayogatāñāpanattham. Tāsu pana dvinnam vibhat-
 tinam pañcamī sattamī ti saññā siliṭṭhakathanicchāyam ka-
 25 mena vattabbā atītānāgatakālikā vibhattiyo apekkhitvā katā.
 Icc evam
 yathicchitappayogena paccuppannavibhattiyo
 tidhā katvāna ādimhi Kaccānena udīritā, 116
 ādimhi kathanam tañ ca tāsam pāyena vuttito
 30 ⁷bahuppayogabhāvassa ñāpanatthan ti niddise; 117
 atitādim apekkhitvā siliṭṭhakathane dhuvam
pañcamī sattamī cc eva dvinnam nāmam katan ti ca,
 kālātipattim vajjetvā idam vacanam īritam. 118
 || 'Yadi evam, ayam doso āpajjati na samsayo'

¹ = iti etā, cf. 54³². ² J VI 15³². ³ Vibh 1⁹. ⁴ ***. ⁵ S V 163¹².
⁶ S I 140¹¹⁻¹⁴. ⁷ (53³¹).

^a ita CeBemns. ^b Bens atamsu. ^c Be om. ^d ns^p opathesu.

iti ce koci bhāseyya atthe akusalo naro 119
 'tekālikākhyātapade kālātipattiyā pana
 asaṅgaho va hoti' ti, | 'tan nā' ti paṭisedhaye: 120
 tekālikākhyātapade na no kālātipattiyā
 itṭho asaṅgaho, tattha saṅgaho yeva icchito; 121 ⁵
*pañcamī-sattamī*saññā kālātipattikam pana
 vibhattim anapekkhitvā katā icc eva no mati 122
 — nānāyāyam gahetvāna paccetabban tu sārato —
 yāya eso ruto attho; tasmā esā na dubbalā. 123
 Attho labbhati pāsamso yattha yattha yathā yathā, 10
 tathā tathā gahetabbo tattha tattha vibhāvinā. 124
 Vuttam h' etam Abhidhammaṭikāyam ¹"yattha yattha yathā
 yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo" ti.
 || '*Pañcamī-sattamī*saññā rūḥisaññā' ti kecana.
 | Na pan' evam gahetabbam, ajānitvā vadanti te; 125 ¹⁵
 n' esā ²*purī*saññādi-³*jha-lasaññā*dayo viya
 rūḥiyā bhāsītā saññā, bhūten' atthena bhāsītā; 126
 upanidhāyapaññatti esā saññā yato, tato
 anvatthasaññā ṭhapitā porāṇehi ti lakkhaye. 127
 Icc evam kālachakkan tu samkhepena tidhā matam, 20
 etam attham hi sandhāya ⁴"yan tikālan" ti bhāsitam. 128
 Ayam ettha kālachakkasaṅgaho.
 Evam tidhā catudhā vā chadhā vā pi sumedhaso
 kālabhedam vibhāveyya kālaññūhi vibhāvitam. 129
 Atītānāgatakālam^a visum kālātipattikam 25
 gahetvā pañcadhā hoti, evaṇ cā pi vibhāvaye — 130
 ettha nayo va ⁵"ajjhatabhiddhā vā" ti pāliyam;
 atītānāgatakālī^b vibhatti samudīritā. 131
 Icc evam sabbathā pi kālasaṅgaho samatto.
 Idāni viññūnam atthaggaḥaṇe kosallajananttham pakara- 30
 ṇantaravasena pi imasmim pakaraṇe vattamānānantaram vuttā-
 nam āṇatti-parikappakālikānam *pañcamī sattamī* ti samkham
 gatānam^c dvinnam vibhattinam paṭipāṭiṭṭhapane pakaraṇa-
 samsandanam kathayāma. Kātantappakaraṇasmim hi sak-

¹ ***. ² (16²²). ³ (Kc 58). ⁴ (50²⁰). ⁵ Vibh 194¹¹.

^a Bens atītānāgatam kalam (cf. 53 n. a). ^b Bens atītānāgatakālī.
^c Bens ti samkhātānam.

kaṭabhāsānurūpena dasadhā ākhyātavibhattiyo ṭhapitā, Kaccāyanappakaraṇe Magadhabhāsānurūpena aṭṭhadhā ṭhapitā, Niruttiyañ ca pana Magadhabhāsānurūpen' eva atītānāgata-paccuppann'āṇatti-parikappa-kālātipattivasena chadhā ṭhapitā.

5 Tesu hi Kātante ¹vattamānā sattamī pañcamī hiyyattani ajjatani parokkhā svātani āsī bhavissantī kriyātipatti cā ti dasadhā vibhattā, Kaccāyane pana vattamānā pañcamī sattamī parokkhā hiyyattani ajjatani bhavissantī kālātipatti cā ti aṭṭhadhā. Iti etesu dvīsu Kātanta-Kaccāyanesu vibhattiyo visadisāya paṭipāṭiyā ṭhapitā. Kiñcāp' ettha visadisā paṭipāṭi, tathā p' etā Niruttiyaṃ vuttātītādikālavibhāgavasena ekato saṃsandanti samenti kañci visesaṃ ṭhapetvā, kathaṃ: Kātante tāva hiyyattani ajjatani parokkhā cā ti imā tisso ekantena atitakālikā, svātani āsī bhavissantī cā ti imā tisso ekantena anāgatakālikā,

15 vattamānā ekā yeva paccuppannakālikā, sattamī pana pañcamī ca paccuppannānāgatakālavasena dvikālikā. "ajja puññaṃ kareyya sve pi kareyya, ajja gacchatu sve vā gacchatu" ti payogārahattā, kiriyātipatti aniyatakālikā. "so ce hiyyo yānaṃ alabhissā agacchissā, so ce ajja anattaṅgate suriye yānaṃ alabhissā agacchissā, so ce sve yānaṃ alabhissā agacchissā"

20 ti payogārahattā. Evaṃ asaṃkaraṇato^a vavatthapetabbaṃ; evaṃ vavatthapetvā ayam amhehi vuccamāno nayo sādhuṃ sallakkhetabbo, kathaṃ: hiyyattan'-ajjatani-parokkhā-svātani'-āsī-bhavissantivasena ekantātītānāgatakālikā vibhattiyo cha,

25 vattamānāvasena ekantapaccuppannakālikā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipāṭiyā gaṇiyamānā sattamaṃ ṭhānaṃ bhajati, evaṃ etasmim vattamānāsaṃkhāte sattamaṭṭhāne pakkhipituṃ Niruttinayena "parikappakālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ satthanayena 'paccuppannānāgatakālikā' ti vattabbaṃ ekaṃ vibhattim satta-

30 mibhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭṭhānattā *sattamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi; tato punad eva svātani'-āsī^b-bhavissantivasena ekantānāgatakālikā tisso vibhattiyo gaṇetvā^c taṃ paccuppannānāgatakālikāṃ *sattamī* ti laddhasaññaṃ vibhattim anāgatakālikābhāvena tāhi tihi saddhim samānaṭṭhānattā catutthaṃ katvā

35 Niruttinayena "āṇattikālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ satthanayena

¹ Kātantra III 1: 24—33.

^a Be asaṃkarato. ^b Be svātany-āsī-. ^c Bm gahetvā.

'paccuppannānāgatakālikā' ti vattabbaṃ ekaṃ vibhattim pañcannam saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇena *pañcamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi^a; kiriyātipattiyā pana aniyatakālikattā taṃ vajjetvā ayam vinicchayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayaṃ yeva nissāya. Ayam tāva Kātante vattamānānantaraṃ vuttānaṃ sattamī-pañcamīnaṃ anv-

5 atthasaññaṃ icchantānaṃ amhākaṃ ruci; esā saddhamma-vidūhi garūhi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ āvuso, evam evaṃ āvuso" ti, veyyākaraṇehi pi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ bhante, evam evaṃ bhante" ti, evaṃ sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abbhanumoditā appa-

10 ṭikkositā. Kaccāyanappakaraṇe pana buddhavacanānurūpena aṭṭhadhā vibhattinaṃ vuttattā vattamānavibhatti pañcamaṭṭhāne ṭhitā, kathaṃ: parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatani-bhavissantivasena ekantātītānāgatakālikā catasso vibhattiyo, vattamānāvasena ekantapaccuppannakālikā vibhatti ekā yeva, — sā paṭipāṭiyā

15 gaṇiyamānā pañcamaṃ ṭhānaṃ bhajati, evam etasmim vattamānāsaṃkhāte pañcamaṭṭhāne pakkhipituṃ Niruttinayena "āṇattikālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttaṃ vibhattim pañcamibhūtāya vattamānāya samānaṭṭhānattā *pañcamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi; tato paraṃ taṃ pañcamim chatthiṭṭhāne ṭhapetvā

20 parokkhā hiyyattani ajjatani bhavissantī vattamānā pañcamī ti evaṃ gaṇanavasena^b cha vibhattiyo upādāya Niruttinayena "parikappakālikā" ti saṃkhaṃ gataṃ 'anuttakālikā' ti vuttaṃ vibhattim sattannaṃ saṃkhyānaṃ pūraṇena *sattamisaññaṃ* katvā ṭhapesi; kālātipattiyā pana atītānāgatakālikattā taṃ vaj-

25 jettvā ayam vinicchayo kato, so ca kho Niruttinayaṃ yeva nissāya. Ayam Kaccāyane vattamānānantaraṃ vuttānaṃ pañcamī-sattamīnaṃ anvatthasaññaṃ icchantānaṃ amhākaṃ ruci; esā ca saddhamma-vidūhi garūhi appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ āvuso, evam evaṃ āvuso" ti, veyyākara-

30 ñehi^c appaṭikkositā anumatā sampaṭicchitā "evam evaṃ bhante, evam evaṃ bhante" ti, evaṃ sabbehi pi tehi pubbācariyehi abbhanumoditā appaṭikkositā. Yasmā hi Kātanta-Kaccāyanāni aññaṃ-visadisavibhattikkamāni pi antarena kañci visesaṃ Niruttiyaṃ vuttātītādikālavibhāgavasena' ekajjhaṃ saṃsandanti

35 samenti, tasmā Niruttinayañ ñeva sārato gahetvā pañcamī-satta-

^a Be ns ṭhabeti. ^b Be gaṇanāvasena. ^c Be ad. pi (57°).

mīvibhattinam anvatthasaññāparikappane amhākaṃ ruci pubbā-
cariyehi abbhānumoditā appaṭikkositā. Tasmā eva yo koci imam
vādaṃ madditvā aññaṃ vādaṃ patitṭhapetuṃ sakkhissatī ti n'
etaṃ thānaṃ vijjati. Ayaṃ hi nayo atīva sukhumo duddaso ca
5 paramāṇur iva, dukkhogālho ca mahāgahanam iva, atigambhīro
ca mahāsamuddo viya; tasmā imissaṃ Saddanītiyaṃ saddhā-
sampannehi kulaputtehi sāsanopakārattham yogo suṭṭhum^a
karaṇīyo. Tathā hi idha katayogehi nām'ākhyātādisu catusu
padesu uppannavādā paravādino jītā va honti:

10 muninā munināgena duṭṭhappabbajitā^b jītā 132
yathā yathā asaddhammapūraṇā Pūraṇādayo,
tathā tathāgatādāyānugāyaṃ Saddanītiyaṃ
katayogehi pi jītā bhavanti paravādino ti. 133

Ayaṃ pañcamī-sattaminam paṭipatitṭhapane pakaraṇasaṃ-
15 sandanā.

Atha vattamānādīnaṃ vacanattham kathayāma. Tattha
vattamānā ti ken' atṭhena vattamānā: vattamānakālavaca-
natṭhena; paccuppannabhāvena hi vattatī ti vattamāno pacc-
uppannakiriyāsaṃkhāto kālo, tabbācakavasena vattamāno kālo
20 etissā atthi ti ayaṃ ti-antyādi^c vibhatti vattamānā; tathā hi
gacchati Devadatto ti ettha Devadattassa paccuppannam gama-
nakiriyam vibhattibhūto tisaddo yeva vadati — tasmā tabbā-
cakavasena vattamāno kālo etissā atthi ti vattamānā ti vuccati.
Pañcamī ti ken' atṭhena pañcamī: pañcamam vattamānatṭhā-
25 nam gamanatṭhena, pañcannaṃ ca saṃkhyānam pūraṇatṭhena;
tathā hi niyogā atitānāgata-paccuppannakālikānam parokkhā-
hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-bhavissanti-vattamānāsaṃkhātānam pañca-
nam vibhattinam antare pañcamibhūtāya vattamānāya sayam
pi paccuppannakālikabhāvena samānatṭhānattā pañcamam vat-
30 tamānatṭhānam gacchati ti pañcam-ī, yathā ¹"nadanti gacchati
ti nad-ī"; tathā niyogā atitānāgatakālikā parokkhā-hiyyattan'-
ajjatanī-bhavissantisamkhātā catasso vibhattiyo upādāya sayam
pi vattamānāvibhatti viya pañcannaṃ saṃkhyānam pūraṇi ti
pañcamī. Sattamī ti ken' atṭhena sattamī: sattannaṃ saṃ-
35 khyānam pūraṇatṭhena; tathā hi atitānāgata-paccuppannakālikā

¹ vide V440.

^a Be suṭṭhu. ^b Bens duṭṭhā pabbajitā. ^c Be tiantādi.

parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-bhavissanti-vattamānā-pañcamīsaṃ-
khātā cha vibhattiyo upādāya sayam pi paccuppannakālikā
hutvā sattannaṃ saṃkhyānam pūraṇi ti sattamī. Parokkhā
ti ken' atṭhena parokkhā: parokkhe bhavā ti atṭhena; tathā
hi cakkhvādindriyasamkhātassa^a akkhassa paro tiro-bhāvo pa-
5 rokkham, tabbācakabhāvena parokkhe bhavā ti parokkhā.
Hiyyattanī ti ken' atṭhena hiyyattanī: hiyyo pabhuti atīte kāle
bhavā tabbācakabhāvenā ti atṭhena. Ajjatanī ti ken' atṭhena
ajjatanī: ajja pabhuti atīte kāle bhavā tabbācakabhāvenā ti
atṭhena. Bhavissanti ti ken' atṭhena ¹bhavissant-ī: 'evaṃ 10
anāgate bhavissati' ti attham pakāsentī eti gacchati ti atṭhena.
Kālātipattī ti ken' atṭhena kālātipatti: kālāssātipatanavaca-
natṭhena; tathā hi kālāssa atipatanam accayo atikkamitvā
pavatti kālātipatti, labhitabbassa atthassa nipphattirahitam
kiriyātikkanamanam — ²"kālo" ti c' ettha kiriyā adhippetā, ka- 15
raṇam kāro, kāro eva kālo rakārassa lakāram katvā uccā-
raṇavasena —, ayaṃ pana vibhatti tabbācakattā kālātipattī ti.
Ayaṃ vattamānādīnaṃ vacanatthavibhāvanā.

³Vippakiṇṇavividhanaye

saṃkiṇṇalakkhanaḍharavarasāsane

sumatimativadḍhanattham

kathito Pakiṇṇakavinicchayo.

134

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparāṇe pakiṇṇakavi-
nicchayo nāma tatiyo paricchedo. 25

IV.

"Bhū sattāyan" ti dhātussa rūpam ākhyātasāññitam
tyādyantaṃ lapitaṃ nānappakārehi anākulam; 1
syādyantaṃ dāni tass' eva rūpam nāmikasavhayaṃ
bhāsissam bhāsitatthesu paṭubhāvāya sotunaṃ. 2 30
Yad 'atthe 'ttani nāmeti tparam^b, atthesu vā sayam
namatī' ti tad āhamsu "nāmam" iti vibhāvino 3
— nāmam, nāmikam icc atra ekam ev' atthato bhava —,

¹ cf. 58³⁰. ² cf. Mmd 416 (Mmd Ce 346³⁰). ³ ns: ī gāthā kā³ ariyāsa-
mañña | visamatthāna tui¹ nhuik jaguiṇ³ kā³ ma lvat [Piṅgala IV, 15] |.

^a Be cakkhādindriya⁰. ^b ns: sū ta pā³ kui | ... vā | paramatthesu (?),
leg. padam?

tad eva nāmikaṃ ñeyyaṃ salīgaṃ savibhattikaṃ. 4
 Satvābhīdhānaṃ līgaṃ ti itthi-puma-napūṃsakam;
 vibhatti t' idha satt' eva, tattha c' attha pavuccare: 5
 paṭhamā dutiyā tatiyā catutthi pañcamī tathā
 5 chaṭṭhi ca sattamī cā ti honti satta vibhattiyo; 6
¹līngatthe paṭhamā · sāyaṃ bhinnā dvedhā *si yo* iti,
²kammatthe dutiyā · sā pi bhinnā *aṃ yo* iti dvidhā, 7
³karaṇe tatiyā · sā pi bhinnā *nā hi* iti dvidhā,
⁴sampadāne catutthi · sā bhinnā dvedhā *sa naṃ* iti, 8
 10 ⁵apādāne pañcamī · sā bhinnā dvedhā *smā hi* iti,
⁶chaṭṭhi sāmimhi · sā cā pi bhinnā dvedhā *sa naṃ* iti, 9
⁷okāse sattamī · sā pi bhinnā dvedhā *smim su* iti,
⁸āmantan' atthamī · sāyaṃ *si yo* yevā ti cuddasa 10
 vacanadvayasamyuttā ekekā tā vibhattiyo.
 15 ⁹"Satvam" itāha, viññeyyo attho so dabbasaññito. 11
¹⁰Yo karoti, sa kattā tu; ¹¹taṃ kammaṃ yaṃ karoti vā;
¹²kubbate yena vā, tan tu karaṇaṃ iti saññitaṃ; 12
¹³deti yācati vā yassa, sampadānaṃ ti taṃ matam;
¹⁴yato 'peti bhayaṃ vā, tad apādānaṃ ti kittitaṃ; 13
 20 ¹⁵yassāyatto samūho vā, taṃ ve sāmī ti desitaṃ;
¹⁶yasmim karoti kiriyam, tad okāsaṃ ti sadditaṃ; 14
¹⁷yad ālapati, taṃ vatthum āmantanaṃ udīritaṃ,
 saddenābhīmukhikāro vijjāmaṇassa vā pana. 15
 Vinā ālapanattham līngatthādisu paṭhamādivibhattuppatti upa-
 25 lakkhaṇavasena vuttā ti daṭṭhabbam.

Idam ettha Niruttillakkhaṇaṃ daṭṭhabbam: "paccattavacane
 paṭhamā vibhatti bhavati, upayogavacane dutiyā vibhatti bhavati,
 karaṇavacane tatiyā vibhatti bhavati, sampadānavacane catutthi
 vibhatti bhavati, nissakkavacane pañcamī vibhatti bhavati, sāmiva-
 30 cane chaṭṭhi vibhatti bhavati, bhumavacane sattamī vibhatti bha-
 vati āmantanaṃ vacane atthamī vibhatti bhavati". Tatra uddānaṃ:
¹⁸paccattam upayogañ ca karaṇaṃ sampadāniyaṃ
 nissakkaṃ sāmivacanaṃ bhummaṃ ālapan' atthamaṃ. 16

¹ § 577, Kc 286; § 200, Kc 55. ² § 580, Kc 299. ³ § 591, Kc 288.
⁴ § 605, Kc 295. ⁵ § 607, Kc 297. ⁶ § 609 (Kc 303). ⁷ § 630, Kc 304.
⁸ (cf. § 578, Kc 287). ⁹ (60²). ¹⁰ (§ 548) Kc 283. ¹¹ (§ 551) Kc 282. ¹² (§ 552,
 Kc 281). ¹³ (§ 553, Kc 278). ¹⁴ § 555 (Kc 273). ¹⁵ (§ 575, Kc 285). ¹⁶ (§ 572, Kc
 280). ¹⁷ § 576. ¹⁸ Rūp (116³⁰) ad Kc 317 [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Pāli Gr.* p. 4].

Tatra paccattavacanaṃ nāma tividhalingavavatthānagatānaṃ
 itthi-puma-napūṃsakānaṃ paccattasabhāvaniddesattho; upayo-
 gavacanaṃ nāma, yo yaṃ karoti, tena tadupayuttaparidīpanat-
 tho; karaṇavacanaṃ nāma ¹tajjāpakatanibbattakaparidīpanattho;
 sampadānavacanaṃ nāma tadanuppadānaparidīpanattho^a; nis- 5
 sakkavacanaṃ nāma tannissaṭa-tadapagamaparidīpanattho; sā-
 mivacanaṃ nāma tadissaraparidīpanattho; bhumavacanaṃ
 nāma tappatitthāparidīpanattho; āmantanaṃ vacanaṃ nāma tadā-
 mantanaṃ paridīpanattho. Evaṃ ñatvā payogāni asammuyhantena
 yojetabbāni. ²Bhūto bhāvako bhavo abhavo bhāvo abhāvo sa- 10
 bhāvo sabbhāvo sambhavo pabhavo pabhāvo anubhavo ānubhāvo
 parābhavo vibhavo [pātubhavo]^b pātubhāvo āvibhāvo tirobhāvo
 vinābhāvo sotthibhāvo atthibhāvo natthibhāvo ti okāraṇaṃ^c pul-
 līgaṃ. ³Abhībhavītā paribhavītā anubhavītā samanubhavītā
 bhāvītā paccanubhavītā ti ākāraṇaṃ^c pullīgaṃ. ⁴Bhavaṃ 15
 parābhavaṃ paribhavaṃ abhībhavaṃ anubhavaṃ samanubhavaṃ
 paccanubhavaṃ pabhavaṃ appabhavan ti niggaḥitaṇaṃ^c pul-
 līgaṃ. ⁵Dhanabhūti Siribhūti Sotthibhūti Suvatthibhūti ti ikā-
 raṇaṃ^c pullīgaṃ. ⁶Bhāvī vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī ti ikā-
 raṇaṃ^c pullīgaṃ. ⁷Sayambhū pabhū abhībhū vibhū adhibhū 20
 patibhū gotrabhū ⁸Vatrabhū parābhībhū rūpābhībhū saddābhībhū
 gandhābhībhū rasābhībhū phoṭṭhabbābhībhū dhammābhībhū sab-
 bābhībhū ti ākāraṇaṃ pullīgaṃ. Imān' ettha chabbidhāni
 pullīgāni bhūdhātumayāni uddiṭṭhāni; ukāraṇaṃ pullīgaṃ tu^d
 bhūdhātumayam appasiddham, aññadhātumayaṃ pan' ukāraṇ- 25
 taṃ pullīgaṃ pasiddham bhikkhu hetu iti; tena saddhim sat-
 tavidhāni pullīgāni honti. Sabbān' etāni sabhāvato yeva
 pullīgāni ti daṭṭhabbāni. Ettha 'satto' ti atthavācako bhūta-
 saddo yeva ⁹'niyogā pullīgaṃ' ti pi daṭṭhabbo. Ye pana yo
 dhammo bhūto · yā dhammajāti bhūtā · yaṃ dhammajātaṃ bhūtan 30
 ti evaṃ līngattaye yojanārahattā aniyatalīngā aññe pi bhūta-
 parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo sandissanti pāvacanavare, te pi
 nānopasagga-nipātapadehi yojanavasena saddaracānyam su-

¹ = tajjā + pak^o, ns (cit. As 139²³). ² (64¹⁶—71²⁰). ³ (71³⁰—72⁶). ⁴ (72⁶—21).
⁵ (72²²). ⁶ (72²⁶). ⁷ (73⁵). ⁸ = Sikrā³ man³, ns. ⁹ = amrai pum³ lin, ns.

^a C^e tadanuppadāna-; B^ens^e taduppādāna-; ns^p tappadāna- (= thui
 sū a³ pe³ khrā³ ...). ^b B^ens om. ^c ita, passim, B^mnsP; C^eB^ens^e ubique
 oanta-. ^d B^ens om.

khumatthagahane ca viññūnam kosallajananattham niyatapul-
 lingesu pakkhipitvā dassessāma, seyyathīdam: ¹*bhūto parābhūto*
sambhūto vibhūto pātubhūto āvibhūto tirobhūto vinābhūto, bhabbo,
paribhūto abhibhūto adhibhūto addhabhūto anubhūto saman-
⁵*bhūto paccanubhūto, bhāvito sambhāvito vibhāvito paribhāvito,*
[†]*anu-paribhūto^a, paribhavitabbo paribhotabbo paribhavanīyo*
abhibhavitabbo abhibhotabbo abhibhavanīyo · *adhibhavitabbo adhi-*
bhotabbo adhibhavanīyo · *anubhavitabbo anubhotabbo anubhava-*
nīyo · *samanubhavitabbo samanubhotabbo samanubhavanīyo* ·
¹⁰*paccanubhavitabbo paccanubhotabbo paccanubhavanīyo, bhāve-*
tabbo bhāvanīyo sambhāvetabbo sambhāvanīyo vibhāvetabbo vi-
bhāvanīyo paribhāvetabbo paribhāvanīyo, bhavamāno (bhamāno)^b
vibhavamāno paribhavamāno abhibhavamāno anubhavamāno sa-
manubhavamāno paccanubhavamāno, anubhonto samanubhonto
¹⁵*paccanubhonto sambhonto abhisambhonto, bhāvento sambhāvento*
vibhāvento paribhāvento, paribhaviyamāno paribhuyyamāno ·
abhibhaviyamāno abhibhuyyamāno · *anubhaviyamāno anubhuyya-*
māno · *samanubhaviyamāno samanubhuyyamāno* · *paccanubha-*
vīyamāno paccanubhuyyamāno ti imāni niyatapullingesu pak-
²⁰khittalingāni. Evaṃ okārantādivasena chabbidhāni pullingāni
bhūdhātumayāni pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ tāva pullingavasena udā-
 haraṇuddeso.

²*Bhāvikā bhāvanā vibhāvanā sambhāvanā paribhāvanā* ti
 ākārantam itthilingam. *Bhūmi* ³*bhūti vibhūti^c* ikārantam itthi-
²⁵lingam. *Bhūri* ⁴*bhūti bhoti* · *vibhāvinī paribhāvinī sambhāvinī* ·
pātubhavantī pātubhontī · *paribhavantī paribhontī* · *abhibhavantī*
abhibhontī · *adhibhavantī adhibhontī* · *anubhavantī anubhontī* ·
samanubhavantī samanubhontī · *paccanubhavantī paccanubhontī* ·
abhisambhavantī abhisambhontī ti ikārantam itthilingam. ⁵*Bhū*
³⁰*abhū* ti ukārantam itthilingam. Imān' ettha catubbidhāni itthi-
 lingāni *bhūdhātumayāni* uddiṭṭhāni; ukārantam itthilingam^d
bhūdhātumayam appasiddham, aññadhātumayam pana ukārant-
 itthilingam pasiddham *dhātu dhenu* iti; tena saddhiṃ pañcavi-

¹ (78²⁵—81⁸). ² (81⁹). ³ = phrac khraṇ³, ns. ⁴ = mre bhut bhī
 lū³ ma, ns. ⁵ (84¹⁷).

^a ita CeBem (ns compendii fecit); leg. manamparibhūto, vide 79²⁵.
^b CeBemns om.; vide 80¹⁶. ^c ita Bem; Ce(ns) ad. ti; cf. 63¹⁵, ¹⁶. ^d Be ukārant-
 itthilingam.

dhāni itthilingāni honti, okārantassa vā gosaddassa itthilinga-
 bhāve tena saddhiṃ chabbidhāni pi honti. Sabbān' etāni
 sabhāvato yev' itthilingāni ti datṭhabbāni. Etthā pi aniyata-
 lingā *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo* itthilingavasena yuj-
 jante, katham: *bhūtā parābhūtā sambhūtā* ti, sabbam vitthārato ⁵
 gahetabbam · ¹*anubhonta-samanubhontā* ^a nava padāni vaj-
 jetvā, tāni hi ikārantavasena yojitāni. Imāni niyatalingesu
 pakkhittalingāni. Evaṃ ākārantādivasena catubbidhāni itthi-
 lingāni *bhūdhātumayāni* pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ itthilingavasena udā-
 haraṇuddeso. ²*Bhūtam mahābhūtam bhavittam bhūnam bhava-*
¹⁰*nam parābhavanam sambhavanam vibhavanam pātubhavanam*
āvibhavanam tirobhavanam vinābhavanam sotthibhavanam pari-
bhavanam abhibhavanam adhibhavanam anubhavanam saman-
bhavanam paccanubhavanam ti niggahītantaṃ napuṃsakalingam.
 Atthavibhāvi dhammavibhāvi^b ikārantam napuṃsakalingam. ¹⁵
 Go-
 trabhu cittasahabhu na-cittasahabhu^b ukārantam napuṃsakaliṅ-
 gam. Sabbān' etāni sabhāvato yeva napuṃsakalingāni ti
 datṭhabbāni. Etthā^c satta-bhūta-rūpavācako *bhūtasaddo* yeva
 'niyogā napuṃsakalingo' ti pi datṭhabbam. Etthā pi aniyata-
 lingā *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādayo* napuṃsakalingava-
²⁰sena yujjante, katham: *bhūtam parābhūtam sambhūtam vibhūtam* ||
 peyyālo || *samanubhavamānam, anubhontam anubhavantam* ·
samanubhontam samanubhavantam · *paccanubhontam paccanu-*
bhavantam · *sambhontam sambhavantam* · *abhisambhontam abhi-*
sambhavantam · *pātubhontam pātubhavantam* · *paribhontam pa-*
²⁵*ribhavantam* · *abhibhontam abhibhavantam adhibhontam adhi-*
bhavantam, bhāventam sambhāventam vibhāventam paribhāventam,
paribhaviyamānam paribhuyyamānam || peyyālo || *paccanubha-*
vīyamānam paccanubhuyyamānam ti imāni niyatanapuṃsakaliṅ-
 gesu pakkhittalingāni. Evaṃ niggahītantādivasena tividhāni ³⁰
 napuṃsakalingāni *bhūdhātumayāni* pakāsītāni. Ayaṃ napuṃ-
 sakalingavasena udāharaṇuddeso. Evaṃ pullingādivasena liṅ-
 gattayam *bhūdhātumayam* uddiṭṭham.

Ettha me ³"appasiddhā" ti ye ye saddā pakāsītā,
 te te pālippadesesu maggitabbā vibhāvinā.

17 35

¹ (62¹⁴—16). ² (84²⁷). ³ (61²⁵, 62⁸²).

^a Be anubhonto samanubhonto ti ādini. ^b ita Bem; Ce ad. ti; cf. 62²⁴.
^c Ce ad. ca.

- O ā bindu i i u ū* ¹ant' ime sattadhā t̥hitā
 ñeyyā pullīṅgabheda ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā; 18
ā i vaṇṇo u vaṇṇo ca pañca antā sarūpato
 itthibhedo^a ti viññeyyo^a, okārantena chā pi vā; 19
 5 *bindu i u* ime antā tayo ñeyyā vibhāvinā
 napuṃsakappabhedo^a ti niruttaññūhi bhāsītā; 20
 — antā satt' eva pullīṅge, itthiyaṃ pañca vā cha vā,
 napuṃsake tayo, evaṃ dasa pañcahi chabbidhā^b. 21
 Yasmā pan' ettha *bhūto* ti ādayo saddā nibbacañābhi-
 10 dhey yakathan' atthasādhakavacana-pariyāyavacan' atthuddhāra-
 vasena vuccamānā pākātā honti suviññeyyā ca, tasmā imesaṃ
 nibbacañādinī yathāsambhavaṃ vakkhāma · viññūnaṃ tuṭṭhija-
 nanatthañ c' eva sotārānaṃ atthesu paṭutara buddhipaṭilābhāya
 ca. Tatra *bhūto* ti khandhapātubhāvena bhavati ti *bhūto*,
 15 idam tāva nibbacaṇaṃ; *bhūto* ti sabbasaṅgāhakavasena satto
 vuccati, idam abhidheyyakathanāṃ; ²"yo ca kālaghaso *bhūto*;
³sabbe va nikkhipissanti *bhūtā* loke samussayan" ti ca idam
 etassa atthassa sādhakavacanaṃ^c; atha vā, *bhūto* ti evaṃ nā-
 mako amanussa jātiko^d sattaviseso, idam abhidheyyakathanāṃ,
 20 *bhūtavijjā* · *bhūtavajjo*^e · *bhūta*[vi]ggahito^f ti ca idam etassa
 atthassa sādhakavacanaṃ^c; yañ ca pana ⁴"satto; macco; pajā"
 ti ādikam tattha tattha āgataṃ vacanaṃ, idam 'satto' ti attha-
 vācakassa *bhūtasaddassa* pariyāyavacanaṃ; yañ ca Niddesa-
 pāliyaṃ ⁵"macco ti satto naro mānava poso puggalo jīvo jagu
 25 jantu hindagu^f manujo" ti āgataṃ, idam pi pariyāyavacanaṃ
 eva; tāni sabbāni piṇḍetvā vuccante:
 satto macco jano *bhūto* pāṇo hindagu^g puggalo
 jantu jīvo jagu yakkho pāṇi dehī tathāgato 22
 sattavo mātiyo loko manujo mānava naro
 30 poso sarīri ti pume, *bhūtam* iti napuṃsake, 23
 pajā ti itthiyaṃ vutto līṅgato na ca atthato,
 evaṃ tilingikā honti saddā sattābhidhānakā; 24

¹ = ime antā, ns. ² J II 260²¹. ³ D II 157⁸. ⁴ Sn 654 (pajā ... sattā);
 Sn 766—769 (macco ... jantu ... naro). ⁵ Nidd I 3¹⁴.

^a *ita* CeBm; B^{ens} -ā. ^b *sic* CeBemns; ns: dasapañca ca solasa rhi
 mū yutta(ta)ra phrac rā eñ¹; *leg.* dasa pañcahi chabbhi vā? ^c *ita* CeBemns,
sed vide 65¹⁰, 22. ^d Bemns o jātiko. ^e CeBemns o vijjo. ^f (= mre bhut bham³
 [ns^p pham³] so sū, ns); ^g Ce viggahiko (syllaba -vi- e o vijjā o vijjo *irrepsit*).
^h *ita* CeBem (ns *compendii fecit*); cf. V750, Nidda ad Nidd I 3¹⁵.

- ¹"yo so jaṃghāya ulati, so satto jaṃghalo" idha
 pāṇa-dehābhidhānehi sattanāmaṃ papañcitaṃ; 25
 — imasmiṃ pakaraṇe pariyāyavacanaṃ ti ca abhidhānaṃ ti ca
 saṃkhā ti ādini ca ekatthāni adhippetāni —; atthuddhārasena
 pana *bhūtasaddo* pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-sassata-vijja- 5
 māna-khiṇāsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, tappayogo ²upari At-
 thattikavibhāge āvibhavissati. Bhāvako ti, bhāveti ti bhāvako,
 idam nibbacaṇaṃ; yo bhāvanaṃ karoti, so bhāvako, idam
 abhidheyyakathanāṃ; ³"bhāvako nipako dhīro" ti idam etassa
 atthassa sādhakavacanaṃ^a, "bhāvako bhāvanāpasuto bhāvanā- 10
 payutto bhāvanāsampanno" ti idam pariyāyavacanaṃ. Imāni
bhūto, *bhāvako* ti dve padāni suddhakattu-hetukattuvasena vut-
 tāni ti. Ito paraṃ nayānusārena suviññeyyattā ⁴"idam nibba-
 canan" ti ca ādini avatvā katthaci atthasādhakavacanaṃ, pa-
 riyāyavacanaṃ, atthuddhāraṇi ca yathārahaṃ dassessāma, tesu 15
 hi sabbattha dassitesu ganthavittāro siyā. Tasmā, yesam attho
 uttāno, tesam pi padānaṃ abhidheyyaṃ na kathessāma, nibba-
 canamattam eva nesaṃ kathessāma; yesam pana gambhīro at-
 tho, tesam abhidheyyaṃ kathessāma. Bhavanaṃ bhavo, bhavo
 vuccati vuddhi · *bhūsaddassa* atthātisayayogato vaḍḍhane pi dis- 20
 samānattā bhavanaṃ vaḍḍhanan ti katvā; ⁵"bhavo ca rañño
 abhavo ca rañño" ti idam vuddhiatthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ^b;
⁶atha vā bhavo ti vuccati sassataṃ, ⁷"sassato attā ca loko cā" ti hi
 sassatavasena pavattā diṭṭhi sassatadiṭṭhi, tasmā ⁸"bhavaditṭhi"
 ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; tathā ⁹bhavo ti 25
 bhavaditṭhi, 'bhavati sassataṃ tiṭṭhati' ti pavattanato sassata-
 diṭṭhi bhavaditṭhi nāma, bhavaditṭhi hi uttarapadalopena bhavo
 ti vuccati, ¹⁰"bhavena bhavassa vippamokkham āhamsū" ti
 idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ — etthāyaṃ pāliya-
 canattho: ekacce samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā^c bhavaditṭhiyā vā 30
 kāmabhavādinā vā ¹¹sabbabhavato vimuttiṃ saṃsāra[vi]suddhiṃ
 kathayimsū ti; atha vā 'bhavanti vaḍḍhanti sattā etenā ti bhavo'

¹ ***. ² Pariccheda 14. ³ ***. ⁴ (cf. 69¹²). ⁵ J VI 285¹⁰. ⁶ cf. Nidd
 I 245³⁰, Pj II 20²⁰. ⁷ (D I 14¹; Dhs § 1315). ⁸ Dhs § 1313. ⁹ Uda 212¹³⁻¹⁵.
¹⁰ Ud 33⁵. ¹¹ (Uda 211²⁷).

^a *ita* Ce^{ns}; Bem sādhaṃ vaco. ^b *ita* Bemns *hic et infra* cf. 64¹³, 21;
 Ce sādhaṃ vaco; *vide* 66²⁸: sādhaṇi vacanāni. ^c Bem ekacco samaṇo vā
 brāhmaṇo vā (... kathayimsu!).

ti atthena sampatti-puññāni bhavo ti ca vuccanti, ¹"itibhavābhavatañ ca vitivatto" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanam — ettha pañāyaṃ pālivacanatto: ²bhavo ti sampatti abhavo ti vipatti, tathā bhavo ti vuddhi abhavo ti hāni, bhavo
 5 ti sassataṃ abhavo ti ucchedo, bhavo ti puññāṃ abhavo ti pāpaṃ, taṃ sabbaṃ vitivatto ti; saḥokāsā khandhā pi bhavo, ³"kāmaabhavo ... rūpaabhavo" icc evamādi etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanam — ettha pana khandhā 'yo paññāyati, so sarūpaṃ labhati' ti katvā 'bhavati avijjā-taṇhādisamudayā niran-
 10 taram samudeti' ti atthena bhavā ti vuccanti, okāso pana 'bhavanti jāyanti ettha sattā nāmarūpadhammā cā' ti atthena bhavo ti; api ca ⁴kammabhavo pi bhavo upapattibhavo pi bhavo, ⁵"upādānapaccayā bhavo duvidhena: atthi kammabhavo atthi upapattibhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanam —
 15 tattha kammam eva bhavo kammabhavo, tathā upapatti eva bhavo upapattibhavo; etth' upapatti bhavati ti bhavo, kammam pana, yathā sukhakāraṇattā ⁶"sukho buddhānaṃ uppādo" ti vutto, bhavakāraṇattā phalavohārena bhavo ti datṭhabbaṃ; atha vā bhāvanalakkhaṇattā bhāveti ti bhavo, kim bhāveti:
 20 upapattim, iti upapattim bhāveti ti bhavo ti vuccati, *bhāveti* t' imassa ca 'nibbatteti' ti hetukattuvasen' attho; atha vā "bhavapaccayā jātī" ti vacanato 'bhavati etenā' ti bhavo ti kammabhavo vuccati; ⁷"khandhānañ ca paṭipāṭi dhātuāyatanāna ca abboc-
 25 chinnam vattamānā saṃsāro ti pavuccati" ti vuttalakkaṇo saṃsāro pi bhavo, ⁸"bhavē dukkhaṃ bhavadukkhaṃ; ⁹bhavē saṃsāranto" ti imān' etassa atthassa sādhaḥkāni vacanāni — tatra ken' atthena saṃsāro bhavo ti kathiyati: bhavati ettha sattasammuti khandhādi paṭipāṭisaṃkhāte dhammapuñjasmin ti atthena. Idam *bhavasaddassa* bhāva-kattu-karaṇādhikaraṇasādhana vasen' at-
 30 thakathanam. Ettha *bhavasaddassa* atthuddhāraṃ vadāma:
 vuddhi-sampatti-puññāni khandhā sokāsasaññitā
 saṃsāro sassatañ c' etaṃ *bhavasaddena* sadditam; 26
 bhavataṇhā bhavadiṭṭhi upapattibhavo tathā
 kammabhavo ca sabban taṃ *bhavasaddena* sadditam, 27

¹ Sn 6b. ² (cf. Pj II 20¹⁹). ³ (A I 223^{20, 28}). ⁴ Vibh 137, (cf. Vm 571²⁷ sqq.).
⁵ cf. Vm 571⁵⁻⁹ (cit. Vibh 137). ⁶ Dhp 194a. ⁷ Vm 544¹⁰. Pj II 426²⁶, Mp ad A II 212¹. ⁸ ***. ⁹ cf. Ap 442³⁰ (bhavābhavē saṃsāranto) × Ap 38⁹ (saṃsāranto ayaṃ bhavē).

bhavataṇhā-bhavadiṭṭhidvayaṃ katthaci pāliyaṃ
 uttarapadalopena *bhavasaddena* sadditam. 28
 Abhavo ti, na bhavo abhavo:
 vipatti hāni ucchedo pāpañ c' eva catubbidhā
 ime *abhavasaddena* atthā vuccanti sāsane. 29 5
 Bhāvo ti ajjhāsayo, yo adhippāyo ti pi vuccati; ¹"thināṃ bhāvo durājāno; ²nāmacco rājabhariyāsu bhāvaṃ kubbetha paṇḍito; ³hadayaṃgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti" ti evamādi etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanam; api ca ⁴vatthudhammo pi bhāvo,
 5 "bhāvasaṃketasiddhinan" ^a ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ 10
 vacanam; cittaṃ pi bhāvo ⁶"accāhitam kammam karosi luddam bhāve ca te kusalam n' atthi kiñci" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanam; kiriyā pi bhāvo, ⁷"bhāvalakkhaṇam; ⁸bhāvasattam" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanam; api
 ca, ⁹"bhāvo ti sattavevacanan" ti bhaṇanti, [†]dhātu^b vā etaṃ 15
 adhivacanam. Tattha ajjhāsayo ca vatthudhammo ca cittañ ca satto cā ti ime 'bhavati' ti bhāvo 'tathā pana bhāveti' ti bhāvo; kiriyā tu 'bhavanan' ti bhāvo, sā ca bhavana-gamana-pacanādivasenānekavidhā. Api ca bhāvarūpaṃ pi bhāvo, yaṃ "itthi-bhāvo pumbhāvo itthindriyan" ti ca vuccati; tatrāyaṃ vaca- 20
 nattho: 'itthi' ti vā 'puriso' ti vā bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānañ cā ti bhāvo.

N' attano matiyā etaṃ nibbacanam udāhaṭam,
 pubbācariyasīhānam mataṃ nissāya-m-āhatam; 30
 vuttam h' etaṃ porāṇehi: ⁹"itthiyā bhāvo itthibhāvo, 'itthi' ti 25
 vā bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānañ cā ti itthibhāvo" ti; tasmā pumbhāvo ti etthā pi pumassa bhāvo pumbhāvo, pumā ti vā bhavati etena cittaṃ abhidhānañ cā ti pumbhāvo ti nibbacanam samadhigantabbam. Idam *bhavasaddassa* kattu-bhāva-karaṇasādhana vasen' atthakathanam. Abhāvo ti, na bhāvo abhāvo, 30
 ko so: suññatā natthitā. Sabhāvo ti, attano bhāvo sabhāvo, attano pakati icc ev' attho; atha vā sabhāvo ti^c, dhammānaṃ sati atthasambhave yo koci sarūpaṃ labhati, tassa bhāvo,

¹ J V 450³¹. ² J VI 293²⁷. ³ ***. ⁴ = sabho tarā³, ns. ⁵ Saccasaṃkhepa 4c. ⁶ J VI 306²⁶⁻²⁷ (Ja). ⁷ (Pj I 106⁹). ⁸ (cf. Kc 315, Kāt II 4, 34). ⁹ ***.

^a Bm bhāve saṃk⁰. ^b sic CeBemns; vā | kās³ || etaṃ | i bhāva hu so amañ sañ || dhātu | dhāt eñ¹ || adhivacanam ..., ns. ^c Bm atha vā dhammānaṃ sabhāvo ti.

"lakkhaṇam" iti saññito ¹namana-ruppana-kakkhaḷa-phusanādi-kāro icc ev' attho, ²"sāmaññaṃ vā sabhāvo vā dhammānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ matan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; api ca sabhāvo ti salakkhaṇo paramatthadhammo, ken' atthena: ⁵'saha bhāvenā' ti atthena; sabbhāvo ti, satam bhāvo sabbhāvo, sappurisadhammo icc ev' attho; atha vā attano bhāvo sabbhāvo ³"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvan" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; samvījjamāno vā bhāvo sabbhāvo, ⁴"evaṃ gahaṇasabbhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. ¹⁰Idam *sabhāva-sabbhāvasaddānaṃ* bhāvasādhanaṇasena' atthakathanaṃ. Sambhavo ti, sambhavanaṃ sambhavo · sambhavanakiriyaṃ yutti vā, yutti hi sambhavo ti vuccati · ⁵"sambhavo gahaṇassa^a. kāraṇaṃ" ti ādisu; atha vā sambhavati etasmā ti sambhavo, yato hi yaṃ kiñci sambhavati so sambhavo; pa- ¹⁵bhavo ti, pabhavanaṃ pabhavo · acchinnatā; pabhavati etasmā ti vā pabhavo, yato hi yaṃ kiñci pabhavati so pabhavo. Ime pana *sambhava-pabhavasaddā* katthaci samānatthā katthaci bhinnatthā ti veditabbā, kathaṃ: *sambhavasaddo* hi bhavanakkiriyaṃ^b pi vadati yuttim pi paññattim pi sambhavarūpaṃ pi ²⁰paccayattham pi vadati, *pabhavasaddo* pana bhavanakkiriyaṃ^b pi vadati nadippabhavam pi paccayattham pi, tasmā paccayattham vajjetvā bhinnatthā ti gahetabbā, paccayatthena pana samānatthā ti gahetabbā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ ⁶"paccayo hetu nidānaṃ kāraṇaṃ^c sambhavo pabhavo ti ādi atthato ekaṃ ²⁵vyaññanato nānaṃ" ti; ⁷"mūlaṃ hetu nidānaṃ ca sambhavo pabhavo tathā samuṭṭhānāhārārammaṇaṃ [paccayo] samudayaena cā" ti ayam pi gāthā etassa atthassa sādhaḥkā^d. Idam *sambhava-pabhavasaddānaṃ* bhāvāpādānasādhanaṇasena' atthakathanaṃ. ³⁰Evam ettha bhāva-kattu-kamma-karaṇāpādānādhikaraṇa-vasena cha sādhanāni pakāsītāni, tāni sampadānasādhanaṇaṃ sattavidhāni bhavanti; tam pana uttarim āvibhavissati ⁸"dhanam assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti" ti ādinā. Icc evaṃ kitaka-

¹ cf. Vibha 136³⁰, ³², As 332¹⁴, Vibha 137¹. ² Abhidh-av. v. 633^{ab}. ³ Khudasikkhā 8: 19^a. ⁴ ***. ⁵ "mūlaṭṭikā", ns; sambhavo = asaṇ¹ sañ, vā sambhavaduk sañ, ns. ⁶ Vm 533². ⁷ ***. ⁸ (72²²).

^a ns gahaṇa- (in B^e ssa *atramento deletum*). ^b ita C^eBm; B^ens °kriyam ^c Vm (E^e): hetu kāraṇaṃ nidānaṃ. ^d C^eBm sādhaḥkā.

vasena^a sabbathā pi sattavidhāni sādhanāni honti, yāni kārakāni ti pi vuccanti; ito aññaṃ sādhanam n' atthi. Idha payogesu atthesu ca viññūnaṃ pāṭavattham *sādhanaṇaṃ* pakāsitaṃ; tathā hi dunnikkhittasādhanehi padehi yojitā saddappayogā dubbodhatthā honti, sunikkhittasādhanehi pana padehi yojitā ⁵subodhatthā honti. Tasmā payogā sādhanamūlakā; attho ca payogamūlako. Payogānurūpaṃ hi aviparitaṃ katvā attham kathanasilā ¹"yācito va bahulaṃ cīvaraṃ paribhuñjati appam ayācito" ti evamādisu sādhanavasena gahetabbesu atthesu aññesu ²c'atthesu paṭutarabuddhino paṇḍitā yeva ekantena ¹⁰Bhagavato pariyattisāsanadharā nāma honti ti veditabbam. Ito paraṃ nayānusārena suviññeyyattā ³"idam nāma sādhanam" ti na vakkhāma, kevalam idha dassitesu payogesu viññūnaṃ bahumānuppādanatthaṃ c' eva vividhavicittapālīgatike vividhatthasāre jīnavaravacane sotūnaṃ buddhivijambhanatthaṃ ca ¹⁵atthasādhakavacanāni yeva yathārahaṃ sutta-geyya-veyyākaraṇa-gāthādisu tato tato āharitvā dassessāma.

Pabhāvo ti, pakārato bhavati ti pabhāvo, so 'yam ānubhāvo yeva, ⁴"pabhāvan te na passāmi yena tvam Mithilaṃ vaje" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Anubhavo ²⁰ti, anubhavanaṃ anubhavo, kin tam: paribhuñjanaṃ. Ānubhāvo ti tej'-ussāha-manta-pabhū-sattiyo, ⁵"tejasamkhāto ussāha-manta-pabhū-sattisamkhāto vā mahanto ānubhāvo etassā ti mahānubhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ;

tejo ussāha-mantā ca ⁶pabhū satti ti pañc' ime ²⁵ānubhāvo ti vuccanti, pabhāvo ti ca te vade; ³¹tejādivācakattamhi *ānubhāvapadassa* tu

atthanibbacanaṃ dhīro yathāsambhavam uddise; ³²atha vā ānubhāvo ti anubhavitabbaphalaṃ^b, ⁷"anubhavitabbassa^c phalassa mahantatāya mahānubhāvo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Parābhavo ti, parābhavanaṃ parābhavo; ³⁰atha vā parābhavatī ti parābhavo, ⁸"suvijāno parābhavo" ti idam

¹ ***; "yācati ti yācito" prū mū viparītattakathana phrac eñ¹, "yāci-tabbo ti yācito" prū mha aviparītattakathana phrac eñ¹, ns. ² = "yevāpana" ca so pud eñ¹ anak tui¹ nhuik, ns. ³ (cf. 65¹³). ⁴ J VI 449¹⁹ (Ja). ⁵ Uda 104¹¹. ⁶ = acui³ ra khrañ³, ns. ⁷ cf. Uda 269¹. ⁸ Sn 92^b.

^a B^e kitavasena (ns *comp. fecit*). ^b C^e anubhavitabbam phalaṃ. ^c B^ens anubhavitabba-

etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; api ca ¹"dhammadessi parābhavo" ti pāṭhanurūpato 'parābhavissatī ti parābhavo' ti anāgatakālavasena pi nibbacanam datṭhabbam; atha vā parābhavanti etenā ti parābhavo, kin tam: dhammadessitādi, ²"pa-
5 ṭhamo so parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam. Vibhavo ti nibbānam, tam hi bhavato vigatattā 'bhavato vigato' ti vibhavo, bhavassa ca tamhetu vigatattā 'vigato bhavo etasmā' ti vibhavo, 'vibhavanti ucchiṇṇanti vinassanti ito ariya-dhanavilopakā^a kilesamahācorā' ti pi vibhavo; *vibhavasaddassa*
10 nibbānābhiddhānatte ³"evam bhavē vijjāmāne vibhavo icchitabbako" ti idam ettha sādhakam vacanam. Imāni pana nibbānassa pariyāyavacanāni:

- ⁴nibbānam vibhavo mokkho nirodho amatam samam
samkhārūpasamo dukkhanirodho accutakkhayo^b 33
15 vivatṭam akatam attham santipadam asamkhatam
pāram taṇhakkhayo dukkhakkhayo saññojanakkhayo 34
yogakkhemo virāgo ca lokanto ca bhavakkhayo
apavaggo visamkhāro ⁵sabbhi suddhi visuddhi ca 35
vimuty āpacayo mutti nibbuti upadikkhayo
20 santi asamkhatā dhātu disā ca ⁶sabbatopabham,
7vinā p' etāni nāmāni visesakapadam idha 36
nibbānavācakāni ti sallakkheyya sumedhaso;
tānam leṇam ti ādīni 'pekkhikāni bhavanti hi
visesakapadānan ti etth' etāni pakāsaye: 38
25 tānam leṇam arūpañ ca santam saccam anālayam
sududdasam saraṇaṇ ca parāyanam anītikam 39
anāsavaṇ dhuvaṇ niccam ⁸viññānam anidassanam
avyāpajjham^c sivaṇ khemaṇ nipuṇam apalokikam 40
anantam akkharam dīpo accantam kevalam padam
30 paṇitam accutañ cā ti bahudhā pi vibhāvaye; 41
gotrabhū ti padass' attham vadantehi garūhi tu
⁸"gottam vuccati nibbānam" iti gottan ti bhāsitam. 42

¹ Sn 92d. ² Sn 93b. ³ Bv 2: 11cd. ⁴ cf. Abh 6—9. ⁵ (Pariccheda 7, str. 27); = thañ rhā³ (cvā) phrac so nibbān, ns. ⁶ D I 223¹². ⁷ = etāni nāmāni ... visesakapadam vinā ... nibbānavācakāni ti ..., ns. ⁸ (cf. Ppa 184⁵).

^a ita Ce, *coniectura, ut videtur, necessaria*; Bemns ^ovilomakā (= ^ochan¹ kyañ bhak). ^b sic CeBemns (= cuti (khrañ⁸) ma rhi so nibbān, kun (khrañ⁸) ma rhi so nibbān, ns) c: accut(i) akkhayo? ^c CeBemns avyāpajjam.

Vibhavo ti vā vināsa-sampatti-dhana-ucchedaditṭhiyo pi vuc-
canti. Tattha vināso 'vibhavanam ucchiṇṇanam nassanan' ti
atthena vibhavo, ¹"vibhavo sabbadhammānam; ²itth' eke sato
sattassa ucchedam vināsam vibhavam paññāpentī" ti ca idam
etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; sampatti pana 'visesato ⁵
bhavati' ti vibhavo, ³"rañño sirivibhavam datṭhukāmā" ti idam
etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam; dhanam pana 'bhavanti
vaḍḍhanti vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam āpajjanti sattā etenā'
ti vibhavo, ⁴"asītikoti vibhavassa brāhmaṇassa putto hutvā
nibbattī" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam, idam 10
pana pariyāyavacanam:

dhanam sam vibhavo dabbam sāpateyyam pariggaho
oḍḍam^a bhaṇḍam sakam attho icc ete dhanavācakā; 43
ucchedaditṭhi pana 'vibhavati ucchiṇṇati attā ca loko ca puna
cutito uddham na jāyati' ti gahaṇato vibhavo, ⁵"vibhavataṇhā" 15
ti idam etassa atthassa sādhakam vacanam, vibhavataṇhā ti hi
ucchedaditṭhisahagatāya taṇhāya nāmam, ettha atthuddhāro
vuccati:

dhana-nibbāna-sampatti-vinās'-ucchedaditṭhiyo
vuttā *vibhavasaddena* iti viññū vibhāvaye. 44 20
Pātubhāvo ti, pātubhavanam pātubhāvo; āvibhāvo ti, āvi-
bhavanam āvibhāvo; ubhinnaṇ etesaṇ pākātātā icc' ev' attho.
Tirobhāvo ti, tirobhavanam tirobhāvo · paṭicchannabhāvo.
Vinābhāvo ti, vinābhavanam vinābhāvo · viyogo. Sotthi-
bhāvo ti, sotthibhavanam sotthibhāvo · suvatthibhāvo sukhassa 25
atthitā, atthato pana nibbhayatā nirupaddavatā eva. Atthi-
bhāvo ti atthitā vijjāmānatā avivittatā; natthibhāvo ti
natthitā avijjāmānatā vivittatā rittatā tucchatā suññatā. Okā-
rantapullīṇganiddeso.

Abhibhavatī ti abhibhavitā · param abhibhavanto yo 30
koci, evam paribhavitā; anubhavatī ti anubhavitā · sukham
vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā anubhavanto yo koci,
evam samanubhavitā paccanubhavitā. Ettha pana, yathā
⁶"amatassa dātā; ⁷anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā" ti ādisu

¹ (cf. Vin V 149²³). ² D I 34¹⁰. ³ ***. ⁴ ***. ⁵ (Vibha 111²²).
⁶ A V 226²⁶. ⁷ M III 8¹¹, cf. Ap 570⁵ (Thīa 91²⁰).

^a CeBemns oḍḍam; *scribendum* oḍḍam *vel* oḍḍam; cf. sahoḍḍ(h)a, skr. sahoḍha.

*dātā*dipadānaṃ kattuvācakānaṃ *amatassā* ti ādihi padehi kam-mavācakehi chaṭṭhiyantehi saddhiṃ yojanā dissati, tathā imesam pi padānaṃ *paccāmittassa abhibhavitā* ti ādinā yojanā kātabbā; evam aññesam pi evarūpānaṃ padānaṃ. *Ākāranta*pulliṅga-
5 niddeso.

Bhavatī ti bhavaṃ, bhavissatī ti vā bhavaṃ · vaḍḍha-māno puggalo, ¹"suvijāno bhavaṃ hoti suvijāno parābhavo dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti dhammadessī parābhavo" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Atha vā, yena saddhiṃ
10 katheti, so bhavaṃ ti vattabbo ²"bhavaṃ Kaccāyano; ³bhavaṃ Ānando; ⁴maññe bhavaṃ patthayati rañño bhariyaṃ patibba-tan" ti ādisu; ettha pana dhātuatthe ādaro na kātabbo, sammutiatthe yevādaro kātabbo · ⁵"saṃketavacanaṃ saccaṃ lokasammutikāraṇaṃ" ti vacanato, vohāraṇasayasmaṃ hi loka-
15 sammuti eva padhānā avilaṃghaniyā. Parābhavati ti parā-bhavaṃ, evaṃ paribhavaṃ abhibhavaṃ anubhavaṃ. Pabhavati pahoti sakkoti ti pabhavaṃ · pahonto yo koci, na pabhavaṃ appabhavaṃ; appabhavaṃ ti ca idam jātake diṭ-
ṭhaṃ, ⁶"chinnabbham iva vātena ṭruṇṇo ^arukkaṃ upāgamiṃ
20 so 'ham appabhavaṃ tattha sākhaṃ hatthehi aggahin" ti tattha sādhaṃvacanaṃ idam. Niggahitanta pulliṅganiddeso.

Dhanabhūti ti, ⁷dhanam assa bhavatū ti Dhanabhūti. Siribhūti ti ettha sirī ti sobhāya c' eva paññā-puññānaṃ ca
adhivacanaṃ, sā assa bhavatū ti Siribhūti; evaṃ Sotthibhūti
25 Suvatthibhūti. *Ākāranta* pulliṅganiddeso.

Bhāvī ti, ⁸bhavanasiḷo bhāvī, bhavanadhammo bhāvī, bhavane sādhuṃ bhāvī, evaṃ vibhāvī sambhāvī pari-
bhāvī ti. Tatra vibhāvī ti atthavibhāvaṃ samattho paṇḍito
vuccati; ettha ⁹"vidvā vijjāgato ñāṇī" ti ādi pariyāyavacanaṃ
30 daṭṭhabbā, ¹⁰bhavanti c' atra:

¹¹vidvā vijjāgato ñāṇī vibhāvī paṇḍito sudhī
budho visārado viññū dosaṇṇū viddasu vidu
vipassī paṭibhāṇī ca medhāvī nipako kavi
45

¹ Sn 92a-d. ² cf. S IV 119²⁵. ³ D I 204¹⁴. ⁴ J III 533⁷. ⁵ Kva 34⁸¹.

⁶ J III 373¹². ⁷ (68⁸²). ⁸ cf. Pāṇ III, 2: 134, Kāt IV, 4: 14, Sd § 1114 (Kc 534).

⁹ Nidd I 93¹⁴ = 308²². ¹⁰ (= saṅgahagāthāyo bhavanti, ns). ¹¹ cf. Abh 228—229.

a sic CeBemns (= mi mi sañ phrac ce ap so ahuṃ kroṇ¹ "ruṃ⁽⁸⁾ ruṃ⁽⁹⁾ mrañ lyak); J: nuṇṇo (Cks).

kusalo viduro dhīmā gatimā mutimā c' ayaṃ 46
cakkhumā kaṇṇavā dabbo dhiro sūri vicakkhaṇo
sappañño buddhimā pañño, evaṃnāmā vibhāvino ti. 47
Ākāranta pulliṅganiddeso.

Sayambhū ti, sayam eva bhavatī ti sayambhū, ko so: 5
antarena paropadesaṃ sāmaṃ yeva sabbañ ñeyyadhammaṃ
paṭivijjhitaṃ sabbaññutaṃ patto Sakyamuni Bhagavā, vuttañ
h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ¹"na me ācariyo atthi sadiso me na vijjati,
sadevakasmaṃ lokasmaṃ n' atthi me paṭipuggalo; ahaṃ hi
arabā loka ahaṃ satthā anuttaro eko 'mhi sammā sambuddho 10
sītibhūto 'smi nibbuto" ti; atthato pana pāramitāparibhāvito
sayambhuñāṇena saha vāsanāya vigataviddhastaniravasesakilesa
mahākaruṇā-sabbaññutañāñādiaparimeyyaguṇagaṇādhāro kha-
ndhasantāno sayambhū, so evambhūto khandhasantāno loka
aggapuggalo ti vuccati, vuttañ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ²"ekapug- 15
galo bhikkhave loka uppajjamāno uppajjati acchariyamanusso,
katamo ekapuggalo: tathāgato [bhikkhave] ahaṃ sammā-
sambuddho" ti. So ^aekapuggalo etarahi "sabbaññū, sugato"
ti ādihi yathābhuccaguṇādhigatanāmehi ca pasiddho, "Gotamo,
ādiccabandhū" ti gottato ca pasiddho, "Sakyaputto, Sakko, 20
Sakyamuni, Sakyasiho, Sakyapuṇḍavo" ti kulato ca pasiddho,
"Suddhodani, Māyādevīsuto" ti mātāpitito ca pasiddho, "Sid-
dhattho" ti ³gahitanāmena ca pasiddho, bhavanti c' atra:

yo ekapuggalo āsi, buddho sa vadataṃ varo
gottato ⁴Gotamo nāma tath' ev' ⁴ādiccabandhu ca, 48 25
Sakyakule pasūtattā Sakyaputto ti vissuto
Sakko iti ca avhāto^b tathā ⁴Sakyamuni ti ca, 49
sabbattha seṭṭhabhāvena ⁵Sakye ca seṭṭhabhāvato
⁴Sakyasiho ti so Sakyapuṇḍavo ti ca sammato 50
⁴Suddhodani ti pitito nabhe cando va vissuto, 30
mātito pi ca paññāto Māyādevīsuto iti; 51
⁶sabbaññū sugato buddho dhammarājā tathāgato
samantabhaddo Bhagavā jino ⁷dasabalo muni 52
⁷satthā ⁷vināyako nātho ⁷munindo lokanāyako

¹ Vin I 8²¹⁻²⁴. ² A I 22¹³. ³ gahitanāmena ca = mhañ¹ ap to amañ
to² ā³ phrañ¹ lañ³, ns. ⁴ Amara I 1, 15. ⁵ = Sākī vañ mañ³ myui³ nui³, ns.

⁶ Amara I 1, 13a-c. ⁷ Amara I, 1, 14.

a Bm eso. b ita Ce (conjectura?); Bmns avhito.

- narāsabho lokajino sambuddho dipaduttamo 53
devadevo lokagaru dhammassāmī mahāmuni
samantacakkhu purisadhammasārathi mārāji 54
dhammissaro ca ¹ad(v)ejjhavacano satthavāhako
5 visuddhidevo devātidevo ca samañissaro 55
bhūripañño 'nadhivaro narasiho ca cakkhumā
munimuni narāvaro ¹chaḷabhiñño janesuto 56
Aṅgīraso yatirājā lokabandhu 'matandado
vattā pavattā saddhammacakkavatti yatissaro 57
10 lokadīpo ¹sirighano samañindo naruttamo 58
lokattayavidū lokapajjoto purisuttamo
²saccaddaso satapuññalakkaṇo^a saccasavhaya
ravibandh' āsamāsamo pañcanett' aggapuggalo 59
sabbābhībhū sabbavidū saccanāmo ca pārāgū
15 purisātisayo sabbadassāvī narasārathi 60
sammāsambuddho iti so ñāto sattuttamo ti ca
tādī vibhajjavādī ti ³mahākāruṇiko ti ca 61
cakkhubhūto dhammabhūto ñāpabhūto ti vaṇṇito
brahmabhūto ti purisājañño iti ca thomito 62
20 lokajettho sayambhū ca mahesi ⁴mārabbhañjano
amoghavacano dhammakāyo mārābhībhū iti 63
⁵asamkheyyāni nāmāni saṇṇena mahesino,
nāmam^b ⁶guṇe hi nissitam ko kavindo kathessati. 64
Tatra sabbaññu icc ādi nāmam sādharmaṇam bhava
25 sabbesānam pi buddhānam, Gotamo iti ādi na. 65
Buddho paccekabuddho ca "sayambhū" iti sāsane;
|| ⁷keci "Brahmā sayambhū" ti, | sāsanaṇvacaraṇam na taṃ. 66
Buddho tathāgato satthā Bhagavā ti padāni tu
ṭhāne nekasahassamhi sañcaranti abhiñhaso; 67
30 tatra ⁸cādīpadaṃ antapadañ c' eva imāni tu
ekato pi caranti ti vibhāveyya visārado; 68
visesakapadānan tu apekkhakapadāni ca
anapekkhapadāni ti padāni duvidhā siyūṃ. 69

¹ Amara I 1, 14 (ad(v)ejjhavacano = advayavādī). ² cf. Vibha 1⁴: catu-saccadaso. ³ Sp I 1⁷, Vva 1⁸, Ap 570⁸. ⁴ Dhātuk-a (*proemium*). ⁵ (As 391⁸).
⁶ = guṇe hi, vā: guṇehi, ns. ⁷ (cf. Amarakośa I 1, 16: Brahmātmabhūḥ).
⁸ 3: buddho Bhagavā, Vin III 1⁶, etc.

^a (ita Ce); Bemns^e nsP satapuñña^o. ^b Ce guṇe hi nissitam nāmam.

Tathā hi *satthavāho*, *naravaro*, *chaḷabhiñño* ti evampakārāni
abhidhānapadāni visesakapadāpekkhakāni, katham: ¹"evaṃ vijī-
tasaṅgāmaṃ satthavāhaṃ anuttaraṃ sāvakaṃ payirupāsanti
tevijjā maccuhāyino; ²yaṃ loko pūjayate salokapālo sadā na-
massati ca tass' eta[m] sāsanaṇvaraṃ vidūhi ñeyyaṃ naravarassā" ⁵
ti ³"chaḷabhiññassa sāsanaṇ" ti ca evaṃ visesakapadāpek-
khakāni bhavanti. *Buddho*, *jino*, *Bhagavā* ti evampakārāni
pana no-visesakāpekkhāni ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Keci pan' ettha
evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: *munindo*, *samañindo*, *samañissaro*, *yatissaro*,
ādiccabandhu, *ravibandhū* ti evampakārānaṃ idha vuttānaṃ ¹⁰
abhidhānānaṃ visesatthābhāvato punaruttidoso atthi ti. | Tan
na · abhidhānānaṃ abhisamkharāṇiyanabhisamkharāṇiavasena
abhisamkhatābhidhānāni anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni ti dvedhā
dissanato. Tathā hi katthaci keci *Sakyasiho* ti abhidhānaṃ
paṭicca ⁴"Sakyakesari, Sakyamigādhipo" ti ādi nānā vividham ¹⁵
abhidhānaṃ abhisamkharonti; pāvācane pi hi ⁵"dviduggama-
varahanuttam^a alatthā" ti pāṭho dissati. Tathā keci *dhamma-
rājā* ti abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ⁴"dhammadisampati" ti ādini abhi-
samkharonti, *sabbaññu* ti abhidhānaṃ paṭicca "sabbadassāvī,
sabbadassi" ti ādini abhisamkharonti, *sahassakkho* ti abhidhā- ²⁰
naṃ paṭicca ⁶"dasasatalocaṇo" ti ādini abhisamkharonti, *ādicca-
bandhū* ti abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ⁴"aravindasahāyabandhū" ti
ādini abhisamkharonti; *ambujan* ti abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ⁴"nīra-
jaṃ, kuñjan" ti ādini abhisamkharonti, pāvācane pi hi 'yaṃ
padumaṃ, taṃ jalajan nāmā' ti mantā^b paṭisambhidappattehi ²⁵
ariyehi desanāvilāsavasena vutto 'Padumuttaranāmino' ti vat-
tabbaṭṭhāne ⁷"Jalajuttaranāmino" ti pāṭho dissati. Evaṃ abhi-
samkhatābhidhānāni dissanti. *Buddho*, *Bhagavā* ti abhidhānāni
pana anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni; vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Dhammasenā-
patinā āyasmataṃ Sāriputtena: ⁸"buddho ti n' etaṃ nāmam ³⁰
mātarā kataṃ na pitarā kataṃ ... na bhaginiyā kataṃ ...
na ñātisālohitehi kataṃ ... na devatāhi kataṃ, vimokkhan-
tikam etaṃ buddhānaṃ bhagavantānaṃ bodhiyā mūle saha

¹ S I 192⁸⁻⁴. ² Netti 1⁴⁻⁵. ³ ***. ⁴ ***. ⁵ D III 176⁴. ⁶ Vm 193¹⁸, cf.
Mhv 31⁸. ⁷ cf. Ap 570¹⁴ + Ap 57¹¹, 63¹⁰, 468¹⁸. ⁸ Nidd I 458¹.

^a D: 0varatarahanuttam (0: catuppadaṇaṃ varatarassa sīhassēva hanu-
bhavaṃ, Sv); cf. 76¹⁷ [*malim* *dvi-du-kkama^o, cf. migarājā catukkamo Ap 370²⁹].
^b B^ens^e mantvā.

sabbaññutañānapaṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ buddho”
ti, tathā ¹“Bhagavā ti n’ etaṃ nāmaṃ mātaraṃ kataṃ || la ||
sacchikā paññatti yadidaṃ Bhagavā” ti. Evaṃ *buddho*, *Bha-*
gavā ti abhidhānāni anabhisamkhatābhidhānāni; ²na hi tāni abhi-
5 dhānāni c’ eva *satthā*, *sugato*, *jino* ti ādini ca aññaṃ kiñci
abhidhānaṃ paṭicca abhisamkhatāni nā pi aññāni abhidhānāni
etāni paṭicca abhisamkhatāni dissanti. Tathā hi *buddho* ti
abhidhānaṃ paṭicca ³“bujjhita, bodhetā, bodhako” ti ādini nāmā-
bhidhānāni na abhisamkharonti; tathā *Bhagavā*, *satthā*, *sugato*
10 ti ādini nāmābhidhānāni paṭicca ‘sampannabhago, anusāsako,
sundaravacano’ ti ādini nāmābhidhānāni nābhisamkharonti.
Evaṃ imaṃ vibhāgaṃ dassetuṃ ⁴“munindo, samaṇindo, sama-
ṇissaro, yatissaro, ādiccabandhu, ravibandhū” ti ^a ādinā nayena
punarutti amhehi katā ti daṭṭhabbā; evaṃ aññaṭṭrā pi nayo
15 netabbo. Atr’ idam vuccati:

abhisamkhatanāmañ ca nāmañ cānabhisamkhatam:

dviduggamavaro · *buddho* iti nāmaṃ dvidhā bhavati. 70
Pabhū ti, paraṃ pasayha bhavati ti pabhū · issaro, ⁵“araññaṃ
pabhū ayaṃ luddako” ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vaca-
20 nam. Abhibhū ti, abhibhavati ti ^b abhibhū · asaññaṣatto^c,
kiṃ so abhibhavi: cattāro khandhe arūpino; iti cattāro khandhe
arūpino abhibhavī ti abhibhū, so ca kho ⁶niccetanattā abhibha-
vanakiriyaṣati^d pubbe ⁷vāsaññupattito jhānalābhikāle attanā
adhigatapañcamajjhānaṃ saññāvirāgavasena bhāvetvā cattāro
25 arūpakkhandhe asaññibhave appavattikaraṇena abhibhavitum
ārabhi, tadabhibhavanakiccaṃ idāni siddhan ti “abhibhavī ti
abhibhū” ti vuccati; api ca niccetanabhāvena abhibhavavyā-
pāre^e asati pi pubbe sacetanakāle savyāpārattā sacetanassa
viya niccetanassā pi sato tassa ⁸upacārena savyāpārattāvacā-
30 nam yujjat’ eva, dissati hi loke sāsane ca sacetanassa viya
acetanassā pi ⁹upacārena savyāpārattāvacanam, taṃ yathā:

¹ Nidd I 143¹⁸. ² hi = vyatirik kui chui am¹, ns. ³ (Nidd I 457²¹).

⁴ (73²⁴ 74¹⁰, ⁵, ⁹ 73²⁵ 74¹³). ⁵ ***. ⁶ ns confert Cp I 9: 58ab. ⁷ asaññuppat-
tito = asaññasatbhūm nhuik phrac sañ mha, ns. ⁸ = kāraṇupacāra, ns.

⁹ = sadisūpacāra, ns.

^a (B^{ens}e aravi⁰). ^b ita CeBemns; vide 76²². ^c ns = Asaññasat-
brahma; vide 77⁶. ^d Bm okkiriyaṣati, B^{ens} kriyaṣati. ^e B^{ens}e abhi-
bhavanavyāpāre.

¹“kūlaṃ^a patitukāmaṃ”, evaṃ loke; sāsane pana ²“rodante
dārake disvā ubbiggā vipulā dumā sayam ev’ onamitvāna
upagacchanti dārake” ti ca ³“aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante
phalesino chadanam vippahāyā” ti ca ⁴“phalaṃ toseti kassa-
kan” ti ca ādi. *Abhibhū*saddassa asaññisattābhidhānatte^b ⁵“abhi-
bhūm abhibhūto maññati” ti idam ettha sādhaṃ vacanam;
atha vā abhibhavati^c ti abhibhū · paresam abhibhavitā yo koci,
visesato pana Tathāgato yeva abhibhū, vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ Bhaga-
vatā: ⁶“Tathāgato bhikkhave abhibhū anabhibhūto aññadatthu-
daso vasavatti” ti; keci pana ⁷“abhibhū nāma Sahasso brahmā” 10
ti vadanti. Vibhū ti, visesabhūto ti vibhū, ⁸“bhavasotaṃ sace
buddho tiṇṇo lokantagū vibhū” ti idam etassa atthassa sādha-
kam vacanam, vibhū ti h’ ettha rūpakāya-dhammakāyasam-
pattiya visesabhūto ti attho, āha ca: ⁹“dissamāno pi tāv’ assa rūpa-
kāyo acintiyo, asādhāraṇaṇaṭṭhe^d dhammakāye kathā va kā” 15
ti. Adhibhū ti, adhibhavati ti adhibhū · issaro, ¹⁰“tadā maṃta-
patejena santatto Tidivādhībhū dhārento brāhmaṇam vaṇṇam^e
bhikkhāya maṃ upāgami” ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vaca-
nam. Patibhū ti, ¹¹patibhūto ti patibhū, ¹²“goṇassa patibhū” ti idam
etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanam. Gotrabhū ti, gottasamkhā- 20
taṃ amatamahānibbānaṃ ārammaṇam katvā bhūto ti gotrabhū ·
sotāpattimaggaṃ anantarapaccayena sikhappattabalavavipas-
sanācittena^f samannāgato puggalo, vuttaṃ h’ etaṃ Bhagavatā:
¹³“katamo ca puggalo gotrabhū: yesaṃ dhammānaṃ saman-
tarā ariyadhammassa avakkanti hoti, tehi dhammehi samannāgato 25
puggalo ... gotrabhū” ti idam ev’ ettha atthasādhaṃ vaca-
nam; api ca ‘samaṇo’ ti gottamattam anubhavamāno^g kāsāva-

¹ Tha ad Th 527^b (Pat ad Paṇ III 1: 7 vart. 12). ² J VI 513²⁴⁻²⁵ (ns: Cp I 9: 35 v. l. ubbidhā). ³ Th 527^{ab}. ⁴ Pv 319^d. ⁵ cf. M I 227⁻²⁹. ⁶ (cf. D III 135²⁰). ⁷ (cf. D I 18⁷). ⁸ Ap 569⁸¹ (Tha ad Th 547—556). ⁹ ***.
¹⁰ Cp I 1: 4. ¹¹ = arhaṇ phrac rve¹ phrac, ns. ¹² cf. Kās II 3: 30. ¹³ cf. Pp 12⁸⁴.

^a ns: kam³ pā³; Bm gusalam [o: kusalam, *quam lectionem ns in codi-
cibus inventam correxerit allato l. l.* (Tha): i nhuik “kusalam” rhi kra sañ
mhā “acetane pi ... patitukāman” ti hū so Therāaṭṭhakathā nhañ¹ ma ñi ra
kā³ ma sañ¹]. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c CeBm abhibhavitā. ^d = asādhāraṇaṇaṭṭhe
eñ¹ tañ rā phrac so, ns; Ce oñāpaḍḍhe. ^e ita CeB^{ens}e; BmnsP (Cp) brāh-
maṇavaṇṇam. ^f nsP sikhāpatta⁰, B^{ens}e sikhāpatta⁰ (Ce sampatta⁰). ^g dedī;
(Ce)B^{emns}eP gottamatt(h)anubhavamāno (= >rahan³> hū so anvay mhya kui
sā kham cā³ so).

kaṇṭhasamaṇo pi gotrabhū, so ¹hi 'samaṇo' ti gottamattam
anubhavati vindati, na samaṇadhamme · attani avijjamānattā ti²
gotrabhū ti vuccati, ²"bhavissanti kho pan' Ānanda anāgatam
addhānaṃ gotrabhuno kāsāvakaṇṭhā dussilā pāpadhammā" ti
5 idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Vatra bhū ti Sakko,
so ¹hi mātāpitibharaṇādīhi sattahi vattehi Sakkattam labhivā
aññe deve vattena abhibhavatī ti Vatrabhū; Āgamaṭṭhaka-
thāyaṃ pana bhūdhātumhi labbhamānaṃ pattiattham pi gahetvā
³"vattena aññe abhibhavitvā devissariyaṃ patto ti Vatrabhū"
10 ti vuttam, ⁴"Vatranāmakam vā asuraṃ abhibhavatī ti Vatra-
bhū" ti ca; ⁵"Vatrabhū jayataṃ pitā" ti idam etassa atthassa
sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ, ettha hi ⁶Vatrabhū ti *Vatranāmakassa*
asurassa abhibhavitā, jayataṃ pitā ti jayantānaṃ pitā; "Sakko
Indo purindado" icc ādi pariyāyavacanaṃ, idan tu ⁷dhātādhi-
15 kare pakāsessāma. Parābhibhū ti, param abhibhavatī ti parā-
bhibhū, evaṃ rūpābhibhū ti ādisu pi. Sabbābhibhū ti,
sabbam abhibhavatibbaṃ abhibhavatī ti sabbābhibhū; sabbā-
bhibhū ti ca idam nāmaṃ Tathāgatass' eva yujjati, vuttañ
h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ⁸"sabbābhibhū sabbavidū 'ham asmi sab-
20 besu dhammesu anūpalitto sabbañjaho taṇhakkhaye^b vimutto,
sayam abhiññāya kam uddiseyyan" ti. Ūkārantapullīṅganiddeso.
Niyatapullīṅganiddeso 'yaṃ.

Idāni aniyatalīṅgānaṃ niyatalīṅgesu pakkhittānaṃ bhūta-
parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādinam niddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūto
25 ti, attano paccayehi abhavī ti bhūto, bhūto ti jāto sañjāto
nibbatto abhinibbatto pātubhūto, bhūto ti^c laddhasarūpo yo
koci saviññāṇako vā aviññāṇako vā; atha vā tathākārena
bhavatī ti bhūto, bhūto ti sacco tatho avitatho · aviparīto yo
koci; ettha, yo *bhūtasaddo* saccaṭṭho^d, tassa ⁹"bhūtaṭṭho"^d ti
30 idam atthasādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Parābhūto ti, parābhavī ti
parābhūto. Suṭṭhu bhūto ti sambhūto. Visesena bhūto ti

¹ = saccam, ns. ² M III 256⁶ (cf. Dh 307^a). ³ Spk ad S I 47¹¹.

⁴ ib. ⁵ J V 153². ⁶ Ja V 153⁴. ⁷ V 448. ⁸ Vin I 81⁷ = M I 171².

⁹ cf. Paṭis 20⁶.

^a Ce(ns) om. ^b ns metri causa taṇhakkhaye legendum censet: i nhuik
indavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ "taṇhakkhaye" hū lui sañ (cf. Pj II 699¹⁹). ^c Be ad.
vā, quod Nissayā debetur: i nok vākya nhuik "bhūto ti vā" hu vā-saddā rhi
mū yuttatara. ^d Bense ottho.

vibhūto; vissuto bhūto ti vā vibhūto, ¹"vibhūtārammaṇaṃ" ti
idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ; vibhavī ti vā vibhūto,
vinatṭho ti attho, ²"rūpe vibhūte na phusanti phassā" ti idam
etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ. Pākaṇṭho bhūto ti pātu-
bhūto. Āvibhavatī ti āvibhūto, evaṃ tirobhūto vinā- 5
bhūto. Bhavitum anucchaviko ti bhabbo. Paribhaviyate so
ti paribhūto, yena kenaci yo pīlito hīlito vā, so paribhūto —
gamyamānattho yathā *kāmacārī*. Abhibhaviyate so ti abhi-
bhūto, adhibhaviyate so ti adhibhūto; evaṃ addhabhūto,
ettha *adhīsaddena* samānattho ³*addhasaddo*, ⁴"cakkhuṃ bhik- 10
khavē addhabhūtaṃ rūpā addhabhūtā cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ addha-
bhūtaṃ" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaḥkaṃ vacanaṃ, tathā
⁵"idha bhikkhave bhikkhu na h' eva anaddhabhūtaṃ attānaṃ...^a
addhabhāveti" ti padam pi; tattha anaddhabhūtaṃ ti dukkhena
anadhibhūtaṃ, dukkhena anadhibhūto nāma manussattabhāvo 15
vuccati, taṃ na addhabhāveti nādhbhavati ti suttapadattho.
Anubhaviyate so ti anubhūto, evaṃ samanubhūto, pac-
canubhūto, bhāvito. Ettha *bhāvito* ti iminā samānādhika-
raṇaṃ ⁶"satisambojjhaṅgo kho Kassapa mayā sammad akkhāto
bhāvito" ti ādisu ⁷guṇivācakaṃ padhānapadaṃ sāsane daṭṭhab- 20
baṃ; titthiyasamaye^b pana bhāvito ti kāmaguṇo vuccati, vut-
taṃ h' etaṃ pāliyaṃ: ⁸"na bhāvitam āsiṃsati" ti, tatra bhāvitā
nāma pañca kāmaguṇā, te na āsiṃsati na sevati ti suttapadattho.
Sambhaviyate so ti sambhāvito, evaṃ vibhāvito, paribhā-
vito^c. Manamparibhūto ti, manam paribhaviyittha so ti 25
manam paribhūto; ettha ⁹manamparibhūto ti isakaṃ appattapa-
ribhavano vuccati, manan ti hi nipātapadaṃ, ¹⁰"Atipaṇḍitena
puttēna man' amhi upakūlito; ¹¹Devadattena attano abuddha-
bhāvena c' eva khantimettādīnañ ca abhāvena Kumārakassa-
patthero ca therī ca manam nāsito^d; ¹²manam vūlho ahoṣi" 30

¹ ***. ² Sn 872^d. ³ ns cit. Sd § 133. ⁴ S IV 21²⁻³ (ns cit. Spk et
Spk-ṭ). ⁵ M II 223⁸. ⁶ S V 80⁶. ⁷ = drab (nsP drap) kui ho so, ns.
⁸ D III 49⁸. ⁹ i pāṭh kui phvañ¹ sañ alui (ok ad. ns^c) uddesa nhuik rhi
ma mañ (eñ¹ ad. nsP), cā amyā³ ma rhi kra, ns. ¹⁰ J I 405¹⁶. ¹¹ Ja I 149⁵
(cf. Dhpa III 147²²). ¹² Vin I 109⁸.

^a Be ad. na (<ns). ^b ita CeBem; ns^c titthiyavisaye = titthi tui¹
arā nhuik. ^c (Be ad. anuparibhāvito cf. 62⁶). ^d ita CeBemns^c; Ja: nāsitā.

ti ādisu c' assa payogo veditabbo. Atra *manams*saddassa kiñciyuttim^a vadāma:

*manams*saddo dvidhā bhinno, nāmaṃ nepātikañ c' api:

1^a"santan tassa manam hoti; 2^aman' amhi^b upakūlito" ti. 71
5 Paribhavitabbo ti, aññena paribhavitum sakkuneyyo ti paribhavitabbo; evaṃ paribhotabbo, paribhavanīyo; *tabba*paccayatthāne hi *sakkuneyyapadaya*janā dissati: aladdham ārammaṇaṃ laddhabbaṃ labhaniyaṃ laddhum vā sakkuneyyan ti. Atha vā paribhavanam arahatī ti paribhavitabbo, evaṃ
10 paribhotabbo paribhavanīyo; tathā hi *tabbapaccayatthāne arahatī*padaya^ajanā dissati: [pari]sakkuneyyaṃ lābham arahatī ti laddhabban ti. Ettha pana *paribhotabbo* ti padassa atthibhāve
3^a"khattiyo kho mahārāja daharo ti na uññatabbo na paribhotabbo" ti pālī nidassanaṃ. *Abhi-adhipubbā bhūdhātu*yō samānatthā;
15 sesāni dukāni nayānusārena ñeyyāni. †Bhamāno ti, bhavati ti bhamāno; majjhe *vakāralo*po datthabbo. Atr' idam vattabbaṃ:

4^a"kiṃ so bhamāno Saccako" icc atra pāliyaṃ pana

rūpaṃ *bhavatī*dhātussa *valopen'* eva dissati. 72

Atrāyaṃ pālī: 4^a"kiṃ so bhamāno Saccako Nigaṇṭhaputto yo
20 Bhagavato vādam āropessati" ti. Vibhavamāno ti vibhavati ti vibhavamāno, evaṃ paribhavamāno ti ādisu. Tattha abhisambhonto t' imassa karonto nipphādentō icc ev' attho,
5^a"sabbāni abhisambhonto sa rājavasatim vase" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Yasmā pan' imāni *bhavamāno*
25 ti ādini vippakatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā *saramāno rodati*, *gacchanto gaṇhāti*, 6^a"gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasa Accutaṃ isin" ti ādini viya paripuṇṇuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā *rājā bhavamāno sampattim anubhavati* ti ādinā yojetabbāni; "saramāno, gacchanto" ti ādini hi "yato, gato, pavatto"^c ti ādihi sadisāni
30 na honti, uttarakiriyāpadāpekkhakāni honti *tvāpaccaya*ntapadāni viyā ti. Paribhaviyamāno ti, paribhaviyate so ti paribhaviyamāno, evaṃ paribhuyyamāno^d ti ādisu pi. Imāni pi

1 ***. 2 (79²⁸). 3 cf. S I 69². 4 M I 229¹² (ns *negat hañc formam inveniri in Ps Ps-t; leg. bhavāno* 80¹⁶, 19 *et ma(kāra)lopo* 80¹⁶, 19?). 5 J VI 292³⁰. 6 J VI 532²³ [Bhāradvājo: — — —, J V 59¹³, VI 574²⁴ (*infra* 83¹⁹), D I 104¹⁴; Lüders Kalpanāmaṇḍ. p. 69].

a ita CeBemns (= jui³ jañ³ so asañ¹ kui). b (CeBm manam pi). c Be^{ns} patto (= rok pri). d (nsP paribhūyamāno, Bm paribhūyyamāno).

vippakatapaccattavacanāni, tasmā 1^a"rājapurisehi nīyamāno coro evaṃ cintesi" ti^a ādini viya paripuṇṇuttarakiriyāpadāni katvā *aññehi paribhaviyamāno tāṇaṃ gavesati*, *bhogo puggalenānubhaviyamāno parikkhayaṃ gacchati* ti ādinā yojetabbāni. Evaṃ sabbatra idisesu vippakatavacanesu yojetabbāni^b. Ayaṃ aniya- 5 taliṅgānaṃ niyataliṅgesu pakkhittānaṃ *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddā*dinam^c niddeso. Icc evaṃ pulliṅgānaṃ *bhūdhātu*mayānaṃ yathārahaṃ nibbacaṇādivasena niddeso vibhāvito.

Idāni itthiliṅganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhāvikā ti, bhāveti ti bhāvikā; yā bhāvanaṃ karoti, sā bhāvikā. Bhāvanā ti vaḍ- 10 ḍhanā brūhanā phātikaraṇaṃ āsevanā bahulīkāro. Vibhāvanā ti pakāsanā sandassanā; atha vā vibhāvanā ti abhāvanā antara-dhāpanā. Sambhāvanā ti ukkaṃsanā thomanā. Paribhāvanā ti vāsanā, samantato vā vaḍḍhanā. Ākārantaitthiliṅganiddeso.

2^aBhūmī ti, sattāyamānā bhavati ti bhūmī; atha vā bhavanti 15 jāyanti vaḍḍhanti c' ettha thāvarā ca jaṅgamā cā ti bhūmī. Bhūmī vuccati paṭhavi; 3^a"paṭhamāya bhūmiyā pattiya" ti ādisu pana lokuttaramaggo bhūmī ti vuccati. Yā pan' andhabāla-mahājanena viññātā paṭhavi, tass' imāni abhidhānāni:

4^apaṭhavi medinī^d bhūmī bhūrī bhū puthuvī mahī 20

chamā vasumatī ubbī avanī ku vasundharā

jaḡati khiti vasudhā dharaṇī go dharā iti. 73

Atra *bhū-ku-gosaddā* paṭhavīpadatthe vattanti ti kutra diṭṭha-pubbā ti ce:

vidvā *bhūpāla-kumuda*-5^agorakkhādipadesu ve 25

bhū ku go iti paṭhavi vuccati ti vibhāvaye. 74

Bhūti ti, bhavanaṃ bhūti. Vibhūti ti vināso, visesato bhavanaṃ vā; atha vā visesato bhavanti sattā etāyā ti vibhūti sampatti yeva, 6^a"rañño vibhūti, 7^apihaniyā vibhūtiyo" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. Ikārantitthiliṅganiddeso. 30

Bhūrī ti paṭhavi, sā hi bhavanti etthā ti bhūrī ti vuccati, bhavati vā paññāyati vaḍḍhati cā ti bhūrī; atha vā bhūtābhūtā tannissitā sattā ramanti etthā ti bhūrī, paṭhavinissitā hi sattā paṭhaviyaṃ yeva ramanti, tasmā sā iminā pi atthena bhūrī ti vuc-

1 ***. 2 (84¹⁷). 3 Dhs § 277 (As 214²⁵). 4 (cf. Abh 181—182). 5 Pj II 466¹⁸. 6 cf. Pva 216¹¹. 7 ***.

a (Bm vicintesi?). b Bmns yojetabbā. c nsP opadādinam. d Be^{ns}ep medanti.

cati. *Bhūrisaddassa* paṭhavivacane ¹"bhūripañño" ti atthasādhakam vacanam. Api ca bhūrī viyā ti bhūrī · paññā, bhūrī ti ²paṭhavīsamāya vitthātāya paññāya nāmaṃ, ³"yogā ve jāyati bhūrī ayogā bhūrisamkhayo" ti ettha atṭhakathāvacanam imassa
5 atthassa sādhakam; atha vā ³bhūte atthe ramati ti bhūrī, paññāy' etam nāmaṃ, ³"bhūrī medhā pariṇāyikā" ti ettha atṭhakathāvacanam imassa atthassa sādhakam; atha vā paññā yeva rāgādayo dhamme abhibhavatī ti bhūrī, rāgādiarayo abhibhavatī ti pi bhūrī, tathā hi Paṭisambhidāmagge āyasmatā
10 Sāriputtena vuttam: ⁴"rāgaṃ abhibhūyati ti bhūrī · paññā, dosaṃ, mohaṃ || pa || rāgō ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati ti bhūrī · paññā, doso, moho || pa || sabbe bhavagāmino kammā^a ari, taṃ ariṃ maddati ti bhūrī · paññā". Ettha pana *gotrabhū* ti padam iva 'aribhū' ti vattabbe pi *bhūsaddam* pubbanipātam
15 katvā sandhivasena *bhū-ri* ti padam uccāritan ti daṭṭhabbam, — api ca idisesu nāmikapadesu vinā pi upasaggena abhibhavanādiatthā ⁵labbhanti yeva, ⁶nākhyātikapadesu ti daṭṭhabbam. Idam pana paññāya pariyāyavacanam:

⁷paññā pajānanā cintā vicayo upalakkaṇā^b
20 pavicayo ca paṇḍiccam dhammavicayam eva ca sallakkaṇā ca kosallaṃ bhūrī paccupalakkaṇā nepuññañ c' eva ⁸vebhavyā medhā c' upaparikkhakā sampajaññañ ca pariṇāyikā c' eva vipassanā paññindriyaṃ paññābalaṃ^c amoho sammādiṭṭhi^d ca
25 patodo ⁹cĀbhidhammasmā imāni gahitāni me; ñāṇaṃ paññāṇaṃ ¹⁰ummaggo ¹¹satt(h)o soto ca diṭṭhi ca mantā bodho buddhi buddhaṃ paṭibhāṇaṃ ca bodhi ¹²ti dhammo vijjā gati monaṃ nepakkaṃ go matī muti vīmaṃsā yoni dhonā ca paṇḍā paṇḍiccam pi ca
30 vedo paṇḍitiyañ c'eva ¹³cikicchā-¹⁴m-iriyā pi ca. "Soto, bodhi" ti yaṃ vuttam ñāṇanāmadvayaṃ, idam

¹ Sn 792^d (Nidd). ² Dhpa III 421² et Dhpa 282^{ab}. ³ As 148³ et Dhs § 16. ⁴ Paṭis II 196²⁰⁻²³ 197⁵, ¹¹. ⁵ kasmā: vākye tadattham jotetvā luttatā | hit khat, ns. ⁶ kasmā: viggahābhāvato | hit khat, ns. ⁷ (cf. Abh 152 sqq.). ⁸ = vebhan khrañ⁸, ns. ⁹ Dhs § 16. ¹⁰ A II 177²⁹ (Mp). ¹¹ sattho = lak nak (i. e. skr śastram; nsP lham, i. e. śaktiḥ) nhañ¹ tū sañ, ns. ¹² itisaddā padapūraṇa, ns. ¹³ Pj I 188²¹. ¹⁴ ma kā⁸ āgum, ns.

a ita CeBemns. b Be oṇo. c Bemns paññābo. d ita CeBemns [metr. - - - , ut sammāsambuddho - - - - Vin I 8²⁴, vide Pj II 642³⁷].

buddha-paccekasambuddha-sāvakanam pi rūhati;
¹"abhisambodhi, sambodhi" iti nāmadvayaṃ pana
paccekabuddha-sabbaññubuddhānam yeva rūhati;
80 *abhisambodhisamkhātā^a paramopapadā^b* pana
^cñāṇapaṇṇatti^d sabbaññusambuddhass' eva rūhati,
81 ²sammāsambodhisamkhātā *anuttarapadādikā*
²buddhā vā^c ñāṇapaṇṇatti sabbaññuss' eva rūhati;
82 ³"sabbaññutā" ti yaṃ vuttam ñāṇaṃ, sabbaññuno va taṃ yujjate, avasesā tu ñāṇapaññatti sabbagā.
83 Ñāṇabhāvamhi sante pi ⁴dhammacakkhādikaṃ pana
84 payoanantarābhāvā nātra sandassitam mayā ti. Bhūtī ti bhūtassa bhariyā; yathā ⁵hi petassa bhariyā petī ti vuccati, evam evaṃ bhūtassa bhariyā bhūtī ti vuccati. Bhotī ti, yāya saddhiṃ kathentena sā itthī "bhotī" iti vattabbā, tasmā iminā padena itthī vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbam; yathā hi puri-
15 sena saddhiṃ kathentena puriso "bhavam" iti vohariyati, evam evaṃ itthiyā saddhiṃ kathentena itthī "bhoti" iti vohariyati, ⁶"kuto nu^c bhavam Bhāradvājo ime āneti dārake" ti ⁷"ahaṃ bhotiṃ upaṭṭhiṣsam mā bhoti kupitā ahū" ti c' ettha nidassanam. Atha vā idh' ekacco satto itthilingavasena laddhanāmo, so "bhoti" ²⁰iti vattabbo, tasmā iminā padena itthī pi itthilingena laddhanāmā anitthī pi vohariyati ti ca daṭṭhabbā; tathā hi devaputto pi "devatā" ti itthilingavasena voharitabbattā *devatāsaddam* apekkhitvā "bhoti" iti voharito, pag eva devadhītā, tathā hi ²⁵"bhoti carahi jānāti taṃ me akkhāhi pucchitā" ti ettha pana^f *devatāsaddam* apekkhitvā "bhoti" iti itthilingavohāro kato, atrāyaṃ suttapadattho: yadi so kuhako dhanatthiko tāpaso na jānāti, bhoti devatā pana jānāti kin ti. Api ca ³⁰"atthakāmo

¹ vide Pp 14¹³, ¹⁸. ² (Vin I 11²³; buddhā o: buddham, Pj I 16²⁷). ³ (Pp 14¹³; 14¹⁸). ⁴ (Vin I 11²⁴, 16⁷); ns cit.: dhammacakkhū t' idam ñāṇaṃ ādimaggamhi heṭṭhime | maggattaye pavattatā sekkhānam eva rūhati ||, cf. Sv I 237²³ sqq. ⁵ = taṃ pākāṭam karomi, ns. ⁶ J VI 574²⁴. ⁷ J VI 523¹⁸. ⁸ Sn 988^{ab}. ⁹ Vv 951^{a-d} (Dhpa I 32¹⁷).

a ita Bm; CeBemns oṣamkhātā-, vide mox. b paramopapadā dedi (cf. Ja I 14²); CeBem padam opa^o; ns: upapadā (!) | an⁸ pud rhi so || abhisambodhisamkhātāpadam | abhisambodhi hu chui ap so || padāsaddā niccanapum³-lin phrac rve¹ lin ma tū bhāi (nsP pai⁹) paṇṇatti nhuik vīsana phrac sañ || vā: oṣamkhātāpadam = oṣamkhātāpadena ||. c Bm om. d Ce ñāṇasampatti (Bm om., vide n. c). e sic CeBemns J (EeSe). f sic CeBemns.

'si me yakkha hitakāmā 'si devate, karomi te taṃ vacanaṃ, tvam 'si ācariyo mamā" ti Maṭṭakuṇḍalivatthusim^a pulliṅga-yakkhasaddam^b apekkhitvā "atthakāmo" ti pulliṅgavasena, itthiliṅgañ ca devatāsaddam apekkhitvā "hitakāmā" ti itthiliṅga-vasena purisabhūto Maṭṭakuṇḍalī voharito. Aññatṛā pi devatāsaddam apekkhitvā devaputto itthiliṅgavasena voharito: ¹"na tvam bāle vijānāsi yathā arahataṃ vaco" ti. ²"Atthakāmā 'si me amma hitakāmā 'si devate" ti ettha pana ³"ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalan" ti ettha ca itthi yeva itthiliṅgavasena voharitā. Tasmā katthaci itthipurisapadatthasamkhātāṃ atthaṃ anapekkhitvā līṅgamattam evāpekkhitvā *bhoti devatā*, ⁴*bhoti silā*, *bhoti jambū*, *bhoti(m) devatan* ti ādihi saddhiṃ paccattavacanādini yojetabbāni; katthaci pana līṅgañ ca atthañ ca apekkhitvā *bhoti itthi*, *bhotim^c deva(ta)n* ti ādinā yojetabbāni. ¹⁵ Vibhāvinī ti, vibhāveti ti vibhāvinī, evaṃ paribhāvinī ti ādisu pi. *Īkārantaithiliṅganiddeso*.

Bhū ti, ⁶sattāyamānā bhavati ti bhū; atha vā bhavanti jāyanti vaḍḍhanti c' ettha satta-samkhārā ti bhū; ⁶bhū vuccati paṭhavī. Abhū ti, vaḍḍhivirahitā kathā na bhūtapubbā ti vā ²⁰ abhū · abhūtapubbā kathā; na bhūtā ti vā abhū · abhūtā kathā. ⁷"Abhum me kathaṃ nu bhaṇasi pāpakam vata bhāsasi" ti idam etesam atthānaṃ sādhaṃ vacanaṃ. *Ūkārantithiliṅganiddeso*. Niyataithiliṅganiddeso 'yam^d.

Aniyataliṅgānaṃ pana niyataithiliṅgesu^d pakkhittānaṃ ²⁵ *bhūta-parābhūta-sambhūtasaddādinaṃ* niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo va. Icc evaṃ itthiliṅgānaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* yathārahaṃ nibbācanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito.

Idāni napuṃsakaliṅganiddeso vuccati. Tatra bhūtan ti catubbidhaṃ paṭhavidhātuādikaṃ mahābhūtarūpaṃ^e, taṃ hi ³⁰ aññesaṃ nissayabhāvena bhavati ti bhūtaṃ, bhavati vā tasmim tadadhīnavuttitāya upādārūpan ti bhūtaṃ; atha vā bhūtan ti satto bhūtanāmako vā, bhūtan ti hi napuṃsakavasena sakalo satto evannāmako ca yakkhādiko vuccati. ⁸"Kālo ghasati

¹ S I 200²⁰. ² J VI 42²⁶. ³ J V 308¹. ⁴ Pariccheda 7, str. 19, 23. ⁵ = thañ cvā, ns. ⁶ (*vide* 81¹⁵). ⁷ J VI 495²³ (abhum me kathan nu bhaṇasi etiam J V 178¹¹, *utrobique*: ∪ ∪ - | ∪ - ∪ | ∪ ∪ ∪ ||). ⁸ J II 260²⁰.

^a Bemns Maṭṭha^o *ubique* (Dhpa² 20 n. 8). ^b ita CeBemns (*mox* itthiliṅgañ ca dev^ol). ^c CeBemns^e *bhoti*, cf. 84¹². ^d CeBemns (a)niyatitthi^o. ^e ns om. mahā-

bhūtāni sabbān' eva sah' attanā; ¹yānidha bhūtāni samāgatāni; ²ujjhāpetvāna bhūtāni tamhā ṭhānā apakkamī" ti evamādisu napuṃsakappayogo veditabbo. || Gāthābandhasukhatthaṃ līṅga-vipallāso ti ce: | tan na · ³"yakkhādini mahābhūtāni yaṃ gaṇhanti, n' eva tesam tassa anto na bahi ṭhānaṃ upalabbhati" ti ⁵ cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyam pi *bhūtasaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgattadassanato ti avagantabbam. Mahābhūtan ti vuttappakāraṃ catubbidhaṃ mahābhūtarūpaṃ. Tassa ⁴mahantapātubhāvādīhi kārāṇehi mahābhūtata veditabbā, kathaṃ: mahantaṃ bhūtan^a ti mahābhūtaṃ, māyākārasamkhātena mahābhūtena saman ti ¹⁰ pi mahābhūtaṃ, yakkhādīhi mahābhūtehi saman ti pi mahābhūtaṃ, mahantehi ghāsacchādanā dipaccayehi^b bhūtaṃ pavattan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ, mahāparihārabhūtan^c ti pi mahābhūtaṃ, mahāvikārabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ^d, evaṃ mahantapātubhāvādīhi kārāṇehi mahābhūtata veditabbā. Atr' idam suṭṭhūpa- ¹⁵ lakkhitabbam:

pun-napuṃsakaliṅgo ca *bhūtasaddo* pavattati
paṇṇattiyam^e guṇe c' eva, guṇe yev' itthiliṅako, ⁸⁵
bhūta-sambhūtasaddādinaṃ paṇṇattivācaka
yojetabbā tilīṅge te iti ñeyyam visesato; ^{86 20}
bhūto tiṭṭhati, *bhūtāni tiṭṭhanti*, *samaṇo ayaṃ*
idāni bhūto, *cittāni bhūtāni vimalāni ca^e*, ⁸⁷
vañjhā bhūtā vadhū esā icc udāharaṇāni me
vuttāni suṭṭhu lakkheyya sāsanatthagavesako. ⁸⁸

Bhavittan ti vaḍḍhitatṭhānaṃ^f, taṃ hi bhavanti vaḍḍhanti ²⁵ etthā ti bhavittan ti vuccati; ⁶"janittaṃ me bhavittaṃ me iti paṃke avassayin" ti idam etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ, "bhavittaṃ" iti ⁷"bhāvittan" ti ca pāṭho dvīdhā mayā rassatta-dīghabhāvena diṭṭho Bhaggavajātake. ⁸⁹
Bhūnan ti, bhavanaṃ bhūnaṃ · vaḍḍhi, ⁸"aham eva dūsiyā ³⁰

¹ Khp VI 1a. ² J VI 183²⁷ (ujjhāpetvāna = tuñ krā³ rve¹, ns). ³ As 299¹⁸. ⁴ As 297²⁴ (299¹⁰, 22 300¹). ⁵ = 'bhūto taccho bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ' ca so guṇnhi, ns. ⁶ J II 80¹⁵ ("Kacchapajātaka"). ⁷ Ja II 81² (cf. *skr.* bhavitra: bhāvitra, caritra: cāritra [Sd § 1297]; ns^{pe} *cit.* Ja: jānitaṃ (!) bhāvitan (!) ti dīghavasena pi pāṭho...). ⁸ J III 179¹⁶.

^a ita CeBemns (*leg.* mahantaṃ pātubhūtaṃ? cf. As 297²⁵). ^b Ce^o acchādanādīhi pacc^o. ^c (Bm mahārabariharibh^o), Be mahāvihārabho. ^d Be ns om. mahāvikārabhūtan ti pi mahābhūtaṃ. ^e ita ns; CeBe tu; Bm om. ^f ita Be ns (= Ja); CeBm vaḍḍhitatṭhānaṃ.

bhūnahatā rañño Mahāpatāpassā" ti ¹"bhūnahaccam katam mayā" ti ca idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam. Bhavanan ti bhavanakkiriya; atha vā bhavanti vadāhanti ettha sattā puttadhātāhi nānāsāmpattihi cā ti bhavanam^a; bhavanam 5 vuccati geha, ²"pettikam bhavanam mamā"^b ti idam etassa atthassa sādhamam vacanam,

³geha gharañ ca āvāso bhavanañ ca niketanan 89 B ti idam pariyāyavacanam. Parābhavanan ti avaddhim āpajjanam. Sambhavanan ti suṭṭhu bhavanam. Vibhavanan 10 ti ucchedo vināso vā. Pātubhavanan ti pākātātā, sarūpalābho icc ev' attho. Āvibhavanan ti paccakkhabhāvo. Ti-robhavanan ti paṭicchannabhāvo. Vinābhavanan ti vinābhāvo. Soṭṭhibhavanan ti suvatthitā. Paribhavanan ti pīlanā hīlanā vā. Abhibhavanan ti vidhamanam. Adhi- 15 bhavanan ti ajjhottharanam. Anubhavanan ti paribhūñjanam, samanubhavanan ti suṭṭhu paribhūñjanam, paccanubhavanan ti adhipatibhāvena pi suṭṭhu paribhūñjanam. Niggahitan-tanapumsakaliṅganiddeso^c.

Atthavibhāvī ti, atthassa vibhāvanasīlam cittam vā 20 nānam vā kulam vā atthavibhāvi, evam dhammavibhāvi. Ikārantanapumsakaliṅganiddeso.

Gotrabhū ti, paññattārammanam mahaggatārammanam vā gotrabhu · cittam, tam hi kāmāvacaragottam abhibhavati mahaggatagottañ ca bhāveti nibbatteti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati. 25 Api ca gotrabhū ti nibbānārammanam maggavīthiyam pavattam gotrabhu nānam vā, saṃkhārārammanam vā phalasamāpattivīthiyam pavattam gotrabhu nānam. Tesu hi paṭhamam puthujjanagottam abhibhavati ariyagottañ ca bhāveti *gottābhidhānā* ca nibbānato ārammanakaraṇavasena bhavati ti gotrabhū ti vuccati; 30 dutiyam pana saṃkhārārammanam pi samānam āsevanapaccayabhāvena sasampayuttāni phalacittāni *gottābhidhāne* nibbānamhi bhāveti ti gotrabhū ti vuccati. Idam pālivavatthānam:

gotrabhu iti rassattavasena kathitam padam 90
napumsakan ti viññeyyam nāna-cittādipekkekham,
35 *gotrabhū* iti dighattavasena kathitam pana

¹ J VI 579⁸. ² J VI 511²⁰. ³ cf. Amk II 2: 4—5.

^a (Be om.). ^b J (Ee): mamam. ^c ita Ce; Bemns om. -liṅga-.

pulliṅgam iti viññeyyam puggalādikapekkhakam; 91
'dighabhāvena vuttan tu napumsakan' ti no vade,
'binduvant' itare bhedā tayo iti hi bhāsītā, 92
ikārantā ca *ūdanā* rassattam yanti sāsane
^a napumsakattam patvāna: *sahabhu* ²*stighayāyi* ti. 93 5
Cittena saha bhavati ti cittasahabhu, cittena saha na bhavati
ti na-cittasahabhu rūpam. Ukārantanapumsakaliṅganiddeso.
Niyatanapumsakaliṅganiddeso 'yam.

Aniyataliṅgānam niyatanapumsakaliṅgesu pakkhittānam
bhūta-parābhūtasaddādānam niddeso nayānusārena suviññeyyo 10
va. Icc evam napumsakaliṅgānam *bhūdhātumayānam* yathā-
raham nibbācanādivasena niddeso vibhāvito. Icc evam sabbathā
pi liṅgattaye niddeso samatto.

Ulliṅganena vividhena nayena vuttam
bhūdhātusaddamayaliṅgatikam yad etam, 15
āliṅgiyam piyatarāñ ca^a sutam suliṅgam
poso kare manasi liṅgaviduttam iccham. 94

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparakaraṇe bhūdhātumayā- 20
nam tividhaliṅgikānam nāmikarūpānam vibhāgo catuttho par-
ricchedo.

V.

Bhūdhātuto pavattānam nāmikānam ito param
nāmamālam pakāsissam nāmamālantaram pi ca. 1 25
Vippakīṇṇakathā ettha evam vutte na hessati:
pabhedo nāmamālānam paripuṇṇo va hehiti^b; 2
pubbācariyasīhānam tasmā idha matam sutam
purecaram^c karitvāna vakkhāmi savinicchayam: 3

Puriso purisā, purisam purise, purisena · purisehi purisebhi, 30
purisassa purisānam, purisā purisasmā purisamhā · purisehi
purisebhi, purisassa purisānam, purise purisasmim purisamhi ·
purisesu, bho purisa bhavanto purisā ayam āyasmatā Ma-

¹ = binduvantam + itare (!), ns (binduvantam nhuik paccatta kui karaṇattha nhuik sak, yañ⁸ karaṇattha (ns^p ad. kui) lañ³ sahattha tañ³). ² Kcv 85.

^a ita CeBemns; (leg. va?). ^b (Ce hoti hi). ^c Bm pure ca nam?

hākaccānena pabhinnapaṭisambhidena katasmā Niruttipiṭakato uddharito *purisa* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālānayo. Tatra purisavacana-ekavacana-puthuvacanesu paccattavacanā-dīni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *puriso tiṭṭhati purisā tiṭṭhanti* tatra
 5 *puriso* ti purisavacane ekavacane paccattavacanam bhavati, *purisā* ti purisavacane putthuvacane paccattavacanam bhavati; *purisaṃ passati purise passati* tatra *purisan* ti purisavacane ekavacane upayogavacanam bhavati, *purise* ti purisavacane putthuvacane upayogavacanam bhavati; *purisena kataṃ purisehi*
 10 *kataṃ purisebhi kataṃ* tatra *purisenā* ti purisavacane ekavacane karaṇavacanam bhavati, *purisehi purisebhi* ti purisavacane putthuvacane karaṇavacanam bhavati; *purisassa diḡate purisānam diḡate* tatra *purisassā* ti purisavacane ekavacane sampadānavacanam bhavati, *purisānan* ti purisavacane putthuvacane
 15 sampadānavacanam bhavati; *purisā nissaṭaṃ purisasmā nissaṭaṃ purisamhā nissaṭaṃ purisehi nissaṭaṃ purisebhi nissaṭaṃ* tatra *purisā* ti purisavacane ekavacane nissakkavacanam bhavati, *purisasmā* ti || pa || *purisamhā* ti purisavacane ekavacane nissakkavacanam bhavati, *purisehi purisebhi* ti purisavacane
 20 *putthuvacane nissakkavacanam bhavati; purisassa pariggaho purisānam pariggaho* tatra *purisassā* ti purisavacane ekavacane sāmivacanam bhavati, *purisānan* ti purisavacane putthuvacane sāmivacanam bhavati; *purise patiṭṭhitam purisasmim patiṭṭhitam purisamhi patiṭṭhitam purisesu patiṭṭhitam* tatra *purise* ti purisavacane ekavacane bhumavacanam bhavati, *purisasmim* ti || pa || *purisamhi* ti || pa || *purisesū* ti purisavacane putthuvacane bhumavacanam bhavati; *bho purisa tiṭṭha bhavanto purisā tiṭṭhatha* tatra *bho purisa* iti purisavacane ekavacane ālapanam bhavati, *bhavanto purisā* iti purisavacane putthuvacane ālapanam bhavati;
 30 *bhavanto purisā* iti purisavacane putthuvacane ālapanam bhavati^a. Iminā nayena sabbattha nayo vitthāretabbo. Yamakamahātherena katāya pana Cūlaniruttīyaṃ tena therena^b *bho purisa* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam vatvā *bho purisā* iti dighavasena ālapanabahuvacanam vuttam. Kiñcāpi tādiso nayo Niruttipiṭake n' atthi, tathā pi bahunnam^c
 35 ālapanavisaye ¹"bho yakkhā" iti ādinam ālapanabahuvacanānam

¹ (90⁸).

^a CeBe *ad.* ti. ^b Ce *om.* tena therena. ^c *ita* Ce; Bemns bahūnam.

Jātakatṭhakathādisu dissanato pasatthataro^a va hoti viññūnam pamāṇaṃ ca. Tasmā iminā Yamakamahātheramatena pi *puriso purisā, purisan* ti ādini vatvā āmantane^b *bho purisa · bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Tattha *puriso* ti paṭhamāya ekavacanam *purisā* ti bahuvacanam, *purisan* ti 5 dutiyāya ekavacanam *purise* ti bahuvacanam, *purisenā* ti tatiyāya ekavacanam *purisehi purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni, *purisassā* ti catutthiyā ekavacanam *purisānan* ti bahuvacanam, *purisā purisasmā purisamhā* ti tiṇi pañcamiyā ekavacanāni *purisehi purisebhi* ti dve bahuvacanāni, *purisassā* ti chaṭṭhiyā 10 ekavacanam *purisānan* ti bahuvacanam, *purise purisasmim purisamhi* ti tiṇi sattamiyā ekavacanāni *purisesū* ti bahuvacanam, *bho purisā* ti aṭṭhamiyā ekavacanam *bho purisā bhavanto purisā* ti dve bahuvacanāni. Kiñcāp' etesu *purisā* ti idam paṭhamā-pañcamī-aṭṭhamīnam, *purise* ti idam dutiyā-sattamīnam, 15 *purisehi purisebhi* ti tatiyā-pañcamīnam, *purisānan* ti catutthī-chaṭṭhīnam ekasadisam, tathā pi atthavasena asaṃkarabhāvo^c veditabbo, katham: *puriso tiṭṭhati purisā tiṭṭhanti, purisaṃ passati purise passati* ti ādinā.

Tattha ca *bho* ti āmantanatthe^b nipāto, so na kevalam 20 ekavacanam yeva hoti atha kho bahuvacanam pi hoti ti *bho purisā* iti bahuvacanappayogo pi gahito: bhavanto t' idam pana bahuvacanam eva hoti ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam. Iti Yamakamahātherena *bho purisa* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanam vatvā *bho purisā* iti dighavasena ālapanā- 25 bahuvacanam vuttam. Tathā hi pāḷiyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca nipātabhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidhā bhijjati. Atr' imāni nidassanapadāni: ¹"api nu kho sapariggahānam tevijjānam brāhmaṇānam apariggahena Brahmunā saddhim samsandati sameti ti no h' idam bho Gotama; ²acchariyaṃ 30 *bho Ānanda* abbhutaṃ *bho Ānanda*; ³ehi *bho samaṇa*; ⁴*bho pabbajita*" icc ādi pālito aṭṭhakathāto ca *bhosaddassa* ekavacanappayoge pavattinidassanam, ⁵"tena hi *bho mama* pi suṇātha yathā mayam eva arahāma taṃ bhavantam Gotamam dassanāya

¹ D I 247²⁸. ² D I 206²⁶. ³ ***. ⁴ Pj II 544¹⁴. ⁵ D I 131¹³⁻¹⁵.

^a *ita* CeBense; Bemns pasatthataro. ^b *ita* CeBm fere ubique; Bensep āmantan^o. ^c *ita* CeBens; Bm saṅkarabhāvo (o: saṅkarabhāvo?).

upasaṃkamitum; ¹nāhaṃ bho samaṇassa Gotamassa subhāsitaṃ subhāsitaṃ n' abbhanumodāmi^a; ²passatha bho imaṃ kulaput-
tam; ³bho yakkhā ahaṃ imaṃ tumhākaṃ bhājetvā dadeyyaṃ, aparissuddho pan' amhi; ⁴bho dhuttā tumhākaṃ kiriyā mayhaṃ
5 na ruccati; ⁵so te purise āha: bho tumhe maṃ mārentā rañño dassetvā va mārethā ti" icc ādi pana pālito aṭṭhakathāto ca
bhossaddassa bahuvacanappayoge pavattinidassanaṃ. Kaccāya-
nappakarane pana ⁶bho purisa bho purisā ti padadvayaṃ āla-
panekavacanavasena vuttam; tam, yathā āgamehi na virujjhati,
10 tathā gahetabbam. || ⁷Keci pana ⁸adūratṭhassālapane *bho purisa*
iti rassavasena ālapanekevacaṇaṃ icchanti, dūratṭhassālapane
pana *bho purisā* iti dighavasena ālapanekevacaṇaṃ icchanti,
adūratṭhānaṃ dūratṭhānañ ca purisānaṃ itthinañ ca ālapane
na ⁹kiñci vadanti, tathā adūratṭhāya dūratṭhāya ca itthiyā
15 ālapane. | Te pucchitabbā: adūratṭhānaṃ dūratṭhānañ ca pu-
risānaṃ ālapane kathaṃ vattabban ti. Addhā te evaṃ puttā
uttariṃ kiñci^b vattum na sakkhissanti. || Evam pi te ce va-
deyyum: *bhavanto purisā* ti iminā va adūratṭhānaṃ dūrat-
ṭhānañ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati ti, | tadā te vattabbā:
20 yadi *bhavanto purisā* ti iminā advejjhena vacanena adūratṭhā-
naṃ dūratṭhānañ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati, evaṃ sante
bho purisa iti rassapadena pi^c dūratṭhassa ca purissassālapanaṃ
vattabham, evaṃ avatvā kimatthaṃ adūratṭhassālapane *bho*
purisa iti rassavasena ālapanekevacaṇaṃ icchatha, kimatthañ
25 ca dūratṭhassālapane *bho purisā* iti dighavasena ālapanekevaca-
ṇaṃ icchatha — nanu ¹⁰"taggha Bhagavā bojjaṅgā taggha
sugata bojjaṅgā" ti ādisu ālapanaṇadabhūtaṃ *Bhagavā* iti
dighapadaṃ samipe ṭhitakāle pi^c dūre ṭhitakāle pi buddhas-
sālapanaṇapadaṃ bhavitum arahat' eva, tathā ālapanaṇapada-
30 bhūtaṃ *sugata* iti rassapadaṃ pi, yasmā pan' etesu *Bhagavā*
(i)ti ālapanaṇapadassa na katthaci pi rassattaṃ dissati *sugata*
iti ālapanaṇapadassa ca na katthaci pi dighattaṃ dissati, tasmā
digha-rassamattābhedam acintetvā *purisa* iti rassavasena vut-
tapadaṃ pakatissaravasena samipe ṭhitassa purissassa āman-

¹ D I 143¹². ² A I 148²⁵. ³ Ja I 265²³. ⁴ Ja I 269²⁵. ⁵ Ja I 439⁹. ⁶ Kc V 243 + 246, Rūp 72, 73. ⁷ = akhyui¹ kun so Buddhapiya-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁸ Rūp 73 (p. 31⁵ ad Kc 248). ⁹ = kiñci visesaṃ, ns. ¹⁰ S V 80¹⁴ [taggha = cañ cac koñ³ kun eñ¹, ns].

^a CeB^{ns} D nābbhanu^o. ^b B^m om. ^c (B^e vi.).

taṇakāle adūratṭhassālapanaṇapadaṃ bhavati, āyatassarava-
sena dūre ṭhitapurissassa āmantanākāle dūratṭhassālapanaṇapadaṃ
bhavati ti gahetabbam, tathā *bhavanto purisā, bho yakkhā,*
bho dhuttā ti ādini dighavasena vuttāni ālapanaṇabahuvacana-
padāni pi pakatissaravasena samipe ṭhitapurisā(dī)naṃ āman-
tanākāle adūratṭhānaṃ ālapanaṇapadāni bhavanti, āyatassaravasena
dūre ṭhitapurisādinam āmantanākāle dūratṭhānaṃ ālapanaṇa-
dāni bhavanti ti gahetabbāni. Tathā hi brāhmaṇā katthaci
katthaci^a rassatṭhāne pi dighatṭhāne pi āyatena sarena maj-
jhimāyatena sarena accāyatena ca sarena vedaṃ paṭhanti
10 likhitum asakkuṇeyyena gītassarena viya. Iti sabbakkharesu
pi āyatena saren' uccāraṇaṃ labbhat' eva, likhitum asakku-
ṇeyyaṃ; tasmā asappatham^b anotaritvā *bho purisa* iti vacanena
dūratṭhassa ca adūratṭhassa ca purissassālapanaṃ bhavati, *bho*
purisā bhavanto purisā ti imehi vacanehi pi dūratṭhānañ ca
15 adūratṭhānañ ca purisānaṃ ālapanaṃ bhavati ti datṭhabbam
kin ti^c: dūratṭhassa^d adūratṭhānañ ca āyatena^e sarena āman,
taṇam eva pamāṇaṃ na digha-rassamattāviseso; tasmā ¹*bho-*
satttha bho rāja ²*bho gaccha bho muni bho daṇḍi bho bhikkhu*
³*bho sayambhū, bhoti kaññe* ⁴*bhoti patti bhoti itthi bhoti yāgu*
20 *bhoti vadhu, bho kula bho aṭṭhi bho cakkhu* icc evamādihi
padehi adūratṭhassālapanañ ca dūratṭhassālapanañ ca bhavati,
bhavanto sattthā sattthāro, bhotiyo kaññā kaññāyo ti evamādihi
pi padehi adūratṭhānaṃ dūratṭhānañ cālapanaṃ bhavati ti
datṭhabbam. Idam pan' ettha sannitṭhānaṃ: 25

⁵"tassa tam vacanaṃ sutvā rañño puttam adassayum,
putto ca pitaraṃ disvā ⁶dūrato v' ajjhabhāsatha: 3 A
āgañchum^f dovārikā khaggabaddhā
kāśaviyā hantum^g mamaṃ janinda,

¹ (cf. 91²³; ns: bho satta = ui sattavā). ² = ui svā³ so sū, ns (Pariccheda 7 init.). ³ I pud tui¹ kui o-ā-bindu-i-i-u-ū [64¹] hū so pullin-anta sui¹ luik rve¹ min¹ sañ | itthilin napum²-lin nhuik lañ³ nañ³ tū, ns. ⁴ = ui khre sañ ma (!), ns. ⁵ J IV 447¹⁴⁻¹⁹. ⁶ ns contulit J IV 258²⁵ sq.

^a B^m om. ^b ita Ce qui lectionem B^{ns} recte interpretari videtur; B^mns^p asammataṃ; B^{ns}e^{ns} asampatham (ns: asampatham | ma koñ³ so kharī³ nhan¹ tū so ayū vāda sui¹) cf. 109². ^c ita B^m; ns conī, iti (i nhuik kinti hu rhi kra eñ¹; iti rhi lui mañ); CeBe^e iti. ^d (Ce dūratṭhānaṃ). ^e B^em āyatanena (o: āyatakaṇa?). ^f ita Ce; B^mns āgacchum, B^e āgacchu (metr.). ^g B^e hantu, ns secutus (āgacchu hantu hu chandānuraṅkhaṇa niggahit kye [rve¹] lañ³ rhi eñ¹).

akkhāhi me pucchito etam atthaṃ:
 aparādhō ko n' idha mam' ajja atthi" 3 B
 evaṃ saddhammarājena vohārakusalena ve
 sudesite Somanassajātake sabbadassinā 4
 5 dūratthāne pi rassattaṃ *janinda* iti dissati
 na katthaci pi dighattaṃ iti nīti mayā matā. 5
 Idam p' ettha vattabbaṃ: kuto nu bho idam āyātaṃ "dū-
 ratthassālapanaṃ"^a iti: ¹saddasatthato. Saddasatthaṃ nāma na
 sabbaso buddhavadanassōpakāraṃ, ekadesena pana hoti.
 10 Imasmiṃ pakaraṇe bahuvacanan ti vā puthuvaca-
 nan ti vā anekavacanan ti vā atthato ekaṃ, vyañjanam eva
 nānaṃ; tasmā sabbattha bahuvacanan ti vā puthuvacanan ti
 vā anekavacanan ti vā vohāro kātabbo — ²puthuvacanaṃ
 anekavacanan ti ca idam sāsane ³niruttaññūnaṃ vohāro, ita-
 15 raṃ ⁴saddasatthavidūnaṃ.

|| Kasmā pana imasmiṃ pakaraṇe dvivacanaṃ na vuttaṃ.
 | Yasmā buddhavadane dvivacanaṃ nāma n' atthi, tasmā na
 vuttan ti. || Nanu buddhavadane vacanattayaṃ atthi; tathā hi
āyasmā ti idam ekavacanaṃ, *āyasmantā* ti idam dvivacanaṃ,
 20 *āyasmanto* ti idam bahuvacanan ti. | Tan na; yadi *āyasmantā*
 ti idam vacanaṃ dvivacanaṃ bhaveyya, *puriso purisā* ti ādisu
 kataraṃ dvivacanan ti vadeyyātha, tasmā buddhavadane dvi-
 vacanaṃ nāma n' atthi, ten' eva hi ⁵si yo, am yo, nā hi ti ādinā
 ekavacana-bahuvacanān' eva dassitānī ti. || Nanu ca bho ⁶"su-
 25 ṇantu me āyasmantā, ajja uposatho pannaraso; yad' āyasman-
 tānaṃ pattakallaṃ, mayaṃ aññamaññaṃ pārisuddhiuposathaṃ
 kareyyāma" ti pāliyaṃ dve sandhāya *āyasmantā* ti vuttaṃ,
 "uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādisu
 pana pālisu bahavo sandhāya *āyasmanto* ti vuttaṃ; na ca
 30 sakkā vattum 'yathā-tathā vuttan' ti parivāsādiārocane pi
 atthakathācariyehi viññātasugatādhippāyehi ⁸"dvinnaṃ ārocenta-
 tena 'āyasmantā dhārentū' ti, tiṇṇaṃ ārocentena 'āyasmanto
 dhārentū' ti vattabban" ti vuttattā ti. | Saccaṃ, vuttaṃ; tam

¹ cf. Pāṇ VIII 2: (83) 84 (Mahābhāṣya I 37). ² vide 93¹⁴. ³ = sadda
 nañ⁸ kui si kun so paññā rhi tui¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁴ = lokī sadda kyam⁸ charā tui¹
 eñ¹, ns. ⁵ Kc 55, Sd § 200. ⁶ Vin I 124¹⁵ (tayo bhikkhū ib. 124⁸). ⁷ Vin
 III 109²¹. ⁸ Sp (Ce) II 286²⁴ ad Vin II 38¹¹ sqq (Sd § 389).

^a ita Bmns; CeBe ad. adūratthassālapanaṃ.

pana ¹vinayavohāravasena vuttan ti. || Nanu Vinayo buddhava-
 canaṃ; kasmā "buddhavadane dvivacanaṃ nāma n'atthi" ti
 vadatthā ti. | Saccaṃ, Vinayo buddhavadanaṃ; tathā pi vinaya-
 kammavasena vuttattā upalakkhaṇamattaṃ, na sabbasādhā-
 raṇabahuvacanapariyāpannaṃ — yadi hi *āyasmantā* ti idam 5
 dvivacanaṃ siyā, tappayogāni pi kiriyāpadāni dvivacanān' eva
 siyūṃ; tathārūpāni pi kiriyāpadāni na santi, na hi akkharasa-
 mayakovidō jhānalābhī pi dibbacakkhunā vassasatam pi vassa-
 sahassam pi samavekkhanto buddhavadane ekaṃ pi kiriyāpadaṃ
 dvivacanan ti passeyya; evaṃ kiriyāpadesu dvivacanassābhāvā 10
 nāmikapadesu dvivacanaṃ n' atthi, nāmikapadesu tadabhāvā
 pi kiriyāpadesu tadabhāvo veditabbo, sakkatabhāsāyaṃ^a dvisu
 pi dvivacanāni santi Māgadhabhāsāyaṃ pana n' atthi. Api ca
 "puthuvacanaṃ" ti ²Niruttivohāro pi 'buddhavadane dvivacanaṃ
 n' atthi' ti etam atthaṃ dīpeti, tam hi sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttā 15
 dvivacanato bahuvacanato ca visumbhūtaṃ vacanaṃ tattha vā
 vuttehi atthehi^b visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanaṃ puthuvacanan
 ti vuccati. Katham idam sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttā dvivacanato
 bahuvacanato ca visumbhūtaṃ vacanan ti ce: yasmā sakkata-
 bhāsāyaṃ 'puthuvacanan' ti vohāro^c n' atthi, tasmā idam tehi 20
 sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttehi dvivacana-bahuvacanehi visumbhū-
 taṃ atthassa^d vacanan ti vuccati. Kathaṃ ca pana sakkatabhā-
 sāyaṃ vuttehi^e (atthehi) visumbhūtassa atthassa vacanan ti
 puthuvacanan ti ce: yasmā sakkatabhāsāyaṃ dve upādāya
 dvivacanaṃ vuttaṃ na ti-catu-pañcādiḥ bahavo upādāya, 25
 bahavo pana upādāya bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ na dve upādāya,
 ayaṃ sakkatabhāsāya viseso, Māgadhabhāsāyaṃ pana dvi-ti-
 catu-pañcādiḥ bahavo upādāya puthuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ, tasmā
 sakkatabhāsāyaṃ vuttehi atthehi visumbhūtassa atthassa va-
 canan ti puthuvacanan ti vuccati, ayaṃ Māgadhabhāsāya^f 30
 viseso. Tasmātra puthubhūtassa puthuno vā atthassa vacanaṃ
 puthuvacanan ti attho samadhigantabbo.

Idāni *puriso purisā, purisan* ti Niruttiṭṭakato uddharita-

¹ = vinañ⁸ akho² avo² eñ¹ acvam⁸ phrañ¹, ns. ² 92¹⁴.

^a CeBm sakkata^o; Be^{ns}ep sakkaṭa^o, *ubique*. ^b ita CeBm; Be^{ns}
 vuttehi avuttehi. ^c nsP puthuvacanavohāro. ^d Be^(ns) visumbhūtaatthassa.
^e CeBemns avuttehi, cf. 93¹⁷, 29. ^f CeBm obhāsāyaṃ.

nayaṃ nissāya pakatirūpabhūtassa bhūtasaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Bhūto bhūtā, bhūtaṃ bhūte, bhūtena · bhūtehi bhūtebhi,
bhūtassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūtā bhūtasma bhūtama · bhūtehi
5 bhūtebhi, bhūtassa bhūtānaṃ, bhūte bhūtasmiṃ bhūtamaḥ :
bhūtesu, bho bhūta · bhavanto bhūtā atha vā bho bhūtā iti
bahuvacanam viññeeyam.

Yathā pan' ettha bhūta icc etassa pakatirūpassa nāmika-
padamālā purisanayena yojitā, evaṃ bhāvakādīnaṃ ca aññesaṃ
10 ca tamsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālā purisanayena yojetabbā.
Etth' aññāni tamsadisāni nāma buddho ti ādinam padānam
buddha icc ādini pakatirūpāni:

¹buddho dhammo saṃgho maggo khandho kāyo kāmō kappo
māso pakkho yakkho bhakkho nāgo meggo bhogo yāgo 6
15 rāgo doso moho māno makkho thambho kodho lobho
hāso vero dāho tejo chando kāso sāso rogo 7
asso sasso isso sisso siho vyaggho rukkhō selo
indo sakko devo gāmo cando sūro oggo dīpo 8
phasso^a yañño cāgo vādo hattho patto ghoso gedho
20 somo yodho gaccho accho gehō mālo^b attho sālo 9
naro nago migo saso suṇo bako ajo diho
hayo gajo kharo saro dūmo talo paṭo dhajo 10
urago paṭago viḥago bhujago^c kharabho sarabho pasado gavaḥ
mahiso vasabho asuro garuḷo taruṇo varuṇo baliso paliggo 11
25 sālo dhavo ca khadiro godhūmo² saṭṭhiko yavo
kaḷāyo ca kulattho ca tilo muggo ca taṇḍulo 12
khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso suddo dhutto ca pukkuso
caṇḍālo³ patiko^d paṭṭho^e manusso rathiko ratho 13
pabbajito gahaṭṭho ca goṇo oṭṭho ca gadrabho
30 mālugāmo ca orodho icc ādini vibhāvaye. 14

¹ cf. Rūp 94 (p. 34⁹⁻²⁰). ² = sa le³, vā: kok krī³, ns [laudat etiam
Tha ad Th 381^a Amk II 9: 24, et explicat: saṭṭhi divasam(!) assā ti saṭṭhiko].
³ ns: patiko | arhaṇ || kirapatiko hū so pāji nhuik patikasaddā saṃ sāmī eñ¹
pariyāy hu Vināṇ³ atthakathā bhvañ¹ eñ¹ || (Sp ad Vin IV 75³⁸).

^a ns passo (= mrañ khrañ³, vā: nam pā³). ^b CeBemns^p mālo = tan
choñ³ (ns^p ta choñ). ^c ns^e urago paṭaṅgo viḥago bhujago; Bem uraṅgo ...
bhujāṅgo. ^d Ce pathiko (conī); vide n. 3. ^e Ce paṭho (ns cit. Sp ad Vin IV
60³⁵: paṭṭho ti paṭibalo nipuṇo ... cf. Ja VI 476⁷; ubique leg. paddho [prādhvaḥ],
hic pathiko paddho).

|| Kec' ettha vadeyyum: nanu ca bho ¹"orodhā ca kumārā cā"
ti pāṭhassa dassanato orodhasaddo itthiliṅgo ti. | Tan na; tattha
hi orodhā ti idaṃ okārantapullīṅgam.eva n' ākārantitthiliṅgam,
tumhe pana ākārantitthiliṅgan ti maññamānā evaṃ vadatha,
na pan' idaṃ ākārantitthiliṅgam atha kho mālugāmā ti padaṃ 5
viya bahuvacanavasena vuttam ākārantapadan ti. || Nanu ca
bho Sammohavinodaniyādisu orodhasaddassa itthiliṅgatā pā-
kaṭā, kathan ti ce: ²"rukkhe adhvattā devatā therassa kuddhā
paṭhamam eva manam^a palobhetvā^b 'ito te sattadivasamatthake
upaṭṭhāko rājā marissati' ti supine ārocesi, thero tam katham 10
sutvā^c rājorodhānam ācikkhi, tā ekappahāren' eva mahāvira-
vam viraviṃsu"^d ti; ettha hi "rājorodhānan" ti vatvā "tā" ti
vuttattā va^e orodhasaddassa itthiliṅgatā pākaṭā ti. | Tan na
atthassa duggahaṇato; duggahito hi ettha tumhehi attho, ettha
pana ³orodhasaddena itthiyatthassa^f kathanato itthipadattham 15
sandhāya "tā" ti vuttattā 'tā itthiyo' ti ayam ev' attho —
tumhe pana ⁴amātāpitarisaṃvaddhattā^g ācariyakule ca anivut-
ṭhattā^h etaṃ sukhumattham ajānantā yaṃ vā tam vā mukhā-
rūlham vadatha,

'bhuñjanattham kathanattham mukham hoti' ti no vade 20
yaṃ vā tam vā mukhārūlham vacanam paṇḍito naro ti. 15
|| Na mayam bho yaṃ vā tam vā mukhārūlham vadāma, atthā-
kathācariyānañ ñeva vacanam gahetvā vadāma; atthakathā eva
amhākam paṭisaraṇam, na mayam tumhākam saddahāmā ti.
| Amhākam saddahatha vā mā vā, mā tumhe "atthakathācariyā- 25
nañ ñeva vacanam gahetvā vadāmā" ti atthakathācariye abbhā-
cikkhatha, na hi atthakathācariyehi 'orodhasaddo itthiliṅgo' ti
vuttatṭhānam atthi; tasmā pi atthakathācariye abbhācikkhatha,
na yuttam buddhādīnam garūnam abbhācikkhanam · mahato
anattassa lābhāya saṃvattanato, vuttam h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: 30
⁵"attanā duggahitena amhe c' eva abbhācikkhati bahuñ ca
apuññam pasavati tato attānañ ca khaṇati" ti¹. Evaṃ abbhā-
cikkhanassa ayuttatam sāvajjatan ca dassetvā puna pi te idaṃ

¹ J VI 15³⁷. ² Vibha 407²⁸⁻³². ³ (cf. 96¹⁴). ⁴ (J I 436¹⁸). ⁵ M I 133²⁻³.

^a ita CeBemns (= cit kui; si sanum, manak est); Vibha (E^e) nam.
^b Vibha ad. pacchā. ^c Vibha: āharitvā. ^d ns ravimsu. ^e Bm ca, Ce va ca.
^f ita Bm; CeBemns itthipadatthassa. ^g ns opitara^o (140¹⁸); Bm opitaram^o. ^h Ce
anivutthattā. ⁱ M: attānañ ca khaṇati bahuñ ca apuññam pasavati ti.

vattabbā: Jātakatthakathāyam pi tumhehi āḥataudāharaṇasa-
disaṃ udāharaṇam atthi, taṃ suṇātha; Kosiyajātakatthaka-
thāyam hi ¹"satthā Jetavane viharanto ekaṃ Sāvattiyaṃ
mātugāmaṃ ārabha kathesi, sā kir' ekassa saddhassa pasan-
5 nassa upāsakabrāhmaṇassa brāhmaṇī dussilā pāpadhammā" ti
pāṭho dissati, ettha hi "mātugāmaṃ ārabha kathesi" ti vatvā
"sā" ti vuttattā tumhākaṃ matena *mātugāmasaddo* itthiliṅgo
yeva siyā, na pulliṅgo; kim idaṃ atthakathāvacanam pi na
passatha, tad eva pana atthakathāvacanam passatha, kiṃ sā
10 eva atthakathā tumhākaṃ paṭisaraṇam, na tadaññā ti; yadi
tāsaddam^a apekkhitvā *orodhasaddassa* itthiliṅgattam icchatha,
etthā pi *sāsaddam* apekkhitvā *mātugāmasaddassa* itthiliṅgattam
icchathā ti. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā appaṭibhāṇā maṃkubhūtā
pattakkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyeyyūṃ. Etthā pi ²*mātugāma-*
15 *saddena* itthipadatthassa kathanato itthipadattham sandhāya
"sā" ti vuttattā 'sā itthi' ti ayam ev' attho. Katthaci hi padhā-
navācakena pulliṅgena vā napuṃsakaliṅgena vā samānādhika-
raṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattittā pulliṅgavasena
vā napuṃsakaliṅgavasena vā niddisitabbatte pi liṅgam ana-
20 pekkhitvā itthipadattham evāpekkhitvā itthiliṅganiddeso dissati,
taṃ yathā ³"idha Visāke mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammantā
hoti saṅgahitaparijanā bhattu manāpaṃ carati sambhatam anu-
rakkhati" ti ca ⁴"ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo yena-m-
idh' ekacco^b mātugāmo dubbaṇṇā ca hoti dūrūpā supāpikā
25 dassanāya daliddā ca hoti appassakā appabhogā appesakkhā
ca ... idha Mallike ekacco mātugāmo kodhanā hoti upāyāsabahulā
appam pi vuttā samānā abhisajjati kuppatti vyāpajjati patit-
thiyati^c kopaṇi ca dosaṇi ca appaccayaṇi ca pātukaroti" ti ca
⁵"taṃ kho pana bhikkhave itthiratanam rañño cakkavattissa
30 pubbutthāyini ... pacchānipātini kiṃkārapaṭissāvini" ti ca ⁶ime
payogā. Katthaci pana padhānavācakena napuṃsakaliṅgena

¹ Ja I 463². ² (cf. 95¹⁵); ns. *exempla attulit*: Vin IV 261⁸ (aññatarā purāṇarājorodhā) et (*gen. fem.*) Mp I 27²⁰ rājorodhāya vatthu. ³ A IV 269²³.
⁴ A II 203^{1-4, 15-18} (v. l.). ⁵ M III 175⁸ (cf. D II 175³¹). ⁶ ns. *anacoluthon*
taṃ yathā ... ime p^o (96²¹: 96³⁰) *notat et comparat* ekacattālīsaṃ ... taṃ
yathā (Kcv 2).

^a (Bm tādisaddam). ^b (Bm yen' idh' ekacco). ^c Bmns patiṭṭhiyati
(= amyak ā⁸ phrañ¹ tañ eñ¹).

samānādhikaraṇassa guṇasaddassa abhidheyyaliṅgānuvattittā
napuṃsakaliṅgavasena niddisitabbatte pi liṅgam anapekkhitvā
purisapadattham evāpekkhitvā pulliṅganiddeso dissati, taṃ
yathā: ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pab-
bāte ciranivāsino ahesum; ²taṃ kho pana rañño cakkavattissa ⁵
pariṇāyakaratanam nātānam pavesetā aññātānam nivāretā" ti.
Katthaci padhānavācakena liṅgattayena samānādhikaraṇassa
guṇasaddassa ³abhidheyyaliṅgānurūpaṃ niddeso dissati, taṃ
yathā: *sā itthi*, ⁴"silavatī kalyāṇadhammā; ⁵atthahi kho Nakula-
māte^a dhammehi sāmānāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bheda param ¹⁰
maraṇā Manāpakāyikānam devānam saḥavyataṃ upapajjati;
⁶saddho purisapuggalo", *saddham kulam*, ⁷"cittam dantam
sukhāvahan" ti. *Seyya* iti saddo pana yebhuyyena okāran-
tabhāve ṭhatvā liṅgattayānukūlo bhavati 'ekākāren' eva tiṭṭha-
nato, katham: ⁸"seyyo amitto matiyā upeto; ⁹esā va pūjanā ¹⁵
seyyo; ¹⁰ekāham jivitaṃ seyyo; ¹¹dhammena ca alābho yo yo
ca lābho adhammiko alābho dhammiko seyyo ¹²yañce lābho
adhammiko, yaso ca appabuddhinam viññūnam ayaso ca yo
ayaso va seyyo viññūnam na yasō appabuddhinam, dummedhehi
pasamsā ca viññūhi garahā ca yā garahā va seyyo viññūhi ²⁰
yañce bālappasamsanā, sukhañ ca kāmamayikaṃ dukkhañ ca
pavivekikaṃ pavivekikaṃ dukham seyyo yañce kāmamayaṃ
sukham, jivitañ ca adhammena dhammena maraṇaṇi ca yaṃ
maraṇam dhammikaṃ seyyo yañce jive adhammikan" ti evam
ayaṃ *seyya* iti saddo okārantabhāve ṭhatvā liṅgattayānukūlo ²⁵
bhavati. Katthaci pana okārantabhāve ṭhatvā itthiliṅgānukūlo
dissati: ¹³"itthi pi hi ekacciyā seyyā, posa^b janādhīpā" ti;
niggahitanto pana hutvā napuṃsakaliṅgānukūlo ¹⁴appasiddho.
Evampakāre payoge kiṃ tumhe na passathā ti. Evaṃ vuttā
c' ete niruttarā va bhavissanti. || Sace pi te ettha evam va- 30

¹ M III 68²⁰. ² ***. ³ = ho ap so vācca-(nsP vacca)-lin ā⁸ lyo² cvā, ns.
⁴ A II 58¹⁷. ⁵ A IV 268⁷. ⁶ A III 34²¹. ⁷ Dh 35^d. ⁸ J I 247²⁶. ⁹ (Dhp
106^e, sā yeva). ¹⁰ Dh 110^c. ¹¹ Th 666a—670^d. ¹² ns: yañce | ma mrat ||
yañce iti paṭisedhatthe min¹ lattaṃ¹ || (c: Sd Ce 791²⁶). ¹³ S I 86¹³. ¹⁴ appa-
siddho | pālī to² tvañ ma thañ rhā³ || seyyaṇi jineritanayena (Kcv *proem*. v.
2a) pud kui yojanā so kyaṃ³ tui¹ nhuik kā³ thañ eñ¹ hū lui || ns.

^a (Be *ad*. kusalehi). ^b *ita* CeBemns (= mve³ to² mū lo¹) et S *codā*,
Spk (posā ti posehi).

deyyum 'tattha tattha suttappadese aṭṭhakathādisu ca "mātu-
gāmo" ti vā "mātugāmenā" ti vā okārantapullīṅgabhāvena
mātugāmasaddassa dassanato pullīṅgabhūtaṃ mātugāmasaddam
anapekkhitvā itthipadattham eva apekkhitvā 'sā itthi' ti itthi-
5 saddena sāsaddassa sambandhagahaṇaṃ mayaṃ sampati-
chāma, 'orodho' ti vā 'orodhenā' ti vā okārantapullīṅgabhā-
vena ttitassa orodhasaddassa adassanato pana tumhehi vuttam
purimattham na sampati-chāmā' ti, | tadā tesam imāni Vinaya-
pāliyaṃ āgatapadāni dassetabbāni: ¹"tena kho pana samayena
10 rājā Udeno^a uyyāne paricāreti saddhim orodhena^b ... atha kho
rañño Udenassa orodho rājānaṃ Udenaṃ etad avocā" ti.
Evaṃ imāni suttapadāni dassetvā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ
²"Rāmo nāma rājā kuṭṭharogī orodhehi ca nātakehi ca jiguc-
ch(iy)amāno" ti vacanaṃ ca dassetvā "gacchatha tumhe garu-
15 kulaṃ upagantvā Bhagavato saddhammassa ciratṭhitattham
sādhukaṃ padavyañjanāni uggaṇhathā" ti uyyojetabbā. Idāni
mātugāmasaddādisu kiñci vinicchayaṃ vadāma: mātugāma-
saddo ca orodhasaddo ca dārasaddo cā ti ime itthipadattha-
vācakā pi samānā ekantena pullīṅgā bhavanti; tesu dārasaddassa
20 ekasmiṃ atthe vattamānassā pi bahuvacanakattam eva sadda-
satthavidū icchanti na ekavacanakattam, mayam pana dāra-
saddassa ekasmiṃ atthe ekavacanakattam yebhuyyena pana ba-
huvacanakattam anujānāma, bavhathe ³vattabbam eva n' atthi;
pāliyaṃ hi dārasaddo yebhuyyena bahuvacanako bhavati, eka-
25 vacanako appo. Tatr' ime payogā: ⁴"dāsā ca dāsyo anujivino
ca puttā ca dārā ca mayaṃ ca sabbe dhammaṃ carāma para-
lokaḥetu^d, tasmā hi amhaṃ daharā na miyyare^e" ti ca ⁵"yo
ñātinaṃ sakhānaṃ^f vā dāresu patidissati^g sahasā sampiyāyena^h,
tam jāññā vasalo iti" ti ca, ⁶"sehi dārehi asantutṭho vesiyāsu
30 padissati dissati paradāresu tam parābhavato mukhan" ti ca
⁷"puttesu dāresu ca yā apekkhā" ti ca vyāse, samāse pana
⁸"putta-dārā disā pacchā, ⁹putta-dārehi-m-attano" ti ca evam-

¹ Vin II 290²⁶, ³⁰. ² Pj II 355³. ³ (cf. kā kathā, ko pana vādo, etc.). ⁴ J
IV 53²⁹ + 53²⁷, ²⁸. ⁵ Sn 123a-d. ⁶ Sn 108a-d. ⁷ Sn 38b. ⁸ D III 192¹. ⁹ ***.

^a (B^{ense} *ubique* Uten^o). ^b ita Bm; CeB^{ense} orodhagahaṇena = mon⁹
ma apoh⁸ naha¹; (ns^p orodhagahaṇena). ^c B^{ense}p nātakāhi. ^d (B^e ppara-
lokaḥetu). ^e Ce (ns) miyyare. ^f ita CeB^{em}; ns sakhānaṃ. ^g B^{ens} paṭi^o.
^h ita CeB^{emns}.

ādayo bahuvacanappayogā^a bahavo bhavanti; ekavacana-
ppayogā pana appā, seyyathidam: ¹"garūnaṃ dāre, ²dhammaṃ
care yo pi samuñchakaṃ care dāraṃ ca posam dadam appa-
kasmin" ti ca ³"ye gahaṭṭhā puññakarā sīlavanto upāsakā
dhammena dāraṃ posanti^b te namassāmi Mātālī" ti ca ⁴"para-
5 dāraṃ na gaccheyya^c sadārapasuto siyā"^c ti ca ⁵"yo icche
puriso hotum jātim jātim punappunam, paradāraṃ vivajjeyya
dhotapādo va kaddaman" ti ca evamādayo ekavacanappayogā
appā. ⁶Samāhāralakkhaṇavasena pan' esa dārasaddo napuṃ-
sakaliṅgekavacano pi katthaci bhavati: ⁷"ādāya puttadāraṃ; 10
⁸puttadārassa saṅgaho" iti.

Evaṃ idha vuttappakārena līṅgaṃ ca atthaṃ ca sallak-
khetvā puriso purisā ti pavattaṃ purisasaddanayaṃ nissāya
sabbesaṃ bhūto bhāvako bhavo ti ādinaṃ bhūdhātumayaṇaṃ
aññesaṃ c' okārantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālāsu saddhāsam-
15 pannehi kulaputtehi saddhammatṭhitiyā kosallam uppādetabbam.
|| Kim pana sabbāni okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbapakārena
ekasadisān' eva hutvā pavittṭhāni ti. | Na pavittṭhāni, kānici
⁹hi okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā pavittṭhāni ca honti
ekadesena pavittṭhāni ca; kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye
20 ekadesena pavittṭhāni ca honti ekadesena na pavittṭhāni ca;
kānici [hi] okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā na ppavittṭhān'
eva^d. Tatra katamāni kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye sab-
bathā pavittṭhāni ca honti ekadesena pavittṭhāni ca: saro vayo
ceto ti ādini. ¹⁰Saro iti hi ayaṃ saddo usu-sadda-saravana-
25 akārādisaravācako ce, purisanaye sabbathā pavittṭho, rahada-
vācako ce, manogaṇapakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena pavittṭ-
tho; ¹¹vayo iti saddo parihānivācako ce, purisanaye sabbathā
pavittṭho, āyukoṭṭhāsavācako ce, manogaṇapakkhikattā purisa-
naye ekadesena pavittṭho; ¹²ceto iti saddo yadi paṇṇattivācako, 30
purisanaye sabbathā pavittṭho, yadi pana cittavācako, manogaṇa-
pakkhikattā purisanaye ekadesena pavittṭho. ¹³Manogaṇo ca nāma

¹ *** (contra It 36⁹, ¹³ etc.). ² J IV 66⁶⁻⁷. ³ S I 234²⁸. ⁴ J VI 572²⁷.
⁵ J VI 240²⁵. ⁶ cf. Paṇ II 4: 11 (gavāsvādi). ⁷ J VI 511⁴. ⁸ Khp V 5b.
⁹ hi = parihāro mayā vuccate, ns. ¹⁰ (103²⁹). ¹¹ (104⁹). ¹² (104¹⁵). ¹³ (Rūp 97).

^a (Bm puthuvacana^o). ^b cf. 97²⁷ 99³, J I 135¹², √900; Ce posenti. ^c B^{ens}
(coni.) gaccheyyam ... siyam (ns: ī nhuik siyā rhi kra sañ ma sañ¹, et cit. Sd § 994;
sed vide J VI 482²⁷ labhetha [Sd § 672]). ^d CeB^{ens} sabbathā appavittṭhān' eva.

mano vaco vayo tejo tapo ceto tamo yaso
ayo payo siro chando saro uro raho aho

16

ime soḷasa. Idāni yathāvuttassa pākaṭikaraṇatthaṃ *manasad-*
dādinam nāmikapadamālam kathayāma:

5 *Mano manā, manam* ¹*mano · mane, manasā manena · ma-*
nehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānam, manā manasmā
manamhā · manehi manebhi, manaso manassa · manānam,
manasi mane manasmim manamhi · manesu, bho mana ·
bhavanto manā atha vā *bho manā* iti bahuvacanam viñ-
10 ñeyyam.

Evam *vaco vacā, vacam vaco · vace, vacasā* ti ādinā nāmika-
padamālā yojetabbā. *Ahasaddassa* pana bhummekavacana-
tṭhāne *ahasi ahe ahasmim ahamhi ahu ahanī* ti yojetabbā. Idāni
rūpantaravisesadassanattam napuṃsakalingassa *manasaddassa*
15 pi nāmikapadamālam vadāma — ‘atṭhāne ayaṃ kathitā’ ti na
codetabbam —:

Manam · manāni manā, manam · manāni mane, manena ·
manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] · manānam, manā ma-
nasamā manamhā · manehi manebhi, manassa [manaso] ·
20 *manānam, mane manasmim manamhi · manesu, bho mana ·*
bhavanto manā atha vā *bho manāni bho manā* evam pi
bahuvacanam veditabbam.

Evam uttaratrā pi nayo. Ettha ca pulliṅgassa *manasaddassa*
²*paccatta-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmi-bhumavacanāni mano ma-*
25 *nasā manaso manasi* ti rūpāni ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, napuṃsa-
kalingassa ca *manasaddassa paccattavacanāni manam manāni*
ti rūpāni ca atṭhamyōpayogavacanānam ^a [*manam*] ^b *manāni* ti rū-
padvayaṇ ca ṭhapetvā yāni sesāni, tāni sabbāni kamato samasa-
māni. || Keci “okāranto *mano* iti saddo napuṃsakalingo” ti vadanti.
30 | Te vattabbā: yadi so napuṃsakalingo siyā, tassadisehi ^c *vaco*
vayo ti ādhi ^d pi napuṃsakalingeh’ eva bhavitabbam; na “te
napuṃsakalingā” ti garū vadanti, “pulliṅgā” icc eva vadanti.
Yasmā ca pāliyam ³ “kāyo anicco ... mano anicco” ti ca
⁴ “kāyo dukkho ... mano dukkho” ti ca ⁵ “mano nicco vā

¹ ns *cif.* Sd § 377 (J IV 405⁹). ² i nhuik lañ ³ “sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi”
rhi lui mañ thañ eñ¹, ns. ³ S IV 130⁴⁻⁵. ⁴ S IV 130¹⁸. ⁵ M III 271³¹ = S II 245¹⁴.

^a. *sic* CeBemns; cf. (*de verbis* vodakam paccorasmim) Mgv I 29. ^b *ita*
B^mns, *sed vide* 100²⁰; Ce *om.* ^c ns^p tadasadisehi. ^d Ce^s ns ādisaddehi; (Ce *om.* pi).

anicco vā ti — anicco bhante” ti ca evamādayo pulliṅga-
ppayogā bahavo diṭṭhā, tena ñāyati: *manosaddo* ekantena pul-
liṅgo ti; yadi pana napuṃsakalingo siyā, “anicco, dukkho” ti
evamādinī taṃsamānādhikaraṇāni anekapadasatāni pi napuṃ-
sakalingān’ eva siyūṃ; na hi tāni napuṃsakalingāni, atha kho ⁵
abhidheyyalingānuvattakāni vāccalingāni^a — evam *manosad-*
dassa pulliṅgatā paccetabbā ti. || Sace *manosaddo* napuṃsaka-
liṅgo na hoti, katham *manāni* ti napuṃsakarūpaṃ dissati ti.
| Saccam, *manāni* ti napuṃsakalingam eva; tathā pi *manogaṇe*
pamukhabhāvena gahitass’ okārantassa *manasaddassa rūpaṃ* 10
na hoti; atha kiñ carahī ti ce: *cittasaddena samānalīṅgassa*
samānasutitte pi *manogaṇe* apariyāpannassa niggahitāntass’
eva *manasaddassa rūpaṃ*; *manosaddo* hi pun-napuṃsakavasena
dvidhā bhijjati: *mano manam* iti, yathā ¹*ajjavo ajjavan* ti —
² “mano ce na ppadussati; ³santaṃ tassa manam hoti” ti hi 15
pāḷi. || Yadi ca so *manasaddo* napuṃsakalingo na hoti,

⁴ “garu^b Cetiya-pabbata-vattaniyā
pamadā pamadā pamadāvimadam^c
samaṇam sunisamma akā hasitaṃ,
patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano” ti

16 B 20

ettha *manosaddena samānādhikaraṇo patitan* ti saddo napuṃ-
sakalingabhāvena kasmā sannihito; yasmā ca samānādhikara-
ṇapadam napuṃsakalingabhāvena sannihitam, tasmā saddan-
tarasannidhānavasena *manosaddo* napuṃsakalingo ti ñāyati ti.
| Tan na samānādhikaraṇapadassa sabbattha līṅgavisesājotanato; 25
yadi ⁵ hi samānādhikaraṇapadam sabbattha līṅgavisesam joteyya,
⁶ “cattāro indriyā” ti^d etthā pi *cattāro* ti padam *indriyasaddassa*
pulliṅgattam kareyya, na ca kātuṃ sakkoti, *indriyasaddo* hi
ekantanapuṃsakalingo^c; yadi tumhe *patitan* ti samānādhikaraṇa-
padam nissāya *manosaddassa* napuṃsakalingattam icchatha, 30

¹ Sd § 857 (CPD s. v. ajjava). ² J III 66^e. ³ Dhp 96^a. ⁴ ***; *de re* Vm 20²⁹
— 21¹⁰ (194³¹), Ps I 282⁹ = Sv II 501⁶ (Se), As 200⁷. ⁵ hi = vitthāremi | am¹ || hetu
nok mha hi (ns^p hit) nhañ¹ pra mū | khyai¹ tha sa ñi | vitthā prī || ns. ⁶ Vibh 430¹⁷?

^a ns^p vacca^o, cf. 97⁸ (ns). ^b (“garu” kui “hasitaṃ” nhuik yhañ, ns).
^c pamadā pamadā | rāga phrañ¹ yac so (ns^p *ad.* pamadā) amyui³ khvyē³ ma
sañ (cf. kulasuṇhā Vm 20³¹) || pamadāvimadam | rāga phrañ¹ yac khañ³ kañ³
so | i pud kā³ rāgavirāgaṃ (Vv 616^a) kai¹ sui¹ pamadāvimadam hū ap lyak
chandānurakkhaṇadīgha || ns. ^d *ita* B^m; Ce^B ns indriyāni ti. ^e Ce^s ns ekan-
tena nap^o.

"cattāro indriyā" ti^a etthā pi cattāro ti samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ nissāya *indriyasaddassa* pulliṅgattam icchathā ti. || Na mayam bho *indriyasaddassa* pulliṅgattam icchāma, atha kho napuṃsakaliṅgattam yeva icchāma, cattāro ti padassa^b liṅgavipallāsa-
 5 vasena ṭhitattā 'cattāri' ti gaṇhāma, tasmā 'cattāri indriyāni' ti atthaṃ dhāremā ti. | Yadi evaṃ, "patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano" ti etthā pi *patitan* ti padaṃ liṅgavipallāsavasena ṭhitan ti mantā^c 'patito' ti atthaṃ dhārethā ti. || Na dhārema · ettha liṅgavipallāsassa anicchitabbato^d; yadi ¹hi *manosaddo* pulliṅgo
 10 siyā, taṃsamānādhikaraṇapadaṃ 'patito' ti vattabbaṃ siyā — kim ācariyo evaṃ vattum na jāni; jānamāno eva so 'patito' ti nāvoca "patitan" ti panāvoca, tena ñāyati: *manosaddo* napuṃsakaliṅgo ti. | Mā tumhe ²evaṃ vadetha; samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ nāma katthaci padhānaliṅgam anuvattati katthaci nānuvattati,
 15 tasmā na ³taṃ liṅgavisesajotane ekantato pamāṇaṃ, *mātugāmo* · *orodho*, *āvuso Visākha* · *ehi Visākhe, cittāni* · *aṭṭhīni* ti evamādi rūpaviseso yeva pamāṇaṃ; yadi samānādhikaraṇapadeh' eva liṅgaviseso adhigantabbo siyā, ⁴"cattāro ca mahābhūtā" ti ādisu liṅgavavattānaṃ na siyā; yasmā evamādisu pi ṭhānesu liṅgava-
 20 vatthānaṃ hoti yeva — kathaṃ: *cattāro* ti pulliṅgaṃ, *mahābhūtā* ti napuṃsakan ti —, tasmā "patitaṃ asubhesu munissa mano" ti etthā pi *patitan* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, *mano* ti pulliṅgaṃ ti va-
 vatthānaṃ bhavati ti. Idaṃ sutvā te tuṇhī bhavissanti; tato tesam tuṇhībhūtānaṃ idaṃ vattabbaṃ: yasmā *manogaṇe* pavattānaṃ
 25 padānaṃ samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napuṃsakavasena yojetabbāni, tasmā *manogaṇe* pamukhassa *manosaddassa* pi samānādhikaraṇapadāni katthaci napuṃsakavasena yojitāni, tathā hi pubbācariyā ⁵"saddhammatejavihatam vilayam khaṇena veneyyasattahadayaesu tamo 'payāti'; ⁶dukkhaṃ vaco etasmin
 30 ti dubbaco; ⁷avanatam siro yassa, so 'yam avamsiro'; ⁸appa-
 [ka]ṃ rāgādiraṇṇaṃ yesaṃ paññāmaye akkhimhi, te apparajakkhā"

¹ hi = akroṇ³ ta pā³ kā³, ns. ² = evaṃ viggāhikakathaṃ mā vadetha, ns. ³ = taṃ samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ | sañ || ns. ⁴ Dhs § 584. ⁵ Vibha 79²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁶ cf. Pj I 148²⁵ (Sp ad Vin III 178³); vide 113⁶. ⁷ cf. supra 39¹⁵. ⁸ cf. Sv ad D II 37¹⁶ (infra 113¹⁰).

^a ita Bm; CeBens indriyāni ti. ^b ita (conī?) ns; CeBm padaṃ. ^c Bens^e mantvā. ^d Bm acinitabbato. ^e (vilayaṃ | kye pyak khaṇā³ sui¹ || upayāti | rok eñ¹ || vā | vilayaṃ | vilayanto | lyak || apayati | kaṇ³ eñ¹ | bhāi [nsP phai³] eñ¹ || ns).

ti ādinā saddaracanaṃ kubbimṣu, na pana tehi *vaco-siro-rajo-*
 saddādīnaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgattam vibhāvetum idisī saddaracanaṃ
 katā, atha kho *'siro-manosaddādīnaṃ'* ^a*manogaṇe* pavattānaṃ
 pulliṅgasaddānaṃ katthaci pi idisāni pi liṅgavipallāsavasena
 ṭhitāni samānādhikaraṇapadāni honti' ti ¹paresaṃ jānāpanā-
 5 dhippāyavatiyā anukampāya viracitā^b; etthā pi tumhākaṃ ma-
 tena *manosaddassa* napuṃsakaliṅgatte sati *vaco siro* icc ādayo
 pi napuṃsakaliṅgattam āpajjanti · napuṃsakaliṅgavasena sa-
 mānādhikaraṇapadānaṃ niddiṭṭhattā — kim pan' etesaṃ pi
 napuṃsakaliṅgattam icchathā ti. Addhā te idam pi sutvā nib-
 10 beṭhetum asakkontā tuṇhī bhavissanti. || Kiñcāpi te aññaṃ
 gahetabbakāraṇaṃ apassantā evaṃ vadeyyum: "yadi bho *mano-*
 saddo napuṃsakaliṅgo na hoti, kasmā veyyākaraṇā *'manosaddo*
napuṃsakaliṅgo' ti · vadanti" ti, | te vattabbā: yadi tumhe
 veyyākaraṇamataṃ gahetvā *manosaddassa* ^cnapuṃsakaliṅgat-
 15 taṃ rocetha, nanu Bhagavā yeva loke asadisō mahāveyyā-
 karaṇo mahāpuriso visārado parappavādamaddano, Bhagavan-
 taṃ ²hi ³padakā veyyākaraṇā Ambaṭṭhamāṇava-Pokkharasāti-
 Soṇadaṇḍādayo ca brāhmaṇā Saccakanigaṇṭhādayo^d ca paribbā-
 20 jakā vādena na sampāpuṇimṣu, aññadatthu Bhagavā yeva matta-
 vāraṇagaṇamajjhe kesarasiho viya asambhito nesam^e nesam^e vā-
 daṃ pamaddesi^f mahante ca ne atthe patiṭṭhapesi — evaṃvi-
 dhena tena^g Bhagavatā vohāraṇakusalena yasmā ⁴"kāyo anicco
 mano anicco" ti ca ⁴"kāyo dukkho mano dukkho" ti ca evam-
 ādinā vuttā *manosaddassa* pulliṅgabhāvasūcanikā bahū pāliyo
 25 dissanti, tasmā *manosaddo* pulliṅgo yevā ti sārato paccetabbo
 ti. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā appaṭibhāṇā maṃkubhūtā pat-
 takkhandhā adhomukhā pajjhāyissanti.

Idāni *sarasaddādīnaṃ* nāmikapadamālā viśesato vuccate:

Saro sarā, saram^h sare, sarena · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa-
rānaṃ, sarā sarasmā saramhā · sarehi sarebhi, sarassa sa-
rānaṃ, sare sarasmiṃ saramhi · saresu, bho sara bhavanto

¹ = tumhādisānaṃ paresaṃ, ns. ² atthantaranyāsavākya nhuik rhi so
hisaddā kā³ samatthana anak rhi eñ¹ || yañ³ sui¹ samatthana (> samattha nsP)
 anak rhi ka lañ³ || hī ti samatthane, tathā hī ti attho | Subodhalaṅkāraṭikā ...
 [Subodh IV 76] || ns. ³ (D I 88⁶ 114³, M I 227²³; cf. Pj II 372³⁻²⁵). ⁴ (100^{38, 24}).

^a Bens^osaddānaṃ. ^b Bm (*fortasse rectius*) va racitā. ^c ?, cf 101^{13, 16}.
^d Bens^e onigantho. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f Bens^o maddesi. ^g CeBens^o om. ^h (B^e ad.
 saro).

sarā ayam ¹purisanaye sabbathā pavitṭhassa usu-sadda-²saravana-³akārādisaravācakassa sarasaddassa nāmikapadamālā. Ayam pana purisanaye ekadesena pavitṭhassa manogaṇapakkhikassa rahadavācakassa sarasaddassa nāmikapadamālā:

5 Saro sarā, saram saro · sare, sarasā sarena · sarehi sarebhi, saraso sarassa · sarānam, sarā sarasmā saramhā · sarehi sarebhi, saraso sarassa · sarānam, sarasi sare sarasmim saramhi · saresu, bho sara · bhavanto sarā bho sarā iti vā.

Vayo vayā, vayam vaye, vayena · vayeḥi vayeḥi ti purisanayena
10 ñeyyo, ayam purisanaye sabbathā pavitṭhassa parihānivācakassa vayasaddassa nāmikapadamālā. Ayam pana purisanaye ekadesena pavitṭhassa manogaṇapakkhikassa āyukoṭṭhāsavācakassa vayasaddassa nāmikapadamālā: vayo vayā, vayam vayo · vaye, vayasā vayena · vayeḥi vayeḥi ti ³mananayena ñeyyo.

15 ⁴"Tassa Ceto patissosi^b araṇṇe luddagocarō^c; ⁵Cetā hanimsu Vedabbhaṃ"^d: Ceto Cetā, Cetam Cete, Cetena · Ceteḥi Ceteḥi ti purisanayena ñeyyo, ayam purisanaye sabbathā pavitṭhassa paṇattivācakassa Cetasaddassa nāmikapadamālā. Ayam pana purisanaye ekadesena pavitṭhassa cittavācakassa
20 cetasaddassa nāmikapadamālā: ceto cetā, cetam ceto · cete, cetasā cetena · ceteḥi ceteḥi ti ³mananayena ñeyyo.

⁶Yaso kulaputto, Yasam kulaputtam, Yasena kulaputtenā ti ekavacanavasena purisanayena yojetabbā^e, ekavacana-puthuvasanavasena vā.

25 Evam kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā pavitṭhāni ca honti ekadesena pavitṭhāni cā ti iminā nayena sabba-padāni paññācakkhunā upaparikkhitvā viseso veditabbo; avisesaṇṇuno hi evamādivibhāgam aṇānantā yaṃ vā taṃ vā vyañjanam ropentā^f yathādhippetaṃ atthaṃ virādhenti; tasmā, yo
30 ettha amhehi pakāsito vibhāgo, so saddhāsampannehi kulaput-tehi sakkaccam uggahetabbo.

Katamāni kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye ekadesena pavitṭhāni ca ekadesena na ppavitṭhāni ca: mano-vaco-tejo-saddādayo c' eva ⁷ayyasaddo ca. Tatra manasaddādinaṃ nā-

¹ (99²⁵). ² ns cit. D III 75¹³ et Spk ad S IV 198⁵, Tha ad Th 487^a.
³ (100⁵). ⁴ J VI 527¹². ⁵ J I 256⁷. ⁶ (Vin I 151 sqq.). ⁷ (Sd § 483).

^a (Besaravana). ^b B^{ns} patissosi. ^c B^m luddha^o. ^d B^{ns}ep Vedabbam.
^e nsP yojetabbam. ^f B^{ns}ep ropento.

mikapadamālā heṭṭhā vibhāvitā; ayyasaddassa pana nāmikapadamālāyam ayyo ayyā, ayyam ayye ti purisanayena vatvā ālapanatṭhāne bho ayya bho ayyo ti dve ekavacanāni, bhavanto ayyā bhavanto ayyo ti dve bahuvacanāni ca vattabbāni. Ettha ayyo iti saddo paccattavacanabhāve ekavacanam, ālapanava-
canabhāve ekavacanāñ c'eva bahuvacanāñ ca. Tat' ime payogā: ¹"ayyo kira Sāgato^a Ambatitthikena nāgena saṅgāmesi; ²pi-
vatu bhante ayyo Sāgato kāpotikam pasannan" ti^b evamādinī ayyosaddassa paccattekavacanappayogāni; ³"atha kho sā itthi
taṃ purisaṃ etad avoca: nāyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippātesi^c, ¹⁰
api ca aham eva tena bhikkhunā gacchāmi, akārako so bhikkhu,
gaccha khamāpehi" ti evamādinī ayyosaddassa ālapanekava-
canappayogāni, ⁴"eth' ayyo rājivasatiṃ nisīditvā suṇātha me;
⁵etha mayaṃ ayyo samaṇesu Sakyaputtiyesu pabbajissāmā"
ti evamādinī ayyosaddassa ālapanabahuvacanappayogāni; bha-
15 vati c' atra:

ayyo iti ayam saddo paccattekavaco bhava,

ālapanē bahuvaso bhava ekavaco pi ca.

17

Evam kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye ekadesena pavitṭhāni
ca honti ekadesena na pavitṭhāni ca.

20

Katamāni kānici okārantapadāni purisanaye sabbathā
appavitṭhāni: gosaddo yeva. Gosaddassa "hi ayam nāmika-
padamālā:

Go · gāvo gavo, gāvunī gāvaṃ gavaṃ · gāvo gavo, gāvena

gavena · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ

25

gonam, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā ·

gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavaṃ gunnaṃ gonam, gāve

gāvasmim gāvamhi gave gavasmim gāvamhi · gāvesu gavesu

gosu, bho go · bhavanto gāvo gavo ayam purisanaye sab-

bathā appavitṭhassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā. || ⁷Nanu ca

30

bho gosaddo attanā sambhūtagonasaddamālāvasena purisa-

naye ekadesena pavitṭho c'eva ekadesena na ppavitṭho cā ti.

| Saccam, gonasaddo gosaddavasena sambhūto pi ⁸"vatticchānu-

¹ Vin IV 109¹². ² Vin IV 109²⁶. ³ Vin IV 132²⁶. ⁴ J VI 292¹² (298¹⁰).

⁵ cf. Vin I 71⁸⁷ 73² 75⁹. ⁶ = saccam, ns. ⁷ (Kc 80—81; cf., "matantare", Sd § 231—232). ⁸ Mmd 346 (vatticchānupubbikā saddappavatti).

^a (nsP Sakato). ^b B^m passannan ti. ^c ita B^{ns}ep (= ma choṇ ma kho² pe),
Vin (E^c) Sp(C^e) nippātesi (= nikkhāmesi, Sp; cf. Dhpa² 116 n. 15); C^eB^m nippātesi.

pubbikā saddappaṭipatti' ti vacanato gosaddato visum amhehi gahetvā ¹*purisanaye* pakkhitto, tassa hi visum gahaṇe yutti dissati · syādisu ekākāren' eva tiṭṭhanato; tasmā gosaddato sambhūtam pi *gonasaddam* anapekkhitvā suddham gosaddam
 5 eva gahetvā *purisanaye* sabbathā gosaddassa appaviṭṭhatā vuttā. || Nanu ca bho paccattavacanabhūto *go* iti saddo *puriso* ti saddena sadisattā *purisanaye* ekadesena pavittḥo ti. | Tan na; gosaddo hi niccam okāranto, na *purisasaddādayo* viya paṭhamam *akārantabhāve* thatvā pacchā^a paṭiladdhokāran-
 10 tatṭho^a, ten' eva hi paccattavacanattḥāne pi ālapanāvacanattḥāne pi *go* icc eva tiṭṭhati; yadi paccattavacanattam paṭicca gosaddassa *purisanaye* ekadesena pavittḥatā icchitabbā, ²"kā-
 nīci okārantapadānī" ti evam vuttā okārantakathā kam attham dīpeyya, nipphalā va sā kathā siyā — tasmā amhehi yathāvutto
 15 nayo yeva āyasmantehi manasikātabbo. Evam gosaddassa *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā^b datṭhabbā. || Kec' ettha evam puccheyyūṃ: gosaddassa tāva *go · gāvo gavo, gāvum gāvam gavam* icc ādinā nayena *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā amhehi nātā, *jaraggava-puṇḡavā*disaddā pana kutra naye pa-
 20 vitṭhā ti. | Tesam evam vyākātabbam: *jaraggava-puṇḡavā*disaddā sabbathā pi *purisanaye* pavittḥā ti. Tathā hi tesam gosaddato ayam viseso: jaranto ca so go cā ti jaraggavo, ettha *nakāralopo takārassa* ca *gakārattam* bhavati · samāsa-
 padattā, ³samāse ca *simhi* pare gosaddass' okārassa *avādeso*
 25 labbhati, tasmā pāliyam ⁴"visāṇena jaraggavo"^c ti ekavacanarūpam dissati; tathā hi aññattha anupapadattā *gavo* iti bahu-
 vacanapadam yeva dissati ti, idha pana sopapadattā samāsa-
 padabhāvam āgamma *jaraggavo* ti ekavacanapadam yeva dissati; tathā hi "jaraggavo" ti ettha 'jarantā ca te gavo cā'
 30 ti evam bahuvacanavasena nibbacaṇiyatā na labbhati · lokasamketavasena ekasmiṃ atthe nirūḷhattā ti. *Jaraggavo* ⁵*ja-
 raggavā, jaraggavam jaraggave, jaraggavenā* ti *purisanayena*

¹ (94²⁰). ² (105¹⁹, 21). ³ (Sd § 228) Kc 77. ⁴ (Vibha 494¹⁴). ⁵ ns cit. J II 420¹⁸.

^a sic CeBemns (asac ra ap so okāranta ā³ phrañ¹ tañ sañ | i nhuik paṭisaddā kā³ "paccāghe" [Vin I 4²⁰, Sp] nhuik kai¹ sui¹ abhinavatta || tabhan ra ap so okāranta aphrac phrañ¹ tañ sañ | i nhuik paṭi kā³ "paṭicchādaniam" nhuik kai¹ sui¹ punattha ||); leg. paṭiladdhokārantatto. ^b Be ad. ca. ^c Ce ad. cā; Bmad. et del. cā.

nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Esa nayo *puṇḡavo Sakyapuṇḡavo* ti ādisu pi. Tatra puṇḡavo ti gunnam yūthapati nisabhasamkhāto usabho, yo pāliyam ¹"muhuttajāto va yathā gavampati samehi pādehi phusī^a vasundharan" ti ca ²"gavañ ce tarāmānānam ujum gacchati puṇḡavo" ti ca āgato. || Īdisesu 5
 pana ṭhānesu keci "pumā ca so go cā ti puṇḡavo" ti vacanattam bhaṇanti. | Mayam pana ³padhāne nirūḷho ayam saddo ti vacanattam na bhaṇāma; na hi, *pumkokilo* ti ādisaddānam kokilādinam pumbhāvappakāsanamate samatthata viya, imassa pumbhāvappakāsanamate samatthata sambhavati, atha kho 10
 padhānabhāvappakāsane ca^b samatthata sambhavati. Tena Sakyapuṇḡavo ti ādisu 'nisabhasamkhāto puṇḡavo viyā ti puṇḡavo, Sakyānam Sakyesu vā puṇḡavo Sakyapuṇḡavo' ti ādinā samāsapadattho gahetabbo; atha vā uttarapadatthe ṭhi-
 tānam *siha*⁴-*vyaggha-nāgā*disaddānam seṭṭhavācakattā "Sakya- 15
 puṇḡavo" ti ādinam 'Sakyasetṭho' ti ādinā attho gahetabbo. Iti sabbathā pi *purisanaye* pavattanato *jaraggava-puṇḡavā*disaddānam gosaddassa padamālāto visadisapadamālatā vavathapetabbā, gosaddassa pana *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā
 ca^c vavathapetabbā. 20

Āpasadde ācariyānam līṅga-vacanavasena matibhedo vijjati, tasmā tammatena tassa *purisanaye* sabbathā appaviṭṭhatā bhavati. ⁵"Aṅguttarāpesū" ti ⁶hi pāliyā atṭhakathāyam ⁷"Mahiyā pana nadiyā uttarena āpo" ti vuttam, ṭikāyam pana tam ulliṅgitvā ⁸"Mahiyā nadiyā āpo tassa janapadassa uttarena honti, 25
 tāsam avidūrattā so janapado Uttarāpo" ti vuttam, evam āpasaddassa ekantena itthiliṅgatā bahuvacanatā ca ācariyehi icchitā. Tesam mate āpo iti itthiliṅge paṭhamābahuvacanarūpe honte dutiyā-tatīyā-pañcamī-sattamīnam bahuvacanarūpāni kīdisāni siyūṃ; tathā hi *purise, purisehi purisebhi, purisesū* ti rū- 30
 pavato pulliṅgassa viya okārantitthiliṅgassa *ekāra-ehikārā*diyuttāni rūpāni katthaci pi na dissanti — ato tesam mate padamālānayo atīva dukkaro.

¹ (Sv I 61²³⁻²⁴) cf. D III 147¹². ² J III 111²². ³ = praṭhān⁸ so sattavā nhuik, ns [ns^c *ubique* paṭhāna, praṭhān⁸; ns^p *haud raro* padhāna]. ⁴ ("vyagghrādayah", Pāṇ II 1:56). ⁵ cf. Ps ad M I 359⁶; Pj II 437⁶. ⁶ hi = tam pākātam karomi, ns. ⁷ (109²⁴). ⁸ *** (109²⁵).

^a Bm^phusam. ^b (cf. 107²⁰). ^c (cf. 107¹¹).

Āpasaddassa garavo saddasatthanayam ¹pati
bahuvacanatañ c' itthiliṅgabhāvañ ca abravum. 18
 Icc *āpasaddassa itthiliṅgabahuvacanantatā veyyākaraṇānam*
matam nissāya anumatā ti veditabbā. Atthasāliniyam^a pana āpo
 5 *iti saddassa napumsakaliṅgekavacanavasena vutto payogo di-*
ṭṭho: ²"omattam pana āpo adhimattam^b paṭhavīgatikam jātan"
ti; Jātakapāliyan tu tass' ekavacanantatā diṭṭhā, tathā hi ³"su-
cim^c sugandham salilam āpo tatthābhisandati" ti imasmim pa-
 dese *āpo* iti saddo ekavacanattāhāne *ṭhito diṭṭho.* || Kec' ettha
 10 *vadeyyum: 'āpo ti samkham gatam salilam sucim sugandham^d*
hutvā tattha abhisandati' ti salilamsaddavasena^e ekavacana-
ppayogo kato, n' āpasaddavasena — āpasaddo 'hi ekanten' itthi-
liṅgo c'eva bahuvacananto ca; tathā hi 'āpo tatthābhisandanti'
 ti bahuvacanavasena tappayogo vattabbo pi chandānurakkha-
 15 *ṇattham vacanavipallāsavasena niddiṭṭho ti.* | Tan na · 'āpo
tatthābhisandare' ti vattum sakkuṇeyyattā ⁵"tāni ajja padissare"
 ti bahuvacanappayogo viya; yasmā evam na vuttam yasmā ca
 pana pāliyam ⁶"āpo labbhati... tejo labbhati... vāyo labbhati"
 ti ekavacanappayogo dissati, tasmā *āpo* ti saddassa ekavaca-
 20 *nantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā ti.* || Athā pi ce vadeyyum: nanu
pāliyam yeva tassa bahuvacanantatā paccakkhato diṭṭhā: ⁷"āpo
ca devā paṭhavī ca tejo vāyo tadāgamun" ti. | Tam pi na;
 ettha hi *devā* ti saddam apekkhitvā *āgamun* ti bahuvacana-
 ppayogo kato, na *āpo* ti saddam; yadi *āpo* ti saddam sandhāya
 25 bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, *paṭhavī* ti^f *tejo* ti^g *vāyo* ti ca
 saddam pi sandhāya bahuvacanappayogo kato siyā, evam sante
paṭhavī-tejo-vāyosaddā pi bahuvacanakabhāvam āpajjeyyum,
 na^h pana āpajjanti, na h' ete bahuvacanakā, atha kho ekava-
 canakā eva: ⁸rūḥivasena te pavattā · pakatiāpādisu atthesu
 30 appavattanato, tathā hi ⁹āpokasiṇādisu parikammaṃ katvā
 nibbattā devā ārammaṇavasena "āpo" ti ādināmam labhanti ti.

¹ = cvai [ns^p cvai³] rve¹, ns. ² As 336⁴. ³ J VI 534¹¹. ⁴ hi saccam
 | eñ¹ || vā | hi yasimā | kroñ¹ || ns. ⁵ Bv 2: 83^d (nimittāni padissanti tāni
 ajja padissare). ⁶ cf. Kv 46¹⁸, ²³, ²⁷ (upalabbhati; *infra* 114²²). ⁷ D II 259¹⁶.
⁸ = upacārārūḥi ā³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁹ Sv ad D II 259¹⁵.

^a CeBemns *ubique* Atthasālo. ^b Bens adhimatta- cf. 113²⁵. ^c Bmns
 suci. ^d CeBm sucigandham, ns suci-sugandham. ^e Ce salilasaddav^o. ^f ns
 om. ^g Bens om. ^h ns ad. ca.

|| Evam vuttā pi te evam vadeyyum: nanu ca bho ¹"Āngut-
 tarāpesū" ti bahuvacanapālī dissati ti. | Te vattabbā: asappa-
 tham^a avatiṇṇā tumhe, na hi tumhe saddappavattim jānātha;
 "Ānguttarāpesū" ti bahuvacanam pana ²"Kurusu, Aṅgesu, Aṅ-
 gānam Magadhānan" ti ādini bahuvacanāni viya ³rūḥivasena ⁵
 ekassā pi janapadassa vuttam na āpasamkhātam attham san-
 dhāya; "Ānguttarāpesū" ti ettha hi āpasamkhāto attho upa-
 sajjanībhūto, pulliṅgabahuvacanena pana vutto janapadasam-
 khāto attho yeva padhāno ⁴"āgatasamaṇo samghārāmo" ti ettha
 samaṇasamkhātam attham upasajjanakam katvā pavattassa ¹⁰
āgatasamaṇasaddassa samghārāmasamkhāto attho viya — tasmā
āpasamkhātam attham ⁵gahetvā 'yo Ānguttarāpo nāma jana-
pado, tasmim Ānguttarāpesu janapade' ti attho gahetabbo;
 tathā hi ⁶"Ānguttarāpesu viharati, Āpaṇam nāma Ānguttarā-
 pānam^b nigamo" ti pālī dissati, tattha uttarena Mahāmahiya¹⁵
 nadiyā āpo yesam, te Uttarāpā, Aṅgā ca te Uttarāpā cā ti
 Ānguttarāpā, tesu Ānguttarāpesu, evam ekasmim janapade yeva
 bahuvacanam na āpasamkhāte atthe; tena atthakathāyam vut-
 tam: ⁷"tasmim Ānguttarāpesu janapade" ti. Evam vuttā te
 niruttarā bhavissanti. || Tathā pi ye evam vadanti ²⁰"āpasaddo
 itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuvacanako cā" ti, | te pucchitabbā: kim
 paṭicca tumhe āyasmanto *'āpasaddo itthiliṅgo c'eva bahuva-*
canako cā' ti vadathā ti. || Te evam puṭṭhā evam vadeyyum:
⁸"Aṅgā yeva so janapado, Mahiyā pana nadiyā^c uttarena āpo,
 tāsam avidūrattā Uttarāpo ti vuccati" ti ca ⁹"Mahiyā nadiyā ²⁵
 āpo tassa janapadassa uttarena honti, tāsam avidūrattā so ja-
 napado Uttarāpo ti vuccati"^d ti ca evam pubbācariyehi abhi-
 samkhato saddaracanāviseso dissati, tasmā "itthiliṅgo c'eva
 bahuvacanako cā" ti vadāmā ti. | Saccam, dissati; so pana
 saddasatthe veyyākaraṇānam matam gahetvā abhisamkhato, ³⁰

¹ M I 359^o. ² (D II 55³, I 111², Th 484a). ³ = janapud rhañ mañ³
 sā³ amyā³ nhuik tañ cā³ so ṭhānūpacā eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁴ Kcv 330.
⁵ = upasajjanabhāvena gahetvā, ns. ⁶ M I 359^o. ⁷ cf. Pj II 439²⁵. ⁸ (107²³).
⁹ (107²⁵).

^a ita Ce, cf. 91¹³; Bemns ep asampatham (= kharī³ kok svañ chan¹
 kyañ so ayū vāda sui¹). ^b ita CeBm = M(Ee); Bens (cont.) Aṅgānam (ī
 nhuik Ānguttarāpānam nigamo rhi kra eñ¹ || pālī rañ³ [ns^p yañ³] ma hut).
^c leg. nadiyā yā? cf. 111^o. ^d CeBm om. ti vuccati.

¹saddasatthañ ca nāma na sabbathā buddhavacanassōpakārakam, ekadesena pana hoti — tasmā Kaccāyanappakarane icchitā-nicchitasāṅgahavivajjanam kātum ²“jinavacanayuttam hi; liṅgañ ca nipaccate”^a ti lakkhaṇāni vuttāni; yadi ca āpasaddo
5 itthiliṅgabahuvacanako, katham āpo ti padam sijjhatī ti. || Āpa-saddato pathamāyovacanam katvā, tass’ okārādesaṇ ca katvā āpo ti padam sijjhatī gāvo ti padam ivā ti. | Visamam idam nidassanam; gāvo ti padam hi niccokārantaena gosaddena sambhūtam, tathā hi yomhi pare gosaddantass’ āvādesam katvā
10 tato yonam okārādesam katvā gāvo ti nipphajjati^b; āpasadde pana dve ādesā na santi, buddhavacanam hi patvā āpasaddo akāranta tāpakatiko jāto na aññathāpakatiko ti. || Evaṃ vuttā pi te ‘idam eva saccam nāññan’ ti cetasi sannidhāya ādhānagāhi^c-duppaṭṭinissaggibhāve ³“na^d [vacana]paccanikasātena suvi-
15 jānam subhāsitan” ti evaṃ vuttapaccanikasātabhāve ca tathā evaṃ vadeyyum: yath’ eva gāvossaddo tath’ eva āposaddo kiṃ itthiliṅgo na bhavissati bahuvacanako cā ti. | Tato tesam imāni suttapadāni dassetabbāni, seyyathidam: ⁴“āpam āpato sañjānāti, āpam āpato saññatvā āpam maññati āpasmiṃ maññati . . . āpam
20 me ti maññati āpam abhinandati” ti; evaṃ suttapadāni dassetvā “āpan ti idam kataravacanan” ti pucchitabbā. || Addhā te āpasaddassa bahuvacanantabbhāvam eva icchamānā vakkhanti: dutiyābahuvacanan ti. | Te vattabbā: nanu yovacanam na suyyatī ti. || Te vadeyyum: yovacanam kataamādesattā na
25 suyyatī ti. | Yam yam bhonto icchanti, tam tam mukhārūḷham vadanti; āpato ti idam pana kiṃ bhonto vadanti. || Āpato ti idam pi bahuvacanakam topaccayantan ti vadām[ā ti, n]a^e topaccayassa ekatthe ca bavhatthe ca pavattanato. | Iti tumhe bahuvacanakattam yeva icchamānā āposaddo ca yovacananto ti

¹ cf. 92⁸. ² Kc 52—53. ³ S I 179¹⁵. ⁴ M I 1¹⁸.

^a CeBemns nip(p)ajjate (*confunduntur* niṣpadyate et nipātyate! Mmd 53: *expl.* tṭhiyati nipphajjati vel nipphādīyati; Rūp *expl.* tṭhiyati; Sidatsaṅgarā *inter* nipan (“= niṣpanna”, *aliis* deṣīya) et tasama (“= tatsama”) et tabava (“= tadbhava”) *distinguit*) cf. MgV VII 6, 8 etc. ^b (CeBemns nippajjati). ^c ns ādānagāhi. ^d Bens om. ^e ita CeBm; Bens recte (*conī.*) vadāma (*om.* ti na; I nḥuik “vadāmā ti na” hu rhi kra eñ¹ || topaccayassa | pa | pavattanato hū so hit sañ keci tui¹ eñ¹ hit phrac so kron¹ lañ³-koñ³ keci tui¹ chui tuiñ³ topaccāñ³ eñ¹ vuc nhac pā³ nḥuik phrac so kron¹ lañ³-koñ³ ma sañ¹ || sakavādī eñ¹ hit phrac mū | ‘tan na’ hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ | ‘appavattanato’ hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ rhi rā eñ¹ ||).

bhaṇatha, āpato ti idam pi bahuvacanakam topaccayantan ti bhaṇatha; ¹“āpasmiṃ maññati” ti ettha pana āpasmin t’ idam kataravacanantam katarādesena sambhūtan ti. Addhā te evaṃ putṭhā niruttarā bhavissanti. || Tathā, yesam ²evaṃ hoti ‘āpasaddo itthiliṅgo c’ eva bahuvacanako cā’ ti, | te pucchitabbā: 5 yaṃ ācariyehi ³veyyākaraṇamatam, gahetvā ⁴“yā āpo” ti ca ⁴“tāsan” ti ca vuttam, tattha kiṃ “tāsan” ti vacane āpānan ti padam ānetvā attho vattabbo udāhu āpassā ti; || āpānan ti padam ānetvā attho vattabbo ti ce, | evañ ca sati ‘yā āpā’ ti vattabbam yā kaññā tiṭṭhantī ti padam iva, atha āpā ti padam nāma ⁵n’ atthi; 10 || āpo ti padam yeva bahuvacanakan ti ce, | evaṃ sati ⁴“tāsan” ti etthā pi āpassā ti padam ānetvā attho veditabbo. || Kasmā ti ce: | yasmā āpo ti paccattekavacanassa tumhākam matena bahuvacanatte sati āpassā ti padam pi bahuvacanan ti katvā tāsam saddena yojetvā vattum yuttito ti. Evaṃ sati āpānan ti 15 padassa abhāven’ eva bhavitabbam; yathā ⁶pana puriso purisā, purisam purise ti ca go gāvo gavo, gāvun ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, evaṃ āpo āpā, āpam āpe ti ekavacana-bahuvacanehi bhavitabbam, evañ ca sati ‘āpasaddo bahuvacanako yeva hoti’ ti na vattabbam. Ye evaṃ vadanti, tesam 20 vacanam sadosam duppariharaṇiyam Mūlapariyāyasutte ⁷“āpam maññati, āpasmin” ti ekavacanapālīnam dassanato Visuddhimaggādisu ca ⁸“visandanabhāvena^a tam tam tṭhanam āpoti apoti ti āpo” ti ādikassa ekavacanavasena vuttanibbacanassa dassanato; yathā pana pālīyam itthiliṅge pi pariyāpanno go- 25 saddo ⁹“tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭetvā” ti ca ¹⁰“annadā baladā c’ etā” ti ca ādinā bavhatthadīpakehi itthiliṅgabhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi ca asabbanāmikapadehi ca samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto dissati, na tathā pālīyam bavhatthadīpakehi itthiliṅgabhūtehi sabbanāmikapadehi vā asabbanāmikapadehi vā 30 samānādhikaraṇabhāvena vutto āpasaddo dissati — yadi hi āpasaddo itthiliṅgo siyā, kaññasaddato āpaccayo viya āpasaddato āpaccayo vā siyā nadasaddato viya ca ipaccayo vā siyā; ubhayam pi n’ atthi, ubhayābhāvato itthiliṅge vuttam

¹ (110¹⁹). ² = evaṃ icchā, ns. ³ (108³). ⁴ (109²⁴?—109²⁵). ⁵ = tumhākam mate n’ atthi, ns. ⁶ pana = tam pakaṭam karomi, ns. ⁷ (110¹⁹). ⁸ Vm 350¹ (*ib.* 350²: āpesu!). ⁹ M I 115³¹. ¹⁰ Sn 297^a.

sabbam pi vidhānaṃ tattha na labbhati, tena ñāyati: āpasaddo anitthiṅgo ti. || Nanu ca bho gosaddato pi āpaccayo n' atthi, tadabhāvato itthiṅge vuttavidhānaṃ na labbhati, evaṃ sante kasmā so yeva itthiṅgo hoti na pañāyaṃ āpasaddo ti. | Ettha
 5 vuccate: gosaddo na ¹niyogā itthiṅgo atha kho pulliṅgo va; itthiṅgabhaṃ pana tamhā āpaccaye ahonte pi ipaccayo vi-kappena hoti, aññaṃ pi itthiṅge vuttavidhānaṃ labbhati; so hi ¹niccam-okārantatāpakatiyaṃ thatvā go gāvī ti ādinā attano itthiṅgarūpanaṃ nibbattikāraṇabhūto, tena so itthiṅgo bhavati;
 10 āpasadde pana ipaccayādi na labbhati, tena so itthiṅgo ti na vattabbo. Yathā vā gosaddassa ²avisadākāravohāraṃ pa-ṭicca itthiṅgabhaṃ upapajjati, na tathā āpasaddassa; āpa-saddassa hi anākularūpakamattā avisadākāravohāratā na dissati, yāya eso itthiṅgo siyā. Evaṃ vuttā te niruttarā bhavissanti.
 15 || Tathā, yesaṃ ³evaṃ hoti 'āpasaddo sabbadā itthiṅgo c' eva bahuvacanako cā' ti, | te vattabbā: yathā itthiṅgabhūtassa kaññāsaddassa paṭhamam kañña iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa āpaccayato paraṃ smimvacanaṃ sarūpato na tiṭṭhati, yaṃ-bhāvena ca yabhāvena^a ca tiṭṭhati: kaññāyaṃ kaññāyā ti, na
 20 tathā 'itthiṅgan' ti tumhehi gahitassa āposaddassa paṭhamam āpa iti rassavasena ṭhapitassa paraṃ smimvacanaṃ yaṃbhā-vena ca yabhāvena^b ca tiṭṭhati, atha kho sarūpato yeva tiṭ-ṭhati: ⁴"āpasmim maññati" ti; yadi pana āpasaddo itthiṅgo siyā, smimvacanaṃ sarūpato na tiṭṭheyya, yasmā ca smim-
 25 vacanaṃ sarūpato tiṭṭhati, tasmā āpasaddo na itthiṅgo, — na hi caturāsītiddhamakkhandhasahassasaṅgahesu anekakoṭṭisa-sahassesu pālipadesesu^c ekasmim pi pālipadesu^c paṭhamam akārantabhāvena ṭhapetabbānaṃ itthiṅgasaddānaṃ parato ṭhi-taṃ smimvacanaṃ sarūpato tiṭṭhati ti. Evaṃ vuttā te nirut-
 30 tarā bhavissanti. || Keci pan' ettha evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: āpasaddo napuṃsakaliṅgo, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ ⁵"omattaṃ pana āpo adhimattaṃ^d paṭhavīgatiṃ jātan" ti napuṃsakaliṅgabhaṃ tamsamānādhikāraṇapadāni nidditṭhānī ti. | Tan na manogaṇe

¹ = amrai, ns. ² (Pariccheda 8 fin., str. 26; Sd § 194, Rūp 282A (p. 92¹²) Mmd 286) infra 115⁹; = ma san¹ rhañ⁹ so akhrañ⁹ arā hū so kho² vo² khrāñ², ns. ³ = evaṃ icchā, ns (114⁴). ⁴ (110¹⁹). ⁵ (108⁹).

^a (CeBens yābhāvena). ^b (CeBens yābhāvena). ^c ita B^mnsP; CeBens^c pālipadeso. ^d Bem adhimatta- (ns compendii fecit).

pavattehi tama-vaca-sirasaddādihi viya āpasaddena pi samā-nādhikāraṇapadānaṃ katthaci napuṃsakaliṅgabhaṃ niddisi-tabbattā; pubbācariyānaṃ hi saddaracanaṃ ¹"saddhamma-tejavihataṃ vilayaṃ khaṇena veneyyasattahadāyesu tamo 'payāti' ti ettha tamo ti padena samānādhikāraṇam vihatan ti ⁵napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ dissati, tathā ²"dukkhaṃ vaco etasmim... vipaccanikasāte... puggale ti dubbaco" ti ettha vaco ti padena samānādhikāraṇam dukkhan ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, ³"avanataṃ siro yassa so avanatasiro" ti ettha siro ti padena samānā-dhikāraṇam avanatan ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, ⁴"appaṃ rāgā- 10 dirajo yesaṃ paññāmaye akkhiṃhi te apparajakkhā" ti ettha rajo ti padena samānādhikāraṇam appan ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ dissati; na te ācariyā tehi samānādhikāraṇapadehi tama-vaca-sirasaddādinam napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ tathāvidhaṃ saddaracanaṃ kubbimsu, atha kho ⁵"sobhaṇaṃ mano tassā ti ¹⁵sumano" ti ettha viya manogaṇe pavattapullīṅgaṃ payoge napuṃsakaliṅgabhaṃ pi samānādhikāraṇapadāni katthaci honti ti dassanatthaṃ kubbimsu, — yathā ca ⁶"vihatan" ti ādikā saddaracanaṃ tama-vaca-sirasaddādinam napuṃsakaliṅ-gattaviññāpanatthaṃ na katā, tathā ⁷"omattan" ti ca "adhi- 20 mattaṃ^a paṭhavīgatiṃ jātan" ti ca saddaracanaṃ pi āpasaddassa napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ na katā; yasmā pana mano-gaṇe pavattehi manasaddādihi ekadesena samānagatikattā āpa-saddena pi ⁸napuṃsakaliṅgassa samānādhikāraṇatā yujjati, tasmā Atthasāliniyaṃ ⁷"omattaṃ pana āpo adhimattaṃ^b paṭhavī- 25 gatiṃ jātan" ti napuṃsakaliṅgassa āpasaddena samānādhikāraṇatā katā, tathā pi āpasaddo manasaddādihi ekadesena samānagatiko samāsapadatte majjhokārassa ⁹"āpokasiṇaṃ, ¹⁰āpogatan" ti ādippayogassa^c dassanato. Tasmā "omattan" ti ādi vacanaṃ āpasaddassa napuṃsakaliṅgattaviññāpanatthaṃ 30

¹ Vibha 79²⁵⁻²⁶. ² As 52²² (supra 102²⁹). ³ Mmd 37 (cf. supra 102²⁹). ⁴ (102²⁹). ⁵ As 123²⁸. ⁶ (113⁴). ⁷ (112³¹). ⁸ = napuṃ³-lin phrac so omattaṃ ca so sadda eñ¹. | ... | "pamāṇissariye mattā akkharāvayav' appake" Abhidhān (Abh 878), "mattāsukhapariccāgā" Dhammapada (Dhp 290a) i kui thok rve¹ mattāsadda itthilin phrac lyak napuṃ³-lin phrañ¹ mattaṃ chui sañ mha sā-mañña kui ñai¹ sañ || "yaṃ padaṃ sāmāññaṃ tam padaṃ napuṃsakam" hū lui || vā | 'ava mandā mattā omattaṃ' hū so abyayibho [ā³] phrañ¹ napuṃ³-lin phrac sañ || ns. ⁹ Dhs § 203. ¹⁰ Dhs § 652.

^a CeBens adhimatta-. ^b CeBemns adhimatta-. ^c ns om. ādi-.

vuttan ti na gahetabbam, līṅgavipariyāyavasena pana katthaci
 evam pi saddagati hoti ti ñāpanattham vuttan ti gahetabbam,
 "omatto" ti ca "adhimattam^a pathavīgatiko jāto" ti ca līṅgam
 parivattetabbam; yadi ¹hi āpasaddo napuṃsakalīṅgo siyā, *sani-*
⁵ kārāni 'ssa paccattōpayogārūpāni buddhavacanādisu vijjeyyūṃ,
 na tādīsāni santi. ²Kiñca^b bhiyyo: okārantam nāma napuṃ-
 sakalīṅgam katthaci pi n' atthi, niggahītanta-*īkāranta-ukāran-*
 tavasena hi tividhāni yeva napuṃsakalīṅgāni, tena āpasaddassa
 napuṃsakalīṅgatā nūpapajjati ti. Evam vuttā te niruttarā bha-
¹⁰ vissanti. Icc okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa itthilīṅgatā
 ca napuṃsakalīṅgatā ca ekantato n' atthi. Niggahītantavasena
 pana gahitassa katthaci napuṃsakalīṅgatā siyā · ³"bhante Nā-
 gasena samuddo samuddo ti vuccati, kena kārāṇena āpaṃ^c uda-
 kam samuddo ti vuccati" ti payogadassanato. || Ettha pan'
¹⁵ eke vadeyyūṃ: yadi bho okārantavasena gahitassa āpasaddassa
 itthi-napuṃsakalīṅgavasena dvilīṅgatā n' atthi, okārantō āpa-
 saddo kataralīṅgo ti. | Pullīṅgo ti mayam vadāmā ti. || Yadi ca
 bho āpasaddo pullīṅgo, yathā āpasaddassa pullīṅgatā paññā-
 yeyya^d nijjhānakkhamaṭṭā ca bhavēyya, tathā suttaṃ āharathā
²⁰ ti. | Āharissāmi suttaṃ, na no suttaḥaraṇe bhāro atthi ti. Evañ
 ca pana vatvā tesam imāni suttaḥpadāni dassetabbāni, seyya-
 thidaṃ: ⁴"āpo upalabbhati^e ti, — āmantā^f, — āpassa kattā kā-
 retā upalabbhati ti — na hevaṃ vattabbe; ⁵atīto āpo atthi ti
 — āmantā — tena āpena āpakaraṇīyaṃ karotī ti — na hevaṃ
²⁵ vattabbe; ⁶āpaṃ maññati āpasmiṃ maññati" ti imāni sutta-
 padāni. Ettha ca ⁷"upalabbhati" ti ādinā āpasaddassa eka-
 vacanaṭṭā siddhā, tāya siddhāya bahuvacanaṭṭā pi siddhā yeva,
 ekavacanaṭṭā yeva hi ⁸saddasatthe paṭisiddhā na bahuvacanaṭṭā;
 "tena āpenā" ti iminā pana āpasaddassa itthilīṅgabhāvavigamo
³⁰ siddho · itthilīṅge *enādesābhāvato*; "āpassa āpasmin" ti iminā
 pi itthilīṅgabhāvavigamo yeva · itthilīṅge sarūpato *nā(sa)-smā-*
*smiṃ*vacanānam abhāvā; "atīto" ti iminā itthilīṅga-napuṃ-
 sakalīṅgabhāvavigamo · okārantassa napuṃsakalīṅgassa abhā-

¹ hi = alyo² kui chui am¹, ns. ² sabba-yo-nīnam ā-e (Kc 107) ti sut-
 tam kasmā na suyyati ti, āha: kiñca bhiyyo ti ādi, ns. ³ Mil 85³¹. ⁴ Kv 46¹⁹
 (vide 108¹⁹). ⁵ Kv 137¹⁰. ⁶ MI 1¹⁹. ⁷ (114²²). ⁸ (cf. Ujjval ad Uṇādi II 58 etc.).

a CeBemns adhimatta-. b (Be kiñci). c Mil om. āpaṃ. d CeBm paññā-
 peyya. e ns labbhati, cf. 108¹⁹. f ita CeBem(ns); Kv om. āmantā.

vato okārantassa ¹guṇanāmabhūtassa itthilīṅgassa ca abhāvato
 — api ca buddhavacanādisu *cittāni, rūpāni* ti ādinī viya *sani-*
kārānam rūpānam adassanato okārantabhāvena gahitassa na-
 puṃsakalīṅgabhāvavigamo atīva pākaṭṭo. Aparam p' ettha
 vattabbam: ²"atīto āpo atthi ti — āmantā" ti ettha "atīto" ti ⁵
 iminā āpasaddassa visadākāravohāratāsūcakena okārantapadena
 tassa avisadākāravohāratāya ca ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya
 ca abhāvo siddho, tassa ca avisadākāravohāratāya abhāve sid-
 dhe itthilīṅgabhāvo dūrataro, ubhayamuttākāravohāratāya ca
 abhāve siddhe napuṃsakalīṅgabhāvo pi dūrataro yeva. Iti na ¹⁰
 katthaci pi okārantabhāvena gahito āpasaddo itthilīṅgo vā na-
 puṃsakalīṅgo vā bhavati; ³Milindapañhe pana niggahītanta-
 vasena āgato napuṃsakalīṅgo ti veditabbo. Na c' ettha vat-
 tabbam: "atīto" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni līṅgavipallāsavasena
 vuttāni ti · vāccalīṅgānam anuvattāpakassa abhidheyyalīṅga- ¹⁵
 bhūtassa āpasaddassa *kaññāya cittāni* ti ādinam viya itthi-na-
 puṃsakalīṅgarūpānam abhāvato. Api ca vohārakusalā tathāga-
 tā tathāgatasāvaka ca, tehi yeva uttamapurisehi vohārakusalehi
 "atīto āpo" ti^a ādinā vuttattā pi "atīto" ti "tenā" ti ca imāni
 līṅgavipallāsena vuttāni ti na cintetabbāni; tasmā taṃsamānā- ²⁰
 dhikaraṇo okārantabhāvena gahito āpasaddo ekavacananto
 'pullīṅgo c' eva yathāpayogaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanako cā'
 ti veditabbo · āpo āpā, āpaṃ āpe ti ādinā yojetabbattā. Evam
 vuttāni suttaḥpadāni savinicchayāni sutvā addhā te āpasaddassa
 itthilīṅgabahuvacanaṭṭāvadino niruttarā bhavissanti. || Ettha koci ²⁵
 vadeyya: pāliyaṃ pullīṅganayo ekavacananayo ca kiṃ attha-
 kathā-*īkācariyehi* na diṭṭho, ye āpasaddassa itthilīṅgabahuva-
 canattam vaṇṇesun ti. | No na diṭṭho, diṭṭho yeva so nayo tehi;
 yasmā pana te na kevalam sātthakathe tepītake buddhavacane
 yeva visāradaṭṭa atha kho sakale pi saddasatthe visāradaṭṭa^b, tasmā ³⁰
 saddasatthe attano paṇḍiccaṃ pakāsetuṃ 'saddasatthe ca īdiso
 nayo vutto' ti pare^c viññāpetuñ ca saddasatthe nayaṃ^d gahetvā
 āpasaddassa itthilīṅgabahuvacanakattam vaṇṇesun ti n' atthi
 tesam doso; tathā hi Mūlapariyāyasuttantaṭṭhakathāyaṃ tehi

¹ = apadhānanām phrac rve¹ phrac so || i pud phrañ¹ māṭugāmo
 ca so padhānanām kui nac ce sañ || ns. ² (114²⁹). ³ (114¹⁹).

^a Bm ad. tenā ti. ^b Be om. ^c Bens om. ^d ns saddasatthanayaṃ.

yeva vuttam āpasaddassa pulliṅgekavacanakattasūcanakam^a
¹"lakkhaṇa-sambhārārammaṇa-sammutivasena catubbidho āpo,
tesū" ti ādi; tasmā n' atthi tesam doso, pūjārahā hi^b te āyas-
manto, namo yeva tesam karoma, na tesam vacanam coda-
5 nābhājanam; ye pana ujuvipaccanikavādā dalham eva āpa-
saddassa itthilīṅgabahuvacanattam mamāyanti, tesam yeva
vacanam codanābhājanam. Yasmā pana mayam pālinayānu-
sārena antadvayavato āpasaddassa pulliṅgattam napumsaka-
liṅgattañ ca vidadhāma, tasmā yo koci idam^c vadam madditvā
10 aññam vadam patiṭṭhāpetum sakkhissati ti n' etam thānam
vijjati. Idañ ca pana thānam mahāgahanam · duppaṭṭivijjhanat-
thēna^d, paramasukhumañ ca · kataññānasambhārehi parama-
sukhumaññehi paṇḍitehi vedaniyattā; ²sabbam idam hi vacanam
tesu tesu thānesu atthavyañjanapariggahane sotūnam parama-
15 kosallajanatanatthañ c' eva sāsane ādaram akatvā saddasattha-
mate^e kālam vitināmentānam ³sāthalikānam pamādavihāranise-
dhanatthañ ca sāsanaśātimahantabhāvadīpanatthañ ca vuttam,
nāttukkamsana-paravambhanatthan ti imissam nītiyam saddhā-
sampannehi kulaputtehi yogo karaṇiyo · Bhagavato sāsanaśā-
20 ciraṭṭhitattham. Yasmā pana pālito atthakathā balavati nāma
n' atthi, tasmā pālinayānurūpen' eva āpasaddassa nāmikapada-
mālam yojessāma^f sotūnam asammohattham, kim ettha sadda-
satthanayo karissati — atrāyam Udānapālī: ⁴"kim kayirā uda-
pānena āpā ce sabbadā siyun" ti—:

25 *Āpo āpā, āpam āpe, āpena · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam,
āpā āpasmā āpamhā · āpehi āpebhi, āpassa āpānam, āpe
āpasmim āpamhi · āpesu, bho āpa bhavanto āpā. Sabba-
nāmādihi pi yojessāma^f: ⁵yo āpo ye āpā, yaṃ āpam ye āpe,*

¹ Ps I 30¹ (ns: lakkhaṇam "bandhanattan" ti (Dhs § 652), sasambhāro nadādiyo | kasiṇārammaṇam nāma, "āpo deva" ti (D II 259¹⁵) sammuti || saṅgahagāthā || ... || atthakathāpāṭh [Ps I 30²⁻¹⁷] myā³ so kroṇ¹ saṅgahagāthā kui chui luik sañ ||). ² mi mi eñ¹ āsaya-payogasuddhi kroṇ¹ lañ³ thāna ma rhi sañ kui pra pran lui rve¹ "sabbam idañ hi" ca sañ min¹ || "sabbam idam | pa | vuttam" phrañ¹ āsayasuddhi kui | "n' attukkamsanaparavambhanattham" (cf. Pj I 11¹⁷) phrañ¹ payogasuddhi kui pra eñ¹ || ns. ³ (ns cit. Ps I 101²⁵). ⁴ Ud 79⁵. ⁵ (cf. 111⁶).

^a ns °sūcakam. ^b (Bm om. hi?) ^c sic CeBemns (o: idamvadam? sed ns: i ayū kui). ^d ita CeBemns. ^e CeBemns °matena (= saddā kyam³ charā tui¹ ayū phrañ¹). ^f ita CeBemns (Bm 116³⁸ yojassāma).

yena āpena sesam neyyam, ¹so āpo te āpā; ²atitā āpo atitā āpā
sesam neyyam. Icc evam

*purisena samā āpasaddādi sabbathā matā,
na sabbathā va gosaddo purisena samo mato, 19
manādi ekadesena purisena samā matā, 5
sarādi ekadesena sabbathā vā samā matā. 20*

Ye pan' ettha saddā manogaṇo^a ti vuttā, katham tesam mano-
gaṇabhāvo sallakkhetabbo ti, vuccate tesam ³manogaṇabhāva-
sallakkhaṇakāraṇam:

*manogaṇo manogaṇādiko c' evāmanogaṇo 10
iti saddā tidhā ñeyyā manogaṇavibhāvane; 21
⁴ye te nā-sa-smimvisaye sā-so-syantā bhavanti ca
samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ca honti hi^b 22
sokārantapayogā ca kriyāyogamhi dissare,
evamvidhā ca te saddā ñeyyā manogaṇo iti. 23 15*

Atra tass' atthassa sādhakāni payogāni sāsanaśāto ca ⁵lokato
ca yathārahama āharitvā dassessāma: ⁶"manasā ce pasannena
bhāsati vā karoti vā, ⁷na mayham manaso piyo, ⁸sādhukam
manasikarotha, ⁹manopubbaṅgamā dhammā, manoramam, mano-
¹⁰dhātu, ¹⁰manomayena kāyena iddhiyā upasamkamhi, ¹¹yo ve 20
dassan ti vatvāna adāne kurute mano; ¹²vacasā paricitā, vacaso,
vacasi, ¹³vacorasmhi bodhesi veneyyakumudam^c c' idam ¹⁴rāgo
sārāgarahito visuddho buddhacandimā, ¹⁵Kassapassa vaco sutvā
Alāto etad abravi, ¹⁶esa bhiyyo pasidāmi sutvāna munino vaco,
¹⁷sakhā ca mitto ca mamāsi Sivaka susikkhito sādhu karohi 25
me vaco; ¹⁸ekūnatimso vayasā Subhadda, vayasō, vayasī, vayo-
vuddho, ¹⁹vayogunā anupubbam jahanti; ²⁰jalantam iva tejasā,
tejaso, tejasi, tejodhātukusalō^d, tejokasiṇam; ²¹tapasā uttamo, ta-

¹ (116², 114²⁴: 111⁶). ² (114²⁸, 115⁵, 19). ³ Sd § 371, 376 (377). ⁴ cf. Chap 181 kārikā 1—2. ⁵ "payasā bhuñjassu" (*infra* 118¹²) ca sañ kui rañ sañ, ns. ⁶ Dhp 2cd. ⁷ J IV 9¹³. ⁸ M I 1⁹. ⁹ Dhp 1a. ¹⁰ A IV 235²¹ = Th 901cd (ns: Aṅguttur). ¹¹ J IV 405⁹. ¹² A II 185¹⁰. ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ (= roṇ khrañ khrok svay phrañ¹ tap cvan³ so, ns). ¹⁵ J VI 227⁵. ¹⁶ Sn 1147ab. ¹⁷ J IV 406²¹. ¹⁸ D II 151²⁵. ¹⁹ S I 3⁵ = J IV 487¹⁸, (ns cit. Spk et Ja). ²⁰ J VI 23¹, cf. J V 322². ²¹ Kcv 294.

^a Bems h. l. manogaṇa. ^b ita Cems (hi = vitthāremi, ns); Bems honti ti. ^c ita ns; CeBem veneyyam kumudam (ns: ... so buddhacandimā me manokumudam bodhetū ti yojjam) cf. Ap 495²⁸. ^d (Vin I 25²⁶: tejodhātusukusalō, metr.: — | — o o | o o — |).

paso, tapasi, tapodhano, tapojigucchā, ¹kasmā bhavaṃ vijānaṃ^a araṇṇa nissito tapo idha krubbati brahmapattiyā^b; ²cetasā aññāsi, ³evaṃ cetaso parivitaṃ udapādi, ⁴etam atthaṃ cetasi sannidhāya, ⁵cetoparivitaṃ aññāya, ⁶cetopariyaññaṃ, ⁷ceto paricchindati, ⁸so parasattānaṃ parapuggalānaṃ cetasā ceto paricca jānāti^c; *tamasā, tamaso, tamasi, tamonudo, tamoharo*; ⁹na vāham etam yasaṃ dadāmi, *gasaso, gasasi*, ¹⁰yasobhogasamappito, ¹¹yasoladdhā kho pan' asmākaṃ bhogā, ¹²Yasodharā devī, ¹³yasoladdhā na majjeyya; ¹⁴ayasā va malaṃ samuṭṭhi-taṃ, *ayaso, ayasi*, ¹⁵ayopākārapariyantaṃ ayasā paṭikujjitaṃ, ¹⁶seyyo ayogūlo bhutto, *ayopatto, ayomayaṃ*, ¹⁷ayo kantatī ti ¹⁸ayokanto; ¹⁹ghatena vā bhuñjassu payasā vā, ²⁰sādhū khalu payaso pānaṃ Yaññadattena, ²¹payasi oja, *payodharā, payonidhi*^d; ²²Sahassanetto sirasā paṭiggahi, *siraso*, ²³sirasi añjaliṃ ¹⁵katvā vanditabbāṃ ²⁴isiddhaṃ, *siroruhā*, ²⁵siro chindati, ²⁶yo kāmā parivajjeti sappassēva padā siro, ²⁷siro te ṭṭapajjayitvāna^e; *sarasā, saraso*, ²⁸tiṇi uppalajātāni tasmīṃ sarasi brāhmaṇa, *saroruhā*; ²⁹yaṃ etā upasevanti chandasā vā dhanena vā, ³⁰Sā-vittī chandaso mukhaṃ, *chandasi*, ³¹chandoviciti, *chandobhaṅgo*; ²⁰³²urasā panudāhissāmi, *uraso, urasi jāyati, urasilomo*, ³³uromajjhe vijjhi; *rahasā, rahaso*, ³⁴rahasi, *rahasigato*, ³⁵rahogato nisiditvā evaṃ cintes' ahaṃ tadā; *ahasā, ahaso, ahasi*, ³⁶jāyanti tattha pārōhā ahorattānaṃ accaye" ti imāni payogāni. Ettha ca *manena manassa · mane manasmīṃ manamhī* ti ādini ca *manaāyatanaṃ*

¹ S I 181⁹. ² ***. ³ A III 374¹¹. ⁴ ***. ⁵ A III 374¹⁸. ⁶ (D I 79²⁹). ⁷ ***. ⁸ D I 79²⁹. ⁹ J IV 406². ¹⁰ Dhp 303b. ¹¹ D I 118¹⁴. ¹² Ja VI 593²⁷ cod. Lk. ¹³ J III 87²⁵. ¹⁴ Dhp 240^a. ¹⁵ Pv 69cd, cf. Nidd I 405² (et vide Nidd I 404 n. *). ¹⁶ Dhp 308^a. ¹⁷ cf. V 405. ¹⁸ ns cit. ayo dantehi khādatha | Mārasamyut || (S I 127¹⁵). ¹⁹ vide 117 n. 5, cf. Mahābhāṣya ad Pāṇ I 4: 49, (vol. I 332²³). ²⁰ Kās II 3: 66. ²¹ ***. ²² Ja I 65⁸. ²³ Ap 48⁴ (ns: "Upāliapadān"). ²⁴ (ns = saṅkaṇ⁸ c: samghāṭi). ²⁵ cf. 119², ¹⁴. ²⁶ Sn 768ab. ²⁷ J VI 527²¹ (ns cit. Ja: "Vessantarājāt"). ²⁸ J VI 534¹⁴. ²⁹ J II 326¹⁵ = V 451⁵. ³⁰ Sn 568b. ³¹ Ap 502²⁸. ³² Th 27c, Ap 505²⁴, J VI 508² (ns cit. Ja et expl. panuda(m)-h-issāmi). ³³ ***. ³⁴ (J IV 469¹³). ³⁵ Bv 2: 7ab (ns cit. acc. sg. J III 19⁷). ³⁶ S I 69²⁸.

^a CeBe(ns) vijānaṃ. ^b ita Be^{ns}; CeBm brahmūpapattiyā. ^c ita CeBem^{ns}; D: paricca pajānāti. ^d ita Ce; Bem^{ns} payopaniḍhi. ^e sic CeBm; Be^{ns} bajjhā; vajjayitvāna = luñcitvā, Ja; *vaddhayitvāna [vardha chedanapūraṇayoh; curādi Wg § 32: 111] Kern; malim *vacchayitvāna [vrascu chedane, quae tamen tudādi est, Wg § 28: 11].

tamaparāyano ayapatto chandahānī ti ādini ca ¹"manam aññāsi^a, ²yaṃ laddhāna dūmmedho, ³siraṃ ... chindati" ti ādini ca rūpāni *'manogaṇabhāvavappakāsakāni* na hontī ti na dassitāni, na alabbhamānavasena. Tasmātra imā ādito paṭṭhāya *manogaṇabhāvavibhāvinī*^b gāthāyo bhavanti: ⁵
manasā manaso manasi iti ādivasā ṭhitā
sā-so-syantā saddarūpā vuttā manogaṇo iti, ²⁴
"manodhātu vacorasmi vayovuddho tapoguṇo
tejodhātu tamonāso yasobhogasamappito ²⁵
cetoparivitaṃ ca ayopatto payodharā ¹⁰
siroruhā saroruhā uromajjhe rahogato ²⁶
chandobhaṅgo ahorattaṃ manomayaṃ ayomayaṃ"
evaṃvidho viseso yo, lakkhaṇaṃ taṃ manogaṇe; ²⁷
"vaco sutvā, siro chindi, ayo kantati" icc api
upayogassa saṃsiddhi lakkhaṇaṃ taṃ manogaṇe. ^{28 15}
Manogaṇe vuttanayo itthilīṅge na labbhati,
pum-napumsakalīṅgesu labbhat' eva yathārahaṃ. ²⁹
Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi
sā-so-syantāni rūpāni sandissanti manogaṇe
majjhokārantarūpā ca ⁴*sokārantūpayogata*. ^{30 20}
Idaṃ *manogaṇalakkaṇaṃ*. Evaṃ *manogaṇalakkaṇaṃ* anā-kulaṃ niggumbaṃ nijjātaṃ samuddiṭṭhaṃ. Atha ⁵*manogaṇādi(ka)lakkaṇaṃ* kathayāma:

ye te *nā-sa-smiṃ*visaye *sā-so-syantā* yathārahaṃ,
samāsa-taddhitantatte majjhokārā ⁶na hontī tu, ^{31 25}
sokārantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na hontī, te
saddā evaṃvidhā sabbe manogaṇādikā matā. ³²
Seyyathidaṃ: *bilaṃ padaṃ mukhaṃ* icc ādayo. Tesam rūpāni
bhavanti: *bilasā, bilaso, bilasi, bilagato*, ⁷"bilaṃ pāvisi; ⁸padasā
va āgamāsi, ⁹tiṇi padavārāni; ¹⁰mā kāsī mukhasā pāpaṃ, ¹¹mu- 30

¹ vide Sd § 377. ² J I 445²⁹. ³ vide 118¹⁵; cf. J VI 226¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁴ = oak-kharā achuṃ⁸ rhi so dutiāekavuc rup tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁵ Sd § 372—375. ⁶ i nūhik avadhāraṇattha tusadda phrañ¹ "lomāni padasodhammo" [Vin V 86²³] hū so Parivā pāli to² | "dhammaparicchedo c' ettha Padasodhamme [= Vin IV 14—15] vuttanayena veditabbo" [cf. Sp ad Vin IV 23⁸] hū so aṭṭhakathā nūhik majjhokāra kui anuññāta prū || padasadda kā³ "padaso dhammaṃ vāceyya" nūhik amanoguiñ⁸ nūhik lañ³ phrac eñ¹, ns. ⁷ cf. J II 107²⁷. ⁸ ***. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Pv 6c. ¹¹ ***.

^a manam | cit kui || na aññāsi || ma si || ns. ^b sic CeBem^{ns}.

khagataṃ bhojanaṃ chaḍḍāpeti; ¹saccena danto damasā upeto, ²(rasasā upetaṃ), *rasavaraṃ, rasamayam, rasam pivi* ti. Idam *manogaṇādikalakkaṇaṃ*. Aparam pi bhavati:

- ye samāsādhāvamhi majjhokārā va honti tu,
 5 *nā-sa-smiṃvisaye sā-so-syantā* pana na honti hi^a 33
 sokārantūpayogā ca kriyāyoge na honti, te
 saddā evaṃvidhā cā pi *manogaṇādikā* matā. 34
 Seyyathidam: *āpo vāyo sarado* icc ⁴evamādayo. Tesam rū-
 pāni bhavanti: *āpodhātu, vāyodhātu, āpokasiṇaṃ, vāyokasiṇaṃ,*
 10 *āpomayaṃ vāyomayaṃ;* ⁵"jīva tvaṃ sarado^b satam", *sarada-*
kālo — āpena āpassa · āpe āpasmim āpamhi, vāyena vāyassa ·
vāye vāyasmim vāyamhi, saradena saradassa · sarade saradasmim
saradamhi — ⁶"āpam āpato sañjānāti . . . vāyam vāyato sañ-
jānāti", saradam pattheti^c, ⁷saradam ramaṇiyā nadī. || Keci pan'
 15 *ettha vadeyyum: nanu sāsane vāyasaddo viya vāyusaddo* pi
manogaṇādisu icchitabbo ti. | Ettha vuccate:
vāyu vāyo ti etesu pacchimo yeva icchito
manogaṇādisu nādi ādiggaḥvasen' idha; 35
manodhātu vāyodhātu icc ādini padāni hi
 20 *akārantavasen' eva majjhokārāni sijjhare,* 36
vāyusaddamhi gahite ādiggaḥvasen' idha
'vāyodhātū' ti omajjhaṃ rūpam eva na hessati. 37
Yathā hi āyusaddassa rūpam dissati sāgamaṃ
⁸"āyusā ekaputtan" ti *manasā dipadam viya,* 38
 25 *na tathā vāyusaddassa rūpam dissati sāgamaṃ;*
tasmā manogaṇādimhi tass' okāso na vijjati. 39
Tathā hi ⁹"vāyati (i)ti vāyo" iti garū vadum
"vāyodhātū" ti etassa padass' atthaṃ tahiṃ tahiṃ; 40

¹ Sn 463a. ² *addidi* = J III 328¹⁵; CeBmns om. (ns: i rasapud nhuik kā⁸ manogaṇādilakkaṇā rhi so rup ma pā). ³ ***; ns *addit* thāmasā, balasā (J II 60⁹), jarasā (Sn 804^d), vāhasā (Ap 462²²), [cf. -pemasā, Ap 555²², kāmasā J VI 182¹⁴]. ⁴ "adi" eñ¹ ara kui rajojallam rajomalam rajoharaṇam ca sañ kui rhu rve¹ yū, ns. ⁵ J II 16¹⁵. ⁶ M I 1^{18, 25}. ⁷ Mmd 300 (Rūp 284). ⁸ Khp IX 7b. ⁹ cf. Vm 350²⁰, As 338²⁰.

a Bem ti. b = J *codd.* Kcps; J *codd.* Bip parato, *quod et* ns in J(a) *legērat* (. . . I sui¹ pāli-aṭṭhakathā nhuik "aparo satam" rhi eñ¹ | thui kron¹ "rattidivo ca so dibbo mānusiṃ sarado satam" [J VI 239^e] hū so Nāradaḥat kui choṇ mū sañ¹ rā eñ¹). c *ita* Bens (= toñ¹ ta eñ¹); BmCe pa(ṭ)theti; *leg.* paṭhati? cf. māsam adhīte Kcv 300 (Kās II 3: 5).

¹"yattha āpo ca pathavī ca tejo vāyo na gādhati"

ettha *āpādikam saddattikam manogaṇādike.* 41

Idam pi *manogaṇādikalakkaṇaṃ*. Ettha *manogaṇādikā* dvidhā bhijjanti: *bila-padā*dito *āpā*dito ca. Evaṃ *manogaṇādikalak-*
khaṇam anākulam nigumbam nijjaṭam samuddiṭṭham. 5

Atha amanogaṇalakkaṇaṃ kathayāma:

ye ca *nāvisaye sontā* ye ca *smāvisaye siyū,*
 saddā evampakārā te *amanogaṇasaññitā.* 42

Ke te: ²*attha-vyañjan'-akkharasaddā*dayo c' eva ²*digh'-orasaddā*
 ca. Etesu hi *atthasaddā*dinaṃ *nāvaca*naṭṭhāne *atthaso vyañ-* 10
janaso akkharaso suttaso upāyaso sabbaso thānaso ti ādini son-
 tāni rūpāni bhavanti, *digh'-orasaddā*naṃ pana *smāvaca*naṭṭhāne
dighaso oraso ti sontāni rūpāni bhavanti. Idam *amanogaṇa-*
lakkaṇaṃ. Aparam pi bhavati:

sabbathā vinimuttā^a ye *sā-so-syantā*dibhāvato, 15
 evaṃvidhā pi te saddā *amanogaṇasaññitā.* 43

Ke te: *puriso kaññā cittam* icc ādayo. Idam pi *amanogaṇa-*
lakkaṇaṃ. Evaṃ *amanogaṇalakkaṇaṃ anākulam nigumbam*
nijjaṭam samuddiṭṭham.

|| Evaṃ dassitesu *manogaṇalakkaṇādisu* koci vadeyya: 20
 yad idam tumhehi vuttam ³"ye samāsādhāvamhi majjhokārā
 va honti tū" ti ādinā *manogaṇādikalakkaṇaṃ*, tena *parosataṃ*
gomayaṃ godhano icc ādisu *go-parasaddā*dayo pi *manogaṇa-*
dikabhāvaṃ āpajjanti ti. | Nāpajjanti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā

ettha *manogaṇā*dinaṃ antass' *ottam^b paṭicc'* idam 25

"majjhokārā" ti vacanaṃ vuttam, na tv ⁴āgamādikam, 44

"parosataṃ, gomayan" ti ādisu *amanogaṇo*

pubbabhūtam padam · *oāgamattā*niccatāya^c ca, 45

tasmā nāpajjanti. Iti sabbathā pi *amanogaṇalakkaṇaṃ nisse-*
sato dassitam. Icc evaṃ *manogaṇavibhāvanāyaṃ manogaṇo* 30
manogaṇādikā amanogaṇo cā ti tidhā bhedo veditabbo.

Tattha *manogaṇe* pariyāpannasaddānaṃ samāsam patvā

¹ Ud 9⁴ Ap 478²⁴, cf. D I 223⁷. ² Kc 105 Sd § 273 et Kc 106 Sd § 274.

³ (120⁴). ⁴ āgamādikam nhuik "adi" eñ¹ ara kui gomayaṃ ca sañ nhuik okārantapakati kui yū, ns.

a cf. 50²¹; (B^ens^e sabbathā vimuttā). b (B^m ante sottaṃ?). c CeB^ens oss' āgamattā . . (ns: ossa | paro nhuik o eñ¹ || āgamattā || āgum eñ¹ aphrac kron¹ lañ³-koñ³ || aniccatāya ca | ma mrai sañ eñ¹ aphrac kron¹ lañ³-koñ³ tañ³ ||).

¹"avyaggamanaso naro", *thiracetasaṃ kulaṃ* ²"saddheyyavacasā upāsikā" ti ādinā līngattayavasena aññathā pi rūpāni bhavanti. || Ettha pana keci evaṃ vadanti: yadā *manasaddo* sakatthe avattitvā 'avyaggo mano yassa, so 'yaṃ avyagga-manaso; alīno mano yassa, so 'yaṃ ³alinamanaso' ti evaṃ aññatthe vattati, tadā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā labbhati, na *manogaṇanayenā* ti. | Tan na gahetabbāṃ · ubhinnaṃ pi yathārahaṃ labbhanato; tathā hi Visuddhimagge puggalāpekkhanavasena ⁴"khantisoraccamettādiguṇabhūsitacetaso aj-jhesanaṃ gahetvānā" ti ettha *manogaṇanayo* dissati, taṭṭikāyaṃ pi ⁵"ajjhesito Dāṭhānāgatterena thiracetasā" ti *manogaṇanayo* dissati; tasmā tesāṃ vacanaṃ na gahetabbāṃ. Evaṃ vadantā ca te *avyaggamanasaddādināṃ avyaggamanasa* icc ādinā *sakārantapakatibhāvena* ṭhapetabbabhāvaṃ vibbhantamativasena ¹⁵cintetvā sabbāsu vibhattisu dvīsu ca vacanesu *purisanayena* yojetabbataṃ maññanti; evañ ca sati ⁶"guṇabhūsitacetaso, thiracetasā" ti chaṭṭhī-catutthi-tatīyārūpāni na siyūṃ, aññāni yeva ⁷anabhimatāni rūpāni siyūṃ; yasmā^a siyūṃ, tasmā evaṃ gahetvā ayaṃ viseso gahetabbo: yattha ⁸hi samāsavasena *manasaddo* *cetasaddādayo* ca sakatthe avattitvā aññatthe vattanti, ²⁰tattha *sakārāgamānaṃ padānaṃ nāmikapadamālā purisanayena* ca *manogaṇe mananayena* ca yathārahaṃ labbhati, nissakārāgamānaṃ pana *purisanayen'* eva labbhati; yattha pana samāsavisaye yeva *manādisaddā* sakatthe vattanti, tattha nissakārāgamānaṃ nāmikapadamālā *purisanayena* ca *manogaṇe mananayena* ca labbhati. Idāni imass' atthassa āvibhāvatthaṃ saddagatisu ca viññūnaṃ kosalluppādanatthaṃ yathāvuttānaṃ padānaṃ padamālā tidhā katvā dassayissāma: 'vyāsatto mano yassa, so 'yaṃ ⁹vyāsattamanaso naro' ti evaṃ accantaṃ puggalāpekkhakassa imassa padassa ³⁰galāpekkhakassa imassa padassa

vyāsattamanaso naro vyāsattamanasā narā, vyāsattamanasaṃ naraṃ vyāsattamanase nare, vyāsattamanasā [narena]^b vyāsattamanena narena · vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi, vyāsattamanaso vyāsattamanassa narassa · vyāsattamanānaṃ

¹ A I 130¹ (Mp), S I 96²⁵ (Spk). ² Vin III 188¹⁹. ³ (J I 275¹⁶). ⁴ Vm 712¹⁻² et Vm-mhṭ prooem. v. 5^{cd}. ⁵ ns: anabhimatarūpāni | alui ma rhi ap so *cetasassa *cetasena hu so rup tui¹ sañ. ⁶ hi = kathaṃ gahetabbo, ns. ⁷ (Dhp 47b).

^a sic CeBens; Bm om. ^b (Bc om.).

narānaṃ, vyāsattamanā vyāsattamanasmiṃ vyāsattamanamhā narā · vyāsattamanehi vyāsattamanebhi narehi, vyāsattamanaso vyāsattamanassa narassa · vyāsattamanānaṃ narānaṃ, vyāsattamanasi vyāsattamane vyāsattamanasmiṃ vyāsattamanamhi nare · vyāsattamanesu naresu, bho vyāsattamanasa ⁵*nara bhavanto vyāsattamanasā narā* ti nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Evaṃ *sakārāgamassa* labbhamānālabbhamānatā vavathapetabbā. Ettha ¹hi paṭhamā-dutiyāvibhattinaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanaṭṭhāne ca tatīyā-catutthī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīnaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne ca yathārahaṃ *sāgamo* bhavati · ²ādesasara- ¹⁰vibhattisaraparattā. Ayañ ca nayo sukhumo sādhuṃkaṃ manasikātabbo. Aparo nayo: 'vyāsatto mano yassa, so 'yaṃ vyāsattamano' ti evaṃ pi puggalāpekkhassa^a imassa padassa *vyāsattamano naro vyāsattamanā narā, vyāsattamanam naran* ti ādinā *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana ¹⁵sabbathā pi *sāgamo* n' atthi. Aparo pi nayo: 'vyāsatto ca so mano cā ti vyāsattamano' ti evaṃ cittāpekkhakassa pi imassa padassa *vyāsattamano vyāsattamanā, vyāsattamanam vyāsattamane, vyāsattamanasā vyāsattamanenā* ti ādinā *manogaṇe mananayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Ettha pana tatīyā-catutthī- ²⁰chaṭṭhī-sattamīnaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne yeva *sāgamo* bhavati · ³ādesasaraparattā. Yathā ca ettha, evaṃ ⁴"alinamanaso naro" ti ādisu pi ayaṃ tividho nayo veditabbo. Napuṃsakalīṅge pana vattabbe *vyāsattamanasaṃ kulaṃ vyāsattamanāni kulāni, vyāsattamanasaṃ kulaṃ vyāsattamanāni kulāni, vyāsattamanasā ku-* ²⁵*lenā* ti ādinā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana paṭhamā-dutiyā-tatīyā-catutthī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīnaṃ ekavacanaṭṭhāne yeva yathārahaṃ *sāgamo* bhavati · ādesasara-vibhattisaraparattā. Ayam pi nayo sukhumo sādhuṃkaṃ manasikātabbo. Itthilīṅge pana vattabbe *vyāsattamanasā itthi* ti evaṃ paṭhamekavaca- ³⁰naṭṭhāne yeva *sāgamaṃ* vatvā tato *vyāsattamanā vyāsattamanāyo itthiyo, vyāsattamanam itthin* ti *kaññānaya*na pi yojetabbā. Evaṃ *saddheyyavacasā upāsikā · <saddheyyavacā> saddheyyavacāyo upāsikāyo, saddheyyavacaṃ upāsikan* ti ādinā pi. Vyā-

¹ hi = kathaṃ vavathapetabbā, ns. ² = o ā e ena hū so ādesasara | am hū so vibhatsara nhoñ³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ³ = ena o e hū so ādesasara nhoñ³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁴ (122⁵).

^a ita CeBemns (vide 123¹⁷).

sattamanam kulam, vyāsattamanā itthi ti ādinā^a pana *citta-kaññā-*
nayena yojetabbā. Ettha pana sabbathā pi *sāgamo* n' atthi.
 Sotūnam ñāṇappabhedajanattham aparā pi nāmikapadamā-
 lāyo dassayissāma saha nibbacanena. Mano eva mānasam,
 5 samussāhitam mānasam yassa, so 'yam¹ samussāhitamānasō:
samussāhitamānasō samussāhitamānasā, samussāhitamānasam
samussāhitamānase, samussāhitamānasenā ti *purisanayena* yoje-
 tabbā. Sundarā medhā assa atthi ti sumedhaso: *sumedhaso*
sumedhasā, sumedhasam sumedhase, sumedhasenā ti *purisanayena*,
 10 evam "bhūrimedhaso" ti ādinam pi. Atr² ime^b payogā: "yam³
 vadanti sumedho ti; ⁴bhūripaññam sumedhasam; ⁴kiṃ nu tamhā
 vippavas(as)i muhuttam api Piṅgiya Gotamā bhūripaññānā Go-
 tamā bhūrimedhasā; ⁵nāham tamhā vippavasāmi muhuttam api
 brāhmaṇa Gotamā bhūripaññānā Gotamā bhūrimedhasā" ti.
 15 Itthiliṅge vattabbe *samussāhitamānasā sumedhasā* ti rūpāni,
 napumsake vattabbe *samussāhitamānasam sumedhasan* ti rūpāni,
kaññā-cittanayena etesam padamālā yojetabbā. Okārantapul-
 liṅgaṭṭhāne itthiliṅgādivinicchayo nayappakāsanattham kato,
 visesato hi okārantakathā yeva idhādhippetā. Api ca loke
 20 nīti nāma nānappakārehi kathitā eva sobhati, ayañ ca sāsane
⁶nīti, tasmā nānappakārehi kathitā ti —

sabbāni nayato evam okārantapadāni me
 pulliṅgāni pavuttāni sāsanaṭṭham mahesino. 46
 Viseso tesu kesañci pāliyam yo padissati
 25 paccattavacanaṭṭhāne, pakāsessāmi tam 'dhunā: 47
⁷"Vanappagumbe yathā^c phussitagge" iti ādinayena ⁸hi
 katthac' odantapullīṅgarūpāni aññathā siyūṃ, 48
 paccattavacan' icc eva^d tañ ca rūpaṃ pakāsaye,
 — 'paccatte bhummaniddeso' iti bhāsanti kecana. 49

30 Tatra kānici suttapadāni dassessāma: ⁹'n' atthi attakāre n' atthi
 parakāre n' atthi purisakāre, ¹⁰pariyantakāte^e samsāre, ¹¹jīve
 sattame, ¹²na hevam vattabbe; ¹³bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhā-

¹ (As I⁵, Vva 105⁶). ² Ap 334²¹. ³ ***. ⁴ Sn 1138a—d. ⁵ Sn 1140a—d.
⁶ = nīti kyaṃ³, ns. ⁷ Khp VI 12a. ⁸ hi = vitthāremi, ns. ⁹ D I 53²⁸. ¹⁰ D I
 54¹⁷. ¹¹ D I 56²⁶. ¹² Kv 1⁸. ¹³ D I 54¹²; cf. V 336 (cit. Vin II 147³³: vātātape ghore
 = Ja I 93²¹).

a *ita* Ce Bemns. b (Be tatr'ime). c Bemns yatha (ns confert chattam
 mahantam yatha vassakāle, sed vide J IV 55²). d Ce Bm evam. e *ita* Bm;
 Ce B^ens okate.

vitvā samsarivā dukkhass' antam karissanti" ti. Imāni eka-
 vacana-bahuvacanavasena dvidhā gahetabbāni, paccattekava-
 cana-bahuvacanānañ ca ekārādeso veditabbo. || Ye pana
 "vanappagumbe ti paccattavacanassa bhumavacananiddeso"
 ti vadanti, | te vattabbā: yadi *vanappagumbe* ti paccattava- 5
 canassa bhumavacananiddeso, evañ ca sati ¹"thāliyam oda-
 nam pacati" ti ettha viya ādhārasutisambhavato ²"gimhāna mase
 paṭhamasmiṃ gimhe" ti idaṃ katarattham joteti ti. || Te va-
 deyyūṃ: na mayam bho *vanappagumbe* ti idaṃ bhumava-
 canan ti vadāma, atha kho paccattavacanassa bhumavacana- 10
 niddeso ti vadāmā ti. || Evam pi doso yeva tumhākaṃ; nanu
³"saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti etthā pi 'sampadānavacanassa bhum-
 mavacananiddeso' ti vutte pi saṃghassa dānakiriyāya ādhā-
 rabhāvato "saṃghe" ti vacanam suṇantānam ādhārasuti ca
 ādhāraparikappo^a ca hoti yeva, na ⁴hi sakkā evam pavattam 15
 cittam nivāretum; tasmā ettha evam pana^b viseso gahetabbo:
 paccattavacanassa pi katthaci bhumavacanassa viya rūpaṃ
 hoti ti. Evam ⁵hi gahite na koci virodho; idisesu ⁶hi thānesu
 niruttippabhedakusalo lokānukampako Bhagavā paccattavaca-
 navasena niddisitabbe sati evam aniddisitvā lokassa sammoham 20
 uppādayanto viya katham bhumavacananiddesaṃ karissati.
 Tasmā saddasāmaññalesamattam gahetvā 'bhumavacananid-
 deso' ti na vattabbam; yadi saddasāmaññam gahetvā bhumma-
 vacananiddesaṃ icchatha, 'paccattekavacanassa upayogabahu-
 vacananiddeso' ti pi icchitabbam siyā. Api ca tath' eva 25
⁷attakāre ti paccattavacanassa bhumavacananiddese sati ādhā-
 rasutisambhavato 'attakārasmiṃ kiñci vatthu n' atthi' ti ana-
 dhippeto attho siyā, na pana 'attakāro n' atthi' ti adhippeto
 attho; 'upayogabahuvacananiddeso' ti gahane pi upayogatthassa
*natthi*saddena avattabbattā ⁸doso yeva siyā; ⁹atthi)saddānaṃ 30
 viya pana *natthi*saddassa pi paṭhamāya yogato *attakāre* ti idaṃ
 paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyati. ¹⁰"Bāle ca paṇḍite ca san-
 dhāvitvā samsarivā dukkhass' antam karissanti" ti etthā pi
 'paccattavacanassa bhumavacananiddeso' ti vā 'upayogava-

¹ Rūp 305B (supra 9 n. 4). ² Khp VI 12b. ³ M III 253¹¹ (Kcv 313). ⁴ =
 yasmā, ns. ⁵ = I sui' yū kyui³ kā³, ns. ⁶ = yasmā, ns. ⁷ (124³⁰). ⁸ = asamban-
 dhadosa, ns. ⁹ = atthi-sakkā-labbhāsaddā tui¹, ns (cit. Sd Ce 784¹²). ¹⁰ (124³²).

a Ce Bm^o paṭikappo (= ādhāra anak kui kram khrañ², ns). b *ita* Ce Bemns.

cananiddeso' ti vā gahaṇe sati "bālā ca paṇḍitā cā" ti ettakam pi vattum aṇānadoso siyā, *karissanti* ti padayogato pana *bāle cā* ti ādi paccattavacanam evā ti viññāyati. Yathā ¹pana niggahitāgamavasen' uccārite ²"cakkhum udapādi" ti pade pac-
⁵cattavacanassa ³"cakkhum me dehi yācito" ti ettha upayoga-
vacanena sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanatto yeva
sotāre paṭibhāti · *udapādi* ti ākhyātena kathitattā, na pana
vibhattivipallāsatthabhūto upayogavacanatto · *udapādi* ti
¹⁰ākhyātena avacaniyattā — "cakkhum udapādi" ti hi Bhaga-
vatā vuttakāle ko *cakkhum udapādi* ti padam parivattitvā⁴
attham ⁵ācikkhati —, tathā *bāle paṇḍite* ti ādinam pi paccatta-
vacanānam aparehi "bāle, paṇḍite" ti ādihi bhummpayoga-
vacanehi sutivasena samānatte pi paccattavacanatto yeva
sotāre paṭibhāti, na itaravacanatto · yathāpayogam atthassa
¹⁵gahetabbattā. Iti *vanappagumbe bāle paṇḍite* ti ādinam sud-
dhapaccattavacanattañ ñeva sārato paccetabbam, na sutisāmañ-
ñena bhummpayogavacanattam. Yam panācariyena Jātakattha-
kathāyam ⁶"tayo giri^b [ti] antaram kāmayāmi Pañcālā^c Kuruyo
Kekake ca taduttarim brāhmaṇa kāmayāmi tikiccha mam
²⁰brāhmaṇa kāmanītan" ti imassa Kāmanītajātakassa samvaṇṇa-
nāyam ⁶"Kekake cā ti paccatte upayogavacanam, tena Keka-
yassa raṭṭham^d dasseti" ti vuttam, evam vadanto ca so *purise*
passati, *purise paṭiṭṭhitan* ti ⁷"passāmi loke sadhane manusse"
ti ca ādisu yebhuyyena *purise*, *loke* · *sadhane manusse* ti ādi-
²⁵nam upayogabahuvacana-bhummekavacanabhāvena āgatattā
paccattekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvassa pana apākaṭattā yebhuy-
yappavattim sandhāya 'idam pi tādisam evā' ti maññamāno
vadati maññe, ācariyā hi katthaci attano ruciya pi visum visum
kathenti. Ayam pana amhākam ruci: *Kekake* ti idam paccatta-
³⁰vacanam eva *Pañcālā^c Kuruyo* ti sahaṇatipadāni^e viya, raṭṭha-
vācakattā pana *Kuruyo* ti padam iva bahuvacanavasena vut-
tam, na hi Bhagavā ⁸"khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso" ti ādisu viya

¹ pana = tam pākāṭam karomi, ns. ² cf. Vin I 16⁷. ³ J IV 403¹⁸. ⁴ ko
... ācikkhati = nācikkhat' eva, ns. ⁵ J II 214⁸ [ns: tiantaram = sum³ prañ tuī¹
eñ¹ akra³ nhuik phrac so]. ⁶ Ja II 214¹⁹. ⁷ Th 776^a. ⁸ vide 94²⁷ (cf. J III 194²⁸, ³⁰)

a ita CeBemns (= dutiyavibhat ā³ phrañ¹ pran rye¹, ns). b Bm giri, CeBens
giriṃ. c Bm olo. d Bm Kekaraṭṭham, Bens Kekakassa rō. e Bens sahaṇatā^o
(127 n. a).

samānavibhattihi niddisitabbesu sahaṇatipadesu^a pacchimam
upayogavacanavasena niddiseyya, yutti ca na dissati *Pañcālā^b*
ti *Kuruyo* ti paccattavacanam vatvā 'Kekake' ti upayogava-
canassa vacane; tasmā *Kekake* ti idam suddhapaccattavaca-
nam^c eva, tathā hi Sandhivisodhanavidhāyako^d ācariyo tādi-
⁵sānam padānam paccattavacanattañ ñeva vibhāvento sāmam
kate pakaraṇe "vanappagumbo vanappagumbe, sukham dukkham
jīvo¹ sukhe dukkhe jīve" ti āha, ṭikāyam pi ca tesam paccatta-
vacanabhāvam eva vibhāvento *vanappagumbo* · *sukham dukkham*
jīvo ti sādhanīyam rūpaṃ paṭiṭṭhapetvā niggahitalopavasena ¹⁰
akār¹-okārānañ ca ekārādesavasena *vanappagumbe* · *sukhe duk-*
khe jīve ti rūpanipphattim āha, sā pālinayānukūlā. Kaccāya-
nācariyena pi pālinayam nissāya ²"dvipade tulyādhikaraṇe" ti
paccattabahuvacanapadam vuttam, tenāha vuttiyam: ²"dve pa-
dāni tulyādhikaraṇāni" ti; "dvipade tulyādhikaraṇe" ti ca idam ¹⁵
'aṭṭha nāgāvāsasatāni' ti vattabbe ³"aṭṭha nāgāvāsasate" ti pa-
dam iva vuccatī ti daṭṭhabbam. || Keci pana tesam bhumme-
kavacanattam icchanti. | Tattha yadi *vanappagumbe* ti paccatte
bhumavacanam *Kekake* ti ca paccatte upayogavacanam, ⁴"ese
se eke ekatthe"^e ti ettha *ese se* ti imāni pi paccatte bhum-
²⁰mavacanāni vā siyūṃ upayogavacanāni vā; yath' etāni evam-
vidhāni na honti, suddhapaccattavacanāni yeva honti, tathā
vanappagumbe Kekake ti ādini pi tathāvidhāni na honti, suddha-
paccattavacanāni yeva honti. Icc evam sabbathā pi "vanappa-
gumbe; ⁵bāle paṇḍite; ⁶Kekake" ti ⁷"viratte Kosiyāyane; ⁸aṭṭha
²⁵nāgāvāsasate; ⁹ke purise; ¹⁰ese se" ti evamādinam anekesam
purisaliṅga-itthiliṅga-napumsakaliṅga-sabbanāma-ekavacana-ane-
kavacanavasena sāsanavare ṭhitānam padānam nipphatti pac-
cattekavacana-puthuvacanānam *ekārādesavasen'* eva bhavati
ti avassam idam sampatiṇchitabbam. Evam *vanappagumbe*, ³⁰
bāle, paṇḍite ti ādinam suddhapaccattavacanatā atīva sukhumā
dubbiññeyyā saddhena kulaputtana ācariye payirupāsivā tadū-
padesam sakkaccaṃ gahetvā jānitabbā. Buddhavacanasmim

¹ (cf. D I 56²⁶; *supra* 124³¹). ² Kc(v) 326 (cf. Kātantra II 5: 5). ³ cf. D I 54⁶.
⁴ Kv 26²⁰. ⁵ (124³²). ⁶ (126¹⁹). ⁷ J I 496¹². ⁸ (127¹⁶). ⁹ cf. J VI 265⁵⁻⁷.
¹⁰ (127¹⁹).

^a Bens sahaṇatā^o (ns: ta khu so vākya nhuik ta kva phrac so pud ...).
^b Bmns olo. ^c Bens om. suddha-; *vide* 127²³. ^d ita CeBemns. ^e Kv: ekatthe.

¹hi saddato ca atthato ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānaṃ
 ñāṇacakkhusammuyhanaṭṭhānabhūtā pālinayā vividhā dissanti.
 Tattha saddato tāva idaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhānaṃ: 'virattā Ko-
 siyāyaṇi' ti vattabbe ²"viratte Kosiyāyaṇe" ti itthilīṅgapaccatta-
⁵vacanaṃ dissati: 'ko puriso' ti, vattabbe ³"ke purise" ti sabba-
 nāmikapaccattavacanaṃ dissati; 'kinnāmo te upajjhāyo' ti
 vattabbe ⁴"konāmo te upajjhāyo" ti samāsapadaṃ pullīṅgavi-
 sayam dissati, kiṃ nāma etassā ti *konāmo* ti ⁵hi samāso,
 tena ⁶*konāmā*^a *itthi*, *konāmaṃ kulan* ti ⁷ayam pi nayo gahe-
¹⁰tabbo; 'kva te balaṃ mahārājā' ti vattabbe ⁸"ko te balaṃ
 mahārājā" ti ettha *kvasaddena* isakaṃ samānasutiko satta-
 miyanto *kosaddo* dissati, *kva-kosaddā* hi aññamaññaṃ isaka-
 samānasutikā; tathā: idha hemantagimhesu · ⁹"idha hemanta-
 gimhisu"; na ten' atthaṃ abandhi so · ¹⁰"na ten' atthaṃ abandhi
¹⁵sū" ti, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Atthato pana idaṃ sammuy-
 hanaṭṭhānaṃ: ¹¹"yan na kañcanadepiccha^b andhena tamasā
 katan" ti ettha *nakāro katan* ti iminā sambandhitabbo, na katan
 ti kataṃ viyā ti attho, ettha hi *nakāro* upamāne vattati na
 paṭisedhe; ¹²"assaddho akataññū ca sandhicchedo ca yo naro
²⁰hatāvakāso vantāso sa ve uttamaporiso" ti evamādinī pi
 aññāni yojetabbāni. Adhippāyato idaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhā-
 naṃ: 'taṇhaṃ asmimānaṃ sassatucchedadiṭṭhiyo dvādasāya-
 tananissitaṃ nandirāgaṇi ca hantvā brāhmaṇo anīgho yāti' ti
 vattabbe pi tathā avatvā tam ev' atthaṃ gahetvā ¹³aññena
²⁵¹⁴pariyāyena ¹⁵"mātaraṃ pitaraṃ hantvā rājāno dve ca khattiye
 raṭṭhaṃ sānucaraṃ hantvā anīgho yāti brāhmaṇo" ti vuttaṃ;
¹⁶"vanam chindatha mā rukkham vanato jāyate bhayaṃ, chetvā
 vanañ ca vanathañ ca nibbanā hotha bhikkhavo" ti evamādinī
 pi aññāni yojetabbāni. Evaṃ buddhavadānaṃ saddato ca atthato

¹ = yasmā, ns. ² (127²⁶). ³ (127²⁶). ⁴ Vin I 93³². ⁵ = saccam, ns.
⁶ (*vide tamen* Vin II 271³⁰). ⁷ ns *cit.* Sd § 694. ⁸ J VI 515⁸ (*cf.* J IV 433¹⁰
 V 258⁴). ⁹ Dhp 286^b. ¹⁰ J III 232⁶. ¹¹ J V 339²⁴ (Ja); ns *cit.* Ja-ṭikā: kañca-
 nadvepiñcha ti kañcanavaṇṇadvepakkhavanta; andhenā ti kāpena; tamasā ti
 andhakārena. ¹² Dhp 97^{a-d}. ¹³ = uju-nīta-mukhya mha ta pā⁸ so, ns. ¹⁴ = vañka-
 neyya-sadisāupacāra hū so desanā phrañ¹ | vā | vevuc phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ Dhp 294^{a-d}
 (Dhpā). ¹⁶ Dhp 283^{a-d}.

^a Be kāmā. ^b Ce °dvepiñca, Be °dvepiñcha, ns °dvepiccha (*et paulo*
post °dvepiñcha).

ca adhippāyato ca akkharacintakānaṃ ñāṇacakkhusammuyha-
 naṭṭhānabhūtā pālinayā vividhā dissanti, yathāha: ¹"janantā
 api saddasattham akhilaṃ muyhanti pāthakkame, yebhuyyena
 hi lokanītividhurā pāthe nayā vijjare, paṇḍiccam pi pahāya
 bāhiragataṃ etth' eva tasmā budho sikkheyyāmaladhammasā-
 garatare nibbānatitthūpage"^a ti.

Evaṃ pālinayānaṃ dubbiññeyyattā ²"vanappagumbe, bāle
 ca paṇḍite cā" ti ādinam suddhapaccattavacanattañ ñeva
 sārato paccetabbaṃ, na sutisāmaññaena bhumṇōpayogavaca-
 nattaṃ^b · bhumṇōpayogavacanenehi tesam samānasutikatte pi ¹⁰
 paccattatthajotakattā^c; samānasutikā pi ³hi saddā attha-ppa-
 karaṇa-līṅga-saddantarābhisambandhādivasena atthavisesajotakā
 bhavanti, taṃ yathā: "Siho gāyati" ti vutte 'evaṃnāmako
 puriso' ti attho viññāyati, "siho naṅguṭṭhaṃ cāleti" ti vutte
 pana 'migarājā' ti viññāyati, evaṃ ⁴atthavasena samānasuti-
¹⁵kānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati; saṅgāme ṭhatvā "sindha-
 vam ānehi" ti vutte 'asso' ti viññāyati, rogisālāyaṃ panā
 "sindhavam ānehi" ti vutte 'lavaṇaṃ' ti viññāyati, evaṃ pa-
 karaṇavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati;
 "issā" ti vutte 'evaṃnāmikā dhammājāti' ti viññāyati, "isso" ²⁰
 ti vutte pana 'acchamigo' ti viññāyati, evaṃ līṅgavasena eka-
 desasamānasutikānaṃ atthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati — ettha pana
 kiñcāpi "Devadattaṃ pakkosa ghaṭadhārakaṃ daṇḍadhārakan"
 ti ādisu pi ghaṭa-daṇḍādini līṅgaṃ, tathā pi samānasutikādhi-
 kāratā na taṃ idhādhippetam —; "issā uppajjati" ti ca "issā ²⁵
 purisam anubandhiṃsū" ti ca vutte pana sabbathā samānasuti-
 kānaṃ saddantarābhisambandhavasena yathāvuttaatthavi-
 sesajotanaṃ bhavati, tathā ⁵"siho bhikkhave migarājā sāyaṇ-
 hasamayam āsayā nikkhamati" ti vutte 'migādhipo kesarasīho'
 ti viññāyati, ⁶"Siho samaṇuddeso; ⁷Siho senāpati" ti vutte pana ³⁰
 'Siho nāma sāmaṇero, Siho nāma senāpati' ti viññāyati, evaṃ
 pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikānaṃ atthavise-
 sajotanaṃ bhavati; ⁸"addasaṃsu^d kho chabbaggiyā bhikkhū

¹ ***. ² (124²⁶, 32). ³ = saccam, ns. ⁴ attha = kicca, ns (*cit.* ThIa 266³;
 bhattattha = bhattakicca). ⁵ A II 33². ⁶ D I 151¹⁰. ⁷ A III 38²³. ⁸ Vin II 166¹⁰.

^a ita Be ns (= nibbān kṛ⁸ chip phrac so); CeBm °ūpake. ^b Bm bhumme-
 kavacanattaṃ. ^c Be (ns) paccattatthajotakattā (= paṭhamā anak kui thvan⁸ ...).
^d Vin: addasāsum.

sattarasavaggiye bhikkhū vihāraṃ paṭisaṃkharonte" ti evaṃ pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikānaṃ paccattō-payogatthasaṃkhātāatthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati, tathā ¹"siñca bhikkhu imaṃ nāvaṃ, ²aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etad
 5 avocā" ti evaṃ pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena samānasutikānaṃ ālapanattha-paccattatthasaṃkhātāatthavisesajotanaṃ bhavati. Tasmā ³"vanappagumbe yathā^a phussitagge" ti ādini bhumṃpayogavacanēhi sadisatte pi saddantarābhisambandhavasena suddhapaccattavacanāni ti gahetabbāni; paccattekavacanabahuvacanānaṃ eva hi ekārādesavasena evaṃvidhāni rūpāni bhavanti bhumṃpayogavacanāni viyā ti. || Nanu ca bho evaṃvidhānaṃ rūpānaṃ pāliyaṃ dassanato^b ekārantaṃ pi puliṅgaṃ atthi ti vattabban ti. | Na vattabbaṃ · ⁴okārantabhāvogadharūpavisesattā^c tesāṃ rūpānaṃ, ādesavasena hi siddhattā
 15 viṣuṃ ekārantaṃ pulliṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi; tasmā pulliṅgānaṃ yathāvuttasattavidhattā^d yeva gahetabbā ti. || Keci pana vadeyyuṃ: yāyaṃ purisaṃsaddanayaṃ gahetvā bhūto bhūtā^e, bhūtan ti ādinā sabbesaṃ okārantapadānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vibhattā, tattha catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni^f
 20 kimatthaṃ na vuttāni ti. | Visadassanattamaṃ; tādisāni hi catutthekavacanarūpāni pālinaye ⁵porāṇatthakathānaye ca upapariikkhiyamāne gatyatthakammaṃ nayanatthakammaṃ vibhattivipariṇāme ⁶tadatthe cā ti saṃkhepato imesu catusu yeva thānesu, pabhedato pana ⁷sattasu thānesu dissanti, dāna-rocana-
 25 dhāraṇa-namoyogādibhede pana yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye na dissanti iti imaṃ visesaṃ dassetuṃ na vuttāni ti. || Nanu dānakiriyāyoge ⁸"abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā" ti catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitarūpadassanato imasmim pi Saddanī-tippakaraṇe purisāya bhūtāyā ti ādini vattabbāni, evaṃ sante
 30 kasmā "dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-namoyogādibhede pana yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye na dissanti" ti vuttan ti. | Apālinā-

¹ Dhṛ 369a. ² cf. Ud 4⁴. ³ (124²⁶). ⁴ okāro anto avasānaṃ etesaṃ ti okārantā, ke te: purisādiganaṃpariyāpannasaddā; okāro ca so bhāvo padattho cā ti okārantabhāvo prū; i nūhik bhāvasaddā ka⁸ "āsayasayibhāvo" nūhik bhāvasaddā kai¹ sui¹ 'padattha' nūhik phrac eñ¹, ns. ⁵ = Mahāttakathā nañ⁸, ns. ⁶ = thui thui kriyā eñ¹ akyui³ nūhik, ns (Sd § 278, 279). ⁷ (131²⁸ sqq). ⁸ (Mahābh ad Pāṇ I 4: 42).

^a (Be yatha; 124 n. c). ^b Be^{ns} dissanato. ^c Bm okārabhāvogadha^o. ^d Ce yathāvuttā sattavidhattā. ^e Be^{ns} om. ^f Bm ad. ti.

yattā; "abhirūpāya kaññā deyyā" ti ayaṃ hi saddasatthato āgato nayo, na buddhavacanato^a, buddhavacanāṃ hi patvā 'abhirūpassa kaññā deyyā' ti padarūpaṃ bhavissati ti. || Nanu ca bho namoyogādisu pi catutthekavacanassa āyādeso dissati ti^b; sāsanāvacarā pi hi nipuṇā paṇḍitā "namo buddhāyā" ti ⁵ ādini vatvā ratanattayaṃ vandanti, keci pana ¹"namo buddhāya buddhassa namo dhammāya dhammino namo saṃghāya saṃghassa, namokārena sotthi me" ti ca ¹"mukhe sarasi^c saṃphulle nayanuppalapamkāje pādapaṃkajapūjāya buddhāya satatam dade" ti ca ¹"naro naraṃ yācati kiñci atthaṃ^d narena ¹⁰ dūto pahito narāyā" ti ca gāthāracaṇaṃ pi kubbanti ti. | Saccaṃ, sāsanāvacarā pi nipuṇā paṇḍitā "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayaṃ vandanti gāthāracaṇaṃ pi kubbanti; evaṃ sante pi te saddasatthe kataparicayavasena saddasatthato
 nayam gahetvā tathārūpā gāthā pi cuṇṇiyapadāni pi abhisam-
 15 kharonti, "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayaṃ vandanti; ye pana saddasatthe akataparicayā antamaso bālādārakā, te pi aññesaṃ vacanaṃ sutvā kataparicayavasena "namo buddhāyā" ti ādini vatvā ratanattayaṃ vandanti; "namo buddhassā" ti vadantā pana appakatarā, katthaci ²hi padese ku-
 20 mārake ³akkharasamayaṃ uggaṇhāpentā garū akkharānaṃ ādimhi "namo buddhāyā" ti sikkhāpentī, na pana "namo buddhassā" ti; evaṃ sante pi pālinaye porāṇatthakathānaye ca upapariikkhiyamāne, thapetvā gatyatthakammādi thānacatukkaṃ, pabhedato ⁴sattatthānaṃ vā, dāna-rocana-dhāraṇa-namoyogā-
 25 dibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni na dissanti, tasmā kehici abhisamkhātāni "namo buddhāya, buddhāya dānaṃ denti" ti padāni pāliṃ patvā "namo buddhassa, buddhassa dānaṃ denti" ti aññarūpāni bhavanti ti datthabbaṃ^e. Ayaṃ pana pālinaya-atthaka-
 30 thānayānūrūpena āyādesassa payogaraṇā: buddhāya saraṇaṃ gacchati · buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchati ti vā, buddhāya nagaraṃ nenti · buddhaṃ nagaraṃ nenti ti vā, buddhāya sakkato dham-

¹ ***. ² = saccaṃ, ns. ³ = a ā i i ca so akkharā apon⁸ kui, ns. ⁴ (130²⁴; cf. Sd § 280).

^a ns buddhavacanānayo. ^b sic CeBem. ^c Be^{ns} mukhasarasi. ^d ns: i nūhik "kiñci atthaṃ" rhi kra eñ¹, Rūpasiddhi nūhik [***] "kiñci vatthum" rhi sañ; hinc Be^o kiñci vatthum. ^e (ns datthabbāni).

mo · buddhena sakkato dhammo ti vā, buddhāya jīvitaṃ paricajati · buddhassa atthāya jīvitaṃ paricajati ti vā, buddhāya apenti aññatitthiyā · buddhasmā apenti aññatitthiyā ti vā, buddhāya dhammatā · buddhassa dhammatā ti vā, buddhāya passanno · buddhe passanno ti vā iti pabhedato imaṃ sattatṭhānaṃ vivajjetvā aññattha āyādeso na dissati. Tathā hi

pāṭhe Mahānamakkārasaṃkhāte sādhanandane

sampadāne namoyoge āyādeso na dissati. 50

Ettha Mahānamakkārapāṭho nāma ¹“namo tassa Bhagavato arahato sammāsambuddhassā” ti pāṭho, atrā pi āyādeso na dissati. Vammīkasutte pi ²“namo karohi nāgassā” ti evaṃ āyādeso na dissati. Ambatṭhasutte pi ³“sotthi bhadante hotu rañño sotthi jaṇapadassa” evaṃ āyādeso na dissati.

“Suppabuddhan” ti pāṭhassa atthasaṃvaṇṇanāya pi

15 sampadāne namoyoge āyādeso na dissati; 51

tathā hi ⁴“suppabuddhaṃ pabujjhanti sadā Gotamasāvaka, yesaṃ divā ca ratto ca niccaṃ buddhagatā sati” ti imissā pāliyā atṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵“Sammādiṭṭhikassa^a putto guḷaṃ khipamāno buddhānussatiṃ āvajjetvā^b ‘namo buddhassā’ ti vatvā guḷaṃ khipati” ti āyādesavajjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Sagāthavaggavaṇṇanāyaṃ^c pi Dhanañjānisuttatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁶“tvam ṭhitā pi nisinnā pi khipitvā pi kasetvā pi ‘namo buddhassā’ ti tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇakassa^d namakkāraṃ karosi” ti āyādesavajjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Tathā tattha tattha ⁷“buddhapamukhassa bhikkhusaṃghassa dānaṃ deti; ⁸tassa purisassa bhattaṃ na ruccati, ⁹samaṇassa rocate saccam; ¹⁰buddhassa chatthaṃ dhāreti; ¹¹buddhassa silāghate” ti ādinā āyādesavajjito saddaracanāviseso dissati. Evaṃ dāna-rocanādisu bahusu sampadānavisayesu catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitaṃ rūpaṃ na ³⁰dissati; gatyatthakammādisu pana catusu ṭhānesu dissati. Tathā hi ¹²“mūlāya paṭikasseyya; ¹³appo saggāya gacchati” ti c’ ettha gatyatthakammani dissati, ettha hi ‘mūlaṃ paṭikasseyya; appo saggaṃ gacchati’ ti ca attho. Paṭikasseyyā ti c’ ettha ¹⁴“kas(s)a

¹ D II 288¹⁶. ² M I 143¹². ³ D I 96¹⁸. ⁴ Dh 296a–d. ⁵ Dhpa III 455¹⁵.

⁶ Spk I 264⁴ ad S I 160⁷. ⁷ cf. Dhpa III 17⁶. ⁸ (V 1104, § 553), cf. As 331¹⁸.

⁹ Kcv 278 (Sd V 158). ¹⁰ cf. Kcv 278, Rūp 293B (contra Sd § 554). ¹¹ Kcv 279. ¹² Vin I 320⁸⁵. ¹³ Dh 174d. ¹⁴ V 955.

^a Dhpa: sammādiṭṭhika-. ^b CeBm āvajjitvā. ^c CeBmns Sagāthā-

d Bm samaṇassa.

gatiyan” ti dhātu, tassa paṭiupasaggena^a visesitattā ‘ākaḍḍheyyā’ ti attho bhavati. ¹“Ayaṃ puriso^b mama atthakāmo yo maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti” ti ettha nayanatthakammani dissati, ettha hi ‘maṃ udakaṃ neti attano vasanakasobbhaṃ pāpeti’ ti attho. ²“Viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāyā” ti ettha ⁵vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, ‘mama vacanato viramathā’ ti hi nissakkavacanavasena attho; ³“mahato^c gaṇāya bhattā me” ti etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, ‘mama mahato haṃsagaṇassa bhattā’ ti hi sāmivacanavasena attho, mama haṃsarājā ti c’ ettha adhippāyo; ⁴“asakkatā c’ asma^d Dhanañjayāyā” ti ¹⁰etthā pi vibhattivipariṇāme dissati, ‘mayam Dhanañjayassa rañño asakkatā ca bhavāmā’ ti hi kattutthe^e sāmivacanam, tathā hi ‘Dhanañjayassā’ ti vā ‘Dhanañjayaenā’ ti vā vattabbe evaṃ avatvā “Dhanañjayāyā” ti sampadānavacanam dāna-kkiriyaḍikassa^f sampadānavisayassa abhāvato vibhattivipari- ¹⁵ṇāme yeva yujjati, tasmā ‘Dhanañjayaarājena mayam asakkatā ca bhavāmā’ ti attho gahetabbo; ⁵aññam pi vibhattivipariṇāmatṭhānaṃ maggitabbaṃ. ⁶“Virāgāya upasamāya nirodhāyā” ti ādini pana anekasahassāni āyādesasahitāni saddarūpāni tad-atthe pavattanti; atṭhakathācariyā pi hi dhammavinayasad- ²⁰datthaṃ vaṇṇentā ⁷“dhammānaṃ vinayaaya^g, anavajjadhammatthaṃ h’ esa vinayo, na bhavabhogādiatthan” ti tadatthavasen’ eva āyādesasahitaṃ saddarūpaṃ payuñjimsu^h. ⁸Evaṃ catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammani nayanatthakammani vibhattivipariṇāme tadatthe cā ti imesu catusu ²⁵yeva ṭhānesu dissanti, na pana dāna-rocanāḍibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye. Tathā hi Niruttipītake “atthāyā ti sampadānavacanan” ti āyādesasahitaṃ saddarūpaṃ vuttaṃ, purisasaddādivasena pana tādisāni rūpāni na vuttāni · tādisānaṃ saddarūpaṃ yattha katthaci appavattanato. Kaccāyana- ³⁰

¹ J III 296^{20–21}. ² Vin III 178⁷. ³ J V 363¹² (Ja). ⁴ J III 98¹⁶ (Ja). ⁵ ns cit. Vin IV 15¹² (akkharāya; infra Pariccheda 11). ⁶ cf. M I 431³⁸, etc. ⁷ cf. Vibha 326^{10–20} (akusaladhammānaṃ esa vinayo ti dh^o, ... dhammāya vā vinayo dh^o, anavajja^o); ns: I nhuik “dhammassa vinayo dhammavinayo” lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹, āyādesasahitaṃ hū sañ nhañ¹ ma ñi. ⁸ vide etiam Sd § 554 (Ce 614⁸—615⁶); § 672.

^a ns pati^o. ^b sic CeBemns J. ^c ita Bm h.l. et CeBm Sd § 554 (Ce 613²⁶), cf. 135¹²; CeBemns J mahā-. ^d J: v’ambā. ^e (Ce kattvatthe). ^f Be ns dānakriyāḍiko. ^g sic CeBemns; leg. cum Vibha 326²⁰ dhammāya vinayo etc.? ^h CeBemns payujjimsu.

pakarane pi hi ¹"āya catutthekavacanassa tū" ti lakkhaṇassa vuttiyaṃ ²"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan" ti vuttaṃ, 'purisāyā' ti vā 'samaṇāyā' ti vā 'brāhmaṇāyā' ti vā na vuttan ti. || Ettha siyā: nanu bho tass' eva vuttiyaṃ ³"catutthi ti kimattham: purisassa mukhaṃ, ekavacanassā ti kimattham: purisānam ... dadāti, vā ti kimattham: ⁴dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā" ti vuttattā purisāya samaṇāya brāhmaṇāyā ti ādini padarūpāni nayato dassitāni; kevalaṃ pana mukhasaddayogato bahuvacanabhāvato vikappanato ca purisāyā ti ¹⁰ādini na sijjhanti, mukhasaddayogādivirahite pana thāne avasam sijjhanti ti. | Ettha vuccate: "catutthi ti kimattham: purisassa mukhaṃ" ti vadanto 'sace āyādeso bhavēyya, catutthiyā eva bhavati na chaṭṭhiyā' ti dassento "mukhaṃ" ti padaṃ dassesi^a, na ca tena 'mukhasaddatthāne deti ti ādike sampadāna-visayabhūte kiriyāpade thite āyādeso hoti' ti dassesi^b; ¹⁵"ekavacanassā ti kimattham: purisānam ... dadāti" ti vadanto pi 'ekavacanass' eva āyādeso hoti na bahuvacanassā' ti dasseti, "dadāti" ti idaṃ padaṃ purisānan ti padassa sampadānavacannattham nāpetum avoca, na ca 'deti ti ādike sampadānavisaya-²⁰bhūte kiriyāpade sati catutthekavacanassa āyādeso hoti' ti imam attham nāpesi^c; "vā ti kimattham: dātā hoti samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā" ti ca vadanto pi ⁵"sampadāne yeva ⁶vikappena āyādeso hoti' ti viññāpesi^b, na dānādikiriyam paṭicca āyādesavidhānam nāpeti. Yadi pana dānādikiriyam paṭicca ²⁵āyādesavidhānam siyā, ⁷vuttikārakena lakkhaṇassa vuttiyaṃ mūlodāharaṇe yeva "atthāya hitāyā" ti tadatthappayogāni viya 'purisāya diyate' ti ādi vattabbam siyā, na ca vuttaṃ; kasmā ti ce: buddhavacane porāṇatthakathāsu ca tādisassa payogassa^d

¹ Kc(v) 109. ² A I 33¹¹. ³ Kcv 109. ⁴ A II 203²⁸. ⁵ = āyādesavisayabhūte sampadāne yeva, ns. ⁶ = aniccavidhi nūhik vikap ā³ phrañ¹, ns, (... smā-smiṇṇam vā [Kc 108] mha luik so vāsaddā sañ vavattitavibhāsā phrac rve¹ gatyatthakammani [Kc 279] ca sañ nūhik nicca, tadattha [ib.] nūhik atthattham ca sañ phrañ¹ lañ³ prī³ so kroñ¹ anicca, dānādiyoga [Kc 278] nūhik asantavidhi kui pra eñ¹; thui tvañ anicca kui rañ rve¹ vikappena hū sañ; thui kroñ¹ "sampadāne yeva" eñ¹ visesana kui 'āyādesavisayabhūte' thañ¹). ⁷ ns: i nūhik vuttikārakena kā³ kyaṃ³ mvaī charā alui Saṅghanandī charā tañ³, Nās alui Kaccañ³ charā pañ.

a ns dasseti. b B^{ens} oeti. c B^c viññāpeti, ns nāpeti. d B^{ens} om.

abhāvā. Niruttiṭṭake hi pabhinnapaṭisambhido so āyasmā Mahākaccāno "purisassa diyate" ti āyādesarahitāni yeva rūpāni dassesi^a; ¹"atthāyā ti sampadānavacanan" ti bhaṇanto pi ca thero dānādikiriyāpekkham^b akatvā catutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitaṃ rūpam eva niddisi, tena so payogo tadattha-⁵ppayogo ti viññāyati. Iti imehi kāraṇehi jānitabbam: dānādikiriyam paṭicca āyādesavidhānam na katan ti. || Yajj evaṃ, ²"atthāya hitāyā" ti ādini yeva tadatthappayogāni ³"āya catutthekavacanassa tū" ti lakkhaṇassa visayo^c bhavēyyum, n' aññāni^d ti. | Tan na; aññāni pi visayo^e yeva tassa, katamāni: ¹⁰⁴"mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati; dakāya neti; viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāya; gaṇāya bhattā" ti ādini, —⁵"saggassa gamanena vā" ti ādini pana ⁶vādhikārattā avisayo^c vā ti. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante vuttikārakena mūlodāharaṇesu ⁷"atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānan" ti vatvā ⁴"mū-¹⁵lāya paṭikasseyyā" ti ādini pi vattabbāni, kimudāharaṇe pana 'vā ti kimattham: saggassa gamanena vā' ti vattabbāni ti. | Saccaṃ; avacane kāraṇam atthi, tam suṇātha: "mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati" ti ettha hi mūlāya saggāyā ti padāni suddhasampadānavacanāni na honti · gatyatthakam-²⁰mani vattanato, tasmā mūlodāharaṇesu na vuttāni; tathā "dakāya neti" ti ettha dakāyā ti padaṃ nayanatthakammani vattanato suddhasampadānavacanam na hoti ti na vuttaṃ; "viramatha āyasmanto mama vacanāyā" ti ettha pana vacanāyā ti padaṃ nissakkavacanatthe vattanato, "gaṇāya bhattā" ti ettha gaṇāyā ²⁵ti padaṃ sāmivacanatthe vattanato, "asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti ettha Dhanañjayāyā ti padaṃ kattuvaseṇa sāmīyatthe vattanato suddhasampadānavacanam na hoti ti na vuttaṃ; kimudāharaṇe pi saggassā ti padaṃ gamanasaddasan-³⁰nidhānato gatyatthakammani vattanato suddhasampadānavacanam na hoti ti 'vā ti kimattham: saggassa gamanena vā' ti na vuttaṃ. Evaṃ h' ettha^f vuttanayena buddhavacanam porā-

¹ 133²⁷. ² 134². ³ 134¹. ⁴ 132³¹—133⁷. ⁵ Dhp 178^b. ⁶ (< Kc 108, cf. 134 n. 6). ⁷ Kcv 109.

a B^{ens} oeti. b B^m okiriyāpekkham. c (B^{ens} oya) d B^{ens} nāññāni ("nāññāni" vay "na" nūhik ā dīgha lui kroñ³ kui Sandhi nūhik [Sd § 37] min¹ lattaṃ¹). e (ns visayā). f ns: evaṃ hi | lhyāñ || ettha | i arā nūhik || "evaṃ heṭṭhā" lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹ ||.

ṇaṭṭhakathānayaṇ ca patvā catutthekavacanassa āyādesasa-
hitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva ṭhānesu dis-
santi na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadāna-
visaye ti daṭṭhabbam. || Nanu ca bho ¹"candanasāraṇaṃ jeṭṭhikāya
5 adāsī suvaṇṇamālaṃ kaniṭṭhāyā" ti dānappayoge^a catuttheka-
vacanassa āyādesasahitarūpadassanato *rājakaññāya diḡate; rāja-
kaññāya ruccati alaṃkāro; rājakaññāya chattaṃ dhāreti; rāja-
kaññāya namo karoti; rājakaññāya sotthi bhavatu: rājakaññāya
silāghate* ti ādihi pi payogehi bhavitabbam; atha kasmā "bud-
10 dhavacanam porāṇaṭṭhakathānayaṇ ca patvā catutthekavaca-
nassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni gatyatthakammādisu catusu yeva
ṭhānesu dissanti na pana dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci
sampadānavisaye" ti vadathā ti. | Uppatham avatiṇṇo bhavam,
na hi bhavam amhākaṃ vacanattam jānāti; ayam h' ettha^b
15 amhākaṃ vacanatto: sabbāni pi itthiliṅgāni^c ekavacanavasena
tatiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhi-sattamīṭhānesu samasamāni honti
appāni asamāni; tasmā tāni ṭhapetvā pulliṅga-napumsakaliṅgesu
purisādi-cittādisaddānaṃ^d *akārantapakatibhāvena*^e ṭhitānaṃ ca-
tutthekavacanassa āyādesasahitāni rūpāni buddhavacanādisu
20 dāna-rocanādibhede yattha katthaci sampadānavisaye na dis-
santi; ten' eva hi ²"mūlāya, saggāya, dakāya, vacanāya, gaṇāyā"
ti ādini gatyatthakammādisu tisu, ³"abhiññāya sambodhāya,
nibbānāyā" ti evamādini pana anekasatāni tiliṅgapadāni tadatthe
yevā ti imesu catusu ṭhānesu dissanti, "deti, rocati^f, dhāreti"
25 ti ādisu pana suddhasampadānavisayesu na dissanti. Bhavanti
c' atra:

catutthekavacanassa āyādesena saṃyutam^g
rūpaṃ anitthiliṅgānaṃ ṭhānesu catusu ṭṭhitam: 52
gatyatthakammani c' eva, nayanatthassa kammani,
30 vibhattiyā vipallāse, tadatthe cā ti niddise. 53
²"Mūlāya paṭikasseyya; appo saggāya gacchati"
evam gatyatthakammasmiṃ diṭṭham amhehi sāsane; 54

¹ ***. ² (132³¹ sqq.). ³ S IV 331¹, etc. [ns: majjhima paṭipadā abhiñ-
ñāya: itthilin; satisambojjhaṅgo bhāvito abhiññāya: pullin; nibbānaṃ sacchika-
tam abhiññāya: napum³-lin; i sui¹ pra le hū lui].

^a (Be ad. ca). ^b ita CeBemns (bi = tam pākataṃ karomi); Bm ayam
ettha. ^c Ce itthiliṅgikāni. ^d Bem osaddādinam. ^e ns obhāve | nhuik ||
^f ita CeBemns. ^g Bm yaṃ yutam.

"dakāya neti" icc evaṃ nayanatthassa kammani,
"vacanāyā" ti nissakke viramaṇappayogato, 55
"gaṇāyā" iti sāmismim *bhattā* ti saddayogato,
"Dhanañjayāyā" ti padaṃ kattutthe sāmīsūcakaṃ 56
asakkatā ti saddassa yogato ti viniddise, 5
añño cā pi vipallāso maggitabbo vibhāvinā; 57
"abhiññāya, sambodhāya, nibbānāyā" t' imāni tu
liṅgattayavasena' eva tadatthasmiṃ viniddise. 58
Evaṃ pāṭhanulomena kathito āyasambhavo,
idan tu sukhumaṃ ṭhānaṃ cintetabbam punappunam. 59 10
Okārantavasa eva nānānayasumaṇḍitā
padamālā mahesissa sāsanaṭṭham pakāsita. 60
Imam atimadhuraṇ ce cittikatvā suṇeyyūṃ
vividhanayavicittam sādhave Saddanītiṃ,
jīnavaravacane te saddato jātakamkham 15
kumudam iv' asinā ve sutṭhu ¹chindeyyum ettha. 61

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo
okārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo
nāma pañcama paricchedo. 20

VI.

Atha pubbācariyamataṃ purecaram katvā ākārantapullī-
gānaṃ pakatirūpesu *abhibhavitū* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nā-
mikapadamālaṃ vakkhāma:

Satthā · *satthā satthāro*, *satthāraṃ* · *satthāre*^a *satthāro*, *sat-* 25
thārā · *satthārehi satthārebhi*, *satthu satthussa satthuno* ·
satthānaṃ satthārānaṃ, *satthārā* · *satthārehi satthārebhi*,
satthu satthussa satthuno · *satthānaṃ satthārānaṃ*, *satthari*
satthāresu, *bho sattha* · *bho satthā*^b *bhavanto satthāro*.

Ayam Yamakamahātherena katāya Cūlaniruttiyā āgato nayo. 30

¹ ns: i nhuik *eyyūṃ* vibhat kui satti-anak nhuik sak | "so imam vijaṭṭhe
jaṭam" [S I 13²¹] kai¹ sui¹ || arahasattisu ca [Sd § 884] arahe sattiyaṇ ca
sattamī vibhatti hoti min¹ lattaṃ¹.

^a Be om. (ns: i tvaṇ dutiyābahuvuc nhuik satthāre rhi kra saṇ mha
pay lattaṃ¹ phrac rve¹ ma saṇ¹, vide 138¹⁰, 142 n. c, 143 n. f). ^b 138²²;
139³, 140⁷.

Ettha ca Niruttiṭṭake ca Kaccāyane ca *satthunā* ti padaṃ anāgatam^a pi^b gahetabbam eva · 1^c "dhammarājena satthunā" ti dassanato, *satthārā satthunā · satthārehi satthārebhī* ti kamo ca veditabbo. Ettha ca 'asati pi atthavisesa vyañjanavisesa-
5 vasena, vyañjanavisesābhāve pi atthanānattatāvasena saddan-
tarasandassanaṃ niruttikkamo' ti *satthā* ti padaṃ ekavacana-
bahuvacanavasena dvikkhattuṃ vuttan ti veditabbam, Nirutti-
ṭṭakādisu pana *satthā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanaṃ na āgatam;
kiñcāpi na āgatam, tathā pi 2^c "avitakkitā maccum upabbajanti"
10 ti pāḷiyaṃ *avitakkitā* ti paṭhamābahuvacanassa dassanato *sat-
thā* ti padassa paṭhamābahuvacanattam avassam icchitabbam
tathā *vattā-dhātā-gantā*dinam pi · taggatikkattā. Tathā Nirutti-
ṭṭake *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanaṃ ca *satthussa satthānan* ti
catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanabahuvacanāni ca āgatāni, Cūlanirut-
15 tiyaṃ pana na āgatāni, tattha 3^c "mātāpitaro poseti; 4^c bhātaro
atikkamati" ti dassanato *satthāre* ti dutiyābahuvacanarūpaṃ
ayuttaṃ viya dissati. Kaccāyanādisu 5^c *bho sattha bho satthā*
iti rassa-dīghavasena ālapanekavacanadvayaṃ vuttaṃ, Nirutti-
ṭṭake *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanaṃ vatvā *bha-
vanto satthāro* ti ārādesavasena ālapanabahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ,
20 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ *bho sattha* iti rassavasena ālapanekavacanaṃ
vatvā *bho satthā* iti dīghavasena ālapanabahuvacanaṃ lapitaṃ;
sabbam etaṃ āgame^c upaparikkhitvā yathā na virujjhati tathā
gahetabbam. Idāni *satthusaddassa* yaṃ rūpantaraṃ amhehi
25 dīṭṭhaṃ, taṃ dassessāma; tathā hi 6^c "imesaṃ Mahānāma tiṇṇaṃ^d
satthūnaṃ ekā niṭṭhā udāhu puthu niṭṭhā" ti pāḷiyaṃ *satthūnaṃ*
ti padaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ, tasmā ayam pi kamo veditabbo: *satthu sat-
thussa satthuno · satthānaṃ^e satthārānaṃ satthūnaṃ* ti.

Abhibhavitā · abhibhavitā^e abhibhavitāro, abhibhavitāraṃ ·
30 abhibhavitāro^f, abhibhavitārā abhibhavitunā · abhibhavitārehi
abhibhavitārebhi, abhibhavitu abhibhavitussa abhibhavituno
· abhibhavitānaṃ abhibhavitārānaṃ abhibhavitūnaṃ, abhi-
bhavitārā · abhibhavitārehi abhibhavitārebhi, abhibhavitu

¹ Abhidh-av v. 69^d. ² J IV 270² (*ubī* avitakkitāro, ns) = VI 43²⁴ (Sd § 411 sq.). ³ S I 182¹. ⁴ ***. ⁵ Kcv 248 (243). ⁶ cf. A I 278⁴ (*ubī* satthā-
rānaṃ teste ns).

^a B^c na āgatam, B^m om. ^b B^m api. ^c ns = piṭakat to² nhuik, ns.
^d cf. Sd § 413 (C^e B^m tiṇṇannaṃ). ^e B^c om. (ns compendii fecit). ^f B^c abhi-
bhavitāre, B^m otāre otāro.

abhibhavitussa abhibhavituno · abhibhavitānaṃ abhibhavi-
tārānaṃ abhibhavitūnaṃ, abhibhavitari abhibhavitāresu, bho
abhibhavitā · bho abhibhavitā bhavanto abhibhavitāro.

Yathā pan' ettha *abhibhavitu* icc etassa pakatirūpassa nāmi-
kapadamālā *satthunayena* yojitā, evaṃ *paribhavitū*ādinaṃ ca 5
aññesaṃ ca taṃsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālā *satthunayena* yojē-
tabbā. Etth' aññāni taṃsadisāni nāma *vattā dhātā* icc ādinaṃ
padaṇaṃ 1^c *vattu dhātu* icc ādini pakatirūpāni:

vattā dhātā gantā netā dātā kattā cetā ^a tātā	
chettā bhattā hantā metā ^b jetā ^c boddhā ^d ñātā sotā	1 10
gajjitā vassitā bhattā mucchitā ^e paṭisedhitā	
bhāsītā pucchitā khantā uṭṭhāt' okkamitā tathā ^f	2
nattā panattā akkhātā sahitā paṭisevitā	
2 ^c netā vinetā icc ādī vattare suddhakattari;	3
uppādetā viññāpetā sandassetā pabrūhetā	15
bodhetādī c' aññe saddā ñeyyā hetusmiṃ atthasmiṃ.	4
Kattā khattā nettā bhattā ^g pitā bhātā t' ime pana	
kiñci bhijjanti Suttasmiṃ, taṃpabhedam kathess' ahaṃ: 5	
<i>satthā</i> ti ādisu keci upayogena sāmīnā	
sah' eva niccam vattanti, n' eva vattanti keci tu.	6 20

Tatra *kattusaddādayo* rūpantaravasena *satthusaddato* · kiñci
bhijjanti. Tathā hi 3^c "uṭṭhehi katte taramāno gantvā Vessan-
taraṃ vadā" ti ettha *katte* ti idaṃ ālapanekavacanarūpaṃ,
evaṃ hi *bho kattā* ti rūpato rūpantaraṃ nāma; 4^c "tena hi bho
khatte yena Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā ten' upasaṃ- 25
kamā" ti ettha *khatte* ti idaṃ cālapanekavacanarūpaṃ, evaṃ
pi *bho khattā* ti rūpato rūpantaraṃ nāma; 5^c "nette ujugate satī"
ti ettha *nette* ti idaṃ sattamiyā ekavacanarūpaṃ, etaṃ^h pi
*nettari*ⁱ ti rūpato rūpantaraṃ; 6^c "ārādhayati rājānaṃ pūjaṃ labhati
bhattusū" ti ettha *bhattusū* ti idaṃ sattamiyā bahuvacanarūpaṃ 30
bhattāresū ti rūpato rūpantaraṃ, — atra *bhattusū* ti dassanato
7^c "mātāpitusu paṇḍitā" ti ettha *pitusū* ti dassanato ca *vattusu*

¹ cf. Rūp 166. ² (Nidd I 446²¹). ³ J VI 492² (Sd § 479). ⁴ D I 112²⁸.
⁵ J III 111²⁸ = A II 76⁸ (Sd § 430). ⁶ J VI 298¹¹. ⁷ A I 132¹⁷.

^a ita C^e B^m ns; = chañ^a pū^a tat, ns. ^b = nhuin^a rhañ¹, ns. ^c ita B^m;
C^e B^{ns} cetā (= cī tat, ns). ^d ita C^e; B^m ns buddhā. ^e (B^m pucchitā). ^f ns:
tatā = pyaṃ¹ nhaṃ¹ (*quasi* Vtan). ^g vide 139³⁰; B^m vattā, C^e B^{ns} gattā
(= kuiy, *quasi* gātra-). ^h ns evaṃ (cf. 139²⁶). ⁱ ita C^e B^m ns; vide Sd § 430.

dhātusu gantusu netusu dātusu kattusū ti evamādinayo pi gahe-
tabbo; *ayaṃ nayo satthussadde* pi icchitabbo viya amhe paṭibhāti.

Pitā · pitā^a pīlaro, pīlaram pīlaro, pīlārā pitunā petyā ·
pitarehi pitarebhi pitūhi pitūbhi, pitu pitussa pituno · pitānaṃ
5 pīlārānaṃ pitūnaṃ, pīlārā petyā · pitarehi pitarebhi pitūhi
pitūbhi, pitu pitussa pituno · pitānaṃ pīlārānaṃ pitūnaṃ,
pitari · pitaresu pitusu, bho^b pitā^b · bho pitā bhavanto pīlaro.
Ettha pana *petyā pitūnaṃ* ti imaṃ nayadvayaṃ vajjetvā *bhātu-*
saddassa ca padamālā yojetabbā. Tattha ¹"matyā ca petyā
10 ca kamaṃ susādhū; ²anuññāto 'si mātāpitūhi; ³mātāpitūnaṃ
accayena" ti ca dassanato *piūsaddassa petyā pitūhi pitūbhi*
pitūnaṃ ti rūpabhedo ca *pīlaro* icc ādisu rassattaṃ ca *satthu-*
saddato viseso. Tattha ca *petyā* ti idaṃ ⁴jantuyo ⁵hetuyo ⁶he-
tuyā ⁶adhipatiyā ti padāni viya ⁷acinteyyaṃ pulliṅgarūpan ti
15 daṭṭhabbaṃ. Codanāsodhanā cātra bhavati: || *satthā pitā* icc
evamādinī nipphannattam upādāya ākārantāni ti ca, paṭha-
maṃ ṭhapetabbam pakatirūpam upādāya ukārantāni ti ca tumhe
bhaṇatha, ⁸"hetu satthāradassanaṃ; ⁹amātāpitarasamvaddho^c;
¹⁰kattāraniddeso" ti ādisu pana *satthāra* icc ādinī kamaṃ tumhe
20 bhaṇathā ti. | Etāni pi mayaṃ pakatirūpam upādāya ukāran-
tāni ti bhaṇamā ti. || Nanu ca bho etāni ākārantāni ti. | Na,
ukārantāni yeva tāni. || Nanu ca bho ¹¹yo-am-nādinī parabhūtāni
vacanāni na dissanti, yehi ukārantasaddānam antassa ārādeso
siyā, tasmā ākārantāni ti. | Na · idise ṭhāne parabhūtānaṃ yo-
25 am-nādināṃ vacanānam anokāsattā; tathā hi samāsavisayo eso,
samāsavisayasmiṃ hi acinteyyāni pi rūpāni dissanti ti. || Evaṃ
sante pi bho *gāmato nikkhamati* ti payogassa viya asamāsa-
visaye ¹²"satthārato satthāraṃ gacchati" ti Niddesapāḍidassa-
nato ⁸"hetu satthāradassanaṃ" ti ādisu *satthāra* icc ādinī ākā-
30 rantāni ti cintetabbāni ti. | Na cintetabbāni · "satthārato
satthāraṃ gacchati" ti etthā pi ukārantattā; ettha hi asamā-
satte pi topaccayaṃ paṭicca *satthussaddassa ukāro ārādesaṃ*
labhati; yāni pana tumhe ukārassa ārādesanimitāni yo-am-nā-
dinī vacanāni icchatha^d, tāni idise ṭhāne viññūnaṃ pamāṇaṃ

¹ J V 214¹⁹ (: 214⁵). ² Vin I 93³⁰. ³ Ja II 272⁷. ⁴ (Sd § 294). ⁵ (***).

⁶ (Tikap 84², ⁵). ⁷ (ns cit. Sd § 223). ⁸ Bv 2: 59^b (Sd § 415). ⁹ J I 436¹⁹.

¹⁰ Uda 13³³ = Sv I 29⁹. ¹¹ (Kc 200; Sd § 412). ¹² Nidd I 93⁸.

^a Be om. ^b Be om. ^c ita CeBemns (95¹⁷). ^d CeBemns icchitāni (B^m icchitāmi).

na honti, — kāni pana hontī ti ce: asamāsavisaye topaccayo
ca samāsavisaye parapadāni ca parapadābhāve syādivibhattiyo
cā ti imān' eva idise ṭhāne ekantena pamāṇaṃ honti, tathā
hi Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹"yāvad eva anantthāya ñattam
bālassa jāyati" ti imissā pāliyā atthasamvannaṇāyaṃ ²"ayaṃ 5
nimmātāpitaro^a, imasmiṃ pahaṭe daṇḍo n' atthi" ti ettha *nim-*
mātāpitaro ti imassa samāsavisayattā *simhi* pare ukāro ārā-
desaṃ labhati, tato *sisṣa okārādeso* icc etaṃ padaṃ pakati-
rūpavasena ukārantam bhavati, nipphannattam upādāya *puriso*
urago ti padāni viya okārantaṃ ca bhavati, ayaṃ pan' ettha 10
samāsaviggaho: mātā ca pitā ca mātāpitaro, n' atthi mātāpi-
taro etassā ti nimmātāpitaro ti; pakatirūpavasena hi *nimmā-*
tāpitu iti ṭhite *sivacanasmiṃ* pare ukārassa ārādeso hoti;
kathaci pana Dhammapadaṭṭhakathāpotthake^b "ayaṃ nimmā-
tāpitiko" ti pāṭho dissati, eso pana 'ayaṃ nimmātāpitaro' ti 15
padassa ayuttataṃ maññamānehi ṭhapito ti maññāma, na so
ayutto atṭhakathāpāṭho, so hi Ummaggajātakaṭṭhakathāyaṃ
ekapitaro ti *simhi ārādesappayogena* sameti, tathā hi ³"yathā
pi niyako bhātā saudariyo ekamātuko evaṃ Pañcālacaṇḍo te
dassitabbo^c rathesabhā" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ samvannaṇentehi 20
pālinayaññūhi garūhi ⁴"niyako ti ajjhattiko ekapitaro, (ekamā-
tuko ti) ekamātuyā jāto" ti *simhi ārādesappayogaracanā* katā,
— na kevalaṃ ca *simhi ārādeso* pulliṅgappayogo yev' amhehi
diṭṭho, atha kho itthiliṅgappayogo pi sāsane diṭṭho, tathā hi
Vinayapīṭake Cūlavagge^d ⁵"assamaṇi hoti asakyadhitarā" ti 25
padaṃ dissati, ayaṃ pan' ettha samāsaviggaho: Sakyakule
uppannattā Sakyassa Bhagavato dhītā Sakyadhitarā, na Sakyā-
dhitarā asakyadhitarā ti, idhā pi *simhi* pare ukārassa ārādeso
kato, itthiliṅgabhāvassa icchitattā apaccayo, tato^e *sīlopo* ca
daṭṭhabbo. Evaṃ samāsapadatte *satthu-pītu-kattusaddānaṃ* nā- 30
mikapadamālāyaṃ vuttarūpato koci koci rūpaviseso dissati,
aññesaṃ pi rūpaviseso nayaññunā maggitabbo suttantesu; ko
hi nāma samattho nissesato buddhavacanaśāgare samkiṇṇāni
vicitrāni paṇḍitajanānaṃ hadayavimhāpanakarāni^f padarūpara-

¹ Dhṛ 72ab. ² Dhpa II 72⁸. ³ J VI 445²⁸. ⁴ Ja VI 446². ⁵ Vin IV 214²⁹
(Sd § 413).

^a Be ad. ti. ^b Ce okathāyaṃ potthake. ^c sic CeBemns (= rhu to² mū);
leg. dayitabbo (J et Sd V 695). ^d ita CeBemns (o: *Cūlavibhaṅge?). ^e Be ns
kato. ^f ita CeBemns.

tanāni samuddharitvā dassetum, tasmā amhehi appamattakāni yeva dassitāni:

adandhajātiko viññujātiko satatam idha

yogam karoti ce, satthu pāliyam so na kamkhati. 7

- 5 Ye pan' idha amhehi *satthā-abhibhavitā-vattā-kattādayo*^a saddā pakāsītā, tesu keci upayogavacanena saddhim niccam vattanti: *pucchitā okkamitā* icc ādayo, tathā hi ¹"abhiñāsi no tvam mahārāja imam pañham aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇe pucchitā; ²"niddam okkamitā" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti; keci sāmiva-
- 10 canena saddhim niccam vattanti: *abhibhavitā vattā* icc ādayo, tathā hi ³"paccāmittānam abhibhavitā; ⁴tassa bhavanti vattāro; ⁵amatassa dātā; ⁶parissayānam sahitā; ⁷anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā naruttamo" ti ādipayogā bahū dissanti, keci pana upayogavacanena pi saddhim n' eva vattanti · niyogā paññat-
- 15 tiyam pavattanato, tam yathā: *satthā pitā bhātā nattā* icc ādayo. Ettha pana "upayogavacanena saddhim niccam vattanti" ti ādivacanam kammabhūtam attham sandhāya katan ti vedittabbam.

- Evam *ukārantatāpakatikānam ākārantapadānam* pavat-
- 20 tim^b viditvā saddesu atthesu ca kosallam icchantehi puna līṅga-antavasena *satthā sattho satthan* ti tikam katvā padānam attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānam sadisāsadisatā ca vavattapetabbā. Tatra hi *satthā* ti idam paṭhamam *ukārantatāpakatīyam* thatvā pacchā *ākārantabhūtam* pulliṅgam, *sattho* ti idam paṭhamam *ākārantatāpakatīyam* thatvā
- 25 pacchā *okārantabhūtam* pulliṅgam, *satthan* ti idam pana paṭhamam *ākārantatāpakatīyam* thatvā pacchā niggahitābhūtam napumsakaliṅgam. Tatra *satthā* ti sadevakam lokam sāsati anusāsati ti *satthā*, ko so: Bhagavā; *sattho* ti saha
- 30 atthenā ti *sattho* · bhaṇḍamūlam gahetvā vāṇijjāya desantaram gato janasamūho; *satthan* ti sāsati ācikkhati atthe etenā ti *sattham* · vyākaraṇādigantho, atha vā ⁸sasati himsati satte etenā ti *sattham* · asiādi. *Satthā* · *satthā satthāro*, *satthāram* · *satthāre*^c *satthāro* ti pure viya padamālā; *sattho satthā*, *sattham*

¹ D I 51²¹. ² M I 249³⁰. ³ ***. ⁴ M I 469¹¹. ⁵ M I 111¹⁴. ⁶ Sn 42^c.

⁷ Ap 570⁵. ⁸ (V922).

^a Bm odhātādayo (vide 144²³). ^b Bm pavatti ti. ^c Be om. (ns: i nhuik lañ⁸ satthāre rhi kra eñ¹, rhe⁸ nhuik [138¹⁶] pay pri⁸ phrac rve¹ ma sañ¹) cf. 143²⁶.

satthe ti *purisanayena* padamālā; *sattham* · *satthāni satthā*, *sattham* · *satthāni satthe* ti napumsake vattamānacittanayena^a padamālā yojetabbā. Evam tidhā bhinnāsu nāmikapadamālāsu padānam sadisāsadisatā vavattapetabbā:

satthā tiṭṭhati sabbaññū, *satthā* yanti dhanatthikā, 5

satthā apeti puriso, bhonto *satthā* dadātha sam, 8

evam sutisāmaññavasena sadisatā bhavati,

sattham yam tikhiṇam, tena *sattho* katvāna kappiyam

phalam *satthussa* pādāsi, *satthā* tam paribhuñjati, 9

evam asutisāmaññavasena^b asadisatā bhavati, tathā līṅga-anta- 10

vasena. *Cetā ceto* ti ca *tātā tāto* ti ca dukam katvā padānam attho

ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānam sadisāsadisatā

ca vavattapetabbā. Tatra hi *cetā* ti^c paṭhamam *ukārantatāpakatīyam*

thatvā pacchā *ākārantabhūtam* pulliṅgam, tathā *tātā* ti padam pi,

ceto ti idam pana paṭhamam *ākārantatāpakatīyam* thatvā pacchā *okārantabhūtam* pulliṅgam, tathā *tāto* ti padam pi. Tatra *cetā* ti, cinoti rāsikaroti^d ti *cetā* · *pākāra-*

cinanako puggalo, iṭṭhakavaḍḍhakī ti attho; *ceto* ti cittam

evamnamako vā luddo, ettha ca cittam cetayati cinteti ti

atthavasena *ceto*, ¹luddo pana paṇṇattivāsena; *tātā* ti, tāyati 20

ti *tātā*, ²"agghassa *tātā* hitassa vidhātā" ti ³"ssa payogo; *tāto*

ti etthā pi tāyati ti *tāto*, puttānam pitusu pitarānam puttesu

aññesañ ca aññesu piyapuggalesu vattabbavohāro eso, ⁴"so

nūna kapaṇo *tāto* ciraṇ ruccati^e assame; ⁵kiechenādhigatā

bhogā te *tāto* vidhami dhamam; ⁶ehi *tātā*" ti ādisu ^c assa 25

payogo vedittabbo. *Cetā* · *cetā cetāro*, *cetāram* · *cetāre*^f *cetāro* ti

satthunayena padamālā; *ceto cetā*, *cetam cete*, *cetasā cetenā* ti

manogaṇanayena ñeyyā, ayam cittavācakassa *cetasaddassa*

nāmikapadamālā; *Ceto Cetā*, *Cetam Cete*, *Cetenā* ti *purisanayena*

ñeyyā, ayam paṇṇattivācakassa *Cetasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā; 30

tātā · *tātā tātāro*, *tātāran* ti *satthunayena* ñeyyā, *tāto tātā*, *tātan*

ti *purisanayena* ñeyyā. Evam imāsu pi nāmikapadamālāsu padā-

¹ (J VI 527¹²). ² Sp I 171⁸² (cf. V389), CPD s. v. agha. ³ J VI 550¹⁷.

⁴ cf. J I 284²³ (vide V389). ⁵ J VI 546⁴.

^a ita CeBemns; vide tamen 144¹⁸, 19. ^b (ns asutisāmaññena). ^c ad. idam? (144⁴). ^d Bcns rāsim karoti. ^e sic CeBemns; leg. rucchiti (= J), cf. J IV 285²⁴, cod. Ck. ^f Be om. (ns: i nhuik cetāre lañ⁸ ma lui, cf. 142 n. c).

nam sadisāsadisatā vavattthapetabbā tathā līṅga-antavasena. *Ñātā ñāto ñātā* ti catukkam katvā padānam attho ca pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā ca padānam sadisāsadisatā ca vavattthapetabbā. Tatra hi *ñātā* ti idam paṭhamam ukārantatāpa-
 5 katiyam thatvā pacchā ākārantabhūtam pullīngam; *ñāto ñātan* ti imāni yathākkamam paṭhamam akārantatāpakatiyam thatvā pacch' okāraṇṭa-niggahītantabhūtāni vāccaliṅgesu pun-napum-sakaliṅgāni, tathā hi ¹"ñāto attho sukhāvaho; ²ñātam etam kuruṅgassā" ti nesam payogā dissanti; *ñātā* ti idam pana pa-
 10 ṭhamam ākārantatāpakatiyam thatvā pacchā pi ākārantabhūtam vāccaliṅgesu itthilīngam, tathā hi *esā itthi mayā ñātā* ti payogo. Tatra pullīngapakkhe 'jānāti ti ñātā' ti kattukāraka-vattamā-nakālavasena attho gahetabbo; itthilīṅgādipakkhe 'ñāyitthā ti ñātā ñāto ñātan' ti kammakārakātita-kālavasena attho gahe-
 15 tabbo, esa nayo aññatthā pi yathāsambhavam daṭṭhabbo. *Ñātā · ñātā ñātāro, ñātāran* ti *satthunayena* ñeyyā; *ñāto ñātā, ñātan* ti *purisanayena* ñeyyā, *ñātā · ñātāni ñātā, ñātā · ñātāni ñāte* ti vakkhamānacittanayena ñeyyā; *ñātā · ñātā ñātāyo, ñātā · ñātā ñātāyo* ti vakkhamānakaññānāyena ñeyyā. Evam imāsu
 20 pi nāmikapadamālāsu padānam sadisāsadisatā vavattthapetabbā. Aññesu pi ṭhānesu yathārahaṃ iminā nayena sadisāsadisatā upaparikkhitabbā. *Vattā-dhātā-gantā*dinam pi vadati ti vattā, dhāretī ti dhātā, gacchati ti gantā ti ādinā yathāsambhavam nibbacanāni ñeyyāni.

25 Yam pan' ettha amhehi ³pakiṇṇakavacanam kathitam, tam 'atṭhāne idam kathitan' ti na vattabbam. Yasmā ayam Saddanīti nāma saddānam atthānañ ca yuttāyuttippakāsanattham katārambhata nānappakārena sabbam Magadhavohāram ⁴sam-khobhetvā kathitā yeva sobhati na itarathā, tasmā nānappa-
 30 bhedena vattum icchāsambhavato ^a'atṭhāne idam kathitan' ti na vattabbam; nānāupāyehi viññūnam ñāpanattham katārambhata ca pana punaruttidoso p' ettha na cintetabbo, aññadatthu saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi ayam Saddanīti piṭakattayopakārāya sakkaccam pariyāpuṇitabbā.

¹ Th 141d. ² J I 174^o. ³ = prui³ prvam³ so achum³ aphrat cakā³ (o: pakiṇṇakavinicchayavacanam), ns. ⁴ = koñ³ cvā khyok khyā³ ce rve¹, ns.

^a B^{ens} vattum icchāya sambhavato.

Iti *abhiḥhavitā* padasadisāni *vattā-dhātā-gantā*dini padāni dassitāni. Idāni atamsadisāni dassessāma, seyyathidaṃ:

guṇavā gaṇavā c' eva balavā yasavā tathā
 dhanavā sutavā vidvā dhutavā katavā pi ca 10
 hitavā bhagavā c' eva dhitavā^a thāmavā tathā 5
 yatavā cāgavā cātha himav' icc ādayo ravā, 11
 — pun-napumsakaliṅgehi^b akāranthehi pāyato
vantusaddo paro hoti, tadantā guṇavādayo; 12
 saññāvā^c rasmivā c' eva massuvā ca ¹yasassivā
 icc ādidassanā ²p' eso ākā³-ivaṇṇ'-ukārato 10
 itthilīṅgādisu hoti katthaci ti pakāsaye; 13
 satimā ³gatimā atthadassimā dhitimā tathā
 mutimā matimā c' eva jutimā hirimā pi ca 14
 thutimā ratimā c' eva yatimā ⁴balimā tathā
 kasimā ⁵sucimā dhīmā rucimā cakkhumā pi ca 15 15
 bandhumā hetumāyasmā ketumā rāhumā tathā
 khānumā bhānumā gomā vijjūmā-vasumādayo, 16
 pāpimā puttimā c' eva candim' icc ādayo pi ca
 atamsadisāsaddā ti viññātābbā vibhāvinā — 17
 ivaṇṇ'-ukār'-okārehi *mantusaddo* paro bhavē, 20
 akārantā c' ikārantā *imantū* ti vibhāvaye. 18

Guṇavā · guṇavā guṇavanto, guṇavantam guṇavante,
guṇavatā guṇavantena · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇa-
vato guṇavantassa · guṇavatam guṇavantānam, guṇavatā
guṇavantā guṇavantasmā guṇavantamhā · guṇavantehi gu- 25
ṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇavatam guṇavan-
tānam, guṇavati guṇavante guṇavantasmim guṇavantamhi^d ·
guṇavantesu, bho guṇavā · bhavanto guṇavā bhonto guṇavanto.
 Ettha pana ⁶"etha tumhe āvuso sīlavā hothā" ti ca ⁷"balavanto
 dubbalā honti thāmavanto pi hāyare cakkhumā andhikā honti 30

¹ (*vulgo* yasassimā: J IV 321²⁴ V 63¹⁷), ns: i nhuik yasassivā kui chui so thak "appamādarato ... bhayadassivā" [Dhp 31^{ab}] kui rhu rve¹ thui pud kui chui mū yuttatara phrac rā eñ¹; "kiṃvanto honti yācakā" [cf. J V 318³⁰], kiṃvanto ti kittakā [Ja], Soṇanandajāt kui rhu rve¹ kiṃsaddā noñ vantupaccañ³ phrac sañ kui si ap eñ¹. ² = eso vantupaccayo, ns. ³ (J VI 286²⁶; Sd § 793). ⁴ = ā³ rhi, ns. ⁵ ns: ap rhi (o: sūcimā), vā: cañ kray khrañ³ rhi. ⁶ cf. 32⁷. ⁷ Ja II 327¹².

^a (ns dhitivā = tañ khrañ³ rhi). ^b ns^c punnapumsakasaddehi. ^c CeB^{ens} saññāvā. ^d B^c om.

mātugāmasavasamgata" ti ca pāliyaṃ *silavā cakkhumā* ti paṭha-
mābahuvacanassa dassanato *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanaṭṭhāne
bahuvacanaṃ vuttaṃ; *guṇavā satimā* ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.
Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pi hi *guṇavā* ti paccattālapanaṭṭhāne
5 āgatāni, Niruttiṭṭake paccattekavacanabhāven' eva āgataṃ;
Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana Niruttiṭṭake ca *bho guṇava* iti rassavasena
ālapanekevacanaṃ āgataṃ. Mayaṃ pana ¹"taggha Bhagavā
bojjhaṅgā; ²kathaṃ nu Bhagavā tuyhaṃ sāvako sāsane rato"
ti evamādisu anekasatesu pāthesu *Bhagavā* iti ālapanekeva-
10 canassa dīghabhāvadassanato *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne bho guṇavā*
icc ādi dīghavasena vacanaṃ yuttataraṃ viya maññāma. *Mantu-*
paccayaṭṭhāne pana *imantupaccayaṭṭhāne* ca ³"sabbaverabhaya-
tīta pāde vandāmi cakkhuma; ⁴evaṃ jānāhi pāpima" icc ādisu
pālippadesesu *cakkhuma* icc ādiālapanekevacanassa rassabhā-
15 vadassanato *bho satima*^a *bho gatima* icc ādi rassavasena vaca-
naṃ yuttataraṃ viya maññāma. Atha vā Mahāparinibbāna-
suttaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵"āyasmā Tissa" iti dīghavasena vuttālapa-
nekevacanassa dassanato *bhagavā āyasmā* iti dīghavasena
vuttaṃ padamattaṃ^b ṭhapetvā *vantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *mantu-*
20 *paccayanayo* netabbo, *mantupaccayaṭṭhāne* pi *vantupaccaya-*
nayo netabbo. Tathā hi Kaccāyanādisu ⁶*bho guṇavaṃ bho*
guṇava bho guṇavā iti niggaḥita-rassa-dīghavasena tiṇi ālapa-
nekevacanāni vuttāni. Iminā *bho satimaṃ bho satima bho*
satimā ti evamādinayo pi dassito, paṭhamābahuvacanaṭṭhāne
25 pana *guṇavanto guṇavantā guṇavantī* ti tiṇi padāni vuttāni;
iminā pi *satimanto satimantā satimantī* ti evamādinayo pi
dassito. Tesu *bho guṇavaṃ, bho satimaṃ, guṇavantā, guṇavantī*
ti imāni padāni evamgatikāni^c ca aññāni^d padāni pāliyaṃ
appasiddhāni, yathā ⁷*āyasmantā* ti padaṃ pasiddhaṃ. Tasmā,
30 yaṃ Cūlaniruttiyaṃ vuttaṃ yaṃ ca Niruttiṭṭake yaṃ ca Kac-
cāyanādisu, taṃ sabbam pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāya^e ca saddhiṃ yathā
na virujjhati Gaṅgodakena Yamunodakaṃ viya aññadatthu saṃ-
sandati sameti, tathā gahetabbaṃ.

Api c' ettha ayam pi viseso gahetabbo, taṃ yathā:

¹ S V 80¹⁴ (cf. *supra* 90²⁶; Sd § 302). ² S I 121¹⁸. ³ S I 121¹⁵. ⁴ Thī
59^c (cf. S I 116¹¹). ⁵ Sv ad D II 154¹⁴. ⁶ Kev 126 (Sd § 301). ⁷ (151²⁶).

^a (Bm so bhati chaṇ guiv ma le¹ ma!). ^b Bens vuttapadamattaṃ.
^c *dedi*; CeBemns evaṃ kathitāni. ^d Ce ad. pi. ^e CeBens aṭṭhakathāhi.

¹"tuyhaṃ dhītā mahāvīra paññavanta^a jūtindharā" ti pāliyaṃ
paññavanta iti ālapanekevacanassa dassanato, ²"sabbā kir'
evaṃ parinīṭṭhitāni yasassi naṃ paññavantaṃ visayha yaso ca
laddhā purimaṃ ulāraṃ na ppajjahe vaṇṇabalaṃ purāṇaṃ" ti
imissā Jātakapāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ³*paññavanta* iti ālapaneke-
5 vacanassa dassanato ca *bho guṇavanta bho guṇavantā, bho*
satimanta bho satimantā ti ādini pi ālapanekevacanāni avassam
icchitabbāni; tathā hi tissaṃ pāliyaṃ yasassi *paññavanta* icc
ālapanekevacanaṃ aṭṭhakathācariyā icchanti, *naṃ* ti hi padapū-
raṇe nipātamattaṃ *paññavantaṃ* ti pana chandānurakkhaṇat-
10 thaṃ anussārāgamaṃ^b katvā vuttaṃ. Evaṃ pāvacane *vantu-*
paccayaḍisahitānaṃ saddānaṃ bhagavā āyasmā paññavanta
cakkhuma pāpima iti dassitanayena ālapanappavatti veditabbā.

Ettha ca ⁴"Gaṅgā Bhāgīrasī nāma Himavantā pabha-
vitā"^c ti ca ⁵"kuto āgat' attha bhante — Himavantā mahārājā"¹⁵
ti ca dassanato *guṇavantā* ti pañcamiyā ekavacanamaṃ kathitaṃ.

Yathā *guṇavantusaddassa* nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ
*dhanavantu-balavantā*dināṃ *satimantu-gatimantā*dināṃ ca nā-
mikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni *vidvā* dipadānaṃ *guṇavā* padena samānagatikattam^d 20
pi sotūnaṃ payogesu sammohāpagamatthaṃ ekadesato nibba-
canādihi saddhiṃ *vidvantu* icc ādipakatirūpassa nāmikapada-
mālā vuccate. Nānaṣaṃkhāto vedo assa atthi ti vidvā · paṇḍito.
Ettha ca *vidvāsaddassa* atthibhāve ⁶"iti vidvā samaṃ care"
ti ādi āhaccapāṭho nidassanaṃ. Atrāyaṃ padamālā: 25

Vidvā · vidvā vidvanto, vidvantaṃ vidvante, vidvatā vid-
vantena sesaṃ sabbam neyyaṃ. *Vedanāvā · vedanāvā vedanā-*
vanto, vedanāvantaṃ vedanāvante, vedanāvatā vedanāvantena
sesaṃ sabbam neyyaṃ. Evaṃ *saññāvā cetanāvā saddhāvā*
paññāvā^e *sabbāvā* icc ādisu pi. Ettha ca ⁷"vedanāvantaṃ vā 30
attānaṃ; ⁸sabbāvantaṃ [vā]^f lokan" ti ādini nidassanapadāni.
Tattha ⁹sabbāvantaṃ ti sabbasattavantaṃ, sabbasattayuttan
ti attho; majjhedighaṃ hi idaṃ padaṃ, yebhuyyena pana *pañ-*

¹ Ap 551¹⁷ (Thīa 193⁹). ² J III 14¹⁶⁻¹⁹. ³ Ja III 15⁴ (*infra* 162²⁵; Sd
§ 301). ⁴ Ap 51¹⁵. ⁵ cf. § 249. ⁶ S I 117² (ns. cit. Spk: evaṃ jānanto samaṃ
careyya). ⁷ M I 300¹⁰. ⁸ M I 38²². ⁹ Vm 309¹, Vibha 378¹.

^a ns. *paññāvā* (= Ap). ^b CeBemns anusārāgamaṃ. ^c ita CeBemns; Ap:
pabhāvitā (*metr.*). ^d sic CeBemns; *leg.* ogatikatte? ^e Bemns paññāvā (*vide*
147²³, cf. 147¹, 3). ^f Bens om.

ñavā paññavanto ti ādini majjherassāni pi bhavanti. Yasassino parivārabhūtā janā assa atthi ti yasassivā, atha vā yasassi ca so yasassivā cā ti yasassivā, ekadesasarūpekaseso 'yam; *yasassivā* ti padassa pana atthibhāve ¹"khattiyo jātisampanno 5 abhiyāto yasassivā^a dhammarājā Videhānaṃ putto uppajjate tavan"^b ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ; *yasassivā* · *yasassivā yasassivanto*, *yasassivantam* icc ādi netabbaṃ. Atthe dassanasilaṃ atthadassi, kin taṃ: ñānaṃ; atthadassi assa atthi ti atthadassimā, ettha ca ²"taṃ tattha gatimā dhitimā^c mutimā atthadassimā 10 samkhātā sabbadhammānaṃ Vidhuro etad abravī" ti idaṃ etassa atthassa sādhaṃ vacanaṃ; *atthadassimā* · *atthadassimā atthadassimanto*, *atthadassimantaṃ* icc ādi netabbaṃ. Pāpaṃ assa atthi ti pāpimā · akusalarāsisamannāgato Māro. Puttā assa atthi ti puttimaṃ · ³bahuputto; ⁴"socati puttehi puttimaṃ" 15 ti ettha hi bahuputto puttimaṃ ti vuccati. Cando assa atthi ti Candimā, cando ti c' ettha candavimānaṃ adhippetam, ⁵candavimānavāsī pana devaputto Candimā ti, tathā hi *cando uggato*, ⁶"pamaṇato cando āyānavitthārato ubbedhato ca ekūnapaññāsayojano, parikkhepato tihi yojanehi unadiyaḍḍhasatayojano" 20 ti ādisu candavimānaṃ cando ti vuttaṃ, ⁷"tathāgataṃ arahantaṃ Candimā saraṇaṃ gato" ti ādisu pana Candadevaputto Candimā ti. Aparo nayo: Cando assa atthi ti candimā, Cando ti c' ettha Candadevaputto adhippeto, tannivāsattāhanabhūtaṃ pana candavimānaṃ candimā ti; tathā hi ⁸"Rāhu Candaṃ pamuñcassu; ⁹Cando maṇimayavimāne vasati" ti ādisu Candadevaputto Cando ti vutto, ¹⁰"yo ha ve daharo bhikkhu yuñjati buddhasāsane so imaṃ lokaṃ pabhāseti abbhā mutto va candimā" ti ādisu pana tannivāsattāhanabhūtaṃ candavimānaṃ candimā ti vuttaṃ, — iti *cando* ti ca *candimā* ti ca Candadevaputtassa pi candavimānassa pi nāman ti veditabbaṃ. 30

Tatra *pāpimā puttimaṃ candimā* ti imāni *pāpasaddādito* ¹¹"tad ass' atthi" icc etasmiṃ atthe pavattassa *imantupaccayassa*

¹ J IV 321²⁴⁻²⁵ (vide n. a). ² J VI 286²⁶⁻²⁷ (Ja). ³ ns cit. babutte ca pasamsāyaṃ nindāyañ cātisāyane | niccayoge ca samsagge hont' ime mantuādayo, Mgv IV 79. ⁴ Sn 34a. ⁵ Spk ad S I 50¹⁷ (Sd § 794). ⁶ (cf. Sv III 66¹¹). ⁷ S I 50²⁴. ⁸ S I 50²⁵. ⁹ cf. Sv III 66⁸. ¹⁰ Dh 382a-d. ¹¹ Kc 366 sqq (Sd § 794).

^a I sui¹ Jāt nhuik yasassimā lañ⁸ rhi eñ¹, ns; cf. 145 n. 1. ^b ita J; Bm bhavan; CeB^ens tavā. ^c sic CeB^ems J; leg. dhīmā [—] cf. Sd § 793.

vasena siddhim upāgatāni ti gahetabbāni. || Nanu ca bho *mantu-* paccayavasena' eva sādhetabbāni ti. | Na · katthaci pi akārantato *mantuno* abhāvā. || ¹Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante pi *pāpa-* *putta-candato* paṭhamam *ikārāgamaṃ* katvā tato *mantupacca-* *yam* katvā sakkā sādhetun ti. | Sakkā · rūpamattasijjhanato; 5 nayo pana sobhaṇo na hoti, tathā hi *pāpa-puttādito* akārantato *ikārāgamaṃ* katvā *mantupaccaye* vidhiyamāne aññehi *guṇa-* *yasādihi* akārantehi *ikārāgamaṃ* katvā *mantupaccayassa* kātabbatāpasaṅgo siyā, na hi anekesu pālisatasahassesu katthaci pi akārantato *guṇa-yasādito* *ikārāgamaṃ* saddhim *mantupac-* 10 *cayo* dissati, atthānattā pana *pāpa-puttādito* akārantato *ikārā-* *gamaṃ* akatvā *imantupaccaye* kate yeva *pāpimā puttimaṃ* ti ādini sijjhanti ti. || Evaṃ sante pi bho kasmā Kaccāyanappa- *karane* *mantupaccayo* va vutto, na *imantupaccayo* ti. | Dvayam pi vuttam eva; kathaṃ ñāyati ti ce, yasmā tattha ²"tapādito 15 si; daṇḍādito ika-i; madhvādito ro; guṇādito vantū" ti imāni cattāri suttāni sannihitatodantasaddabhāvena vatvā majjhe ³"satyādihi mantū" ti aññathā suttam vatvā tato sannihitatod- *antavasena* ⁴"saddhādito nā" ti suttam vuttam, tasmā tattha "satyādihi mantū" ti visadisam katvā vuttassa suttassa vasena 20 *imantupaccayo* ca vutto ti viññāyati; pakati h' esācariyānaṃ yena kenaci akārena attano adhippāyaviññāpanaṃ. Ettha ca dutiyo attho sarasandhivasena gahetabbo; tathā hi 'ssa 'satyā- *dīhi* mantū' ti paṭhamo attho, 'satyādihi imantū' ti dutiyo attho — iti ⁵*seto dhāvati* ti payoge viya "satyādihi mantū" ti sutte 25 bhinnasattisamavetavasena atthadvayapaṭipatti bhavati. Tasmā paramasukhumasugambhīratthavatā anena suttena katthaci *sati gati setu go* icc ādito *mantupaccayo* icchito, katthaci *sati pāpa putta* icc ādito *imantupaccayo* icchito ti datṭhabbaṃ. Yasmā pana *satisaddo* *mantuvasena gati dhi setu go* icc 30 ādihi, *imantuvasena pāpa-puttādihi* ca samānagatikattā tesam pakārabhāvena gahito, tasmā evaṃ suttattho bhavati: "satyā- *dīhimantu*", *satippakārehi* saddehi *mantupaccayo* hoti *imantu-* *paccayo* ca yathārahaṃ 'tad ass' atthi' icc etasmiṃ atthe ti.

¹ ns cit.: cando eva candimā, sakatthe hi mantupaccayo, ikārāgamo ca, akārassa vā ikārādeso ca; imantupaccayo yeva vā, Maṇidīpa. ² Kc 367—370. ³ Kc 371 (Sd § 793). ⁴ Kc 372. ⁵ 1) śvetaḥ + dhāvati, 2) śvā + itaḥ + dhāvati, (ns); Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹⁸, Mmd 316.

Ayaṃ pan' ettha adhippāyo: yathā *satimā* ti ettha *sati* ti ikārantato *mantupaccayo* hoti, tathā *gatimā dhimā setumā gomā* ti ādisu ikāraṇta-ikāraṇta-ukāraṇta-niccokārantato *mantupaccayo* hoti; yathā ca *satimā* ti ettha *sati* ti ikārantato *imantupaccayo*^a hoti, tathā *gatimā pāpimā puttīmā* ti ādisu ikāraṇta-akāraṇta *imantupaccayo* hoti. Evaṃ *satipakārehi* saddehi yathāsambhavaṃ *mantu-imantupaccayā* hontī ti. || Yajj evaṃ, paccayadvayavidhāyakam¹ "daṇḍādito ika-ī" ti suttaṃ viya 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti vattabbaṃ; kasmā nāvocā ti. | Tathā^b 10 avacane kāraṇam atthi: yadi hi "daṇḍādito ika-ī" ti suttaṃ viya 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti suttaṃ vuttaṃ siyā, ekakkhaṇe yeva *imantu-mantūnāṃ* vacanena *daṇḍasaddato* sambhūtaṃ *daṇḍiko daṇḍi* ti rūpadvayam iva *sati-gatī*ādito pi visadisa-rūpadvayam icchitabbaṃ siyā, tañ ca n' atthi, tasmā 'satyādito 15 imantu-mantū' ti na vuttaṃ; api ca tathā vutte bāvakkhara-tāya^c ganthagarutā siyā, yasmā ca suttena nāma appakkharena asandiḍḍhena^d sāravantena gūḷhaninnayena sabbatomukhena anavajjena bhavitabbaṃ, Kaccāyane ca yebhuyyena tādīsāni gambhīratthāni suvisadaññāvisayabhūtāni suttāni dissanti 20 "upādhyadhikissaravacane";^e ³sarā sare lopan" ti ādini, idam pi tesam aññataraṃ, tasmā 'satyādito imantu-mantū' ti na vuttaṃ — evaṃ suttapadese akate pi *imantuno* pi gahaṇattham bhinnasattisamavetavasena "satyādihi mantū" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Aparo⁴ nayo: ⁵"tapādito sī" ti ādisu *todantasaddassa* 25 bahuvacanattatā^f na suṭṭhu pākaṭā · *topaccayassa* ekattha-bavhatthesu vattanato^g; "satyādihi mantū" ti ettha pana *hisad-*dassa bahuvacanattatā atīva pākaṭā, tasmā bahuvacanagga-haṇena *imantupaccayo* hoti ti pi daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Nanu ca bho vinā pi *imantupaccayena* 'pāpam assa atthi ti pāpī, pāpī eva 30 pāpimā' ti sakatthe *māpaccaye* kate yeva *pāpimā puttīmā* ti ādini sijjhanti · ⁶"chaṭṭhamo so parābhavo" ti ettha *mapacca-*yena *chaṭṭhamo* ti padaṃ viyā ti. | Atinayaññū bhavaṃ, Ati-

¹ Kc 368. ² Kc 316. ³ Kc 12. ⁴ ns: saddādhikā-atthādhikānañ³ (kui) | vā | Nās-charā alui chui so nañ⁸ (kui) || ... Nās nhuik "saddādhikā atthādhiko hoti" paribhāsa kui chui so kroñ¹ i nhuik bahuvc anak Ivan phrañ¹ imantu kui yū ra kñ⁸ | ... ⁵ Kc 367. ⁶ Sn 103^b (Sd § 803 cit. et J V 253¹), cf. Bv 2: 142^b 143^a.

^a ns: i nhuik mantupaccayo lañ⁸ rhi kra eñ¹ ... ^b (Bm tasmā). ^c Bm bāvakkharatā. ^d CeBemns asandiṭṭhena (cf. Sv I 282 n. 6, J VI 212 n. 14). ^e Bm upajjhādik^o. ^f Be^{ns} h. l. bahuvacanantatā. ^g Ce^{ns} pavattanato.

nayaññū nāmā ti bhavaṃ vattabbo; na pana bhavaṃ sadda-gatiṃ jānāti, saddagatiyo ca nāma bahuvidhā: tathā hi *chaṭṭho yeva chaṭṭhamo*; ¹"suttam eva suttanto" ti ādisu *purisanayena* yojetabbā saddagati, ²"devo yeva devatā" ti ādisu *kaññānaya* yojetabbā saddagati, ³"diṭṭhi eva diṭṭhigatan" ti ādisu *citta-* 5 *nayena* yojetabbā saddagati; evaṃvidhāsu saddagatisu 'pāpī eva pāpimā' ti ādikaṃ katarāṃ saddagatiṃ vadesi, *satthā rājā brahmā sakhā attā sā pumā* ti ādisu ca katarāṃ saddagatiṃ vadesi, katarasaddantogadhaṃ katarāya ca nāmikapadamālāya yojetabbā maññasī ti. So evaṃ puṭṭho addhā uttarim^a kiñci 10 adisvā tuñhī bhavissati. Tasmā tādiso nayo na gahetabbo, tādīsasmim hi naye *pāpimatā pāpimato* ti ādini rūpāni na sijjhanti, *imantupaccayanayena*^b pana sijjhanti; tasmā ayaṃ eva nayo pasatthataro āyasmantehi sammā citte ṭhapetabbo. Atr' idam nidassanaṃ: ⁴"jāyo hi buddhassa sirīmato ayaṃ Mārassa 15 ca pāpimato parājāyo ugghosayum bodhimaṇḍe pamoditā jayam tadā devagaṇā mahesino" ti ca ⁵"sākhāpattaphalūpeto khān-dhimā va mahādumo" ti ca.

Pāpimā · pāpimā pāpimanto, pāpimantaṃ sesaṃ neyyam. Esa nayo *khandhimā puttīmā* ti ādisu pi. 20

Idāni yathāpāvacaṇaṃ kiñcid eva *Himavantu-satimanā-*dinaṃ visesaṃ brūma: ⁶"Himavanto va pabbato; ⁷satimaṃ bhikkhum; ⁸Bandhumam rājānaṃ; ⁹Candimaṃ devaputtaṃ; ¹⁰satimassa bhikkhuno; ¹¹Bandhumassa rañño; ¹²iddhimassa^c ca parassa ca ekakkhaṇe cittaṃ uppajjati" icc ādiviseso veditabbo. 25 Api c' ettha *āyasmantā* ti dvinnam vattabbavacaṇaṃ, *āyas-*manto ti bahūnaṃ vattabbavacaṇaṃ' ti ayaṃ pi viseso vedi-tabbo; tathā hi ¹³"dvinnam ārocentena āyasmantā dhārentū ti, tiṇṇam ārocentena āyasmanto dhārentū ti vattabban" ti vuttaṃ. *Tiṇṇan* ti c' ettha kathāsisaṃmattaṃ, tena catunnam 30 pi pañcannam pi atirekasatānaṃ pi ti dassitaṃ hoti, bahavo hi upādāya ¹⁴"uddiṭṭhā kho āyasmanto cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādikā pāḷiyo ṭhapitā. Tattha *āyasmantā* t' idam ¹⁵vinayavohāra-

¹ vide § 184. ² Pj I 113²⁹ (Sd § 772; Paṇ V 4: 27). ³ Ps I 71²⁰, cf. As 214¹⁶. ⁴ Ja I 75¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ⁵ A III 43⁴. ⁶ Dh 304^b. ⁷ vide § 251 (Kev 93). ⁸ D II 16⁷. ⁹ S I 50³². ¹⁰ *** (Kev 93). ¹¹ D II 7¹ (contra ib. 16²). ¹² cf. As 421⁴. ¹³ (92³¹). ¹⁴ (92²⁸). ¹⁵ (93¹).

^a (Bemns uttari; = alvan, ns). ^b Bm onaye? ^c = paracittavidū pug-guil eñ¹, ns.

vasena dve yeva sandhāya vuttattā na sabbasādhāraṇaṃ, vinaya-vohāraṃ hi vajjetvā aññasmim vohāre na ppavattati; *āyasmanto* t' idaṃ pana sabbattha pavattati ti dvinnaṃ viseso veditabbo.

Tatra Himāvanto ti idaṃ yebhuyyen' ekavacanaṃ bha-
5 vati, katthaci bahuvacanaṃ pi, tenāha Niruttiṭṭake thero:
Himavā tiṭṭhati Himavanto tiṭṭhanti ti. *Himavanto va pabbato*
ti ayaṃ ekavacananayo yathārutapālivasena gahetabbo, yathā-
rutapālī ca nāma: ¹"dūre santo pakāsanti^a Himavanto va pab-
bato asant' ettha na dissanti rattim khittā yathā sarā; ²ahaṃ
10 tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko Atulo nāma nāmena puñ-
ñavanto jutindharo; ³gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca so^b
isi saddhammadhārako thero Ānando ratanākaro" icc ādi.
Ettha puññavanto ti ādini anekesu thānesu bahuvacanabhā-
vena punappunaṃ vadantāni pi katthaci ekavacanāni honti,
15 ekavacanabhāvo ca nesam gāthāvisaye dissati; tasmā tāni
yathāpāvacanaṃ gahetabbāni.

Evaṃ *Himavantu-satimantusaddādinaṃ* visesaṃ ñatvā
puna līngantavasena dvilīngikapadānaṃ attho ca pakatirūpassa
nāmikapadamālā ca padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā cā vavathape-
20 tabbā^c. Tatra hi *sirimā* ti padaṃ sutisāmaññavasena līngadvaye
vattanato dvidhā bhijjati: *sirimā puriso* ti hi atthe ākārantaṃ
pullīgaṃ, ⁴"Sirimā nāma devī" ti atthe ākārantaṃ itthilīgaṃ,
— ubhayam p' etaṃ ukārantaṭāpakatikam, atha vā pana pac-
chimaṃ ākārantaṭāpakatikam; 'sirī yassa atthi, so sirimā' ti
25 pullīgavasena nibbanaṃ, 'sirī yassā atthi, sā sirimā' ti itthi-
līgavasena nibbanaṃ. Atr' imāni kiñcāpi sutivasena nib-
banaṭṭhavasena ca aññamaññaṃ^d samānatthāni, tathā pi
purisapadattha-itthipadatthavācakattā bhinnatthāni ti veditab-
bāni. Esa nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo.

30 *Sirimā · sirimā sirimanto^e, sirimantaṃ sirimante, sirimatā*
sirimantena guṇavantusaddassēva nāmikapadamālā. *Sirimā ·*
sirimā sirimāyo, sirimaṃ · sirimā sirimāyo, sirimāya vakkha-
mānakaññāyena ñeyyā^g. Evaṃ dvidhā bhinnānaṃ samāna-
sutikasaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālāsu padānaṃ sadisāsadisatā

¹ Dhp 304a-d. ² Bv 20: 10a-d. ³ Th 1049a-d. ⁴ Pva 19²⁵ (Bv 19:14c).

^a ita B^ens (Sd V⁹⁴¹); C^eBm pakāsenti. ^b Th: yo. ^c C^eBm vavathāp^o.
^d C^eBm aññamañña-. ^e (C^e ad. sirimantā). ^f ita C^e; B^e onto (ns om.); (Bm
omantam). ^g Bm ñeyyo.

vavathapetabbā. Samānanibbanaṭṭhassa pi hi asamānasuti-
kassa *sirimā*^a ti saddassa nāmikapadamālāyaṃ padānaṃ imehi
padehi kāci pi samānatā na labbhati. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

sirimā ti padaṃ dvedhā pum-itthiṃ pavattito

bhijjati ti vibhāveyya; ettha pullīgaṃ icchitaṃ. 19 5

Iti *abhibhavitā* padena visadisāni *guṇavā-satimā* dīni padāni das-
sitāni saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi; idāni aparāni pi tabbisadisāni
padāni dassessāma saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi, seyyathidaṃ:

¹rājā ²brahmā sakhā attā ātumā ³sā ⁴pumā rahā

⁵dalhadhammā ca paccakkhadhammā ca vivaṭacchadā 20 10

⁶vattahā ca tathā vuttasirā c' eva yuvā pi ca

⁷maghava-addha-muddhādī viññātabbā vibhāvinā. 21

Ettha *sā* ti padaṃ eva ākārantaṭāpakatikam ākārantaṃ, sesāni
pana ākārantaṭāpakatikāni ākārantaṇi:

Rājā · rājā rājāno, rājānaṃ rājāṃ · rājāno, raññā rājīnā · 15

rājūhi rājūbhi, rañño rājīno · raññaṃ rājūnaṃ rājānaṃ,

raññā · rājūhi rājūbhi, rañño rājīno · raññaṃ rājūnaṃ

rājānaṃ, raññe rājīni · rājusu, bho rāja · bhavanto rājāno

bhavanto rājā iti vā. Ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Niruttiṭṭa-

kādisu *rājā* ti bahuvacanaṃ na āgataṃ, Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana 20

āgataṃ. Kiñcāpi Niruttiṭṭakādisu na āgataṃ, tathā pi ⁸"n' etā-

disā sakhā honti, labbhā me jīvato sakhā" ti pāliyaṃ bahuva-

canekavacanavasena^b *sakhā* ti padassa dassanato *rājā* ti bahu-

vacanaṃ icchitabbam eva, tathā *brahmā attā* icc ādīni pi

bahuvacanāni · taggatikattā, vinā kenaci rūpavisesena. Ettha 25

ca ⁹"gahapatiko nāma thapetvā rājāṃ rājabhogabrāhmaṇaṃ^c

avaseso gahapatiko nāmā" ti dassanato *rājan* ti vuttaṃ, idaṃ

pana Niruttiṭṭake na āgataṃ. ¹⁰"Sabbadattena rājīnā" ti das-

sanato *rājīnā* ti vuttaṃ. ¹¹"Ārādhayati rājānaṃ pūjaṃ labhati

bhuttasū" ti dassanato catutthi-chaṭṭhivasena *rājānaṃ* ti vuttaṃ. 30

¹²Kaccāyanarūpasiddhiganthesu pana *rājena rājehi rājabhi rājesū*

ti padāni vuttāni, Cūlanirutti-Niruttiṭṭakesu tāni nāgatāni; anā-

gatabhāvo yeva tesam yuttataro · pāliyaṃ adassanato. Tasmā

¹ 153¹⁵. ² 157²¹. ³ 159⁹. ⁴ 162¹⁸. ⁵ 163¹⁷. ⁶ 164³⁴. ⁷ 165²¹. ⁸ J III 323¹⁰.

⁹ Vin III 222¹⁸. ¹⁰ J IV 122²⁹. ¹¹ J VI 298¹¹ (Ja). ¹² cf. Rūp 116, 117, 121.

^a Bm sirimaṃ. ^b Bm ad. vā. ^c (vide Sp ad Vin III 221¹⁵) C^e rājāṃ
rājabhoggaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ, B^e rājāṃ rājabhoggaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ (ns om.); Bm
rājā bhogabrahmaṇa.

etth' etāni amhehi na vuttāni; pālinaye hi upaparikkhiyamāne idisāni padāni samāse yeva passāma na pan' aññatra. Atr' ime payogā: ¹"āvuttham [tāva]^a dhammarājenā" ti ca ²"Sivirājena pesito" ti ca ³"Paṭāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṇ" ti ca; ⁵ca ⁴"nikkhamante mahārāje Sivīnaṃ raṭṭhavaḍḍhane" ti ca; evaṃ pālinaye upaparikkhiyamāne *rājenā* ti ādini samāse yeva passāma. Na kevalaṃ pālinaye, porāṇaṭṭhakathānaye pi upaparikkhiyamāne samāse yeva passāma na pan' aññatra. Evaṃ sante pi suṭṭhu upaparikkhitabbam idaṃ ṭhānaṃ; ko hi nāma ¹⁰sāṭṭhakathe tepītake buddhavadācane sabbaso nayaṃ sallakkhetuṃ samattho aññatra pabhinnapaṭisambhidehi khīṇāsavehi. Ettha ca samāsantagatarājasaddassa nāmikapadamālāyo dvidhā vuccante: *okārant'ākārantavasena*. Tatr' *okārantā mahārājo yuvarājo Sivirājo dhammarājo*^b icc evamādayo bhavanti, *ākā-* ¹⁵*rantā* pana *mahārājā yuvarājā Sivirājā dhammarājā* icc evamādayo. Ettha kiñcāpi pāliyaṃ porāṇaṭṭhakathāsu ca *mahārājo* ti ādini na santi, tathā pi ⁶"sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhūtānukampako" ti pāliyaṃ *sabbasakho* ti dassanato *mahārājo* ti ādini pi avassam icchitabbāni. Tathā hi samāsesu *dhamma-* ²⁰*rājena dhammarājassā* ti ādini dissanti, etāni *okārantarūpāni* eva^c, n' *ākārantarūpāni*:

Mahārājo mahārājā, mahārājaṃ mahārāje, mahārājena · mahārāje ²⁵*hi mahārājebhi, mahārājassa mahārājānaṃ, mahārājā mahārājasma mahārājamhā · mahārāje* *hi mahārājebhi, mahārājassa mahārājānaṃ, mahārāje mahārājasmiṃ mahārā-* ³⁰*jamhi · mahārājesu, bho mahārāja bhavanto mahārājā.* Kaccāyana-Cūḷaniruttinayehi pana ⁷*bho mahārājā* iti ekavacana-bahuvacanāni pi daṭṭhabbāni. Yathā *mahārājo* ti *okārantapadassa* vasena, evaṃ *Sivirājo dhammarājo devarājo* ti ādinam ³⁰pi *okārantapadānaṃ* vasena pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ayaṃ pan' *ākārantavasena* nāmikapadamālā:

Mahārājā · mahārājā mahārājāno, mahārājānaṃ mahārā- ³⁵*jaṃ · mahārājāno, mahārāñña mahārājina · mahārājūhi mahārājūbhi, mahārāñño mahārājino · mahārāññaṃ ma-*

¹ S I 33²⁴. ² J VI 492⁹. ³ S I 219⁵. ⁴ J VI 502¹⁶ (*infra* 156⁵). ⁵ Th 648^{ab}. ⁶ (88³³ 89²⁵; 90⁹).

^a Bens om. ^b ita Ce (cf. 154³); Be om. Sivirājo, Bm om. Sivirājo dhammarājo. ^c (Ce yeva).

hārājūnaṃ, mahārāñña · mahārājūhi mahārājūbhi, mahārā- ⁵*rañño mahārājino · mahārāññaṃ mahārājūnaṃ, mahārāñña mahārājini · mahārājusu, bho mahārāja bhavanto mahārā-* ¹⁰*jāno.* Idhā pi ¹pakaraṇadvayanayena *bho mahārājā* iti ekavacana-bahuvacanāni pi daṭṭhabbāni. Yathā ca *mahārājā* ⁵ti *ākārantapadassa* vasena, evaṃ *Sivirājā dhammarājā devarājā* ti ādinam pi *ākārantapadānaṃ* vasena pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Idha aparā pi atthassa pākāṭikaraṇattham kiriyāpadehi saddhiṃ yojetvā *ākārant'okārantānaṃ* missakavasena nāmikapadamālā vuccate: ¹⁰

Mahārājā mahārājo tiṭṭhati · mahārājāno mahārājā tiṭṭhanti, mahārājānaṃ mahārājaṃ passati · mahārājāno mahārāje ¹⁵*passati, mahārāñña mahārājina mahārājena kaṭaṃ · mahārājūhi mahārājūbhi mahārāje* *hi mahārājebhi kaṭaṃ, mahārā-* ²⁰*rañño mahārājino mahārājassa dīyate · mahārāññaṃ mahārājā mahārājasma mahārājamhā nissaṭaṃ · mahārājūhi mahārājūbhi mahārāje* *hi mahārājebhi nissaṭaṃ, mahārāñño mahārājino mahārājassa pariggaho · mahārāññaṃ mahārājūnaṃ* ²⁵*mahārājānaṃ pariggaho, mahārāñña mahārājini mahārāje* ³⁰*mahārājasmiṃ mahārājamhi patiṭṭhitaṃ · mahārājusu mahārājesu patiṭṭhitaṃ, bho mahārāja tvaṃ tiṭṭha · bhonto mahārājāno mahārājā tumhe tiṭṭhathā* ti. Evaṃ *yuvarājā* ³⁵*yuvarājo* ti ādisu pi. || Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: kasmā pakaraṇakattunā imasmiṃ ṭhāne mahanto vāyāmo ca mahanto ca ²⁵parakkamo kato; nanv etesu pi padesu kānici buddhavadācane vijjanti kānici na vijjanti ti. | Viññūhi te evaṃ vattabbā: pakaraṇakattāren' ettha so ca mahanto vāyāmo so ca mahanto parakkamo sāṭṭhakathe navaṅge satthu sāsane saddesu ca atthesu ca sotārānaṃ suṭṭhu kosalluppādanena sāsanaśōpa- ³⁰kārattham kato; yāni c' etāni tena padāni dassitāni, etesu kānici buddhavadācane vijjanti kānici na vijjanti. Ettha yāni buddhavadācane vijjanti, tāni vijjamānavasena gahitāni; yāni na vijjanti, tāni porāṇaṭṭhakathādisu vijjamānavasena pālinayavasena ca gahitāni ti. Atrāyaṃ samkhepato adhippāya- ³⁵vibhāvanā: ²"idaṃ vatvā mahārājā Kaṃso ³Bārāṇasiggaho

¹ (154²⁷). ² J II 403²⁻³. ³ ns cit. Ja II 403⁴ et confert Ja II 40⁴ [Mithilaggaha].

dhañum ¹tūṇiñ ca nikkhippa saṃyamam ajjhupāgami" ti idam ākārantaṃ *mahārājasaddassa* nidassanam, yasmā ²"sabba-sakho" ti pāli vijjati, tasmā tena nayena *mahārājo* ti pi okāranto diṭṭho nāma hoti *purisanayena* yojetabbo ca; ten' eva ca ³"tam 5 abravi maharāj[ān]am"; ⁴"nikkhamante mahārāje" ti ādini dissanti. Evaṃ *mahārājasaddassa* okārantatte siddhe *mahārājā mahārājasma mahārājamhā* ti pañcamiyā ekavacanāñ ca *mahārāje mahārājasmi mahārājamhi* ti sattamiyā ekavacanāñ ca siddhāni eva honti · pāliyaṃ avijjamānānam pi ⁵nayavasena 10 gahetabbattā. *Rājena rājassā* ti ādini pana nayavasena gahe-tabbāni na honti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā *rājā brahmā sakhā attā* icc^b evamādini, *puriso urago* ti ādini viya, aññamaññaṃ sab-bathā sadisāni na honti; tathā hi nesam *raññā brahmunā sakhinā attanā attena sānā pumunā* ti ādini visadisāni^c pi rūpāni bha- 15 vanti, tasmā tāni na sakkā nayavasena jānitum, evaṃ duijānattā pana pāliyaṃ porāṇatṭhakathāsu ca yathārutapadān' eva gahe-tabbāni; *mahārājasaddādinam* pana okārantabhāve siddhe yeva 'purisanayogadhā ime saddā' ti nayagahaṇaṃ dissati. Tasmā amhehi nayavasena *mahārājā mahārājasma* ti ādini vuttāni, 20 yathā hi ⁶"etaṃ^d hi te durājānaṃ yaṃ sesi matasāyikaṃ yassa te kaḍḍhamānassa hatthā daṇḍo na muccati" ti ettha *hatthā* ti, ⁷"attadaṇḍā bhayaṃ jātan" ti ettha pana *daṇḍā* ti ca okār-antassa pañcamiyekavacanassa dassanato ⁸*uragā paṭa[n]gā vihagā* ti ādini pi okārantāni pañcamiyekavacanāni gahetabbāni honti; 25 yathā ca ⁹"dāṭhini^e mātimaññavho^f sigālo mama pāṇado" ti ettha *maññavho* ti, ¹⁰"suddhā suddhehi saṃvāsam kappayavho patissatā" ti ettha pana *kappayavho* ti ca kiriyāpadassa das-sanato *gacchavho bhuñjavho sayavho* ti ādini pi gahetabbāni honti, gaṇhanti ca tādisāni padarūpāni sāsane sukusalā kusalā; 30 tasmā amhehi pi nayaggāhavasena *mahārājā mahārājasma* ti ādini vuttāni. Nayaggāhavasena pana gahaṇe asati katham

¹ ns *conī*. kaṇḍaṇ ca (*cit.* Ja II 403⁶ [*codd.* Bid]: sarasamkhātam kaṇḍaṇ ca). ² 154¹⁷. ³ ***. ⁴ J VI 502¹⁸ (Sd § 355). ⁵ = taggatikanāñ³ ā³ phrañ¹ | vā | tabbhāvabhāvībhāvākāramattopalakkhitanāñ³ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁶ J I 490⁶⁻⁷. ⁷ Sn 935a (ns *cit.* Nidd). ⁸ (94²⁸). ⁹ J II 29¹⁷. ¹⁰ Sn 283ab (*cf.* V42).

a B^{ens} mahārājā (ns: mahārājā | Siñcaya mañ³ krī³ sañ || tam | thui khvye³ ma to² Maddī mi bhurā³ kui, c: J VI 506²⁸ 509²⁸ 510¹). b B^m attā c. c CeB^m ādini viya asadisāni. d CeB^m evaṃ (ns?). e Ce dāṭhi ti. f Ja: omaññittho (Cksp) omaññivho (Bⁱ); ns in J *legerat*: nātimaññi vo.

nāmikapadamālā paripuṇṇā bhavissanti; sati yeva tasmim pari-puṇṇā bhavanti; tathā hi buddhavacane anekasatasahassāni^a nāmikapadāni kiriyāpadāni ca pāṭiekkam pāṭiekkam ekavacana-bahuvacanakāhi sattahi aṭṭhahi vā nāmavibhattihi channavutiyā ca ākhyātikavacanehi yojitāni na santi^b, nayavasena pana santi 5 yeva. Iti nayavasena *mahārājā mahārājasma* ti ādini amhehi ṭhapitāni; *mahārājā tiṭṭhanti*, *mahārājā tumhe tiṭṭhathā* ti imāni pana ¹"atha kho cattāro mahārājā^c mahatiyā ca yakkhasenāya ... mahatiyā ca kumbhaṇḍasenāyā" ti dassanato ²"cattāro te mahārājā samantā caturo disā daddallamānā^d aṭṭhamsu^e vane 10 Kāpilavatthave" ti dassanato^f ca vuttāni; *mahārājan* ti ādini pi pāliñ ca pālinayañ ca disvā eva vuttāni. Asamāse *rājam^g rājenā* ti ādini na passāma, tasmā suṭṭhu vicāretabbam idam ṭhānam, idam hi duddasaṃ vīrajātina jānitabbatṭhānam; sace pañayas-manto buddhavacane vā porāṇikāsu vā aṭṭhakathāsu asamāse *rā-* 15 *jam^g rājenā* ti ādini passeyyātha, tadā sādhuṃ manasikarotha, ko hi nāma sabbappakārena buddhavacane vohārappabhedam jānitum samattho aññatra pabhinnapaṭisambhidehi mahākhināsa-vehi, vuttañ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ³"vītataṇho anādāno nirutti-padakovidō akkharānaṃ sannipātam jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti. 20

Brahmā · brahmā brahmāno, brahmānam brahmaṃ · brah-māno, brahmunā · brahmehi brahmebhi brahmūhi brahmū-bhi, brahmassa brahmuno · brahmānam brahmūnam, brah-munā · brahmehi brahmebhi brahmūhi brahmūbhi, brahmassa brahmuno · brahmānam brahmūnam, brahmani brahmesu^h, 25 bho brahma bho brahme · bhavanto brahmāno — Yamaka-mahātheraruciyā *bho brahmā* iti bahuvacanam vā. Ettha pana ⁴"paṇḍitapurisehi devehi brahmūhi" ti ṭikāvacanassa dassanato, ⁵"brahmūnam vaciḅhoso hoti" ti ca ⁶"brahmūnam vimānādisu chandarāgo kāmāsavo na hoti" ti ca aṭṭhakathāvacanassa das- 30 sanato, ⁷"vihimsasaññi paṇaṇaṃ na bhāsim dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu brahme" ti āhacca bhāsitaṃ ca dassanato *brahmūhi*

¹ D III 194⁴ (Sd § 391). ² D II 258⁶⁻⁷. ³ Dhp 352a-d. ⁴ ***. ⁵ ***. ⁶ *** (Atthasālinī nūhik brahmānam vimānādisu rhi eñ¹, ns). ⁷ S I 138²⁴⁻²⁵ (Sd § 479).

a CeB^m anekasatam saho. b Ce na dissanti. c ns: pāli to² tui¹ nūhik kās cattāro mahārājāno rhi kra eñ¹ (= D *codd.* Bmr). d CeB^{ens} daddaḷha-mānā. e ita B^{ens} (= D); CeB^m āgacchum. f B^m dissanato. g ita CeB^{emns}; ns *cit.* 153²⁶. h B^m brahmasu.

brahmūbhi brahmūnaṃ brahme ti padāni vuttāni, etāni Cūlanirutti-Niruttipīṭaka-Kaccāyanesu na^a āgatāni.

Sakhā · sakhā sakhino sakhāno sakhāyo^b, sakhāṃ sakhāraṃ sakhānaṃ · sakhino sakhāno sakhāyo, sakhinā · sakhārehi sakhārebhi sakhehi sakhebhi, sakhissa sakhino · sakhinaṃ sakhārānaṃ sakhānaṃ, sakhārasma sakhinā · sakhārehi sakhārebhi sakhehi sakhebhi, sakhissa sakhino · sakhinaṃ sakhārānaṃ sakhānaṃ, sakhe · sakhesu sakhāresu, bho sakha bho sakhā bho sakhi^c bho sakhe · bhavanto sakhino sakhāno sakhāyo — Yamakamahātheramatena *bho sakhā* iti [Manojajātake]^d bahuvacanaṃ vā. || 'Pāliyaṃ pana Suvannakakka-
 5 *ṭajātake* ¹"hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsi" ti dīghavasena vutto *sakhāsaddo* ālapanekavacanaṃ, tasmā Yamakamahātheranayo na yujjati' ti ce, | no na yujjati: yasmā ²"n' etādisā sakhā honti
 15 *labbhā me jīvato sakhā*" ti Manojajātake *sakhāsaddo* ekavacanaṃ pi hoti bahuvacanaṃ pi, tathā hi tattha paṭhamapāde bahuvacanaṃ dutiyapāde pan' ekavacanaṃ, tasmā Yamakamahātherena paccattālanabahuvacanaṭṭhāne *sakhāsaddo* vutto.
 Ettha ca ³"sabbamitto sabbasakho sabbabhūtānukampako"
 20 ti pāṭhānulomena samāse labbhamānassa *sakhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā bhavati: *sabbasakho sabbasakhā, sabbasakhaṃ sabbasakhe* ti ādinā *purisanayena*. Atrāyaṃ samāsaviggaho: sabbesaṃ janānaṃ sakhā, sabbe vā janā sakhino etassā ti sabbasakho, yathā *sabbaveri* ti.

25 *Attā · attā attāno, attānaṃ attāṃ · attāno, attanā attena · attanehi attanebhi, attano attānaṃ, attanā · attanehi attanebhi, attano attānaṃ, attani attanesu, bho attā · bhavanto attā bhonto attāno*. Ettha pana ⁴"attāṃ niraṃkatvā[na] piyāni^e sevati; ⁵sace gacchasi Pañcālaṃ khippam attāṃ jahissasi
 30 *migaṃ panthānupannaṃ^f va mahantaṃ bhayaṃ essati*" ti pālīsu *attan* ti dassanato *attan* tidha^g vuttaṃ, ⁶"attena vā attaniyena vā" ti pālīdassanato pana *attanā* ti. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana *attassā* ti catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ ekavacanaṃ āgataṃ, etaṃ Kaccāyane

¹ J III 293²⁰, cf. Sd § 479 (ns: "hare sakhā" nhuik upendavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ chandānurakkhaṇadīgha lañ³ hū ra eñ¹). ² J III 323¹⁰ (Sd § 391). ³ (154¹⁷). ⁴ J III 280⁴. ⁵ J VI 416¹⁰⁻¹⁷. ⁶ M I 297³⁷.

^a Bm om. ^b ita CeBemns (Sd § 392, 394). ^c (Bc ad. bho sakhi, vide Kev 113). ^d Ce om (158¹⁵). ^e Bm om. piyāni ... catutthi 158²⁰⁻²³. ^f ita Bcns; Ce bandhānubandhaṃ (Bm om.). ^g Bc ti idha.

Niruttipīṭake ca na dissati, ¹katthaci pana *attasū* ti āgataṃ; sabbān' etāni sātṭhakathaṃ jīnatantiṃ oloketvā gahetabbāni.

Ātumā · ātumā ātumāno, ātumānaṃ ātumaṃ · ātumāno, ātumena · ātumehi ātumebhi ti ādinā *purisanayena* vatvā
 bho ātuma · bhavanto ātumā ātumāno ti vattabbaṃ. Tatra ⁵
attasaddassa samāse *bhāvitatto bhāvitattā, bhāvitattaṃ bhāvitatte, bhāvitattena · bhāvitattehi bhāvitattebhi* ti *purisanayen'* eva nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Sā · sā sāno, sānaṃ sāne, sānā · sānehi sānebhi, sāssa sānaṃ, sānā · sānehi sānebhi, sāssa sānaṃ, sāne sānesu, 10
bho sā bhavanto sāno. Sā vuccati sunakho. Ettha ca ²"na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti; ³sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti nidassanapadāni. ⁴Keci pana *sāsaddassa* dutiyā-tatīyādisu *saṃ se, senā* ti ādinī rūpāni vadanti; tan na yuttaṃ, na hi tāni *saṃ se, senā* ti ādinī rūpāni buddhavacane c' eva aṭṭhakathā-
 15 *disu* ca Niruttipīṭake ca dissanti. Evaṃ pana Niruttipīṭake vuttaṃ: *sā tiṭṭhati sāno tiṭṭhanti, sānaṃ passati sāne passati, sānā kataṃ · sānehi kataṃ sānebhi kataṃ, sāssa dīyate sānaṃ dīyate, sānā nissaṭaṃ · sānehi nissaṭaṃ sānebhi nissaṭaṃ, sāssa pariggaho sānaṃ pariggaho, sāne patiṭṭhitaṃ sānesu patiṭṭhi-*
 20 *taṃ, bho sā bhavanto sāno* ti. Tasmā Niruttipīṭake vuttanayen' eva nāmikapadamālā gahetabbā. Atr' idaṃ vattabbaṃ: yathā ⁶"sehi dārehi asantutṭho"^a ti ādisu pulliṅge vattamānassa 'sako' iti atthavācakassa *sasaddassa* 'attano ayan ti so' ti etasmiṃ atthe so sā, saṃ se, sena · sehi sebhī, sāssa
 25 *sānaṃ, sā sasmā samhā · sehi sebhī, sāssa sānaṃ, se sasmim samhi · sesū* ti *purisanayena* rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā sunakhavācakassa *sāsaddassa* rūpāni bhavanti; yathā vā ⁶"hiṃsanti attasambhūtā tacasāraṃ va saṃ phalaṃ; ⁷sāni kammāni tap-penti; ⁸Kosalaṃ sen' asantutṭhaṃ jīvagāhaṃ agāhayi" ti ādisu
 30 *napumsakaliṅge* vattamānassa 'sakam' icc atthavācakassa *sasaddassa* *saṃ · sāni sā, saṃ · sāni se, sena · sehi sebhī, sāssa sānaṃ, sā sasmā samhā · sehi sebhī, sāssa sānaṃ, se sasmim samhi · sesū* ti *cittanayena* rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā sunakha-

¹ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-kyam³ nhuik, ns (cf. Rūp 125). ² D I 166⁸. ³ S I 176¹². ⁴ = akhyui¹ so rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns (Rūp 144). ⁵ Sn 108a. ⁶ S I 70³⁴. ⁷ J II 7²⁷. ⁸ J II 22²³.

^a CeBens santutṭho.

vācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti^a. | Evaṃ sante kasmā tehi ācariyehi dutiyā-tatīyāthāne sam se, senā ti vuttam, kasmā ca pañcamīthāne sā sasmā samhā ti vuttam, sattamīthāne ca se sasmim samhī ti ca vuttam. | Sabbam etam akāraṇam: 5 takkagāhamattena gahitakam^b akāraṇam; sunakhavācako hi sāsaddo ākārantatāpakatiko na purisa-cittasaddādayo viya akārantatāpakatiko, yāya imassa idisāni rūpāni siyūm; sā ca pakati n' atthi, na c' eso rājā brahmā sakhā attā icc evamādayo viya paṭhamam ākārantabhāve thatvā pacchā paṭiladdhaākāran- 10 tato^c, atha kho, nīccam okārantatāpakatiko gosaddo viya, nīccam ākārantatāpakatiko, nīccam ākārantatāpakatikassa ca evarūpāni rūpāni^d na santi; tasmā Niruttipītake pabhinnapaṭi-sambhidena āyasmatā Mahākaccāyanena na vuttāni. | Sace pi maññeyyūm 'attam attenā ti ca dassanato sam senā ti imāni 15 pana gahetabbāni' ti, | na gahetabbāni · rājā brahmā sakhā attā sā punā icc evamādinam^e aññamaññam padamālāvasena visadisattā nayavasena gahetabbākārassa asambhavato, idise hi thāne nayaggāhavasena gahānam nāma sadosam yeva siyā; tasmā nayaggāhavasena pi na gahetabbāni. Aparam pi atra 20 vattabbam: yathā hi ¹"sāhi nārihi te yanti" ti vutte 'attano nārī ti sā nārī' ti evamatthavato itthilīngassa kaññāsaddena sadisassa sāsaddassa sā · sā sāyo, sam · sā sāyo, sāya · sāhi sābhi, sāya sānam, sāya · sāhi sābhi, sāya · sānam, sāya sāyam · sāsū ti kaññānayena rūpāni bhavanti, na tathā imassa suna- 25 khavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpāni bhavanti. | Evaṃ sante kasmā te ācariyā tatīyābahuvacanaṭṭhāne^f ca sāhi sābhi ti rūpāni icchanti kasmā ca sattamībahuvacanaṭṭhāne sāsū ti. | Idam pi akāraṇam · ākārantapullīngattā^g. | Kasmā ca pana catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanaṭṭhāne pubbakharassa rassavasena sassa iti 30 rūpam icchanti. | Idam pi akāraṇam · sunakhavācakassa sāsaddassa ākārantatāpakatikattā, ākārantatāpakatikassa ca sāsaddassa, yathā ākārantatāpakatikassa purisasaddassa puri-sassā ti catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanaṭṭhānam bhavati, evarūpassa rūpassa ²abhāvato; ten' eva āyasmā Mahākaccāno Niruttipītake

¹ ***. ² ns: samyug āgum nhoṇ³ rā rassa apru ma mrai hū lui.

^a (Bm santi, cf. 160¹³). ^b ita Bm; CeBens gahitam. ^c dedi; CeBemns oantatā. ^d Bm om. ^e dedi; CeBemns evamādinī. ^f (Be tatīyā-hi-bhi-bahuvacanaṭṭhāne). ^g Bm ākārantassa pullīngattā.

sunakhavācakassa sāsaddassa rūpam dassento catutthi-chaṭṭhe-kavacanaṭṭhāne pubbakharassa dīghavasena sassa iti rūpam āha. | Kasmā ca pana te ācariyā catutthekavacanaṭṭhāne sāya 5 iti rūpam icchanti. | Idam pi akāraṇam; thapetvā hi ākāran-titthilīnge ghasaññato^a ākārato paresam nādinam āyādesaṇ⁵ ca ākārantato pun-napumsakalīngato parassa catutthekavacana- 10 nassa āyādesaṇ ca ākārantapullīnge aghato ākārato^b parassa catutthekavacanaṇṇa katthaci pi āyādeso na dissati, Niruttipītake ca tādīsam rūpam na vuttam — avacanam yeva yuttataram · buddhavadane aṭṭhakathādisu ca anāgamanato, yā pan' 10 amhehi Niruttipītakam nissāya buddhavadanaṇṇa ca sunakhavācakassa sāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuttā, sā yeva sārato paccetabbā. Etthā pi nānāatthesu vattamānānam līngattaya-pariyāpannānam sā so sam icc etesam tiṇṇam padānam pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāsu padānam sadisāsadisatā datṭhabbā. 15 || Ettha siyā: yo tumhehi sāsaddo ¹"tamsaddatthe ca sunakhe ca sakam icc atthe ca vattatī" ti icchito, katham tam "sā" ti vutte yeva 'imassa atthassa vācako' ti jānanti ti. | Na jānanti; payogavasena pana jānanti lokiyaṇā c' eva paṇḍitā ca, payogavasena hi ²"sā Maddi nāgam ārukkhi^c nātibaddham va^d kuñ- 20 jaran" ti ādisu sāsaddassa tamsaddatthatā viññāyati, evam sāsaddo tamsaddatthe ca vattati, ³"na yattha sā upaṭṭhito hoti; ⁴Bhagavato sājātim^e pi sutvā sattā amatarasabhāgino bhavanti" ti ādisu sāsaddassa sunakhavācakatā viññāyati; ⁵"annam tava-y-idam^f pakatam yasassi tam khajjare bhuñjare 25 piyyare ca, jānāsi mam tvam paradattūpajivim, uttiṭṭhapinḍam labhatam ⁶sapāko" ti ettha pana 'sāsaddassa rassabhāvaka- 30 raṇena sapāko ti pālī thitā' ti attham agahetvā 'sānam sunakhānam idam [cittam]^g san' ti sam iti attham gahetvā 'sam pacatī ti sapāko' ti vuttan ti datṭhabbam; aṭṭhakathāyam pana ⁷"sapāko 30 ti sapākacaṇḍālo" icc eva vuttam, tam pi^h etam ev' attham dīpeti — evam sāsaddo sunakhe ca vattati; ⁸"sāⁱ dārā jantu-

¹ cf. 162⁵. ² J VI 591⁶. ³ D I 166⁸. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J IV 380¹²⁻¹⁵. ⁶ ns cit. "Jat-ṭikā": ... sunakhe māretvā pacitvā khādanakacaṇḍālo. ⁷ Ja IV 380²⁰ (ns cit. et Pj II 184¹²: sapāko pro sopāko). ⁸ ***.

^a CeBm ghasaññato. ^b (Be ākārantato). ^c ita Bm; CeBens ārūhi. ^d Ce nātibandham va, Bm nātibandhava; leg. nātivaddh^o (= J); ns cit.: nātibaddham v. k. ti apagatabaddham | Jat-aṭṭhakathā. ^e Bm sājati. ^f (Be tavēdam). ^g Bens om. ^h Bm om. ⁱ (Bens sakā).

naṃ piyā" ti vutte pana 'sakā dārā sattānaṃ piyā' ti atthadī-
panavasena sāsaddassa sakavācakatā paññāyati — evaṃ sā-
saddo sakam icc atthe ca vattati; iti sāsaddaṃ payogavasena
'idisatthassa vācako' ti jānanti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

5 *tamsaddatthe* ca sunakhe sakasmim pi ca vattati
sāsaddo, so ca kho ñeyyo payogānaṃ vasena ve. 22
Ettha ca pāliyaṃ ¹"na yattha sā upatṭhito hoti" ti ekavaca-
nappayogadassanato ca, ²"asantā kira maṃ jammā tātā tātā
ti bhāsare rakkhasā puttārūpena sā va vārenti sūkaran" ti
10 bahuvacanappayogadassanato ca, Niruttipītake *sāno* icc ādi-
dassanato ca *sā · sā sāno, sānaṃ sāne, sānā* ti ādinā sunakha-
vācakassa sāsaddassa nāmikapadamālā kathitā.

Idāni ³*pumasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Pumā · pumā pumāno, pumānaṃ pumāne, pumānā pumunā
15 *pumena · pumānehi pumānebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ,*
pumānā pumunā · pumānehi pumānebhi, pumassa pumunō ·
pumānaṃ, pumāne pumānesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumā
pumāno — bho pumā iti bahuvacananayo pi ñeyyo. Ettha
pana ⁴"thiyo tassa pajāyanti na pumā jāyare kule yo jānaṃ
20 pucchito pañhaṃ aññathā naṃ viyākare" ti ayaṃ pālī *pumā-*
saddassa bahuvacanabhāvasādhikā. Kaccāyane ⁵*he pumaṃ* iti
sānusvāraṃ^a ālapanekavacanāṃ dissati, tad anekesu pālippade-
sesu ca atṭhakathāsu ca sānusārānaṃ^b ālapanavacanānaṃ adas-
sanato idha na vadāmi; upaparikkhitvā, yuttaṃ ce, gahetabbam
25 — ⁶"yasassi naṃ paññavantam visayhā" ti ettha pana chandānu-
rakkhaṇattham āgamavasena evānusāro^b hoti na sabhāvato ti
datṭhabbam. Ayaṃ ākārantavasena nāmikapadamālā. ⁷"Soḷas-
itthisahassānaṃ na vijjati pumo tadā ahorattānaṃ accayena ñi-
batto aham ekako" ti ca ⁸"yathā balākayonimhi na vijjati pumo
30 sadā megheṣu gajjāmānesu gabbhaṃ gaṇhanti tā tadā"^c ti ca pā-
līdassanato pana okārantavasena pi nāmikapadamālā veditabbā:

Pumo pumā, pumaṃ pume, pumena · pumehi pumebhi, pu-
massa pumānaṃ, pumā pumasmā pumamhā · pumehi pu-
mebhi, pumassa pumānaṃ, pume pumasmim pumamhi ·
35 *pumesu, bho puma · bhavanto pumā — bho pumā* iti vā.

¹ (161²²). ² S I 176¹⁴⁻¹⁵ + 176¹³. ³ (cf. Kc 152—159). ⁴ J III 459¹³⁻¹⁴.

⁵ Kev 153. ⁶ (147³). ⁷ Cp III 6: 2a—d. ⁸ Ap 42¹¹⁻¹² (Sd § 266, 672).

^a ita Bm; CeBens sānusāraṃ. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Ap: sadā.

Evaṃ *pumasaddassa* dvidhā nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Idāni
missakanayo^a vuccate:

Pumā pumo · pumāno pumā, pumānaṃ pumaṃ · pumāne
pume, pumānā pumunā pumena · pumānehi pumānebhi
pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ, pumānā 5
pumunā pumā pumasmā pumamhā · pumānehi pumānebhi
pumehi pumebhi, pumassa pumuno · pumānaṃ, pumāne
pume pumasmim pumamhi · pumānesu pumesu, bho puma ·
bhavanto pumāno bhavanto pumā bho pumāno — bho pumā
iti vā. 10

Idāni *rahasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate, rahā vuccati
pāpadhammo:

Rahā · rahā rahino, rahānaṃ rahāne, rahinā · rahinehi rahi-
nebhi, rahassa rahānaṃ, rahā · rahānehi rahānebhi, rahassa
rahānaṃ, rahāne rahānesu, bho raha · bhavanto rahino 15
bhavanto rahā.

Idāni *daḷhadhammasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Daḷhadhammā · daḷhadhammā daḷhadhammāno, daḷhadham-
mānaṃ daḷhadhammāne, daḷhadhamminā · daḷhadhammehi
daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadhammassa daḷhadhammānaṃ, da- 20
ḷhadhamminā · daḷhadhammehi daḷhadhammebhi, daḷhadham-
massa daḷhadhammānaṃ, daḷhadhamme daḷhadhammesu,
bho daḷhadhamma^b · bhavanto daḷhadhammāno bhavanto
daḷhadhammā — bho daḷhadhammāno bho daḷhadhammā
iti bahuvacanaṃ viññeyyaṃ. Evaṃ *paccakkhadhammasaddassa* 25
nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha ca ¹"seyyathā pi bhikkhave
cattāro dhanuggahā daḷhadhammā" ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ. Imis-
saṃ pana pāliyaṃ *daḷhadhammā* iti bahuvacanavasena āgatattā
daḷhadhammasaddo ākāraṇto ti pi okāraṇto ti pi appasiddho ·
tadantānaṃ bahuvacanabhāve tulyarūpattā; tathā pi amhehi 30
padamālā ākārantavasena^c eva^c yojitā, ²idisesu hi thānesu *daḷha-*
dhammasaddo ākāraṇto ti pi okāraṇto ti pi vattum yujjat' eva ·
aparivyattarūpattā, aññasmim pana^d pālīpadesa atīva parivyatto
huvā okārantadaḷhadhammasaddo dvidhā dissati: guṇasadda-paṇ-
ṇattivācakasaddavasena. Tattha ³"issatthe c' asmi kusalo daḷha- 35

¹ S II 265²⁷. ² = samās arā tui¹ nhuik, ns. ³ J VI 77²⁵.

^a Bm onayena (?). ^b (Cc ad. daḷhadhammā). ^c ns om. eva. ^d Bm om.

dharmo ti vissuto" ti ettha *daḥhadhammasaddo okāranto* guṇa-saddo, ¹"Bārāṇasiyaṃ Daḥhadhammo nāma rājā rajjaṃ kāresi" ti ettha pana paṇṇattivācakasaddo; evaṃ okāranto *daḥhadhammasaddo* dvidhā diṭṭho. Tassa pana *daḥhadhammo daḥhadhammā*,
 5 *daḥhadhammaṃ daḥhadhamme* ti *purisa*ṇayena nāmikapadamālā ñeyyā; ākāranto kārantaṇaṃ vasena missakapadamālā^a ca, kathaṃ:

Daḥhadhammā daḥhadhammo · daḥhadhammāno daḥhadhammā, daḥhadhammānaṃ daḥhadhammaṃ · daḥhadhammāne^b
 10 *daḥhadhamme, daḥhadhamminā daḥhadhammena · daḥhadhammehi daḥhadhammebhi, daḥhadhammassa daḥhadhammānaṃ, daḥhadhamminā daḥhadhammā daḥhadhammasmā*
daḥhadhammamhā · daḥhadhammehi daḥhadhammebhi, daḥhadhammassa daḥhadhammānaṃ, daḥhadhamme daḥhadhammasmim
 15 *daḥhadhammamhi · daḥhadhammesu, bho daḥhadhamma · bhavanto daḥhadhammāno bhavanto^c daḥhadhammā* ti. Evaṃ paccakkhadhammā paccakkhadhammo ti missakapadamālā ca yojetabbā.

Idāni *vivaṭacchadasadda*ssa nāmikapadamālā vuccate^d:
 20 *Vivaṭacchadā · vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchadāno, vivaṭacchadānaṃ vivaṭacchadāne, vivaṭacchadena · vivaṭacchadehi vivaṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭacchadānaṃ, vivaṭacchadā · vivaṭacchadehi vivaṭacchadebhi, vivaṭacchadassa vivaṭacchadānaṃ, vivaṭacchade vivaṭacchadesu, bho vivaṭacchada ·*
 25 *bhavanto vivaṭacchadā bhavanto vivaṭacchadāno.* Ayaṃ nāmikapadamālā ²"sace pana agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajati, arahaṃ hoti sammāsambuddho loke vivaṭacchadā" ti pāḷidassanato ākāranta vasena kathitā, ³"loke vivaṭacchado" ti pi pāḷidassanato pana okāranta vasena pi kathetabbā: *vivaṭacchado vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadaṃ vivaṭacchade* ti, missakavasena pi kathetabbā: *vivaṭacchadā vivaṭacchado · vivaṭacchadāno vivaṭacchadā, vivaṭacchadānaṃ vivaṭacchadaṃ · vivaṭacchadāne vivaṭacchade* ti.

Idāni *vattahasadda*ssa nāmikapadamālā vuccate, Vattahā
 35 ti Sakko^e:

¹ Ja III 385¹⁰. ² D I 89⁷ (Sv; Pj II 450²⁸). ³ Sv (pt) *ad* D II 16²⁴ (Sd § 176).

^a (Bm missapadamālā). ^b Be om. ^c Bm om. ^d Bmns vuccati.

^e *dedi* (: Vatrabbū 78⁵⁻¹⁵); CeBemns satto (= sattavā, ns).

Vattahā vattahāno, vattahānaṃ vattahāne, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattahino vattahānaṃ, vattahānā · vattahānehi vattahānebhi, vattahino vattahānaṃ, vattahāne vattahānesu, bho vattaha bhavanto vattahāno atha vā *bho vattahā bho vattahāno* icc api.

Idāni *vuttasirasadda*ssa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Vuttasirā · vuttasirā vuttasirāno, vuttasirānaṃ vuttasirāne, vuttasirānā · vuttasirānehi vuttasirānebhi, vuttasirassa vuttasirānaṃ, vuttasirā · vuttasirehi^a vuttasirebhi^a, vuttasirassa vuttasirānaṃ, vuttasire vuttasiresu, bho vuttasira · bhavanto
 10 *vuttasirāno.* ¹"Vuttasiro" ti okāranta pāṭho pi dissati.

Idāni *yuvasadda*ssa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Yuvā · yuvā yuvāno yuvānā, yuvānaṃ yuvaṃ · yuvāne yuve, yuvānā yuvena yuvānena · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi yuvebhi, yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṃ yuvānaṃ, yuvānā
 15 *yuvānasmā yuvānamhā · yuvānehi yuvānebhi yuvehi yuvebhi, yuvānassa yuvassa · yuvānānaṃ yuvānaṃ, yuvāne yuvānasmim yuvānamhi yuve yuvasmim yuvamhi · yuvānesu yuvāsu yuvesu, bho yuva yuvāna · bhavanto yuvāno.* Imas-
 20 mim thāne ekadesena ākārantaṇaṃ ca sabbathā okārantaṇaṃ ca ekadesena ca okārantaṇaṃ ti tayo nayā dissanti. *Maghavasadda*ssa pi *maghavā · maghavā maghavāno maghavānā* ti ādinā *yuvasadda*ssēva nāmikapadamālāyojanaṃ kubbanti garū, Niruttipītake pana *maghavā tiṭṭhati maghavanto tiṭṭhanti, maghavantaṃ passati maghavante^b passati, maghavatā kataṃ · magha-*
 25 *vantehi kataṃ maghavantebhi kataṃ, maghavato diṃgate maghavantaṇaṃ diṃgate, maghavatā nissaṭaṃ · maghavantehi nissaṭaṃ maghavantebhi nissaṭaṃ, maghavato pariggaho maghavantaṇaṃ pariggaho, maghavati patiṭṭhitaṃ maghavantesu patiṭṭhitaṃ, bho maghavā bhavanto maghavanto* ti *guṇavāp*adanayena vuttaṃ,
 30 tathā Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pi; taṃ pāḷiyā saṃsandati sameti, pāḷiyaṃ hi ²"Sakko Mahāli devānaṃ indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma māṇavo ahosi, tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati" ti vuttaṃ, etena 'Magho ti nāmaṃ assa atthi ti Maghavā' ti atthiatthavācaka *vantu*paccayavasena padasiddhi dassitā hoti,
 35 tasmāssa *guṇavantu*sadda^assa viya ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

¹ M II 168¹⁸ (Sd V 176). ² S I 230²¹.

^a *ita* CeBem, cf. 166²⁸. ^b *ita* Ce; Bm maghavanto; Be(ns) om.

Idāni *addhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate; *addha-*
sa'ddassa hi yaṃ kāle magge ca vattamānassa ¹"atīto addhā;
²dīgho^a addhā suduggamo" ti ādisu *addhā* ti paṭhamantaṃ
 rūpaṃ dissati, taṃ ³"addhā idaṃ mantapadaṃ sududdasan"
 5 ti ādisu ekaṃsatthe vattamānena *addhā* ti nipātapadena samā-
 naṃ, nipātānaṃ pana padamālā na rūhati nāmikānaṃ yeva rūhati:

Addhā · addhā addhāno, addhānaṃ addhāne, addhunā ·
addhānehi addhānebhi, addhuno addhānaṃ, addhunā ·
addhānehi addhānebhi, addhuno addhānaṃ, addhani ad-

10 *dhāne · addhānesu, bho addha · bhavanto addhā addhāno.*
 Ettha kiñci payogaṃ dassessāma: ⁴"tayo addhā; ⁵addhānaṃ
 vītivatto; ⁶iminā dīghena addhunā; ⁷dīghassa addhuno accayena;
⁸pathaddhuno pannarase va cando; ⁹ahū atitam-addhāne sa-
 maṇo khantidipano; ¹⁰addhāne gacchante na^b paññāyissati" icc
 15 ādayo ñeyyā. Ayam pi pan' ettha nīti veditabbā: *addhānaṃ*
 ti dutiyekavacanantavasena catutthi-chaṭṭhibahuvacanavasena
 ca vuttaṃ rūpaṃ ¹¹"addhānamaggaṭṭipanno hoti" ti ādisu
 dīghamaggavācakena *addhānaṃ* ti napuṃsakena sadisaṃ su-
 tisāmaññavasenā ti.

20 Idāni *muddhasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Muddhā · muddhā muddhāno, muddhaṃ · muddhe mud-
dhāne, muddhānā · muddhānehi muddhānebhi, muddhassa
muddhānaṃ, [muddhā]^c muddhānā · muddhehi^d muddhe-
bhi^d, muddhassa muddhānaṃ, muddhani muddhānesu, bho

25 *muddha · bhavanto muddhā muddhāno.* Evaṃ *abhibhavitā-*
 padena visadisapadāni bhavanti.

Iti nānāyeyhi pi^e *abhibhavitā* padena sadisāni ¹²*vattā*dīni,
 visadisāni ¹³*gunavā*dīni ¹⁴*rājā sā* icc ādīni ca ākāranta padāni
 dassitāni saddhiṃ nāmikapadamālāhi.

30 Ettha yogaṃ sace poso kare paṇḍitajātiko,
 tassa vohārabhedeṣu ¹⁵vijambhe ñāṇaṃ uttamaṃ. 23

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-

¹ D III 216¹⁶. ² J VI 554²⁹. ³ J VI 414²⁴. ⁴ D III 216¹⁶. ⁵ ***.

⁶ A V 270³⁰, M I 82¹. ⁷ D III 84²⁷. ⁸ J IV 384²⁰ (Pv 431^d). ⁹ J III 43¹.

¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ D I 15. ¹² (139⁷ sqq). ¹³ (145²³ sqq). ¹⁴ (153¹⁵, 159⁹). ¹⁵ yojana-

vitthate manosilātale taruṇasīhassa vijambhanam iva, ns.

^a J: ad. c'. ^b Bens om. ^c ita Ce; Bem(ns) om. ^d ita CeBem, cf
 165⁹. ^e Bm nānāyey, om. pi.

naṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo ākā-
 rantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā vibhāgo nāma
 chaṭṭho paricchedo.

Ukāranta-avaṇṇantatāpakatikam ākāranta pullīṅgam niṭṭhitam.

VII.

Atha pubbācariyamataṃ purecamaṃ katvā niggahitanta- 5
 pullīṅgānaṃ *bhavanta karonta* icc ādikassa pakatirūpassa nā-
 mikapadamālā^a vakkhāma:

¹*gacchaṃ^b mahaṃ caraṃ tiṭṭhaṃ dadaṃ bhuñjaṃ suṇaṃ pacamaṃ*
jayamaṃ jaramaṃ cavamaṃ miyamaṃ saramaṃ kubbaṃ japamaṃ vajamaṃ. 1

Gacchaṃ gacchanta · gacchantā, gacchantamaṃ gacchante, 10
gacchatā · gacchantehi gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa ·
gacchantānaṃ gacchatamaṃ, gacchatā · gacchantehi gacchan-
tebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantānaṃ gacchatamaṃ,
gacchati (gacchante)^c · gacchantesu, bho gacchaṃ^d gac-
chā · bhavanto gacchanta. Gacchādīni aññāni ca tamsa- 15

disāni evamaṃ ñeyyānī ti Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Kiñcāp' ettha
 tatiyekavacanaṭṭhānādisu *gacchantena, gacchantā gacchantasmā*
gacchantamhā, gacchantasmim gacchantamhī ti imāni padāni
 nāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha payogadassanato gahetabbāni.
 Tatra Yamakamahātherena ālapanavacanaṭṭhāne yeva *gac-* 20
chanta mahanta caranta ti ādīnaṃ^e bahuvacanattaṃ kathitaṃ,
 paccattavacanaṭṭhāne ekavacanattaṃ; ke(hi)ci pana paccatta-
 vacanaṭṭhāne ekavacana-bahuvacanattaṃ, ālapanavacanaṭṭhāne
 bahuvacanattaṃ yeva kathitaṃ, *gacchaṃ mahaṃ carana* ti ādī-
 naṃ pana ālapanaṭṭhāne ekavacanattaṃ; mayamaṃ pana buddha- 25
 vacane anekāsu c' aṭṭhakathāsu^f 'gacchanta, mahanta' ti ādīnaṃ
 bahuvacanappayogānaṃ 'gacchaṃ mahaṃ' icc ādīnañ ca sā-
 nussārālapane kavacanappayogānaṃ^g adassanato ²"gacchanta
 (so) Bhāradvāja^h; ³sa gacchaṃ na nivattati; ⁴mahanta lokasan-

¹ Rūp 108 ad Kc 187; Karika 183. ² J VI 532¹². ³ J IV 494² (*supra*
 35⁷). ⁴ Ja II 205⁷.

^a Bens omālaṃ (191⁷). ^b Rūp: evamaṃ. ^c ita Ce; Bem(ns) om. ^d Ce gaccha;
 Bm om.; Be ad. bho. ^e (Bm ādīna). ^f Be cāṭṭhak^o. ^g Bens sānussārālo.
^h vide 80²⁸.

nivāso" ti ādinam pana paccattekavacanappayogānañ ñeva dassanato tādisāni rūpāni anijjhānakkhamāni viya maññāma. Niruttipiṭake paccattālapanaṭṭhāne^a *mahanto bhavanto caranto* ti ādinam bahuvacanattam eva kathitam na ekavacanattam, 5 tathā hi tattha ¹"maham bhavam caram tiṭṭhan" ti gātham vatvā *maham tiṭṭhati mahanto tiṭṭhanti* ti ca *bho mahā bhavanto mahanto* ti ca *bhavam tiṭṭhati bhavanto tiṭṭhanti* ti ca ādi vuttam. Ettha pana *bhavam bhavanto* ti padāni, yattha 'honto hontā' ti kiriyattham na vadanti, tattha ²"bhavam Kaccāno; 10 ³mā bhavanto evam avacutthā" ti ādisu viya aññasmim atthe patanato ekavacana-bahuvacanāni bhavanti, tasmā, ⁴"santo sappurisā loke" ti ettha *santo* ti padassa viya ⁵"arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ettha *arahanto* ti padassa viya ca, *bhavanto* ti padassa bahuvacanattam nijjhānakkhamam, *mahanto* 15 *caranto tiṭṭhanto* ti ādinam pana bahuvacanattam na nijjhānakkhamam viya amhe paṭibhāti, na hi katthaci pi *santo arahanto bhavanto* ti padavajjitānam *gacchanto mahanto caranto* ti ādinam anekapadasatānam bahuvacanantatāpayoge passāma, tathā hi

20 bavhatthe katthaci ṭṭhāne ⁶*jānam* icc ādayo yathā dissanti, n' evam bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 2 bavhatthe katthaci ṭṭhāne ⁷*santo* icc ādayo pi ca dissanti, n' evam bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 3 *arahanto* ti bavhatthe ekanten' eva dissati^b, 25 n' evam^b dissanti bavhatthe *gacchanto* iti ādayo; 4 anekasatapāthesu ⁸"viharanto" ti ādisu ekassa pi bahukatthe pavatti na tu dissati. 5 Bahuvacananayena *gacchanto* ti padassa hi gahane sati bahavo dosā dissanti saccato; 6 yath' ekamhi ghare daḍḍhe daḍḍhā sāmīpikā gharā, 30 tathā bavhatthavācittē *gacchanto* ti padassa tu 7 *viharanto* ti ādinam bavhatthavācītā siyā: rūpanayo anitṭho ca gahetabbo anekadhā. 8

|| Evam sante pi, yasmā Niruttipiṭakam nāma pabhinnapaṭisam-

¹ cf. 167⁸. ² S IV 119²⁵. ³ D I 122²⁶. ⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ A I 27³⁹. ⁶ (182⁴). ⁷ (168¹¹). ⁸ Ja I 95⁷ 106¹⁴... VI 479³; Dhpa I 37¹⁴ 45⁶... IV 232⁹; Pva 3⁷ 16²⁰ etc.

^a Be ns paccattālapane. ^b Bm om.

bhidena mahākhiṇāsavena Mahākaccāyanena^a katan ti loke pasiddham, tasmā idam ṭhānam punappunam upaparikkhitabam. | Kiñcāp' ettha there gāravena evam vuttam, tathā pi pālinayam garum katvā diṭṭhen' ekavacananayena aditṭho bahuvacananayo chaḍḍetabbo. Evam sati niggahitantesu nayo 5 sobhaṇo bhavati, ayam pana amhākam ruci:

¹*bhavam* ²*karam* ³*araham* ⁴*sam* ⁵*maham* iti padāni tu visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññan ti lakkhaye, 9

⁶*gaccham caram dadam tiṭṭham cintayam bhāvayam vadam jānam passan* ti ādini sadisāni bhavanti ti^b; 10 10

tatra ⁷*jānan* ti ādini katthaci parivattare vibhatti-līnga-vacanavasenā ti vibhāvaye. 11

Tatra tāva *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccati; *bhavam*-saddo hi 'vaḍḍhanto, honto' ti atthe pi vadati^c, tesam vasena 15 ayam nāmikapadamālā:

Bhavam bhavanto · bhavantā, bhavantam bhavante, bhavantena · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavantassa bhavantānam, bhavantā bhavantasmā bhavantamhā · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavantassa bhavantānam, bhavante bhavantasmim bhavantamhi^d · bhavantesu, he bhavanta he bhavantā. 20

Tattha *bhavam bhavanto* ti ādinam 'vaḍḍhanto, honto' ti ādinā attho daṭṭhabbo; tathā hi ⁸"suvijāno bhavam hoti... dhammakāmo bhavam hoti; ⁹rājā bhavanto nānāsampattihi modati; ¹⁰kuḷiradaho Gaṅgāya ekābaddho Gaṅgā(ya) pūraṇakāle^e Gaṅgodakena pūratī, uḍake mandibhavante^f dahato udakam Gaṅgāya otarati" ti payogā bhavanti; tasmā ayam nāmikapadamālā sārato paccetabbā. Ettha *bhavam*saddamattam vajjetvā *gacchamāna-caramānasaddādisu* viya *bhavantasadde bhavanto bhavantā* ti *purisanayo* pi labbhati, napumsakalīnge vattabbe *bhavantam bhavantāni* ti *cittanayo* pi labbhati. Evam vaḍḍhana- 30 bhavanatthavācakassa *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā veditabbā. Ayañ ca viseso: *bhavanto* ti padam vaḍḍhana-bha-

¹ 169¹⁸—172²⁴. ² 172²⁵. ³ 173⁸. ⁴ 174³—179²⁴. ⁵ 179²⁵. ⁶ 181³. ⁷ 181²⁵.

⁸ Sn 92ac (Pj). ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Ja II 344¹⁸⁻¹⁵.

^a ns (Mahākaccāyana). ^b Be ns hi (182³⁰ 202⁷; 205 n. 2). ^c Bm (atthe pi ti). ^d Bm om. ^e ita Ce (= Ja); Be ns Gaṅgāpūraṇakāle. ^f ns: i prayug kā⁸ i sui¹ lañ³ phrac rā eñ¹ hū rve¹ sā choñ sañ, Tikanipāt Kakkaṭajāt nhuik uḍake mandibhūte [= Ja codd. B^{1d}] hū rve¹ sā rhi sañ.

vanatthato aññatthe pavattamānaṃ^a bahuvacanam eva hoti ·
yathā¹ "bhavanto āgacchanti" ti, vaḍḍhana-bhavanatthesu vatta-
mānaṃ^b ekavacanam eva. Atr' ime payogā: ²"anupubbena
bhavanto viññutaṃ vā^c pāpuṇāti; ³samaṇena nāma idisesu
5 kammesu avyāvaṭṭena . . . bhavitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhavanto hi sa-
maṇo sussamaṇo assā" ti. *Bhavaṃ* iti padaṃ pana ubhayatthā
pi ekavacanam eva, tasmā idāni ⁴"bhavaṃ Ānando; ¹bha-
vanto āgacchanti^d; ⁵appasaddā bhavanto^e hontu mā bhonto
saddam akatthā" ti evamādi-payogadassanavasena vohāravisesse
10 pavattaṃ aññaṃ atthaṃ paṭicca aparā pi nāmikapadamālā
vuccate:

*Bhavaṃ · bhavanto bhonto, bhavantaṃ bhavante, bhavatā
bhotā bhavante · bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto
bhavantassa · bhavantaṃ bhavantaṃ, bhavatā bhotā ·
15 bhavantehi bhavantebhi, bhavato bhoto bhavantassa · bha-
vantānaṃ bhavantaṃ, bhavati bhavante bhavantasmiṃ bha-
vantamhi · bhavantesu, bho · bhavanto bhonto* iti. Ettha
pana *bho* icc ādini tiṇi padāni yasmā vohāravisesappavattāni
ālapanaṃ padāni honti, tasmā *āvuso bhante* ti padāni viya *bho*-
20 *saddādiupapadavantaṃ* na bhavanti, *bho purisa, bhavanto brāh-
maṇā, bhonto^f samaṇā^f, bho rāja^g* icc ādisu hi *purisasaddādayo*
yeva *bhosaddādiupapadavanto* bhavanti. Idha ca ⁴"bhavaṃ
Ānando" ti ettha *bhavaṃsaddena samānatthāni bho bhavanto
bhonto* ti padāni vuttāni, na pana ⁶"dhammakāmo bhavaṃ hoti"
25 ti ettha *bhavaṃsaddena samānatthāni*; paṭhamasmiṃ hi naye
vaḍḍhanatthavasena *bho bhavanta · bhavanto bhavantaṃ bhonto
bhavantaṃ^h* ⁷ti *bhosaddādayo* ālapanaṃ padānaṃ upapadāni bha-
vanti, na dutiyasmiṃ naye; āmeṇḍitavasena pana *bho bho,
bhavanto bhavanto, bhonto bhonto* ti^h padāni bhavanti · yathā
30 *bhante bhante* ti. Atr' idam *bhūdhātuvasena* saṃkhepato
pālinidassanaṃ: ⁸"kasmā bhavaṃ vijānaṃⁱ araṇṇa nissito;

¹ vide § 484. ² ***. ³ Sp ad Vin III 136³⁸. ⁴ D I 204²⁰. ⁵ D I 179⁷.
⁶ (169²²). ⁷ iti iminā atthabhedena | ī sui¹ rhe³ pud eñ¹ ālapanaṃ jotaka, nok
pud eñ¹ vaḍḍhanattha anak athū³ ā³ phraṇ¹, ns. ⁸ S I 181⁹.

^a ns vattamānaṃ. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bens om. ^d CeBm (et Bm
170²) āgacchati. ^e ita CeBemns; D: bhonto (Sd § 484). ^f Bm om. ^g ita ns;
CeBm rāja. ^h Bm om. ⁱ CeBens vijānaṃ (supra 118¹).

¹kathaṃ panāhaṃ bho taṃ bhavantaṃ Gotamaṃ jānissāmi;
²evaṃ bho ti kho Ambaṭṭho māṇavo brāhmaṇassa Pokkhara-
sātissa patissutvā^a; ³mā bhavanto evaṃ avacuttha; ⁴imaṃ
bhonto nisāmetha; ⁵evaṃ bho purisa jānāhi pāpadhammā
asaññatā" icc evamādi; ettha *bhavaṃ* icc ādini *bhūdhātumayāni* 5
nāmapadāni ti veditabbāni. Api ca tesu *bho bhavanto bhonto*
ti imāni nipātapadāni pi honti ti vavatthapetabbaṃ^b; ⁶*bho purisā*
ti ādisu tesam nipātānipātabhāve vivādo na karaṇīyo. Kaccāya-
nasmim hi ⁷"bho ge tū" ti vuttaṃ, aññattha pana ⁸"āmanta-
natthe nipāto" ti ādi vuttaṃ; tathā hi Niruttimañjūsāyaṃ vut- 10
tam: "bho t' idam āmantaṃ natthe nipāto, so na kevalaṃ ekava-
canam eva hoti atha kho bahuvacanam pi hoti ti *bho purisā*
ti bahuvacanaṃ payogo pi gahito, *bhavanto* t' idam pana bahu-
vacanam eva hoti ti *purisā* ti puna vuttan" ti. Pāliyaṃ hi
atthakathāsu ca nipātabhūto *bhosaddo* ekavacana-bahuvacana- 15
vasena dvidhā dissati, itare pana bahuvacanavasena' eva dis-
santi, tesan tu nipātapadatte rūpanipphādanakiccaṃ n' atthi.
Tesu *bhosaddassa* nipātapadattā āhacca bhāsīte nijjivālapane
itthilingavisayo ⁹"ummujja bho puthusile pariplava bho puthusile"
ti payogo pi dissati. Atr' imā *bhosaddassa* pavattiparidīpani- 20
gāthāyo^c:

¹⁰"ito bho sugatiṃ gaccha manussānaṃ saṃvayataṃ"
evamādisu *bhosaddo* ekavacanako mato; 12
¹¹"passatha bho imaṃ kulaputtam" icc evamādisu
bahuvacanako eso *bhosaddo* ti vibhāvaye. 13 25
Puggalālapane c'eva dhammassālapane pi ca
nijjivālapane cā ti *bhosaddo* tisu dissati; 14
tatra dhammālapanaṃ ekavaco va labbhate^d,
itaresu siyā-d-ekavaco bahuvacano pi ca. 15
N' icchitabbaṃ guṇipadaṃ dhammassālapane dhuvam: 30
¹²"acchariyaṃ vata bho" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ, 16

¹ D I 88²⁸. ² D I 89¹¹. ³ (163¹⁰). ⁴ Sn 410^a. ⁵ Dh 248^{ab}. ⁶ (89²⁰—90¹⁰;
§ 473 sqq). ⁷ Kc 243. ⁸ 89²⁰ (aliter Sp I 111²¹, Uda 53²⁸) cf. Sd Cc 785²⁰; ns: aññattha
= kyaṃ³ tapā³ nhuik. ⁹ S IV 312²⁸ [ns: ī sui¹ so Vānarindajāt-prayug sañ
lañ³, c: bho pāsāṇa, Ja I 279¹²]. ¹⁰ It 77¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹¹ A I 148²⁵ (supra 90²). ¹² D II
129²⁸; ns: ī kai¹ sui¹ sammukhībūtapugguṇi ma rhi, antojappana ā³ phraṇ¹ phra-
so *bhosaddā* kui rañ rve¹; "accharo . . . nidassanaṃ" chui bhvay rhi eñ¹;
confert prāterea iti ssu maṃ citta [Th 1124c] et evarūpe khalu bho [J V 416²⁸].

^a Bens paṭi^o. ^b ns otabbā. ^c sic CeBem(ns); cf. 119⁵. ^d (Bens labbhati).

- icchitabbam¹ guṇipadam puggalālapane pana:
²"evaṃ bho purisa jānāhi" idam ettha nidassanam 17
 — guṇipadam asantam pi puggalālapanamhi tu
 ajjhāharitvā pavade attham³ "bho ehi" ādisu;
 5 ghaṭṭādīnam ālapanam nijjivālapanam bhava — 18
 jivam va lokiyā loke ālapanti, kadāci tu
 nijjivālapanam appam atthaviññāpane siyā:
⁴"ummujja bho puthusile" iti pālī nidassanam. 19
 || Ettha līṅgavipallāsam⁵ keci icchanti paṇḍitā,
 10 tesam matena *bhoti* ti līṅgam vipariṇāmaye. 20
 | Atha vā pana *bhosaddo* nipāto⁶ *sopadam* viya,
 tasmā virodhata nāssa tilīṅge vacanadvaye; 21
 evaṃ sante pi *bhosaddo* dvilīṅge yeva pāyato
 yasmā dīṭṭho, tato viññū "dvilīṅgo" t' eva tam vade, 22
 15 itthilīṅgamhi sampatte⁷ *bhoti* iti payojaye,
 evaṃvidham payogam hi suppayogam budhā bravum. 23
 || Yajj evaṃ, duppayogam va siyā tumhehi dassitam
⁴"ummujja bho puthusile" icc āhacca padan ti ce, 24
 | duppayogam na tam, yasmā vohārakusalena ve^a
 20 jinena bhāsīte dhamme duppayogā na vijjare — 25
 itthilīṅgassa visaye *bhotisaddappayojanam*
 kavīnam pemaṇīyan ti mayā evaṃ udīritam. 26
 Evaṃ *bhavantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā pālinayānurūpaṃ
 dvidhā vibhattā · vaḍḍhanabhavanattha-tadaññatthavasena.

25 *Karontasaddassa* pana

karam karonto · karontā, karontam karonte, karotā ka-
rontena · karontehi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karon-
tānam karotam, ⁸karotā karontā karontasmā karontamhā^b ·

¹ = "purisa" ca so yhañ bhak phrac so guṇe³ pud, ns. ² (171⁴).
³ ***. ⁴ (171¹⁹). ⁵ = Mahākaccāṇ³ ca so akhyu¹ so paññā rhi kavi-sukhamin
 tui¹ sañ, ns; *et paulo post*: keci hū so nipāt sañ vāda a³ lyo² evā niggaḥa
 paggaḥa vādadassana hū so anak sum³ pā³ kui thvan³ eñ¹; thui tvañ "keci
 pana evaṃ vadanti tam na gahetabbam" ca sañ *niggaḥa*, "keci pana edisesu
 vihāresu chapañcamatte bhikkhū ... tam yuttam viya dissati" ca sañ nhuik
paggaḥa, "keci *lakāraṭṭhāne* *ḍakāram* paṭhanti" ca sañ nhuik. *vādadassana-*
matta kui thvan³ eñ¹, i nhuik lañ³ vādadassanamatta kui lui ap eñ¹. ⁶ (Ja
 I 391¹). ⁷ (84¹¹). ⁸ cf. Pariccheda 9 s. v. karontam.

^a ita C^{ns} (= cac); B^{em} okusalen' eva; cf. 92³. ^b B^{em} om.

karontehi karontebhi, karoto karontassa · karontānam ka-
rotam, karonte karontasmim karontamhi · karontesu, bho
karonta bhavanto karontā ti^a rūpāni bhavanti. ¹"Karoto
 na kariyati pāpan" ti idam ettha *karotosaddassa* atthitānidas-
 sanam. Itthilīṅge vattabbe *karontī · karontī^b karontīyo* ti ādinā 5
 yojetabbāni, napumsakalīṅge vattabbe *karontam karontāni* ti
 ādinā yojetabbāni.

Arahantasaddassa

arham arahanto, arahantam arahante, arahatā arahan-
tena · arahantehi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa · ara- 10
hantānam arahatam, arahatā arahantā arahantasmā ara-
hantamhā · arahantehi arahantebhi, arahato arahantassa ·
arahantānam arahatam, arahante arahantasmim arahan-
tamhi · arahantesu, bho arahanta bhavanto arahanto^c iti
 rūpāni bhavanti, ayaṃ guṇavācakassa *arahantasaddassa* nā- 15
 mikapadamālā. *Arahā · arahanto — arahantā* iti ca, etañ hi
 rūpaṃ Samantapāsādikāyaṃ ²Manussaviggahaṭṭhāne dissati,
 Uttarimanussadhammapāliyaṃ pana ³"mayañ c' amha anara-
 hanto" ti padam dissati —, *arahantam arahante, arahatā* sesam
 vitthāretabbam, ayaṃ paṇṇattivācakassa *arahantasaddassa* nā- 20
 mikapadamālā. Tathā hi ⁴"arham sammāsambuddho; ⁵ara-
 ham sugato loke; ⁶arahanto sammāsambuddhā" ti ādisu *arham-*
saddādayo guṇavācakā, ⁷"arahā ahosi; ⁸aham hi arahā loke;
⁹eko arahā; ¹⁰ekasatthi arahanto loke ahesum; ¹¹gāme vā
 yadi vāraññe ninne vā yadi vā thale yattha arahanto viharanti 25
¹²tam bhūmirāmaṇeyyakam; ³mayañ c' amha anarahanto" ti
 ādisu *arahāsaddādayo* paṇṇattivācakā ti daṭṭhabbā. Idha itthi-
 napumsakalīṅgavasena visum vattabbanayo appasiddho. || Yadi
 evaṃ, āsavakkhayaṃ pattā itthi katham, vattabbā, āsavakkha-
 yaṃ pattam cittam katham vattabban ti. | Itthi tāva ¹³"yam 30
 itthi arham assa sammāsambuddho" ti vacanato *arahan* ti^d
 vattabbā · guṇavasena, paṇṇattivāsena pana 'itthi arahā ahosī'

¹ D I 52²⁶. ² Sp (II) 455⁵. ³ Vin III 103²⁶ (Sd § 387). ⁴ D III 264¹.
⁵ S I 124²¹. ⁶ (168¹²). ⁷ cf. It 95¹³. ⁸ Vin I 8²³. ⁹ *** (*contra* A I 28²).
¹⁰ cf. Vin I 20³⁴. ¹¹ Dh 98^{a-d}. ¹² ns: tam bhūmi | ... sañ || rāmaṇeyyakam |
 ... rhi eñ¹ ||. ¹³ A I 28⁹.

^a (C^e iti). ^b B^{em} om. ^c (C^e ad. arahantā, < 173¹⁰). ^d B^{em} ara-
 hantī ti!

pañcasu thānesu *sabbhis*addassa pavattim ñatvā puna atthakathānayavasena pi tappavatti veditabbā, katham: yasmā Sagāthavaggass'^a atthakathāyaṃ ¹"santo sabbhihi saddhim 'satam dhammo na jaram upeti' ti (evam) pavedayanti" ti imasmim padese "sabbhihi" ti *hivacanav*asena saddaracanāviseso^b atthakathācariyehi dassito. Tasmā *sabbhis*saddo sabbesu pi vibhatti vacanesu yojetabbo. Atr' ²idam vadāma:

- garū "sabbhihi saddhin" ti attham bhāsimsu pāliya yato, tato *sabbhis*saddam dhīro sabbattha yojaye; 28
 10 "asabbhirūpo" iti pi samāsavisaye sutam yasmā, tasmā *sabbhis*saddam viññū sabbadhi yojaye. 29
³"Ovadeyya anusāseyya^c asabbhā ca nivāraye" ti ettha pana *asabbhā* ti padam ⁴vicitravuttisu taddhitapaccayesu *nyapaccaya*vasena nipphattim upāgatan ti veditabbam, katham: yebhuy-
 15 yena asabbhisu bhavam asabbham, kin tam: akusalam, tato asabbhā akusaladhammā nivāraye ca, kusaladhamme patiṭṭhāpeyyā ti attho. ⁵"Amhe asabbhāhi vācāhi vikkosamānā tippāhi sattihi hanissanti" ti ettha tu 'asabbhinam etā' ti asabbhā 'na vā sabbhinam etā' ti pi asabbhā ti nibbacanam, *nyapacca*-
 20 yavasena ca padasiddhi veditabbā. Yā ca pan' ettha amhehi *santas*addassa *saṃ · santo* (*santā*), *saṃ santam · sante* ti ādinā padamālā dassitā, tattha ⁶"sameti asatā asan" ti pāliyam *asan* ti pade diṭṭhe yeva *san* ti padam pāliyam anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti · yugalabhāvena vijjāmānatārahattā, evam diṭṭhena adiṭṭhassa
 25 gahaṇam veditabbam; atha vā *asan* ti ettha 'na sam asan' ti ⁷samāsaviggahavasēnādhigantabbattā *saṃ* iti padam diṭṭham eva hoti, evam aññatā pi nayo. Tatra san ti sappuriso, asan ti asappuriso. Itthilīṅge vattabbe *asati asā* ti rūpāni bhavanti: *asati*^d · *asati asatiyo asā*, *asatiṃ · asati asatiyo*, *asāya*
 30 *asatiyā · asatihi asatiḥhi*, *asatiyā asatinan* ti vakkhamānaitthi-nayena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Ettha pana ⁸"asā lok' itthiyo

¹ Spk ad S I 71²². ² = idam sannitthānam, ns. ³ Dh 77^{ab}. ⁴ Sp I 135¹⁸ > Sd § 864 (§ 764, Ce 686²¹). ⁵ Ja VI 582²⁷. ⁶ (174²⁴). ⁷ = i sui¹ so nanipātapubbapadakkammadhārayamissakatappuris-samās-vacanat eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁸ J I 288¹² (ns *variam lectionem* ahā e Thīa 292²⁰ *eruit*; Thī 506^c kamesu hi asā [vel ahā] kāmā).

^a CeBemns Sagāthav°. ^b ita Ce; Bemns saddaracanav°. ^c CeBe ova-deyyānusāseyya (*metr.*). ^d addendum asā?

nāma velā tāsam na vijjati; ¹mā ca vasam asatinam nigacche" ti ādini dassetabbāni, *asā* ti c' ettha *asati* ti ca samānatthā, asantajātikā ti hi tesam attho; yasmā pana Jātakatthakathāyaṃ ²"asā ti asatiyo lāmikā; atha vā sātām vuccati sukham, tam tāsū n' atthi, attani paṭibaddhacittānam asātam eva denti ti ⁵pi asā dukkhā, dukkhavatthubhūtā ti attho" ti attham samvañnesum, tasmā 'sātām n' atthi etissan ti asā' ti atthe *asā* ti padassa, yathā ³'ritto assādo etthā ti rittassan' ti padassa luttutarakkharassa *rittassam rittassāni*, *rittassan* ti *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, tathā *asā · asā asāyo*, *asam · asā* ¹⁰*asāyo*, *asāyā* ti *kaññān*ayena yojetabbā.

Ettha ca, yo amhehi *santo* iti saddo dassito, so katthaci ekavacana-bahuvacanabhāvena *saṃvijjāmānas*addass' attham pi vadati; tassa vasena ayam nāmikapadamālā:

Santo · santo · santā, *santam sante*, *satā santena · santehi* ¹⁵*santebhi*, *sato santassa · satam santānam*, *satā santā santasmā santamhā · santehi santebhi*, *sato santassa · satam santānam*, *sati sante santasmim santamhi · santesu*, *bho santa · bhavanto santo bhavanto^a santā*. Ettha pana ⁴"ayam kho bhikkhave atthamo bhaddo assājāniyo santo saṃvijjāmāno ²⁰lokasmim; ⁵cattāro 'me bhikkhave puggalā santo saṃvijjāmānā lokasmim; ⁶asatā tucchā musā abhūtena abbhācikkhanti; ⁷bhave kho sati jāti hoti" icc evamādini payogāni bhavanti. ⁸"Samkhāresu kho sati viññāṇam hoti" ti ādisu pana *satis*saddo vacanavipallāsavasena thito ti gahetabbo. Tatra ekavacana- ²⁵bahuvacanavāsena dvidhā thitesu *santos*addesu bahuvacana-*santos*addam thapetvā sesā *saṃānas*addass' attham pi vadanti, tasmā 'santo ti samāno, santā ti samānā' ti ādinā attho kathe-
 tabbo; *saṃāno* ti imassa ca honto ti attho ⁹"pahu samāno^b vipulathacintī kimkāraṇā me na karosi dukkhan" ti ādisu ³⁰viya. Payogāni pana ¹⁰"yo mātaram vā^c pitaram vā jīṇakam gatayobbanam pahu santo na bharati tam parābhavato mukham;

¹ J VI 310². ² Ja I 288¹⁵⁻¹⁷. ³ cf. Mp ad A I 280² (Paṭiccheda 10, s. v. udaka). ⁴ *** (cf. A II 114¹⁰). ⁵ A II 5¹⁰. ⁶ D III 34¹². ⁷ D II 31¹⁸ = S II 5⁴. ⁸ S II 6³⁴. ⁹ J VI 374²²⁻²⁸. ¹⁰ Sn 98a-d.

^a Ca om. ^b [v - v - -, cf. Ap 304¹⁰]; ns *hic* padacchedam *non statuit*: pahasamāno | cvam³ nuiñ sañ phrac lyak || ... | pahasanto | cvam³ .. lyak |, cf. Sgh. pohosat < pahu santo. ^c Be om.

'idh' eva tiṭṭhamānassa devabhūtaṃ me sato punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisā" ti evamādinī bhavanti. Api ca *santosaddo* yasmā kilanto ti ca upasanto ti ca niruddho ti ca atthaṃ vadati, tasmā tesam vasena *santasaddassa santo* 5 *santā, santam sante, santenā* ti *purisanayena* nāmikapadamālā veditabbā; ettha ca ²"santo tasito; ³digham santassa yojanam; ⁴santo danto^a niyato brahmacārī; ⁵santo niruddho atthaṅgato abbhathāṅgato" ti ādinī payogāni. Napumsakalinge vattabbe *santam santāni* ti *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā, sā ca 'saṃvij- 10 jamānam samānam kilantaṃ upasantaṃ niruddham' iti atthadīpakāpadavati^b ti^b veditabbā; atha vā ⁶"upādāne sati bhavo hoti" ti ādisu napumsakappayogadassanato *santasaddassa saṃvijjamānasaddatthavācakatte* tatiyā-pañcamī-catutthī-chatthī-sattamiṭhāne *satā, sato satam, satī* ti padāni adhikāni vattabbāni, 15 sesāni *cittanayena* ñeyyāni. Itthilinge pana vattabbe *santā · santā santāyo, santam · santā santāyo, santāyā* ti *kaññānayena* ca, *santī · santī^c santiyo, santiṃ · santī^c santiyo, santiyā* ti *itthinayena* ca nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etāsū paṭhamā 'saṃvijjamānā kilantā upasantā niruddhā' ti atthadīpakāpadavati^b, 20 ettha payogā suviññeyyā va. Dutiyā pana 'saṃvijjamānā samānā' ti atthadīpakāpadavati^b, tathā hi ⁷"santī āpatti āvikātabbā" ti ettha saṃvijjamānā *santī* ti vuccati, ⁸"yāya mātu bhato poso imam lokam avekkhati tam pi pāṇadadiṃ santiṃ^d hanti kuddho puthujjano" ti ettha pana samānā *santī* ti vuccati. 25 Aparā pi itthilinge vattabbe padamālā veditabbā; *santisaddassa* hi *saṃvijjamānasaddatthavācakatte* ⁹"jātiyā kho sati jarāmaṇam hoti" ti ādinā itthilingappayogadassanato sattamiṭhāne *sati satiyā satiyam santiyā santiyam · santisū* ti rūpāni vattabbāni, sesāni *itthinayena* ñeyyāni — ayam tatiyā, ettha ca 30 ¹⁰"asantiyā āpattiyaṃ tuṇhī bhavitabban" ti pālī *santiyā* icc ādinam atthibhāve nīdassanam. Aparo nayo: *satīsaddassa* 'sa-

¹ D II 285²⁰. ² (31¹⁶). ³ Dh 60^b. ⁴ Dh 142^b. ⁵ cf. Vibh 195²⁰ + Dhs § 1038. ⁶ cf. D II 31¹⁹ = S II 5²⁹. ⁷ Vin I 103¹¹. ⁸ A IV 97¹¹⁻¹². ⁹ D II 31⁹. ¹⁰ Vin I 103⁸ (Kkh).

^a (Bens^c ad. ca). ^b sic CeBemns; iti atthadīpakā | ī sui¹ so anak kui pra tat so || padavati (ti) | pud rhi eñ¹ (hū rve¹) ||, ns; *leg.* iti-atthadīpakapadavati (ti). ^c Bm om. ^d ita Ce; Bm pāṇadadi santi (ns: "yāya" ca so gāthā anak kui rhe³ nhuik [p. 32 n. a] chui pri).

mānā' ti imasmim atthe ¹"yā tvaṃ vasasi jīṇassa evaṃ dahariyā satī" ti ca ²"ye sam^a jīṇassa pādamsu evaṃ dahariyam satin" ti ca pālidassanato *sati · sati satiyō, satim · sati satiyō, satiyā* ti ādinī pi rūpāni yojetabbāni, saṃyoge *nakāralopava-* 5 *sena vā.*

Idāni *santo santā* ti padadvayassa payoganicchayaṃ katha- yāma · payogesu sotūnam asammūlhabhāvāya; tathā hi 'sap- purisā' ti vā 'paṇḍitā' ti vā bahuvacanavasena atthaṃ vattu- kāmēna ³"santo danto" ti evaṃ vuttaekavacanasadisam *santo* 10 ti bahuvacanam vattabbam; 'saṃvijjamāno' ti ekavacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmēna *santo* ti ekavacanam vattabbam; 'saṃvijjamānā' ti bahuvacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmēna ⁴"santo (sap)purisā"^b ti ⁵"santo saṃvijjamānā" ti ca evaṃ vuttabahu- vacanasadisam *santo* ti vā, *santā* ti vā bahuvacanam vattab- bam; 'kilanto' ti vā 'samāno' ti vā 'upasanto' ti vā 'niruddho' 15 ti vā^c ekavacanavasena atthaṃ vattukāmēna "santo sappurisā" ti ca evaṃ vuttabahuvacanasadisam *santo* ti ekavacanam vat- tabbam, te yev' atthe bahuvacanavasena vattukāmēna pana ⁶"santā sūnehi pādehi, ko ne hatthe gahessati" ti ettha viya *santā* ti bahuvacanam vattabbam. Ayam nīti sādhuṃ mana- 20 sikātabbā, idaṃ hi mandabuddhinam sammohaṭṭhānam. Ayam pi pan' ettha saṅgaho veditabbo:

tiliṅgatthe ca ekatthe bavhatthe pi ca dissati

sattamyanto *satīsaddo* vipallāsabahumhi^d so. 30

Idāni *mahantasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate: 25

Maham mahā · mahanto mahantā, mahantaṃ mahante, mahatā mahantena · mahantehi mahantebhi, mahato ma- *hantassa · mahantānam mahantaṃ, mahatā mahantā^e ma-* *hantasmā mahantamhā · mahantehi mahantebhi, mahato* *mahantassa · mahantānam mahantaṃ, mahati mahante^c 30* *mahantasmim mahantamhi · mahantesu, bho^e maha^c bho* *mahā · bhavanto mahanto* ti. Ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Ettha *mahanto mahantā^e, mahantaṃ mahante, mahantenā* ti *purisa-*

¹ J VI (522² + 1) 522⁹. ² J VI 521^{28, 28}, 522⁴. ³ (32⁷, 13 174²¹ 178⁷). ⁴ (31¹⁷). ⁵ (177²¹). ⁶ J VI 552².

^a ita CeBm (Beyam); ns J: tam (ns: tam | sañ Amittā kui ||; cf. 203⁸). ^b ita Bens (con.); CeBm santo purisā. ^c Bens om. niruddho ti vā. ^d ita CeBm; Bens vipallāse bahumhi. ^e Bm om.

nayo pi labbhati; tasmā *bho mahanta bhavanto mahantā* ti ālapanapadāni yojetabbāni. Napuṃsakaliṅge vattabbe *mahantaṃ mahantāni* ti *cittanayo* pi labbhati. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *mahatī · mahatī mahatiyo, mahatiṃ · mahatī mahatiyo, mahatiyā · mahatihi mahatibhī* ti *itthīnayo* pi labbhati, ¹"mahatiyā ca yakkhasenāyā" ti ādin' ettha nidassanapadāni; aparo pi *mahantā · mahantā mahantāyo, mahantan ti kaññānayo* [pi] labbhati, ²"mahantā nidhikumbhiyo" ti ādin' ettha nidassanapadāni; Kaccāyane pana ³*mahanā* iti padaṃ diṭṭhaṃ, taṃ, ¹⁰*guṇavanti kulavanti* icc ādini viya, pāliyaṃ appasiddhattā vi-maṃsitabbaṃ. || Nanu bho yasmā sāsane pi *gacchanti caranti tiṭṭhanti*^a ti ādini ca *iddhimanti* ti ca padaṃ dissati, tasmā *mahanti guṇavanti* ti ādihi pi bhavitabban ti. | Na bhavitabbaṃ · tathārūpassa nayassa vasena^b agahetabbattā *mahatī guṇavati* ¹⁵icc ādinayass' eva dassanato ca, tathā hi pāliyaṃ atṭhakathāsu ca ⁴"seyyathā pi nāma mahatī naṅgalisā; ⁵itthi siyā rūpavati sā ca silavatī siyā; ⁶satīmatī cakkhumatī; ⁷iddhimatī pattimatī" ti ca ⁸"mahatiṃ senaṃ disvā Mahosadhasenā mandā ayaṃ ativiya mahatī [senā dissati]" ti ca ādini payogāni dissanti, na ²⁰'mahanti rūpavanti' icc ādini. || Keci pana *mahā* iti saddo vyāse na labbhati, samāse yeva labbhati ⁹"mahāpuriso" ti ettha viyā ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · ¹⁰"mahā te upāsaka pariccāgo; ¹¹mahā vatāyaṃ bhante bhūmicālo; ¹²ghoso ca vipulo mahā; ¹³Bārāṇasirajjaṃ nāma mahā; ¹⁴senā sā dissate ²⁵mahā" ti payogadassanato. Evaṃ vyāse pi labbhatī ti vedittabbaṃ. Tasmā *mahaṃ mahā · mahanto mahantā . . . bho mahanta bhavanto mahantā* ti pulliṅge, *mahantaṃ mahā · mahantāni . . . bho mahanta bhavanto mahantāni* ti napuṃsakaliṅge, *mahantā mahā · mahantā mahantāyo . . . bhoti mahante · bhotiyo* ³⁰*mahantā mahantāyo* ti itthiliṅge sabbhaṃ sampunṇaṃ yojetabbaṃ. Samāse pana *mahāsatto mahāupāsako mahāupāsikā mahabbalo mahāvanam mahaggaṭam mahapphalaṃ mahabbhayan* ti ādini

¹ D III 194⁴. ² ita Dhpa I 116¹⁹ cod. B (Sp ad Vin I 82⁹: mahantā nidhaya). ³ Kcv 241: Sd § 471 (iddhimant(in) vide A I 148²⁷). ⁴ S I 104⁹. ⁵ J VI 348²⁹. ⁶ Thī 189a. ⁷ ***; piṭṭhimatī pattimatī, J VI 396²⁷. ⁸ cf. Ja VI 463²¹. ⁹ (mahā-isi Sn 1008^d samāsa? cf. tamen Ap 139¹). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ D II 107¹⁶. ¹² J VI 489¹⁴ (cf. ib. 489²⁵, 27, 29). ¹³ Ja I 262²⁴. ¹⁴ J VI 463²⁴.

a (Be om). b Be ns nayavasena (leg. tathārūpassa rūpassa nayavasena?).

rūpāni bhavanti. Taddhite *mahattano mahattaṃ mahantattaṃ mahantatā* ti rūpāni bhavanti.

Gacchantasaddassa pana *gacchaṃ gacchanto · gacchantā* ti rūpāni vatvā sesāni *mahantasadde* vuttanayena vitthāretvā nāmikapadamālā veditabbā, tathā *gacchanto gacchantā* ti pu- ⁵*risanayo* ca, *gacchantam gacchantāni* ti *cittanayo* ca, *gacchanti · gacchanti gacchantiyo* ti *itthīnayo* ca gahetabbo. Evaṃ liṅga-ttaya vasena *caram caranto · carantaṃ · caranti, dadaṃ dadanto · dadantaṃ · dadanti* ti ādinam anekapadasahassānaṃ^a nāmikapadamālā vitthāretabbā. || Ye panācariyā *gacchanto* ti ādinam ¹⁰paccattālapanabahuvacanattañ ca *gacchaṃ* icc ādinam ālapane-kavacanattañ ca icchanti, | tesam amhehi payogo sāsane na diṭṭho · nayavasena agahetabbattā^b; tasmā tāni ettha na va-dāma. Ayaṃ pana viseso diṭṭho, seyyathidaṃ:

gacchaṃ vidhamam icc ādipadāni munisāsane ¹⁵

katthac' ākhyātikā honti katthaci pana nāmikā, ³¹

¹"tassāhaṃ santike gacchaṃ so me satthā^c bhavissati;

²vidhamam deva te ratṭhaṃ putto Vessantaro tavaṃ^d; ³²

³adhammam sārathi kayirā mañ ce tvaṃ nikhanam vane" icc evamādayo ñeyyā payogā ettha dhimatā, ^{33 20}

'gacchissāmi, vidhami' ti ādinā jinasāsane

nānakāla-purisaṇam vasen' atthaṃ vade vidū; ³⁴

nāmatte pana 'gacchanto, vidhamanto' ti ādinā

gacchaṃ icc evamādinam attham atthavidū vade. ³⁵

Idāni ⁴samagatikatte^e pi *jānam passan* ti ādinam liṅga-vibhatti- ²⁵

vacanantaravasena yo viseso dissati, taṃ vadāma, tathā hi

⁵"sā jānam yeva āha: na jānāmi ti, passaṃ yeva āha: na

passāmi" ti evamādisu *jānam-passamsaddānam* 'jānanti, pas-

santi' ti^f liṅgantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati ti daṭṭhab-

baṃ, iminā *gacchaṃ* iti saddassa pi yathāpayogaṃ 'gacchanti' ³⁰

¹ Thī 306^{cd} (addere potuit J VI 230²⁷ (Ja), 507³¹ = 508⁹); scribingendum gañcho (Ap 276²⁴ v. l., Th 356^a ubi Tha Ce gañcho) JPTS 1908, 125—126.

² J VI 490⁷. ³ J VI 13². ⁴ = tū so alā⁸ rhi so² lañ⁸, ns; cf. 182¹. ⁵ vide § 384 (cf. Vin IV 216¹⁰⁻³¹ 307²² + A I 128⁷).

^a (Be anekasatasahassānaṃ). ^b ita CeBens; Bm nayavasena gahetabbattā. ^c Bm yo me bhattā. ^d ita Bm; Ce tava, Bens tvaṃ (ns: tvaṃ | eñ¹ || putto | so || Vessantaro | sañ ||). ^e ita CeBemns; leg. samānago (vide n. 4, etc.)? ^f Bm ad. na.

ti itthiyā kathanattho labbhati · tehi ¹ samānagatikattā, na *gacchanto* ti saddassa 'gacchanti' ti itthiyā kathanattho · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇaṃ dassitaṃ hoti; ² "api nu^a tumhe āyasmanto ekantasukhaṃ lokaṃ jānaṃ passaṃ viharathā" ti ⁵ ettha 'jānantā, passantā' ti ³ vacanantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati ti datṭhabbaṃ, iminā pana *gacchaṃ* iti saddassa pi yathāpayogaṃ 'gacchantā' ti bahuvacanattho labbhati · tehi samānagatikattā, na *gacchanto* ti saddassa 'gacchantā' ti bahuvacanattho labbhati · tehi asamānagatikattā ti kāraṇaṃ dassitaṃ hoti; esa nayo uttaratrā pi: ⁴ "bharanti mātāpitāro pubbe katam anussaraṇa" ti ettha *m^b-anussaraṃsaddassa* 'm^b-anus-sarantā' ti vacanantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati, ⁵ "saddhammo garukātabbo saraṃ buddhāna sāsanaṃ" ti ettha *saraṃsaddassa* 'sarantenā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati, ⁶ "phusaṃ bhūtāni saṇṭhānaṃ manasā gāḥato yathā" ti ettha *phusaṃsaddassa* pi 'phusantassā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati; tathā ⁷ "yācaṃ adādam appiyo" ti etthā pi *yācaṃsaddassa* 'yācantassā' ti vibhattantaravasena parivattanaṃ bhavati, ⁸ yācaṃ ti vā yācitabbaṃ dhanam — iminā ²⁰ nayena nānappakāro parivattanaṃ veditabbaṃ.

Iti *bhavaṃ karan* ti ādinaṃ visadisapadamālā ca, *gacchaṃ caran* ti ādinaṃ sadisapadamālā ca, *jānaṃ passan* ti ādinaṃ līṅga-vibhatti-vacanantaravasena katthaci parivattanaṃ ti ayaṃ tividho pi ākāro ākhyātikapadatthavibhāvanāya saddhiṃ kathito · ²⁵ pāvacanavare sotūnaṃ saddesv atthesu ca visāradabuddhi-paṭilābhattham, sabbam etaṃ hi sandhāya imā gāthā vuttā:

Bhavaṃ karaṃ arahaṃ saṃ mahaṃ iti padāni tu visadisāni sambhonti aññamaññaṃ ti lakkhaye, ³⁶

gacchaṃ caran dadan tiṭṭhaṃ cintayaṃ bhāvaṃ vadam^d

³⁰ *jānaṃ passan* ti ādini ⁹ samānāni bhavanti hi; ³⁷

¹ = tū so alā³ rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns; cf. 181²⁵. ² D I 192¹⁰ (Sd § 385). ³ ns *ad.*: tumhe āyasmanto tui¹ nhañ¹ samānādhikaraṇa aphrac kui rañ rve¹ vuc pran hū sañ || kriyāvisesana phrac rve¹ vuc ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ³ || rhe³ jānaṃ nhuik lin ma pran bhai lañ³-koñ³ sañ¹ sañ pañ || (183³). ⁴ A III 43²⁵. ⁵ A IV 91², S I 140¹⁰ (ns *cū.* Spk et Spk-ṭ). ⁶ ***; ns *cū.* Tīkā-kyo² (Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī S^e 194²⁵: bhūte phusitvā³⁰ m^o gayhatē yathā .). ⁷ J III 353⁶. ⁸ Ja III 353¹⁰ *codā.* Cks (Ja V 234¹⁷). ⁹ ns: aññamaññaṃ || khyañ³ || luik ce || samānāni, tū kun sañ ||.

^a D: api pana. ^b Be ns om. m-. ^c Be bhāsayaṃ. ^d ita Be (169⁹); Ce Bm varam.

tatra *jānan* ti ādinaṃ katthaci parivattanaṃ līṅga-vibhatti-vacanantarato pana ¹ dissatī ti. ³⁸
Api ca ayaṃ sabbesam pi^a niggahītantapullīṅgānaṃ pakati yadidaṃ dvīsu līṅgesu chasu vibhattisu terasasu vacanesu aññataralīṅga-vibhatti-vacanavasena^b parivattanaṃ. Ayam pi ⁵ pan' ettha nīti veditabbā:

gacchaṃ caran ti ādini ² vippakatavaco siyuṃ *gacchamāno caramāno* icc ādini padāni ca; ³⁹

mahaṃ bhavan ti etāni vippakatavaco pi ca ⁴⁰ ³ avippakatavaco ca siyuṃ atthānurūpato; ⁴⁰ ¹⁰

arahaṃ san ti etāni vinimuttāni^c sabbathā — ⁴¹ ākāraṃ tividhaṃ p'etaṃ kare citte sumedhaso ti.

Savinicchayo 'yaṃ niggahītantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nā-mikapadamālāvibhāgo. Akārantatāpakatikaṃ niggahītantam pul-līṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ. ¹⁵

Idāni *dhanabhūti* icc etassa pakatirūpassa aññesañ ca tamsadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgaṃ vakkhāma pubba-carīyamataṃ pure katvā:

Aggi · aggī aggayo, aggin · aggī aggayo, agginā · aggīhi ²⁰ *aggibhi, aggiṣṣa agginno · agginam, agginā · aggīhi aggibhi, aggiṣṣa agginno · agginam, aggismiṃ agginhi · aggisu, bho aggin bhavanto aggayo* Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha kiñcāpi nissakkavacanattāne *aggismā agginhā* ti imāni nā-gatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha tamsadisapayogadassanato gahe- ²⁵ tabbāni, *agginā aggismā agginhā* ti kamo ca veditabbo.

Dhanabhūti · dhanabhūti^d dhanabhūtayo, dhanabhūtim · dhanabhūti^d dhanabhūtayo, dhanabhūtina · dhanabhūtihi dhanabhūtibhi, dhanabhūtissa dhanabhūtino · dhanabhūtinam, dhanabhūtina^d dhanabhūtismā dhanabhūtinhā · dhanabhūtihi ³⁰ *dhanabhūtibhi, dhanabhūtissa dhanabhūtino · dhanabhūti-*

¹ ns *ad.*: 'janaṃ passan ti ādinaṃ līṅgādi-parivattanaṃ | kriyāvisesana-tā vā na katthaci pi dissati' | I sui¹ lañ³ saṅgahagāthā kui chui ap eñ¹ || (182⁵). ² = ma pri³ se³ so vattamān kui ho sañ, ns. ³ = atit anāgat kui ho sañ, ns.

^a Bm om. ^b Bm aññamaññatara^o. ^c ita h. l. Ce; Bmns vinimuttāni (50²¹ 121¹⁵). ^d Bm om.

nam, dhanabhūtimim dhanabhūtimhi · dhanabhūtisū, bho
dhanabhūti bhavanto^a dhanabhūtaḥ.

Siribhūti Sotthibhūti Suvatthibhūti aggini

¹gini joti dadhi^b pāṇi isi sandhi ²muni maṇi 42

5 vyādhi gaṇṭhi ravi muṭṭhi kavi giri kapi nidhi
kucchi vatthi vidhi sāli vihi rāsi ahi masi 43

sāti kesi kimi bondi bodhi dīpi pati hari^c
ari dhani timi kali sārathi 'dadhi^d añjali 44

adhipati narapati asi ñāti nirūpadhi

10 samādhi jaladh' icc ādi dhanabhūtisamā matā. 45

Atha vā etesu adhipatisaddassa ³"adhipatiyā sattā" ti pāḷidas-
sanato adhipatiyā ti sattamirūpam pi icchitabbam. Api ca ⁴"asāre

sāramatino" ti pāḷiyam ikārantasamāsapadato^e yovacanassa no-
ādesadassanato^f kvaci adhipati icc ādinam ikārantasamāsapadā-

15 nam adhipatino^g ti ādinā pi paccattōpayogārūpāni icchitabbāni
ikārantānam dāṇḍisaddādinam dāṇḍino ti ādini paccattōpayoga-

sampadāna-sānivacanarūpāni viya; gahapati-jānipatisaddādinam
pana samāsapadānam pi evarūpāni paccattōpayogārūpāni na

icchitabbāni · ⁵"gahapatayo; ⁶jānipatayo" ti ādinā, nayena
20 yathāpāvacanam gahetabbārūpattā. Isi-munisaddānam panāla-

panatthāne ise mune ti rūpantaram pi^h gahetabbam · ⁷"putto
uppajjitaṃ ise; ⁸paṭiggaṇha mahāmune" ti dassanato. Ye pan'

ettha amhehi aggini-ginisaddā vuttā, || tatr' eke evam vadanti:
"agginisaddo paccattekavacanabhāve yeva labbhati, na pac-

25 cattabahuvacanabhāve upayogabhāvēdisu vā" ti; keci pana
"pāḷiyam agginisaddo nāma n'atthi, ginisaddo yeva atthi" ti

vadanti; keci^h "agginisaddoⁱ nāmaⁱ n'atthiⁱ, ginisaddo nāma
n'atthi, aggi[ni]saddo yev' atthi" ti vadanti. | Sabbam etaṃ na

¹ cf. Rūp 149. ² ns: munipud kā⁸ "muninam monapathesu sikkhamā-
nam" Gaṅgamālaṇḍī [J III 453¹⁵], "munino monapathesu sikkhato" Cūḷapan
Udā⁸ myā³ kui [Ud 43³⁰ non 61¹²⁻²⁰] rhu rve¹ ikāran laṇḥ⁸ [cf. 193⁷⁻²¹] rhi eñ¹ ||.
³ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84⁴. ⁴ Dhp 11^a (cf. 193³¹). ⁵ A II 57²⁶. ⁶ A II 59^{3, 11}.
⁷ J IV 320¹ (V 325⁵). ⁸ Ap 157¹¹ (148² 322^{3, 10}, contra Ap 323¹²); ns cit. Mg
II 136 (137) unde exempla nom. sg. ise [J VI 222¹⁵] et acc. pl. ise [J V 92²⁴].

a Ce ad. dhanabhūti. b sic Ce Bemns (= nui¹ dham³); leg. odhi? cf.
Rūp 149. c ita (coni.?) Be ns (= rhve || vā | cim⁸ ñui so achan⁸ || vā | Hari mañ
so nat); Ce rahi, Bm rati. d Be sārathy udadhi; (ns: sārathi udadhi pud phrat).
e Bm ikārantassa samās^o. f Ce nokārādesadassanato. g Bm om. h Bm
om. pi ... keci, 184²¹⁻²⁷. i Be ns om.

yujjati · aggini-ginisaddānam upalabbhanato sabbāsu pi vi-
bhattisu dvīsu vacanesu yojetabbatādassanato ca. Tathā hi
Suttanipāte Kokālikasutte^a ¹"na hi vaggu vadanti vadantā
nābhijayanti na tāṇam upenti aṅgāre santhate senti aggini^b
sampajjalitaṃ^c pavisanti" ti imasmim padese agginin ti upayoga- 5
vacanam dissati, tenāha aṭṭhakathācariyo: ²"aggini^b sampajja-
litaṃ^c ti samantatojālam^d sabbadisāsu ca^e sampajjalitaṃ^c aggin"
ti; tatr' eva ca Suttanipāte Kokālikasutte ³"atha^f lohamayam
pana kumbhim agginisañjalitaṃ pavisanti paccanti hi tāsu cira-
rattaṃ agginisamāsu samuppilavāso"^g ti imasmim padese sa- 10
māsavisayattā agginisañjalitaṃ ti agginihī sañjalitaṃ ti attho
labbhati, tathā agginisamāsū ti agginihī sadisāsū ti attho
pi, evam samāsavidhānamukhena agginihī ti karaṇavacanam
pi dissati. Gini¹saddo pi ca pāḷiyam dissati, tathā hi ⁴"tam
eva kattham dahati^h yasmā so jāyate gini" ti Cūḷabodhicariyā- 15
yam gini¹saddo diṭṭho. || Keci pan' ettha sandhivasena akāra-
lopaṃ saññogādissa ca gākārassa lopaṃ vadanti. | Tam pi na
yujjati · tassā pāḷiyā aṭṭhakathāyam ⁵"yasmā ti yato katthā
... gini¹ ti aggi" ti evam gini¹saddassa ulliṅgetvā vacanato, tathā
⁶"channā kuṭi āhito gini" ti imassa Dhaniyasuttassa aṭṭhaka- 20
thāyam ⁷"āhito ti ābhato jālito vā, gini¹ ti aggi" ti vacanato,
tath' eva ca ⁸"mahāgini pajjalito anāhārōpasammati" ti imissā
Theragāthāya samvaṇṇanāyam "gini¹ ti aggi" ti vacanato; yadi
hi gini¹saddoⁱ visum na siyā, aṭṭhakathācariyā ⁹"jāyate gini"
ti ādini 'jāyate agginin' ti ādinā padacchedavasena attham 25
vadeyyum; yasmā evam na vadiṃsu ¹⁰"gini¹ ti aggi" ti pana
vadiṃsu, tena ñayati: gini¹saddo pi visum atthi ti. || Ye "gini-
saddo n' atthi" ti vadanti, | tesam vacanam na gahetabbam
eva · sāsaneⁱ gini¹saddass' upalabbhanato, Suttanipātaṭṭhaka-

¹ Sn 668a-d (Sd V1289). ² Pj II 480¹⁰⁻¹¹. ³ Sn 670a-d (ns: atha | thui
mha ta pā³ || ayam pana kumbhī | i Lohakumbhī nārāi ui⁸ sañ || ayaloḥam | sam
pū rañ ati prañ¹ eñ¹ || agginisañjalitaṃ || ... so || tam | thui lohakumbhī sui¹ |
thañ¹ ||). ⁴ J IV 26¹⁷ (non Cp II: 4). ⁵ Ja IV 27⁶. ⁶ Sn 18^c. ⁷ Pj II 28²⁵.
⁸ Th 702ab. ⁹ (185¹⁵). ¹⁰ (185^{18, 21, 23}).

a Be Kokāliya^o. b Be agginim (Bm agginin). c sic Ce Bemns. d Ce
samantatojalitaṃ. e Ce vā. f Be aya- (ns legerat: atha loham ayam pana kum-
bhī, aggo vide n. 3). g Bm samuppilavā te. h ita Ce Bemns (= J codd.
Bd); J (codd. Cks): dahati; vide V1004. i Bm om. gini¹saddo ... sāsane,
185²⁴⁻²⁹.

thāyaṃ hi ¹“channā kuṭi āhito ginī” ti pāṭhassa saṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ
eva ²“tesu^a thānesu aggi ginī ti vohariyati” ti tassa abhidhā-
nantaraṃ vuttaṃ; tasmā mayam ettha gāthāracanaṃ karis-
sāma:

- 5 ³Videharatṭhamajjhamhi yan taṃ nāmena vissutaṃ
ratṭhaṃ Pabbataratṭhan ti dassaneyyaṃ manoramaṃ, 46
Dhammakonḍavhayaṃ tattha nagaraṃ atthi sobhaṇaṃ,
tamhi thāne manussānaṃ ⁴bhāsā eva gini cc ayaṃ. 47
Gini · gini^b ginayo ti ādinā pavade vidū
10 padamālaṃ yathā-d^c-aggisaddass^e eva sumedhaso. 48
Iti alābu-lābusaddā viya agginī-ginīsaddā pi Bhagavato pāva-
cane dissanti ti veditabbā. Yathā ⁵pana agginīsaddassa sab-
bāsu vibhattisu dvīsu vacanesu yojetabbatā siddhā, tathā gini-
saddassa pi siddhā va hoti. Tasmātra
15 agginī · agginī agginayo, agginim · agginī agginayo, aggi-
ninā · agginīhi agginibhi, agginissa^d aggininaṃ, aggininā
agginismā agginimhā · agginīhi agginibhi, agginissa^d aggi-
ninaṃ, agginismim agginimhi · agginisu, bho agginī · bha-
vanto agginī bhavanto^e agginayo, —
20 gini · gini ginayo, giniṃ · gini ginayo, giniṇā ti sabbaṃ
yojetabbam. Iti pālinayānusārena agginī-ginīsaddānaṃ nāmi-
kapadamālā yojitā. Atha vā, yathā sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ^f sa(t)va
padma svāminī ti saññogavasena^g vuttānaṃ saddānaṃ Maga-
dhabhāsam^h patvā sattava⁶ paduma⁷ suvāminī ti nissaññoga-
25 vasena uccāritā pālī dissati ⁸“tvañ ca uttamasattavo” ti ādinā,
tathā sakkaṭabhāsāyaṃ^f agniⁱ iti saññogavasena^k vuttassa
Magadhabhāsam^h patvā agginī ti nissaññoganakāravasena
uccāritā pālī dissati ⁹“aggini sampajjalitaṃ pavisanti” ti ādikā;
yathā ca veyyākaraṇehi sakkaṭabhāsābhūtoⁱ agnisaddoⁱ sab-

¹ (185²⁰). ² Pj II 28²⁵⁻²⁶ (ns: tesu thānesu | thui Videha tuiñ³ athay
Pabbata tuiñ³ Dhammakonḍa mruī¹ arap tui¹ nhuik ||). ³ Pj II 26²³. ⁴ bhāsā
eva | janapadavohāra [M III 235¹⁻¹⁴] pañ tañ³, ns. ⁵ pana = taṃ pākāṭaṃ
karomī, ns. ⁶ (cf. tamen Sd § 69, 162, 533 cit. J VI 497²⁸). ⁷ (Sd § 161,
529; J III 288¹⁴). ⁸ J V 351¹⁰ (Sd § 161, 255, 531). ⁹ (185⁴).

^a ita Bemns, vide 186⁵⁻⁸ et n. 2; (C^ePj tesu tesu!). ^b Bm om. ^c Be(ns)
om. -d- (Pariccheda 11 str. 5). ^d addendum agginino? (183²⁹, ³¹). ^e Ce om.
^f Ce sakkata°. ^g Bemns saññogivasena. ^h Ce Māgadha°. ⁱ Bem agi(°).
^k Bemns saññogivasena.

bāsu vibhattisu tisu vacanesu yojiyati, tathā Magadhabhāsā-
bhūto^a agginīsaddo pi sabbāsu vibhattisu dvīsu vacanesu
yojetabbo va hoti, tasmā so idh' amhehi yojiyati; ginīsaddo
pi agginīsaddena samānatthattā isakañ ca sarūpattā tath' eva
yojiyati ti datṭhabbam. || Ettha siyā: yadi agginīsaddo sabbesu ⁵
vibhatti-vacanesu yojetabbo, atha kasmā Kaccāyane ¹“aggiss'
inī” ti lakkhaṇena simhi pare aggisaddantassa imādeso dassito
ti. || Saccam, yathā, ‘navakkhattum’ ṭhapetvā katekasesassa
dasasaddassa yovacanamhi navādesam katvā yovacanassa
²utiādesam katvā navutī ti rūpe nipphanne, puna navutī ti ¹⁰
pakatiṃ ṭhapetvā tato naṃvācanaṃ katvā navutinan ti rūpaṃ
nipphāditam, itthilīnge pana nādiekavacanāni katvā tesam
yāādesam katvā navutiyā ti rūpaṃ nipphāditam, tathā hi ³“chan-
navutinam pāsāṇḍānaṃ dhammānaṃ pavāraṃ yadidaṃ suga-
tavinayaṃ; ⁴navutiyā hamsasahasseehi parivuto” ti ādini payo- ¹⁵
gāni dissanti, tathā simhi aggisaddantassa imādesakaraṇa-
vasena agginī ti rūpe nipphanne pi puna agginī ti pakatiṃ
ṭhapetvā tato yo-am-nādayo vibhattiyo katvā agginī · agginī
agginayo, agginim · agginī agginayo, aggininā ti ādini katham
na nipphajjissanti ti sannitṭhānaṃ^b ⁵kātabbam. ²⁰

Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ikārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ikārantatāpakatikam ikārantapullīṅ-
gaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Idāni bhāvi icc etassa pakatirūpassa aññesañ ca taṃ
sadisānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgaṃ vakkhāma pubbācariya- ²⁵
matam purecamaṃ katvā:

Daṇḍi · daṇḍi daṇḍino, daṇḍim · daṇḍi daṇḍino, daṇḍinā ·
daṇḍihi daṇḍibhi, daṇḍissa daṇḍino · daṇḍinaṃ, daṇḍinā ·
daṇḍihi daṇḍibhi, daṇḍissa daṇḍino · daṇḍinaṃ, daṇḍismim
daṇḍimhi · daṇḍisu, bho daṇḍi bho daṇḍi · bhavanto daṇḍino ³⁰

¹ Kc 95 (vide Sd § 254). ² (Kcv 391). ³ ***. ⁴ *** (cf. Ja V 351¹⁶
362³ gen. pl; 359¹⁰ loc. pl; 337²⁷ 354¹⁰ 358¹⁷ 371¹¹, ²⁰ 381¹³ compos.). ⁵ ns
ad.: channavutīnaṃ ca sañ kui pri³ ce khrañ³ nhā “naṃmhi navutī dasassa”
ca sañ phrañ¹ lañ³-koñ³, agginī ca sañ kui pri³ ce khrañ³ nhā “sabbāsv ag-
giss' inī” hū rve¹ lañ³-koñ³ sut tañ rve³ ma pri³ koñ³ lo¹ cud || Saccam | vattic-
chāvasen' [105²³] evaṃ vuttaṃ phre ||.

^a Ce Māgadha°. ^b Bm niṭṭhānaṃ.

[ti]^a Yamakamahātheramatam. Ettha kiñcāpi *daṇḍinan* ti upa-
yogavacanañ ca, *daṇḍismā daṇḍimhā* ti nissakkavacanañ ca,
daṇḍinī ti bhummekavacanañ ca nāgataṃ, tathā pi tattha tattha
tādisassa payogassa dassanato gahetabbam eva. ¹"Bhaṇa samma
5 anuññāto attham dhammañ ca kevalam, santi hi daharā pakkhī
paññavanto^b jutindharā" ti pāliyaṃ *pakkhī* iti paccattabahuva-
canassa dassanato pana *daṇḍī* iti paccattōpayogabahuvacanāni
vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam.

Bhāvī · bhāvī bhāvino, bhāvīṃ bhāvinaṃ · bhāvī bhāvino,
10 *bhāvinā · bhāvīhi bhāvībhi, bhāvissa bhāvino · bhāvinam,*
bhāvinā bhāvismā bhāvimhā · bhāvīhi bhāvībhi, bhāvissa
bhāvino · bhāvinam, (bhāvinī)^c bhāvismiṃ bhāvimhi · bhā-
visu, bho bhāvī bho bhāvī · bhavanto bhāvino.

Evam vibhāvī sambhāvī paribhāvī dhaṇi gaṇi
15 sukhī rogī sasi kuṭṭhī makuṭi kusali bali 49
jaṭi yogī karī ²yānī tomarī musali phalī^d

dantī mantī sudhī ³medhī bhāgī bhogī nakhī sikhī 50
⁴dhammī samghī nāṇī atthī hatthī ⁵cakkhī pakkhī dāṭhī
raṭṭhī chattī māli cammī cārī cāgī kāmī sāmī 51

20 mallakārī pāpakārī sattughātī dīghajīvī
dhammavādī sihanādī bhūmisāyī sīghayāyī; 52

⁶vajjadassī ca pāṇī ca yasassi cc ādayo pi ca,
etesam koci bhedo tu ekadesena vuccate: 53

ikārantapullīṅgapadesu hi vajjadassī pāṇi icc evamādinam
25 upayoga-bhumavacanaṭṭhāne *vajjadassinam pāṇine* ti ādini
pi rūpāni bhavanti; ettha ca ⁷"nidhinaṃ va pavattāraṃ yaṃ
passe vajjadassinam; ⁸evam jarā ca maccu ca adhvattanti
pāṇine; ⁹samupagacchati sasini gaganatalam; ¹⁰upahacca manam
Mejjho^c Mātāṅgasmim yasassine ucchinno saha raṭṭhena^f Mej-
30 jhārañnam tadā ahu; ¹¹susukham vata jīvāma verinesu averino"
ti evamādayo payogā veditabbā. Ayam nayo *daṇḍipadādisu*
pi labbhat' eva · samānagatikattā *daṇḍipadādinam vajjadassī-*

¹ J II 353⁷⁻⁸. ² = yāñ rhi, ns. ³ = lyañ so paññā rhi, ns. ⁴ cf.
Rūp 154. ⁵ = paññā myak ci rhi, ns. ⁶ (Sd § 453). ⁷ Dhp 76^{ab}. ⁸ S I 102²¹
(cod. B). ⁹ Mbv 3²¹ (Sd § 406). ¹⁰ J V 267⁹⁻¹¹ (Ja IV 389²⁷). ¹¹ Dhp 197^{ab}.

^a CeBe om. ^b ita CeBemns; J (E^c): paññāv^o. ^c cf. 188³; CeBemns
om. (vide 189³). ^d ita Ce (metr.); B^mns phālī (= pharañ³ rhi || vā | thay rhi || vā |
thvan svā³ rhi). ^e B^m ubique Majjh^o. ^f J et Ja: sapārisajjo ucchinno.

padādihi; tasmā upayogaṭṭhāne *daṇḍim daṇḍinaṃ · daṇḍino*
daṇḍine ti yojetabbam, bhummatṭhāne *daṇḍismiṃ daṇḍimhi*
¹*daṇḍini^a daṇḍine · daṇḍisu daṇḍinesū* ti yojetabbam. Esa nayo,
²*gāmañ senāni* icc ādini vajjetvā, yathārahaṃ *ikārantapullī-*
liṅgesu netabbo. 5

Savinicchayo 'yaṃ *ikārantapullīṅgānaṃ* pakatirūpassa
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Ikārantatāpakatikaṃ ikārantapullī-*
gaṃ niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūdhātumayānaṃ ukārantapullīṅgānaṃ* appasid-
dhattā aññesaṃ *ukārantapullīṅgānaṃ* vasena pakatirūpassa 10
nāmikapadamālaṃ pūressāma, katamāni tāni: ³bhikkhu hetu
setu ketu Rāhu bhāṇu khāṇu samku ucchu veḷu maccu jantu
sindhu bandhu ruru Neru sattu ⁴babbu paṭu bindu garu
icc ādini.

Bhikkhu · bhikkhū bhikkhavo, bhikkhum · bhikkhū bhik- 15
khavo, bhikkhunā · bhikkhūhi bhikkhūbhi, bhikkhussa bhik-
khuno · bhikkhūnaṃ, bhikkhunā bhikkhusmā bhikkhumhā ·
bhikkhūhi bhikkhūbhi, bhikkhussa bhikkhuno · bhikkhū-
naṃ, bhikkhusmiṃ bhikkhumhi · bhikkhusu, bho bhikkhu ·
*bhavanto bhikkhū bhikkhave bhikkhavo. Bhikkhu*ādini 20

aññāni ca taṃsadisāni evaṃ ñeyyāni. Ayam pi pan' ettha
viseso ñeyyo: *hetu · hetū hetuyo hetavo, hetum · hetū hetuyo*
hetavo ... bho hetu · bhavanto hetū hetave hetuvo, sesaṃ *bhik-*
khusamaṃ. Atha vā *hetuyādinam^a* dassanato *dhenuyā* ti itthi-
liṅgarūpena sadisaṃ *hetuyā* ti pullīṅgarūpam pi sattamīṭhāne 25
icchitabbam; kānici hi pullīṅgarūpāni kehici itthiliṅgarūpehi
sadisāni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: ⁵"uṭṭhehi katte taramāno; ⁶ehi^b
bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalam", *bhātarā · mātārā,*
adhipatiyā · rattiyā, hetuyo · dhenuyo, matyā · petyā ti evaṃ
nayadassanena ⁷"hetuyā tiṇi; ⁸adhipatiyā satta; ⁹uṭṭhehi katte" 30
ti ādisu liṅgavipallāsacintā na uppādetabbā.

Jantu · jantū jantuyo jantuno jantavo, jantum · jantū jan-

¹ (Sd § 406). ² (Rūp 154 p. 47¹⁷). ³ (Rūp 157). ⁴ = kroñ sattavā, ns.
⁵ J VI 492². ⁶ J V 308¹. ⁷ Tikap 85⁵. ⁸ (184¹¹).

^a CeBm hetuyādinī, Be(ns) hetuyā ti ādini (. . | tui¹ kui ||). ^b J: gaccha
(supra 84⁸, cf. 201 n. a, etc.).

tuyo jantuno^a jantavo^b ... bho jantu · bhavanto jantū jantave jantavo, sesaṃ bhikkhusamaṃ. Garu · garū garavo garuno, garuṃ · garū garavo garuno ... bho garu · bhavanto garū garavo garuno, sesaṃ bhikkhusamaṃ. Ettha pana ¹"bhattu ca^c garuno sabbe paṭipūjeti paṇḍitā" ti pālī nidassanaṃ.

Tatra bhikkhave ti āmantaṇapadaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesv eva dissati na gāthāsu, bhikkhavo ti paccattapadaṃ gāthāsu yeva dissati na cuṇṇiyapadesu; api ca bhikkhave ti āmantaṇapadaṃ sāvakassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ ²sandhivisaye yeva dissati na asandhivisaye, buddhassa pana bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ sandhivisaye pi asandhivisaye pi dissati, bhikkhavo ti āmantaṇapadaṃ buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ gāthāsu ca dissati cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva^d dissati, sāvakassa pana bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapāliyaṃ ³na dissati ti ayaṃ dvinnaṃ viseso dattābbo. Tathā hi ⁴"evaṇ ca pana bhikkhave imaṃ sikkhāpadaṃ uddiseyyāthā" ti ādisu bhikkhave ti padaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesv eva dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁵"bhikkhavo tisatā ime yācanti pañjalikatā" ti ādisu bhikkhavo ti paccattapadaṃ gāthāsu yeva dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁶"āyasmā Sāriputto bhikkhū āmantesi: āvuso bhikkhave" ⁷ti evamādisu sāvakassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu sandhivisaye yeva bhikkhave^f ti padaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁸"bhikkhū āmantesi: sotukāma' attha bhikkhave ti; ⁹idha bhikkhave bhikkhū" ti ādisu pana buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu sandhivisayāvisayesu bhikkhave ti padaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ; ⁹"araññe rukkhā-
25 mūle vā suññāgāre va bhikkhavo [ti]; ¹⁰tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: bhikkhavo ti" evamādisu buddhassa bhikkhūnaṃ āmantaṇapālisu bhikkhavo ti āmantaṇapadaṃ gāthāsu ca dīṭṭhaṃ cuṇṇiyapadesu ca sandhivisaye yeva dīṭṭhaṃ. Icc evaṃ cuṇṇiye va pade dīṭṭhaṃ bhikkhave ti padaṃ dvidhā;
30 yato pavattate sandhivisayāvisayesu taṃ; 54

¹ A III 38¹⁶. ² = pud cap so arā nhuik, ns. ³ ns: "gāthāsu ca cuṇṇiyapadesu ca" ... luik ce. ⁴ Vin III 21²². ⁵ Sn 573ab × 566ab. ⁶ S II 274⁷ (Spk ad S II 273⁶); cf. Ja I 120⁶: bhikkhave, Cullap^o ... 137²¹, 140¹⁶. ⁷ ***. ⁸ M I 9²⁴. ⁹ S I 220²². ¹⁰ M I 1⁵, A I 1⁷.

a Bm om. b Bm ad. ca. c CeBm bhattuṇ ca o: bhattuc ca? JPTS 1908, 126 n. 3 (ns: bhattu ca | laṇ eñ¹ laṇ² || garuno | ale³ pru ap kun so || sabbe | khap sim³ kun so mi bha chve myui³ tui¹ kui || paṇḍitā | paññā rhi so min³ ma sañ || paṭipūjeti | pūjo² eñ¹ ||). d B^{ens} visaye va. e B^e bhikkhavo. f B^{ens} bhikkhavo.

bhikkhavo ti padaṃ dīṭṭhaṃ gāthāyaṇ c'eva cuṇṇiye padasmim pi ca sandhissa visaye vā ti niddise ¹ti. 55 Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ukārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmika-padamālāvibhāgo. Ukārantatāpakatikam ukārantapullīṅgam nīṭṭhitam. 5

Idāni pana sayambhū icc etassa pakatirūpassa tamsadisānaṇ ca nāmikapadamālā^a kathayāma:

Sayambhū · sayambhū sayambhuvo, sayambhum · sayambhū sayambhuvo, sayambhunā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi, sayambhussa sayambhuno · sayambhūnaṃ, sayambhunā 10 sayambhusmā sayambhumhā · sayambhūhi sayambhūbhi, sayambhussa sayambhuno · sayambhūnaṃ, sayambhusmim sayambhumhi · sayambhusu, bho sayambhū · bhavanto sayambhū^b sayambhuvo. ²Evaṃ pabhū abhūbhū vibhū icc ādini pi. Sabbaññū · sabbaññū sabbaññuno, sabbaññum · 15 sabbaññū sabbaññuno ... bho sabbaññū · bhavanto sabbaññū sabbaññuno, sesāsu vibhattisu padāni bhikkhusadisāni bhavanti. Evaṃ vidū viññū kataññū maggaññū dhammaññū atthaññū kālaññū rattaññū mattaññū vadaññū avadaññū^c icc ādini. Tatra ³"ye ca^d laddhā manussattaṃ vadaññū vitamaccharā" ti ettha 20 vadaññū ti paccattabahuvacanassa dassanato ⁴sayambhū sabbaññū icc ādinam^e pi paccattōpayogabahuvacanattaṃ gahetabbaṃ. Api ca vidū viññū ti ādisu ⁵"paracittavidunī" ti itthiliṅgadassanato itthiliṅge vattabbe vidunī · vidunī viduniyo, viduniṃ · vidunī viduniyo, viduniyā ti itthīnayena padamālā 25 kātābbā; tathā ⁶"viññū paṭibālā subhāsitaḍḍhāsitaṃ dutṭhul-lāduṭṭhullam ājānitun" ti ettha viññū ti itthiliṅgadassanato, ⁷"kodhanā akataññū ca pisuṇā ca vibhedikā"^f ti ettha ca akataññū ti itthiliṅgadassanato viññū · viññū viññuyo, viññum · viññū viññuyo, viññuyā^g ti ca kataññū · kataññū kataññuyo, 30

¹ ns: iti ayaṃ | kā⁸ || anugītigāthā | tañ⁸ || samban ||. ² (Rūp 168). ³ S I 34²¹. ⁴ (sayambhuno, Ap 538⁵). ⁵ vide A I 148²⁸ (nom. pl. oviduniyo; msc oviduno Vin II 241⁷). ⁶ Vin IV 22²¹. ⁷ J I 298²⁵ (infra 207¹⁶).

a B^{ens} omālam (167⁷). b B^e om.; Bm bho sayambhū bho sayambhū bhavanto sayambhuvo. c CeBm avidaññū. d S: 'dha. e (CeBm ādini). f ita Ce (= J); Bm vibhedikā om. pisuṇā ca; B^{ens} pisuṇā mittabhedikā (< Ja I 299² III 260¹⁹). g Bm om.

kataññuṃ · kataññū kataññuyo, kataññuyā ti ca *jambūnaya*ena padamālā kātabbā; evaṃ *maggaññū dhammaññū* icc ādisu pi. *Sayambhū* ti pade pana^a ¹"sayambhu ñāṇaṃ; ²gotrabhu cittaṃ" ti dassanato napuṃsakalingatthe vattabbe *sayambhu · sayambhū* 5 *sayambhūni, sayambhu[m] · sayambhū sayambhūni* ti napuṃsake āyunayo pi gahetabbo. Esa nayo sesesu pi yathārahaṃ gahetabbo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ūkārantapullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ūkārantatāpakatikāṃ ūkārantapullīṅgaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ. Iti sabbathā pi pullīṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo samatto. 10

Yasmā paṇāyaṃ samatto pi, pāvacaṇādisu yaṃ yaṃ thānaṃ sotūnaṃ sammuyhanaṭṭhānaṃ dissati, tattha tattha sotūnaṃ anuggahāya codanā-sodhanāvasena saṃsayāṃ samugghātetvā puna vattabbo hoti, tasmā kiñci padesaṃ ettha 15 kathaṃyāma:

|| Yaṃ kira bho pāliyaṃ ³"saññate brahmacārayo; ⁴apāce brahmacārayo" ti ca rūpaṃ ikārantassa *aggisaddassa aggayo* ti rūpaṃ iva vuttaṃ, taṃ tathā avatvā ikārantassa *daṇḍisaddassa daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ iva 'brahmacārino' icc eva vattabban ti. | Saccāṃ, tattha 'brahmaṃ caratī ti brahmacāri, yathā 20 'munātī ti muni' ti evaṃ ikārantavasena icchitattā, *munayo aggayo* ti rūpāni viya, *brahmacārayo* ti rūpaṃ bhavati; aññattha pana 'brahmaṃ caraṇasīlo ti brahmacāri, yathā ⁵dukkataṃ kammaṃ karaṇasīlo ti dukkaṭakammakārī' ti evaṃ ⁷tassilatthaṃ 25 gahetvā ikārantavasena gahaṇe *dukkataṭakammakārino* ti rūpaṃ iva ⁸"daṇḍo assa atthī ti ... daṇḍī" ti ikārantassa *daṇḍisaddassa daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ iva ca *brahmacārino* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ⁹"ime hi ¹⁰nāma dhammacārino samacārino <brahmacārino> saccavādino^b silavanto kalyāṇadhammā pa-

¹ Uda 154¹⁷; Vm 234¹¹? (nom. pl., mht) ² Uda 33²⁵ (supra 86²³).
³ Vv 374^b. ⁴ A IV 245^o (apace = apacayati, Mp, unde Sd V703; re vera acc. pl. msc. vocis apaca, Kās VI 2: 157; huc non pertinet Ap 581¹⁹ = Thia 72¹, ubi leg. amejjhe payate pi ca); addere potuit nom. pl. paṇayo Ppa 254¹⁸, paripanthayo J VI 57¹¹. ⁵ cf. Dhp 269^c (Kc 671: Sd V1245). ⁶ (Ja V 49²⁸ VI 248⁸). ⁷ (Kcv 534, Mmd). ⁸ Kcv 368. ⁹ Vin III 44²⁰. ¹⁰ "paṭijānissanti" kā³ nāmasaddā eñ¹ ayhañ atitattaṃ nūhik anāgat vibhat tañ⁸, ns (cf. kathaṃ hi nāma, Sd § 893).

^a Bm padena om. pana; Bc padena pana. ^b Bns om.

ṭijānissanti" ti pālī dissati. Evaṃ ikārantavasena *brahmacārayo* ti paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ yujjati, puna ikārantavasena *brahmacārino* ti paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi yujjati; tasmā *brahmacāri · brahmacārī^a brahmacārayo* ti *aggīnaya*ena, *brahmacāri · brahmacārī^a brahmacārino* 5 ti *daṇḍīnaya*ena ca padamālā gahetabbā.

|| Yaṃ pana āyasmā Buddhaghoso ¹"yathā sobhanti yatino silabhūsanabhūsitā"^b ti ettha *yatisaddassa, ikārantassa aggisaddassa aggayo* ti rūpaṃ viya, 'yatayo' ti rūpaṃ avatvā, [kasmā]^c ikārantassa *daṇḍisaddassa daṇḍino* ti rūpaṃ viya 10 *yatino* ti rūpaṃ dasseti, nanv esā pamādalekhā viya ²dissati; tathā^d hi ³"kukkuṭā^e maṇayo daṇḍā; ⁴Sivayo deva te kuddhā" ti pāligatiyā upaparikkhiyamānāya *yatayo* ti rūpen' eva bhavitabbaṃ · ikārantattā ti. | Nāyaṃ pamādalekhā · ⁵"vadanasiḷo vādī" ti ettha viya tassilatthaṃ gahetva ikārantavasena yojane 15 niddosattā; tasmā 'yatanasilo yati' ti evaṃ tassilatthaṃ cetasi sannidhāya ikārantavasena *yatino* ti sampadāna-sāminam ekavacanasadisam paccattabahuvacanarūpaṃ bhadantena Buddhaghosena dassitan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi tādisaṃ eva; yattha pana tassilattham agahetvā ⁶"yo munāti 20 ubho loke muni tena pavuccati" ti ettha viya ⁷'yatati viriyaṃ karotī ti yati' ti kattukārakavasena ikārantabhāvo gayhati, tattha, *munayo maṇayo Sivayo* ti yokārantarūpāni viya, *yatayo* ti yokārantam paccattabahuvacanarūpaṃ ca upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ ca bhavati^f; evaṃ ikārantapullīṅgānaṃ^g tisu 25 thānesu yokārantāni^h rūpāni bhavanti ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Yadi evaṃ, ikārantapullīṅgānaṃ *sāramati-suddhadiṭṭhi-sammādiṭṭhi-micchādiṭṭhi-vajirabuddhisaddādī* kathan ti. | Etesam pana ikārantavasena niddiṭṭhānaṃ pi samāsapadattā *aggīnaye aṭṭatvā* yathāsambhavaṃ *daṇḍīnaye tiṭṭhanato nokārantān'* eva rūpāni, 30 tathā hi ⁸"asāre sāramatino" ti *nokārantapaccattabahuvacana-pālī* dissati, upayogālanabahuvacanarūpaṃ pi tādisaṃ eva

¹ Vm 10¹⁷, cf. Upādi IV 117. ² ns ad.: ya khu kā³ yatayo pañ rhi kra eñ¹. ³ J II 415³. ⁴ J VI 492³. ⁵ (Sn 382^a: 382^d), cf. Pāṇ III 2: 78. ⁶ Dhp 269^{cd}. ⁷ (V396). ⁸ Dhp 11^a.

^a Bc om. ^b (Bm obhūsiyā). ^c sic CeBens (Bm tasmā). ^d CeBc yathā; ns om. ^e (Bm kudukkaṭā) Ce dukkaṭā; ns: (asare eñ¹ ne rā) krak tui¹. ^f Ce labbhati. ^g Bc(ns) ikārantā^o. ^h Bc yokārantān' eva.

datṭhabbam. || Nanu ca bho Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ¹"atthe^a visāradamatayo" ti ettha samāsapadassa *ikārantapullīngassa* yokārantassa paccattabahuvacanapāṭhassa dassanato *sāramati-saddādinam* pi, *visāradamatayo* ti rūpena viya, yokāran-tehi
 5 rūpehi bhavitabban ti. | Na bhavitabbam · buddhavacane samāsapadānaṃ *ikārantapullīngānaṃ visāradamatayo* ti rūpasadisassa rūpassa adassanato ti. || Nanu ca bho buddhavacane ²"pañc' ime gahapatayo ānisaṃsā; ³te honti janipatayo aññam-aññaṃ piyaṃvadā" ti samāsapadānaṃ *ikārantapullīngānaṃ*
 10 *visāradamatayo* ti rūpasadisāni yokārantāni rūpāni dissanti; evaṃ sante kasmā "buddhavacane samasapadanaṃ *ikārantapullīngānaṃ visāradamatayo* ti rūpasadisassa yokarantassa rūpassa adassanato" ti vuttan ti. | Ettha vuccate: visadisattam paṭicca, *gahapatissaddādisu* hi yasma *patissaddo* sabhāven' eva
 15 pullīngo na tu samāsato pubbe itthilīngapakatiko hutvā pacchā pullīngabhāvaṃ patto, tasma idisesu ṭhānesu *gahapatayo jānipatayo* ti yokarantāni *senapatayo senāpatino* ti yo-nokārantāni ca paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarupāni bhavanti, tathā hi ⁴"tattakā^b senāpatino" ti atṭhakathapaṭho dissati; yasmā pana
 20 *sāramati-suddhadiṭṭhi-sammādiṭṭhi-micchadiṭṭhi-vajirabuddhisaddādisu* *mati-diṭṭhisaddādayo* samāsato pubbe itthilīngapakatikā hutvā pacchā bahubbīhisamāsavasena pullīngabhāvappattā^c, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu *sāramatino suddhadiṭṭhino sammādiṭṭhino micchadiṭṭhino vajirabuddhino* ti ādini nokārantāni yeva
 25 paccattōpayogālanabahuvacanarupāni bhavanti sampadāna-sāminam ekavacanehi sadisāni ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam. || *Seṭṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī* icc etesu kathan ti. | Ettha pana ayaṃ viseso veditabbo: katthaci pāṭhe *seṭṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī* ti antakkharassa dīghattam dissati,
 30 katthaci pana *seṭṭhi sārathi cakkavatti sāmī* iti antakkharassa rassattam dissati; kiñcāpi rassattam etesaṃ dissati, tathā pi tattha tattha paccattavacanādibhāvena *seṭṭhino sārathino* ti ādipayogadassanato 'rassaṃ katvā^d etāni uccāriyanti' ti nāyati, tasmā evaṃ^d nibbacanattho gahetabbo: seṭṭham dhanasāraṃ
 35 ṭhānantaraṃ vā assa atthi ti seṭṭhi, assadammādayo saraṇa-

¹ Kcv 526 (*proem. v. 2c*). ² Vin I 227³⁸. ³ A II 59¹¹ ... 62¹⁹. ⁴ ***.

^a Kcv: attha- (*metr.*). ^b Ce tattha ke. ^c Bm obhāvappattā, Ce obhāvam pattā. ^d Bm om. katvā ... evaṃ, 194³⁸⁻³⁴.

sīlo^a ti sārathī, cakkam pavattanasīlo ti cakkavattī, sam etassa atthi ti sāmī ti, assa atthivācaka^b tassilatthasaddā hi nokārantarūpavasena samānagatikā bhavanti · yathā *daṇḍino bhūmisāyino* ti; aparo pi nibbacanattho *ikārantavasena*: assadam-mādayo sāreti ti sārathī, tathā hi ¹"purisadamme sāreti ti pu-
 5 risadammasārathī" ti vuttam, cakkam vatteti ti cakkavattī; evaṃ kattukārakavasena *ikārantattam* gahetvā katthaci lab-bhamānam pi *ikārantattam* anapekkhitvā buddhavacanānurūpena *sārathino cakkavattino* ti ādini nokārantarūpāni gahetvā *daṇḍinayena* yojetabbāni · *daṇḍini* ti ādikaṃ vajjetabbaṃ vaj-
 10 jetvā. Evaṃ *seṭṭhino sārathino cakkavattino sāmīno* ti ādini nokārantāni yeva rūpāni ñeyyāni. Atra kiñci payogaṃ nidas-sanamattam kathayāma: ²"tāta^c tayo seṭṭhino amhākaṃ bahūpakārā" ti ca, ³"te katabhattakiccā 'mahāseṭṭhino mayam gamissāmā' ti vadiṃsū" ti ca, ⁴"sārathino āhamsū" ti ca ⁵"dve
 15 cakkavattino" ti ca evamādinī. Tattha kiñcāpi katthaci "seṭṭhi, sārathī" icc ādi rassattapāṭho dissati, tathā pi so sabhāvena rassatta[bhāvo]pāṭho^d na hoti, dīghassa rassattakaraṇapāṭho ti veditabbo; padamālā c' assa vuttanayen' eva veditabbā.
 || *Maheśi* ti ettha kathan ti. | *Maheśi* ti ettha kiñcāpi *maheśi*-
 20 saddo *ikārantavasena* niddisiyati, tathā pi *isissaddena* samā-nagatikattā *isissaddassa aggisaddena* samānapadamālattā *aggi-nayena* padamālā katabbā. || Nanu ca bho ettha tassilattho dissati: mahante silakkhandhādayo dhamme esanasīlo ti ma-hesī ti, tasmā *bhūmisāyī* ti padassa viya *daṇḍinayen'* eva
 25 padamālā katabbā ti. | Na katabbā · tassilatthassa asambhavato; imassa hi ⁶'mahante silakkhandhādayo dhamme ⁷esi gavesi esitvā ṭhito ti mahesī' ti atassilattho eva yujjati · katakara-ṇīyesu buddhādisu ariyesu pavattanāmattā; *isissaddena* cāyaṃ saddo isakaṃ samano kevalaṃ samāsapariyosāne dīghavasena 30 uccāriyati, rassavasena pana 'mahā isi mahesī' ti sandhivig-gaho, — yasmā rassattam gahetvā tassa padamālākaraṇam

¹ Sp I 120¹⁴, Vm 207²² etc. ² Dhpa I 206¹⁵ (tayo seṭṭhi Dhpa I 207¹⁵).

³ Dhpa I 206²². ⁴ ***. ⁵ *** (*contra* A I 28⁵); rājāno cakkavattino Ap 111¹² (118¹³ 131¹⁹; *sāpius* cakkavattī mahabbalā: 116¹⁴ 117¹⁰). ⁶ cf. Nidd I 343⁸⁻²⁵ (Pj II 133¹⁰ 215²⁸ 470¹⁶). ⁷ ns: esi gavesi | rhā prī ||.

^a (B^{ense} saraṇa^o). ^b (B^{ense} assatthika-). ^c Dhpa: tāta (*supra* 174 n. e). ^d ns rassabhāvo pāṭho.

yujjati, tasma ¹"saṅgāyimsu mahesayo" ti *īkārantarūpaṃ* dissati, na hi saṭṭhakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane katthaci pi catutthi-chaṭṭhekavacanarūpaṃ viya 'mahesino' ti paccattōpayogā-lapanabahuvacanarūpaṃ dissati; tasmā *īkārantavasena* uccā-
 5 ritassa pi sato, rassavasena uccāritassa viya, *mahesi* · *mahesi mahesayo*, *mahesiṃ* · *mahesi mahesayo*, *mahesinā* ti padamālā katabbā. Api ca *mahesisaddo* yattha rājaggubbarivācako, tattha itthiliṅgo hoti; tabbasena pana ²*mahesi* · *mahesi mahesiyo*, *mahesiṃ* · *mahesi mahesiyo*, *mahesiyā* ti ca vakkhamānaitthi-
 10 nayena padamālā katabbā. || *Haṭṭhisadde* kathan ti. | *Haṭṭhisad-* dassa pana 'hattho assa atthi' ti evaṃ *īkārantavasena* gahaṇe *hatthino* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ³"vane hatthino" ti payogo dissati; tass' etasmim yev' atthe rassam katvā gahaṇe *hatthayo* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tathā hi ⁴"haṃsā koṇcā mayūrā ca hatthayo"
 15 pasadā migā sabbe sihassa bhāyanti n'atthi kāyasmim tulyatā, evaṃ evaṃ^b manusseu daharo ce pi paññavā so pi tattha mahā hoti n'eva bālo sarīravā" ti imasmim Kelisilajātake^c *hatthayo* ti āhacca padaṃ dissati. Evam assa *daṇḍinayena* ca *aggīnayena* ca dvidhā padamālā veditabbā; iminā nayena
 20 avuttesu pi ṭhānesu pālinayānurūpena porāṇaṭṭhakathānurūpena ca padamālā yojetabbā.

Etāvati *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* pulliṅgānaṃ nāmikapadamālā saddhim liṅgantarehi saddantarehi atthantarehi ca nānappa-kārato dassitā.

25 Imam Saddanītiṃ sunītiṃ vicittam
 sapaññehi sammā paripālaniyam^d
 sadā suṭṭhu cinteti vāceti yo, so
 naro ñānavitthinnatam^e yāti seṭṭham. 56

Iti navaṅge saṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 30 ñunaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo nig-
 gahītantādipulliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo
 sattamo paricchedo.

Sabbathā pi pulliṅgaṃ samattam.

¹ Vva ¹¹⁹ (Sp I 104⁶). ² [- -] Thī 520^c, J V 45¹⁰ VI 421²⁰. ³ ***.
⁴ J II 144²⁻⁵ = S II 279²⁸.

^a J (E^c) S (E^c): hatthiyo; ns: Bhikkhusamyut nhuik hatthiyo hu rhi eñ¹ (201 n. a). ^b B^c evam eva. ^c B^m Kelisilī^o. ^d ita C^e (metr.); B^mns pari^o.
^e C^eB^mns ñānavitthinnatam.

VIII.

Atha itthiliṅgesu *ākāranta*ssa *bhūdhātumayassa* pakatirū-pabhūtassa *bhāvīkāsaddassa* nāmikapadamālāyaṃ vattabbāyaṃ pi pasiddhassa tāva *kaññāsaddassa* nāmikapadamālāṃ vak-
 khāma:

Kaññā · *kaññā kaññāyo*, *kaññam* · *kaññā kaññāyo*, *kañ-*
ñāya · *kaññāhi kaññābhi*, *kaññāya kaññānaṃ*, *kaññāya* ·
kaññāhi kaññābhi, *kaññāya kaññānaṃ*, *kaññāya kañ-*
ñāyaṃ · *kaññāsu*, *bhoti kaññe* · *bhotiyo kaññā kaññāyo*
 ayam amhākaṃ ruci. Ettha *kaññā* ti ekavacana-bahuvacana-
 10 vasena vuttam, Nirutti-piṭake bahuvacanavasena vutto nayo
 n' atthi, tathā hi tattha *saddhā tiṭṭhati saddhāyo tiṭṭhanti*, *sad-*
dham passati saddhāyo passati ti ettakam eva vuttam, *saddhā*
 ti bahuvacanam na āgataṃ; kiñcāpi nāgataṃ, tathā pi ¹"bāhā
 paggayha pakkandum Sivikaññā samāgatā; ²ahetu appaccayā
 15 purisassa saññā uppajjanti pi nirujjhanti pi" (ti)^a ādipālīdassa-
 nato *bāhā-kaññā-saññāsaddādānaṃ* bahuvacanatā gahetabbā.
 Cūlaniruttiyaṃ *bholi kaññe bhoti kaññā* ti dve ekavacanāni
 vatvā *bhotiyo kaññāyo* ti ekaṃ bahuvacanam vuttam, Nirutti-
 piṭake pana *bholi saddhā* iti ekaṃ ekavacanam vatvā *bhotiyo*
 20 *saddhāyo* ti ekaṃ bahuvacanam vuttam; mayam pan' ettha
³"ehi bāle khamāpehi Kusarājaṃ mahabbalam; ⁴Phusati^b vara-
 vaṇṇābhe; ⁵ehi godhe^c nivattassu" ti ādipālīdassanato^d *bhoti*
kaññe · *bhotiyo kaññā kaññāyo* ti evampakārāni^e yeva ālapa-
 nekavacana-bahuvacanāni icchāma. Ettha *bhoti kaññe* ti ayan
 25 nayo *ammādisu mātādisu* ca na labbhati.

Bhāvīkā · *bhāvīkā bhāvīkāyo*, *bhāvikaṃ* · *bhāvīkā bhāvīkāyo*,
bhāvīkāya · *bhāvīkāhi bhāvīkābhi*, *bhāvīkāya bhāvīkānaṃ*,
bhāvīkāya · *bhāvīkāhi bhāvīkābhi*, *bhāvīkāya bhāvīkānaṃ*,
bhāvīkāya bhāvīkāyaṃ · *bhāvīkāsu*, *bhoti bhāvike* · *bho-*
 30 *tiyo bhāvīkā bhāvīkāyo*. Evam heṭṭh' uddiṭṭhānaṃ sab-
 besam *bhūdhātumayānaṃ* ⁶*bhāvanā vibhāvanā* icc evamādīnaṃ
*ākāranta*padānaṃ aññesañ c' *ākāranta*padānaṃ nāmikapadamālā
 yojetabbā. Etth' aññāni *ākāranta*padāni nāma *saddhādini*:

¹ J VI 502⁶. ² D I 180². ³ J V 308¹ (*supra* 189²⁷). ⁴ J VI 481²⁸. ⁵ J III 85²³. ⁶ (62²³; 81¹⁰⁻¹⁴).

^a C^eB^m om. ^b C^eB^mns Phussati. ^c J: godha (ns: Godhajāt nhuik
 ehi godha rhi eñ¹, cf. 196 n. a). ^d C^eB^m ādisu pāḷi^o. ^e C^eB^m ekappakārāni.

- 1^ssaddhā medhā paññā vijjā cintā mantā taṇhābhijjhā
icchā 2^ppucchā †chāyā^a māyā mettā mattā sikkhā saṃkhā 1
jaṃghā bāhā gīvā jivhā vācā chāyā^b gaṅgā nāvā
niddā kantā sālā mālā velā vīṇā bhikkhā lākhā 2
3 gāthā senā lekhāpekkhā āsā pūjā esā kaṃkhā
aññā muddhā khiḍḍā bhassā bhāsā kiḷā sattā 3^ccetā 3
pipāsā vedanā saññā cetanā tasiṇā pajā
devatā vaṭṭakā godhā balākā vasudhā sabhā 4
4^ukkā sephālikā sikkā salākā vālikā sikhā
10 kārāṇā visikhā sākhā 5^vvaccā^c vañjhā jaṭā ghaṭā 5
pīlā soṇḍā vitaṇḍā ca karuṇā vanitā latā
kathā nindā sudhā Rādhā vāsanā siṃsapā papā 6
pabhā sīmā khamā jāyā khattiyā sakkharā^d surā
dolā tulā silā līlā lāl' elā mekhalā kalā 7
15 vaḷavā 6^uṇisā mūsā mañjūsā Sulasā disā
nāsā juṇhā guhā ihā lasikā parisā †dusā^e
mātik' icc ādayo c' eva bhāvikāpadasādisā; 8
amm'-ann'-ambā ca tātā ca kiñcid eva samā siyūṃ;
mātā-dhītā-panattādī puthag eva ito siyūṃ. 9
20 Parisāsaddassa pana sattamiṭṭhāne parisāya parisāyaṃ 7^parisati ·
parisāsū ti yojetabbam · 8^u"ekam idaṃ bho Gotama samayaṃ
Todeyyassa brāhmaṇassa parisati parūpārambham vattenti" ti
pālidassanato. Ammādinam pana ammā · ammā ammāyo ti
ādinā kaññāyena vatvā avasāne bhoti amma bhoti ammā ·
25 bhotiyo ammā ammāyo ti ādinā yojetabbam.

Mātā · mātā mātaro, mātaram mātaro, mātārā mātuyā
matyā · mātūhi mātūbhi, mātu mātuyā matyā · mātārānaṃ
mātānaṃ mātūnaṃ, mātārā mātuyā matyā · mātūhi mā-
tūbhi, 9^mātu mātuyā matyā · mātārānaṃ mātānaṃ mātū-

1^c cf. Rūp 180. 2^{ns}: pucchā | ame³ || mucchā lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= Rūp) | tve
ve khrañ³ ||. 3^u = vay khrañ³, ns. 4^{ns}: ūkā lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= Rūp). 5^{ns}: vaccā
| ma cañ || "vaccā duggandhā" Rūpasiddhiṭṭhā ||. 6^u = khvyē³ ma, ns, cf n. e.
7^{ns} cit. Mg II 107 (parisati, et sabhati quod ni fallor e saṃsati J III 493¹
fluxit). 8^u A II 180¹⁰. 9^{ns} cit. J VI 16⁴.

^a sic Bems (= arip) vide n. b; Ce jāyā; leg. eja (= Rūp). ^b ita CeBems;
ns: chāyā kā³ rhe³ nhuik [198²] lañ³ rhi pr. ^c Ce Rūp: vacā. ^d ita h. l. Ce;
Bems sakkarā (42 n. b). ^e sic Bems (= khvyē³ ma, i. q. suṇisā [n. 6]; leg.
nūsā : nhūsā, cf. J VI 586⁷); Ce (con.) nisā.

nam, mālari mātuyā matyā mātuyam matyam · mātusu,
bhoti mātā^a bhoti^b mātā · bhotiyo mātā mātaro. Ettha
pana yasmā pāliyam itthilingānam sakārantāni rūpāni ehi-ebhi-
esukārantāni ca enantādini ca na dissanti, tasmā 1^{kehici} vut-
tāni pi 2^{mātussa} 3^{mātarehi} ti ādini na vuttāni; esa nayo itaresu 5
pi. 4^u"Yaṃ kiñci 'tthi kataṃ puññaṃ mayhañ ca mātuyā ca
te; 5^{anuññāto} ahaṃ matyā" ti pālidassanato pana karaṇa-
sampadāna-nissakka-(sāmi)^c-bhumavacanattāhāne mātuyā matyā
ti ca vuttaṃ · itthilingattāhāne samānagatikattā tesam vacanānam,
tathā hi Ummadantiṭṭake 6^u"matyā" ti padaṃ pañcamī-tatiyeke- 10
vacanavasena āgatam. Yathā pana khattiyā ti padaṃ majjhasara-
lopavasena 7^{khatyā} ti bhavati, tathā mātuyā mātuyan ti ca padaṃ
matyā matyan ti bhavati. Ayan nayo dhītusaddādisu na labbhati.

Dhītā · dhītā dhītaro, dhītam dhītaram · dhītaro, (dhī-
tarā) dhītuyā · dhītūhi dhītūbhi, dhītu dhītuyā · dhītārā- 15
nam dhītānam dhītūnam, dhītārā dhītuyā · dhītūhi dhī-
tūbhi, dhītu dhītuyā · dhītārānam dhītānam dhītūnam,
dhītari dhītuyā dhītuyam · dhītusu, bhoti dhīta^d bhoti
dhītā · bhotiyo dhītā dhītaro. Ettha pana 8^u"Jālim Kaṇ-
hājinaṃ dhītam Maddideviṃ patibbatam cajamāno na cin- 20
tesim bodhiyā yeva kārāṇā" ti pāliyam dhītan ti dassanato
upayogavacanattāhāne dhītan ti vuttaṃ. Tasmā idaṃ sārato
gahetabbam. Tathā pāliyam 9^u"assamaṇi hoti asakyadhītārā"
ti samāsapadassa dassanato tatiyekavacanantapadasadisam seṭ-
ṭhidhītārā ti ādikaṃ paṭhamekavacanantam pi samāsapadam 25
gahetabbam eva. Niruttiṭṭake pana mātā dhītā ti padadvayaṃ
saddhānaye pakkhittam; tam amhehi saddhāyā ti padassa viya
mātāyā ti ādinam pāliadisū vyāse adassanato visum gahitam,
samāse yeva hi idisim saddagatim passāma: rājamātāya rāja-
dhītāya seṭṭhidhītāyā ti; evam kaññāyayo pi ekadesena lab- 30
bhati. Tathā 10^u"acchariyam Nandamāte abbhutam Nandamāte"

1^u = akhyui¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā ca sañ tui¹ sañ, ns. 2^{ns}: "buddha-
mātussa ... sugatoraso" Gotamīpadān [Ap 541¹²] rhi sañ mhā || gāthā arā
yathicchitapayoga hū lui ||. 3^u Rūp 194 (Ce p. 60²²). 4^u J VI 92¹². 5^u J VI 16⁶.
6^u J V 214⁵: 214¹⁰ (Ja). 7^u Sd § 69, J VI 397¹ (metr. etiam D I 99⁸ J V 116⁵);
cf. tithyā Sn 891^c (Sd V 430). 8^u Cp I 9: 52^{a-d} (Ja VI 570¹⁸). 9^u (141²⁵). 10^u A
IV 65¹².

^a Be om. ^b CeBe om. ^c CeBm om. ^d Be dhītu.

ti pāliyaṃ *Nandamāte* ti dassanato *bhoti rājamāte bhoti rāja-*
dhite ti evamādinayo pi labbhati; tatra *Nandamāte* ti Nan-
 dassa mātā *Nandamātā: bhoti Nandamāte*; evaṃ samāse yeva
 idisi saddagati hoti; tasmā samāsapadatte *mātu dhitu duhitu*
 5 icc etesaṃ pakatirūpānaṃ dve koṭṭhāsā gahetabbā: paṭhamam
 dassitarūpakotṭhāso ca *kaññānayo*^a rūpakotṭhāso cā ti. *Nattā-*
dini^b na kevalaṃ pulliṅgāni yeva honti atha kho itthiliṅgāni
 pi; tathā hi ¹"Visākhāya . . . nattā kālāṃkatā hoti; ²catasso
 mūsikā: gādhaṃ khattā^c no vasitā" ti ādini payogāni sāsane
 10 dissanti:

Nattā · nattā nattāro, nattam nattāram · nattāro, nattārā
nattuyā · nattūhi nattūbhi, nattu nattuyā · nattārānaṃ nat-
tānaṃ nattūnaṃ, nattārā nattuyā · nattūhi nattūbhi, nattu
nattuyā · nattārānaṃ nattānaṃ nattūnaṃ, nattari nattuyā
 15 *nattuyā · nattusu, bhoti natta bhoti nattā · bhotiyo nattā*
nattāro. Evaṃ *khattā*^c *vasitā bhāsita* icc ādisu pi. Samā-
 sapadatte pana, *rājamātāya Nandamāte* ti ādini viya, *rājanat-*
tāya rājanatte ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ
ākārant'-ukārantitthiliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālā-
 20 vibhāgo. *Ākārant'-ukārantatāpakatikam ākārantitthiliṅgam* niṭ-
 ṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūmipadādīnaṃ* nāmikapadamālaṃ vakkhāma pubbā-
 cariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Ratti · ratti rattiyo, rattim · ratti rattiyo, rattiya · rattihī
 25 *rattibhi, rattiya rattinaṃ, rattiya · rattihī rattibhi, rattiya*
rattinaṃ, rattiya rattiyaṃ · rattisu, bhoti ratti bhotiyo rattiyo
Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Bhūmi · bhūmi bhūmiyo, bhūmim ·
bhūmi bhūmiyo ti sabbaṃ neyyaṃ. Evaṃ ³bhūti vibhūti^d satti patti
 vutti mutti kitti^e khanti titti siddhi iddhi vuddhi suddhi buddhi
 30 bodhi pīti nandi mati asani ⁴vasani sati gati vuḍḍhi yuvati aṅguli
 bondi diṭṭhi tuṭṭhi nābhi icc ⁵ādinam pi nāmikapadamālā yoje-
 tabbā. Api ca ⁶"ratyo amoghā gacchanti; ⁷divā ca ratto ca

¹ Ud 91¹⁴. ² Pp 43²² (cf. A II 203²⁸: sā dātā hoti). ³ cf. Rūp 186.
⁴ = avat pu chui³, ns. ⁵ (de sabbi vide 174²⁹—176¹¹). ⁶ J VI 26¹⁶. ⁷ Khp VI 2c.

^a sic CeBemns (leg. onaye?), Be onayona(!). ^b Be ad. padāni (< ns).
^c CeBemns kattā (ns: 200⁹: tū⁸ tat, 200¹⁰: pru tat). ^d Be ns om. ^e (Bm
 kinti).

haranti ye balim; ¹na bhūmyā^a caturaṅgulo; ²seti bhūmyā anu-
 tthunam; ³bhūmyā so patitaṃ pāsaṃ gīvāya paṭimuṇṇati; ⁴imā
 ca nabhyo satarājicittitā sateritā^b vijjur iva ppabhāsare" ti
 evamādinam payogānaṃ dassanato *ratti-bhūmi-nābhīsaddādi-*
 nam ayam pi nāmikapadamālāviseso veditabbo, katham: 5

Ratti · ratti rattiyo ratyo, rattim · ratti rattiyo ratyo, rattiya
ratya · rattihī rattibhi, rattiya ratya · rattinaṃ, rattiya ra-
tyā · rattihī rattibhi, rattiya ratya · rattinaṃ, rattiya ratya
rattiyaṃ ratyaṃ ratto · rattisu, bhoti ratti · bhotiyo ratti
rattiyo ratyo. Ettha *ratto* ti rūpanayaṃ vajjetvā *bhūmi ·* 10
bhūmi bhūmiyo bhumyo ti sabbaṃ neyyaṃ.

Nābhi · nābhi nābhiyo nabhyo, nābhim · nābhī nābhiyo
nabhyo, nābhīya nabhyā · nābhīhi nābhībhi, nābhīya na-
bhyā · nābhinaṃ, nābhīya nabhyā · nābhīhi nābhībhi, nā-
bhiyā nabhyā · nābhinaṃ, nābhīya nabhyā nābhiyaṃ na- 15
bhyam^c *nābhisu, bhoti nābhi · bhotiyo nābhī nābhiyo nabhyo.*
Bodhi · bodhi bodhiyo bojjho, bodhim bodhiyaṃ bojjham ·
bodhi bodhiyo bojjho, bodhiya bojjhā · bodhihi bodhībhi,
bodhiya bojjhā · bodhinaṃ, bodhiya bojjhā · bodhihi bo-
dhībhi, bodhiya bojjhā · bodhinaṃ, bodhiya bojjhā bodhiyaṃ 20
bojjham · bodhisu, bhoti bodhi · bhotiyo bodhi bodhiyo bojjho.

Ettha pana ⁵"bujjhassu jīnabodhiyaṃ; ⁶nāññatra bojjhā tapasā"
 ti vicitrapālinayadassanato vicitranaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuttā.
 Sabbo pi cāyaṃ^d nayo aññatthā pi yathārahaṃ yojetabbo. Savi-
 nicchayo 'yaṃ *ākārantitthiliṅgānaṃ* pakatirūpassa nāmikapada- 25
 mālāvibhāgo. *Ākārantatāpakatikam ākārantitthiliṅgam* niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūrisaddādīnaṃ* nāmikapadamālaṃ vakkhāma pubbā-
 cariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Itthi · itthi itthiyo, itthim · itthi itthiyo, itthiya · itthihī it-
thībhi, itthiya itthinaṃ, itthiya · itthihī itthībhi, itthiya itthi- 30
naṃ, itthiya itthiyaṃ · itthisu, bhoti itthi · bhotiyo itthi
itthiyo Yamakamahātheramataṃ. *Bhūri · bhūri bhūriyo,*

¹ J I 507¹². ² J III 114¹⁰ (infra 204¹⁰). ³ J IV 405¹⁰. ⁴ Vv 745cd (Vv
 277⁹). ⁵ Bv 2: 183d (Sd § 450; ns cit. Bva et Maṇidīpa qui locativum sta-
 tuunt); cf. Ap 588²² = 600⁸: pāpūṇissati bodhiyaṃ vide 203²⁸—25 n. 12. ⁶ S I 54³.

^a ns: Ekapaṇṇajāt nūhi 'na bhumā' lañ⁸ rhi eñ¹, cf. 109 n. b. 148 n. a,
 157 nn. 6 et c, 169 n. f., 196 n. a, 197 n. c, 218 n. c. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c (Bem
 nabhya). ^d Bm pi ayam. ^e Bem om.

bhūriṃ · bhūri bhūriyo ti itthiyā samaṃ. Evaṃ bhūti bhoti vibhā-
vīni icc ādinam *bhūdhātumayānam* aññesañ ca *īkārantasaddā-*
nam nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Etth' aññe *īkārantasaddā nāma:*

- ¹mātulāni ca bhaginī bhikkhunī [†]kāminī^a aji
 5 vāpī pokkharāṇi devī nāgī yakkhini-rājini 10
 dāsi ca brāhmaṇi muṭṭhassatini sīghayāyini
 Sākiyāni ti cādini payogāni bhavanti hi^b. 11
 Tatra ²pokkharāṇi ³dāsi ⁴brāhmaṇi cc ādinam gati
 aññathā pi siyā gāthā-cuṇṇiyesu yathārahaṃ; 12
 10 ⁵Kusāvatī ti ādinam gāthāsv eva visesato
 rūpāni aññathā honti ekavacanato vade, 13
⁶Kāsi Avanti^c icc ādi bahuvacanato vade,
⁷Candavatī ti ādini payogassānurūpato. 14
 Tathā hi ⁸"pokkharāñño sumāpitā; ⁹tā ca sattasatā bhariyā
 15 dāsyō satta satāni ca; ¹⁰dārake ca ahaṃ nessam brāhmaṇyā
 paricārake^d; ¹¹najjo sandanti; ¹²najjā Nerañjarāya tīre; ¹³lak-
 khyā^e bhava nivesanam; ¹⁴Bārāṇasyam mahārāja kākarājā ni-
 vāsako asītiyā sahassehi puttehi^f parivārīto; ¹⁵rājā yathā Vessa-
 vaṇo Nalīññan" ti evamādinam pālīnam dassanato *pokkharāṇi*
 20 icc ādinam nāmikapadamālāyo savisesāyo^g yojetabbā, katham:
pokkharāṇi · pokkharāṇi pokkharāṇiyo pokkharāñño, pokkha-
raṇin ti ādinā vatvā karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sānivacana-
 tṭhāne *pokkharāṇiyā pokkharāññā* ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni,
 bhumavacanattṭhāne pana *pokkharāṇiyā pokkharāññā pok-*
 25 *kharāṇiyam pokkharāññan* ti ca ekavacanāni vattabbāni sab-
 battha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni kātābbāni. Tathā *dāsi · dāsi*
dāsiyo dāsyō, dāsim dāsiyam · dāsi dāsiyo dāsyō ti vatvā ka-
 raṇavacanattṭhānādisu *dāsiyā dāsyā* ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni,
 bhumavacanattṭhāne pana *dāsiyā dāsyā dāsiyam dāsyān* ti ca
 30 ekavacanāni vattabbāni, sabbattha padāni paripuṇṇāni kātāb-

¹ cf. Rūp 188. ² (202¹⁴). ³ (202²⁶). ⁴ (203¹⁹). ⁵ (204¹⁸). ⁶ (205¹⁴). ⁷ (205¹⁹).
⁸ cf. S I 233¹, Pv 112^d. ⁹ J VI 53¹⁶⁻²⁵ + VI 301⁷ 303¹⁴ (codd. Cks). ¹⁰ J VI 545⁹
 (cf. infra 204⁷). ¹¹ S III 202^a (Kcv 98, Sd § 263). ¹² Ud 1⁵ (Sd § 264). ¹³ J V 113⁴.
¹⁴ J II 435¹⁴⁻¹⁵. ¹⁵ J VI 313⁹, Vv 972^d; ns cit. Vva 340²⁵ et D III 201¹⁵ ... 202⁶.

^a ita C^e (conī.); B^m kāmūṇi; B^{ns} (conī?) Sāmugī (ns cit. Sāmugī nāma
 Koliyānam nigamo, A II 194²⁵, ubi E^c: Sāpūgan n. K. nigame(!), codd. BK: Sāmu-
 giyam). ^b B^m ti (169 n. b). ^c B^m bhavanti. ^d C^e paricārīte. ^e J codd. CksBd:
 lakkhī (o: lakkhī-bhava-nivesanam, ut *kācamha-ca-mayā J VI 268¹⁷), cod. B^s:
 lakhyā. ^f ita C^eB^m; B^{ns} Supatto (= J). ^g ita B^m; C^eB^{ns} savisesā.

bāni; ettha pana ¹"yatṭhiyā^a paṭikoṭeti ghare jātam va dā-
 siyam; ²phusissāmi^b vimuttiyan" ti payogānam dassanato *am-*
vacanassa yamādesavasena dāsiyan ti vuttam. Tesu ca "ghare
 jātam va dāsiyan" ti ettha ³*amvacanassa yamādesato* añño pi
⁴saddanayo labbhati, katham: yathā daharī eva dahariyā ti ⁵
 vuccati, evam dāsi eva dāsiyā ti — ettha pana ⁶"passāmi vo
 'ham dahariṃ kumāriṃ cārudassanan"^c ti ca ⁶"ye tam jinnassa
 pādamsu evam dahariyam satin" ti ca pālī nidassanam — upayo-
 gavacanicchāya *dāsiyan* ti vuttam. Imasmim panādhippāye *dā-*
siyā · dāsiyā dāsiyāyo, dāsiyam · dāsiyā dāsiyāyo, dāsiyāyā ti ¹⁰
kaññānāyēn' eva nāmikapadamālā bhavati · *kumāriyā* ti sad-
 dassēva, tathā hi ⁷"kumāriye upaseniye"^d ti pālī dissati. Tathā
Pupphavatiyā, Pupphavatiyam, Pupphavatiyāya, Pupphavatiyāyam,
bhoti Pupphavatiye ti *kaññānāyanissitena* ekavacanāyena nāmi-
 kapadamālā bhavati; ettha pana ⁸"atīte ayam Bārāṇasī Puppha-
 15 vatiyā nāma ahoṣi; ⁹rājasi luddakammo Ekarājā (ti) Pupphava-
 tiyāyam; ¹⁰†uyyassu^e pubbena Pupphavatiyāyā" ti pālī c' atṭha-
 kathāpāṭho ca nidassanam. Aparo nayo: *dāsiyā dahariyā kumā-*
riyā ti ādisu ¹¹*kakārassa yakārādeso* datṭhabbo. *Brāhmaṇisad-*
dassa tu *brāhmaṇi · brāhmaṇi brāhmaṇiyo brāhmaṇyo, brāhmaṇin* ²⁰
 ti ādini vatvā karaṇavacanattṭhānādisu *brāhmaṇiyā brāhmaṇyā*
 ti ekavacanāni vattabbāni, sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni
 kātābbāni. *Nadisaddassa nadī · nadī nadiyo najjo, ¹²nadin* ti
 ādinā^f vatvā *nadiyā najjā* ti ca *nadiyam najjan* ti ca vattabbam,
 sabbattha ca padāni paripuṇṇāni kātābbāni. Itthilingesu hi pac-
 25 cattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva upayogabahuvacanam anāgatam
 pi diṭṭham eva hoti, tathā upayoga(bahu)vacane diṭṭhe yeva
 paccattabahuvacanam anāgatam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, karaṇa-
 sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi-bhumavacanānam pi aññatarasmim
 diṭṭhe yeva aññataram diṭṭham eva hoti; tathā hi ¹³"dāsā ca ³⁰

¹ J VI 554¹³ (Sd § 450). ² ***. ³ Kc 223 (Sd § 450; infra n. 12). ⁴ = sa-
 kattha nhuik *niyapaccañ*⁸ sak so saddā nañ⁹, ns. ⁵ J VI 26⁵. ⁶ J VI 521²⁶ sqq (cf.
 supra 179 n. a). ⁷ J VI 64¹⁸ (Sd V 409). ⁸ Ja VI 131¹¹. ⁹ J VI 132¹⁰. ¹⁰ J VI
 145²³ sqq. ¹¹ (ns cit. Ja VI 554¹⁷). ¹² (acc. nadiyam, D II 135³, Rohiṇiyam, Th
 529^d; Aciravatiyam, Mp I 248⁵; supra 201 n. 5, CPD s. v. aji). ¹³ J IV 53²⁹.

^a J: latṭhiyā. ^b B^m phusissāma. ^c J: °dassaniṃ. ^d ita C^eB^m; B^{ns}
 kumāriye upasenañ ca, 'quod ns cum J VI 134²⁶ (kumāriyo ... Upasenim)
 confert, addit tamen. Janakajāt nhuik 'kumārike upaseniye' rhi eñ¹. ^e B^m uyassu,
 C^e dayassu = J (o - o | - - | o - o | o o - | -). ^f ita C^eB^{ns}; vide 203²¹.

dāsyō anujivino cā” ti ettha *dāsyō* ti paccattabahuvacane diṭṭhe yeva aparam pi *dāsyō* ti upayogabahuvacanāṃ taṃsadisattā diṭṭham eva hoti, ¹“Sakko ca me varam dajjā so ca labbhetha me varo, ekarattim^a dvirattim^a vā bhavēyyaṃ Abhipārako
5 Ummadantya^b ramitvāna Sivirājā tato siya^c” ti ettha *Ummadantya^b* ti karaṇavacane diṭṭhe yeva taṃsadisāni sampadāna-nissakka-sāmi-bhumavacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ²“brāhmaṇyā paricārake^d” ti ettha *brāhmaṇyā* ti sāmivacane^e diṭṭhe yeva taṃsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-bhumavacanāni
10 pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ³“seti bhūmyā anutthunan^f” ti ettha ⁴“pathavyā cārupubbaṅgī” ti ettha ca *bhūmyā pathavyā* ti sattamiyā ekavacane diṭṭhe yeva taṃsadisāni karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāmivacanāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva honti, ⁵“Bārāṇasya mahārājā” ti ettha *Bārāṇasya* ti bhumavacane diṭṭhe
15 yeva taṃsadisāni aññāni pi *brāhmaṇyaṃ ekādasyaṃ pañcamyaṃ* ti ādini bhumavacanāni diṭṭhāni yeva honti, gaṇhanti ca tādisāni rūpāni pubbacariyāsabhā pi gāthābhisamkharāvasena, sāsane pi pana etādisāni rūpāni yebhuyyena gāthāsu sandissanti.
Kusāvatī, Kusāvatim, Kusāvatigā, Kusāvatyā, Kusāvatiyaṃ
20 *Kusāvatyaṃ, bhoti Kusāvatī, Bārāṇasī, Bārāṇasiṃ, Bārāṇasiyā Bārāṇasyā, Bārāṇasiyaṃ Bārāṇasyaṃ · Bārāṇassam* icc api, *bhoti Bārāṇasī, Naḷinī, Naḷiniṃ, Naḷiniyā Naḷiññā, Naḷiniyaṃ Naḷiññaṃ, bhoti Naḷinī*. Aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Gāthāvisayaṃ pana patvā *Kusāvatimhi Bārāṇasimhi Naḷinimhi* ti
25 ādinā saddarūpāni pi yojetabbāni; tathā hi pāḷiyaṃ ⁶*Kusāvatimhi* ādini *mhiyantāni* itthilingarūpāni gāthāsu yeva paññāyanti, na cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyaṃ; ⁷akkharasamaye pana tādisāni rūpāni anivāritāni · ⁸“nadimhā cā” ti ādidassanato; yaṃ pana atthakathāsu cuṇṇiyapadaracanāyaṃ ⁹“sammādiṭṭhimhi”^g ti
30 ādikaṃ itthilingarūpaṃ dissati, taṃ ¹⁰akkharavipallāsava-sena^h vuttan ti datṭhabbaṃ · cuṇṇiyapadatṭhāne “sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ paṭisandhiyaṃ, sugatiyaṃ duggatiyaṃ” ti ādidassanato.

¹ J V 216¹⁻³. ² (202¹⁵). ³ (201¹). ⁴ J VI 481²⁹. ⁵ (202¹⁷). ⁶ (205¹¹).

⁷ = akkharā kui si kroṇ³ phrac so sut pud nhuik, ns. ⁸ Kc 340. ⁹ ***.

¹⁰ = yaṃakkharā kui *mhi*akkharā pran khraṇ³ eñ¹ acvaṃ⁹ phraṇ¹, ns.

^a CeBemns orattam. ^b (Bemns Ummadantya). ^c J: siyā (cf. *supra* 99 n. c).

^d CeBemns paricārike. ^e Bm sāmivacane (o: sāmi(e)kavacane?). ^f CeBem anutthunan. ^g ita CeBemns; cf. *tamen* sandhimhi (paṭisandhimhi) Sd § 672,

673, 674. ^h Bm taṃ dakkhara^o (o: tad akkhara^o).

Ayaṃ pan’ ettha niyamo: sugatasāsane gāthāyaṃ cuṇṇiyapadatṭhāne ca *kaññā ratti itthi yāgu vadhū* ti evaṃpañcantehi^a itthilingehi saddhim *nā sa smā smim mhā mhi* icc ete saddā sarūpato parattam na yanti, *mhisaddo* pana gāthāyaṃ *ivaṇ*nantehi itthilingehi saddhim parattam yāti. Tatr’ idaṃ vuccati: 5

gāthāyaṃ cuṇṇiye cā pi *nā-sa-smādi* sarūpato

¹n’ *ākāranta-ivaṇ*nantaitthibhi parattam gatā, 15

mhisaddo pana gāthāyaṃ *ivaṇ*nantitthibhi saha

yato^b parattam, etassa payogāni bhavanti ²hi: 16

³“yathā balākayonimhi na vijjati pumo sadā; 10

⁴Kusāvatimhi nagare rājā^c āsi mahipatī” ti. 17

Evaṃ *Kusāvatī* icc ādini aññathā bhavanti, nagaranāmattā pan’ ekavacanāni pi, na janapadanāmāni viya bahuvacanāni.

Kāsī Kāsiyo, Kāsihi Kāsibhi, Kāsinam, Kāsisu, bhotiyo Kāsiyo. Evaṃ *Avantī Avantiyo* ti ādinā pi nāmikapadamālā yoje- 15 tabbā, aññāni pi padāni gahetabbāni; evaṃ *Kāsi* icc ādini ⁵janapadanāmattā rūhivasena bahuvacanān’ eva bhavanti atthassa ekatte pi.

⁶*Candavatī, Candavatim, Candavatigā, Candavatyaṃ, bhoti Candavatī* evaṃ ekavacanavasena vā, *Candavatigā, Candavatigā, 20 Candavatihī Candavatibhi, Candavatinaṃ, Candavatisu, bhotiyo Candavatigā* evaṃ bahuvacanavasena vā nāmikapadamālā veditabbā, aññāni pi padāni yojetabbāni; *Candavatī* icc ādini hi ekassā^d bahūnañ c’ itthinam paṇṇatibhāvato payogānurūpena ekavacanavasena vā bahuvacanavasena vā yojetabbāni bha- 25 vanti; esa nayo aññatrā pi. Savinicchayo ‘yaṃ *ikārantitthilingānam* pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. *Ikārantatā* pakatikam *ikārantitthilingam* niṭṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūdhātumayānam ukārantitthilingānam* appasid-dhattā aññena *ukārantitthilingena* nāmikapadamālam pūres- 30 sāma:

¹ ns *ad.*: I nhuik ‘*uvaṇ*nanta’ kui ka³ aṇ³ ā³ phraṇ¹ yū, ns. ² ns: *hisadda* sañ tasmā hū so hit-anak nhuik appaka ā³ phraṇ¹ phrac eñ¹ hū so Maṇḍipanañ³ (cf. 70²³ 117¹³ 120⁵ et 169 n. b etc.). ³ Ap 42¹¹ (*supra* 162²⁹). ⁴ Cp I 4: 1^{ab} (Sd § 266, 672, 673). ⁵ (Ps *ad* M I 473⁶; Ja IV 397²⁷ *ad* J IV 397⁵). ⁶ (Bv 8: 17^a).

^a (Be *opañcavante*hi). ^b ita CeBm (cf. yanti 205⁴); Bems yato (ns: “yato” kui ‘yaṃ ato’ pud phrat || yaṃ yasmā | kroṇ¹ || gato [$<205^7$] | rok eñ¹ || ato | thui¹ kroṇ¹ || I). ^c Cp: yadā. ^d ita CeBemns.

Yāgu · yāgū yāguyo, yāguṃ · yāgū yāguyo, yāguyā · yāgūhi yāgūbhi, yāguyā yāgūnaṃ, yāguyā · yāgūhi yāgūbhi, yāguyā yāgūnaṃ, yāguyā yāguyam · yāgusu, bhoṭi yāgu · bhoṭiyo yāgū yāguyo. ¹Evam dhātu dhenū kāsū daddu kaṇḍu
5 kacchu raiju icc ādini. Tatra ²*dhātusaddo* rasa-rudhira-mamsa-
meda-nhāru^a-atṭhi-atṭhimiñja-sukkasamkhātadhātuvācako pul-
liṅgo, sabhāvavācako pana sugatādinam sārīrikavācako loka-
dhātuvācako cakkhādivācako ca itthiliṅgo, *bhū-hū-kara-pacā-*
disaddavācako itthiliṅgo c' eva pulliṅgo ca; atra pan' itthiliṅgo
10 adhippeto. Savinicchayo 'yam ukārantitthiliṅgānam nāmikapada-
mālāvibhāgo. Ukārantatāpakatikam ukārantitthiliṅgam niṭ-
ṭhitam.

Idāni *bhūsaddādinam* nāmikapadamālam vakkhāma pubbā-
cariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

15 *Jambū · jambū jambuyo, jambuṃ · jambū jambuyo, jam-
buyā · jambūhi jambūbhi, jambuyā jambūnaṃ, jambuyā ·
jambūhi jambūbhi, jambuyā jambūnaṃ, jambuyā jambu-
yam · jambūsu, bhoṭi jambu · bhoṭiyo jambū jambuyo*
Yamakamahātheramataṃ. Ettha *jambūsaddassa* itthiliṅgattam
20 ³"ambā sālā ca jambuyo" ti ādinā pasiddham, ⁴"ime te jam-
bukā rukkhā" ti ettha pana^b *rukhasaddam* apekkhitvā *jambukā*
ti pulliṅganiddeso kato ti daṭṭhabbam; tathā hi 'jambū ti kathe-
tabbā' ti jambu-kā, ⁵"ke re ge sadde" ti^c dhātu; atha vā
⁶itthiliṅgavasena 'jambū eva jambukā, jambukā ca tā rukkhā
25 cā' ti *jambukārukkhā* · yathā ⁷"Laṃkāḍipo"; pulliṅgapakkhe
vā samāsavasena 'jambukarukkhā' ti vattabbe gāthāvisayattā
chandānurakkhaṇattham dīgham katvā "jambukārukkhā" ti
vuttam · ⁸"saraṇāgamane^d kañci"^e ti ettha viya.

30 *Bhū · bhū bhuyo, bhuṃ · bhū bhuyo, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi,
bhuyā bhūnaṃ, bhuyā · bhūhi bhūbhi, bhuyā bhūnaṃ,
bhuyā bhuyam · bhūsu, bhoṭi bhu · bhoṭiyo bhuyo.* Evam

¹ = Rūp 194 (Ce p. 60¹³) *aḍḍitis* kaneru piyaṅgu sassu. ² cf. 21³, 215²⁴.
³ ***, cf. J VI 269¹¹ Vv 49^c (Vv 484^a). ⁴ J VI 564⁵. ⁵ V1076^{d-f} (cf. jāta-kam,
V4; vide 58³⁰ (etc.), 59¹⁰). ⁶ sakatthe | nhuik || kapaccayavasena | phrañ¹ || thañ¹
|| ns. ⁷ (Sd § 716, ex.: Gaṅgānadi; Kcv 333, ex.: saddhāhanam). ⁸ Bv 2: 190^a.

^a (Bm nāru). ^b Bm om. rukkhā ti ettha pana. ^c CeBm ke de se ge
sadde ti; Bc ke sadde ge sadde ti; ns ke ge s. t. ^d Bm saraṇāgamena.
^e CeBemns kiñci.

¹*abhū · abhū abhuyo, abhuṃ · abhū abhuyo, abhuyā* ti ādinā
yojetabbam^a; a[ñña]tra^b ²"abhuṃ me katham nu bhaṇasi
pāpakaṃ vata bhāsasi" ti nidassanapadam.

³Vadhū ca Sarabhū c' eva sarabū^c sutanū camū
vāmūrū nāganāsūrū icc ādi *jambuyā* samā. 18 ⁵
Idam pana sukhumaṃ ṭhānam suṭṭhu manasikātabbam:

*Vadaññū · vadaññū vadaññuyo, vadaññuṃ · vadaññū va-
daññuyo, vadaññuyā* ti *jambūsamam* yojetabbam; evam *mag-
gaññū dhammaññū kataññū* icc ādisu pi. || Nanu ca bho ⁴"so
'ham^d nūna^e ito gantvā yoniṃ laddhāna mānusiṃ vadaññū 10
silasampanno kāhāmi kusalam bahun" ti evamādippayogadas-
sanato *vadaññūsaddādinam* pulliṅgabhāvo pasiddho; evam sante
kasmā idha itthiliṅganayo dassito ti. | *Vadaññū* icc ādinam^f
ekantapulliṅgabhāvābhāvato dviliṅgāni · tesam vāccaliṅgattā;
tathā hi ⁵"sāham gantvā manussattam vadaññū vītamaccharā 15
saṃghe dānāni dassāmi appamattā punappunan" ti ca ⁶"ko-
dhanā akataññū cā" ti ca itthiliṅgapayogikā bahū pāliyo dis-
santi; tasmā ⁷evam nīti amhehi ṭhapitā. Savinicchayo 'yam
ukārantitthiliṅgānam pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo.
Ukārantatāpakatikam ukārantitthiliṅgam niṭṭhitam. 20

Okārantapadam *bhūdhātumayam* itthiliṅgam appasiddham,
aññam pan' okārantam itthiliṅgam pasiddham:

Okārantam itthiliṅgam gosaddo ti vibhāvaye.

|| Gosaddassēva pulliṅge rūpam assāhu ⁸kecana; 19
tathā hi keci, ⁹*go · gāvo gavo, gāvun* ti ādinā nayena vuttāni 25
pulliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpāni viya, itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa
rūpāni icchanti. | Tesam mate majjhe bhinnasuvapñānam vaṇ-
ṇavisesābhāvo viya rūpavisesābhāvato gosaddassa itthiliṅga-

¹ (J V 295¹⁴). ² J VI 495²³ (*supra* 84 n. 7). ³ cf. Rūp 194 (Ce p. 60¹³).
⁴ J III 47¹⁴⁻¹⁵, Pv 797 (784, 507; Vv 609). ⁵ *** (ns: sāham = thui nā Revatī
sañ, *sed vide* Vv 609), cf. A II 59⁵. ⁶ J I 298²⁵ (*supra* 191²⁰). ⁷ ns: evam-
nīti | I sui¹ so nīti (kui) ||. ⁸ = akhyui¹ so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ || (Rūp
194, Ce p. 61¹⁻²). ⁹ (Rūp 169—175).

^a Bense yojetabbā. ^b Bense (*con.*) atra. ^c ita CeBemns Mp (Ce) ad
A II 73^a, etc. (JPTS 1909: 125). ^d ita CeBemns J *codd.* Bid; J [Ee *codd.* Cks]
hi; cf. Pva 281 n. 6. ^e Bm nanu. ^f sic CeBemns; leg. ādini?

bhāvapaṭipādanam añijhānakkhamam; kasmā ti ce: yasmā
mātugāmasaddassa mātugāmo mātugāmā, mātugāman ti ādinā
 nayena dve padamālā katvā^a 'ekā pulliṅgassa padamālā, ekā
 itthiliṅgassa^b padamālā' ti vuttavacaṇam viya idaṃ vacanam
 5 amhe paṭibhāti, tasmā añijhānakkhamam. Api ca itthiliṅgassa
 gosaddassa rūpesu pulliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpehi samesu san-
 tesu katham gosaddassa itthiliṅgabhāvo siyā^c rūpamālāvisesā-
 bhāvato; yathā hi *ratti-aggi-aṭṭhisaddānam ikārantabhāvena*
 samatte pi itthiliṅga-puma-napumsakaliṅgalakkhaṇabhūto rūpa-
 10 mālāviseso dissati, yathā pana dvinnam^d *dhātusaddānam*^e pum-
 itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, na tathā teh'
 ācariyehi abhimatassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa rūpamālāviseso
 dissati; yathā pana dvinnam^e *dhātusaddānam* pum-itthiliṅga-
 15 pariyaṇānam rūpamālāviseso bhavati, tathā dvinnam gosaddā-
 nam pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena bhavi-
 tabbam; yathā ca dvinnam^f *āyusaddānam* pum-napumsakaliṅ-
 gapariyāpannānam rūpamālāviseso dissati, tathā dvinnam
 gosaddānam pum-itthiliṅgapariyāpannānam rūpamālāvisesena
 bhavitabbam — avisesatte sati katham tesam pum-itthiliṅga-
 20 vavattānam siyā, kathaṇ ca visadāvisadākāravohārātā siyā.
 Idaṃ ṭhānam atīva saṇhasukhumam paramagambhīram mahā-
 gahanam na sakkā sabbasattānam mūlabhāsābhūtāya sabbāñ-
 ñujīneritāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvaniruttiyā nayam sammā
 ajānantena akatañānasambhārena kenaci^g *ajjhogāhetum* vā
 25 ^h *vijātetum* vā. Amhākam pana mate dvinnamⁱ gosaddānam rū-
 pamālāviseso c' eva dissati, pum-itthiliṅgavavattānaṇ ca dissati
 visadāvisadākāravohārātā ca dissati; napumsakaliṅgassa tadū-
 bhayamuttākāravohārātā ca dissati ti daṭṭhabbam.

Idāni imass' atthassa āvibhāvattam imasmim ṭhāne imam
 30 nītim ṭhapessāma: evaṇ hi sati pariyattisāsane paṭipannakā
 nikkamkhabhāvena na kilamissanti. Ettha tāva atthaggahe
 viññūnam kosalluppādanattam tisso nāmikapadamālāyo ka-
 thessāma^d, seyyathidaṃ:

Gāvī · gāvī gāvīyo, gāvīm · gāvī gāvīyo, gāvīyā · gāvīhi

¹ (206 n. 2 etc.). ² (215²⁴; Pariccheda 9 *sub finem*). ³ "saṇha-sukhuma-
 gambhīra" [208²¹] kui rañ sañ, ns. ⁴ "mahāgahanam" [208²¹] kui rañ sañ, ns.

^a (B^m kasmā). ^b B^e ns itthiliṅga-. ^c (B^m dhātunam). ^d B^m kathissāma.

gāvībhi, gāvīyā gāvīnam, gāvīyā · gāvīhi gāvībhi, gāvīyā
gāvīnam, gāvīyā gāvīyam · gāvīsu, bhoṭi gāvī · bhoṭīyo gāvī
gāvīyo ayam gosaddato vihitassa ipaccayassa vasena
 nipphannassa itthivācakassa ikārantitthiliṅgassa *gāvīsaddassa*
 nāmikapadamālā.

Go · gāvo gavo, gāvum gāvam gavam · gāvo gavo, gāvena
gavena · gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavam gunnam^a
gonam, gāvā gāvasmā gāvamhā gāvā gavasmā gāvamhā ·
gohi gobhi, gāvassa gavassa · gavam gunnam^a gonam, gāve
gāvasmim gāvamhi gave gavasmim gāvamhi · gāvesu gāvesu 10
gosu, bho go · bhavanto gāvo gavo ayam pumavācakassa
 okārantapulliṅgassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā.

Go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo, gāvam gāvam^b gāvīm · gāvo^c
gāvī gavo, ... gohi gobhi, ... gavam gunnam^a gonam,
... gohi gobhi, ... gavam gunnam^a gonam, ... gosu, bhoṭi 15
go · bhoṭīyo gāvo gāvī gavo^d ayam pum-itthivācakassa
 okārantass' itthi-pulliṅgassa gosaddassa nāmikapadamālā. Ettha
 pana *gāvūn* ti padaṃ ekantapumavācakattā na vuttan ti
 daṭṭhabbam; ekantapumavācakattaṇ c' assa āhaccapāliyā nāyati:
 1¹ "idha pana bhikkhave vassūpagatam bhikkhum itthi niman- 20
 teti^e: ehi bhante hiraññam vā te demi suvaṇṇam vā te demi
 khetam vā te demi vatthum vā te demi gāvum vā te demi
 gāvīm vā te demi dāsam vā te demi dāsim vā te demi dhi-
 taram vā te demi bhariyatthāya aham vā te bhariyā homi
 aññam^f vā te bhariyam ānemī" ti evam āhaccapāliyā nāyati, 25
 ettha hi *gāvūn* ti vacanena pumā vutto, *gāvīm* ti vacanena
 itthi. Yam pana imissam okārantitthiliṅgapadamālāyam *gāvī*
 ti padaṃ catukkhattum vuttam, tam *kaññā* ti padaṃ viya
 itthiliṅgassa avisadākāravohārātāviññāpane samattam hoti;
 na hi itaresu liṅgesu samānasutikabhāvena catukkhattum āga- 30
 tapadam ekam pi atthi. *Gāvī gāvīm* ti ca imesam saddānam
 katthaci ṭhāne itthi-pumesu sāmāññavasena pavattim upari
 kathayissāma. Yā pan' amhehi okārantitthiliṅgassa *go gāvī ·*
gāvo gāvī gavo, gāvam (gavam)^b gāvīm ti ādinā nayena pada-

¹ Vin I 150⁸⁻¹¹.

^a B^m gūnam. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m gā. ^d ita B^e (215⁶); CeB^m gave.
^e ita ns (Vin); CeB^m nimantesi. ^f (B^m aññe).

mālā katā, tattha gosaddato *si-yonaṃ* *ikārādeso* *amvacanassa* ca *imkārādeso* bhavati, tena *okārantitthilingassa* *gāvi*, *gāvi*, *gāvin* ti rūpāni dassitāni; tathā hi Mukhamattadīpaniyaṃ sad-dasatthavidunā Vajirabuddhācariyena^a niruttinaye kosallava-
5 sena ¹gosaddato yonaṃ *ikārādeso* vutto; yathā pana gosaddato yonaṃ *ikārādeso* bhavati, tathā *sīss* *ikārādeso* *amvacanassa* ca *imkārādeso* bhavati. Atr' imā nayaggāhaparidīpaniyo gāthā:

²*ipaccayā* siddhesv api *gāvi gāvi* ti ādisu

pathamekavacanādiantesu^b jinasāsane, 20

10 vadatā yonaṃ *ikāraṃ* gosaddass' itthiyaṃ pana

avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci. 21

Kiñca bhiyyo: atthakathāsu ca

"gāvo" ti vatvā "gāvin" ti vacanena pan' itthiyaṃ

avisadattam akkhātum nayo dinno ti no ruci; 22

15 tathā hi Samantapāsādikādisu atthakathāsu ³"cheko hi gopā-lako sakkarāyo ucchaṅgena gahetvā rajjudandahatto pāto va vajam gantvā gāvo piṭṭhiyaṃ paharitva palighatthambha-matthake nisinno dvāram pattam pattam^c gāvim 'eko, dve' ti sakkharam khipitvā gaṇeti" ti imasmim padese "gāvo" ti

20 vatvā "gāvin" ti vacanena itthi-pumavācakassa *okārantitthi-līngassa* gosaddassa avisadākāravohārātā vihitā, "gāvo" ti hi iminā sāmāññato itthi-pumabhūta goṇa^d gahitā tathā "gāvin" ti iminā pi itthibhūto pumabhūto ca goṇo; evaṃ *gāvo* ti ca *gāvin* ti ca ime saddā saddasatthavidūhi atthakathācariyehi

25 niruttinaye^e kusalatāya samānalīngavasena ekasmim yeva pa-karaṇe ekasmim yeva vākye piṇḍikatā. Yadi ⁴hi itthilīnge vattamānassa itthi-pumavācakassa *okārantitthilīngassa* gosad-dassa padamālāyaṃ *gāvi gāvim* icc etāni rūpāni na labbheyyum, atthakathāyaṃ "gāvo" ti vatvā 'gāvan' t' icc eva vattabbam
30 siyā, "gāvin" ti pana na vattabbam; yathā ca pana atthaka-thācariyehi^f "gāvo" ti itthi-pumavasena sabbesaṃ gunnaṃ^g saṅgāhakavacanam vatvā te yeva gāvo sandhāya puna "dvā-

¹ (Mmd 74, Ce p. 89⁴) cf. 211^{12, 18}. ² ns: *ipaccayā* *ipaccayena* | phrañ¹ || kroñ¹ ||. ³ Sp (II) 419²²⁻²⁶ = Vm 279⁵⁻⁹. ⁴ = byatirik kui chui am¹, ns.

^a Ce Vajirabuddhiac^o; *vulgo* Vimalabuddhi [Franke, *Gesch. der einh. Pali Gr.* p. 22 sq.], *Pitakatsamuiñ*³ § 374 *Saddanitim sequitur*. ^b CeBm ova-canāniantesu. ^c Sp Vm *ad.* yeva. ^d (Bm itthipumagoṇā). ^e (Bens onaya). ^f sic CeBemns (< 211²⁰); *leg.* oacariyā. ^g Bm gūnaṃ.

ram pattam pattam gāvin" ti saddaracanam kubbimsu, tasmā *gāvin* ti idam pi sabbasaṅgāhakavacanam^a evā ti datthabbaṃ. || Asabbasaṅgāhakavacanam idam · *gāvisaddena*^b itthiyā yeva gahetabbattā ti ce. | Na · pakaraṇavasena atthantarassa vidi-tattā; na hi sabbavajesu 'itthiyo yeva vasanti, na pumāno' ti 5 ca 'pumāno yeva vasanti, na itthiyo' ti ca sakkā vattum. Api ca ¹"gāvim pi disvā palāyanti bhikkhū ti maññamānā" ti pālī dissati; etthā pi "gāvin" ti vacanena itthibhūto pumabhūto ca sabbo go gahito ti datthabbaṃ, itarathā 'itthibhūto yeva go bhikkhū ti maññitabbo' ti āpajjati. Iti pālinayena itthilīnge^c 10 vattamānamhā itthi-pumavācakasmā gosaddato *amvacanassa* *imkārādeso* hoti ti viññāyati. ²Vajirabuddhācariyena^d pi go-saddato *ipaccaye* katabbe pi akatvā yonaṃ *ikaradeso* kato; tassādhippāyo evaṃ siyā: 'gosaddato *ipaccaye* kate sati *ipac-cayavasena* *gāvi* ti nipphannasaddo yattha katthaci visaye, 15 *migī morī kukkuḷi* icc ādayo viya, itthivacako yeva siyā, na katthaci pi itthi-pumavacako, tasma sasananukulappayogava-sena yonaṃ *ikaradeso* katabbo' ti. Iti Vajirabuddhācariyamate^d gosaddato yonaṃ *ikaradeso* hoti ti ñāyati. Kiñca bhiyyo: yasmā atthakathācariyehi ³"gāvo piṭṭhiyaṃ paharitvā" ti ādinā 20 nayena racitāya "dvāram pattam pattam gāvim 'eko, dve' ti sakkharam khipitvā gaṇeti" ti vacanapariyosānāya saddara-canāyaṃ 'eko gāvi, dve gāvi' ti atthayojanānayo vattabbo hoti, *gāvin* ti upayogavacanāñ ca dissati iti atthakathācariyā-naṃ mate gosaddato *si-yonaṃ* *ikārādeso* *amvacanassa* *imkārā-* 25 *deso* hoti ti ñāyati, tasmā yev' amhehi yā sā *okārantatāpa-katikassa* itthilīngassa gosaddassa *go gāvi · gāvo gāvi gavo, gāvam gāvin* ti ādinā nayena padamālā tthapitā, sā pālinayānu-kulā atthakathānāyānukulā Kaccāyanācariyamataṃ gahetvā ⁴padanipphattijanakassa garuno ca matānukulā, *gāvi* ti padassa 30 catukkhattum āgatattā pana *okārantitthilīngassa* gosaddassa avisadākāravohārattañ ca sādheti; icc esā pālinayādisu ñāṇena sammā upaparikkhiyamānesu atīva yujjati, n' atth' ettha appa-mattako pi doso. Ettha pana paccattōpayogālanānam bahu-

¹ cf. Vin III 144⁸⁵. ² (210⁴). ³ (210¹⁷⁻¹⁹). ⁴ padanipphattijanakassa | pud pri³ khrañ kui phrac ce so || garuno | Nās-charā eñ¹ ||, ns.

^a Bm om. sabba-. ^b ns gāvimso. ^c Bm *ad.* ca. ^d Ce Vajirabuddhiac^o.

vacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyo* ti padañ ca, karaṇa-sampadāna-nissakka-sāminam ekavacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyā* ti padañ ca, karaṇa-nissakkānaṃ bahuvacanaṭṭhāne *gāvihi gāvibhi* ti padāni ca, sampadāna-sāminam bahuvacanaṭṭhāne *gāvinan* ti padañ ca, 5 bhumavacanaṭṭhāne *gāviyā gāviyaṃ · gāvisū* ti padāni cā ti imāni vitthārato soḷasa padāni ekantena *ipaccayavasena* siddhattā ekantitthivācakattā ca^a na vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbāṃ. Ayaṃ pan' ettha nicchayo vuccate sotūnaṃ nikkamkhabhāvāya^b: itthiliṅgapadesu hi *gāvi gāvin* ti imāni *ipaccayavasena* 10 vā *ikār'-imkārādesavasena* vā sijjhanti, etesu pacchimanayo idhādhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha; tathā *gāvi gāvin* ti imāni *ipaccayavasena* pi siddhattā yebhuyyena itthivācakāni bhavanti, *ikār'-imkārādesavasena* pi siddhattā katthaci ekakkhaṇe yeva sabbasaṅgāhavasena^c itthi-pumavācakāni bhavanti, etesu 15 pi pacchimo^d yeva nayo idhādhippeto, pubbanayo aññattha; *gāviyo gāviyā gāvihi gāvibhi gāvinam gāviyaṃ gāvisū* ti etāni pana *ipaccayavasena* eva siddhattā sabbathā pi itthinam yeva vācakāni bhavanti · itthibhūtesv eva godabbesu lokasaṃketavasena visesato pavattattā, ekantato itthidabbesu pavattāni 20 *migī morī kukkuṭī* icc ādini padāni viya. Kiñcāpi pana *nadi mahī* icc ādini pi itthiliṅgāni *ipaccayavasena* eva siddhāni, tathā pi tāni aviññānakattā tadatthānaṃ 'itthidabbesu vattanti' ti vattum na yujjati, itthi-puma-napumsakabhāvarahitā hi tadatthā. Yasmā pana itthiliṅge gosadde *enayogo esukāro* ca 25 na labbhati, tasmā *gāvena gavena gāvesu gavesū* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca itthiliṅgena gosaddena saddhiṃ *sā-smā-smimvaca* nāni sarūpato parattaṃ na yanti, tasmā *gāvassa gavassa gāvasmā gavasmā gāvasmim gavasmim* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca tattha *smāvaca* nassa ādesabhūto ākāro ca 30 *mhākāro* ca na labbhati, tasmā *gāvā gavā gāvamhā gavamhā* ti padāni na vuttāni; yasmā ca *smimvaca* nassa ādesabhūto ekāro ca^a *mhikāro* ca na labbhati, tasmā *gāve gave gāvamhi gavamhi* ti padāni na vuttāni. Api ca *yāya tāya* ti ādihi samānādhikaraṇapadehi yojetum ayuttattā pi *gāvena gavenā* 35 ti ādini itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne na vuttāni; tathā hi *yāya tāya* icc

^a Bm om. ^b (Be nikkamkhabhāvāya). ^c sic CeBem (nse 0saṅgāhaka^o).
^d Bm picchimo pro pi pacchimo.

ādihi saddhiṃ *gāvena gavenā* ti ādini na yojetabbāni · ekanta-pullīṅgarūpattā.

|| Keci pan' ettha vadeyyum: yā tumhehi okārantatāpakatikassa itthiliṅgassa gosaddassa *go gāvi · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādinā nayena padamālā ṭhapitā, sā *mātugāmo itthi, mātugāmā* 5 *itthiyo* ti vuttasadisā ca hoti ti. | Tan na: *mātugāma-itthisaddā* hi nānāliṅgā · pum-itthiliṅgabhāvena, nānādhātukā ca · ¹*gamu-²isudhātu*vasena; imasmim pana ṭhāne *go-gāvisaddā* ekaliṅgā · itthiliṅgabhāvena, ekadhātukā ca · ¹*gamudhātu*vasenā ti. || Yajj evaṃ, *goṇasaddassa gosaddassādesavasena* ³Kaccāyanena vut- 10 tattā tadādesattaṃ ekadhātukattañ cāgamma tenā pi saddhiṃ missetvā padamālā vattabbā ti. | Na · *goṇasaddassa* accanta-pullīṅgattā^a *akārantatāpakatikattā* ca; tathā hi so ³*visum* pullīṅgaṭṭhāne uddiṭṭho, ayaṃ pana *go gāvi · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādikā padamālā *okār'-ikārantapadāni* missetvā kathitā ti na 15 sallakkhetabbā, atha kho ⁴vikappena gosaddato paresaṃ *si-yo-amvaca* nānaṃ *ikār'-imkārādesavasena* vuttapadavantattā *okārantitthiliṅgapadamālā* icc eva sārato paccetabbā.

Idāni gosaddassa itthiliṅgabhāvasādhakāni suttapadāni lokikappayogāni ca kathayāma: ⁵"seyyathā pi bhikkhave vas- 20 sānaṃ pacchime māse saradasamaye kiṭṭhasambādhe gopā-lako gāvo rakkheyya^b tā gāvo tato tato daṇḍena ākoṭeyya; ⁶annadā baladā c' etā vaṇṇadā sukhadā ca tā etam atthavasam ṇatvā nāssu gāvo haniṃsu te; ⁷sabbā gāvo samāharati^c; ⁸gamissantī bhante gāvo vacchagiddhiniyo" ti imāni 25 suttapadāni, ⁹"gosu duyhamānāsu gato" ti ādini pana lokikappayogāni; iti gosaddassa itthiliṅgabhāvo pi pullīṅgabhāvo viya sārato paccetabbo. Tatra *go gāvi · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti ādini kiñcāpi itthiliṅgabhāvena vuttāni, tathā pi yathāpayogaṃ *pajā devatā* ti padāni viya itthi-purisavācakān' eva bhavanti; tasmā 30 itthiliṅgavasena "sā go" ti vā "tā gāvo" ti vā vutte itthi-pumabhūtā sabbe pi goṇā gahitā ti veditabbā; na hi idise ṭhāne ekantato liṅgaṃ padhānaṃ, attho yeva padhāno: "vaje

¹ (V677). ² (V989). ³ Kc 80. ⁴ (Kcv 74). ⁵ M I 115²⁹. ⁶ Sn 297a-d. ⁷ Sp I 154²¹. ⁸ S IV 181¹⁸. ⁹ cf. Sd § 644, Kcv 315 < Kaś II 3: 37 (Uda 22²²).

^a Bm opullīṅgassa. ^b M ad. so. ^c ita Sp ns (= ta poñ³ tañ³ choñ cā¹); CeBem sammā harati.

gāvo duhantī" ti vutte kiñcāpi gāvo ti ayaṃ saddo pume pi vattati, tathā pi duhanakkiriyāya^a pume asambhavato^b atthavasena itthiyo nāyante, — "gāvī duhantī" ti vutte pana līngavasena atthavasena ca^c vacanato ko samsayam āpajjissati^d 5 viññū; "tā gāvo carantī" ti vutte itthilīngavasena vacanato kadāci kassaci samsayo siyā: 'nanu itthiyo' ti, — pullīngavasena pana "te gāvo carantī" ti vutte samsayo n' atthi, itthiyo ca pumāno ca nāyante · pullīngabahuvacanena katthaci itthipumassa gahitattā · ¹"ath' ettha^e "sīhā^f vyaggā cā" ti ādisu 10 viya; "gāvī caratī" ti ca "gāviṃ^g passatī" ti ca vutte itthi ca nāyate^h · gāvisaddena itthiyā gahetabbattā; lokiyaṃ payogesuⁱ hi sāsānikappayogesu ca gāvisaddena itthi gayhati. Ekaccaṃ pana sāsānikappayogaṃ sandhāya gāvī ti gāvin ti ca itthipurisasādhāraṇavacanam avocumha, tathā hi ²"seyyathā pi 15 bhikkhave dakkho goghātakoj^j vā goghātakantevāsī^j vā gāviṃ vadhitvā cātummahāpathe^k bilaso vibhajitvā^m nisinnō assā" ti pālī dissati; atthakathāsu ca ³"gāvo" ti itthipumasādhāraṇaṃ saddaracanaṃ katvā puna tad eva itthipumaṃ sandhāya "dvāram pattam pattam gāvin" ti racitā saddaracanaṃ dissati, 20 ettha hi gojātiyaṃ tithi itthi pi pumā pi gāvī ti samkhaṃ gacchati; visesato pana gāvī ti idaṃ itthiyā adhivacanam, tathā hi tattha tattha pālippadesādisu ⁴"acirapakkantassa Bhagavato Bāhiyaṃ Dāruciriyaṃ gāvī taruṇavacchā adhipatitvā jivitā voropesi" ti ⁵"gāvum vā te demi gāviṃ vā te demi" ti 25 ca ⁶"tiṇasiho kapotavaṇṇagāvisadiso" ti ca payogadassanato itthi kathiyatī ti vattabbaṃ. Gosaddena pana ⁷"goduhanam, gadduhanam; gokhīram, godhano, gorūpāni" cā ti dassanato itthi pi pumā pi kathiyatī ti vattabbaṃ.

Idāni okārantassa itthilīngassa gosaddassa padamālāyaṃ 30 pālīnayādinissito atthayuttinayo vuccate viññūnam kosallajananattham:

Sā go gacchati sā gāvī gacchati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo gac-

¹ J VI 537⁴⁰. ² D II 294¹⁸. ³ (210¹³⁻¹⁸). ⁴ Ud 8¹⁶ (Uda). ⁵ (209²²). ⁶ Mp ad A II 33². ⁷ cf. Spk ad S II 264²⁸.

^a CeBens okriyaya. ^b Ce alabbhanato. ^c Bm om. ^d (Bm ad. ti). ^e Bm at' ettha, Ce atth' ettha. ^f J: sīha- (Lk = Sd). ^g Bm gāvī, Ce gāvī. ^h ita Bm; CeBens itthi viññāyate. ⁱ CeBens lokika^o (213^{20, 26}). ^j Bemns goghātak^o. ^k ita Ce; Bm cātumah^o, Bens catumah^o. ^m D: paṭivibhajitvā.

chanti, taṃ gāvaṃ gāviṃ gavaṃ passati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo passati, tāhi gohi gobhi kataṃ, tāsaṃ gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ deti, tāhi gohi gobhi apeti, tāsaṃ gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ siṅgāni, tāsu gosu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ, bhoti go tvaṃ tiṭṭha · bhotiyo gāvo gāvī gavo tumhe tiṭṭhatha. 5

Aparo pi vuccate:

Sā go nadim taranti gacchati^b · tā gāvo gāvī gavo nadim tarantiyo gacchanti, taṃ gāvaṃ gāviṃ gavaṃ nadim tarantiṃ passati · tā gāvo gāvī gavo nadim tarantiyo passati, tāhi gohi gobhi nadim tarantihi kataṃ, tāsaṃ gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ nadim tarantiṃ deti, tāhi gohi gobhi nadim tarantihi apeti, tāsaṃ gavaṃ gunnaṃ^a gonaṃ nadim tarantiṃ santakaṃ, tāsu gosu nadim tarantisu paṭiṭṭhitaṃ ti^c.

Tatra yā sā go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo ti ādinā okārantass' itthilīngassa gosaddassa padamālā tthapitā, sā go · gāvo gavo 15 ti ādinā vuttassa okārantapullīngassa gosaddassa padamālāto savisesā · paccattōpayogālapanaṭṭhāne catunnaṃ kaññāsaddānaṃ viya gāvisaddānaṃ vuttattā. Yasmā panāyaṃ viseso, tasmā imassa okārantitthilīngassa gosaddassa aññesam itthilīngānaṃ viya avisadākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā, na pulliṇ- 20 gānaṃ viya visadākāravohāratā, nā pi napumsakalīngānaṃ viya ubhayamuttākāravohāratā sallakkhetabbā. Ettha vinichayakaraṇī^d gāthā vuccati:

dūvinnam ¹dhātusaddānaṃ yathā dissati nānatā,

gosaddānaṃ tathā dvinnam icchitabbā va nānatā. 23 25

Tathā hi pum-itthilīngavasena dvinnam dhātusaddānaṃ viseso dissati, taṃ yathā:

Dhātu · dhātū dhātavo, dhātuṃ · dhātū dhātavo, dhātunā · dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātussa dhātūnaṃ, dhātusmā dhātumhā · dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātussa dhātūnaṃ, dhātusmiṃ dhātumhi · 30 dhātusu ayaṃ pullīngaviseso.

Dhātu · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātuṃ · dhātū dhātuyo, dhātuyā · dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātuyā dhātūnaṃ, dhātuyā · dhātūhi dhātūbhi, dhātuyā dhātūnaṃ, dhātuyā dhātuyam · dhātusu ayaṃ

¹ (224, 208¹⁰ etc).

^a Bm gūnaṃ. ^b Bens ad. sā gāvī nadim taranti gacchati. ^c Ce om. ti. ^d Bens^e nicchayakaraṇī.

itthilingassa viseso. Yathā ca dvinnam *dhātusaddānam* viseso paññāyati, tathā dvinnam pi *gosaddānam* viseso paññāyat' eva; yathā ca pun-napumsakalingānam dvinnam *āyusaddānam āyu* · *āyū āyavo* ti ādinā *āyu* · *āyū āyūnī* ti ādinā ca viseso paññāyati, tathā dvinnam pi *gosaddānam* viseso paññāyat' eva. Tathā hi ¹visadākāravohāro pullīngam, avisadākāravohāro itthilingam, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam.

Idāni imam ev' attham pākātaram katvā samkhepato kathayāma: *puriso* ti visadākāravohāro, *kaññā* ti avisadākāravohāro, *rūpan* ti ubhayamuttākāravohāro. *Puriso tiṭṭhali*, *kaññā tiṭṭhali*, *kaññā tiṭṭhanti*, *kaññā passati*, *bhotiyo kaññā tiṭṭhatha* etth' ekapadam asamaṃ, cattāri samāni; *purisā tiṭṭhanti*, *purisā nissaṭam*, *bhavanto purisā gacchatha*, *kaññāyo tiṭṭhanti*, *kaññāyo passati*, *bhotiyo kaññāyo gacchatha* tīṇi tīṇi samāni; *purisaṃ passati*, *kaññam passati* dve samāni; *purise passati*, *purise pa-tiṭṭhitam* dve samāni; *tena purisena katam*, *tāya kaññāya katam*, *tāya kaññāya deti*, *tāya kaññāya apeti*, *tāya kaññāya sanlakam*, *tāya kaññāya patiṭṭhitam* ekam asamaṃ, pañca samāni. Evaṃ pullīngassa visadākāravohāratā dissati, itthilingassa avisadākāravohāratā dissati, napumsakalingassa pana *rūpaṃ* · *rūpāni rūpā*, *rūpaṃ* · *rūpāni rūpe*, *bho rūpa* · *bhavanto rūpāni rūpā* ti evaṃ tisu paccattōpayogālapanaṭṭhānesu *sanīkārāya* visesāya^a rūpamālāya vasena ubhayamuttākāravohāratā dissati, pum-itthilingānam tisu ṭhānesu *sanīkārāni* rūpāni sabbadā na santi. Iti visadākāravohāro pullīngam, avisadākāravohāro itthilingam, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napumsakalingam veditabbam. Ayaṃ nayo ²"saddhā^b satī^b hirī^b"; ³yā itthi saddhā pasannā; ⁴te manussā saddhā pasannā; ⁵pahūtam^c saddham paṭiyattam; *saddham kulan*" ti ādisu samānasutikasaddesu pi padamālāvasena labbhat' eva. Yā ca^d pana itthilingassa avisadākāravohāratā vuttā, sā ekaccesu pi samkhyāsaddesu labbhati, tathā hi ⁶*visatī*ādayo *navutī*pariyantā saddā ekavacanantā itthilingā ti vuttā. Ettha *visatīyā* ti pañcakkhattum vattabbam, tathā *līmsāyā* ti ādinam^e *navutīyā* ti padapariyantānam^e. Evaṃ *visati-*

¹ (112 n. 2); ns: visadākāravohāro | san¹ rhan³ so akhran³ arā rhi so saddā sañ || vā | san¹ rhan³ so akhran³ arā hū so pañap sañ ||. ² *** (cf. Ja V 392²¹). ³ ***. ⁴ Vin III 172¹⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ (Pariccheda 13 str. 2).

^a ita CeBemns (= thū³ so). ^b Bens om. ^c (Bm bahutam). ^d Bm om. ^e ita CeBemns.

ādinam pi^a *kaññāsaddassēva* avisadākāravohāratā labbhati ti avagantabbam. || Yadi evaṃ, *ti-catusaddesu* kathan ti. | *Ti-catusaddā* pana, yasmā *tayo tisso tīṇi* · *cattāro caturo^b catasso cattāri* ti attano attano rūpāni abhidheyyalingānugatattā yathāsakam^c lingavasena *purisā kaññāyo cittāni* ti ādihi visadāvisadōbhaya-⁵ rahitākāravohārasamkhātehi saddehi yogam gacchanti, tasmā paccekalingavasena visadāvisadōbhayarahitākāravohārā ti vat-tum arahanti. Sabbanāmesu pi ayaṃ tividho ākāro labbhati · rūpavisesayogato, katham: pun-napumsakavisaye *tassa kassa* icc ādini sabbāni sabbanāmikarūpāni catutthi-chaṭṭhiyantāni bhavanti, itthilingavisaye *tassā kassā* icc ādini sabbanāmikarūpāni ta-¹⁰ tiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhi-sattamiyantāni bhavanti; tasmā sabbanāmatte pi itthilingassa^d avisadākāravohāratā ekantato sam-paṭicchitabbā. Ettha pana sulabhāni catutthi-chaṭṭhirūpāni anā-harivā sudullabhabhāvena tatiyā-pañcamī-sattamirūpāni sāsa-¹⁵ nato āharivā dassessāma · Bhagavato pāvacane nikkamkhabhāve-na sotūnam paramasaṇhasukhumaññādhigamattham, tam yathā: ¹"āyasmā Udāyi yena sā kumārikā ten' upasaṃkami upasaṃka-mitvā tassā kumārikāya saddhim eko ekāya raho paṭicchanne āsane alamkammaniye nisajjam kappesi" ti ettha *tassā* ti tatiyāya²⁰ rūpaṃ, *tassā* ti tatiyāya rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ti ādini tatiyārūpāni pāliyam anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma · tesam aññamaññasamānagatikattā diṭṭhena ca adiṭṭhassa pi yut-tassa gahetabbattā; ²"kassāham kena hāyāmi" ti ettha *kassā* ti pañcamiyā rūpaṃ, (*kassā* ti)^e pañcamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sab-*²⁵ *bassā katarissā* ti ādini pañcamiyā rūpāni pāliyam anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; ³"aññataro bhikkhu Vesāliyam Mahāvane makkaṭim āmisena upalāpetvā tassā methunam dhammam paṭise-vati; ⁴aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti" ti ca ettha *tassā aññatarissā* ti ca sattamiyā rūpaṃ, tasmim³⁰ diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pāliyam anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva nāmā ti. || Nanu ca bho ⁵"tassā kumārikāya saddhin" ti ettha *tassā* ti idam vibhattivipallāsena vuttam, 'tāyā'^f ti hi 'ssa attho, tathā ²"kassāham kena hāyāmi"

¹ Vin III 187¹⁷. ² Vin III 132²⁷ (Sd § 366); ns: Attakāmasikkhapud nidān³ paḷi nhuik. ³ Vin III 21²⁹. ⁴ Vin III 37¹⁴. ⁵ (217¹⁹).

^a Bens om. ^b Bm om. ^c CeBemns yathāsaka-. ^d (Bm itthilinga-). ^e CeBm om. ^f Bm om. tāyā ... vuttam, 217³⁴—218⁸.

ti^a idam pi vibhattivipallāsena vuttam, 'kāyā' ti hi 'ssa attho,
 1^a "aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto" ti etthā pi *aññatarissā*
 ti idam vibhattivipallāsena vuttam, 'aññatarissan' ti hi 'ssa
 attho ti. | Tan na · idisesu cuṇṇiyapadavisayesu vibhattivi-
 5 pallāsassa anicchitabbattā. || Nanu ca bho cuṇṇiyapadavisaye
 pi 2^a "saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti ādisu 'saṃghassā' ti vibhattivi-
 pallāsatham vadanti garū ti. | Saccam; tathā pi tādisesu
 ṭhānesu dve adhippāyā bhavanti · ādhāra-paṭiggāhakabhāvena^b
 bhumma-sampadānānam icchitabbattā; tathā hi 'saṃghassa
 10 dethā' ti vattukāmassa. sato "saṃghe dethā" ti vacanam na
 virujjhati, yujjati yeva; tathā 'saṃghe dethā' ti vattukāmassa
 pi sato "saṃghassa dethā" ti vacanam pi na virujjhati, yujjati
 yeva; yathā pana *alābu-lābusadde*su visum visum vijjamānesu
 pi 3^a "lābūni sīdanti silā plavanti" ti ettha 'chandānurakkhaṇat-
 15 tham akāralopo hoti' ti 4^a akkharalopo buddhiyā kariyati, tathā
 2^a "saṃghe Gotami dehi" ti ādisu pi buddhiyā vibhattivipallā-
 sassa parikkappanam katvā 'saṃghassā' ti vipallāsatham ic-
 chanti ācariyā, — tasmā 2^a "saṃghe Gotami dehi; 5^a Vessantare
 varam datvā" ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso yutto, 6^a "tassā kumāri-
 20 kāyā" ti ādisu pana na yutto; vibhattivipallāso ca nāma
 yebhuyyena 7^a "n' eva dānam^c viramissan" ti ādisu gāthāsu
 icchitabbo. || Athā pi vadeyya: yā sā tumhehi 8^a "tassā methu-
 nam dhammam paṭisevatī" ti pālī ābhata, na sā sattamīpa-
 yogā^d, *tassā* ti hi idam chaṭṭhiyantapadam · 'tassā makkaṭṭiyā
 25 aṅgaṭe methunam dhammam paṭisevatī' ti atthasambhavato
 ti. | Tan na · aṭṭhakathāyaṃ 9^a "tassā ti bhumavacanan" ti
 vuttattā; kiñca bhiyyo aṭṭhakathāyaṃ yeva 10^a "tassā ca sikkhāya
 sikkham paripūrento sikkhati tasmiñ ca sikkhāpade avitikka-
 manto sikkhati" ti imasmim^e -padeṣe *tassā* ti bhumavacananid-
 30 deso kato ti. || Nanu ca bho tatthā pi *tassā* ti idam vibhattivi-
 pallāsavasena bhummatthe sāmivacanan ti. | 11^a Ativiya tvam^e vi-

1 (217²⁰). 2 (125¹²; Kcv 313, Sd § 642). 3 J I 344¹⁰. 4 = vaṇṇanāsa-
 nañ⁹, ns. 5 J VI 573²² (Ja). 6 (217¹⁹). 7 J VI 493¹⁴. 8 (217²⁰). 9 Sp I 227⁷.
 10 Sp I 245²⁷ (ns cit. Sp). 11 (cf. 150²⁰).

^a ita CeB^ens (addendum: ettha *kassā* ti?). ^b B^e(ns) ādhārapaṭiggāha-
 kaṭṭhānesu bhāve(na). ^c J (E^e): dānā (< Ja); ns: n'eva dānā viramissan n'eva
 dānā viramissāmi hu Vessantarāṇāt n'huik rhi eñ¹ (cf. 201 n. a, 243 n. 10).
^d ita CeB^emns (= sattamīprayug ma hut). ^e B^m om.?

bhattivipallāsanaye kusalo 'si, Vibhattivipallāsiko 1^a nāmā ti bha-
 vam vattabbo, yo tvam dhammasaṅgāhakattherehi vuttapālīm
 pi ullamghasi aṭṭhakathāvacanam pi ullamghasi; aparam pi te
 Niddesapālīm āharissāma, sace tvam paṇḍitajātiko, saññattim^a
 gamissasi, sace apaṇḍitajātiko, attano gāham 2^a amuñcanto yeva 5
 saññattim^a na gamissasi; sāsane cittim^a katvā suṇohi: 3^a "tasmā
 hi sikkheyya^b idh' eva jantū" ti imissā pālīyā attham niddi-
 santena pabhinnapaṭisambhidena satthukappena aggasāvakena
 dhammasenāpatinā āyasmata Sāriputtena 4^a "idhā ti imissā diṭ-
 ṭhiyā imissā khantiyā imissā ruciyā imasmim^a ādaye^c imasmim^a 10
 dhamme" ti evam *imissā* ti padam bhumavacanasena vut-
 tam, tam hi idhā ti padassa atthavācakattā sattamiyā rūpan
 ti viññāyati — iti *imissā* ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sab-*
bassā katarissā ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pālīyaṃ anāgatāni pi
 diṭṭhāni yeva nāma; aparam pi te sabbalokānukampakena 15
 sabbaññunā āhacca bhāsitaṃ pālīm āharissāma, cittim^a katvā
 suṇohi: 5^a "aṭṭhānam etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ ekissā
 lokadhātuyā apubbaṃ acarimaṃ dve arahanto sammāsambud-
 dhā uppajjeyyun" ti; ettha *ekissā* ti idam sattamiyā rūpaṃ,
 evam *ekissā* ti sattamiyā rūpe diṭṭhe yeva *sabbassā katarissā* 20
 ti ādini sattamiyā rūpāni pālīyaṃ anāgatāni pi diṭṭhāni yeva
 nāma, na hi sabbathā pi vohārā sarūpato pālīdisu dissanti:
 ekacce dissanti, ekacce na dissanti yeva. Atr' idam vuccati:

tassā icc ādayo saddā *tāya* icc ādayo viya

ñeyyā pañcasu ṭhānesu tatiyādisu dhimatā;

24 25

6^a tiṇṇanam^d paṇa nādinam^d † hoti savyapadesato —

tassā kassā ti ādini bhavanti tatiyādisu.

25

Atra panāyaṃ pālīnayavibhāvanā aṭṭhakathānayavibhāvanā ca:

tassā kaññāya saddhim^a gacchati · tassā kaññāya katham.

1 ns: "tvam pi nāma āvuso maṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi" [***] n'huik kai¹
 sui¹ nāmasaddā garahattha. 2 ns *suppl.*: ucchubhāram viya ādānagāhiduppa-
 ṭinissaggitāya 'idam eva saccam mogham aññan' ti. 3 Sn 775^a. 4 Nidd I 40²².
 5 A I 27²⁸. 6 ns: tiṇṇanam | sum³ pā³ kun so || nādinam | nā smā smim^a tui¹
 eñ¹ || savyapadesato. | savibhat kai¹ sui¹ nai¹ khrañ⁵ tañ³ hū so tamrūpāti-
 desa ā³ phrañ¹ || sādese | sā apru sañ || thañ¹ || hoti eñ¹ || ... et cit. Sd § 366
 (. . savacanam iva datṭhabbāni).

^a ita Ce (con); B^emns paññattim (= aprā⁵ ā³ phrañ¹ si khrañ³ sui¹).
^b B^ens sikkhetha (= Sn). ^c ita Nidd (... gahaṇavasena ādayo, Nidda) et
 B^ens (= ayū n'huik); CeB^m ādhāre. ^d (B^m tiṇṇanam).

*tassā kaññāya deti, tassā kaññāya apeti · tassā kaññāya
ayaṃ kaññā hīnā · tassā kaññāya ayaṃ kaññā adhikā, tassā
kaññāya santakam, tassā kaññāya patiṭṭhitā* ti. Dulla-
bhayaṃ nīti sādhuṃ cittaṃ katvā^a pariyāpūṇitabbā · sāsanassa
5 ciraṭṭhitattham. Evaṃ sabbathā pi pālī-aṭṭhakathā(nayā)nusā-
rena^b itthilingassa avisadākāravohārataṃ nītabbā.

Evaṃ pana nītvā viññujātinā 'dvinnaṃ gosaddānaṃ rūpa-
mālāvisesena līṅganānattam hoti' ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam.
Gosaddo hi *puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo satthā*^c ti ādayo
10 viya na niyogā visadākāravohāro nā pi *kaññā ratti itthi* ti
ādayo viya niyogā avisadākāravohāro; tathā hi ayaṃ pulliṅga-
bhāve *dhātusaddo* viya visadākāravohāro, itthilingabhāve avisa-
dākāravohāro — iti imassa atthassa sotūnaṃ nāpanena parama-
saṃhasukhumaññānapaṭilābhattham *go gāvī · gāvo gāvī gavo* ti
15 ādinā okārantassa itthilingassa gosaddassa āveṇikā nāmikapada-
mālā vuttā. Ettha pana *gāvin* ti ekakkhattum āgataṃ, *go gohi*
ti ādini dvikkhattum, *gāvo gāvī gāvan*^d ti tikkhattum, *gāvīyā* ti
pañcakkhattum; evaṃ ettha pañcakkhattum āgatapadānaṃ^e va-
sena avisadākāro dissati ti idam itthilingan ti gahetabbam, imam
20 hi nayaṃ muñcitvā n' atthi añño nayo yena gosaddo itthilingo
siyā, — tasmā idam eva amhākaṃ matam sārato paccetabbam.
Pum-itthilingasamkhātānaṃ dvinnaṃ gosaddānaṃ rūpamālāya
nibbisesatam vadantānaṃ pana ācariyānaṃ matam, pulliṅge
vattamānena gosadden' itthilinge vattamānassa gosaddassa rū-
25 pamālāya sadisatte sati, *mātugāmasaddassa* dve^f nāmikapada-
mālāyo samam yojetvā pum-itthilingabhāvaparikkappanaṃ viya
hoti ti na sārato paccetabbam.

Ettha pana kiñci līṅgasamśandanaṃ kathayāma: heṭṭhā
niddiṭṭhassa okārantapullīṅgassa gosaddassa (nāmika)padamā-
30 lāyaṃ^g *gāvum gāvam*^h *gāvenā* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni,
go gohi ti ādini dvikkhattum, *gāvo gavo gavan* ti imāni pana
satthā rājā ti ādini viya tikkhattum, catukkhattum vā pan'
ettha pañcakkhattum vā āgatapadāni na santi, tadabhāvato
visadākāro dissati; *purisasaddassa* nāmikapadamālāyaṃ pi pu-

^a Bm cittaṃ katvā, cf. 219^g, 16. ^b Bm pālīaṭṭhakathānusārena. ^c Ce (conī).
satto; ns comp. fecit (vide 221^g 224^g). ^d (Ce gavam). ^e Ce āgatānaṃ padā-
naṃ. ^f (Be om). ^g Bm gosaddassa padamālāyaṃ. ^h Ce gāvum gavam, B^{ens}
gāvum gavam; Bm gāvam (om. gāvum).

riso purisan ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *purise* ti ādini
dvikkhattum, *purisā* ti^a tikkhattum, evaṃ visadākāro dissati;
okārantitthilingassa pana *kaññā* ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni,
kaññāhi ti ādini dvikkhattum, *kaññāyo* ti ādini tikkhattum, *kaññā*
ti idam catukkhattum, *kaññāyā* ti idam pana pañcakkhattum, 5
evaṃ avisadākāro dissati; okārantapullīṅgassa^b tu *satthari* ti
ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *satthū* ti ādini dvikkhattum, *satthā*
ti ādini tikkhattum, evaṃ visadākāro dissati; iminā nayena
sabbāsu pi pum-itthilingapadamālāsu visadākāro ca avisadākāro
ca veditabbo. Napumsakalīṅgassa pana nāmikapadamālāyaṃ 10
cittanā ti ādini ekakkhattum āgatāni, *cittan* ti ādini dvikkhattum,
cittāni ti idam tikkhattum^c āgataṃ, *aṭṭhi-āyusaddādisu* pi es'
eva nayo, ettha ubhayamuttākāro dissati. Kiñcāp' ettha ca-
tukkhattum (pañcakkhattum)^d vā āgatapadānaṃ abhāvato visa-
dākāro upalabbhamāno viya dissati, tathā pi yasmā *cittam* 15
aṭṭhi āyū ti ādini napumsakāni *gacchan* *aggi bhikkhū* ti ādi-
naṃ pullīṅgānaṃ nayena appavattanato visadākāraṃ ca *ratti*
yāgū ti ādinam itthilingānaṃ nayena appavattanato avisadā-
kāraṃ ca ubhayam anupagamma visesato *cittam · cittāni* *cittā*^d.
cittam · cittāni^d *citte* ti ādinā sanīkārayā rūpamālāya rūpavan- 20
tāni bhavanti, tasmā tesam ākāro ubhayamutto ti daṭṭhabbo.

Tividho p' āyam ākāro sakkaṭabhāsasu^e na labbhati, ten'
esa sabbesu pi vyākaraṇasatthesu na vutto. Sabbasattānaṃ
pana mūlabhāsābhūtāya jīneritāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvanirut-
tiyā labbhati; tathā hi ayaṃ Niruttimañjūsāyaṃ vutto: "kiṃ 25
pan' etaṃ līṅgaṃ nāma: keci tāva vadanti:

¹thanakesavati^f itthi, massuvā puriso siyā,

ubhinnaṃ antaraṃ etaṃ itarōbhayaṃ muttako ti 26
vuttattā viṣiṭṭhā thanakesādayo līṅgaṃ ti, — etaṃ na sabbattha ·
gaṅgā-sālā-rukkhādinaṃ thanādinaṃ sambandhābhāvato; apare 30
vadanti: na līṅgaṃ nāma paramatthato kiñci atthi, lokasaṃ-
ketarūlho pana vohāro līṅgaṃ nāmā ti, idam ettha sannitṭhā-
naṃ; sabbalīṅgiko pi saddo hoti: ²*taṭam taṭi taṭo* ti, yadi ca
paramatthato līṅgaṃ nāma siyā, katham aññamaññaviruddhā-

¹ Mmd 286 (< Mahābhāṣya vol. II 196⁴⁻⁵). ² (Mahābhāṣya vol. II 197²³).

^a ita Bemns (purisā ti | hū so pud sañ || tikkhattum | kiṃ || āgataṃ |
eñ ||); Ce ad. ādini. ^b Ce ukaranta^o. ^c (Bm ad. evaṃ visadākāro dissati).
^d Bm om. ^e Ce sakkaṭa^o. ^f ita Ce B^{ens}; Bm thanakesavati (o: thanakesavutā?).

naṃ tesam ekattha samāveso bha(va)ti^a, — tasmā yassa kassaci atthassa avisadākāravohāro itthiliṅgaṃ, visadākāravohāro pulliṅgaṃ, ubhayamuttākāravohāro napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ ti veditabban¹ ti.

- 5 Ettha pana nāmikapadamālāsamkhātāpabandhavasena^b eva^b avisadākāravohārādītā gahetabbā, na ekekapadavasena; tathā hi *kaññā puriso cittaṃ* ti ca *kaññāyo purisā cittaṃ* ti ca evamādikassa ekekapadassa avisadākāravohārādītā na dissati^c, yasmā^d pana pabandhavasena visadākāravohārādhāve siddhe yeva
10 samudāyāvayavattā ekekapadassa pi avisadākāravohārādītā sījhat^e eva. || Keci pana nāmikapadamālāsamkhātāpabandhaṃ 'aparāmasitvā ekekapadavasena' eva avisadākāravohārādikam^e icchanti. | Te vattabbā: yadi ekekapadass^e eva avisadākāravohārādītā siyā, evaṃ sante *kaññā purisā satthā guṇavā rājā*
15 ti ādinam padanam^f ākārasutivasena, *puriso satthāro kaññāyo* ti ādinam pana okārasutivasena, *cittaṃ purisam kaññān*^g ti ādinam anussārasutivasena^h aññamaññaṃ samānasutisabbhāvāⁱ katham avisadākāravohārādītā siyā ti. Kiñcāpi te evaṃ vadeyyum: || siyā eva, nānattam pana tesam duppaṭivedhan ti, | te
20 vattabbā: mā tumhe evaṃ avacuttha, duijānataram pi nibbānam kathane^j samattham puggalam nissāya jānanti; tasmā suṭṭhu upaparikkhitvā vadethā ti. Evañ ca pana vatvā tato uttarim te pañham pucchitabbā^k: *bodhisaddo āyusaddo* ca kataraliṅgo ti. || Te jānantā evaṃ vakkhanti: *bodhisaddo* itthiliṅgo c^e eva
25 pulliṅgo ca, *āyusaddo* ca pana napuṃsakaliṅgo c^e eva pulliṅgo cā ti dviliṅgā ete saddā ti. | Te vattabbā: yadi *bodhisaddo* ca *āyusaddo* ca dviliṅgā ete^m saddā^m, evaṃ sante dvinnam *bodhi*-*saddānam* ekapadabhāvena vavatthitānam accantasamānasutikānam katham avisadākāravohārātā ca visadākāravohārātā ca
30 siyā; kathañ ca pana dvinnam *āyusaddānam* ek[ek]apadabhāvena vavatthitānam accantasamānasutikānam ubhayamuttākāravohārātā ca visadākāravohārātā ca siyā ti. Evaṃ vuttā te

¹ = ma sum^a sap mū rve¹, ns.

^a CeBens bhavati; B^e samāveso bhati (o: o so sobhati?). ^b (B^m ogaten'eva). ^c CeBm dissanti. ^d ita CeBemns. ^e ita h. l. B^emns; Ce oaditam. ^f (B^e ad. pana). ^g (B^m kusam). ^h B^em anussara^o vel anussara^o. ⁱ B^e o^outisambhāvā (= tū so suti eñ¹ thañ rhā⁸ rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns). ^j B^ens kathanā. ^k CeBemns pucchitabbam. ^m ita CeBemns (< 222⁸⁰?).

addhā kiñci uttarim^a apassantā niruttarā bhavissanti. || Saddasatthavidū pana saddasatthato nayam gahetvā vadanti:

'es' esā etam¹ iti ca 'pasiddhi atthesu yesu lokassa,

thi-pun^b-napuṃsakāni ti vuccante tāni nāmāni ti. 27

Tesam kira ayam adhippāyo: *eso puriso · eso mātugāmo · eso 5 rājā, esā itthi · esā latā, etam napuṃsakam · etam cittaṃ* ti evam purisādisu yesu atthesu lokassa 'eso esā etan¹ ti ca pasiddhi hoti, tesu atthesu tāni nāmāni pum-itthi-napuṃsakaliṅgāni ti vuccanti, tadvārena^c aññāni pi ti. | Evaṃ vadantehi tehi 'iminā nāma ākārena *eso esā etan* ti nāmāni aññāni ca 10 pulliṅgādināmaṃ labhanti¹ ti ayam viseso na dassito; saddhammanayaññūhi pana neruttikehi dassito: ²"yassa kassaci atthassa avisadākāravohāro itthiliṅgaṃ" ti ādinā.

|| Keci pana 'avisadākārānam atthānam vācako vohāro itthiliṅgaṃ' ti ādini vadanti. | Tam na gahetabbam; yadi hi 15 avisadākārānam atthānam vācako vohāro itthiliṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante ³*mātugāma-kalatta-kanta-kaṇṭaka-gumbādayo* pi vohārā itthiliṅgāni siyum · avisadākārattā tadatthānam; yadi pana visadākārānam atthānam vācako vohāro pulliṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante *devatā saddhā nānam* icc ādayo pi vohārā pulliṅgāni siyum · 20 visadākārattā tadatthānam; aṭṭha vā, yadi avisadākārānam atthānam vācako vohāro itthiliṅgaṃ, visadākārānam pan¹ atthānam vācako vohāro pulliṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante ekass^e ev¹ atthassa ekakkhaṇe dvihi liṅgehi na vattabbatā siyā: ⁴"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha hitakāmo 'si^d devate karomi te tam vacanam tvam 25 'si ācariyo mamā" ti; yadi ca ubhayamuttākārānam atthānam vācako vohāro napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ, evaṃ sante ubhayamuttākārānam atthānam tiṇarukkhādisu 'idaṃ nāmā' ti niyamābhāvato liṅgavacanam viruddham siyā; api ca ⁵"paññāratanam^e; ⁶Sāriputtamoggallānam^f sāvakayugan¹ ti ca ādinā napuṃsakaliṅga- 30 vacanena tadatthānam pi ubhayamuttākārātā vuttā siyā; api ca ekam pi tīram ⁷"taṭam taṭi taṭo" ti tīhi liṅgehi na vattab-

¹ lokassa | ā³ || pasiddhi | thañ rhā⁸ khrañ⁸ sañ || hoti | eñ¹ || ns. ² (222¹).

³ mātugāma | min⁸ ma || kalatta | ma yā⁸ || kanta | ma yā⁸ || kaṇṭaka | chm⁸ || gumbādayo pi | . . ns. ⁴ Vv 951a—d (*supra* 83²⁸). ⁵ Dhs § 16. ⁶ D II 52⁴. ⁷ (221³³).

^a ita (vel uttari) CeBemns (= alvan). ^b B^e-puma-, ns^e-puman-. ^c B^ens^e tamdvārena. ^d ita h. l. CeBemns. ^e (B^m paññāyatanam). ^f ita CeBens (*cf.* D II 5⁴); B^m ollāna.

baṃ siyā, ekam pi ca ñāṇaṃ ¹"paññāṇaṃ"; ²paññā pajānanā... amoho" ti ādinā tīhi līngehi na vattabbaṃ siyā, — tasmā taṃ nayaṃ agahetvā yathāvutto yeva nayo gahetabbo.

Lokasmiṃ hi itthiṇaṃ heṭṭhimakāyo visado hoti, uparima-
5 kāyo avisado, uramaṃsaṃ avisadaṃ, gamanādīni pi avisadāni:
itthiyo hi gacchamānā avisadaṃ gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
mānā, nisīdamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā avisadaṃ bhuñ-
janti; purisaṃ pi hi avisadaṃ disvā "mātugāmo viya gacchati,
tiṭṭhati, nipajjati, nisīdati, khādati, bhuñjati" ti vadanti. Iti yathā
10 itthiyo yebhuyyena avisadākārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇa-
kassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena
avisadākārā, te yeva itthilīṅgāni nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā:
kaññā devatā dhitalikā ³*dubbā saddhā ratti itthi yāgu vadhū* icc
evamādīni. Purisānaṃ pana heṭṭhimakāyo avisado hoti, uparima-
15 kāyo visado, uramaṃsaṃ visadaṃ, gamanādīni pi visadāni honti:
purisā hi gacchamānā visadaṃ gacchanti, tiṭṭhamānā, nipajja-
mānā, nisīdamānā, khādamānā, bhuñjamānā visadaṃ bhuñjanti;
itthim pi hi gamanādīni visadāni kurumānaṃ disvā "puriso viya
gacchati" ti ādinī vadanti. Iti yathā purisā yebhuyyena visadā-
20 kārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇakassa vā
atthassa ye vohārā yebhuyyena visadākārā, te yeva pullīṅgāni
nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *puriso mātugāmo orodho āpo rukkhō*
moho satthā icc evamādīni. Yathā ca pana napuṃsakā ubha-
yamuttākārā, tathā yassa kassaci saviññāṇakassa vā aviññāṇa-
25 kassa vā atthassa ye vohārā ubhayamuttākārā, te yeva napuṃ-
sakalīṅgāni nāma bhavanti, taṃ yathā: *cittaṃ* ^b*rūpaṃ itthāgā-*
raṃ kalattaṃ nāṭakaṃ ratanaṃ ñāṇaṃ atthi āyu icc evamā-
dīni. Icc evaṃ nāmikānaṃ sabbesaṃ pi vohārānaṃ

visadāvisadākārā ākārōbhayaṃmuttako

30 līṅgassa lakkhaṇaṃ etaṃ ñeyyaṃ syādipabandhato. 28
Idaṃ thānaṃ dubbinivijjhaṃ mahāvanagahanaṃ niggumbaṃ
nijjātaṃ katvā dassitaṃ, sādhuṃkaṃ manasikātabbaṃ. Iti sab-
besaṃ nāmikapadānaṃ pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārā-
dibhāvena itthilīṅgādibhāvassa sambhavato dvinnam pi gosaddā-
naṃ pabandhanissitena avisadākāravohārādibhāvena yathāsa-

¹ (*infra* 238^{ss} sqq). ² Dhs § 16. ³ = ne jā mrak, ns.

^a Be ñāṇaṃ (*pro* paññāṇaṃ), ns nāṇaṃ paññāṇaṃ, om. paññā. ^b Bm om.

kaṃ itthilīṅgādibhāvo veditabbo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ okāraṇ-
titthilīṅgassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Okārantatāpakatikaṃ
okārantitthilīṅgaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Evaṃ sabbathā pi ākāranta-ivaṇṇanta-uvāṇṇant'-okāraṇta-
vasena chabbidhāni itthilīṅgāni niravasesato gahitāni bhavanti. 5
Etesu pana kesañci ākārantaṇaṃ ikārantaṇaṃ ca katthaci pac-
catte kavacanassa ekārādesavasena yo pabhedo dissati, so idāni
vuccati. Tathā hi ¹"na tvaṃ Rādha vijānāsi adḍharatte anā-
gate avyayataṃ" vilapasi, viratte Kosiyāyane" ti imasmiṃ Rādha-
jātake 'virattā' ti ākāranta vasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa 10
ekārādesavasena "viratte" ti vuttaṃ, tathā 'Kosiyāyanī' ti
ikāranta vasena vattabbe paccattavacanassa ekārādesavasena
"Kosiyāyane" ti vuttaṃ; ten' atṭhakathācariyo ²"viratte Kosi-
yāyane ti mātā no Kosiyāyanī brāhmaṇī virattā amhākaṃ pitari
nippemā jātā" ti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇesi. || Nanu ca bho pāliyaṃ 15
"viratte" ti "Kosiyāyane" ti ca paccattavacanassa dassanato
'ekārantaṃ pi itthilīṅgaṃ atthi' ti vattabban ti. | ³Na vattabbaṃ ·
ākār'-ikārantogadharūpavisesattā tesam rūpānaṃ, ādesavasena
hi siddhattā visuṃ ekārantaṃ itthilīṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi —
tasmā itthilīṅgaṇaṃ yathāvuttā chabbidhatā yeva gahetabbā. 20

Icc evaṃ ^bitthilīṅgaṇaṃ ⁴pakiṇṇanayasālīni

padamālā vibhattā me sāsanaṭṭhaṃ sayambhuno. 29

⁵Saddanītisuriyo ^c'yaṃ

anekasuvinicchayarasmikalāpo

saṃsayandhakāranudo 25

kassa matipadumaṃ ^dna vikāse ^e. 30

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe itthilīṅgaṇaṃ
nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo atṭhamo paricchedo.

¹ J I 496¹¹⁻¹² (*supra* 127²⁵; *infra* 244⁵, § 160 277). ² Ja I 496¹⁶. ³ cf. 235¹². ⁴ = mrat so nañ³ tui¹ phrañ¹ prvaṃ³ so, ns. ⁵ ns: ī gāthā kā³ ariyā myui³ nhuik athu³ phrac bhvay rhi eñ¹ [pāda a = c: - - - - | - - - - (12) || pāda b: - - - - | - - - - | - - - - | - - - - (18) || pāda d (*cf. n. d et e*): - - - - | - - - - | - - - - | - - - - (16)].

^a ita CeBens (avyayataṃ | avyattavilāpaṃ [= Ja] | ma limmā so mrañ tam³ khrañ³ kui ||); Bm avyayitaṃ (c: avyayitaṃ, 244⁵); J: avyayataṃ. ^b (Bm eva). ^c ita CeBens; Bm saddanītiraṃso vel oriso. ^d ita CeBens; Bm matipaduma; meti. matip³. ^e ita CeBm; Bens na vikase (= ma pvañ¹ ce lhañ¹ aṇ¹ nañ³).

ādikā yojanā kātābbā; keci pana ¹"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti ettha *mālāsaddam* itthilingan ti maññitvā pulliṅgabhūtaṃ *sabbesaddam* itthilingavasena parivattetvā^a 'sabbā mālā' ti atthaṃ kathenti. | Taṃ kiñcāpi yuttataraṃ viya dissati, tathā ⁵pi na gahetabbam; na hi so Bhagavā līgaṃ n' aññāsi, na ca 'sabbā mālā upenti man' ti dve padāni itthilingāni katvā vattum na sakkhi, yo evaṃ visadisalingāni^b padāni uccāresi; jānanto yeva pana Bhagavā vattum sakkonto yeva ca ¹⁰"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti visadisalingāni padāni uccāresi — tasmā pulliṅgabhūtaṃ *sabbesaddam* 'sabbāni' ti napuṃsakalingavasena parivattetvā^a, Vibhaṅgapāliyaṃ ²"tiṇ' indriyā" ti padaṃ viya, luttanikārena napuṃsakalingena *mālāsaddena* yojetvā 'sabbāni mālāni' ti attho gahetabbo · ³"yassa ete dhanā atthi" ti ettha viya, ettha hi 'yassa etāni dhanāni' ti attho. Idam p' ettha ¹⁵sallakkhitabbam: *mālāsaddo*^c dvilingo · itthi-napuṃsakavasena; tiṭṭhatu tass' itthilingattam · suviññeyyattā, napuṃsakatte^d pana ⁴"tiṇi mālāni; ⁵mālehi ca gandhehi ca Bhagavato sarīraṃ pūjenti" ti ādayo napuṃsakappayogāni^e pi bahū^e sandissanti ti. || Yadi pana bho *mālāsaddo*^c itthi-napuṃsakavasena dvilingo, ²⁰"sabbe mālā upenti man" ti ettha *mālāsaddassa*^c itthilingabhāvaparikkappane ko doso atthi ti. | Atth' eva · itthilingasaddassa pulliṅgabhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvassābhāvato, napuṃsakalingassa pana pulliṅgabhūtena sabbanāmikapadena saddhiṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa ²⁵upalabbhanato; ten' eva ca ³"ete dhanā" ti ādayo payogā pāvācane bahudhā diṭṭhā. || Etthā pi pana vadeyyum: *dhanā* ti ādini vipallāsavasena pulliṅgāni yeva · *ete* ti^e ādihi samānādhikaraṇapadehi yojitattā ti. | Na, napuṃsakāni yev' etāni^f; yadi hi *dhanā* ti ādini pulliṅgāni^g siyūṃ, katthaci paccatteka- ³⁰vacanaṭṭhāne *eso* ti ādihi okārantasamānādhikaraṇapadehi yojitā okārantadhanasaddādayo siyūṃ; tathārūpānaṃ abhāvato pana *dhanā indriyā viññānā* ti ādayo saddā napuṃsakalingāni yeva honti. Ayaṃ nayo paccattabahuvacanaṭṭhāne yeva labbhati; napuṃsakalingāni hi visadākārāni pulliṅgarūpāni viya

¹ (226²⁰). ² (226²¹). ³ (226²⁰). ⁴ ***. ⁵ cf. D II 159²⁰.

^a CeBens parivattitvā (*vide* 229³). ^b Bm visadisatilingāni. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d ns napuṃsakalingatte. ^e (Bm hi). ^f Bens yeva tāni. ^g (Bm ādini napuṃsakalingāni).

huttvā pulliṅgehi pi saddhiṃ caranti napuṃsakā viya purisavesadhārino purisehi ti niṭṭham^a etthāvagantabbam. || Athā pi te pubbe vuttavacanam puna parivattetvā^b evaṃ vadeyyum: ¹"Citto gahapati; ¹Cittā itthi" ti ādisu 'cittam etassa atthi ti Citto, cittam etissā atthi ti Cittā, yathā ²*saddho saddhā* ti ⁵evaṃ 'assa atthi' ti atthavasena gahetabbato līgavipallāso n' icchitabbo; ³"satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; cittā dhammā" ti ādini pana evarūpassa atthassa agahetabbato 'satipaṭṭhānam dhammo; cittam dhammo; cittāni dhammā' ti vattabbe līgavipallāsena^c "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo; citto dhammo; ¹⁰cittā dhammā" ti ādi vuttan ti līgavipallāso icchitabbo ti. | Tan na · "Citto gahapati" ti^d ādisu pana "satipaṭṭhāno dhammo" ti ādisu ca *citta-satipaṭṭhānasaddā* dinaṃ *gahapati-dhammā* dinaṃ apekkhanavasena niccam pulliṅgabhāvassa icchitattā; tathā hi ekantanapuṃsakalingo pi *puññasaddo abhisamkhārā* pekkha- ¹⁵navasena ⁴"puñño abhisamkhāro" ti pulliṅgo jāto, tathā ekantanapuṃsakalingā pi *paduma-maṅgalasaddā* dayo aññass' atthassāpekkhanavasena ⁵"Padumo bhagavā; ⁶Padumā devī; ⁷Maṅgalo bhagavā; ⁸Maṅgalā itthi" ti ca pum-itthilingā jātā; ekantapulliṅgā pi hatthivisesavācaka *Kālāvaka-Gaṅgeyyasaddā* dayo ²⁰*kulā* pekkhanavasena ⁹"Kālāvakaṃ ca Gaṅgeyyan" ti ādinā napuṃsakalingā jātā, tadapekkhanavasena hi atṭhakathāyaṃ ¹⁰"Kālāvako ca Gaṅgeyyo" ti ādi pulliṅganiddeso dissati — evaṃ tamtadatthānam apekkhanavasena tam tam pakatilingam nāsetvā aparaṃ līgaṃ patiṭṭhāpetvā niddeso dissati, na ca ²⁵tāni sabbāni pi līgāni ¹¹taddhitavasena aññalingāni jātāni, athā kho *gahapati-dhammā* dinaṃ apekkhanavasena eva aññalingāni jātāni; tasmā ¹²"petāni bhoti puttāni khādamānā tuvaṃ pure; ¹³Siviputtāni^e c' avhaya; ¹⁴evaṃ dhammāni sutvāna vippasīdanti paṇḍitā" ti ādisu yeva līgavipallāso icchitabbo · ³⁰

¹ (227¹⁷, 21). ² (Kc 372, Sd § 795). ³ (227¹). ⁴ Vibha 142⁸. ⁵ Ja I 326²⁸. ⁶ cf. Bv 2: 209^c, 18: 16^c. ⁷ Ja I 30¹⁸. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Vibha 397¹⁷, Ps ad M I 69²¹, cf. Uda 403⁸. ¹⁰ cf. Sv (Se II 228¹²) ad D II 137¹⁸. ¹¹ = ass'-atthitaddhit eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns (229⁶). ¹² Thī 312^{ab}. ¹³ J·VI 563¹⁰ (Sd § 672). ¹⁴ Dhp 82^{cd} (cf. S I 238²²).

^a Bm niṭṭham. ^b ita h. l. CeBem (*vide* 227²⁷ 228³, 11). ^c (Bm līgapallāsena). ^d Bm om. ^e ns: Sivi | Sivi tuiñ³ sū lū tui¹ myak mhan man³ Vessan | puttāni | smi³ Kaṇhā sā³ moñ Jā(li) tui¹ kui ||(1)

anaññāpekkhattā *putta-dhammasaddādīnaṃ*, na pana "Citto gahapati, Cittā itthi; satipaṭṭhāno dhammo, citto dhammo, cittā dhammā" ti ādisu *cittasaddādīnaṃ vipallāso icchitabbo* ^a *gahapati-dhammānaṃ* a pekkhakattā tesaṃ ti niṭṭham etthāvagan-
 5 tabbaṃ. Idañ ca ekaccānaṃ sammohaṭṭhānaṃ; tasmā sad-
 dhammaṭṭhitiyā ayaṃ nīti saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi sād-
 dhukaṃ manasikātabbā. || Badaratitthavihāravāsī^b ācariya-
 Dhammapālo pana ¹"aparimāṇā padā aparimāṇā akkharā aparimāṇā vyañjana" ti pālippadese ¹"padā akkharā vyañjana
 10 ti līṅgavipallāso kato ti datṭhabban" ti āha. | Etthā pi mayam
padā ti idaṃ *indriyā rūpā* ti ādini viya napuṃsakalīṅgam evā
 ti vadāma ²okārantavasena paṭhamekavacananantabhāvābhā-
 vato^c, ²itaradvayaṃ pana napuṃsakalīṅgan ti pi pullīṅgan ti
 pi gahetabbam ³niggahitanta'okārantavasena paṭhamekavaca-
 15 nantabhāvass' upalabbhanato; tathā hi *puttāni* ³*latāni* ⁴*pabbatāni*
dhammāni ti ādīnaṃ yeva līṅgavipallāso^d ⁴niggahitanta-
 vasena paṭhamekavacananantatāya anupaladdhito tesañ c' okā-
 rant'ākārantavasena paṭhamekavacananantatādassanato. ⁵"Jarā-
 dhammaṃ mā jiri" ti idaṃ pana ⁶aññāpadatthavasena napuṃ-
 20 sakam jātan ti datṭhabbam.

Bhūtaṃ ⁷*bhūtāni bhūtā*, *bhūtaṃ* ⁷*bhūtāni bhūte*, *bhūtena* ⁷*bhūtehi*
bhūtebhi, *bhūtassa* *bhūtānaṃ*, *bhūtā* *bhūtasma* *bhūlamhā* ⁷*bhūtehi*
bhūtebhi, *bhūtassa* *bhūtānaṃ*, *bhūte* *bhūtasmiṃ* *bhū-*
tamhi ⁷*bhūtesu*, *bho* *bhūta* ⁷*bhavanto* *bhūtāni* *bhavanto*
 25 *bhūtā*. Evaṃ *cittanayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Iminā
nayena ⁷*mahābhūtaṃ bhavittam* *bhūnaṃ bhavanam* icc ādīnaṃ
bhūdhātumayānaṃ niggahitantaṭṭhānaṃ aññesañ ca *vattam*^e
 icc ādīnaṃ niggahitantaṭṭhānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vedittabbā:
⁸*vattam*^f rūpaṃ sotaṃ ghānaṃ dukkhaṃ pupphaṃ jhānaṃ ñānaṃ
 30 dānaṃ silaṃ puññaṃ pāpaṃ^g vajjaṃ saccam yānaṃ chattaṃ 1

¹ Netti 8²⁹ et Nettia. ² = 'pada' mha ta pā³ so 'akkhara vyañjana' pud nhac khu apon³, ns. ³ J VI 555³ Lk: tiṇā latāni (vanaspātini J V 409⁵).
⁴ J VI 79⁸ 555¹, ³ 565⁸¹ et supra 21⁶. ⁵ A II 172⁵, III 54¹¹. ⁶ = bahubbī-
 hisamās eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ⁷ (85⁷). ⁸ (cf. Rūp 196).

^a Bem odhammādīnaṃ. ^b Bm Padara^o. ^c Bm ovacananantatābhāvato (cf. 230¹⁸). ^d Bens ovipallāsāni. ^e ita CeBm; Bens (sine glossemate) vaccam.
^f ita CeBens (= vat); Bm vutta [rūpaṃ sota ghānaṃ]. ^g Bm puñña pāpaṃ (cf. n. f, Rūp 196 v. 2^a [metr. rathoddhata]).

sakaṭaṃ kanakaṃ tagaraṃ nagaraṃ
 taraṇaṃ caraṇaṃ dharaṇaṃ maraṇaṃ
 nayaṇaṃ vadaṇaṃ karaṇaṃ lavaṇaṃ^a
 vasaṇaṃ pavaṇaṃ bhavaṇaṃ gagaṇaṃ 2
 amataṃ puḷinaṃ mālaṃ asanaṃ savaṇaṃ mukhaṃ 5
 padumaṃ uppalaṃ vassaṃ locanaṃ sādhanam sukhaṃ 3
 tāṇaṃ mūlaṃ dhanam kūlaṃ maṅgalaṃ naḷinaṃ phalaṃ
 hiraññaṃ ambujaṃ dhaññaṃ jālaṃ līṅgaṃ padaṃ jalaṃ 4
 aṅgaṃ paṇṇaṃ susānaṃ saṃ āvudhaṃ hadayaṃ vanaṃ
 sopānaṃ cīvaraṃ pānaṃ^c alātaṃ indriyaṃ ¹kulaṃ 5 10
 lohaṃ kaṇaṃ balaṃ piṭṭhaṃ^d aṇḍaṃ ārammaṇaṃ puraṃ
 araññaṃ tiram ²assattham icc ādini samuddhare, 6
 imāni *cittasaddena* sabbathā pi sadisāni. Imāni pana visadi-
 sāni, seyyathidaṃ:

cammaṃ vesmaṇ ti ādini ekadhā yeva bhijjare, 15
kammaṃ thāmaṃ guṇavaṇ ti ādini tu anekadhā, 7
³kathaṃ: *camme cammasmiṃ cammamhi* ⁴*cammani*, *vesme ve-*
smasmiṃ vesmamhi ⁵*vesmani*, ⁶*ghamme ghammasmiṃ ghammamhi*
⁷*ghammani*, ⁸evaṃ aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

Kammaṃ ⁹*kammāni kammā*, *kammaṃ* ⁹*kammāni kamme*, 20
kammena ⁹*kammunā kammanā* ⁹*kammehi kammebhi*, *kam-*
massa ⁹*kammuno* ⁹*kammānaṃ*, *kammasmā* *kammamhā*
kammunā ⁹*kammehi kammebhi*, *kammasa* *kammuno* ⁹*kammānaṃ*,
kamme *kammasmiṃ* *kammamhi* *kammani* ⁹*kammesu*, *bho* *kamma* ⁹*bhavanto* *kammāni* *bhavanto*^e 25
kammā.

Thāmasaddassa pana tatiyekavacanaṭṭhānādisu *thāmena* ¹⁰*thā-*
munā, *thāmassa* *thāmuno*^f ti^g ca *thāmā* *thāmasmā* *thāmamhā*
thāmunā ti ca yojetabbam. *Vantu-mantu-imantupaccayavataṃ*

¹ ns: kulam | im || alamatto kule gihi [D III 188¹⁸] hū sañ kui rhu ||.
² = ñoñ buddha he (o: te), ns. ³ (Sd § 404). ⁴ ***. ⁵ ns cit. Ja V 60²⁷.
⁶ ns cit. Ja IV 173¹⁰. ⁷ ns cit. Ja V 3²⁷. ⁸ ns cit. Himavantapassani [J V 396⁵, Ja V 396⁹] et addit: I passapud ca sañ kui yū ce lui rve¹ "evaṃ" ca
 sañ min¹ || evaṃ | tū || aññāni pi | ta pā³ so *addha muddha* [Sd § 404] *passa* ca
 sañ tui¹ ... ||. ⁹ (Kcv 157 Sd § 404). ¹⁰ ns cit. J VI 22¹⁶ (Kcv 157).

^a Ce lavaṇaṃ (ns: chā³ || vā | rit phrat khrañ³). ^b Ce āvudhaṃ. ^c ita (con.) Ce; Bemns pānaṃ (= asak o: prāṇaḥ). ^d ita CeBm; Bens^e piṭṭhaṃ; ns: añ² pyañ [o: piṭṭhaṃ] || vā | amhun¹ [o: piṭṭhaṃ] ||. ^e Ce om. ^f ita Bem; Ce thā-
 muno thāmassa; ns thāmasā [J III 334², supra 120 n. 3] thāmuno. ^g Ce iti.

pana niggahītantasaddānaṃ ¹guṇavaṃ cittaṃ, rucimaṃ puppham, pāpimaṃ kulaṃ iccāḍipayogavasena

- guṇavaṃ · guṇavantāni guṇavantā guṇavanti, guṇavantam · guṇavantāni guṇavante guṇavanti, guṇavatā guṇavantena · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇavataṃ guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavatā guṇavantā guṇavantasmā guṇavantamhā^a · guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi, guṇavato guṇavantassa · guṇavataṃ guṇavantānaṃ, guṇavati guṇavante guṇavantasmim guṇavantamhi · guṇavantesu, bho guṇava · bhavanto guṇavantāni guṇavanti. Evaṃ rucimaṃ · rucimantāni rucimanti iccāḍinā pāpimaṃ · pāpimantāni pāpimanti iccāḍinā ca yojetabbam. Api c' ettha guṇavaṃ balavaṃ yasa-
vam satimaṃ gatimaṃ iccāḍinā payogā vitthāretabbā. Karonta-
saddassa karontaṃ cittaṃ, karontaṃ kulan ti payogavasena
karontaṃ · karontāni karontā^b, karontaṃ · karontāni karonte, karotā karontena · karontehe karontebhi, ²karoto ³karato karontassa · karontānaṃ ⁴karotaṃ, karotā karontā karontasmā karontamhā · karontehe karontebhi, ²karoto ³karato karontassa · karontānaṃ ⁴karotaṃ, karoti karonte karontasmim karontamhi · karontesu, bho karonta · bhavanto karontāni karontā iti yojetabbam.

Gacchantasaddassa tu gacchantam cittaṃ, gacchantam kulan ti payogavasena

- gacchantam · gacchantāni gacchantā, gacchantam · gacchantāni gacchante, gacchatā (gacchantena)^d · gacchantehe gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantānaṃ gacchataṃ, gacchatā gacchantā gacchantasmā gacchantamhā · gacchantehe gacchantebhi, gacchato gacchantassa · gacchantānaṃ gacchataṃ, gacchati gacchante gacchantasmim gacchantamhi · gacchanlesu, bho gaccham bho gacchanta^e · bhavanto gacchantāni gacchantā ti yojetabbam^f. Evaṃ carantaṃ dadantaṃ^g tiṭṭhantaṃ cintayantaṃ ti ādisu pi nāmika-

¹ vide Kcv 125; Sd § 300; (cf. Dhp 51^a ruciraṃ puppham). ² [gen. msc. 173³]. ³ [gen. msc. Dhp 116^c: karoto, sed metr. ∪ ∪ -]. ⁴ [gen. pl. msc. Vv 384^c 387^c = S I 233¹⁵, ²¹ ∪: karot' opadhikaṃ puññaṃ, vel *karataṃ op^o].

^a Bm om. ^b Be ad. karonti. ^c ita Be (ns comp. fecit); Ce karotaṃ karontānaṃ; Bm om. karotaṃ. ^d Bem om. ^e Bem gacchantā. ^f Bmns obbā. ^g ita Be ns (cf. 169⁹ 182²⁰); Ce Bm nadantaṃ.

padamālā yojetabbā. Mahantasaddassa pana koci bhedo, tathā hi ¹"Bārāṇasirajjaṃ nāma mahā" ti evaṃ mahā iti napuṃsaka-payogadassanato mahantaṃ mahā · mahantāni mahantā, mahantaṃ · mahantāni mahante, mahatā ti kamo veditabbo. Sab-bān' etāni cittasaddena visadisāni. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ nigga-
hitantaṃ napuṃsakalingānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvi-
bhāgo. Avaṇṇ' ukārantatāpakatikam niggahitantaṃ napuṃsakaliṅ-
gaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Idāni tassilatthassa katarassassa ²atthavibhāvi icc etassa 10 saddassa nāmikapadamālāṃ vakkhāma pubbacariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:

Atthi · atthi atthini, atthim · atthi atthini, atthinā · atthihi atthibhi, atthissa atthino · atthinam, atthinā · atthihi atthibhi, atthissa atthino · atthinam, atthismim atthimhi · at-
thisu, bho atthi · bhavanto^a atthi bhavanto^b atthinī Yama-
kamahātheramataṃ. Kiñcāp' ettha nissakkavacanaṭṭhāne at-
thismā atthimhā ti padāni anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha tam-
sadisappayogadassanā^c gahetabbāni. Yathā pana atthisaddassa evaṃ ³satthi dadhi vāri ⁴akkhi ⁵acchi^d icc ādinam pi rūpāni 20 bhavanti.

Atthavibhāvi · atthavibhāvī atthavibhāvini, atthavibhāvīm^e · atthavibhāvī^f atthavibhāvini, atthavibhāvinā · atthavibhāvīhi atthavibhāvibhi, atthavibhāvissa atthavibhāvino · atthavibhāvīnaṃ, atthavibhāvinā atthavibhāvismā^f atthavibhāvīm^h · 25 atthavibhāvīhi atthavibhāvibhi, atthavibhāvissa atthavibhāvīno · atthavibhāvīnaṃ, atthavibhāvismim atthavibhāvīmhi · atthavibhāvisu, bho atthavibhāvi · bhavanto atthavibhāvi bhavanto atthavibhāvini.

Evaṃ ²dharmavibhāvi ⁶cittānuparivatti ⁷sukhakāri icc ādi- 30 ni pi.

Tattha atthi-satthiādini padhānalingāni · anaññāpekkha-kattā, atthavibhāvi-dharmavibhāvīādini appadhānalingāni · añ-

¹ (180²⁴). ² (63¹⁵, 86¹⁹). ³ Rūp 199 Ce p. 63¹⁹. ⁴ = myak ci, ns. ⁵ = myak kvañ³, ns. ⁶ Dhs § 585. ⁷ (Kcv 85, Sd § 240; Rūp 199).

^a Bem bho. ^b Ce om. ^c ita Ce B^o; Bm o^odassano (∪: o^odassanato 234¹²). ^d Rūp ad. acci. ^e Bm atthavibhāvi. ^f Bm om.

ñāpekkhakattā. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ikārantanapumsakaliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo. Ivaṇṇantatāpakatikāṃ ikārantanapumsakaliṅgaṃ niṭṭhitāṃ.

- 5 Idāni katarassassa ¹gotrabhu icc etassa saddassa nāmika-padamālāṃ vakkhāma pubbācariyamataṃ purecaram katvā:
 Āyu · āyū āyūni, āyū · āyū āyūni, āyūnā · āyūhi āyūbhi,
 āyussa āyuno · āyūnaṃ, āyūnā · āyūhi āyūbhi, āyussa
 āyuno · āyūnaṃ, āyusmim āyūmhi · āyusu, bho āyu · bha-
 10 vanto^a āyū bhavanto^b āyūni Yamakamahātheramataṃ.
 Kiñcāp' ettha nissakkavacanattāhāne āyusmā āyūmhā ti padāni
 anāgatāni, tathā pi tattha tattha tamsadisappayogadassanato
 gahetabbāni. Ettha ca āyusaddo pun-napumsakaliṅgo daṭṭhabbo,
 tathā hi pāliyaṃ atṭhakathāsu ca tassa dviliṅgatā dissati;
 15 ²"punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisa; ³āyu c' assā
 parikkhiṇo ahosi" ti ādisu hi āyusaddo pulliṅgo, tabbasena
 āyu · āyū āyavo ti ādinā bhikkhunayena yathāsambhavaṃ nā-
 mikapadamālā yojetabbā; ⁴"aggam āyu ca vaṇṇo ca; ⁵kitta-
 kam pan' assa āyū" ti ādisu pana napumsakaliṅgo, tabbasena
 20 āyu · āyū^c āyūni ti yoḷito^d.

- Gotrabhu · gotrabhū gotrabhūni, gotrabhum · gotrabhū gotra-
 bhūni, gotrabhunā · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūbhi, gotrabhussa
 gotrabhuno · gotrabhūnaṃ, gotrabhunā gotrabhusmā gotra-
 bhumhā · gotrabhūhi gotrabhūbhi, gotrabhussa gotrabhuno ·
 25 gotrabhūnaṃ, gotrabhusmim gotrabhumhi · gotrabhusu,
 bho gotrabhu · bhavanto gotrabhū^e gotrabhūni — bho go-
 trabhū bho^f gotrabhūni evaṃ bahuvacanaṃ vā. Ayam
 amhākaṃ mataṃ^g. Evaṃ ⁶cittasahabhu icc ādināṃ bhūdhā-
 tumayānaṃ ukārantasaddānaṃ aññesam pi tamsadisānaṃ nā-
 30 mikapadamālā yojetabbā; puggalavācako pana ukāranto gotra-
 bhūsaddo pulliṅgapariyāpannattā sabbaññūnaye^h pavitṭho. Tatr'
 aññe saddā nāma ⁷cakkhu vasu dhanu dāru tipuⁱ madhu

¹ (63¹⁶, 86²² Sd § 240). ² D II 285²⁷ (*infra* 253²⁹). ³ cf. Ja VI 484¹⁸.

⁴ A II 35⁹. ⁵ cf. Ja I 49²⁸ (: Vibh 423³⁶). ⁶ Dhs § 585; Rūp 199 (Ce p. 64¹¹): abhibhu sayambhu [*supra* 192⁹] dhammaññu et (Rūp Ce p. 64¹⁷) cittagu. ⁷ Rūp 199 (Ce p. 64⁹).

^a Bem bho (233¹⁰). ^b Ce om. ^c (Bm om.). ^d ita CeBm; Bens oṭā.

^e Bm om. gotrabhū; Be ad. bhavanto. ^f Ce om. ^g sic CeBemns; leg. mati?
^h (Bm onayena). ⁱ (Bm cāmu).

¹siṅgu^a hiṅgu † vattasu^b icc ²ādayo. Savinicchayo 'yaṃ ukā-
 rantanapumsakaliṅgānaṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhā-
 go. Uvaṇṇ'-okārantatāpakatikāṃ ukārantanapumsakaliṅgaṃ
 niṭṭhitāṃ.

Evaṃ niggahītanta-ikāranta-ukārantavasena tividhāni na-
 5 pumsakaliṅgāni niravasesato gahitān' eva honti. || Tesu kesañci
 niggahītantaṃ kvaci paccattekavacanassa bahuvacanassa^c
 ekārādesavasena bhedo dissati, seyyathidaṃ: ³"sukhe dukkhe;
⁴ekūnapaññāsa ājivakasate ekūnapaññāsa paribbājakasate" icc
 evamādi, nanu bho evaṃvidhānaṃ rūpānaṃ pāliyaṃ^d dassa-
 10 nato ekārantaṃ pi napumsakaliṅgaṃ atthi ti vattabban ti.
 | ⁵Na vattabbaṃ · niggahītantogadharūpavisesattā tesam rūpā-
 naṃ; ādesavasena hi siddhattā viṣuṃ ekārantaṃ napumsaka-
 liṅgaṃ nāma n' atthi, — tasmā napumsakaliṅgānaṃ yathā-
 vuttā^e tividhatā yeva gahetabbā ti. 15

Napumsakānaṃ^f icc evaṃ liṅgānaṃ nayasālini
 padamālā vibhattā me sāsanaṭṭhaṃ mahesino; 8
 yass' esā^g paguṇā Saddanītir esā^g subhāvitā,
 sāsane kulaputtānaṃ saraṇaṃ so parāyaṇaṃ. 9

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ- 20
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe napumsakaliṅgā-
 naṃ pakatirūpassa nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo navamo paricchedo.

X.

Adhikūnakato c' ekakkharato ca ito paraṃ
 tiṇi liṅgāni missetvā padamālam anākulaṃ 1

¹ = khyā³ cim³ | 'siṅgu siṅgiveraṃ' Rūpasiddhiṭikā, ns. ² ns: ādayo
 = bandhu (msc), āmbu, paṃsu (msc), pabhaṅgu, cit. Mg II 80; exx: ādicca-
 bandhunaṃ [D III 197¹⁴], ambuni [J V 6⁵], paṃsuni [J II 437¹⁶], pabhaṅgunaṃ
 [nom. Dhp 148^b, acc. Dhp 139^d] pabhaṅgune [ita legendum Thā 95¹]. ³ D I 56²⁶.
⁴ D I 54⁵; vide supra 127¹⁰. ⁵ cf. 225¹⁷.

^a Ce siggu (= Rūp Ce). ^b sic CeBm (< vatthu matthu, Rūp?); Bens
 (con.) cittagu (= prok kyā³ so nvā³ rhi so amyui³), vide 234 n. 6. ^c addendum
 ca? ^d (Be pāliya). ^e Bens otta-. ^f ita (con.) Bens; CeBm napumsakaliṅgā-
 naṃ. ^g ita CeBem (ns: yassa kulaputtassa | sañ || paguṇā | le¹ lā ap so ||
 subhāvitā | koṇ³ cvā pvā³ ce ap so || esā Saddanīti | kui || paguṇā | ap eñ¹ ||
 subhāvitā | ap eñ¹ || so kulaputto . . .).

nānāsukhumasamketagatesv^a atthesu viññunam

¹gambhīrabuddhicārattham pavakkhāmi yathābalaṃ: 2

²Itthi thī ca, ³pabhā bhā ca, ⁴girā rā, ⁵pavanam vanam,

⁶udakañ ca dakaṃ kañ ca, ⁷vitakko iti cādayo, 3

5 ⁸bhū bhūmi c' eva, ⁹araññam-araññāni ti cādayo,

¹⁰paññā paññānam nāṇaṇ ca icc ādī ca tidhā siyūṃ, 4

¹¹ko vi sā c' eva ³bhā ¹²rā ca ²thī ¹³dhī ¹⁴kū^b ⁸bhū tath' eva ¹⁵kaṃ

¹⁶khaṃ ¹⁷go ¹⁸mo ¹⁹mā ca ²⁰saṃ ²¹yan taṃ kimicc ādī ca ²²ekikā ti. 5

Ayam līngattayamissako nāmikapadamālāuddeso.

10 Tatra itthī · itthī itthiyo, itthim || la || bhoti(yo) itthiyo; thī · thī thiyo, thim · thī thiyo, thiya · thīhi thībhi, thiya thīnam, thiya · thīhi thībhi, thiya thīnam, thiya thiyaṃ · thīsu, bhoti thī · bhotiyo thī bhotiyo thiyo. Ettha ²³"kukkuṭā maṇayo daṇḍā thiyo ca puññalakkhaṇā uppajjanti apāpassa katapuññassa jantuno; 15 ²⁴thiya guyhaṃ na samseyya; ²⁵thīnam bhāvo durājāno" ti ādīni nidassanapadāni.

Pabhā · pabhā^c pabhāyo, pabham || la || bhotiyo pabhāyo; bhā · bhā bhāyo, bham · bhā bhāyo, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhi, bhāya bhānam, bhāya · bhāhi bhābhi, bhāya bhānam, bhāya 20 bhāyaṃ · bhāsu, bhoti bhe · bhotiyo bhā bhotiyo bhāyo. Ettha ca ²⁶bhākarō; ²⁷bhānu icc ādīni nidassanapadāni.

Girā · girā girāyo, giram || la || bhotiyo girāyo. ²⁸"Vācā girā vyappatho; ²⁹ye vo 'haṃ kittayissāmi girāhi anupubbaso" ti imāni girāsaddassa itthilīngabhāve nidassanapadāni. Suvanna- 25 vācako rāsaddo pullīngo; idha pana saddavācako rāsaddo itthilīngo: rā · rā rāyo, ram · rā rāyo, rāya · rāhi rābhi, rāya rānam, rāya · rāhi rābhi, rāya rānam, rāya rāyaṃ · rāsu, bhoti

¹ = nak nai so paññā eñ¹ phrac khrañ³ akyui³ āhā, ns. ² (236¹⁰). ³ (236¹⁷). ⁴ = asaṃ, ns (236²²). ⁵ (237⁹). ⁶ (237¹³). ⁷ (238⁹). ⁸ (238¹⁰). ⁹ (238¹⁵). ¹⁰ (238²⁷). ¹¹ (239⁹—240¹⁰). ¹² = uccā, ns. ¹³ (240¹⁷). ¹⁴ (240²⁸). ¹⁵ = khyam³ sā, ns. ¹⁶ (241¹). ¹⁷ (241¹²). ¹⁸ (243¹⁷). ¹⁹ (244¹⁹). ²⁰ (245⁴). ²¹ (246⁴). ²² = akkharā ta lum³ rhi kun sañ, ns. ²³ J II 415³. ²⁴ J VI 388²³. ²⁵ J I 300²¹, V 94²⁴, 450³¹. ²⁶ Ap 536¹¹. ²⁷ (Ja III 62¹⁰). ²⁸ Dhs § 637. ²⁹ D II 256¹².

^a Bm oṣamketam gatesv. ^b CeBemns ku h. l. et 81²¹; vide 240²⁸, ²⁸. ^c Bm om.

re · bhotiyo rā bhotiyo rāyo. Rā vuccati saddo; Aggaññasutta-
ṭṭikāyaṃ hi ¹"rā saddo tiyyati chijjati etthā ti ratti · sattānam
saddassa vūpasamakālo"^a ti vuttaṃ — tasmā rāsaddassa sad-
davācakatte ratti ti padaṃ nidassanam.

Pavanam · pavanāni pavanā, pavanam · pavanāni pavane; 5
vanam · vanāni vanā, vanam · vanāni vane sesaṃ sabbam
neyyam. Pavana-vanasaddā kadāci samānatthā kadāci bhin-
natthā; te hi araññāvācakatte samānatthā ²"te dhamme pari-
pūrento pavanam pāvisi^b tadā; ³saputto pāvisi(m) vaṇaṃ" ti
ādisu, yathānukkamaṃ^c pana te vāyu-taṇhā-vanavācakatte 10
bhinnatthā ⁴"paramaduggandhapavanavicarite; ⁵chetvā vanañ
ca vanathaṇ ca^d nibbanā hotha bhikkhavo" ti ādisu.

Udakaṃ · udakāni udakā, udakaṃ · udakāni udake; da-
kaṃ · dakāni dakā, dakaṃ · dakāni dake sesaṃ sabbam neyyam.
⁶"Ambapakkam dakaṃ sītam; ⁷thalajā dakaṃ pupphā" ti ādī¹³
ettha nidassanapadāni. ⁸"Nīlodaṃ vanamajjhato^e; ⁹mahodadhi;
¹⁰udabindunipātena udakumbho pi pūrati" ti pālippadesesu pana
samāsantagatanāmattā udasadden' eva udakattho vutto · 'rit-
tassādan' ti vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹¹rittassan ti saddena rittassādattho
viya; pāliyaṃ kevalo udasaddo na diṭṭhapubbo — ¹²atthi ce, 20
suṭṭhu manasikātabbo.

Kaṃ · kāni kā, kaṃ · kāni ke, kena · kehi kebhi, kassa
kānam, kā kasmā kamhā · kehi kebhi, kassa kānam, ke kasmīṇ
kamhi · kesu, bho ka · bhavanto kā bhavanto kāni — bhosaddena
vā bahuvacanam yojetabbam: bho kāni kā ti. Ettha kaṃ 25
vuccati udakaṃ sīsam sukhañ ca. Atra kantāro kandaro ke-
vaṭṭā^f kesā karuṇā nāko ti ādīni payogāni veditabbāni. Tatra
¹³kantāro ti kaṃ vuccati udakaṃ, tena taritabbo atikkami-
tabbo ti kan-tāro nirudakappadeso, ¹⁴"corakantāran" ti ādisu

¹ Sv-pt ad D III 86^e. ² Bv 2: 188^{cd}. ³ J VI 175^e. ⁴ ns: Saḷāyatanasam-
yut-aṭṭhakathā, cf. Spk (Se III 140⁴) ad S IV 197²⁶: ba(ha)landhakāre duggan-
dhapavanā(!)vicarite paramajjegucche okāse. ⁵ Dhp 283^{cd}. ⁶ J III 54¹⁴ (Sd
§ 256); cf. Pv 789^a (v. l.). ⁷ Bv 2: 87^a. ⁸ J VI 172⁷. ⁹ Sn 720^d (Sd § 257).
¹⁰ Dhp 121^{cd}. ¹¹ A I 280² (supra 177⁹). ¹² ns nom. pl. udā eruit e J V 6¹
(Ja V 6²⁰). ¹³ cf. Vva 334²⁵. ¹⁴ Nidd I 446¹⁰ (Vm 208¹⁷).

^a Sv-pt (Be p. 35¹⁶) vūpasamanakālo. ^b Be(ns) pāvisim; Bv Bv-a (Ce)
pāvisi. ^c CeBe(ns) yathākkamaṃ. ^d Be om. ca. ^e ita Be ns J (= vana-
majjhena, Ja; to eñ¹ alay nhuik, ns); CeBm oṣamajjhako. ^f ns kevaṭṭo (=
taṃ nā).

pana ¹rūlhiyā duggamanatṭhāne pi *kantārasaddo* pavattatī ti daṭṭhabbam. Kandarō ti etthā pi ²kaṃ vuccatī udakaṃ, tena dārīto bhinno ti kandarō. Kevaṭṭā (ti) ādisu^a pana ³ke udake vattanato macchagahaṇattham pavattanato kevaṭṭā, ⁴ke sise 5 senti uppajjantī ti kesā, ⁵kaṃ sukham rundhatī ti karuṇā; nāko ti saggo, ⁶kan ti hi sukham, na kaṃ akaṃ · dukkham, tam n' atthi etthā ti nāko ti attho gahetabbo.

Yath' ettha *itthi*saddādinam nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ ⁷vitakko ⁷vicāro ⁸abhā ⁷padīpo ti ādinam pi yojetabbā.

10 Bhū · bhū bhuyo, bhū · bhū bhuyo, bhūyā · bhūhi bhū-bhi, bhūyā bhūnam, bhūyā · bhūhi bhūbhi, bhūyā bhūnam, bhūyā bhuyam · bhūsu, bhoṭi bhu · bhoṭiyo bhū bhoṭiyo bhuyo. Ettha ca *bhūruho bhūpālo bhūbhūjo bhūtalan* ti nidassanapadāni. Bhūmi · bhūmi bhūmiyo sesam vitthāretabbam.

15 Araññaṃ · araññāni araññā sesam vitthāretabbam. Araññāni vuccatī mahāaraññaṃ ⁹gahapatāni ti padam iva *inipaccayavasena* sādhetabbam padam itthilingaṇ ca, ¹⁰"araññāni" ti hi atṭhakathāpāṭho pi dissati. Araññāni · araññāni araññāniyo, araññāniṃ · araññāni araññāniyo, araññāniyā · araññānihi araññānihi, araññāniyā araññāninam, araññāniyā · araññānihi araññānihi, araññāniyā araññāninam, araññāniyā araññāniyam · araññānisu, bhoṭi araññāni · bhoṭiyo araññāni bhoṭiyo araññāniyo. Yath' ettha ¹¹uttarādhikavasena yojitā, evaṃ *sabhā, sabhāyan* ti ādisu pi yojetabbā. Sabhāyan ti sabhā eva, 25 līṅgavyattayavasena pana evaṃ vuttam; ¹²"santhāgāre^b vā^b sabhāye vā^c vatthabban" ti pālī ettha nidassanam.

Paññā · paññā paññāyo, paññam · paññā paññāyo, paññāya^d . . .; paññānam · paññānāni paññānā, paññānam · paññānāni paññāne, paññānena. ¹³"Yathā^e hi bhante Bhagavato

¹ (mht' ad Vm 208¹⁷); ns *de suo addit*: kaṃ sukham na taritabbo ti ka-n-tāro i sui¹ laṇ² pru sañ¹ eñ¹. ² Sv I 209²⁵. ³ Uda 181¹⁴ (*ubi leg.*: kevaṭṭā ke udake vaṭṭanato). ⁴ ***. ⁵ pt' ad Sv I 1² (*aliter* Vm 318¹, As 192²³, Abhidh-av 21²¹). ⁶ (Nirukta II 14). ⁷ ns: takko vitakko [Dhs § 7], cāro vicāro [Dhs § 8], padīpo [Nidd ad Sn 1136^b] ca so tñādhikapud tui¹ kui yojanā le hū lui. ⁸ bhā: pabha *supra* 236¹⁷; abhā: pabha A II 139¹⁵, ²⁰. ⁹ (Kc 240, 91; Sd § 469). ¹⁰ Tha. (Ce 91³⁴) ad Th 31^b. ¹¹ = arañña pud eñ¹ athak nhuik *niakkharā* lvan sañ eñ¹ acvam⁸ phrañ¹, ns (*vide* 239 n. 2). ¹² ***; *vide* n. c. ¹³ A IV 342⁵ (*cf.* D I 124⁴).

^a CeBens kevaṭṭā ti ādisu; Bm kevaṭṭā ādisu. ^b Bens om. ^c Bens ad. dvāramūle vā (< Vin III 200¹⁹, *infra* 244¹³). ^d Ce ad. || pe ||. ^e Bens tathā (= A).

sīlapaññānam; ¹sādhū paññānavā naro" ti ādin' etthā nidasanapadāni. Nānam · nānāni nānā, nānam · nānāni nāne^a, nānena sesam sabbattha neyyam.

Aggi, agginī, gini icc ādisu pi ²uttarādhikavasena nāmi-kapadamālā yojetabbā.

Ko-vi-sādisu pi ekakkharesu ko vuccatī Brahmā vāto ca sarīrañ ca, tassa tabbācakkatte ime payogā, seyyathidam: ³"jīnena yena ānitaṃ lokassa amitaṃ hitaṃ tassa pādambujam vande kamoḷiaḷisevitaṃ; ⁴kakudharukkho; ⁵karajakāyo" icc evamādayo. Tattha kamoḷiaḷisevitaṃ ti vandantānam ane- 10 satānam brahmānam moḷibhamarasevitaṃ ti kavayo icchanti; kakudharukkho ti ettha pana ⁶"ko vuccatī vāto, tassa yo^b kujjhati vātarogāpanayanavasena tan nivāreti, tasmā so rukkho ka-kudho ti vuccatī" ti ācariyā^c; karajakāyo ti ettha tu ko vuccatī sarīram, tattha pavatto rajo ka-rajo, kin tam: sukkasoṇi- 15 tam, tam hi ⁷"rāgo rajo na ca pana reṇu vuccatī" ti evaṃ vuttarāgarajaphalattā sarīravācakena kasaddena visesetvā phalavohārena karaḷo ti vuccatī — tena sukkasoṇitasamkhātena karaḷena sambhūto kāyo karajakāyo ti ācariyā^d; tathā hi kāyo ⁸"mātāpettikasambhavo" ti vutto; Mahāassapurassuttatīkāyam 20 pana ⁹"kiriyati gabbhāsaya khipiyati" ti karo sambhavo, karato jāto ti kara-jo, mātāpettikasambhavo^e ti attho; mātuādinam ¹⁰saṅghāpanavasena karato jāto ti apare; ubhayathā pi karajakāyan ti ¹¹catusantatirūpam āhā^f ti vuttam; ayam pan' attho idha nādhippeto, purimo yev' attho adhippeto · kasaddā- 25 dhikārattā. Ko kā, kaṃ ke, kena · kehi kebhi, kassa kānam,

¹ J V 222¹³. ² = nok akkharā lvan sañ eñ¹ acvam⁸ phrañ¹, ns. ³ ***. ⁴ Dhpa IV 153⁴. ⁵ (A V 300¹¹). ⁶ ***. ⁷ Nidd I 505²⁰. ⁸ D I 34⁸ (Sv). ⁹ ad M I 277¹⁷? *cf.* pt' ad Sv I 217¹⁹: karo vuccatī pupphasambhavam, gabbhāsaya kariyati(!) ti katvā; karato jāto kāyo karajakāyo, tadupasannissayo catusantatirūpasamudāyo. ¹⁰ ns: saṅghāpanavasena | ta poñ³ tañ³ tañ³ khrañ³ eñ¹ acvam⁸ phrañ¹ | karato | mi bha tui¹ eñ¹ ta poñ³ tañ³ cu ve³ khrañ³ kroñ¹ || jāto . . . || iti . . . || apare . . . || vadanti | kun eñ¹ || "mātuyā hi sarīrasaṅghāpanavasena karato jāto ti apare" hu Mahāassapurassut-tīkā nhuik rhi eñ¹ || . . . || Saddanīti choñ pāṭh alui 'mātāpitūnam saṅghāpanavasena kariyati nipphādīyati ti karo' pru | tīkā pāṭh rhi rañ³ alui | mātu sarīre kariyati saṅghapīyati ti karo' pru. ¹¹ = catusamutṭhānika rup acañ, ns.

^a (Bm om.). ^b ita CeBemns (ns: yo rukkho | sañ ||). ^c (Ce ācariyehi). ^d Ce om.; (Bm ācariyapayā). ^e Bmns opittika^o. ^f (Bm āhā) Ce āvāhā.

kā kasmā kamhā · kehi kebhi, kassa kānaṃ, ke kasmim kamhi · kesu, bho ka bhavanto kā.

Tatra vi vuccati pakkhi; tathā hi pakkhinaṃ issaro su-
panṇarājā vīndo ti kathiyati, etam atthaṃ hi sandhāya pub-
5 bācariyena pi ayaṃ gāthā bhāsītā: ¹"saddhānate muddhani
saṇṭhapemi muninda nindāpagataṃ bhavaggaṃ^a devinda-nā-
ginda-narinda-vindanataṃ vibhindi^b caraṇāravindan" ti. Tattha
vīnaṃ indo ti vīndo, pakkhiyātiyā jātānaṃ supanṇānaṃ rājā
ti attho. *Vī · vī vayo, vīm · vī vayo, vīnā · vīhi vibhi, vissa*
10 *vīno · vīnaṃ, vīnā vīmā vīmā · vīhi vibhi, vissa vīno · vīnaṃ,*
vīsmim vīmhi · vīsu, bho vī^c bhavanto vayo.

²Sā vuccati sunakho; ³"mātā me atthi sā mayā pose-
tabbā" ti ādisu pana sāsaddo sabbanāmikapariyāpanno param-
mukhāvacaṇo^d tamsaddena^e sambhūto datṭhabbo; sāsaddassa
15 *bhā-rā-thi-bhū-kam*saddānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā heṭṭhā pa-
kāsitā.

⁴Dhī vuccati paññā, ettha ca ⁵"amacce tāta jānāhi dhīre
atthassa kovide" ti ⁶*dhīmā dhīmatim^f sudhi sudhīni^g dhiyuttan*
ti ca ādini nidassanapadāni. *Dhī · dhī dhiyo, dhiṃ · dhī dhiyo,*
20 *dhiyā · dhihi dhībhi, dhiyā dhīnaṃ, dhiyā · dhihi dhībhi, dhiyā*
dhīnaṃ, dhiyā dhiyaṃ · dhīsu, bhoṭi dhi · bhoṭiyo dhī bhoṭiyo
dhiyo.

Kū^h vuccati pathavī; ettha ca *kuddāloⁱ kumudaṃ kuñjaro*
ti imāni nidassanapadāni. Tatra ⁷kuṃ pathaviṃ dālayati pa-
25 dāleti bhindati etenā ti kuddālo^j; kuyaṃ pathaviyaṃ modati
ti ⁸kumudaṃ; kuñ jarayati^k ti kuñjaro, tathā hi Vimāna-
vatthuatṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ: ⁹"kuṃ pathaviṃ ¹⁰tadabhighātena
jarayati ti kuñjaro" ti. *Kū^h · kū kuyo, kuṃ · kū kuyo, kuyā ·*
kūhi kūbhi, kuyā kūnaṃ, kuyā · kūhi kūbhi, kuyā kūnaṃ, kuyā
30 *kuyaṃ · kūsu, bhoṭi ku · bhoṭiyo kū bhoṭiyo kuyo.*

¹ ***. ² (*supra* 159¹¹). ³ Vin III 26⁸ (*supra* 31²⁷). ⁴ (Nidd I 44²⁴).

⁵ J V 116²¹. ⁶ ns: dhīmā [*supra* 148 n. c] | paññā rhi || dhīmatī | rhi || sudhī |
rhi || sudhīnī | koṇ³ so paññā rhi so min³ ma || dhiyuttam | āṇasampayut cit ||.

⁷ cf. V 1610. ⁸ (81²⁵). ⁹ Vva 35⁵. ¹⁰ = thui mre kui phyak chi³ sa phrañ¹, ns.

a *ita* CeBm; Be ns tav' aggaṃ. b *sic* CeBm; Be ns vibhinnaṃ (= ūhu³
nvam³ khrañ³ tañ³ hū so pyak ci³ khrañ³ mha kañ³ so). c (Ce bho va vi).
d *ita* CeBm; Be ns ommukhav^o. e Be ns tasaddena. f *ita* (acc. sg fem) CeBm;
Be ns dhīmatī. g Be ns sudhīnī. h CeBemns ku. i CeBe ns kudālo. j CeBemns
kudālo. k Be ns jarati.

¹Kham indriyaṃ pakathitaṃ, kham ākāsaṃ udīritaṃ,

Sakkaṭṭhānaṃ^a pi khaṃ vuttaṃ, suññattaṃ pi ca khaṃ mataṃ. 6
Tatr' indriyaṃ cakkhuviññāṇādīnaṃ gati-nivāsabhāvato khaṃ
ti vuccati, ākāsaṃ vivittaṭṭhena, saggo katasucaritehi ekantena
gantabbatāya khaṃ ti samkhaṃ gacchati; ²"khago yathā hi ruk- 5
khagge niliyanto va sākhero sākhaṃ ghaṭṭeti"^b ti ca ³"khe
nimmitto acari attha satam^c sayambhū" ti ca ādi ettha nidas-
sanaṃ. *Khaṃ · khāni khā, khaṃ · khāni khe, khena · khehi*
khebbhi, khassa khānaṃ, khā khaṃ khamhā · khehi khebbhi,
khassa khānaṃ, khe khaṃ khamhi · khesu, bho kha · bha- 10
vanto khāni bhavanto khā.

Gosaddassa atthuddhāro vuccate:

go goṇe c' indriye bhūmyaṃ vacane c'eva buddhiyaṃ
ādicce rasmiyañ c'eva pāṇiye pi ca vattate;

tesu atthesu goṇe thī pumā ca, itare pumā.

7 15

Tathā hi ⁴"gosu duyhamanasu gato; ⁵go pañcamo"^d ti ādisu
gosaddo goṇe vattati; "gocaro" ti etth' indriye pi vattati,
gāvo cakkhadin' indriyaṃ caranti ettha ti gocaro; tathā hi
porāṇā kathayimsu: ⁶"gavo caranti etthā ti gocaro, gocaro viya
gocaro · abhiṇhaṃ caritabbatṭhānaṃ; gāvo vā cakkhadin' in- 20
driyaṃ, teli caritabbatṭhānaṃ gocaro" ti; ⁷"gomatiṃ Gota-
maṃ name" ti porāṇakaviracanaṃ pana pathaviyaṃ vat-
tati, bhūripaṇṇaṃ Gotamaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ vandāmi ti
hi attho, tathā Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāya Vāsetṭhasuttasamvaṇ-
ṇanappadese^e ⁸"gorakkhan ti khetarakkhaṃ, kasirakkhan^f ti 25
vuttaṃ hoti, pathavi hi go ti vuccati, tappabhedo ca khetan"
ti vuttaṃ; ⁹"gottavasena Gotamo" ti ettha tu vacane bud-
dhiyañ ca vattati, tenāhu porāṇā: ¹⁰"gan tāyati ti gottam,
'Gotamo' ti hi pavattamānaṃ gaṃ vacanaṃ buddhiñ ca tāyati
ekamsikavisayatāya rakkhati ti gottam, yathā hi buddhi āram- 30
maṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, (tathā)^g abhidhānaṃ
abhidheyyabhūtena, — tasmā so gottasamkhāto attho tāni tāyati

¹ (cf. Ekakkharakosa 23^a) khaṃ = tuccham, Vm 494²⁸. ² Abhidh-av
v. 490a-c. ³ ***. ⁴ (213²⁰). ⁵ ***. ⁶ cf. Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī (Tika-
kyo³) Sc p. 194⁸. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Pj II 466¹². ⁹ cf. Sv I 246²⁸. ¹⁰ pī ad Sv I 246²⁸.

a *ita* Bm; CeBe ns sagga^o (cf. 241⁴). b Bm vaṭṭeti. c (Bm attha katha
ayaṃ). d Bm ome. e Bm o suttassa vaṇṇanappadese. f Pj: kasikammaṃ.
g cf. V 389; Sv-pt: evaṃ.

rakkhati ti vuccati; ko pana so ti: aññakulaparamparāsādhā-
raṇaṃ tassa kulassa ādipurisasamudāgataṃ^a taṃkulapariyāpan-
nasādhāraṇaṃ sāmāññārūpaṃ ti dātṭhabban^b ti; tathā hi taṃ-
gottajātā Suddhodanamahārājādayo pi "Gotamo" t' eva^b vuc-
5 cānti, tena Bhagavā attano pitaraṃ Suddhodanamahārājānaṃ
1"atikkantavarā^c kho Gotama tathāgatā^d ti avoca, Vessavaṇo
pi mahārājā Bhagavaṇtaṃ^e 2"vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ buddhaṃ
vandāma Gotamaṃ" ti avoca, āyasmā pi Vaṅṅiso āyasmantaṃ
Ānandaṃ^f 3"sādhū nibbāpanaṃ brūhi anukampāya Gotama^g" ti
10 avoca. Evaṃ idaṃ sāmāññārūpaṃ 4"gaṇ tāyati ti gottan^h ti
vuttaṃ; taṃ pana Gotamagotta-Kassapagottādivasena bahuvi-
dhaṃ. Tathā gosaddo ādicce vattati; 5"gottaṃ Gotamaṃ
nameⁱ ti porāṇakaviracanaṃ ettha nidassanaṃ, ādiccabandhuṃ
Gotamaṃ sammāsambuddhaṃ vandāmi ti attho, ādicco pi hi^d
15 Gotamagotte jāto Bhagavā pi, evaṃ tena samānagottatāya^e
tattha tattha "ādiccabandhū" ti ādinā Bhagavato thomaṇā
dissati: 6"pucchāmi taṃ ādiccabandhu^f vivekaṃ santipadañ
ca mahesi^g" ti ca 7"vande Jetavanaṃ niccaṃ vihāraṃ ravi-
bandhuno^h ti ca 8"lokekabandhuṃ aravindasahāyabandhuṃ"
20 ti ca. *Unhagū* ti ettha pana gosaddo rasmiyaṃ vattati, unhā
gāvo rasmiyo etassā ti unhagu^g · suriyo; pubbācariyā pi hi
9"chandovicitisatthe imam ev' atthaṃ vyākariṃsu. 10*Gosita-*
candanā ti ettha pāniye vattati, gosaddena hi jalaṃ vuccati:
go viya sītaṃ^h candanaṃ; tasmim̐ pana uddhanato uddharita-
25 pakkūṭhitatelamhi pakkhitte taṃ khaṇaṇāñ ñeva taṃ telaṃ susi-
talaṃ hoti. || Etth' eke vadanti: kasmā bho gopadatthe vatta-
māno gosaddo itthiliṅgo c'eva pulliṅgo cā ti vadatha, kasmā
ca pana indriya-pathavī-vacana-buddhi-suriya-rasmi-pāniyesu
vattamāno pulliṅgo ti vadatha; etesu suriyatthe vattamāno
30 pulliṅgo hotuⁱ, nanu indriya-vacana-pāniyesu^j vattamānena pana
gosaddena napuṃsakaliṅgena bhavitabbaṃ, pathavī-buddhi-ras-
misu vattamānena itthiliṅgena bhavitabbaṃ · indriyādi-patha-

¹ Vin I 82³⁶. ² D III 197²⁵ 198²⁵ 199²³ 202³¹. ³ S I 188¹⁶ = Th 1223^{cd}.
⁴ (241²⁹). ⁵ ***. ⁶ Sn 915^{ab}. ⁷ ***. ⁸ (75²²). ⁹ *** (sarve 'pi raśmayo gāva
ucyante, Nirukta II 6). ¹⁰ Vva 179²⁴ (Abh 301^a gosīsa = gośīrṣa).

^a V389: ādipurisasamuditāṃ. ^b Be tv eva. ^c = lvan prī³ so chu
pe³ khrāñ³ rhi, ns. ^d Ce om. ^e Bm ad. va. ^f ita Bems; Ce obandhuṃ ...
mahesiṃ. ^g Bems unhagū. ^h Bm sīta-. ⁱ (Be hoti). ^j Bm nanu 'ndriya^o.

vadipadatthesu vattamānānaṃ *indriyasaddādi-pathavīsaddādi-*
naṃ napuṃsak'-itthiliṅgavasena niddesassa dassanato ti. | Tan
na · niyamābhāvato; itthipadatthe vattamānassā pi hi sato
kassaci saddassa pulliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā 1*orodho*
ti, purisapadatthe vattamānassā pi ca sato kassaci itthiliṅga-
5 vasena niddeso dissati, yathā 2"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha hita-
kāma 'si devate" ti, itthi-purisapadatthesu pana avattamānānaṃ
pi sataṃ kesañci saddānaṃ ekasmim̐ yeva ñāṇādiatthe vattamā-
nānaṃ itthi-puma-napuṃsakaliṅgavasena niddeso dissati, yathā
3*paññā amoho ñāṇan* ti 4*taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo* ti ca; tathā hi anitthi-
10 bhūto pi samāno *mātulā* ti itthiliṅgavasena rukkho pi nāmaṃ
labhati, tabbasena nagaram pi, tenāha Cakkavattisuttaṭikāyaṃ^a:
5"mātulā ti itthiliṅgavasena laddhanāmo eko rukkho, tāya
āsannappadese māpitattā nagaram pi Mātulā t' eva^b paññā-
yittha, tena vuttaṃ: 6Mātulāyan ti evaṃnamake nagare" ti. 15
Gosaddassa nāmikapadamāla heṭṭha pakasita.

Mo vuccati cando; atthakathayaṃ pana 7"mā vuccati
cando" ti *okarantapāṭho* dissati, *okarantapāṭhena* tena bhavi-
tabbaṃ · sakkatābhasaya^c Ekakkharakosato nayaṃ gahetvā
8"mo Sivo candima c' evā^d ti *okarantavasena* vattabbattā. 20
Ettha ca *okarantavasena* vuttassa *masaddassa* candavācakatte
puṇṇamaṃ puṇṇamā ti ca nidassanapadāni. Tattha puṇṇo mo
etthā ti puṇṇamī, evaṃ puṇṇamā: rattāpekkhaṃ itthiliṅga-
vacanaṃ, ettha pana 9"Visākhapuṇṇamāya rattiyaṃ pathamayāme
pubbenivāsaṃ anussari" ti idaṃ nidassanaṃ. || Ettha siyā: yadi
25 *puṇṇamā* ti ayaṃ saddo rattāpekkho^e itthiliṅgo, 10"puṇṇamāye
yathā cando parisuddho virocati tath' eva tvaṃ puṇṇamano vi-
roca dasasahassiyaṃ; 11anvaddhamāse^f paṇṇarase puṇṇamāye
uposathe Paccayaṃ nāgam āruya dānaṃ dātuṃ upāgamin^g" ti

¹ (95¹—99¹¹). ² (223²⁴). ³ (224¹). ⁴ (221³⁸). ⁵ Sv-pt ad D III 58³.
⁶ Sv I. c. ⁷ cf. Sv I 140² (cod. Bm). ⁸ Puruṣottama, Ekākṣarakośa 26a:
maḥ Śivaś candramā vedhā(h). ⁹ cf. Uda 50¹⁹ Ja I 68¹¹. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 185^{a-d}
(ns: Buddhavaṇ-pāliatṭhakathā nūik "puṇṇamāse ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ" rhi eñ¹, cf.
n. 11 et 270 n. e). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 15^{a-d}(ns: "puṇṇamāse ti puṇṇamāsiyaṃ | māsapari-
pūriyā candapari-pūriyā ca samannāgate paṇṇarase" Cariyāpīṭakapālī-atṭhakathā
nūik puṇṇamāse rhi eñ¹ || ... 'puṇṇamā assa paṇṇarasūposathassā ti puṇṇa-
maso' prū | Sumedhaso [124⁹] kai¹ sui¹ prī³ ce hu lahuka-nañ³ phrañ¹ pra eñ¹).

^a Bm eṭṭikāya. ^b Bense tv eva. ^c Ce sakkata^o. ^d ita Bems; Ce ceṭṭa;
leg. vedhā (vide n. 8). ^e Bm rattāpekkhā. ^f ita CeBems; Cp: addhaddha^o.

ādisu katham *puṇṇamāye* ti padasiddhi ti. | *Yakārassa yekārā-*
desavasena; dhammissarena hi Bhagavatā 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vat-
tabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti vadatā *yakārassa* *ṭhāne yekāro* paṭhito,
itthilingavisaye *tākārassa*^a *ṭhāne tekāro*^a viya, *nīkārassa* *ṭhāne*
5 *nekāro* viya ca; tathā hi, yathā ¹"avyayitam vilapasi viratte
Kosiyāyane" ti imasmiṃ Rādhajātake 'virattā' ti vattabbe "vi-
ratte" ti vadantena *tākārassa*^b *ṭhāne tekāro*^b paṭhito, 'Kosiyāyanī'
ti ca vattabbe "Kosiyāyane" ti vadantena *nīkārassa* *ṭhāne ne-*
kāro paṭhito, evaṃ 'puṇṇamāyā' ti vattabbe "puṇṇamāye" ti
10 vadatā *yakārassa* *ṭhāne yekāro* paṭhito, yathā ca ²"dakkhitāye
aparājitasamghan" ti imasmiṃ Mahāsamayasuttapadesē 'dak-
khitāyā' ti vattabbe "dakkhitāye" ti vadatā *yakārassa* *ṭhāne*
yekāro paṭhito, evaṃ idhā ³pi; yathā pana ⁴"sabhāye vā
dvāramūle vā" ti ettha 'sabhāyan' ti līngavyattayavasena *sabhā*
15 vuttā, na tathā idha 'puṇṇamāyan' ti līngavyattayena *puṇṇamā*
vuttā, atha kho *puṇṇamā* ti ākārantiṭṭhilingavasena vuttā;
tathā hi *puṇṇamāye* ti padaṃ *yakāraṭṭhāne yekāruccāraṇa*-
sena sambhūtaṃ bhumavacanan ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.

Mā vuccati sirī; tathā hi ⁵Vidaddhamukhamāṇḍanaṭi-
20 kāyaṃ^c *mālīnī* ti padass' atthaṃ vadatā "mā vuccati Lakkhī^d,
alīnī ti^e bhamarī" ti vuttaṃ, *lakkhīsaddo* ca *sirīsaddena* samā-
nattho, tena "mā vuccati sirī" ti attho amhehi anumato; tathā
porāṇehi pi ⁶"maṃ sirim dhāreti vidadhāti cā ti Mandhātā"
ti attho pakāsito, tasmā *mālīnī Mandhātā* ti ca imān' ettha
25 nidassanapadāni. Tatra pullīngassa tāva *masaddassa* ayam
nāmikapadamālā: *Mo mā, maṃ me, mena · mehi mebhī, massa*
mānaṃ, mā masmaṃ mamhā · mehi mebhī, massa mānaṃ, me
masmiṃ mamhi · mesu, bho ma bhavanto mā. Ayam pana
itthilingassa *māsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā: *Mā · mā māyo,*
30 *maṃ · mā māyo, māya · māhi mābhi, māya mānaṃ, māya ·*
māhi mābhi, māya mānaṃ, māya māyaṃ · māsu, bhoṭi me^f

¹ J I 496¹² (*supra* 225⁹). ² D II 254⁷. ³ ns *ad.*: "na hetuye" [Bv 2: 10b] *nhuik tuyepaccañ³ kai¹ sui¹ dakkhitāye nhuik tāyepaccañ³ sañ¹ eñ¹.*
⁴ Vin III 200¹⁹ (*cf.* 238²⁰). ⁵ *ad* Vidagdhāmukhamāṇḍana 2: 36 (*sanne* p. 39⁹).
⁶ ***.

^a B^ens *tākārassa* ... *ttekāro*. ^b C^eB^ens *tākārassa* ... *ttekāro*. ^c *ita*
C^e; B^em Vidvāmukha^o; ns: *paññā rhi tui¹ eñ¹ nhut tan³ chā phrac rve¹ Vidva-*
mukhamāṇḍana mañ so kyaṃ³ eñ¹ ṭṭkā nhuik || vā | vidak ṭṭkā nhuik ||.
^d (B^m *lakkhā*). ^e C^eB^ens *om.* ^f (B^e *mā*).

bhoṭiyo māyo. Ettha pana sirivācako *māsaddo* ca^a *saddavā-*
cako rāsaddo cā ti ime samānagatikā · ekakkharattā niccam
ākārantapakatikattā itthilingattā ca.

Tatra saṃ vuccati santacitto puriso, ¹yaṃ loke "sappuriso"
ti ca "ariyo" ti ca "paṇḍito" ti ca vadanti, tass' etaṃ addivaca- 5
naṃ yad idaṃ *saṃ* ti, evaṃ sappurisāriyapaṇḍitavācākassa *saṃ-*
saddassa paccattavacanavasena atthibhāve ²"sameti asatā asan"
ti idaṃ payoganidassanaṃ^b. Ettha hi 'na saṃ asan' ti samāsa[m]-
cintāya^c sappurisāsappurisapadatthā *saṃ-asāṃ*saddehi vuttā
ti nāyanti; tasmā 'sappurisapadattho paccattavacanena *saṃ-* 10
saddena vutto n' atthi' ti vacanaṃ na^d vattabbāṃ; ye "n' atthi"
ti vadanti, tesam vacanaṃ na gahetabbāṃ. Nāmikapadamālā
pan' assa ³*saṃ*^d · *santaṃ sante*^e ti ādinā heṭṭhā pakāsītā. Napuṃ-
sakalingatte saṃ vuccati dhanam; *manussassaṃ parassaṃ*
sabbassaṃ sabbassaharaṇaṃ parassaharaṇaṃ ti adin' ettha 15
nidassanapadāni. Tattha manussassa saṃ manussassaṃ; evaṃ
parassa saṃ parassaṃ; sabbassa saṃ sabbassaṃ, tassa hara-
ṇaṃ parassaharaṇaṃ sabbassaharaṇaṃ ti samāso. Tathā saṃ
vuccati sukhaṃ santi ca; vuttaṃ hi tabbācakkattam porāṇakavi-
racanāyaṃ: ⁴"devadevo sa^f dehi^g no hīno devātidehato hato- 20
papātasamsaro saro san detu dehinaṃ" ti; tasmā ayam ettha
gāthā ⁵"sakalalokasaṃkaro Dīpaṃkaro" ti ettha *saṃkaro* ti
padañ ca nidassanaṃ. *Saṃ · sāni sā, saṃ · sāni se, sena* icc
ādi pubbe pakāsitanayena ñeyyaṃ. Ettha ca sotūnaṃ sugata-
matavare kosallaṇananttham samāsantagatassa *saṃsaddassa* 25
nāmikapadamālāṃ paripuṇṇaṃ katvā kathayāma: *Manussassaṃ ·*
manussassāni manussassā, manussassaṃ · manussassāni manus-
sasse, manussassena · manussassehi manussassebhi, manussassassa
manussassānaṃ, manussassā manussassasmā manussassamhā ·
manussassehi manussassebhi, manussassassa manussassānaṃ, ma- 30
nussasse manussassasmiṃ manussassamhi · manussassesu, bho ma-

¹ (*cf.* 174¹⁴). ² (174²⁴). ³ (*cf.* 174⁴). ⁴ ns: *saṃdehino | khyam³ sā so*
kuiy rhi so sū eñ¹ || devātidehato | mrū³ tū³ khrañ³ eñ¹ Ivan cvā pvā³ khrañ³
mha || hīno | yut to² mū so || hat^o . . °sāro | . . . || sāro | mrat so || devadevo . . .
⁵ *cf.* Mhiv 4¹⁶⁻¹⁷.

^a B^m *om.* ^b ns: *idaṃ payogaṃ | sañ || nidassanaṃ | sañ ||.* ^c B^e *saṃ-*
sacintaya. ^d B^m *om.* ^e *ita* C^eB^em. ^f *ita* B^m (*metr.*; *re vera* = *sañ*); C^eB^ens
saṃ. ^g *dedi* (*metr.*; *o*: 'incarnatus'); C^eB^em^{ns} *dehi^o* (*vide* n. 4).

nussassa · bhavanto manussassāni manussassā. Esa nayo parassam sabbassan ti ādisu pi. Sabbān' etāni padāni 'abhidheyyalingāni ti gahetabbāni.

Yan tam kim iti saddānaṃ nāmamālā^a pan' uttari(m)

5 ²Sabbanāmaparicchede pakāsissam^b tilingato. 8

Icc' evaṃ heṭṭhā uddiṭṭhānaṃ ko-vi-sādināṃ nāmikapadamālā saddhiṃ atthantarānidassanapadehi vibhattā. Tatr' idam līṅga-vavatthānaṃ:

10 ko vi sā honti pulliṅge bhā rā thī dhī ku^c bhū thiyam, kam kham napumsake, go tu pume c' ev' itthilingato^d, 9
mo pume, itthilinge mā, sam pume ca napumsake,
yan tam kim iti sabbatra līṅgesv eva pavattare. 10

Ito aññāni pi ekakkharāni upaparikkhitvā gahetabbāni.

15 Evaṃ viññūnaṃ nayaññūnaṃ saddaracanāvisaye^e para-mavisuddhavipulabuddhipaṭilābhatthaṃ paramasaṃhasukhumatthesu payogesū asammohatthaṃ, ³suvannaṇatale sihavijambhanena kesarisihassa vijambhanam iva, tepiṭake buddhavacane ñāṇa-vijambhanena vijambhanatthañ ca adhikūn'-ekakkharavasena līṅgattayaṃ missetvā nāmikapadamālā vibhattā.

20 Sadde bhavanti kusalā na tu keci atthe atthe bhavanti kusalā na tu keci sadde, kosallam eva paramaṃ dubhayattha, tasmā
⁴yogaṃ kareyya satatam matimā var(ēd)an ti^f. 11

25 Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe līṅgattayamissako nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo dasamo^g paricchedo.

XI.

Vāccābhidheyyalingādivasena^h pi ito param bhāsissam padamālāyo ⁵bhāsītassānurūpato. 1

¹ (vide 247²). ² Pariccheda 12. ³ (166 n. 15). ⁴ (cf. Pj I 252²⁰).

⁵ = pāli to² ā³ lyo² so ā³ phrañ¹, ns.

^a ns omālam. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c ita CeBens (metr.); Bm kū, cf. 236 n. b. ^d Bens oṅlake. ^e (Bm ad. pare). ^f ita Bens (varam | mrat so || idam pakaraṇam | kui); CeBm varan. ^g Bm navamo. ^h Bm fere ubique vacca^o.

Tattha vāccalingāni ti appadhānalingāni guṇanāmasamkhātāni vā līṅgāni, abhidheyyalingāni ti padhānalingāni guṇipadasamkhātāni vā līṅgāni. Yasmā pana tesu vāccalingāni nāma abhidheyyalingānuvattakāni bhavanti, tasmā sabbāni bhūdhātumayāni ca vāccalingāni abhidheyyalingānurūpato yojetab-
bāni. Tesam bhūdhātumayāni vāccalingāni sarūpato nāmikapadamālāya ayojitāni pi tattha tattha nayato yojitāni, tasmā na dāni dassessāma; abhūdhātumayāni pi kiñcāpi nayato yojitāni, tathā pi sotārānaṃ payogesū kosallajananaṭṭhaṃ katha-yāma nāmikapadamālāñ ca nesaṃ dassessāma kiñci payogaṃ 10
vadantā:

Digho rasso nīlo pīto sukko kaṇho seṭṭho pāpo
saddho suddho ucco nīco katto^a 'tito^b icc ādini. 2

¹"Dīghā jāgarato ratti dīghaṃ santassa yojanaṃ digho bālānaṃ saṃsāro saddhammam avijānataṃ". 15

Dīgho dīghā, dīghaṃ dīghe, dīghena · dīghehi dīghebbhi, dīghassa dīghānaṃ, dīghā dīghasmā dīghamhā · dīghehi dīghebbhi, dīghassa dīghānaṃ, dīghe dīghasmim dīghamhi · dīghesu, bho dīgha bhavanto dīghā. ²"Dīghā ti maṃ^c pakkoseyyāthā" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ. 20

Dīghā · dīghā dīghāyo, dīghaṃ · dīghā dīghāyo, dīghāya sesaṃ kaññāyena ñeyyaṃ.

Dīghaṃ · dīghāni dīghā^d, dīghaṃ · dīghāni dīghe, dīghena sesaṃ cittaṇayena ñeyyaṃ. Rassādini ca evaṃ eva vitthāretabbāni. Ayaṃ vāccalingānaṃ nāmikapadamālā, guṇanāmā-
naṃ nāmikapadamālā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati. 25

Abhidheyyakalīṅgesu savisesāni yāni hi, tesam dāni yathāpāli^e padamālam kathess' aham. 3
Katamāni tāni padāni yāni savisesāni:

bhavābhavādikaṃ Lamkādi^o icc ādikāni ca 30
bodhi sandhi ti cādini savisesāni honti tu^f. 4

¹ Dhp 60a-d; ns ad.: rassā niddāluno ratti rassam thāmassa(!) yojanaṃ | rasso vidvāna saṃsāro saddhammam suvijānataṃ || I sui¹ rassa ca sañ nhuik yhañ ap eñ¹ ||. ² cf. Ja I 324²⁰.

^a sic Ce (metr.); Bemns kato (= pru khrañ³). ^b Ce titō, Bm tiyo; ns: atitō | Ivan khrañ² ||. ^c (Ja om.). ^d Bm om. ^e Bens oṭim; (Ce tesam aniyatā pāli). ^f Bm hontu.

Etesu hi

bhavābhavapadam d-ekavaco^a, bahuvaro kvaci;

samāse asamāse pi sambhavo tassa icchito. 5

Viggahañ ca padatthañ ca vatvā padass' imassa me^b

5 vuccamānam^c avikkhattā padamālāṃ nibodhatha. 6

¹Bhavo ca abhavo ca bhavābhavaṃ, atha vā bhavo ca abhavo
ca bhavābhavāni; ayaṃ viggaho. Tatra bhavo ti khuddako
bhavo, abhavo ti mahanto bhavo, vuddhatthavācako h' ettha
akāro, ettha ca sugati-duggativasena hīna-paṇitavasena ca khud-
10 daka-mahantatā veditabbā; atha vā bhavo ti vuddhi, abhavo ti
avuddhi; ayaṃ padattho. Ayaṃ pana nāmikapadamālā:

Bhavābhavaṃ, bhavābhavaṃ, bhavābhavena, bhavābhavaṣṣa,

bhavābhavā bhavābhavasmā bhavābhavamhā, bhavābha-

vassa, bhavābhava bhavābhavasmim bhavābhavamhi, bho

15 *bhavābhava* iti *bhavābhavapadam* ekavacanakaṃ bhavati.

Dissati ca tass' ekavacanatā pāliyaṃ atthakathāyañ ca: ²"atita-
kappe caritaṃ tthapayitvā bhavābhava imasmim^d kappe cari-
taṃ pavakkhissaṃ suṇohi me" iti vā ³"evaṃ bahuvidhaṃ duk-
khaṃ sampattiñ ca bahūvidhaṃ bhavābhava anubhavitvā patto
20 sambodhim uttamaṃ" iti vā — evaṃ pāliyaṃ *bhavābhava*-
padassa ekavacanatā diṭṭhā; atthakathāyaṃ pi ⁴"asambudhaṃ
buddhanisevitaṃ yaṃ bhavābhavaṃ gacchati jīvaloko^e, namo
avijjādikilesajālavidhamsino dhammavarassa tassā" ti evaṃ
tass' ekavacanatā diṭṭhā.

25 *Bhavābhavāni^f, bhavābhavāni^g, bhavābhavehi bhavābhave-*
bhi, bhavābhavānaṃ, bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi, bhavā-
bhavānaṃ, bhavābhavesu, bhavanto bhavābhavāni iti *bhavā-*

bhavapadam bahuvacanakaṃ pi bhavati. Dissati ca tassa
bahuvacanakatā pāliyaṃ: ⁵"dhonassa^h hi n' atthi kuhiñci loke
30 (pa)kappikāⁱ diṭṭhi bhavābhavesū" ti.

Ubhayaṃ pi nayaṃ vomissetvā^j nāmikapadamālā yoje-
tabbā, kathaṃ: *Bhavābhavaṃ bhavābhavāni, bhavābhavaṃ bhā-*

¹ (cf. Vjb et Sp I 1⁹). ² Cp I 1: 2a-d. ³ Cp III 15: 7a-d.
⁴ Sp I 1⁸⁻¹¹. ⁵ Sn 786ab (V1244).

^a ita CeBem; (ns om. d-); cf. 19³³ 20⁴ 171²⁹ 186¹⁰. ^b sic [v - v - v -]
CeBemns; leg. saddass' imassa me? ^c (Bm vuccamānam). ^d Cp [E^e]: imamhi.
^e (Bm jīvaloko). ^f Bm ad. bhavābhavā. ^g B^ens ad. bhavābhava. ^h (Ce ossam;
CeBm ad. na). ⁱ CeBemns kappikā (= kram tat so); Sn: pakappitā. ^j Bm
vomissitvā.

vābhavāni, bhavābhavena bhavābhavehi bhavābhavebhi icc evam-
ādinā^a cittanayena yojetabbā^a.

Napumsakekavacana^b-bahuvacanakā imā

padamālā samāsatte katā ti paridīpaye. 7

Samāsakapadañ c'eva asamāsakam eva ca 5

bhavābhavapadam dvedhā iti vidvā vibhāvaye: 8

¹napumsakaṃ samāsatte, pullīgam itarattane,

napumsakan tu pāyena ekavacanakaṃ vade. 9

'Bhavo ca abhavo cā' ti samāsatthaṃ vade budho;

'bhavato bhavam' icc atthaṃ asamāsassa bhāsaye, 10 10

²pullīgattamhi so ñeyyo nissakka-upayogato.

Evaṃ visesato jaññā *bhavābhavapadam* ³vidū. 11

Yathā c' ettha *bhavābhavapadassa* nāmikapadamālā yojitā, evaṃ
kammākammaṃ phalāphalan ti ādinam pi nāmikapadamālā
yojetabbā, attho pi nesaṃ yathārahaṃ vattabbo; yebhuyyen' 15
etāni ekavacanāni bhavanti. Evan tāva *bhavābhavapadādinam*
visesavantatā daṭṭhabbā.

Laṃkāḍīpo, laṃkāḍīpaṃ, laṃkāḍīpena, laṃkāḍīpassa, laṃ-

kāḍīpā laṃkāḍīpasmā laṃkāḍīpamhā, laṃkāḍīpassa, laṃ-

kāḍīpe laṃkāḍīpasmim laṃkāḍīpamhi, bho laṃkāḍīpa ayaṃ 20

samāsatte nāmikapadamālā; asamāsatte pi pana yojetabbā:

Laṃkā ḍīpo, laṃkaṃ ḍīpaṃ, laṃkāya ḍīpena, laṃkāya

ḍīpassa, laṃkāya ḍīpā laṃkāya ḍīpasmā laṃkāya ḍīpamhā,

laṃkāya ḍīpassa, laṃkāya ḍīpe laṃkāya ḍīpasmim laṃ-

kāya ḍīpamhi, bho ti laṃke ḍīpa ayaṃ vyāse nāmikapada- 25

mālā. Ayaṃ nayo *Jambudīpo* ti ettha na labbhati kevalena

Jambūsaddena^c Jambudīpassa akathanato, yathā kevalena

Laṃkāśaddena Laṃkāḍīpo kathiyati. Ayaṃ pana vyāse pada-

mālānayo visesato kabbaracanāyaṃ^d kavīnaṃ upakārāya saṃ-

vattati, sāsanaṣṣā^e pi; tathā hi vyāsavasena porāṇakaviracanā 30

dissati: ⁴"vandāmi selamhi Samantakūṭe Laṃkāya ḍīpassa

sikhāyamāne āvāsabbhūte Sumanāmarassa buddhassa taṃ pāda-

¹ ns: tathā-dvande-ṣut [Kc 324] phrañ¹ viruddhattha nhuik napuṃ³-līn
ñai¹ hū lui. ² = pullin eñ¹ apha¹ rac nhuik. ³ ns: "bhavābhavāyā ti punap-
punambhavāyā" hu Mahāniddesa [Nidd I 109¹⁸] bhvañ¹ ra kā³ vicchā hū rve¹
lañ³ si rā eñ¹. ⁴ ***.

^a Ce ādīni ... yojetabbāni. ^b (Bm ovacanam-). ^c Bm om. Jambusad-
dena. ^d Bm oracanāya. ^e B^e sāsanaṭṭhā.

valañjam aggan" ti, sāsane pi vyāsavasena ¹"dibbo ratho pātur ahū Vedehassa yasassino" ti ādikā pālī dissati. Yathā pana *Jambudīpo* ti ettha ayaṃ nayo na labbhati, tathā *Nāgadīpo* ti ādisu pi · kevalena *Jambūsaddena* Jambudīpassa akathanam
⁵ iva kevalena *Nāgasaddādinā* Nāgadīpādinam akathanato ti. || Nanu ca bho ²"buddhassa jambūnadaramsino taṃ dātham^a mayam Jambunārā namāmā" ti porāṇakaviracanāyaṃ *Jambūsaddena* Jambudīpo vutto · 'Jambudīpanārā' ti atthasambhavato ti. | Saccaṃ, 'Jambudīpanārā' ti attho sambhavati; kevalena
¹⁰ pana *Jambūsaddena* Jambudīpattham na vadati, kin tu 'jambudīpanārā' ti vattabbe gāthāvisayattā adhikakkharadosaṃ parivajjantena *dīpasaddalopam* katvā "jambunārā" ti vuttam; evaṃ uttarapadalopavasena vutto *Jambūsaddo* *narasaddam* paṭicca samāsabalena 'Jambudīpanārā' ti atthappakāsane sa-
¹⁵ mattho hoti, na kevalo vyāsakāle; tathā hi *jambū* ti vutte Jambudīpo na ñāyati, atha kho jamburukkho yeva ñāyati. || Kim pana bho *Kāko dāso*, *Kākam dāsam*, *Kākena dāsenā* ti ayaṃ nayo labbhati na labbhati ti. | Labbhati, *Kākasaddena* Kākanāmakassa dāsassa kathanam hoti. || Yadi evaṃ, *Jambudīpo* ti
²⁰ etthā pi 'Jambunāmako dīpo' ti attham gahetvā *Jambū dīpo*, *Jambum dīpam*, *Jambuyā dīpenā* ti ayaṃ nayo labbhati ti. | Na labbhati · *Jambūsaddassa* paṇṇattivasena dīpe^b appavattanato, *jambūsaddo* hi rukkhe yeva paṇṇattivasena pavattati na dīpe; yathā pana ³*cittavohāro* Cittanāmake gahapatimhi pi
²⁵ mane pi pavattati ⁴"Citto gahapati; ⁵cittam mano mānasam" ti ādisu, yathā ca *kusavohāro* Kusanāmake raññe pi kusatiṇe pi pavattati ⁶"Pabhāvatiṇ ca ādāya maṇim Verocanam Kuso^c Kusāvatim Kusarājā^d agamāsi mahabbalo; ⁷kuso yathā dugga-hito hattham evānukantati" ti ādisu, tathā *kākasaddo* pi vāyase
³⁰ evaṃnāmake dāse pi pavattati *kāko ravati*; ⁸"Kāko nāma dāso satthi yojanāni gacchati" ti ādisu; *jambūsaddo* pana, gahapati-manādisu *citta-kusa-kākasaddā* viya, paṇṇattivasena dīpasmim na pavattati, — tasmā yathāvutto yeva nayo manasikaraṇiyo. Yathā pan' ettha *Laṃkādīpo* ti saddassa nāmikapadamālā samā-

¹ J VI 103²⁴ (cf. 251^{8, 11}). ² ***. ³ cf. V 1444. ⁴ A I 26⁶ (*supra* 227¹⁷).

⁵ Dhs § 6. ⁶ J V 311²²⁻²³. ⁷ Dhp 311ab. ⁸ Dhpa I 196⁶, cf. Vin I 277³¹.

^a (Bm dādhām, Cc dadā). ^b (Bm ad. na). ^c sic CeBem; J: tadā. ^d J: Kuso rājā (*metr.*).

savasena vyāsavasena ca yojitā, evaṃ *Pubbavidehadīpo* *Aparagoyānadīpo* *Uttarakurudīpo* *Assayujanakkhattam^a* *Citramāso* *Vessantararājā* *setavattham* *dibbaratho* ti ādinam pi nāmikapadamālā samāsavasena vyāsavasena ca yojetabbā; *Pubbavidehadīdisaddehi* *Pubbavidehadīpādinam* kathanāñ ca veditab-
⁵ baṃ, *dibbaratho* ti ādinam samāsagatapadānam payojane sati vyāsavasena viṣuṃ kattabbatā ¹ca veditabbā, tathā hi vyāsavasena ²"dibbo ratho" ti ādinā dvinnam dvinnam padānam samānādhikaraṇavasena paccekavibhattiyuttabhāve sati gāthāsu
vuttipālana-sukhuccāraṇaḡuṇo bhavati, so ca sāsānānukūlo ti ¹⁰ ayaṃ nayo t̥hapito; tathā hi pāvācane ³"dibbo ratho pātur ahū Vedehassa yasassino" ti ādikā pālīyo bahū dissanti. Evaṃ *Laṃkādīpādisaddānam* visesavantatā bhavati.

Idāni *bodhi-sandhi* ādinam visesavantatā vuccati:

⁴bodhi ⁵sandhi vibhatt' āyu^b dhātu yeva pajāpati, ¹⁵

⁶dāmā dāmaṃ, tathā saddhā saddham, taṃ taṃ taṭi taṭo, ¹²

⁷vyañjanam vyañjano, attho attham, akkharam akkharo,

⁸ajjavam ajjavo c' eva, tathā maddava-gāravā, ¹³

⁹vaco vaci ti cādini^c samarūpā sarūpato^d

dvi-tiliṅgāni sambhonti, yathāsambhavam uddise. ¹⁴ ²⁰

Etesu hi *bodhisaddassa* tāva ¹⁰"Bodhi rājakumāro" ti ca ¹¹"ariyasāvako bodhi ti vuccati, tassa bodhissa aṅgo ti boj-
jhaṅgo" ti ca evaṃ puggalavacanassa *bodhi* · *bodhi bodhayo*, *bodhim* · *bodhi bodhayo*, *bodhinā* ti pulliṅge *aggīnayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati; rukkha-magga-nibbāna-sabbāññutaññavaca-
²⁵ nassa pana *bodhi* · *bodhi bodhiyo*, *bodhim* · *bodhi bodhiyo*, *bodhiyā* ti itthiliṅge *rattīnayena* nāmikapadamālā bhavati. || Keci pana rukkhavacano *bodhisaddo* pulliṅgo ti vadanti. | Taṃ āgame na viruddham viya dassanato^e vicāretabbam; na ¹²hi āgame rukkhavacanassa *bodhisaddassa* pulliṅgabhāvo dissati, ³⁰ puggalavacanassa pana dissati; yadi ca ¹³*sālo dhavo khadiro* ti

¹ ns: *casaddā phrañ*¹ 'aluttasamāsata [Sd § 686] atthasamāsata [Sd § 687?] ca veditabbā' hū so anak kui yū ap eñ'. ² (250¹). ³ (250¹). ⁴ (251²¹—253²¹). ⁵ (253²²). ⁶ (254⁸). ⁷ (254²²). ⁸ (255¹⁹). ⁹ (255²²). ¹⁰ Vin II 127²⁰. ¹¹ Vibha 310¹⁶, Uda 305²⁰. ¹² = katham vicāretabbam, ns. ¹³ (94²⁵).

^a Bems Assayujja^o. ^b Ce vibhatty āyu. ^c ita Bems (*con.*); CeBm ti cc ādini. ^d ita Bems; Cc samarūpāni rūpato (c: samarūpāni sarūpato?). ^e Bems dissanato.

ādinam viya rukkhavacanassa *bodhis*addassa pulliṅgattam siyā, *jambū-simbali-pāṭalis*addādinam rukkhavācakattā pulliṅgattam siyā, na tesam imassa ca rukkhavācakatte pi pulliṅgabhāvo upalabbhati. Yadi hi rukkhavacano *bodhis*addo pulliṅgo, evaṃ sante nibbānavacano sabbaññutaññānavacano ca *bodhis*addo napuṃsakaliṅgo siyā · *nibbānan* ti ādinā napuṃsakaliṅgavāsena nidditṭhassa nibbānādino atthassa kathanato; ye evaṃ vadanti: rukkhavacano *bodhis*addo pulliṅgo ti, te ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇam, tam ettha Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi cc eva vuccati" ti ^avuttam attham cetasi sannidhāya 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanavasena 'kim rukkhavacano *bodhis*addo pulliṅgo na bhavissati' ti mañña-mānā vadanti maññe. N' evaṃ datṭhabbam; evaṃ ca pana datṭhabbam: ¹"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇam, tam ettha Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi cc eva vuccati" ti vadantehi ²garūhi ñāṇavacanam itthiliṅgabhūtam *bodhi* ti ñāṇassa nāmam paṇṇattiantaraparikkappanena' attham parikkappentena^b bujjhanatṭhānabhūte rukkhe āropetvā rukkho "bodhi" ti vutto, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu nibbacane ādaro na katabbo; na hi ²⁰'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanakaraṇam rukkhavacanassa *bodhis*addassa pulliṅgattam kātum sakkoti · samketasiddhattā vohārassa, — tasmā rukkham, sayam abodhi(m) pi samānam, bodhiyā^c paṭilābhatṭhānattā samketasiddhena *bodhi* ti itthiliṅgavohārena voharanti sāsānikā, bodhiyā vā kāraṇattā phalavohārena; etam attham yeva hi sandhāya ²⁵"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇam, tam ettha Bhagavā patto ti rukkho pi bodhi cc eva vuccati" ti vuttan ti datṭhabbam. Evaṃ *bodhi* ti itthiliṅgavāsena rukkhanāmam pavattati ti. Tenāha āyasmā Sāriputto dhammasenāpati^d anudhammacakkavattī vohāraṇakusalo itthiliṅgavohārena: ³⁰"buddhānam bhagavantānam bodhiyā mūle saha sabbaññutaññānapaṭilābhā sacchikā paññatti yad idaṃ buddho" ti. Api ca tattha tattha ⁴"bodhiyā sākā" ti ca ⁵"ken' atṭhena (Mahā)bodhi kassa sambandhinī ca^e sā" ti ca

¹ cf. Sp *ad* Vin I 1⁶, Mhbv 1¹⁸, Uda 27⁴ (*vide* Nidd I 456⁹, *supra* 21¹⁵). ² = atṭhakathā-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ³ Nidd I 458⁵. ⁴ *vide* Mhbv 146²³ 149⁵, 13, 21, Dīp 17: 68^a, Mhv 18: 53^a. ⁵ Mhbv 1¹⁵.

^a (Be *ad*. vadantehi garūhi ñāṇavacanam itthiliṅgabhūtam < 252¹⁵). ^b sic C^eB^mns. ^c B^m rukkham sayam abodhiyā. ^d (B^m jambusenāpati). ^e Be *om*.

¹"hatthato muttamattā sā asītiratanam nabham uggantvāna tadā muñci chabbaṇṇā rasmiyo subhā" ti ca evamādayo rukkhavācakassa *bodhis*addassa itthiliṅgabhāve payogā dissanti. Atha vā rukkhavācako *bodhis*addo dviliṅgo · pum-itthiliṅgavāsena; tathā hi Samantapāsādikāyaṃ Vinayasamvaṇṇanāyaṃ ⁵mahāveyyākaraṇassa pālinayaviduno Buddhaghosācariyassa evaṃ saddaracanā^a dissati: ²"sakkhissasi tvam tāta Pāṭali-puttam gantvā Mahābodhinā saddhim ayyam Saṃghamittattherim ānetun" ti ca ³"sā pi kho Mahābodhisamārūlhā nāvā[ya]^b passato passato^c mahārājassa mahāsamuddatalam pakkhannā" ¹⁰ti ⁴ca. Tassa rukkhavācakassa *bodhis*addassa 'bujjhati etthā ti bodhi' ti nibbacanavasena *bodhi* · *bodhi* *bodhayo*, *bodhim* · *bodhi* *bodhayo*, *bodhinā* ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā; rukkhavācakass' eva pana tassa ñāṇe pavattitthiliṅgavohārena^d samketasiddhena rūlhatthadīpakena *bodhi* · *bodhi* *bodhiyo*, *bodhim* · ¹⁵*bodhi* *bodhiyo*, *bodhiyā* ti ādinā padamālā veditabbā. Icc evaṃ puggalavācako *bodhis*addo pulliṅgako^e bhave, ñāṇādivācako itthiliṅgo yeva siyā sadā; ¹⁵bodhipādapavacano pum-itthiliṅgako^e bhave, evaṃ sante pi etassa itthiliṅgattam eva tu ²⁰icchitabbātaram, yasmā ⁵Dhammasenāpatīritam. ¹⁶*Sandhis*addādinam pi nayānusārena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā; *sandhis*addo hi sarasandhiādivācako pulliṅgo, paṭisandhiyādivācako itthiliṅgo · ⁶"sandhino; ⁷sandhiyā" ti ādidassanato. *Vibhattis*addo vibhajanavācako itthiliṅgo, syādivācako ²⁵pulliṅgo c' eva itthiliṅgo ca · ⁸"vibhattissa; ⁹vibhattiyā" ti ādidassanato.

Āyusaddo pana jīvitindriyavācako yeva hutvā pun-napuṃsakaliṅgo · ¹⁰"punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisā" ti ¹¹"ettakam yeva te āyu cavanakālo bhavissati" ti ca das- ³⁰sanato.

¹ Mhv 19: 44^{a-d} (> Mhbv 160¹⁵; cf. Mhv 18: 34, 42 *etc.*). ² Sp I 90²⁶ (cf. Mhv 18: 4); Sp I 99²⁶ °bodhissa, Dīp 17: 71^a °bodhimhi. ³ Sp I 97¹⁷ (Sp), cf. Mhv 19: 17^a. ⁴ ns: ī pāṭh kā⁸ [o: Mahābodhi-] tuik ruik sādhaḥa ma ra khye. ⁵ (252²⁸⁻³²). ⁶ *vide* § 618. ⁷ Abhidh-av v. 391^c (*vide tamen* Sd § 674). ⁸ Kev 117 (°imhi Kev 61). ⁹ (°iyam Rūp 226). ¹⁰ (234¹⁵). ¹¹ Cp I 9: 5ab.

^a ns saddaracanāviseso. ^b sic C^eB^m; B^{ns} °nāvā. ^c B^{ns} *om*. (= Sp Ec). ^d (B^m ñāṇapavattiliṅgavohārena). ^e C^e °liṅgiko.

¹*Dhātusaddo* sabhāvādivācako itthiliṅgo, *kara^a-pacādivā-*
cako pum-itthiliṅgo · ²"cakkhudhātuyā; ³karotissa dhātussa;
⁴dhātuyo; ⁵dhātuyā" ti dassanato.

Pajāpatisaddo devavisesavācako pulliṅgo, kalatta-jinamā-
⁵ tucchāvācako itthiliṅgo · ⁶"Pajāpatissa devarājassa dhajaggaṃ
ullokeyyātha; ⁷attano pajāpatiyā saddhim; ⁸Mahāpajāpatiyā"
ti ca dassanato.

Dāmā-dāmaṃsaddā ⁹mālatidāmādibhedabhinna ekassa
vatthussa yathākkamaṃ itthi-napumsakaliṅgā; tathā hi "māla-
¹⁰ tidāmā ¹⁰lolāliṅgalilā; mālatidāmaṃ; siṃghitaṃ dāmaṃ bha-
marehi; ratanadāmā; ratanadāman" ti ca dviliṅgabhave loki-
kappayogā dissanti sāsanānukūlā.

Saddhā-saddhaṃsaddā pana bhinnavatthūnaṃ vācakā itthi-
napumsakaliṅgā: *saddhāsaddo* pasādalakkhaṇavācako itthiliṅgo,
¹⁵ *saddhaṃsaddo* matakabhattavācako napumsakaliṅgo · ¹¹"saddhā
saddahanā; ¹²mayam assu bho Gotama brāhmaṇā nāma dānāni
dema saddhāni karomā" ti dassanato; imasmim pana thāne
saddho puriso, saddhā itthi, saddhaṃ kulan ti imāni vācca-
liṅgattā saṅgaṃ na gacchanti ti daṭṭhabbāni.

²⁰ *Taṭaṃ taṭi taṭo* t' ime saddā tirasaṃkhāte ekasmim yev'
atthe thi-pun-napumsakaliṅgā.

Vyañjanasaddo upasecana-liṅga-vāky'-āveṇika-sarirāvaya-
vavācako napumsakaliṅgo, akkharavācako pun-napumsakaliṅgo.
Tatrūpasecane ¹³"sūpaṃ vā vyañjanaṃ vā" ti napumsakanid-
²⁵ deso dissati, tathā liṅge ¹⁴"itthivyañjanaṃ purisavyañjanan"
ti napumsakaniddeso, vākye^b ¹⁵"padavyañjanāni sādhuṃ
uggahetvā" ti napumsaliṅganiddeso^c, āveṇike ¹⁶"asiti anu-
vyañjanāni" ti napumsakaniddeso; sarirāvayave ¹⁷"kilesānaṃ
anu anu^d vyañjanato pākātabhāvakaraṇato anuvyañjanan" ti
³⁰ evaṃ napumsakaniddeso, — ettha hi anuvyañjanaṃ nāma
hattha-pāda-sita-hasita-kathita-volokitādibhedo ākāro, so eva sa-

¹ cf. 2¹⁸ etc. ² Dhātuk 34³. ³ Mmd 317 C (cf. Kc 523 Kev 483 etc.).

⁴ Rūp 526 v. 2. ⁵ Kc 526. ⁶ S I 219⁵. ⁷ ***. ⁸ M III 253¹⁹. ⁹ ns: māla-
tīmālā jātikusumadāmaṃ | Alaṅkā-ṭṭkā hoṇ⁸ || (ad Subodh III 15⁷). ¹⁰ = lo³
lañ so pitun⁸ apon⁸ eñ¹ campāy khrañ³ rhi eñ¹ || vā | campāy rā phrac eñ¹ ||
lola aḷi aṅga phrat ||; cf. Kāvyaḍarśa I 43^d 44^d. ¹¹ Dhs § 12. ¹² A V 269⁶.
¹³ Vin IV 192²⁷ II 214¹⁴. ¹⁴ cf. As 323²⁻³. ¹⁵ A II 168¹⁰. ¹⁶ Sv (Se) III 136². ¹⁷ As 400¹¹.

^a (Bm karaṇa-). ^b (Bm vācaka). ^c ita h. l. CeBem. ^d As om.

rīrāvayavo ti vuccati ti; akkhare ¹"vyañjano; ²vyañjanan" ti
ca pun-napumsakaniddeso.

Atthasaddo nibbānavacano^a napumsakaliṅgo, abhidheyya-
dhana-kāraṇa-payojana-nivaty-ābhisandhānādivacano^b pana pul-
liṅgo; tathā hi Kathāvatthumhi ³"atthattamhi" ti imissā pāliya⁵
atthasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ ³"atthaṃ vuccati nibbānan" ti napum-
sakaliṅganiddesena *atthasaddo* vutto, — iti *atthasaddo* dviliṅgo,

akkharasaddo ca · ⁴"yo pubbo akkharo; ⁵akkharāni" ti
ca dassanato. Api ca *akkharasaddo* nibbānavacano^c nāma-
paṇṇattivacano ca sabbadā napumsakaliṅgo bhavati: ⁶"padam¹⁰
accutam akkharam; ⁷mahājanasammato ti kho Vāsetṭha Mahā-
sammato t' eva^d paṭhamam akkharam (upa)nibbattan" ti evam-
ādisu; ⁸"akkharāya deseti, akkharaakkharāya^e āpatti pācit-
tiyassā" ti ettha pana pulliṅgo ti pi napumsakaliṅgo ti pi
vattabbo, itthiliṅgo ti pana na vattabbo; ayaṃ hi, ⁹"asakkatā¹⁵
c'. asma Dhanañjayāya; ¹⁰viramath' āyasmanto mama vaca-
nāyā" ti ādisu *Dhanañjayāya vacanāyā* ti saddā viya, vibhat-
tivipallāsena^f vutto na ¹¹liṅgavipallāsavasenā ti.

Ajjava-maddava-gāraṇasaddā pana pun-napumsakaliṅgā
¹²"ajjavo ca maddavo ca; ¹³ajjavamaddavam; ¹⁴gāravo ca ni-²⁰
vāto ca; ¹⁵saha āvajjite thūpe^g gāravam hoti me tadā" ti ca
ādidassanato.

Vaco-vacīsaddā pana *ghaṭo-ghaṭīsaddā* viya pum-itthiliṅgā;
tattha *vacīsaddassa vaci · vaci vaciyo, vacim · vaci vaciyo,*
vaciya ti nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. || Keci "*duccarita-payoga-²⁵*
*viññattisaddā*disu paresu *vacasaddass'* anto ikāro hoti, tena
vaciduccaritan ti ādini rūpāni dissanti" ti vadanti. | Tan na
gahetabbam · *vacasaddato* visum *vacīsaddassa* dassanato; atr'
imāni pālito ca atthakathāto ca nidassanapadāni: ¹⁶"vacī vaci-

¹ Kc 41. ² Nett 33²⁷. ³ Kv 61¹⁹ et Kva 32²¹. ⁴ Kcv 604 (cf. Rūp 6).
⁵ Uda 5². ⁶ ***. ⁷ D III 93¹¹ (> As 390³⁰). ⁸ cf. Vin IV 15¹² (cf. *supra*
133 n. 5). ⁹ (133¹⁰). ¹⁰ (133⁵). ¹¹ (Vjb ad Vin IV 38³: chandāyā ti "akkha-
rakkharāyā" [Vin IV 15¹² ti viya liṅgavipallāsena vuttam . . .]). ¹² cf. Dhs
§ 1339, 1340 (*contra* A I 94²⁴) *vide et* Vibh 359²⁹. ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Sn 265a. ¹⁵ ***.
¹⁶ cf. Yamaka I 230⁶.

^a Ce ovācako. ^b Bm osandhanādivacano, Ce osaddhanādi^o. ^c ita (con.)
Ce; Bemns nibbānavacana-. ^d Be(ns) tv eva. ^e ita Bm; CeBemns akkharak-
kharāya. ^f ita h. l. CeBemns. ^g ita Bens (Ce dhūpe); Bm rūpe.

saṃkhāro ... vacisaṃkhāro vaci; ¹vaciñ ca vacisaṃkhāre^a ca ṭhapetvā avasesā na c' eva vaci na ca vacisaṃkhāro; ²gadito^b vacibhi satimābhinande" ti imāni pālito nidassanapadāni; ³"copanasamkhātā vaci eva viññatti vacivīññatti^c; ⁴vaciya bhedo 5 vacibhedo" ti imāni aṭṭhakathāto nidassanapadāni. Iminā nayena aññesam pi sarūpāsarūpapadānaṃ yathārahaṃ dvi-tiliṅgata vavattāpetabbā. Evaṃ abhidheyyakaliṅgesu^d savisesāni abhidheyyaliṅgāni veditabbāni.

10 Idāni katthaci vāccaliṅgabhūtānaṃ abhidheyyaliṅgānaṃ ca taddhitantaliṅgānaṃ ca dhammādivasena nāmikapadamālā vuccate. Tathā hi

dhammato puggalā c' eva dhamma-puggalato pi ca ekantadhammato c' eva tath' ev' ekantapuggalā 17

15 padamālā siyuṃ, tāsu paccattādivasena tu padam samam^e visamañ ca jaññā sabbasamam pi ca, 18

kathaṃ: micchādīṭṭhi micchāsaṃkappo, micchāvācā micchāvāco, micchādīṭṭhiko micchāsaṃkappi icc etesaṃ nāmikapadamālā evaṃ veditabbā: micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhiyo, micchādīṭṭhiṃ · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhiyo, micchādīṭṭhiyā ti evaṃ dhammato, micchādīṭṭhi · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhino, micchādīṭṭhiṃ · micchādīṭṭhi micchādīṭṭhino, micchādīṭṭhinā ti evaṃ puggalato; micchāsaṃkappo micchāsaṃkappā, micchāsaṃkappan ti evaṃ dhamma-puggalato; micchāvācā · micchāvācā micchāvācāyo, micchāvācam · micchāvācā micchāvācāyo, micchāvācāyo evaṃ ekantadhammato, micchāvāco micchāvācā, micchāvācam micchāvāce, micchāvācena evaṃ ekantapuggalato; micchādīṭṭhiko micchādīṭṭhikā, micchādīṭṭhikan ti^f evaṃ pi ekantapuggalato, micchāsaṃkappi^g micchāsaṃkappino, micchāsaṃkappin^h ti evaṃ 30 pi ekantapuggalato nāmikapadamālā bhavati, — paccattōpayogavacanādivasena pana padam sadisaṃ visadisam sabbathā visadisam pi ca bhavati; esa nayo sammādīṭṭhi-sammāsaṃkappādisu pi. Atr' ime āhacca bhāsitaṃ payogā: ⁵"avijjāgatassa

¹ Yamaka I 231¹¹. ² Sn 973^a. ³ As 324²⁸. ⁴ As 325¹. ⁵ S V 1¹⁴⁻²⁰.

^a Yam: °saṃkhāraṃ. ^b ita CeBem (n^{se} cudito [= Sn], sed expl.: chui ap so sū sañ). ^c B^m om. ^d ita CeBemns. ^e addendum ca? ^f Ce om. ^g ita CeBem; addendum micchāsaṃkappi? (187²⁷). ^h (B^m °saṃkappan).

bhikkhave aviddasuno micchādīṭṭhi ¹pahoti micchādīṭṭhissa micchāsaṃkappo pahoti micchāsaṃkappassa micchāvācā pahoti micchāvācassa micchākamanto pahoti micchākamantassa micchāājivo pahoti micchāājivassa micchāvāyāmo pahoti micchāvāyāmassa micchāsaṃkappo pahoti micchāsaṃkappassa micchāsa- 5 mādhi pahoti" ti ²"vijjāgatassa bhikkhave viddasuno sammādīṭṭhi pahoti sammādīṭṭhissa sammāsaṃkappo pahoti" ti vitthāro. Evaṃ katthaci vāccaliṅgabhūtānaṃ abhidheyyaliṅgānaṃ ca taddhitantaliṅgānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā sappayogā kathitā.

Idāni n' evābhidheyyaliṅgassa bhavitabbasaddassa ca abhi- 10 dheyyaliṅgānaṃ sotthi-suvatthi¹saddānaṃ ca vāccaliṅgābhidheyyaliṅgassa abbhūtasaddassa ca vāccaliṅgassa abhūtasaddassa cā ti imesaṃ kiñci visesaṃ kathayāma nāmikapadamālā ca yathārahaṃ yojessāma. Etesu hi bhavitabbasaddo ekantabhāvavācako napuṃsakaliṅgo ekavacananto yeva hoti tatiyanta- 15 padehi evaṃsadda-nasaddādīhi ca yojetabbo ca hoti, nāssa nāmikapadamālā labbhati. Atr' ime ca^a payogā: ³"saddhammagarukena bhavitabbaṃ no āmisagarukena"; iminā corena bhavitabbaṃ · imehi corehi bhavitabbaṃ · imāya coriyā bhavitabbaṃ · imāhi corihi bhavitabbaṃ, anena citlena bhavitabbaṃ · 20 imehi citehi bhavitabbaṃ, evaṃ bhavitabbaṃ · aññathā bhavitabban ti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

bhavitabbapadam niccam sabbaññuvarasāsane pathamekavaco bhāvavācakaṃ ca napuṃsakam 19 tatiyantapadeh' evaṃsaddādīhi ca dhimatā 25 yojetabbaṃ va sambhoti iti vidvā vibhāvaye. 20

Ayaṃ bhavitabban ti padassa viseso.

⁴"Sotthi bhaddante^b hotu rañño; ⁵sotthiṃ gacchati nhāpito, ⁶sotthināmi samutthito". Suvatthi suvatthiṃ, suvatthinā. Ayaṃ sotthi¹saddādīnaṃ viseso. 30

Ayaṃ pana abbhutam^c abhūtan ti dvinnam viseso: bhū-

¹ ns: pahoti | aprā³ ā³ phrañ¹ phrac eñ¹ || vā | micchādīṭṭhi | sañ || ajjhottharituṃ | āhā || pahoti | evam⁸ nuñ eñ¹ || vā | pavattituṃ | āhā || pahoti | lok eñ¹ || et cit. Spk: pahoti ti ... uppajjati. ² S V 1²²⁻²⁸. ³ ***. ⁴ D I 96¹³ sqq (supra 132¹³). ⁵ J II 112²². ⁶ J VI 93⁴.

^a ita CeBemns; (B^m om.?). ^b ita h. l. CeBemns. ^c (Ce bhūtam).

saddassa^a *bbhū*^b, saṃyogapare^c paṭisedhatthavati *a* iti nipāte upapade sati, ekantena rassattam upayāti, kv' atthe: 'abhūta-pubbaṃ bhūtan' ti ādisv atthesu; tathāvidhe asaṃñogapare^d rassattam na upayāti, kv' atthe: 'asaccan' ti ādisv atthesu.

5 Tathā hi *abbhutan* ti padassa 'abhūtapubbaṃ bhūtan' ti pi attho bhavati 'abbhutakaraṇan' ti pi attho bhavati; *abbhutan* ti padassa pana 'asaccan' ti pi attho bhavati 'ajātan' ti pi attho bhavati. Tatra ¹"acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho; ²accheram vata lokasmiṃ abbhutaṃ lomahaṃsanam" icc

10 evamādayo 'abhūtapubbaṃ bhūtan' ti atthe payogā; ³"tvaṃ maṃ nāgena Ālamba ahaṃ maṇḍūkachāpiyā hotu no abbhutaṃ tattha ā sahassehi pañcahi" ti icc evamādayo abbhutakaraṇatthe payogā, — evaṃ rassavasena; dighavasena pana nissamyoge ⁴"abhūtaṃ atacchaṃ atathaṃ" icc evamādayo

15 asaccatthe payogā, ⁵"abhūtaṃ ajātaṃ asaṃñjātan" ti icc evamādayo ajātatthe payogā. Bhavanti c' atra:

'abhūtapubbaṃ bhūtan' ti atthasmiṃ *abbhutan* t' idam^e padam viññūhi viññeyyaṃ rassabhāvena saṇṭhitam, 21

20 *abbhutakaraṇatthe* pi *abbhutan* ti padam tathā saṇṭhitam rassabhāvena iti vidvā vibhāvaye; 22

abbhutam iti dighattavasena kathitam pana padam samadhi-gantabbam asaccā-jātavācakaṃ. 23

Abbhutam abbhutāni, abbhutam^f cittanayena; abbhuto abbhutā, abbhutam purisanayena; abbhutā · abbhutā abbhutāyo, abbhuta-

25 *taṃ kaññānaya*na ñeyyaṃ. Evaṃ *bhūtasaddassa* pi nāmika-padamālā tidhā gahetabbā. Atra *abbhutam* iti padam vāccaliṅgam pi bhavati abhidheyyaliṅgam pi, *abbhutam^h* iti padam pana vāccaliṅgam^g abhidheyyaliṅgam pi^h vā, *saccasaddo* viya katthaci. Iti 'ssa yathārahaṃ ayam pi sappayogā nāmikapada-

30 damālā kathitā.

Idāni āgamikānaṃ kosallajananattham padasamodhānavasena nāmikapadamālā vuccate: *Buddho bhagavā buddhā bha-*

¹ D II 107⁷. ² J VI 513²⁸. ³ J VI 192¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ⁴ cf. D I 3¹⁵ + 190⁹. ⁵ cf. Ud 80²³, Dhs § 1036.

^a ita Bm; CeBe bhūtasaddassa. ^b ita B^{ens}; Ce bhu, Bm bhū. ^c ita CeBm; B^{ens} opade (ns: bhūtasaddassa | eñ¹ || rassattam nhuik cap || bbbhūsaṃyogapade | bbbhū hū so saṃyug pud nhuik ...). ^d B^{ens} opade. ^e Bm ti taṃ. ^f B^{emns} om. ^g Be om. ^h Bm om. abbhutam ... abhidheyyaliṅgam pi (258²⁷⁻²⁸).

gavanto, buddhaṃ bhagavantaṃ buddhe bhagavante, buddhena bhagavatā sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; ayam padamālā ekavacanabahuvacanavasena ñeyyā. ¹*Devā tāvatimsā, deve tāvatimse, devehi tāvatimsehi* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, bahuvacanavasena ñeyyā padamālā. ²*So bhagavā jānaṃ passaṃ arahaṃ sammāsam-* 5 *buddho, taṃ bhagavantaṃ jānantaṃ passantaṃ arahantaṃ sammā-sambuddhaṃ, tena bhagavatā jānatā passatā arahatā sammā-sambuddhassa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, ekavacanavasena ñeyyā padamālā. ³*Rājā Suddhodano, rājānaṃ suddhodanaṃ, raññā* 10 *suddhodanena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; *Rājā Pasenadi^a Kosalo, rājānaṃ pasenadiṃ^b kosalaṃ, ⁴raññā pasenadinā kosale*na sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; *Rājā Māgadho Seniyo Bimbisāro, rājānaṃ māgadhaṃ seniyaṃ bimbisāraṃ, ⁵raññā māgadhe*na seniye^{na} bimbisāre^{na} sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; ⁶*Rājā Māgadho Ajātasattu Ve-* 15 *dehiputto, rājānaṃ māgadhaṃ ajātasattum vedehiputtam, raññā māgadhe*na ajātasattunā vedehiputtē^{na} sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; ⁷*Mahāpajāpati Gotamī, mahāpajāpatiṃ gotamiṃ, mahāpajāpatiyā gotamiyā* ti pañcakkhattum vattabbam, *mahāpajāpatiyam gotamiyam, bhoṭi mahāpajāpati gotami;* ⁸*Makkhali Gosālo, makkha-* 20 *liṃ gosālaṃ, makkhalinā gosāle*na sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; ⁹*Sāriputta Moggallānaṃ sāvaka-yugam . . . sārīputtamoggallāne*na sāvaka-yugena, sārīputtamoggallānassa sāvaka-yugassa sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; sabbā p' etā padamālā ekavacanavasena ñeyyā. *Sāriputta-Moggallānā aggasāvaka, sārīputta-moggallāne aggasā-* 25 *vake, sārīputta-moggallānehi aggasāvakehi* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; bahuvacanavasena ñeyyā. Ito aññesu pi es' eva nayo.

So dāro ¹⁰*sā dārā, saṃ dāraṃ se dāre, sena dāre*na sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; *sā nārī sā nārīyo, saṃ nārīṃ sū nārīyo, sāya nārīyā* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, *saṃ kammaṃ* ¹¹*sāni kammāni* 30 *. . . sena kammena; ¹¹saṃ phalaṃ sāni phalāni . . . sena phale*na sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. ¹²*Paṭhamam jhānaṃ . . . paṭhamena*

¹ D II 220¹⁶ (Sv), Ud 88¹⁹ (Uda). ² ***. ³ Bv 26: 13b. ⁴ D I 87⁹ (Sv), cf. S I 76^{12, 31} [ns cit. Uda 104²⁷]. ⁵ D I 111⁸ (Sv) [ns cit. Pj II 448⁷].

⁶ D I 47^{5, 15} (Sv I 133²⁶). ⁷ M III 253^{4, 11, 19} (Ps). ⁸ D I 48¹ (Sv I 143³⁰), vide tamen D I 53^{10, 19}. ⁹ D II 5⁴ (cf. D II 52⁴, supra 223²⁹). ¹⁰ (161³²).

¹¹ (159²⁹). ¹² D I 73²⁵ (Vm 149³⁵).

^a B^{em} odr. ^b Bm odr.

jhānena, paṭhamassa jhānassa sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Catutthi disā*, ¹*catutthiṃ disaṃ, catutthiyā disāya . . . catutthiyaṃ disāyaṃ*; ²*dhammī kathā, dhammiṃ katham, dhammiyā kathāya . . . dhammiyaṃ kathāyaṃ*, evaṃ ³*anupubbī^a kathā, ⁴evārūpi kathā*.
5 Iminā nayena aññesu pi ṭhānesu padasamodhānavasena liṅgato ca antato ca vacanato ca apekkhitabbam, padato ca nānappa-kārā nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā.

Idāni ekappakārānaṃ saddānaṃ liṅga-antavasena nānat-taṃ veditabbam, katham: *yādiso yādisi yādisaṃ, tādiso tādisi*
10 *tādisaṃ, etādiso etādisi etādisaṃ, kīdiso kīdisi kīdisaṃ, īdiso īdisi*
īdisaṃ, ediso edisi edisaṃ, sadiso sadisi sadisaṃ — kadāci pana *yādisā tādisā* ti evamādini itthiliṅgarūpāni bhavanti. Nāmika-padamālā nesaṃ *purisa-itthi-cittanayena* yojetabbā.

Idāni samāsa-taddhitapadabhūtānaṃ *amamasaddādānaṃ*
15 *nāmikapadamālā* vuccate: *Amamo amamā, amamaṃ amame, amamena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; *mayhako mayhakā, mayhakaṃ mayhake, mayhakena* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; *āmā · āmā āmāyo, āmaṃ · āmā āmāyo* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. Tatra amamo ti n' atthi taṇhāmamattaṃ diṭṭhimamattañ ca etassā ti amamo,
20 ko so: arahā yevā ti vattum vaṭṭati; api ca ye sataṇhā pi sadiṭṭhī pi 'mama idan' ti mamattaṃ na karonti, te pi amamā yeva; ettha ca ⁵"manussā tattha jāyanti amamā apariggahā" ti idam sāsanaṃ nidassanaṃ, ⁶"amamo nirahaṃkāro" ti idam pana lokato nidassanaṃ. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *amamā · amamā*
25 *amamāyo* ti padamālā, napumsake vattabbe *amamaṃ amamāni* ti padamālā. Tatra mayhako ti "idam pi mayham, idam pi mayhan" ti vipplāpati ti mayhako · eko pakkhiviseso, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Jātake: ⁷"sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pak-kam pippalim^b āruya mayham mayhan ti kandatī" ti. Itthiliṅge
30 vattabbe *mayhakī · mayhakī mayhakiyo* ti padamālā. Tatra āmā ti ⁸"āma aham tumhākam dāsi" ti evaṃ dāsibhāvaṃ

¹ (M I 38²¹). ² M I 161²⁷, Sn 325^c, M I 176¹⁹. ³ cf. D I 110¹ (Sv).
⁴ M III 261²¹. ⁵ D III 199²⁷. ⁶ (nirmamo nirahaṃkāraḥ, Gītā II 71^c). ⁷ J III 301²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁸ cf. Ja I 226⁸.

a *ita* CeBemns. b (Bm pippam); ns: pippalim = ñoñ krat pañ ["*ficus obtusifolia*"]; Ce pippalim, Be pippalim.

paṭijānāti ti āmā · gehadāsī, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Jātakesu^a: ¹"yattha dāso āmajāto ṭhito thullāni gajjati" ti ca ²"āmāya dāsā pi bhavanti loke"^b ti ca, — tasmā imān' ev' ettha nidassanapadāni.

Idāni *kati-katipaya-katimīsaddānaṃ* viseso vuccate, yathā-
rahaṃ nāmikapadamālā ca. Tatra *katimīsaddassa* nāmikapa-
damālā na labbhati · ³"ajja bhante katimī" ti evaṃ pucchā-
vasena āgatamattato; *kati-katipayasaddānaṃ* pana labbhat' eva,
sā ca bahuvacanikā. Visuddhimaggaṭikāyaṃ pana ⁴*katipaya-*
saddo ekavacaniko vutto. *Kati purisā tiṭṭhanti · kati purise*
passati, kati itthiyo, kali kulāni; ⁵"kati lokasmiṃ chiddāni yattha
10 cittaṃ na tiṭṭhati; ⁶kati kusulā kati^c cākusalā^c; ⁷kati dhātuyo
kati āyatanāni; ⁸katīhi khandhehi katīhi' āyatanehi katīhi dhā-
tūhi saṅghāhitaṃ; ⁹katibhi rajam āneti^d katibhi parisujjhati; *kati-*
payā purisā, katipayā itthiyo, katipayāni cittāni. Imā pana nā-
mikapadamālā:
15

Kati . . . katīhi katibhi, katīnaṃ, katisu.

Katipayā, (katipaye), katipayehi katipayebhi, katipayānaṃ,
katipayesu; katipayā . . . katipayāhi katipayābhi, katipayā-
naṃ, katipayāsu; katipayāni . . . katipaye, katipayehi kati-
payebhi, katipayānaṃ, katipayesū ti. Sabbā p' etā sattan-
20 naṃ vibhattinaṃ vasena ñeyyā. Samāsavidhimhi pi *kati-kati-*
payasaddā bahuvacanavasena' eva yojetabbā; ¹⁰"katisaṅgātigo
bhikkhu oghatiṇṇo ti vuccati; ¹¹katipayajanakatan"^e ti ādisu
hi 'kati kittakā saṅgā katisaṅgā' ti ādinā sabbadā bahuvacana-
nasamāso daṭṭhabbo.
25

Idāni rūlhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuccate; idha rū-
lhisaddā nāma *yevāpanakasaddādayo*. *Yevāpanako yevāpanakā,*
yevāpanakam; yevāpano yevāpanā, yevāpanam; yaṃvāpanakam
yaṃvāpanakāni, yaṃvāpanakam^f sesaṃ sabbattha vitthāretab-
bam. Tatra yevāpanako ti ¹²"phasso hoti vedanā hoti" ti 30
ādinā vuttā phassādayo viya sarūpato avatvā ¹²"ye vā pana
tasmim samaye aññe pi atthi paṭiccasamuppannā arūpino

¹ J I 226². ² J VI 285⁴. ³ cf. Vin I 117⁸. ⁴ (cf. Sd § 571 Ce 622⁹).
⁵ S I 43⁹. ⁶ Paṭis II 108³⁴. ⁷ cf. Vibh 401². ⁸ Dhātukathā 8³⁵. ⁹ S I 32⁹.
¹⁰ S I 31⁶. ¹¹ ***. ¹² Dhs § 1 (p. 9⁶⁻²²).

a *ita* CeBem. b J: h' eke; ns eke. c CeBe om.; Paṭis: kati ak^o.
d S: adeti. e (Bm katijayanakan). f Bems om. (cf. 258 n. f).

dhammā" ti evaṃ *ye-vā-panā* ti padena vutto yevāpanako; evaṃ yevāpano ti etthā pi. Tathā ¹"yaṃ vā pan' aññāṃ pi atthi rūpan" ti evaṃ *yaṃ-vā-panā* ti padena vuttaṃ yaṃ-vāpanakam. Esa nayo yathārahaṃ *yassakam^a yatthakan^b* 5 ti ādisu pi netabbo. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho *panasaddo* nipāto, nipātānañ ca avyayabhāvo siddho · tisu liṅgesu sabba-vibhatti-vacanesu ca vayābhāvato; so kasmā *yevāpano* ti okā-ranto jāto ti. | Saccam *panasaddo* nipāto, so ca kho ²"ye vā pana tasmim samaye" ti vā ³"yaṃ vā pan' aññāṃ pi" ti vā 10 ⁴"brāhmaṇā panā" ti vā evamādisu nipāto; "yevāpanako" ti vā "yevāpano" ti vā evamādisu nipāto nāma na hoti, anukaraṇamattañ h' etaṃ, — tasmā idisesu (ṭhānesu)^c *panasadda* hitā payogā rūlhisaddā ti gahetabbā. || Yajj' evaṃ, kasmā nibacanam udāhaṇan ti. | Atthassa pākāṭikaraṇatthaṃ.

15 ⁴*Tayodhammājātakam^d . . . tayodhammājātakena, tayodhammājātakassa, tayodhammājātakā, tayodhammājātakasmā* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Tayosamkhārā, tayosamkhāre, tayosamkhārehi tayosamkhārebhi, tayosamkhārānaṃ* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Cattāripurisayugo saṃgho, cattāripurisayugam saṃgham, cattāripurisayugena saṃghena, cattāripurisayugassa saṃghassa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam. *Satokārī · satokārī satokārino, satokārīm · satokārī satokārino, satokārīnā · satokārīhi satokārībhi, satokārissa* sesaṃ vitthāretabbam; ettha satokārī ti saratī ti sato, sato eva hutvā karaṇasilo satokārī.

25 Aparesam pi rūlhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā vuccate sad-dhim atthavibhāvanāya: *Āṅgā, aṅge, aṅgehi aṅgebhi, aṅgānaṃ, aṅgehi aṅgebhi, aṅgānaṃ, aṅgesu, bhavanto^e aṅgā; Āṅgā janapado, aṅge janapadam, aṅgehi aṅgebhi janapadena, aṅgānaṃ janapadassa, aṅgehi aṅgebhi janapadasmā, aṅgānaṃ janapadassa,* 30 ⁵*aṅgesu janapade, bhonto aṅgā janapada.* Evaṃ ⁶*Magadha-⁷Kosalādīnaṃ* pi yojetabbā. Itthiliṅge ⁸*Kāsī kāsīyo . . . kāsīhi kāsībhi, kāsīnaṃ, kāsīhi kāsībhi, kāsīnaṃ, kāsīsu, bhotiyo (kāsī)^f kāsīyo.* Atrāyaṃ atthavibhāvanā: *Kāsī kāsīyo janapado,*

¹ Vibh 282. ² (261⁸¹). ³ (Sv I 293¹³). ⁴ Ja I 283⁵. ⁵ Sv I 279⁷. ⁶ Sv I 294⁷. ⁷ Sv I 239⁷. ⁸ (205¹⁴).

^a CeBens yattakam. ^b Bemns om. ^c Bmns om. ^d Bens (ubique) tayodhammaj^o (= Ja). ^e CeBe bhonto. ^f Bem om.

kāsī kāsīyo janapadam, kāsīhi kāsībhi janapadena, kāsīnaṃ janapadassa, kāsīhi kāsībhi janapadasmā, kāsīnaṃ janapadassa, kāsīsu janapade, bhotiyo kāsī kāsīyo janapada. Evaṃ ¹*Avantī² Ceti³ Vajjī* icc etesam pi padānaṃ yojetabbā. Tenāhu atthakathācariyā: ⁴"Kurusu janapade" ti. Evaṃ *Āṅgādīni* atthassa ⁵ekatte pi janapadanāmattā rūlhisasena bahuvacanān' eva bhavanti; tathā hi tattha tattha ⁶"Aṅgesu viharati; ⁶Magadhesu cārikañ caramāno" ti ādinā ⁷"Aṅgānaṃ Magadhānaṃ; ⁸Kāsīnaṃ; ⁹Kosalānaṃ" ti ādinā ca bahuvacanapāḷiyo dissanti. Evaṃ rūlhisaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā bhavanti. 10

Idāni aparā pi ito savisesatarā saddabhede sammohavid-dhamṣanakārikā paramasukhumaññānavahā nāmikapadamālāyo kathayāma · sotūnaṃ atthavyaññanagahaṇe paramakosallasampadanatthaṃ, tā ca kho ¹⁰"sambuddho paṭijānāsī; ¹¹kassako paṭijānāsī; ¹²upāsako paṭijānātī^a; ¹³sammāsambuddhassa te paṭi- 15 jānato ime dhammā anabhisambuddhā" ti ādayo pālinaye nissāy' eva. Tattha sambuddho paṭijānāsī ti tvaṃ 'ahaṃ sammāsambuddho' ti paṭijānāsī ti *ittisaddalopavasena* attho gahetabbo; esa nayo ¹¹"kassako paṭijānāsī" ti ādisu pi. ¹³"Sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato" ti ettha pana 'ahaṃ sammā- 20 sambuddho' ti paṭijānantassa tavā ti evaṃ ¹⁴*ittisaddalopayo* janāvasena añño saddasanniveso ten' eva añño atthapaṭivedho ca bhavati; ¹⁵"khināsavassa te paṭijānato" ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo. Atthakathāyaṃ^b pana ¹⁶"sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato ti 'ahaṃ sammāsambuddho, sabbe dhammā mayā 25 abhisambuddhā' ti evaṃ paṭijānato tavā" ti yo attho vutto, so pi yathādassito attho yeva. Evampakāraṃ ñatvā paṇḍitajātiyena kulaputtana amhehi vuccamānā 'ahaṃ sammāsambuddho ti tvaṃ paṭijānāsī' ti etasmim atthe sakiriyāpadā ayaṃ padamālā vavattthāpetabbā: *sammāsambuddho tvaṃ paṭijānaṃ tiṭ- 30 ṭhasi, sammāsambuddham taṃ paṭijānantam passati, sammā-*

¹ (205¹⁵). ² S V 436¹⁹ (D II 200⁶). ³ (Uda 182¹²⁻¹⁴). ⁴ Ps I 225⁶. ⁵ M I 271⁷. ⁶ D I 127². ⁷ Th 484^a. ⁸ M I 473¹⁸. ⁹ M I 285⁴. ¹⁰ Sn 553^a. ¹¹ Sn 76^a. ¹² ***. ¹³ A II 9⁸. ¹⁴ = kye so *ittisaddā* kui yhañ khrañ⁸ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁵ A II 9⁸. ¹⁶ Mp ad A II 9⁸ [ns: "Sammāsambuddhasate" kui 'Sammāsambuddho assa te' phrat!].

^a CeBe paṭijānāsī (ns comp. fecit). ^b Be. ^okathāya.

sambuddhena te paṭijānata dhammo desito, sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato diyate, sammāsambuddhassa tayā paṭijānata apeti, sammāsambuddhassa te paṭijānato dhammo, sammāsambuddhassamim tayi paṭijānante patitthitan ti; tathā 'khīṇāsavo tvaṃ paṭijānāsi' ti ādinā pi vitthāretabbam. 'Iddhimā bhikkhu eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti, iddhimanto bhikkhū eko pi hutvā bahudhā honti bahudhā pi hutvā eko ho(n)ti' ti imasmim pan' atthe ayam pi sakiriyāpadā padamālā vavatthāpetabbā: eko pi hutvā bahudhā honto bahudhā pi hutvā eko honto bhikkhu tiṭṭhati · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontā bhikkhū tiṭṭhanti, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontam bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontam bhikkhum passati · eko pi hutvā bahudhā honte bahudhā pi hutvā eko honte bhikkhū passati, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontena bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontena bhikkhunā dhammo desito · eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontehi bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontehi bhikkhūhi dhammo desito, eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontassa bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontassa bhikkhuno diyate sesam vitthāretabbam, bho eko pi hutvā bahudhā honta bahudhā pi hutvā eko honta bhikkhu tvaṃ dhammam desehi · bhonto eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontā bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontā tumhe dhammam desethā ti. Imasmim thāne Kevaṭṭasuttam sādhamam: ¹"idha Kevaṭṭa bhikkhu anekavihitam iddhiividham paccanubhoti: eko pi hutvā bahudhā hoti bahudhā pi hutvā eko hoti; āvibhavam || pa || tam enam aññataro saddho pasanno passati tam bhikkhum anekavihitam iddhiividham paccanubhontam eko pi hutvā bahudhā hontam bahudhā pi hutvā eko hontan" ti, idam Kevaṭṭasuttam. Eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappento bhikkhu evam vadati · eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappentā bhikkhū evam vadanti, eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappentam bhikkhum passati · eko ekāya mātugāmena saddhim raho nisajjam kappente bhikkhū passati sabbam vitthāretabbam. Ettha pana ²"na tv eva eko ekāya mātugāmena sallape" ti ādikam pālipadam sādhamam; ettha hi eko-ekāyā ti idam avyayapadasadisam rūhipadan ti gahetabbam, aññamaññan ti saddassa viya [ca] ekapadattūpagamanā c' assa veditabbam: 'bhikkhu

¹ D I 212¹⁹⁻³¹. ² A III 69³.

vinā dutiyena sayam ¹'eko hutvā ekāya itthiyā saddhin' ti imasmim atthe eko-ekāyā ti idam padam nirūlhan ti^a datṭhabbam. Evam sante pi na eko ti saddo bhikkhū ti padena samānādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhikaraṇo siyā, ²"nisajjam kappentan" ti ādi na vattabbam siyā; ekāyā ti saddo pi na ajjhāharitab⁵ bona 'itthiyā' ti padena samānādhikaraṇo, yadi samānādhikaraṇo siyā, "mātugāmenā" ti na vattabbam siyā · visesābhāvato dviruttabhāvāpajjanato ca; kiñca bhiyyo "mātugāmenā" ti vuttattā 'ekenā' ti vattabbam siyā, — ekantato pana eko-ekāyā ti idam padam pum-itthisamkhātam attham apekkhati na samānādhikaraṇam^b padam, tasmā ³"dve jānipatayo aññamaññam sallapenti"^c ti ādisu aññamaññan ti padassa viya ca eko-ekāyā ti imassa ekapadattañ ca nisajjam kappentassa bhikkhuno visesanattañ ca veditabbam; atha vā yassam nisajjakiriyāyam bhikkhu pi eko va hoti itthi pi ekā va, sā kiriyā rūhivasena eko-ekā[yā] ti vuccati, tādīsāya eko-ekāya nisajjakiriyāya bhikkhu mātugāmena saddhin ti pi attho gahetabbo. Iminā nayena aññesam pi rūhisaddānam nāmikapadamālā yathāppayogam ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena yojetabbā. Icc evam vāccābhidheyyalingādinam nāmikapadamālā nānappakārato pakāsita. ²⁰

Sumadhuratarasaddanitim^d imam

paṭutaramatitam susikkhe^e ⁴varam

viduvimatitamopahārim^f ravim

matikumuda(pa)bodhitārāpatim^g. ²⁴

⁵Katam^h viññūjanassāsasāsanassābhivuddhiyā ²⁵

dhiyā nītim imam sādhu sādhu kaññeva lakkhaye. ²⁵

¹ ns cit. Ja V 454¹⁶. ² (264³⁰) cf. eko ekāya ... nisinnam, Vin III 187²⁷, 191¹⁶. ³ *** cf. A II 59¹¹ (jānipatayo aññamaññam piyamvadā). ⁴ varam varanto | toh¹ ta so sū sañ || ns. ⁵ ns: kataviññūjanassāsasāsanassa | pru ap pr⁸ so atha⁹ sa phra¹ si le¹ rhi so sū ā³ sak sā rā kui ra ce tat so sāsanā to² eñ¹ ||.

a dedi; Bm nirūli om. ti; CeBemns na rūhipadan ti. b Be okaraṇa. c ita CeBemns. d ita et Bems, sed cf. n. g. e Bems metri causa susikke (vide n. g). f ita Ce; Bm okari; Bems (conl.) oharim, vide n. g. g CeBm matikumudabodhitārāpatim; Bems (conl.) matikumudapabodhinisāpatim; metrum (CeBm): ○ ○ ○ ○ ○ - ○ - - ○ - ; Bems: ○ ○ ○ ○ ○ - ○ ○ - ○ - ; ns: ī gāthā kā³ ujjalāgāthā tañ³ || susikke [265²²] chandānurakkhaṇa kroṇ¹ samyug kye sañ || saññutto vyañjano visaññogo ... [Sd § 135] min¹ latta¹ || ... nisāpati kā³ candapariyāy | tārāpati rhi kra sañ mā chan³ ma sañ¹ || tapati rhi kra sañ mā chan³-saddā-anak ma sañ¹ ||. h ita Ce; Bems kata-

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparakaraṇe vāccābhi-dheyyalingādi-paridipano nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo ekādasamo^a paricchedo.

- 5 Ettāvatā bhūdhātumayānaṃ pulliṅgānaṃ itthiliṅgānaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgānaṃ ca nāmikapadamālā yathārahaṃ liṅgantarahehi saddantarehi atthāntarehi ca saddhiṃ nānappakārato dāsitā; sabbanāmāni hi ṭhapetvā nayato aññāni kānici nāmāni agahitāni nāma n' atthi.

XII.

- 10 Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sabbanāmāni ca tassamaṃ nāmāni ca yojitaṃ nānānāmeḥ' eva visesato. 1
Yāni honti tiliṅgāni, anukūlāni yāni ca tiliṅgānaṃ visesena, padān' etāni nāmato 2
'sabbasādhāraṇakāni nāmāni' cc eva atthato
15 sabbanāmāni vuccanti sattavīsati saṃkhato, 3
tesu kānici rūpehi sesāññehi ca yujjare 4
kānici pana saḥ' eva, etesaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ idam;
etasmā lakkhaṇā muttamaṃ na padaṃ sabbanāmikaṃ,
1^{tasmatū}tādayo saddā guṇanāmāni vuccare. 5
20 ²Sabbanāmāni nāma
Sabba katara katama ubhaya itara añña, aññatara añña-
tama, pubba para apara dakkhiṇa uttara adhara, ya ta
eta ima amu kiṃ, eka ubha dvi ti catu, tumha amha icc
etāni sattavīsā^b. Etesu sabbasaddo sakalattho, so ca sabbā-
25 sabbādivasena^c ñeyyo. ³Katara-katamasaddā pucchanatthā^d,
ubhayasaddo dviavayasamudāyavacano, itarasaddo vuttapaṭiyo-
givacano, aññasaddo adhigatāparavacano^e, aññatara-aññatama-
saddā aniyamatthā, pubbādayo uttarapariyantā disā-kālādiva-
vatthāvacanā, tathā hi ⁴pubba-parāpara-dakkhiṇ-uttarasaddā

¹ (atṭa, vide 247¹³). ² cf. Rūp 209 sqq (Ce p. 64²⁸). ³ Rūp 207. ⁴ (cf. Rūp 208).

^a Bm dasamo. ^b Ce sattavīsati (266¹⁵). ^c ita Bm; CeBens sabba-sabbādi^o. ^d CeBm ottho. ^e ita CeBemns (= si ap prī³ sañ mha ta pā³ so anak kui ho eñ¹); Rūp: adhikatāp^o; infra 271²⁸.

pulliṅgatte^a yathārahaṃ kāla-desādivacanā, itthiliṅgatte disā-divacanā, napuṃsakaliṅgatte ṭhānādivacanā; adharasaddo pi heṭṭhimatthavācako^b vavatthāvacano yeva, so ca tiliṅgo: adharo patto, adharā araṇī, adharaṃ bhājanam iti; ¹yasaddo^c aniyamattho, ²tasaddo^c parammukhavacano^d, ³etasaddo samipavacano, ⁴imasaddo accantasamipavacano, ⁵amusaddo ²dūravacano, ⁶kiṇ-saddo pucchanattho, ⁷ekasaddo saṃkhādivacano, vuttamaṃ hi: ³"ekasaddo aññattha-seṭṭha^e-asahāya-saṃkhādisu dissati, tathā h' esa ⁴"sassato attā ca loko ca idam eva saccamaṃ mogham aññāni ti itth' eke abhivadanti" ti ādisu aññatthe dissati, ⁵"ce- 10 taso ekodibhāvan" ti ādisu seṭṭhe^f, ⁶"eko vūpakaṭṭho" ti ādisu asahāye, ⁷"eko va kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmācariyavāsāyā" ti ādisu saṃkhāyan" ti, — ⁸yatth' esa saṃkhāvacano, tattha' ekavacananto va; ⁹ubhasaddo dvi-saddapariyāyo; ¹⁰dvi-ti-catusaddā saṃkhāvacanā sabbakālaṃ bahuvacanantā va; ¹¹tumhasaddo, yena katheti, tasmaṃ vattabbavacanamaṃ^g, amha-saddo attāni vattabbavacanamaṃ^g.

Idāni tesamaṃ nāmikapadamālaṃ kathayāma:

Sabbo sabbe, sabbaṃ sabbe, sabbena · sabbehi sabbehi,
sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesaṇaṃ, sabbasmā sabbamhā · 20
sabbehi sabbehi, sabbassa · sabbesaṃ sabbesaṇaṃ, sab-
basmiṃ sabbamhi · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbe.
Tatra sabbo bhūto sabbe bhūtā ti ādinā sabbo puriso sabbe pu-
risā ti ādinā ca nayena sabbāni pulliṅganāmehi saddhiṃ yojeta-
bāni. Yāni pana Yamakamahātherena pun^h-napuṃsakavisaye 25
sabba-katara-katamādinānaṃ aññāni pi rūpāni vuttāni, tamaṃ yathā:
sabbā icc ādikaṃ rūpaṃ nissakke, bhummake pana
sabbe icc ādikaṃ rūpaṃ Yamakena pakāsitaṃ¹, 6
tañ ce upaparikkhitvā yuttamaṃ, gaṇhantu yogino^j;
sabbanaṃmikaṃ rūpaṃ hi vividhaṃ, dubbudhaṃ yato. 7 30

¹ (Rūp 210). ² ns: dussa me ... [J III 54¹] avidūre .. [Ja III 54⁵] i alui so² avidūrattha nhuik phrac eñ¹. ³ Uda 18²¹⁻²⁸. ⁴ cf. M II 228¹⁰ + Paṭi I 157⁸ + D I 187²². ⁵ D I 37¹³. ⁶ Sn² p. 16⁵. ⁷ A IV 227⁸. ⁸ (Rūp 226 Ce p. 72²⁸). ⁹ (Rūp 226 Ce p. 72²²).

^a (Bm pulliṅgavattha). ^b ita Cens; Bm heṭṭhimakkav^o o: heṭṭhimatthav^o o) ns = ok nhuik phrac sañ kui ho so; B^c heṭṭhimavāc^o. ^c B^cns yamsaddo ... tamsaddo. ^d CeB^c parammukhav^o. ^e Uda: samsatṭha-. ^f Uda: sam-satṭhe (sed vide Vm 156²²). ^g Ce ovacano. ^h Bm om. pun. ⁱ (Bm pakāsigaṇ). ^j (Bm yojino).

Sabbā · sabbā sabbāyo, sabbam · sabbā sabbāyo, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā^a · sabbāsam, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāhi sabbābhi, sabbāya sabbassā · sabbāsam, sabbāyam^b sabbassā sabbassam^c · sabbāsu, bhoti sabbe · bhotiyo sabbā sabbāyo itthilīngatte nāmikapadamālā. Ettha *sabbā bhāvika sabbā bhāvikaṃyo* ti *sabbā kaññā sabbā kaññāyo* ti ca ādinā itthilīngasabbanāmāni sabbehi itthilīngehi saddhiṃ yojetabbāni. Ettha ca *sabbassā* ti padam tatiyā-catutthi-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīvasena pañcadhā
 10 *vibhattam ·* ¹"tassā kumārikāya saddhin" ti karaṇapayogādi-dassanato: *sabbassā kaññāya katam, sabbassā kaññāya deti, ayam kaññā sabbassā kaññāya hinā virūpā · ayam kaññā sabbassā kaññāya uttamā abhirūpā · sabbassā kaññāya apeti, sabbassā kaññāya dhanam, sabbassā kaññāya patitthitam.*
 15 *Sabbam sabbāni, sabbam sabbāni, sabbena · sabbehi sabbebhi, sabbassa · sabbesam sabbesānam, sabbasmā sabbamhā · sabbehi sabbebhi, sabbassa · sabbesam sabbesānam, sabbasmiṃ sabbamhi · sabbesu, bho sabba bhavanto sabbāni* napuṃsakalīngatte nāmikapadamālā. Ettha *sabbam bhūtam sabbāni bhūtāni,*
 20 *sabbam cittam sabbāni cittāni* ti ca ādinā napuṃsakalīngasabbanāmāni sabbehi napuṃsakalīngehi saddhiṃ yojetabbāni.

Evam *sabbasaddassa* līngattayavasena padamālā bhavati. Idāni 'ssa parapadena saddhiṃ samāso veditabbo: *sabbasādhāraṇo sabbaverī* ²ti. Tattha sabbesam sādharāṇo sabbasādhāraṇo, sabbesam verī sabbe vā verino yassa so 'yam sab-
 25 baverī ti samāsaviggaho.

Yathā pana *sabbasaddassa* padamālā līngattayavasena yojitā, evam *katarasaddādīnam* pi *adharasaddapariyantānam* yojetabbā. Tatrāyam *ubhayasaddavajjito* pullīngapeyyālo:
 30 *kataro katare, kataram || 1a || bho katara bhavanto katare; katamo katame, itaro itare, añño aññe, aññataro aññatare, aññatamo aññatame, pubbo pubbe, paro pare, aparo apare, dakkhiṇo dakkhiṇe, uttaro uttare; adharo adhare || 1a || bho adhara bhavanto adharā^d* ti. Ayam pana *ubhayasaddasahito* napuṃsaka-

¹ (217¹⁹). ² = iti ādi || I sui¹ ca sañ tañ³ || I sui¹ itisaddā kui ādyattha kram rve¹ "sabbamitto ... ānukampako" [Th 648^{ab}] ca sañ kui yū || ns, *supra* 158¹⁹⁻²⁴.

^a Bm sabbassāya. ^b Bm sabbāya. ^c Be om. ^d ita Bemns; Ce adhara (268⁸⁰).

līngapeyyālo: *kataram katarāni, kataram || 1a || bho katara bhavanto katarāni; katamam, ubhayam, itaram, aññam, aññataram, aññatamam, pubbam, param, aparam, dakkhiṇam, uttaram; adharam adharāni, adharam || 1a || bho adhara bhavanto adharāni* ti. Idāni napuṃsakalīngānam *parasaddādīnam* rūpantarānid-
 5 deso vuccati. Kaccāyanasmiṃ hi *purisā* ti viya "parā" ti paṭhamābahuvacanam dissati; evarūpo nayo *apara-sabba-katarādisu aññatamapariyosānesu* navasu appasiddho^a, labbhamāno *pubba-dakkhiṇ-uttarādhāresu* catusu labbheyya. Tathā *purisē* ti viya pālīdisu "pubbe" ti, Saccasamkhepe ¹"itare" ti, Kaccā-
 10 yane ca ²"pare" ti sattamīekavacanam dissati; evarūpo nayo *sabba-aññasaddesu* appasiddho, labbhamāno^b *katara-katamādisu* sesesu^b *adharapariyosānesu* dvādasasu labbheyya. Tathā *purisā* ti viya *sabbā katarā* icc ādi pañcamīekavacananayo pālīdisu appasiddho. Evam sante pi ayam nayo punappu-
 15 nam upaparikkhitvā yutto ce, gahetabbo.

Amam pana *ubhayasaddasahito* itthilīngapeyyālo: *katarā · katarā katarāyo, kataram || 1a || bhoti katare · bhotiyo katarā katarāyo; katamā, ubhayā, itarā, (aññā), aññatarā, aññatamā, pubbā, parā, aparā, dakkhiṇā, uttarā; adharā · adharā^b adharāyo, adha-
 20 ram || 1a || bhoti adhare · bhotiyo adharā adharāyo* ti. Yasmā pan' etesu *itara-aññā-aññatara-aññatamānam* pālīyādisu ³"itarissā" ti ādidassanato koci bhedo vattabbo, tasmā catutthi-chaṭṭhinam ekavacanaṭṭhāne *itarissā itarāya, aññissā aññāya, aññatarissā aññatarāya, aññatamissā aññatamāya* ti yojetabbam; tathā tatiyā-
 25 pañcamīnam ekavacanaṭṭhāne · ⁴"tassā kumārikāya saddhiṃ; ⁵kassāham kena hāyāmī" ti karaṇa-nissakapayogadassanato; sattamiyā pan' ekavacanaṭṭhāne *itarissā itarissam itarāya itarāyam, aññissā aññissam aññāya aññāyam, aññatarissā aññatarissam aññatarāya aññatarāyam, aññatamissā aññatamissam* ⁶"aññataro bhikkhu aññatarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti" ti pālīdassanato.

Tatra ⁷*sabbasaddo* sabbasabbam padesasabbam āyatana-sabbam sakkāyasabban ti catusu visayesu diṭṭhappayogo. Tathā

¹ Sacc 142^b? ² Kev 17 ... 20, 23 ... 27. ³ cf. 219²⁰. ⁴ (217¹⁹). ⁵ (217²⁴). ⁶ (217²⁹). ⁷ 269⁸²—270⁸, cf. Spk ad S IV 15¹².

^a (Bm pasiddho). ^b Bm om.

h' esa ¹"sabbe dhammā sabbākārena buddhassa Bhagavato
 ñāṇamukhe āpātham^a āgacchanti" ti ādisu sabbasabbasmim
 āgato, ²"sabbesaṃ vo Sāriputta^b subhāsitaṃ pariyāyena" ti
 ādisu padesasabbasmim, ³"sabbam vo bhikkhave desessāmi taṃ
 5 suñātha sādhuṃ manasikarotha bhāsissāmi || pe || katamañ
 ca bhikkhave sabbam: cakkhuñ c' eva rūpā ca || pe || mano
 c' eva dhammā cā" ti ettha āyatana-sabbasmim, ⁴"sabbam
 sabbato sañjānāti" ti ādisu sakkāyasabbasmim. Tattha sabba-
 sabbasmim āgato nippadeso, itaresu tisu sappadeso ti vedi-
 10 tabbo. Icc evaṃ

sabbasabba-padesesu atho āyatane pi ca

sakkāye cā ti catusu sabbasaddo pavattati. 8

Katara-katamasaddesu katarasaddo appesu ekaṃ vā dve vā
 tīni vā bhiyyo vā appam upādāya vattati, katamasaddo ba-
 15 husu ekaṃ vā dve^c vā^c tīni vā bahum [vā] upādāya vattati;
 katarasaddo hi appavisayo, katamasaddo bahuvisayo. Tatr' ime
 payogā: ⁵"katarena... maggena... gantabbam; ⁶samuddo kataro
 ayam; ⁷katamo tasmim samaye phasso hoti; ⁸katame dhammā
 kusalā; ⁹disā catasso vidisā catasso uddham adho dasa disatā
 20 imāyo katamaṃ disaṃ tiṭṭhati nāgarājā" icc evamādayo bha-
 vanti.

Ubhayo, ubhayam ubhayo, ubhayena sesaṃ pullinge sabba-
 saddasamaṃ. Ubhayo janā tiṭṭhanti, ubhayo jane passati, yathā
 [pana]^d ubho puttā, ubho putte ti. ¹⁰Ubhayo ti hi padaṃ ubho
 25 ti padam iva bahuvācanantabhāvena pasiddham, na tv eka-
 vacanantabhāvena. Ettha hi ¹¹"ekarattena ubhayo tuvañ ca^e
 Dhanusekhavā^f; ¹²annam evābhinandanti ubhayo^g devamānusa;
¹³ubhayo te pitābhātaro" ti tadatthasādhakāni nidassanapadāni
 veditabbāni. Yadā panāyasmanto "ubhayo" ti ekavacanantaṃ
 30 passeyyātha, tadā sādhuṃ manasikarotha; ko hi samattho
 anantanayapaṭimaṇḍite sātṭhakathe tepitake jinasāsane nirava-

¹ Paṭis II 194²⁸ (Spk cit. Paṭis I 133¹⁴⁻¹⁷). ² M I 219²⁰. ³ S IV 15¹²⁻¹⁵.

⁴ M I 33⁶ (Spk cit. M I 1⁸). ⁵ Ja I 4¹⁷. ⁶ J IV 139⁹ ... 141²². ⁷ Dhs § 2.

⁸ Dhs § 1. ⁹ J V 427⁹. ¹⁰ (Sd § 312, 313). ¹¹ J VI 475⁵. ¹² S I 32¹⁰. ¹³ ***.

^a (Bm āpādhm) Bems āpātam. ^b Bems Sāriputta (= Sāriputra tui¹,
 ns), cf. 19⁸, M I 206⁹. ^c Bm om. ^d Be om. ^e ns: Maho²-jāt nhuik tvañ
 c'eva rhi eñ¹ || atū tū pañ || cf. 201 n. a, 270 n. g. ^f ita Ce (J); Bems
 °sekha ca. ^g ns: Devatāsaṃyut nhuik ubhaye lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (= S cod. B).

sesato nayaṃ daṭṭhum dassetuñ ca aññatra āgamādhigama-
 sampannena pabhinnaṭṭisambhidena.

Idaṃ c' etth' upalakkhitabbam:

aññasaddo pubbasaddo dakkhiṇo c' uttaro paro

sabbanāmesu gayhanti asabbanāmikesu^a pi.

Etesaṃ hi sabbanāmesu saṅgaho vibhāvito va, idāni asabba-
 nāmesu saṅgaho vuccate. Tattha aññasaddo tāva yadā bāla-
 vācako, tadā sabbanāmaṃ na hoti, asabbanāmattā ca sabbathā
 pi purisa-kaññā-cittanayen' eva yojetabbo. Tathā hi na jānāti
 ti añño · bālo puriso, na jānāti ti aññā · bālā itthi, na jānāti
 ti aññaṃ · bālaṃ kulaṃ ti vacanattho. Evaṃ viditvā pul-
 līngatṭhāne añño aññā, aññaṃ aññe ti ādinā purisanayen' eva
 nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, itthilīngatṭhāne 'aññā · aññā añ-
 ñāyo ti ādinā kaññānāyena' eva, napumsakalīngatṭhāne aññaṃ
 aññāni ti ādinā cittanayen' eva yojetabbā. Imasmim hi attha-
 15 visese bālaṃ vattukāmena 'aññā janā' ti avatvā "aññe janā"
 ti vutte tassa taṃ vacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti · añña-
 thā atthassa gahetabbattā; tathā 'aññānaṃ janānaṃ' ti avatvā
 "aññesaṃ janānaṃ, aññesaṃ janānaṃ" ti vā vutte tassa taṃ
 vacanaṃ adhippetatthaṃ na sādheti; tathā 'aññānaṃ itthinaṃ'
 20 ti avatvā "aññāsaṃ itthinaṃ" ti vutte pi, 'aññānaṃ kulānaṃ'
 ti avatvā "aññesaṃ kulānaṃ, aññesaṃ kulānaṃ" ti vā vutte
 pi; sabbanāmikavasena pana adhigatāparavacanīcchāyaṃ^b "añ-
 ñe janā" ti ādinā" vattabbam, na 'aññā janā' ti ādinā; tathā
 hi "aññā janā" ti ādinā vuttavacanam adhippetatthaṃ na sā-
 25 dheti · aññāthā atthassa gahetabbattā. Iti, yattha "aññā janā"
 ti ādivacanam upapajjati, "aññe janā" ti ādivacanam nūpapaj-
 jati; yattha pana "aññe janā" ti ādivacanam upapajjati, "aññā
 janā" ti ādivacanam nūpapajjati. Yā etasmim atthavisesa
 sallakkhaṇā paññā, ayam nītiyā maggo · yuttāyuttavīcārāne^c
 30 hetuttā; lokasmim hi yuttāyuttavīcārāne^c nīti ti vuttā, sā ca
 vinā paññāya na sijjhati. Evaṃ aññasaddo asabbanāmiko pi
 bhavati. Pubba-dakkhiṇ-uttara-parasaddesu pubbasaddo, yattha
 padhānavācako, yattha ca ²"semham pubbo" ti ādisu ³lohita-

¹ ns cit. et S II 51², Spk et t (aññā < aññā). ² Khp III. ³ (Vibha 244²⁸⁻³¹).

^a Bm om. sabbanāmesu gayhanti a-. ^b ita Ce Bems (vide 266²⁷);
 = ra ap si ap so pud anak mha ta pā³ kui chui lui sañ rhi so², ns. ^c Ce Bems
 yuttāyuttiv^o (= sañ¹ ma sañ¹ kui ci cac khrañ³).

kopajavācako, tattha asabbanāmiko; paṭhamatthe tiliṅgo, dutiyatthe ekaliṅgo. Uttamatthavācako pana *uttarasaddo* ca *parasaddo* ca asabbanāmiko tiliṅgo yeva, tathā ¹"dakkhiṇassā vahanti man" ti ettha viya susikkhitattha-caturatthavācako ²*dakkhiṇasaddo*; ³"petānaṃ dakkhiṇaṃ dajjā" ti ādisu pana deyyadhammavācako *dakkhiṇasaddo* niyogā itthiliṅgo asabbanāmiko yeva. Evaṃ *añña-pubba-dakkhiṇ'uttara-parasaddā* asabbanāmikā pi santī ti tesam sabbanaṃmesu pi asabbanāmesu pi saṅgaho veditabbo.

¹⁰ Idāni *katarasaddā* dinaṃ parapadena saddhiṃ samāso nīyate: *kataragāma*vāsī *katamagāma*vāsī *ubhayagāma*vāsino itara-gāma>vāsī *aññataragāma*vāsī *pubbadisā parajano dakkhiṇadisā uttaradisā adharapatto* ti. Tatra 'kataro gāmo kataragāmo, katamo gāmo katamagāmo, ubhayo gāmo^b ubhayagāmo^b ¹⁵ ti ādinā yathārahaṃ ³samāsaviggaho. *Katarasaddassa* pana *katamasaddena* saddhiṃ samāsam icchanti dvidhā ca rūpāni garū: kataro ca katamo ca katarakatame katarakatamā vā ti. Tasmā sabbanaṃmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *purisa*-nayena ca *katarakatamasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā, ²⁰ ten' assa sampadāna-sānivacanaṭṭhānesu *katarakatamesam katarakatamesānaṃ katarakatamānaṃ* ti tiṇi rūpāni siyūṃ. 'Katarā ca katamā ca katarakatamā' ti evaṃ itthiliṅgavasena katasamāse pana^c sabbanaṃmikanayena suddhanāmikesu *kaññāna*yena ca yojetabbā. 'Katarāñ ca katamañ ca katarakatamāñ' ti ²⁵ evaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgavasena katasamāse sabbanaṃmikanayena^d suddhanāmikesu *cittanayena* ca yojetabbā. Ayaṃ pan' ettha viseso pi veditabbo: *pubbāparādisaddā*^e dvandasamāsādividhiṃ patvā sehi rūpehi rūpavanto na honti, taṃ yathā: *pubbāparā*^f, *adharuttarā*, *māsapubbā purisā*, *diṭṭhapubbā purisā*, *tathāgataṃ* ³⁰ *diṭṭhapubbā sāvakā* idam pulliṅgatte paṭhamābahuvacanarūpaṃ, etth' *ekāro* ādesabhūto na dissati; ⁴*pubbāparānaṃ*, *adharuttarānaṃ*, ⁵*māsapubbānaṃ purisānaṃ* idam pulliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭ-

¹ J VI 512¹⁹. ² Khp VII 10^c. ³ ns: "tanumajjhima ti kataravālam iva atīunūdarā" hū so Vessantarā [!] nūhik katara mañ so sā³ kui ho so rūjhī-nāma lañ³ rhi eñ¹. ⁴ (Kev 166; Sd § 349). ⁵ (Rūp 209; Sd § 350).

a (Bense-cāturo). b CeBense omā. c ita CeBens (= prū ap so samās rhi so pud nūhik kā³); Bm katasamāsena. d Bm onaye. e ns pubbaparādi^o. f Bm pubbaparā.

ṭhinaṃ bahuvacanarūpaṃ, ettha *saṃ sānaṃ* icc ete ādesabhūta na dissanti; *tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbānaṃ sāvakānaṃ*, *tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbānaṃ sāvikānaṃ*, *kulānaṃ* vā, idam tiliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ bahuvacanarūpaṃ; etthā pi *saṃ sānaṃ* icc ete ādesabhūta na dissanti; *māsapubbāyaṃ māsapubbāya*, *piyapub-* ⁵ *bāyaṃ piyapubbāya* idam itthiliṅgatte sattamī-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-naṃ ekavacananarūpaṃ, etthādesabhūta *saṃ sā* na dissanti; *māsapubbānaṃ itthinaṃ*, *piyapubbānaṃ itthinaṃ* idam itthiliṅgatte catutthi-chaṭṭhibahuvacanarūpaṃ, ettha panādesabhūto *saṃ* icc eso na dissati. Aññāni pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbāni. *Pubbā-* ¹⁰ *parā*dinaṃ samāsaviggahaṃ Samāsaparicchede pakāsessāma.

Idāni *yaṃsaddassa*^a nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Yo ye, yaṃ ye, yena yehi yebhi, yassa yesaṃ yesānaṃ yasmā yaṃhā yehi yebhi, yassa yesaṃ yesānaṃ, yasmim yaṃhi yesu idam pulliṅgaṃ. *Yaṃ yāni, yaṃ yāni, yena* ¹⁵ *sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, atha vā yaṃ yāni yā, yaṃ yāni ye, yena sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, katthaci hi nīkārālopo bhavati* atha vā pana *nīkārassa ākār-ekārādesā* pi gāthāvisaye. ¹"Yā pubbe bodhisattānaṃ pallaṃkavaram-ābhuje nimittāni padisanti tāni ajja padissare" ti ca ²"kiṃ mānavassa ratanāni ²⁰ atthi ye taṃ jinanto hare akkhadhutto" ti ca idam ettha pālinidassanaṃ. Idam napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Yā yā yāyo, yaṃ yā yāyo, yāya yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā yāsam^b, yāya yāhi yābhi, yāya yassā yāyaṃ yassam yāsu idam^c itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ *yaṃsaddassa* liṅga- ²⁵ ttayavasena padamālā bhavati. Etthāapanapadāni na labbhanti, tathā *taṃsaddā*dinaṃ padamālādisu^d pi.

Ettha pana *yan* ti saddassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ³*yan* ti saddo ⁴"yaṃ me bhante devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ sammukhā sutam (sammukhā)^e paṭiggahitaṃ ārocemi taṃ^f bhante Bha- ³⁰ gavato" ti ādisu paccattavacane dissati, ⁵"yan taṃ apucchimha akittayi no aññaṃ taṃ pucchāma tad iṃgha brūhi" ti ādisu upayogavacane, ⁶"atthānaṃ etaṃ bhikkhave anavakāso yaṃ

¹ Bv 2: 83a-d (*supra* 227³¹). ² J VI 274⁹⁻¹⁰. ³ 273²⁸—274³ < Sv *ad* D II 21⁵. ⁴ D II 220¹⁰⁻¹². ⁵ Sn 875ab. ⁶ A I 27⁸⁸.

a Ce yasaddassa. b (Ce *ad.* yāsānaṃ). c Bm om. d ita CeBemns. e CeBm om. f D: ārocem' etaṃ.

ekissā lokadhātuyā" ti ādisu karaṇavacane, ¹"yaṃ Vipassī bha-
gavā araham sammāsambuddho loka udapādi" ti ādisu bhum-
mavacane dissati. Etth' etaṃ^a vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca bhumme ca karaṇe pi ca

5 catusv etesu thānesu *yan* ti saddo pavattati ti. 10

Parapadena saddhiṃ *yams*saddassa samāso pi veditabbo: *yam-*
khandhādi yamguṇā yagguṇā ti. Tattha 'yo khandhādi yaṃkhan-
dhādi, ye guṇā yaṃguṇā' ti samāsaviggaho. Tathā hi Vi-
suddhimagge ²"yaṃguṇanemittakaṃ c' etaṃ nāmaṃ tesam
10 guṇānaṃ pakāsanattham imaṃ gātham vadanti" ti etasmiṃ
pade 'ye guṇā yaṃguṇā, yaṃguṇā eva nimittaṃ yaṃguṇani-
mittam, tato jātam "Bhagavā" ti idaṃ nāman ti yaṃguṇane-
mittakan' ti nibbacaṇam icchitabbam. Yagguṇā ti ettha pana
'yassa guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacaṇam; tathā hi ³"api sabbañ-
15 ñutā paññā yagguṇantaṃ na jāniyā, atha kā tassa^b vijaññā,
taṃ buddham bhūguṇam name" ti porāṇakaviracaṇāyaṃ 'yassā
guṇā yagguṇā' ti nibbacaṇam icchitabbam.

Yasaddassa^c samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadehi ve

niggahitāgamo vātha dvibhāvo vā siyā dvidhā. 11

20 Evaṃ yasaddassa^c samāso sallakkhitabbo.

Idāni *tasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

So te, naṃ taṃ · ne te, nena tena · nehi tehi nebhi tebhi,

assa nassa tassa · <āsam>^d nesaṃ tesam, asmā nasmā tasmā

namhā tamhā · nehi tehi nebhi tebhi, assa nassa tassa ·

25 *<āsam>^d nesaṃ tesam, asmiṃ nasmiṃ tasmīṃ amhi namhi*

tamhi <tyamhi>^e · nesu tesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Ettha ca

*āsams*saddassa atthibhāve ⁴"n' ev' āsam kesā dissanti hattha-

pādā ca jālino" ti gāthā nidassanaṃ, so ca tiliṅgo^f daṭṭhabbo.

Tyamhi ti padassa atthibhāve ⁵"yadāssa sīlaṃ paññaṃ ca

30 soceyyaṃ cādhigacchati atha vissasate tyamhi guyhaṃ c' assa

na rakkhati" ti ayam gāthā nidassanaṃ. Ayam ettha rūpa-

viseso sallakkhitabbo: ⁶ariyavinaye ti vā sappurisavinaye ti vā^g

¹ D II 215. ² Vm 210¹³ Sp I 123³. ³ ***. ⁴ J VI 561³ (Sd § 368; ns
cit. khandhānaṃ adhikuttanā Thī 58^b [ānan ti nesaṃ, Thīa, teste ns] et
khandhāsam adh^o Thī 141^b = 234^b). ⁵ J VI 292²⁰⁻²¹ (cf. carahi <²tyarhi).
⁶ (As 4⁸¹⁻⁸⁵, cf. infra 301⁴⁻¹⁴).

^a Bem etthēdaṃ. ^b (Ce yassa). ^c ita Ce Bem. ^d vide 274²⁷. ^e vide
274²⁹. ^f Bm tiliṅge. ^g Bm ad. sappurisavinaye ti vā.

¹"ese se (eke)^a ekaṭṭhe" ti pālippadese paccattekavacanakānam
eta-tasaddānaṃ ekāraṇtaniddeso pi dissati ti.

Ettha pana *tesaddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate: ²tesaddo ³"na
te sukhaṃ pajānanti ye na passanti Nandanā" ti ādisu *ta-*
saddassa^b vasena paccattabahuvacane āgato, ⁴"te na passāmi 5
dārake" ti ādisu upayogabahuvacane, ⁵"namo te purisājañña
namo te purisuttama; ⁶"namo te buddhavīr" atthū" ti ca ādisu
*tumhas*saddassa vasena sampadāne, "tuyhan ti attho" ti vadanti,
⁷"kin te diṭṭhaṃ kin ti te diṭṭhaṃ; ⁸upadhī te samatikkantā
āsavā te padālita" ti ca ādisu karaṇe, ⁹"kin te vataṃ kiṃ 10
pana brahmacariyan" ti ādisu sāmīatthe, "tavā ti attho" ti
vadanti. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye

sāmimhi cā ti *tesaddo* pañcasv atthesu dissati ti. 12

Taṃ tāni, taṃ tāni, nena tena icc ādi, sesaṃ pulliṅga- 15
sadisaṃ, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Sā · tā tāyo, naṃ taṃ · nā tā^c tāyo, nāya tāya · nāhi

tāhi nāhi tābhi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsaṃ tāsam

sānaṃ āsam, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāhi tāhi nābhi

tābhi, assā nassā tassā nāya tāya · nāsaṃ tāsam sānaṃ 20

āsam, nāya tāya assaṃ nassaṃ^d tassaṃ assaṃ^e nāyaṃ

tāyaṃ · nāsu tāsu tyāsu idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Ettha pana

¹⁰"abhikkamo^f sānaṃ paññāyati; ¹¹nāsaṃ kujjhanti paṇḍitā;

¹²khiddā pañihitā tyāsu rati tyāsu patitṭhitā bijāni tyāsu rū-

hanti" ti payogadassanato *sānaṃ āsam tyāsu* ti imāni vuttāni ak- 25

kharacintakānaṃ ñāṇacakkhusammuyhanaṭṭhānabhūtāni. Evaṃ

parammukhavacanassa *taṃs*saddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati.

Ettha ca idaṃ vattabbam:

¹³"taṃ tvam gantvāna yācassu" icc ādisu padissare

ādo *taṃ te* ti ādini, *nan* ti ādini no tathā; 13 30

naṃ ne nenā ti ādini *vo no* icc ādayo viya

¹⁴padato parabhāvamhi diṭṭhāni jīnasāsane 14

¹ Kv 26²⁰ (infra 284²⁴). ² 275³⁻¹² < Vva 9⁵⁻¹⁸ (cf. infra 292⁷⁻¹⁰). ³ S I 5²⁶.
⁴ J VI 559¹⁷ ... ²⁹. ⁵ Sn 544ab. ⁶ S I 50²⁰. ⁷ *** (cf. Vin III 92⁹). ⁸ Sn 546ab.
⁹ J IV 52²⁸, VI 316¹³. ¹⁰ S V 80² (Sd § 367). ¹¹ J I 302⁴. ¹² J V 368⁶⁻⁷.
¹³ J VI 523²³ (cf. Sn 993c). ¹⁴ vide § 361 (: Kc 175); ns cit. Mg II 238 (sq).

^a Ce Bm om. ^b Be taṃsaddassa. ^c Bens ad. nāyo. ^d Be ad. tassaṃ.
^e Ce Be om. ^f Bem atikkamo.

- 1^a "atha naṃ, 2^a atha ne āha; 3^a na ca naṃ paṭinandati"
 icc ādini payogāni dassetabbāni viññunā. 15
 || Koc' ettha vadeyya: 4^a "yathā nadī ca pantho ca pānāgāraṃ
 sabhā papā evaṃ lok' itthiyo nāma nāsaṃ kujjhanti paṇḍitā"
 5 ti ettha
 padato a-paratte pi nāsaṃsaddassa dassanā
 ādo pi icchitabbā va naṃ ne icc ādayo iti. 16
 | So pan' evan tu vattabbo: tava vāde na labbhati
 nāsaṃsaddo, nasaddo ca āsaṃsaddo ca labbhare; 17
 10 tasmā 'tāsaṃ^a na kujjhanti itthinaṃ paṇḍitā' iti
 attho va bhavate, evaṃ suṭṭhu dhārehi paṇḍitā ti. 18
 Atha vā, yasmā Niruttiṭṭake naṃ purisaṃ passati, ne purise
 passati ti ādinā padato a-paratte pi naṃ ne icc ādini padāni
 vuttāni, tasmā tenā pi nayena padato a-parāni pi tāni^b kadāci
 15 siyūṃ; mayāṃ pana pālinayānusārena tesāṃ pavattiṃ vadāma.
 Idaṃ ṭhānaṃ suṭṭhu vicāretabbāṃ.
 Ettha pana tasaddassa parapadehi saddhiṃ samāso pi
 veditabbo: taṃputto, taṃsadiso, taṃninno tappono tappabbhāro,
 5 tabbhūto tagguṇo tassadiso ti
 20 tasaddassa samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadehi ve
 niggahitāgamo pubbapade, dvittan tu pacchime. 19
 Evaṃ tasaddassa samāso sallakkhitabbo.
 Idāni etasaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:
 Eso ete, etaṃ ete, etena · etehi etebhi, etassa · etesaṃ etesā-
 25 naṃ, etasmā etamhā · etehi etebhi, etassa · etesaṃ etesānaṃ,
 etasmiṃ etamhi · etesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Etaṃ etāni, etaṃ
 etāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisāṃ, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.
 Esā · etā etāyo, etaṃ · etā etāyo, etāya · etāhi etābhi, etāya
 etissā etissāya · etāsaṃ, etāya · etāhi etābhi, etāya etissā
 30 etissāya · etāsaṃ, etāya etissaṃ · etāsu idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ.
 Evaṃ etasaddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati.
 Parapaden' ettha saddhiṃ samāso pi 'ssa veditabbo:
 6^a "etadatthāya lokasmiṃ nidhi nāma nidhiyyati; 7^a etaparamā^c
 yeva devatā sannipatitā ahesun" ti ādisu,

1 Thī 424^a. 2 cf. Thī 465^a. 3 J II 131²². 4 J I 302²⁻⁴ (supra 275²³).
 5 = thui sui¹ rok eñ¹, ns. 6 Khp VIII 2^{ef}. 7 D II 255¹⁰.

a B^{ns} āsaṃ. b (B^m kāni). c B^{ns} etapparamā.

- samāse^a etasaddassa saddhiṃ parapadehi ve
 niggahitāgamo pubbapade hoti na hoti ca. 20
 Idāni idāṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:
 Ayaṃ ime, imaṃ ime, anena iminā · ehi ebhi imehi ime-
 bhi, assa imassa · esaṃ esānaṃ imesaṃ imesānaṃ, asmā 5
 imasmā imamhā · ehi ebhi imehi imebhi, assa imassa · esaṃ
 esānaṃ imesaṃ imesānaṃ, 1^a smiṃ imasmiṃ amhi imamhi ·
 esu imesu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Idaṃ imāni sesaṃ pulliṅga-
 sadisaṃ, idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.
 Ayaṃ · imā imāyo, imaṃ · imā imāyo, imāya · imāhi 10
 imābhi, assā assāya imissā imissāya imāya · imāsaṃ, assā
 imissā imāya · imāhi imābhi, assā assāya imissā imissāya
 imāya · imāsaṃ, assaṃ imissaṃ imāya imāyaṃ · imāsu
 idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ idāṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā bha-
 vati. Kaccāyane tu 2^a "imass' idaṃ aṃ-sisu napuṃsake" ti 15
 imasaddo yeva pakatibhāvena vutto, idha pana idāṃsaddo
 yeva · 3^a "idappaccayatā" ti ettha idāṃ ti pakatiyā^b dassanato.
 Tathā hi 4^a "imesaṃ paccayā idappaccayā, idappaccayā eva
 idappaccayatā, idappaccayānaṃ vā samūho idappaccayatā" ti
 vuttaṃ, ettha ca idappaccayā eva idappaccayatā ti tā- 20
 saddena padaṃ vaddhitāṃ na kiñci atthantaraṃ, yathā 5^a "devo
 eva devatā" ti; idappaccayānaṃ samūho idappaccayatā
 ti samūhatthaṃ tāsaddam āha, yathā 6^a "janānaṃ samūho janatā"
 ti. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ Niruttiṭṭake ca idāṃsaddo yeva pakati-
 25 bhāvena vutto.
 Samāse ida[m]saddassa^c saddhiṃ parapadena ve
 "idappaccayatā" t' eva^d rūpaṃ, dvittaṃ siy' uttare. 21
 Idāni amusaddassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:
 Asu amu · amū, amuṃ amū, amunā · amūhi amūbhi,
 amussa dussa · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ, amusmā amumhā · 30
 amūhi amūbhi, amussa dussa · amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ, amu-
 smiṃ amumhi · amūsu idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ.

1 ns; I nhuik asmiṃpud rhi sañ¹ sañ¹ kui "asmin ti imasmiṃ assame"
 [cf. Ja IV 434¹⁶] hū so Sattigumbajāt phrañ¹ si ap eñ¹. 2 Kc 129. 3 Vin I
 5¹ etc. 4 Vm 518²⁰⁻³¹ (Sd § 356), cf. Spk ad S I 136¹³, Sp ad Vin I 5¹.
 5 (151⁴). 6 (§ 771; cf. Sp (II) 288²⁵).

a ita ns; Ce Bem samāso. b Ce ad. va. c [metr. ∪ ∪ - - ∪]. d B^{ns} tv eva.

Adum amūni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, idaṃ napuṃsaka-
liṅgaṃ.

Asu (amu)^a · *amū amuyo*, *amum* · *amū amuyo*, *amuyā* ·
amūhi amūbhi, *amussā amuyā* · *amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ*, *amuyā* ·
5 *amūhi amūbhi*, *amussā amuyā* · *amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ*,
amuyā amuyam amussam · *amūsu* idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ
amusaddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati. Samāso pana appa-
siddho. Tatra ¹"dussa me khettpālassa rattim^b bhattam apā-
bhatan" ti payogadassanato *dussā* ti padam amhehi t̐apitaṃ.
10 *Kakārāgamavasena* aññāni pi asabbanāmikarūpāni bhavanti,
tesaṃ vasena ayaṃ liṅgattayassa nāmikapadamālā vuccate:
asuko asukā, *asukam asuke* ti ādinā *amuko amukā*, *amukam*
amuke ti ādinā ca *purisanayo* pi labbhati, *asukā* · (*asukā*)
asukāyo ti ādinā *amukā* · *amukā amukāyo* ti ādinā ca *kaññā*-
15 *nayo* pi labbhati, *asukam asukāni*, *asukam asukāni* ti ādinā
amukam amukāni, *amukam amukāni* ti ādinā ca *cittanayo* pi
labbhati. Imān' ettha padāni asabbanāmikāni pi *kakārāgama*-
vasena nānattadassanattam vuttāni.

Idāni *kiṃsaddassa* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

20 *Ko ke*, *kaṃ ke*, *kena* · *kehi kebhi*, *kassa kissa* · *kesaṃ*,
kasmā kamhā · *kehi kebhi*, *kassa kissa* · *kesaṃ*, *kasmim*^c
kismim kamhi kimhi^d · *kesu* idaṃ pulliṅgaṃ. Rūpaviseso
p' ettha veditabbo: ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge kim-
purise ca mānuse ke paṇḍite sabbakāma[da]de dīgharattam me
25 bhattā bhavissati; ³ke ca chhave Pāṭikaputte^e kā ca tathāga-
tānaṃ arahantānaṃ sammāsambuddhānaṃ āsādanā" ti pāḷi-
dassanato. Yasmā pana ²"ke gandhabbe ca rakkhase nāge"
iti ādisu pāḷisu *ke* ti paccattavacanam ekārantam pi dissati,
tasmā *ke* ti rūpabhedo c' ettha ñeyyo. Tathā ⁴"kiss' assa"
30 ekadhammassa vadham rocesi Gotama; ⁵kismim me Sivayo
kuddhā; ⁶kamhi kāle tayā vīra patthitā bodhi-m-uttamā" ti
ādinī ca nidassanapadāni ñeyyāni. Api ca

⁷"ko te balaṃ mahārāja" iti ādisu pāḷisu

kvasaddatthe vattati ti ñeyyā *ko* icc ayaṃ suti, 22

¹ J III 54¹. ² J VI 265⁵⁻⁸ (*supra* 127²⁶). ³ D III 24²² (Sd § 277). ⁴ S I 41¹⁷.
⁵ J VI 492²³. ⁶ Bv 1: 73^{cd}. ⁷ J VI 515⁸ (*supra* 128¹⁰, *infra* 303³¹ § 694).

a Bemns om. b ita CeBem; ns: ratti | ñāñi nhuik ||. c Bem om. d Be
om. e CeBem Pādhika^o; ns: Pādhika^o. f Be kissa.

¹"petan taṃ sāmam addakkhim ko nu tvaṃ Sāma jīvasi"
iti pāṭhe *katham*saddaabbhidheyye^a pavattati [ti]^b, 23
etesu dvīsu atthesu diṭṭho *ko* icc ayaṃ ravo
nipāto ti gahetabbo sutisāmaññato ruto. 24

Napuṃsakaliṅge ²*kaṃ kāni*, *kaṃ kāni* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam 5
yojetabbam. Atha vā ³"kim cittam; ⁴kim rūpaṃ; ⁵kim parā-
bhavato mukham; ⁶kim icchasi" ti ādipayogadassanato *kim*
kāni, *kim kāni* ti vatvā sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam yojetabbam;
ayaṃ nayo yuttataro. Idaṃ napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ.

Kā · *kā kāyo*, *kaṃ* · *kā kāyo*, *kāya* · *kāhi kābhi*, *kāya* 10
kassā · *kāsaṃ kāsānaṃ*, *kāya kassā* · *kāhi kābhi*, *kāya*
kassā · *kāsaṃ kāsānaṃ*, *kāya kassā kāyam kassam* · *kāsu*.

Ettha pana *kāyo* ti padassa atthibhāve ⁶"kāyo amoghā gac-
chanti" ti nidassanam daṭṭhabbam. Idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ. Evaṃ
kiṃsaddassa nāmikapadamālā bhavati. 15

Etth' etassa atthuddhāro vuccate: ⁷*kiṃsaddo* ⁸"kimrājā
yo lokam na rakkhati; ⁹kim nu kho nāma tumhe maṃ vattab-
bam maññathā" ti ādisu garahane āgato, ¹⁰"yam kiñci rūpaṃ
atitānāgatapaccuppannan" ti ādisu aniyame, ¹¹"kin te Vakkali
iminā pūṭikāyena diṭṭhena, yo kho Vakkali dhammam passati 20
so^c maṃ^c passati"^c ti ādisu nippayojanatāyaṃ, ¹²"kin na kā-
hāmi te vaco" ti ādisu sāmpaṭicchane, ¹³"kim sūḍha vittam
purisassa seṭṭhan" ādisu pucchāyaṃ — pucchā ca nāma
kāraṇapucchādivasena anekavidhā, ato kāraṇapucchādivasena
pi *kiṃsaddassa* pavatti vitthārato ñeyyā, tathā hi ayaṃ ¹⁴"kin 25
nu santaramāno va kāsūṃ khaṇasi sārathi; ¹⁵kin nu jātim na
rocesi; ¹⁶kena te tādiso vaṇṇo" ti ādisu kāraṇapucchāyaṃ
vattati, ¹⁷"kim kāsuyā karissasi" ti ādisu kiccapucchāyaṃ, ¹⁸"kim
silam; ¹⁹ko samādhī" ti ādisu sarūpapucchāyaṃ, *kim khādasi*
kim pivasi ti ādisu ²⁰vatthupucchāyaṃ, *khādasi kim pivasi kin* 30
ti ādisu kiriyāpucchāyaṃ vattati; ²¹aditthajotanā pucchā ti

¹ J VI 93¹⁵ (Ja). ² (§ 458). ³ (*vide* § 458). ⁴ Sn 93^d. ⁵ J V 477².
⁶ J VI 26¹⁴. ⁷ 279¹⁸⁻²³ < Vva 16¹⁻⁸. ⁸ cf. Kās II 1: 64, V 4: 70. ⁹ ***.
¹⁰ Vibh 1⁹. ¹¹ cf. S III 120²⁷ (Sd § 592). ¹² ***. ¹³ Sn 181^a. ¹⁴ J VI 12¹⁹.
¹⁵ Thī 190^a (Sd § 649). ¹⁶ Vv 2^a. ¹⁷ J VI 12²⁰. ¹⁸ Paṭis I 44³², Vm 6²¹.
¹⁹ Vm 84¹¹. ²⁰ (cf. Sd Ce 786³⁰). ²¹ (Sv I 68¹⁷⁻⁶⁹, As 55¹⁷⁻⁵⁶).

a CeBemns katham saddābhidheyye. b Be ns vattati ti ca. c Bm om.

evamādikā pana pañcavidhā pucchā *kiṃsaddassa* atthuddhāre
anāharitabbattā anāgatā ti datṭhabbam^a. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

garahāyaṃ aniyame nippayojanatāya ca

sampatiṇṇhana-pucchāsu *kiṃsaddo* sampavattati. 25

5 Parapadena saddhiṃ samāso pi 'ssa veditabbo: ¹*kiṃsamudayo*
²*kiṃvedano* ³*kiṃsaññojano* ti. Ettha ko ke, kā · kā kāyo, *kiṃ*
kānī ti evaṃ līngattayavasena vibhattāni *kiṃsaddamayāni*
padāni samāsapadatte pana^b *kim* iti pakatibhāven' eva tiṭ-
ṭhanti. *Nāmasaddena* pana samāse tesam dvidhā gati dissati:

10 *kinnāmo konāmo* ti. Sabbāni pan' etāni itthi-napumsakaliṅga-
vasena bahuvacanavasena ca yojetabbāni:

kiṃsaddassa samāsamhi saddhiṃ *nāmaravena* ve

kinnāmo iti *konāmo* iti c' evaṃ gati dvidhā, 26

⁴"*konāmo* te upajjhāyo" icc ād' ettha nidassanaṃ;

15 sah' aññena samāsamhi *kiṃ kiṃ* icc eva sūyate. 27

Tathā hi ⁵"*kiṃcitto* tvaṃ bhikkhu; ⁶*kiṃkārapaṭissāvini*" ti

ādisu *kiṃsaddo* sarūpam avijahanto tiṭṭhati, tattha hi 'kiṃ

cittaṃ yassa so kiṃcitto; kiṃ karomi sāmī ti evaṃ *kin* ti

kāro karaṇaṃ saddanicchāraṇaṃ^c *kiṃkāro*, taṃ paṭisāveti ti

20 *kiṃkārapaṭissāvini* ti ādi nibbacanam icchitabbam. *Kin-*

naro: ⁷"*kimpakkam* iva bhakkhitaṃ" ti ādisu pana nibbacanam

appasiddham, *kiṃsaddo* yeva padāvayavabhāvena suto; tathā

hi so katthaci padāvayavabhāvena katthaci *nu-su-nukho-kā-*

raṇādisaddehi saha cāribhāvena ca suyyati. Atr' ime payogā:

25 *esā te itthi kiṃ hoti; ete manussā tumhākaṃ kiṃ honti*; ⁸"*kim-*

purisānuciṇṇo; ⁹*kiṃ nu bhīto* va tiṭṭhasi; ¹⁰*kiṃ su chetvā* sukham

seti; ¹¹*kiṃ nu kho kāraṇaṃ*; ¹²*kiṃ kāraṇā* amma tuvaṃ pa-

majjasi; ¹³*kiṃ hi nāma* cajanatassa vācāya adad' appakan"^d ti

evamādayo. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

30 visuṃ padāvayavo vā hutvā *nvādihi* vā pana

yutto saddehi *kiṃsaddo* diṭṭho sugatasāsane; 28

¹ Nidd I 264¹⁸ (Sd § 694). ² As 68³. ³ (Sn 1108^a). ⁴ Vin I 93³² (*supra*
128⁷, *infra* § 459 694). ⁵ Vin III 57²². ⁶ D II 176¹. ⁷ J I 368²². ⁸ cf. J
VI 272⁶. ⁹ S I 50³². ¹⁰ S I 41¹⁶. ¹¹ Dhpa I 341¹². ¹² Dhpa II 268⁹, cf. Thā
111²⁵. ¹³ ***.

^a Ce datṭhabbā. ^b CeBens puna. ^c (B^cns^e oniccharaṇaṃ). ^d ita Ce;
B^m adadabbatam; B^{ns} adadam appakam (ns: vācāya | nhut phraṇ¹ || cajan-
tassa | cvan¹ lyak || appakam | anañ³ ṇay kui || adadam | ma pe⁸ bhai ||).

pālinayānusārena sesānaṃ sambhavo pi ca

ñeyyo viññūhi saddhammanayaññūhi pabhedato ti. 29

Idāni sabbanāmikabhāve ṭhitehi *ko-kāmsaddehi* samānasuti-
kānaṃ aññesaṃ *ko-kāmsaddānaṃ* nāmikapadamālāviseso vat-
tabbo siyā; so heṭṭhā ¹Līngattayamissakaparicchede vutto, ⁵
asabbanāmikattā pana *purisa-cittanayen'* eva vibhatto; tathā
hi, yadā *kosaddo* ²Brahma-vāta-kāyatthavācako *kāmsaddo* pana^a
³siro-jala-sukhatthavācako, tadā tāni padāni asabbanāmikāni,
kasmā: *akīṃsaddamayattā* sabbanāmikarūpasamkhātehi asādhā-
raṇarūpehi virahitattā, pucchatthato atthantaravācakattā ca. 10
Ettha pana samānasutivasena atthantaraviññāpanattham "ko-
saddo *kiṃsaddo*"^b ti ca vuttaṃ; ekantato pana sabbanāmikatte
"*kiṃsaddo*" yeva, suddhanāmatte "*kasaddo*" yevā ti gahetab-
bam. Icc evaṃ

kāye Brahmani vāte ca sise jala-sukhesu ca 15

kasaddo vattati; tisu pumā, tisu napumsako^c. 30

Evaṃ sabbanāmāsabbanāmabhūtānaṃ^d *kiṃ-kasaddānaṃ*^e pa-
vatti veditabbā.

Idha vuttappakārānaṃ atthānaṃ dāni saṅgaho

paññāvepullakaraṇo ekadesena vuccate: 31 20

kiṃ kimpakkena sadisaṃ, kāyo kimpabhavo vada: —

kimpakkasadiṣo ⁴kāmo, kāyo taṇhādisambhavo. 32

Uṇhakāle ⁵kam icchanti. ⁶Kam icchanti pipāsītā.

Paccāmittā ⁷kam icchanti. ⁸Kam icchanti du[k]khaṭṭitā. 33

Kāyassa^f ⁹kassa ¹⁰ko āyo. ¹¹Ko nātho ¹²kassa bhūtale. 25

¹³Kassa ¹⁴kam jhānaṃ sātā. ¹⁵Kass' āngesu ca ¹⁶kam ¹⁷paran ti. 34

Yā pana tā heṭṭhā amhehi līngattayavasena *kiṃsaddassa* sab-
banāmikasaññitassa nāmikapadamālā vibhattā, etāsu pulliṅga-
napumsakaliṅgaṭṭhāne *kebhi kissa kasmā kamhā* [*kismim*]^g
kamhi ti imāni padāni pahāya, itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne *kāyo kābhi* 30
kāsānaṃ kāyaṃ kassan ti imāni ca padāni pahāya, tato tato

¹ (236⁸, etc.). ² (239⁶). ³ (237²⁶). ⁴ Ja I 367²⁸ sqq. ⁵ (o: vātam). ⁶ (o: uda-
kam). ⁷ (o: sīsam amittānaṃ). ⁸ (o: sukham). ⁹ (o: kāyassa). ¹⁰ (o: kile-
sakāmo). ¹¹ (o: mi mi kuiy sañ et mi mi kuiy eñ¹; < Dhpa 160^a). ¹² (o: Brah-
muno). ¹³ (o: sīsam). ¹⁴ ns: ī nhac gāthā kui [281²³⁻²⁶] Vajirattasāṅgaha
nhiuk pañhasamottara hū rve¹ ame³ nhañ¹ suti tū so aphre rhi eñ¹ hū lui.

^a B^m om. ^b ns kamsaddo (< 281⁴). ^c (B^m napumsake). ^d ita C^{ns}; (B^m sabbanāmābhūtānaṃ); B^e sabbanāmabhūtānaṃ. ^e B^{em} kimsad-
dānaṃ. ^f B^m āyassa (ns: kāyassa ku-āyassa). ^g C^eB^{ns} om.

sesapadato yathāsambhavaṃ cīsaddaṃ canasaddaṃ canaṃsad-
dañ ca nipātetvā evarūpāni gahetabbāni, seyyathidaṃ:

*Koci · keci kecana, kiñci kiñcanaṃ · keci kecana, kenaci
kehici, kassaci kesañci, pañcamiyā ekavacanaṃ ūnaṃ · pā-
5 liyaṃ anāgatattā · kehici, kassaci kesañci, kismici^a kesuci pul-
liṅga-napumsakaliṅgavasena datṭhabbāni. Atra kismici^a ti
anussāralopavasena vuttaṃ.*

Itthiliṅgavasena pana *kāci itthi kāci itthiyo*:

*Kāci kāci, kiñci kāci, kāyaci kāhici, kāyaci kassāci · kā-
sañci, kāyaci kāhici, kāyaci kassāci · kāsāñci, kāyaci kāsuci
10 ti rūpāni. Ettha ¹"iti^b bhāsanti kecana; ²na naṃ himsāmi
kiñcanaṃ" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Iti liṅgattayavasena
vuttāni *koci kāci kiñci* ti ādini appamattakānaṃ saṅgāhaka-
vacanāni ti veditabbāni.*

*15 Pun' etāni yeva yathārahaṃ^b yaṃsaddena yojetvā das-
sessāmi:*

*Yo koci ye keci, yaṃ kiñci ye keci, yena kenaci yehi kehici,
yassa kassaci yesaṃ kesañci, yasmā kasmāci yehi kehici,
yassa kassaci yesaṃ kesañci, yasmim kasmimci yesu kesuci.
20 Ettha ³"yo koc' imaṃ^c atṭhikatvā^d suṇeyya; ⁴ye kec' ime
atthi rasā paṭhavyā saccaṃ tesam sādutaraṃ rasānaṃ" ti ādayo
payogā veditabbā. Pulliṅgarūpāni.*

*Yaṃ kiñci yāni kānici, yaṃ kiñci yāni kānici sesaṃ pul-
liṅgasadisam. Ettha ⁵"yaṃ kiñci ratanaṃ atthi Dhataratṭhani-
25 vesane^e; ⁶yaṃ kiñci vittaṃ idha vā huraṃ vā; ⁷yāni kānici
rūpāni" ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Napumsakaliṅgarūpāni.*

*Yā kāci itthi yā kāci itthiyo^f, yaṃ kiñci yā kāci, yāya
kāyaci yāhi kāhici, yāya kāyaci yāsaṃ kāsāñci, yāya kāyaci
yāhi kāhici, yāya kāyaci yāsaṃ kāsāñci, yāya kāyaci yāsu
30 kāsuci. Ettha ⁸"yā kāci vedanā atitānāgatapaccuppanā"
ti ādayo payogā veditabbā. Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Iti liṅgattayava-*

¹ ***. ² Th 879^d (ns: kiñcanaṃ | ta cum ta yok so || naṃ | thui sū
kui ||). ³ J V 151¹²; Vm 523⁶ = Vibha 130²³. ⁴ J V 491⁸⁻⁷. ⁵ J VI 163²⁰.
⁶ Khp VI 3a. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Vibh 3⁸.

^a Be kismimci; ns kismimci kasmimci. ^b Bm om. iti ... yathārahaṃ
(282¹¹⁻¹⁵). ^c J: imā. ^d Be ns atthimkatvā, Bm atthimkatvā (= alui rhi sañ
kui pru rve¹). ^e J: Dhataratṭhassa nivesane. ^f addendum yā kāci yā kāci?
(282⁸⁻⁹).

sena vuttāni *yo koci yā kāci yaṃ kiñci* ti ādini anavasesa-
pariyādānavacanāni ti veditabbāni. Sabbāni c' etāni na nipā-
tapadāni, nipātapatirūpakā saddagatiyo ti veditabbāni. Yadi^a
nipātapadāni siyūṃ, tisu liṅgesu sattasu vibhattisu ekākārena
tiṭṭheyyūṃ, na ca tiṭṭhanti; tasmā na nipātapadāni^b, nipāta-
5 tirūpakā saddagatiyo yeva.

Api ca *ya ta kiṃ eta* icc etehi sabbanāmehi liṅgānurūpato
¹*ttaka-ttikappaccaye* katvā vatticchāyaṃ yāni padāni sijjhanti,
tāni paricchavedavacanāni asabbanāmikāni yeva bhavanti. Tesam
nāmikapadamālā *purisa-citta-kaññānāyena* yojetabbā, tam yathā: 10

*Yattako jano yattakaṃ cittaṃ yattikā itthi, tattako tattakaṃ
tattikā, kittako kittakaṃ kittikā, ettako ettakaṃ ettikā* ti. Imāni
padāni asabbanāmikāni pi paccayavasena sambhūtatthantare
viññūnaṃ kosallatthaṃ vuttāni.

Idāni saṃkhādivacanassa *ekasaddassa* nāmikapadamālā 15
vuccate. ²*Ekasaddo* hi saṃkhāvacano ca hoti asadisavacano
ca asahāyavacano ca ekaccavacano ca missibhūtavacano ca.
Yadā saṃkhāsadisāsahāyavacano^c, tadā ekavacanako bhavati.

*Eko, ekaṃ, ekena, ekassa, ekasmā ekamhā, ekassa, eka-
smim ekamhi* ti evaṃ saṃkhādivacano *ekasaddo* ekavaca- 20
nako. Tathā hi "eko dve tayo" ti saṃkhāvisaye *ekasaddo*
ekavacanako va. ³"Eko 'mhi sammāsambuddho; ⁴eko rāja
nipajjāmi" ti asadisāsahāyakathane pi ekavacanako va. Ayam
ekavacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā. Yadā pana ⁵saṃkhatthā
ca ⁶asahāyā ca bahū vattabbā siyūṃ, tadā *ekasaddato kakārā-* 25
gamaṃ katvā *ekakā, ekake, ekakehi ekakebhi purisanaye* ba-
huvacanavasena nāmikapadamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi saṃ-
khatthā pi bahū honti, ⁷"cattāro ekakā siyūṃ" ti hi vuttaṃ;
asahāyā pi bahū honti, tathā hi 'ayam pi gahapati eko va
āgato, ayam pi eko va āgato' ti vattabbe "ime gahapatayo 30
ekakā āgatā" ti vattabbatā dissati. Ayam nayo sabbanāmika-
pakkhaṃ na bhajati · asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, atthantaraviññā-
panatthaṃ pana vutto. Yadā ekaccavacano, tadā *eke, eke,*

¹ ns: pullin-napum³-lin nhuik *ttakapaccañ³*, itthilin nhuik *ttikapaccañ³*
hū lui. ² (*aliter* Uda 18²¹⁻²³, *supra* 267⁸⁻¹⁴; pṭ ad Sv I 31²³). ³ Vin I 8²⁴.
⁴ J VI 25³. ⁵ = saṅkhyā anak tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁶ = asahāya anak tui¹ sañ, ns.
⁷ cf. Vin V 141⁵.

^a (Bm yadā). ^b Bm om. ^c (Bm ad. ca).

ekehi ekebhi, ekesaṃ, ekehi ekebhi, ekesaṃ, ekesū ti vattabbam. Ayam pi bahuvacanikā sabbanāmikapadamālā; ettha eke ti ekacce, esa nayo sesesu pi. Yadā pana missibhūtavacano, tadā *ekā, eke, ekehi ekebhi, ekānaṃ* ti *purisa* naye bahuvacanavasena 5 vattabbam, ¹"Pañcālo ca Videho ca^a ubho ekā bhavantu te" ti pālī dissati. Ayan nayo sabbanāmikapakkham na bhajati · asādhāraṇarūpābhāvato, atthantaraviññāpanattham pana vutto. Tattha ekā bhavantū ti ekibhavantu missibhavantu ²Gaṅgo- dakena Yamunodakam viya aññadatthu saṃsandantu samentū 10 ti vacanattho.

Ācariyā pana evaṃ vibhāgaṃ adassetvā *ekasaddassa* sabbanāmattam eva gahetvā *sabbasaddassa* viya nāmikapadamā- lam yojenti, katham:

Eke eke, ekaṃ eke, ekena · ekehi ekebhi, ekassa · ekesaṃ 15 *ekesaṇaṃ, ekasmā ekamhā · ekehi ekebhi, ekassa · ekesaṃ* *ekesaṇaṃ, ekasmiṃ ekamhi · ekesū* ti. Ayam sabbanāmi- kapadamālā^b veditabbā. ³Keci ⁴"*ekasaddo* saṃkhyā-tulyāsahāy'- aññavacano; yadā saṃkhyāvacano, tadā sabbatth' ekavaca- nanto va^c, aññattha bahuvacananto pi; *eko ekā ekaṃ* icc ādi 20 sabbattha *sabbasaddasamaṃ, saṃ-sāsv* eva viseso" ti liṅgattaye yojanānayaṃ vadanti; evaṃ vadantā ca te vibhāgaṃ adas- setvā^d vadanti. Mayam pana sotūnaṃ payogesu kosalluppā- danattham vibhāgaṃ dassetvā vadāma.

Api c' ettha ayam viseso pi sallakkhitabbo: ⁵"eke ekaṭ- 25 the same samabhāge" ti pāḷipadesa paccattekavacanassa *eka-* saddassa ekārantaniddeso pi dissati ti. Pulliṅgarūpāni.

Ekaṃ ekāni, ekaṃ ekāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. Tattha ekāni ti ekaccāni; esa nayo sesabahuvacanesu pi. Napuṃ- sakaliṅgarūpāni.

30 *Ekā · ekā ekāyo, ekaṃ · ekā ekāyo, ekāya · ekāhi ekābhi,* *ekāya ekissā · ekāsaṃ, ekāya^c · ekāhi ekābhi, ekāya ekissā ·* *ekāsaṃ, ekāya ekāyaṃ ekissaṃ · ekāsu.* Ettha bahuvaca- natthāne ekā ti ekaccā, ekāhi ti ekaccāhi, ekāsaṃ ti ekac- cānaṃ, ekāsu ti ekaccāsu. Itthiliṅgarūpāni.

¹ J VI 412¹⁵. ² cf. Ja VI 412²⁰. ³ = akhyui¹ kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁴ Rūp 226 (C^e p. 72²⁸⁻³¹). ⁵ Kv 26²⁰ (Kev 22¹).

^a J: Pañcālā ca Videhā ca. ^b CeBe ns ad. ti. ^c (Bm om?). ^d Cens ad. va. ^e Bm ad. ekissā.

Sabbān' etāni sabbanāmāni ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena vuttāni. Api ca *ekasaddo* vicchāvasena^a vattabbe liṅgattaya- rūpāni ekavacanān' eva bhavanti, katham:

Ekeko, ekekaṃ, ekekena, ekekassa, ekekasmā ekekaṃha, *ekekassa, ekekasmim ekekamhi* ti pulliṅgarūpāni; *ekekaṃ, ekekaṃ* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam, napuṃsakaliṅgarūpāni; *ekekā, ekekaṃ, ekekāya ekekissā, ekekāya ekekissā, eke-* *kāyaṃ ekekissam* itthiliṅgarūpāni. Sabbān' etāni vicchā- sabbanāmāni ti vattum vaṭṭati; bahuvacanāni pan' ettha na santi · payogābhāvato. Iti imesu vicchāvasena vuttasu liṅga- 10 ttayarūpesu samāsacintā na uppādetabbā · ¹anibbacaṇiyattā vicchāsaddānaṃ. Tathā hi ²"pabba-pabbam sandhi-sandhi odhi-odhi hutvā tattakapāle pakkhittatīlā viya taṭataṭāyantaṃ saṃkharā bhijjanti" ti ādisu *pabbapabbasaddānaṃ* samāsaka- raṇavasena nibbacaṇaṃ pubbācariyehi na dassitaṃ, yasmā ca 15 vicchāyaṃ vattamānānaṃ dvirutti lokato eva siddhā na ³lak- khaṇato, tasmā tattha samāsacintā na uppādetabbā.

Idāni *ekacca-ekatiya-ekacciya*saddānaṃ nāmikapadamālāyo vuccante. Pulliṅge tāva: *ekacco ekacce, ekaccaṃ ekacce* sesaṃ *purisasaddasamaṃ*. Ettha *ekacce* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva 20 sabbanāmikarūpasamaṃ · asādhāraṇarūpattā; ⁴"idh' ekacco kulaputto; ⁵idh' ekacce moghapurisā" ti nidassanapadāni. *Eka-* *tiyo ekatiye, ekatiyaṃ ekatiye* sesaṃ *purisasaddasamaṃ*. Idhā pi *ekatiye* ti paccattabahuvacanam eva sabbanāmikarūpasamaṃ · asādhāraṇarūpattā, ⁶"ekatiye manussā; ⁷na vissase ekatiyesu 25 eva^b agārisu pabbajitesu cā pi, sādhu pi hutvāna asādhu honti asādhu hutvā puna sādhu honti" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciya-* *saddassa* atthitāyaṃ^c pana ⁸"saccaṃ kir' evaṃ āhaṃsu narā ekacciya idha kattham niplavitaṃ^d seyyo na tv ev' ekacciyo 30 naro; ⁹ekacciyaṃ āhāraṇ" ti nidassanapadāni. *Ekacciyo* ¹⁰*ekac-* *ciya, ekacciyaṃ ekacciye* ti sabbathā pi *purisa* nayo. Pulliṅga-

¹ = vigruih ma pru ap sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ² Vm 622¹⁸⁻²⁰ (As 11³²). ³ ns cit. Mg I 54 (< Candra VI 3: 1: Paṇ VIII 1: 4) ubi ex.: paṭapaṭāyati. ⁴ cf. M I 460³. ⁵ M I 449¹⁰. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Th 1009a-d. ⁸ J I 326⁷⁻⁸ = IV 259¹⁸⁻¹⁹ [- - - - vel - - - -]. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ S I 199²⁰ [- - - - vel - - - -].

^a Bemns ubique vicchā^o. ^b Th: evaṃ. ^c Ce atthitāya. ^d ita B^ens (= mrac re nhuik myo so), Bm nibbhavitaṃ, cf. Ja I 326¹⁰; C^e viplā- vitaṃ (= J).

rūpāni. *Ekaccaṃ ekaccāni* ti^a sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. *Eka-
tiyaṃ ekatiyāni, ekatiyaṃ ekatiyāni* sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam.
Ekacciyaṃ ekacciyāni, ekacciyaṃ ekacciyāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadi-
sam. Napuṃsakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekaccā · ekaccā ekaccāyo* ti
5 *kaññānaya*ena, tathā *ekatiyā · ekatiyā ekatiyāyo, ekatiya* ti ca
¹*ekacciyā · ekacciyā ekacciyāyo, ekacciya* ti ca *kaññānaya*ena
²yojetabbam. Itthiliṅgarūpāni.

Idāni *ekākī-ekākīyasaddavasena* nāmikapadamālā^b vuccante.
Ekākī · ekākī ekākino, ekākī · ekākī ekākino *daṇḍānaya*ena
10 *ñeyyā*^c; *ekākīyo ekākīyā, ekākīyaṃ ekākīye, ekākīyena* *purisa-*
*naya*ena *ñeyyaṃ*. Pulliṅgarūpāni. *Ekākī kulam · ekākī ekā-*
kinī, ekākī · ekākī ekākini sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam; *ekākīyaṃ*
ekākīyāni, ekākīyaṃ ekākīyāni sesaṃ pulliṅgasadisam. Napuṃ-
sakaliṅgarūpāni. *Ekākini · ekākini ekākiniyo, ekākini · ekā-*
15 *kinī ekākiniyo, ekākiniyā* ti *itthi*sadisam; *ekākīyā · ekākīyā ekā-*
kiyāyo, ekākīyaṃ · ekākīyā ekākīyāyo, ekākīyāyā ti *kaññāsa-*
*di*sam. ³Itthiliṅgarūpāni. Sabbāni pan' etāni asabbanāmikarūpāni
pi atthantaraviññāpanattham vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbāni.

Idāni *dvīsaddapariyāyassa* sadā bahuvacanantassa sab-
20 banāmikapadassa *ubhasaddassa*^d nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

Ubho, ubho, ubhohi ubhobhi, ubhinnaṃ, ubhohi ubhobhi,
ubhinnaṃ, ubhosū ti ayaṃ pālinayānurūpena vuttapadamālā.
Atr' ime payogā: ⁴"ubho^e kumārā nikkīta" · *ubho itthiyo tiṭ-*
thanti · ubho cittāni tiṭṭhanti; ⁵"ubho putte ... adāsi" · *ubho*
25 *kaññāyo passati* · ⁶"ubho pādāni bhinditvā saññamissāmi vo
aham; ⁷ubhohi hatthehi" · *ubhohi bāhāhi · ubhohi cūṭhehi, ubhin-*
naṃ janānaṃ · ubhinnaṃ itthinaṃ · ubhinnaṃ cittānaṃ, ubhosu
purisesu · ubhosu itthisu · ⁸"ubhosu passesu" ti. Ayam asmā-
kam ruci; ācariyā pana ⁹*ubhehi ubhebbhi, ubhesū* ti pi icchanti,

¹ S I 86¹³ [- - -]. ² ns *cit.* Mg II 138—139. ³ ns: ekikā abhisāriyā [J III 139¹], ekikā sayane setu [J III 139¹⁰] ... hū so Ambajāt kui rhu rve¹ 'ekikā ekikā ekikāyo' ca so padamālā kui lañ³ si ap eñ¹ || "ekikā sayane setu" iti pālidassanato | ekikā ekikāyo ti padamālā vijāniyā || rup athu³ mhat ran gāthā ||. ⁴ J VI 585¹⁰. ⁵ Cp I 9: 47^{cd}. ⁶ Vm 48²⁶ = Ps I 233²⁰. ⁷ Vin II 256¹ (*haplōl.* ubho hatthehi J V 365²⁹, Bv 18: 11^c, Ap 58⁸ 87²¹). ⁸ Vva 275¹⁷⁻²⁰ Bva ad Bv 1: 14^d (*haplōl.* ubho kūlesu Ap 15¹⁵, cf. n. 7; *hinc* ubho-saṅgam et sim). ⁹ Rūp 227.

^a Be om. ti. ^b Ce omālāyo. ^c Ce ñeyyo. ^d (Bm ubhayasaddassa). ^e ita CeBem; ns: Vessantarā nhuik tato k. n. Jāli-Kaṇhājina ubho [cf. J VI 547¹⁴] hu rhi eñ¹ (cf. 201 n. a) || tato | thui puṇṇā⁸ lak mha ||.

Kaccāyane pi hi ¹"ubhe tappurisā" ti vuttaṃ. Sabbāni p' etāni manasikātabbāni yeva. *Ubhasaddassa* samāso appasiddho. Liṅgattayasādhāraṇarūpāni.

Idāni saṃkhāvacanānaṃ *dvi-ti-catusaddānaṃ* sadā bahuva-
canantānaṃ sabbanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāyo vuccante: 5

Dve, dve, dvīhi dvībhi, dvinnaṃ dvinnaṃ, dvīhi dvībhi,
dvinnaṃ dvinnaṃ, dvīsu. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana *dvinnan*^a ti padamālā āgatā. Imāni *ahamsaddādāni* viya itthi-
liṅgādhāvavinimuttāni^b pi tisu liṅgesu yujjante: *dve purisā ·*
dve itthiyo · dve cittāni icc evamādinā. Imāni pi liṅgattaya- 10
sādhāraṇāni rūpāni.

Dve ti rūpaṃ *dvīsaddassa* yaṃ, samāsamhi taṃ bhava
²*dvi* ti ppakatikaṃ yeva, nānādesehi sā siyā: 35

dvībhāvo c' eva *dvebhāvo dvirattañ* ca *duvassako*

dohaṇiṃ dupattañ ca, taddhitatte *dvayaṃ* ³*dayaṃ*^c. 36 15

Tayo, tayo, tihi tibhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ, tihi tibhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇan-
naṃ, tisu imāni pulliṅgarūpāni. *Tisso, tisso, tihi tibhi, tissannaṃ,*
tihi tibhi, tissannaṃ, tisu imāni itthiliṅgarūpāni. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ
tissannannaṃ ti catutthi-chatṭhinaṃ bahuvacanam āgatam. Ni-
ruttipītake pana *tiṇṇannaṃ* ti. Tāni sātṭhakathe tepītake buddha- 20
vacane punappunaṃ upaparikkhitvā dissanti ce, gahetabbāni.

Tiṇi, tiṇi, tihi tibhi, tiṇṇaṃ tiṇṇannaṃ, tihi tibhi, tiṇṇaṃ
tiṇṇannaṃ, tisu imāni napuṃsakaliṅgarūpāni. Katthaci
pana pālippadese *tiṇisaddassa* *nikāralopo* pi bhavati: ⁴"dve vā ti
vā udakaphusitāni" ti. ⁵"Tiṇṇannaṃ kho bhikkhave indriyānaṃ 25
bhāvitattā bahulikatattā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena bhikkhunā aññā
vyākata" ti idaṃ *tiṇṇannaṃ* ti padassa atthibhāve nidassanaṃ.

Yāni rūpāni vuttāni *tisso tiṇi tayo* iti,

samāsaviseya tēni ⁶*ti* ti ppakatikā siyuṃ; 37

¹ Kc 328. ² ns: dvi ti ppakatikaṃ yeva | *dvi* hū so pakati rhi sañ phrac rve¹ sā lhyāñ || nānādesehi | athu³ thū³ so ādesa tui¹ phrañ¹ || sā pakati | thui *dvīlin* sañ ||; cf. § 811. ³ Sp I 221¹⁶ (na sundaram!); *vide* n. c. ⁴ S II 135³ (cf. Spk; ns *cit.* Spk-ṭ), Vin IV 119²³ (*teste* ns). ⁵ cf. Mp I 199¹³. ⁶ = *ti* hū so lin tui¹ sañ (cf. n. 2).

^a ita Ce (Bm dvinnan); B^e ns dvinnan. ^b ita Bem; Ce vinimuttāni. ^c ita Bm; CeB^e ns dvayaṃ (ns: dvayaṃdvayaṃ | nhac yok nhac yok so sū tui¹ sañ kyañ¹ ap so amhu || dvayaṃdvayaṃsamāpattin ti pi pāṭho [Sp I 221¹⁶] hū so Pārāji-kaṇ-attṭhakathā kui rañ sañ ||.

tasmā tissa samāsamhi saddhiṃ parapadena ve
tivedanaṃ ticittan ti tilokan ti ca niddise. 38

Ettha napuṃsakattaṃ^a va pāsamsaṃ pāyavuttito,
pumattaṃ p' ettha icchanti: ¹"tibhavo khāyate" iti. 39

5 *Cattāro caturo, cattāro caturo, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, ca-*
tunnaṃ, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnaṃ, catusu imāni
pulliṅgarūpāni.

Catasso, catasso, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannaṃ ca-
tunnaṃ, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catassannaṃ catunnaṃ,

10 *catusu imāni itthiliṅgarūpāni. Itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne catunnaṃ ti padaṃ*
Cūlaniruttiyaṃ Niruttiṭṭake pāliyaṃ aṭṭhakathāsu ca dassanato
vuttaṃ. Tathā hi Cūlaniruttiyaṃ itthiliṅgaṭṭhāne catunnaṃ ti
āgataṃ, Niruttiṭṭake catunnaṃ kaññānaṃ ti āgataṃ, pāliyaṃ
pana Soṇadaṇḍasuttādisu^b ²"samaṇo Gotamo catunnaṃ pari-
15 *sānaṃ piyo manāpo" ti āgataṃ, aṭṭhakathāsu ca pana suttan-*
taṭṭhakathāyaṃ ³"catuhi acchariyabbhutadhammehi samannā-
gato catunnaṃ parisānaṃ piyo manāpo" ti āgataṃ, Sattilaṃ-
ghajātakatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁴"ācariyo pan' assa catunnaṃ^c satti-
naṃ laṃghanasippaṃ jānāti" ti āgataṃ.

20 *Cattāri, cattāri, catuhi catubhi catubbhi, catunnaṃ, catuhi*
catubhi catubbhi, catunnaṃ, catusu imāni napuṃsakaliṅga-
rūpāni.

Cattāro ti catasso ti cattāri ti ca sadditaṃ
rūpaṃ samāsabhāvamhi catuppakatikaṃ bhavē; 40

25 *nidassanapadān' ettha kamato kamakovido*
catubbidhaṃ ⁵catussālaṃ ⁶catusaccaṃ ti niddise. 41

Imāni dveādikāni sabbanāmikāni bahuvacanāni yeva bhavanti,
na ekavacanāni. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ pana tisu liṅgesu catassannaṃ
ti vuttaṃ; taṃ anijjhānakkhamāṃ viya dissati.

30 Idāni *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ nāmikapadamālā^d* vuccante.
Tesu, yena katheti, tassālapane *tumhavacanāni* bhavanti.

Tvaṃ tuvaṃ · tumhe, taṃ tuvaṃ tvaṃ tavaṃ · tumhe, tayā
tvayā · tumhehi tumhebbhi, tuyhaṃ tava · tumhaṃ tumhā-
kaṃ, tayā tvayā · tumhehi tumhebbhi, tuyhaṃ tava · tum-

¹ Saccasamkhepa 338^b (Sd § 703). ² cf. D I 116¹¹. ³ ***. ⁴ Ja I 430¹⁹.

⁵ = mut thvak le³ myak nhā rhi so jarap, ns. ⁶ (mṭ ad Vibha 1⁴).

^a Bm otte. ^b Bemns Soṇadanta^o. ^c Ce ad. ñeva (= Ja). ^d Ce omālāyo.

haṃ tumhākaṃ, tayi tvayi · tumhesu. Tatra *tvaṃ puriso,*
tvaṃ itthi, tvaṃ cittaṃ ti ādinā yojetabbāni.

Attayoge *amhavacanāni* bhavanti:

Ahaṃ ahakaṃ · mayaṃ amhe, maṃ mamaṃ · amhe, mayā ·
amhehi amhebbhi, mayhaṃ mama · amhaṃ amhākaṃ 5
asmākaṃ, mayā · amhehi amhebbhi, mayhaṃ mama · am-
haṃ amhākaṃ asmākaṃ, mayi · amhesu ¹*asmesu.* Ettha
pana ²"kathaṃ amhe karomase" ti pālidassanato *tumhe* ti pac-
cattavacanassa viya *amhe* ti paccattavacanassa pi atthitā vedi-
tabbā. *Ahakaṃ* ti rūpantaram pi icchitabbāṃ; tassa atthibhāve 10
³"ahakaṃ ca cittavasānugā bhāsissan"^a ti esā pāli nidassanaṃ,
ettha hi ahakaṃ ti ahaṃ icc ev' attho. Tatra *ahaṃ puriso,*
ahaṃ kaññā, ahaṃ cittaṃ ti ādinā yojetabbāni; imāni pi liṅga-
ttayasādhāraṇarūpāni. Kaccāyana-Cūlanirutti-Niruttiṭṭakesu pa-
na ⁴*tumhākaṃ amhākaṃ* ti ca dutiyābahuvacanāṃ vuttaṃ; Kac- 15
cāyane ⁴*tumhānaṃ amhānaṃ* ti ca paṭhamā-dutiyābahuvacanāṃ,
tumhaṃ amhaṃ ti ca^b catutthi-chatṭhekavacanāṃ paṭhamā-du-
tiyābahuvacanāṃ ca vuttaṃ. Cūlanirutti-Niruttiṭṭakesu pana
tumhaṃ amhaṃ ti ca dutiyekavacanāṃ vuttaṃ, *tumhe amhe*
ti ca catutthi-chatṭhibahuvacanāṃ vuttaṃ. Etāni upaparikkhitvā 20
sāṭṭhakathesu suttantesu dissanti ce, ⁵gahetabbāni. *Tumha-*
amhasaddānaṃ pana parapadehi saddhiṃ samāse *maṃdipā* ti
ādayo payogā tathāgatādimukhato sambhavanti; ⁶"ete^c gāmaṇi
maṃdipā maṃleṇā maṃsaraṇā" ti hi tathāgatamukhato, ⁷"tay-
yogo mayyogo" ti niruttaññumukhato, Kāvyaḍāse^d ca ⁸"tvaṃ- 25
mukhaṃ kamalen' eva tulyaṃ nāññena kenaci" ti ca ⁹"candena
tvaṃmukhaṃ tulyan" ti ca kavimukhato. Tattha hi ahaṃ dipo
etesan ti maṃdipā, ahaṃ leṇaṃ etesan ti maṃleṇā, evaṃ
maṃsaraṇā; tumhena yogo tayyogo, *tumhasaddena* yogo icc

¹ ns: yān' asmāsu na vijjanti, yān' asmāsū ti yāni vajjāni amhesu [Ja V 379^o] Mahāmaṃsajāt || i kui rhu rve¹ asmāsu lañ⁸ rhi sañ¹ eñ¹ ||, cf. J V 349¹¹ 352¹⁰, ¹¹ et (asmāsu) J V 343¹⁴ [asmā(b)hi, Ap 539¹⁰ = Thā 153²]. ² J VI 163²⁸. ³ ***. ⁴ Kc 162 (et Kcv). ⁵ ns: ... hiṃsā amhaṃ na vijjati [J VI 542¹⁹] hu Vessantarā .mañ³ kri³ phre so kroñ¹ amhaṃ hū so catutthekavuc rup rhi sañ¹ kui si ap eñ¹. ⁶ S IV 315²². ⁷ (cf. *supra* 26² sqq). ⁸ Kāvyaḍarśa II 19ab. ⁹ (Kāvyaḍarśa II 32a).

^a ita CeBens (cittavasānugā | cit alui sui¹ acañ luik sañ phrac rve¹ || bhāsissam | chui mi eñ¹ ||); Bm cittavasānubhāsissam. ^b Bm om. ^c S ad. hi. ^d Bcns Kāvyaḍāse.

ev' attho: amhena yogo mayyogo, *amhasaddena* yogo icc ev' attho; tava mukhaṃ tvaṃmukhaṃ, bahuvacanavasena pi nibbaniyaṃ: tumhākaṃ mukhaṃ tvaṃmukhaṃ ti. Ettha ca pāliyaṃ ¹"maṃdipā" icc ādidassanato *tvamḍipā* ti ādini, Kā-
 5 vyādāse^a ca ²"tvaṃmukhaṃ" ti dassanato *tvamvaṇṇo tvaṃsaro maṃmukhaṃ maṃvaṇṇo maṃsaro* (ti)^b ādini gahetabbāni. Tattha tvaṃ dīpo etesan ti tvamḍipā, tumhe vā dīpā^c etesan ti tvaṃdīpā; tava vaṇṇo tvaṃvaṇṇo, mama mukhaṃ maṃmukhaṃ, amhākaṃ vā mukhaṃ maṃmukhaṃ ti nibbaniyāni. Esa nayo
 10 aññesu pi idisesu thānesu.

Samāse *tumha-amhākaṃ*^d honti parapadehi ve

tvamṃmukhaṃ ti ca, *maṃdipā*, *tayyogo mayyogo* ti ca. 42

|| Etthāha: kiṃ ettakam eva *tumha-amhasaddānaṃ* rūpaṃ udāhu aññaṃ pi atthi ti. | Atthi *te me* icc ādini. || Yadi evaṃ, kasmā
 15 padamālā viṣuṃ na vuttā ti. | Avacane kāraṇaṃ atthi; atr' idaṃ kāraṇaṃ:

te me vo no ti rūpāni parāni padato^e yato,

tato nāmikapantīsu na tu vuttāni tāni me. 43

Ettha ca *mayam-me-vo-nosaddānaṃ* atthuddhāro vuccate, *te-*
 20 *saddassa* pana ³vutto va. Yasmā atthakathācariyā ⁴"*mayam-*
saddatthāne pi *mayāsaddo*, *mayāsaddatthāne* pi ca *mayam-*
saddo" icc eva vadanti, tasmā mayam pi tath' eva vadāma:
⁵"*mayamsaddo* ⁶"anuññātapaṭiññātā tevijjā mayam asm' ubho"^f
 ti ādisu asmadatthe āgato, ⁷"Mayam nissāya Hemāya jātā
 25 Maṇḍosisūpagā"^g ti ettha paññattiyaṃ, ⁸"manomayā pītibhakkhā
sayampabbhā" ti ādisu nibbattiatthe, bāhirena ⁹paccayena vinā
manasā va nibbattā ti manomayā, ¹⁰"yan nūnāhaṃ . . . sabba-
mattikāmayam kuṭikaṃ kareyyan" ti ādisu vikāratthe, ¹¹"dāna-
mayam, silamayan" ti ādisu padapūraṇamatte, ¹²"pīṭhan te
 30 sovaṇṇamayam ulāran" ti ettha vikāratthe padapūraṇamatte

¹ (289²⁴). ² (289²⁵). ³ (275³⁻¹⁴). ⁴ ***. ⁵ 290²³—291⁵ < Vva 10²⁻²¹.
⁶ Sn 594ab. ⁷ *** (*vide n. g.*). ⁸ D I 17²¹. ⁹ = utu āhāra ca so athok
 apaṃ¹, ns. ¹⁰ Vin III 41²⁸. ¹¹ Nett 50¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹² Vv 1a.

^a Bens Kabyādāse. ^b Bem om. ^c Bm dīpo. ^d ita CeBemns (*cf.* eti-
 māsaṃ, Kc 63 *et* Chap *ad loc.*). ^e (Bm yato). ^f CeBe āsmato, Bmns āsma
 bho (ns *cit.* Pj ubho ti dve janā *et addit*: āsma ubho pud phrat | bho kā³
 ālup ma hut). ^g ita CeBemns; ns *add.*: jātā maṇḍo pi supabbhā laññ³ rhi eñ¹;
leg. Mando(da)rī subhā (*vide* Vva 10⁵, *cf.* Rāmāyaṇa VII 12: 19 *etc.*).

vā datthabbo — yadā hi ¹suvaṇṇam eva sovaṇṇan ti ayam
 attho, tadā suvaṇṇassa vikāro sovaṇṇamayo ti vikāratthe *mayā-*
saddo datthabbo, nibbattiatthe^a ti pi vattum vaṭṭati; yada pana
 suvaṇṇena nibbattaṃ sovaṇṇan ti ayam attho, tadā sovaṇṇam
 eva sovaṇṇamayan ti padapūraṇamatte *mayasaddo* ²datthabbo. 5
³Mesaddo ⁴"kicchena me adhigataṃ halan dāni pakāsītun" ti
 ādisu karaṇe āgato, mayā ti attho, ⁵"tassa me bhante Bhagavā
 samkhittena dhammaṃ desetū" ti ādisu sampadāne, mayhan
 ti attho ti vadanti, ⁶"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā ana-
 bhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato" ti ādisu sāmiatthe, 10
 mamā ti attho ti vadanti. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

karaṇe sampadāne ca sāmiatthe ⁷ca āgato

mesaddo iti viññeyyo viññunā nayadassinā. 44

Ettha pana thātvā atthakathācariyehi kate *te-mesaddānaṃ* attha-
 vivaraṇe vinicchayaṃ brūma. ⁸tesam adhippāyappakāsana- 15
 vasena sotūnaṃ saṃsayasamugghātanatthaṃ^b. Tathā hi atthā-
 kathācariyā *te-mesaddānaṃ* sampadānatthavasena ⁹"tuyhaṃ,
 mayhan" ti atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇesum, sāmiatthavasena pana ¹⁰"tava,
 mamā" ti. Evaṃ, yv āyaṃ tehi asaṃkarato niyamo dassito,
 so sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavadāne kuto labbhā; tathā hi 20
te-mesaddatthavācaka *tuyhaṃ-mayham*saddā *tava-mamasaddā*
 ca sampadāna-sāmiatthesu aniyamato pavattanti. Atr' ime pa-
 yogā: ¹¹"idaṃ tuyhaṃ dadāmi tuyhaṃ vikappemi; ¹²tuyhaṃ
 maṃsena medena matthakena ca brāhmaṇa āhutim pagga-
 hissāmi^c; ¹³esa hi tuyha^d pitā narasiho; ¹⁴tuyhaṃ pana mātā 25
 kahan ti; ¹⁵mayham eva dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ mayham
 eva sāvakanāṃ dānaṃ dātabbaṃ na aññesaṃ; ¹⁶na mayham
 bhariyā esā; ¹⁷assamo sukato mayham; ¹⁸sabbaññutaṃ piyaṃ
 mayham; ¹⁹tāta mayham mātu mukhaṃ aññādisaṃ tumhākaṃ

¹ (Vva 10¹). ² ns *add.*: i mayapud eñ¹ atthuddhāra nhuik saṅghagā-
 thāmālā ra kā³ i sui¹ chui ap eñ¹ || asmadatthe paññattiyaṃ nibbatti-vikāre pi
 ca | padapūraṇamattamhi mayamsaddo pavattati ||. ³ 291⁶⁻¹⁰ < Vva 25¹⁵⁻²⁵.
⁴ Vin I 5⁸. ⁵ *cf.* S III 35⁶. ⁶ A I 258²⁴. ⁷ ns: *casaddā phrañ¹* padapūraṇa
 kui yū. ⁸ = thui atthakathā-charā tui¹ eñ¹, ns. ⁹ (292⁹); Pj I 101²⁰ (Ja II
 145²²⁻¹⁴⁸). ¹⁰ (292¹⁰); Pj I 101²². ¹¹ *cf.* Vin IV 122¹⁰⁻¹³. ¹² J VI 527²⁸⁻²⁴
(infra 292²⁸). ¹³ Vjb *ad* Vin I 82² ("Narasīhagāthā"; *cf.* Ja I 89²⁷). ¹⁴ Ja III
 511³. ¹⁵ A I 160³⁵. ¹⁶ Cp II 4: 6c. ¹⁷ Bv 2: 29c. ¹⁸ Cp I 3: 8c. ¹⁹ Ja III 503¹⁸.

^a Bm ottho. ^b ita CeBem; Bens^e samugghātanatthaṃ (= yuṃ mha³
 khrañ³ kui phyok khrañ³ akyui³ āhā). ^c Bens paggaheṣṣāmi. ^d Bm tuyham.

aññādisan ti^a; ¹mayham sāmiko idāni marissati; ²tava dīyate; ³tava silāghate mama silāghate; ⁴pabbajjā mama ruccati; ⁵tava putto; ⁶ubho mātā pitā mamā” ti evaṃ aniyamato pavattanti ti^a. Cūlaniruttiyaṃ hi Yamakamahātherena catutthi-
⁵ chaṭṭhinaṃ anaññarūpattam vuttam: “catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ sab-
 battha anaññaṃ, tatiyā-pañcaminaṃ bahuvacanañ cā” ti. || Yadi
 evaṃ, aṭṭhakathācariyā ⁷“namo te purisājañña; ⁸namo te bud-
 dhavir’ atthū” ti ādisu *tuyhamsaddassa* vasena sampadāne,
⁹tuyhan ti hi attho; ¹⁰“kin te vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyaṃ”
¹⁰ ti ādisu sāmīatthe, ¹¹“tavā ti hi attho” ti ādini vadantā ‘ayut-
 tam samvaṇṇanam samvaṇṇesun’ ti pi ‘passitabbaṃ na pas-
 siṃsū’ ti pi ¹²āpajjanti ti. | Yuttam yeva te samvaṇṇayimsu
 passitabbañ cā passimsu; tathā hi te ‘saddasattham pi ekade-
 sato sāsanaṇukūlaṃ hoti’ ti paresam anukampāya saddasatthato
¹⁵ nayaṃ gahetvā sampadānatthavasena *te-mesaddānaṃ* ¹³“tuy-
 ham, mayhan” ti attham samvaṇṇayimsu, sāmīatthavasena pana
¹⁴“tava, mamā” ti; saddasatthe hi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sab-
 bathā visadisāni, sāsane pana sadisāni, tasmā sāsane sāmāñ-
 ñena pavattāni catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni saddasatthe visesena pa-
²⁰ vattehi catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpehi samānagatikāni katvā paresam
 anukampāya sampadānatthe *tuyham-mayhamsaddānaṃ* pavat-
 tiniyamo, sāmīatthe ca *tava-mamasaddānaṃ* pavattiniyamo
 dassito — yasmā pana paresam anukampāya ayaṃ niyamo,
 tasmā karuṇāy’ evāyaṃ ‘parādhō’ na aṭṭhakathācariyānaṃ,
²⁵ ¹⁵tāya eva hi tehi evaṃ samvaṇṇanā katā ti. || Keci pan’ ettha
 evaṃ vadeyyuṃ: nanu ca bho aṭṭhakathācariyehi saddanayaṃ
 nissāya *te-mesaddānaṃ* sāmīatthe vattamānānaṃ “tava, mamā”
 ti atthavacanena ¹⁶“tuyham maṃsena medena; ¹⁷na mayham
 bhariyā esā” ti ādisu sāmivisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo das-
³⁰ sito ti sakkā vattum, tathā saddanayañ ñeva nissāya *te-me-*
saddānaṃ sampadānatthe vattamānānaṃ “tuyham, mayhan”
 ti atthavacanena ¹⁸“bhattam tava na ruccati; ⁴pabbajjā mama
 ruccati” ti ādisu pi sampadānavisayesu vibhattivipallāsanayo

¹ ***. ² (cf. § 346). ³ Kcv 279. ⁴ J VI 18^a. ⁵ Dhpa III 181²³. ⁶ Cp
 III 5: 6^b (: III 4: 8^a). ⁷ Sn 544^a. ⁸ SI 50²⁰. ⁹ Vva 9¹¹. ¹⁰ J IV 52²⁸. ¹¹ Vva 9¹⁸.
¹² ns: iti pi doso(!) | sañ lañ³-koñ³ || āpajjanti | kun eñ¹ ||. ¹³ (291¹⁷). ¹⁴ (291¹⁸).
¹⁵ ns: tāya eva | thui karuṇā kroñ¹ sā lhyañ ||. ¹⁶ (291²³). ¹⁷ (291²⁷). ¹⁸ ***.

^a Be om. ti. ^b ita, CeBem (ns: ayaṃ aparādhō | i aprac tañ³).

dassito ti sakkā vattun ti. | Na sakkā · gāthāsu viya cuṇṇiya-
 padaṭṭhāne pi *tuyham-mayham-tava-mamasaddānaṃ* aniyamena
 dvīsu atthesu pavattanato; na hi idise thāne gāthāyaṃ vā
 cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne vā vibhattivipallāso icchitabbo, ¹“tassa raj-
 jassāhaṃ^a bhīto; ²kiṃ nu kho ahaṃ tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi” ⁵
 ti ādisu yeva pana thānesu icchitabbo; yadi saddanayaṃ nis-
 sāya ³“tuyham maṃsena medenā” ti ādisu vibhattivipallāso
 icchitabbo siyā, ⁴“brāhmaṇassa piyaputtadāraṃ^b adāsi; ⁵brāh-
 maṇassa pitā adā[sī]” ti ādisu pi saddanayaṃ nissāya ‘brāhma-
 ṇāyā’ ti ādinā vibhattivipallāsatto vacaniyo siyā · catutthi-
¹⁰ chaṭṭhīrūpānaṃ satthe visuṃ vacanato. || Evañ ca sati ko doso
 ti ce, | atth’ eva doso; ⁶yasmā dānayo^c vā *namoyoge* vā
āyādesasahitāni catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni sātthakathe tepitake bud-
 dhavacane nūpalabbhanti, tasmā ‘brāhmaṇāyā’ ti ādinā vibhat-
 tivipallāsattohavacane ayaṃ ⁷doso yadidaṃ avijjāmānaggaha-
¹⁵ ṇaṃ; yasmā pana idisesu thānesu vibhattivipallāsakaraṇaṃ
 sāvajjaṃ, tasmā ⁸“tuyham maṃsena medenā” ti ādisu pi vi-
 bhattivipallāso na icchitabbo, catutthi-chaṭṭhīrūpāni hi anaññāni
 dissanti: ⁹*purisassa adāsi · purisassa dhanam; brāhmaṇānaṃ*
adāsi · brāhmaṇānaṃ santakan ti, tathā hi pavacane *sa-nam-*
²⁰ *saddā* sampadāna-sāmīatthesu sāmāññena pavattanti, tappa-
 vatti ⁹“aggassa dātā medhāvī” ti ādisu payogesū^d dipetabbā.
 “Aggassa dātā medhāvī” ti ettha hi *aggassā* ti ayaṃ saddo
 yadā kiriyāpaṭiggahaṇaṃ paṭicca sampadānatthe pavattati, tadā
 aggassa ratanattayassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati; yadā pana
²⁵ kiriyāṃ paṭicca kammabhūte sāmīatthe pavattati, tadā aggassa
 deyyadhammassa dātā ti atthavasena pavattati. Evaṃ sab-
 bathā pi vibhattivipallāso^e tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ na hoti ti. Tathā
 saddanayaṃ nissāya ‘sampadānavacanan’ ti tumhehi dalhaṃ
 gahitassa *mayhamsaddassa* sāmīatthavasena paṇṇattiyam das-
³⁰ sanato vibhattivipallāso tumhākaṃ saraṇaṃ na hot’ eva^f; tathā

¹ J VI 17¹. ² M I 246³⁷. ³ (291²⁸). ⁴ Ja VI 547¹², cf. Mil 281⁹ 281¹⁶
 281²⁷. ⁵ J VI 577¹, ⁶ (Mil 284¹⁷). ⁷ (132¹⁶ sqq). ⁸ ns *add.*: sutahāni-asutapari-
 kappadosa rok eñ¹ hū lui. ⁹ Rūp 86 et 92. ¹⁰ It 89⁵ = A II 35⁹.

^a ita CeBem (J metr.: rajjass’ ahaṃ). ^b ita CeBm (cf. Mil); Bems oput-
 tadanaṃ (= Ja). ^c (Bm dānatogesū). ^d CeBems ādīhi payogehi. ^e Bems
 om. vibhatti-. ^f Bems hotv eva.

hi ¹"sakuṇo mayhako nāma girisānudarīcaro pakkam pipphalim^a āruya mayham^b mayhan ti kandatī" ti ettha mayhako ti ekāya sakuṇajātiyā nāmaṃ, so hi loluppacāritāya "idaṃ pi mayham idaṃ pi^c mayhan" ti kāyati ravatī ti mayha-ko ti
 5 vuccati · *mayhasaddūpapadassa* ²"ke re ge sadde" ti dhātussa vasena. Atrāyaṃ padasodhanā: yadi *tuyham-mayhamsaddā* dhuvam sampadānatthe, *tava-mamasaddā* ca sāmīatthe bhaveyyum, evaṃ sante lokavohāra kusaleṇa sabbaññunā tassa sakuṇassa *mayhako* ti paṇṇatti na vattabbā siyā · anantogadha-
 10 sampadānatthattā, antogadhasāmyatthattā pana 'mamako' icc eva paññatti vattabbā siyā. || Ettha pi^d *mayhako* ti idaṃ vibhattivipallāsavasena vuttan ti ce, | na · paṇṇattivisaye vibhattivipariṇāmassa aṭṭhānattā anavakāsattā; api c' ettha *mayham-saddo* sarūpato vibhatyantabhāve na tiṭṭhati · *kasaddena* eka-
 15 padattūpagamanato — evaṃ sante pi *mayhako* ti ayaṃ sakuṇavisesavācako saddo paccattavacanabhāve^e tṭhito yeva isakam sāmīattham pi jotayati *Sujampati-rājapurisāsaddā* viya; iminā pi kāraṇena vibhattivipallāso tumhākam saraṇaṃ na hoti. Iti *mayhako* ti paṇṇattiyam vattamānassa padāvayava-
 20 bhūtassa *mayhasaddassa* avipallāsavacanaleṇa *tuyham-tava-mamasaddesu* pi vibhattivipallāso na icchitabbo ti siddham. Tasmā aṭṭhakathācariyehi sampadāna-sāmīatthesu sāmāññena pavattānam pi samānānaṃ *tuyham-mayham-tava-mamasaddānaṃ* saddanayañ ñeva nissāya paresam anukampāya vuttappa-
 25 kāro niyamo dassito ti avagantabbam. Icc evaṃ
tuyhamⁱ mayhan t' ime sadde sampadāne garū vadum^g,
tava mamā ti sāmimhi nayam ādāya satthato^f; 45
 evaṃ sante pi etesaṃ niyamo n' atthi pāliyaṃ,
 koci tesam viseso ca diṭṭho amhehi, tam suṇa: 46
 30 sāmīyattha-sampadānatthā sambhavanti yahin duve

¹ J III 301²⁵⁻²⁶ (*supra* 260²³). ² (206²³); ns: nok anak nhuik ke-dhāt phrañ¹ prī³ sañ¹ ce || re-dhāt phrañ¹ asui¹ prī³ am¹ nañ³ hū mū | kvi-paccañ³ sak rve¹ || rādi no [Kc 541] hū so yogavibhāga phrañ¹ prī³ ce || vā | kvi-paccañ³ sak rve¹ | kaakkharā lā rve¹ prī³ ce || ge-dhāt nhuik kulūpako [Kcv 20; Sd § 77] kai¹ sui¹ prī³ ce ||.

a *ita* Ce; Bem pippalim. b Bm mayha (= J). c Be om. d Bm hi. e (Bm obhāve na < 294¹⁴). f Be om. tuyham ... satthato 294²⁶⁻²⁷. g ns: avadum | chui kun eñ¹ || cf. 301²⁶.

tuyham mayhan t' ime saddā, te payogā na dullabhā; 47
tava mamā t' ime saddā pāyā^a sāmimhi vattare,
 sampadāne yaḥim honti, te payogā pan' appakā: 48
tavato mamato mayham-tuyhamsaddā va sāsane
 pāṭhe nekasahassamhi sāmīatthe pavattare ti. 49 5
 Sabbā pi imā nītiyo paramasukhumā sududdasā vīrajātina^b
 sādhu kam manasikātabbā.

¹Vo-nosaddesu pana vosaddo paccatta-upayoga-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmivacana-padapūraṇesu dissati; ²"kacci ... vo Anuruddhā samaggā sammodamānā" ti ādisu hi paccatte dissati, 10
³"gacchatha bhikkhave paṇāmemi vo" ti ādisu upayoge, ⁴"na vo mama santike vatthabban" ti ādisu karaṇe, ⁵"Vanapatthapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi" ti ādisu sampadāne, ⁶"sabbesaṃ vo Sāriputtā subhāsitan" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ⁷"ye hi vo ariyā parisuddhakāyakammantā" ti ādisu padapūraṇa- 15
 matte. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

paccatte upayoge ca karaṇe sampadāniye
 sāmīssa vacane c' eva tath' eva padapūraṇe
 imesu chasu^c thānesu vosaddo sampavattati. 50

Nosaddo paccattōpayoga-karaṇa-sampadāna-sāmivacanāvadha- 20
 raṇa-nusaddatthesu paṭisedhe nipātamatte ca vattati; ayañ hi
⁸"gāmaṃ no gaccheyyāma" ti ettha paccatte dissati, ⁹"mā no ajja vikantiṃsu rañño sūdā mahānase" ti ādisu upayoge,
¹⁰"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanan" ti ādisu karaṇe,
¹¹"saṃvibhajetha no rajjena" ti ādisu sampadāne, ¹²"satthā no 25
 Bhagavā anupatto" ti ādisu sāmivacane, ¹³"na no samaṃ atthi tathāgatenā" ti ettha avadhāraṇe, ¹⁴"abhiñāsi no tvam mahārājā" ti ettha ¹⁵nusaddatthe, pucchāyan ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, ¹⁶"subhāsitañ ñeva bhāseyya no ca dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇe" ti ādisu paṭisedhe, ¹⁷"na no sabhāyaṃ na karonti kiñci" ti 30
 ādisu nipātamatte. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:

¹ 295⁸⁻¹⁶ < Ps I 18¹⁴⁻²³; Ita ad It 1⁶. ² M I 206¹². ³ M I 457¹⁰. ⁴ M I 457¹¹. ⁵ M I 104²². ⁶ M I 219²⁶ (*supra* 270³). ⁷ M I 17¹⁷. ⁸ (Kcv 151, Sd § 330). ⁹ J V 368¹⁵. ¹⁰ J VI 163²⁵. ¹¹ D II 233¹⁴. ¹² M I 205²⁷ = Vin I 351¹. ¹³ Khp VI 3c. ¹⁴ D I 51²¹. ¹⁵ ns cit. ahoṣim nu kho aham [M I 84]. ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ ***.

a *ita* CeBemns (= myā³ so ā³ phrañ¹). b = sañ¹ so akroñ³ phrañ¹ phrac so sabho rhi so sū sañ, ns; Bm dhīrajātina(?). c Bm om.

paccatte cūpayoge ca karāṇe sampadāniye
sāmyāvadharāṇe c' eva *nusaddatthe* nivāraṇe
tathā nipātamattamhi *nosaddo* sampavattati. 51

Idāni sabbanāmānaṃ yathārahaṃ saṃkhittena missakapa-
5 damālā vuccate:

Yo so · ye te, yaṃ taṃ · ye te, yena tena sesaṃ vitthāre-
tabbaṃ. *Yā sā · yā tā, yaṃ taṃ · yā tā, yāya tāya* sesaṃ
vitthāretabbaṃ. *Yaṃ taṃ · yāni tāni* sesaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.
Iminā nayena līngattayayojanā kātabbā.

10 *Eso so · ete te; ayaṃ so · ime te; so ayaṃ · te ime* ti ādinā
yathāpayogaṃ padamālā yojetabbā. Tathā hi ¹"yo so Bha-
gavā sayambhū anācariyako; ²ete te^a bhikkhave ubho ante
anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā tathāgatena abhisambuddhā;
³ayaṃ so sārathī eti" ti evamādayo vicittapayogā dissanti. Iti
15 sabbanāmikapadānaṃ missakapadamālā yojetabbā.

Mayā Sabbatthasiddhassa sāsane sabbadassino
sabbattha sāsane suṭṭhu kosallatthāya sotunaṃ 52

asabbanāmanāmehi sabbanāmapadehi ve
saha sabbāni vuttāni sabbanāmāni pantito; 53

20 etesu katayogānaṃ sukhumatthavijānaṃ
akicchapāṭivedhena bhavissati, na saṃsayo. 54

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sabbanāma-taṃ-
25 sadisanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma dvādasamo^b
paricchedo.

XIII.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi saṃkhyānāmikapantiyo
*bhūdhātu*jeḥi rūpehi aññeḥi c' upayojitum. 1

Yā hi sā ⁴hetthā amheḥi *eka dvi ti catu* icc etesaṃ saṃkhyā-
30 sabbanāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālā kathitā, taṃ ṭhapetvā idha
asabbanāmānaṃ *pañca-cha-sattā*dīnaṃ saṃkhyānāmānaṃ nā-
mikapadamālā *bhūdhātu*mayeḥi aññeḥi ca rūpehi yojanatthaṃ
vuccate:

¹ Nidd I 457¹⁷. ² S V 421⁶, Vin I 10¹⁴. ³ J VI 19²². ⁴ (283¹⁵—288²⁹).

^a ita CeBm (= S); Vin: kho; Be(ns) om te. ^b Bm ekādasamo.

Pañca, pañcahi pañcabhi, pañcannaṃ, pañcasu sattannaṃ
vibhattīnaṃ vasena ñeyyaṃ, *pañca bhūtā · pañca abhivhavitāro ·*
pañca purisā · pañca bhūmiyo · pañca kaññāyo · pañca bhu-
tāni · pañca cittāni ti ādinā sabbattha yojetabbā.

Cha, chahi chabhi, channaṃ, chasu, — chassū ti pi, ¹"chassu 5
loko samuppanno chassu^a kubbati^b santhavan" ti hi pāḷi.

Satta, sattahi sattaḥhi, sattannaṃ, sattaṃ; aṭṭha, aṭṭha-
aṭṭhaḥhi, aṭṭhannaṃ, aṭṭhasu; nava, navahi navabhi, navannaṃ,
navasu; dasa, dasahi dasabhi, dasannaṃ, dasasu. Evaṃ *ekā-*
dasa · dvādasā bārasa · terasa tedasa telasa^c · catuddasa 10
cuddasa · pañcadasa pannarasa^d · solasa sattarasa.

Aṭṭhārasa, — aṭṭhārasahi aṭṭhārasabhi, aṭṭhārasannaṃ, aṭṭhā-
rasasu. Sabbam etaṃ bahuvacanavasena gahetabbā.

Ekūnavīsati — ekūnavisaṃ icc api^e, *ekūnavīsāya, ekūnavi-*
sāyaṃ; ekūnavīsati bhikkhū tiṭṭhanti, ekūnavisaṃ bhikkhū pas- 15
sati — evaṃ kaññāyo cittāni ti ca ādinā yojetabbā^f,
ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūhi dhammo desito · ekūnavīsāya kaññāhi
katam · ekūnavīsāya cittehi katam, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūnaṃ
civaraṃ deti · ekūnavīsāya kaññānaṃ dhanam deti · ekūnavīsāya
cittānaṃ ruccati, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūhi apeti — evaṃ kaññāhi 20
cittehi, ekūnavīsāya bhikkhūnaṃ santakam — evaṃ kaññā-
naṃ cittānaṃ, ekūnavīsāyaṃ bhikkhusu paṭiṭṭhitam — evaṃ
kaññāsu cillesū ti yojetabbā. *Ekūnavīsati, ekūnavīsatiṃ, ekūna-*
vīsatiyā ekūnavīsatiyaṃ.

Vīsati, vīsatiṃ, vīsatiyā, vīsatiyaṃ; vīsa^g, vīsaṃ, vīsāya, 25
vīsāyaṃ. Tathā *ekavīsa · dvāvīsa bāvīsa · tevīsa catuvīsa* icc
ādisu pi.

Tiṃsa, tiṃsaṃ, tiṃsāya, tiṃsāyaṃ; cattālīsa, cattālīsaṃ,
cattālīsāya, cattālīsāyaṃ, — cattārīsa icc ādi pi; *paññāsa,*
paññāsaṃ, paññāsāya, paññāsāyaṃ, — paññāsa, paññāsaṃ, 30
paññāsāya, paññāsāyaṃ; saṭṭhi, saṭṭhiṃ, saṭṭhiyā, saṭṭhiyaṃ;
sattati, sattatiṃ, sattatiyā, sattatiyaṃ, — sattari icc ādi pi;
asīti, asītiṃ, asītiyā, asītiyaṃ; navuti, navutiṃ, navutiyaṃ, navu-
tiyaṃ.

¹ Sn 169ab.

^a CeBe chasu. ^b Bens krubbati. ^c Bemns telasa. ^d Ce pañnarasa.
^e (Be icc ādi pi). ^f Bm ad. ti. ^g Bm vīsati.

Itthañ ca aññathā pi samkhyārūpāni gahetabbāni · *ekūna-visehi ekūnavīsānaṃ channavutinaṃ* ti ca ādinā pi samkhyārūpānaṃ katthaci dassanato. Keci saddasatthavidū *ūnavīsati-saddaṃ sabbadā* pi ekavacanantam itthiliṅgam eva payuñjanti.
 5 Keci ¹"*visati*ādayo ā *navuti* ekavacanantā itthiliṅgā" ti vadanti. Keci panāhu:

²saddā^a samkhyeyya-samkhāsu ekatte^b *visatā*dayo samkhatthe^c dvi-bahuttamhi, tā tu cā *navuti* 'tthiyo ti. 2
 Ettha dvivacanam chaḍḍetabbam · buddhavacane tadabhāvato.
 10 Sabbesam pi ca tesam yathāvuttavacanam kiñci pāḷipadesam patvā yujjati, kiñci pana patvā na yujjati · *visati viṣaṃ · viṣa*^d icc ādinam [hi]^e samkhatthānaṃ^f saddānaṃ bahuvacanapayogavasena pi pāḷiyam dassanato, ³Kaccāyane ca yovacanavasena^g sambhūtarūpavantatādassanato; tasmā yathāsambhavam yathā-
 15 pāvacanāñ ca itthiliṅgabhāve tesam ekavacanantatā veditabbā *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* viya.

Atthi-natthisaddā hi nipātattā ekatthe^h piⁱ bavhattheⁱ pi pavattanti: ⁴"puttā m' atthi dhanam m' atthi; ⁵n' atthi attasamam pemam; ⁶n' atthi . . . samaṇabrāhmaṇā"^k ti ādisu. Alīngatte
 20 pi pan' etesam katthaci itthiliṅgabhāvo diṭṭho; Abhidhamme hi Dhammasenāpatinā anudhammacakkavattinā^m vohāra kusalena vohāra kusalasādhakenaⁿ ⁷"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti ekavacanantam itthiliṅgarūpaṃ dassitam. Tasmā *visati viṣa-tim* icc ādinam pi yathāsambhavam yathāpāvacanāñ ca itthi-
 25 liṅgabhāve ekavacanantatā veditabbā. || Tatth' eke ⁸*hetuyā adhipatiyā* ti ca idam liṅgavipallāsavasena gahetabbam maññanti. | Tammativasena 'hetumhi adhipatimhi' ti pulliṅgabhāvo paṭipādetabbo, hetupaccaye adhipatipaccaye icc ev' attho, atha vā *hetuyā adhipatiyā* ti dvayam idam itthiliṅgarūpapaṭiḥbhā-
 30 gam pulliṅgarūpan ti gahetabbam · *hetuyo jantuyo* ti ādinam itthiliṅgarūpapaṭiḥbhāgānaṃ pulliṅgarūpānaṃ pi vijjāmānattā; *atthiyā natthiyā* ti idam pana liṅgavipallāsavasena vuttan ti

¹ (cf. 216³²). ² (cf. 301²⁶⁻³¹). ³ Kc 391. ⁴ Dhp 62^a. ⁵ SI 6¹⁹. ⁶ DI 55¹⁸.
⁷ cf. Tikapaṭṭhāna 84¹⁰. ⁸ Tikapaṭṭhāna 84³, ⁴.

^a Ce(ns) sadā. ^b = ekavuc nhuik, ns. ^c = samkhyā anak nhuik, ns. ^d cf. 297²⁵; Bm viṣaṃ, CeB^ens tiṃsa. ^e Bm ti. ^f Bm samatt(h)ānaṃ. ^g B^ens yovacana- (om. -vasena). ^h ekatte? i Bm om.; B^ens bahutt(h)e. ^k Bm brāhmaṇā samaṇā. ^m B^ens om. ⁿ ita CeBemns (o: okosalla^o vel okusalatā^o; = vohāra nhuik limmā sañ eñ¹ aphrac kui pri² ce sa phrañ¹, ns).

na gahetabbam · *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* aliṅgabhedattā, na hi *atthi-natthisaddā* tisu liṅgesu ekassa^a pi antogadhā. Etesu hi *atthisaddo* ākhyāta-nipātavasena bhijjati · ¹"atthi santi^b sam-vijja(n)ti; ²atthikhīrā brāhmaṇi" ti ādisu, *natthisaddo* pana nipāto yeva. Icc evam *atthi-natthisaddānaṃ* nipātānañ ca liṅga-
 5 vacanavasena kathanam na yujjati · itthiliṅgādivasena ekattādivasena ca appavattanato; vuttañ ca: ³"sadisam tisu liṅgesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu vacanesu ca sabbesu yan na vyeti, tad avyayan" ti. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho ⁴"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā" ti vacanato *atthisaddo* paṭhamāyā vibhat-
 10 tiyā yutto; evam sante kasmā "sadisam tisu liṅgesu" ti ādi vuttan ti. | Saccam, *atthisaddo* paṭhamāyā vibhattiyā yutto, tathā *natthisaddo* · *atthisaddassa* vacanalesena gahetabbattā yugalapadattā ca; idam pana "sadisam tisu liṅgesu" ti ādi vacanam upasagga-nipātasamkhāte asaṃkhyāsadde sandhāya
 15 vuttam, na ekekaṃ asaṃkhyāsaddam sandhāya. Tathā hi "asaṃkhyā" ti ca "avyayā" ti ca laddhavohāresu upasagga-nipātesu upasaggā sabbe pi sabbavibhattivacanakā, nipātānaṃ pana ekacce paṭhamādisu yathārahaṃ vibhattiyuttā, ekacce avibhattiyuttā. Tattha, ye yadaggena vibhattiyuttā, te tad-
 20 aggena tabbacanakā; upasagga-nipātesu hi paccekam 'idam nāma vacanaṃ' ti laddhum na sakkā. Sabbasaṅgāhakavasena pana "sadisam tisu liṅgesu" ti ādi pubbācariyehi vuttam. Kaccāyanācariyena pi imam ev' attham sandhāya ⁵"sabbāsam āvusopasagganipātādihi cā" ti vuttam; na hi āvusosaddato
 25 sabbā pi vibhattiyo labbhanti, atha kho ālapanatthavācakattā ekavacanika-anekavacanikā paṭhamāvibhattiyo yeva labbhanti. Ayam asmākaṃ khanti. || Keci pana sabbehi^c nipātehi sabba-vibhattilopaṃ vadanti. | Tam na gahetabbam · ⁴"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā; ⁶divā bhiyyo namo icc ete pa-
 30 ṭhamāyā ca dutiyāyā cā" ti ādivacanato, padapūraṇamattānañ ca avibhattiyuttānaṃ ⁷"atha khalu vata vatha"^d icc ādinam nipātānaṃ vacanato. || Etthā pi siyā: nanu ca bho

¹ cf. Nidd I 100¹². ² Pāṇ II 2: 24, vart. 21. ³ Mahabhāṣya ad Pāṇ I 1: 38 vart. 6 (Sd Ce 790⁸⁴). ⁴ Rūp Ce p. 89⁹ (Sd Ce 784¹² cf. 782¹). ⁵ Kc 221. ⁶ Rūp Ce p. 89¹² (Sd Ce 784¹⁷). ⁷ Rūp Ce p. 88⁶⁻⁸² (Sd Ce 782¹⁹).

^a B^ens ekasmim. ^b (Bm ad. na). ^c B^ens ad. pi. ^d Bmns catha (vatha M III 129³² teste Sd Ce 782²⁴).

avibhattiyuttānam pi nipātānam sambhavato *atthi-natthisaddā*-
nam avibhattiko niddeso kātabbo, atha kimattham ¹"atthiyā
nava natthiyā navā" ti savibhattiko niddeso kato ti. | Sabbathā
vibhattihi vinā atthassa niddisitum asakkuṇeyyattā ti. || Yadi^a
5 evam, ²"atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāyā" ti vacanato
atthi-natthisaddā luttāya paṭhamāyā vibhattiyā vasena paṭha-
māvibhattikā yeva niddisitabbā; evam akatvā kasmā sattamiy-
antavasena "atthiyā, natthiyā" ti niddiṭṭhā ti. | Saccam *atthi-*
natthisaddā paṭhamāvibhattiyuttā yeva niddisitabbā, tathā pi
10 'atthipaccaye nava natthipaccaye navā' ti etass' atthassa pari-
dipane paṭhamāyā okāso n' atthi, sattamiyā yeva pana atthi,
tasmā ¹"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti vuttam. Iti *atthiyā-*
natthiyāsaddānam sattamiyantabhāve siddhe yeva tatiyā-catutthi-
pañcamī-chaṭṭhiyantabhāvo pi siddho yeva hoti. Tasmā *atthi-*
15 *bhāvo atthitā* ti ādisu pi 'atthiyā bhāvo atthibhāvo, natthiyā^b
bhāvo^b natthibhāvo, atthiyā bhāvo atthitā' ti ādinā samāsa-
taddhitaviggaho avassam icchitabbo. Yad idam amhehi vut-
tam, tam 'pāliyā virujjhatī' ti na vattabham · pālinayānusārena
vuttattā ti. || Evam hotu, kasmā bho "atthiyā, natthiyā" ti
20 itthilinganiddeso kato, nanu nipātōpasaggā aliṅgabhedā ti.
| Saccam, idam pana ṭhānam atīva sukhumaṃ; tathā pi pubbā-
cariyānubhāvañ ñeva nissāya vinicchayaṃ brūma. Yathā^c hi
visatī icc ādinam samkhyāsaddānam sarūpato adabbavācakatte
pi dabbavācakānam *latā-matī^d-ratti-itthi-yāgu-vadhūsaddānam*
25 viya itthilingabhāvo saddasatthavidūhi anumato, evam adabba-
vācakatte pi *atthi-natthisaddānam* katthaci itthilingabhāvo sad-
dhammavidūhi anumato; tenāha āyasmā Dhammasenāpati ¹"at-
thiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti. Atha vā *atthiyā natthiyā* ti
imāni liṅgabhāvavinimuttāni^e sattamiyantāni nipātapadāni
30 ti pi gahetabbāni. Na ettha codetabbam 'evarūpāni nipāta-
padāni pubbācariyehi vuttāni na santi, tasmā chaḍḍetabbam idam
vacanan' ti; pāvacanasmim hi garūhi aniddiṭṭhāni pi anekavi-
hitāni nipātapadāni sandissanti. Nā pi *hetuyā adhipatiyā at-*
thiyā natthiyā ti evamādisu 'apasaddā ime' ti virodho uppāde-

¹ (298²²). ² (299²).

^a Bm Yam. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm Tathā. ^d ita CeBem; (ns -matī). ^e Bens
liṅgabhāvavinimuttāni.

tabbo; na hi acinteyyānubhāvena pāramitāpuññena nipphan-
nena anāvaraṇañāṇena sabbam^a ñeyyamaṇḍalam hatthatale
¹āmalakam viya paccakkham katvā passato buddhassa vacane
aññesam ¹vācāvippallāpo^b avassam sambhavatī^c ti. || Nanu ca
bho *hetuyā adhipatiyā atthiyā natthiyā* ti ca idam Sāriputta- 5
ttheravacanam · tena nikkhattattā, tathāgatena hi Tāvatisa-
bhavane desitakāle imāni padāni na santi; evam sante kasmā
"buddhavacanan" ti vadathā ti. | Buddhavacanam yeva nāma,
āyasmato hi Sāriputtassa tathāgatena ²nayo dinno, tenā pi
pabhinnaṭṭisambhidena ³satthukappena aggasāvakena satthu 10
santikā nayaṃ labhitvā vyañjanam suropitam kataṃ, sabbe pi
hi paṭisambhidappattā ariyā dunniruttim na vadanti · niruttipa-
bbedasmim sukusalattā; tasmā aññesam avisayo esa ariyānam
vohāro ti datṭhabbam^d.

Idāni *satādinam* nāmikapadamālā vuccate:

15

Satam · satāni satā, satam · satāni sate^e, satena · satehi
satebhi, satassa satānam, satā satasmā satamhā · satehi
satebhi, satassa satānam, sate satasmim salamhi · satesu.

Evam *sahassam sahassāni* ti yojetabbam. *Dasasahassam sata-*
sahassam dasasatasahassan ti etthā pi eṣ' eva nayo. Ayam 20
pan' ettha payogo: *satam bhikkhū · satam itthiyo · satam cit-*
tāni, ⁴"bhikkhūnam satam" · *itthīnam satam · cittānam satam.*
Sahassādisu pi es' eva nayo. Itthañ ca aññathā pi saddarū-
pāni bhavanti: *koṭi · koṭi koṭiyo rattinayena ñeyyam.*

⁵*Ekappabhutito yāva dasakā yā pavattati*

25

saṃkhā, tāva sā^f saṃkheyyappadhānā ti ⁶garū vadum^g, 3

⁶*visatito yāva satā yā saṃkhā, tāva sā pana*

saṃkhappadhānā saṃkheyyappadhānā ti ca vaṇṇayum, 4
api ca

⁵*visato yāva koṭi yā saṃkhā, tāva hi sā khalu*

30

saṃkhappadhānā saṃkheyyappadhānā cā ti niddise. 5

¹ ns cit. M III 101⁷⁻⁹, et add.: atthi natthi t' ime saddā nipātesu yathā
icchitā | tathā nāmikabhāve pi, Paṭṭhāne pana nāmiko ||. ² (As 1¹⁹ devānam
desetvā, nayato puna therassa . . . cf. 274 n. 6). ³ (M I 150²⁷). ⁴ (307²⁸). ⁵ hinc
Mg-pp ad Mg I 34. ⁶ (cf. Uda 428²⁰, infra 302¹⁸).

^a Bm sabba(ñ?). ^b Bm vācāvippallāpo (o: ovipallāso); = cakā³ yon
yam³ mrañ tam³ khrañ³, ns. ^c ns labbhati. ^d Ce datṭhabbo. ^e Bm satā.
^f Mg-pp: tā saṃkhyā tāva (metr.). ^g (cf. 294²⁸); Mg-pp: vidum.

Tathā hi ¹"asīti koṭiyo hitvā hiraññassābhipabbajin" ti ²"khīṇā-savā vītamalā samimsu satakoṭiyo" ti ca pālī dissati.

Imasmim pana thāne sabbesaṃ saṃkhāsaddarūpānaṃ pā-
kaṭikaraṇena viññūnaṃ sukhumaññapaṭilābhatthaṃ sātthaka-
5 tham Udānapālipadesaṃ aññañ ca pālipadesaṃ atthakathā-
vacanañ ca āharitvā dassayissāmi: ³"Yesaṃ kho Visākhe satam
piyāni satam tesam dukkhāni, yesaṃ navuti piyāni navuti tesam
dukkhāni, yesaṃ asīti || la || yesaṃ sattati, yesaṃ satthi, yesaṃ
paññasam, yesaṃ cattārisam, yesaṃ tiṃsam^a, yesaṃ kho Visā-
10 khe viṣam^a piyāni viṣati tesam dukkhāni, yesam^b dasa^b, yesam
nava, yesam^c attha, yesam satta, yesam cha, yesam pañca,
yesam cattāri^c, yesam tīni, yesam dve, yesam ekaṃ piyaṃ te-
sam ekaṃ dukkhan" ti. ⁴"Tattha satam piyāni ti satam piyā-
yitabbavatthūni, satam piyaṃ ti pi^b keci paṭhanti; ettha ca,
15 yasmā ekato paṭṭhāya yāva *dasa* tāva saṃkhā saṃkheyyappa-
dhānā, tasmā "yesaṃ dasa piyāni dasa tesam dukkhāni" ti ādinā
pālī āgatā; keci pana "yesaṃ dasa piyānaṃ dasa tesam duk-
khānaṃ" ti ādinā paṭhanti, tam na sundaraṃ; yasmā pana *viṣati*-
to paṭṭhāya yāva *satam* tāva saṃkheyyappadhānā saṃkhappa-
20 dhānā ca, tasmā tatthā pi saṃkheyyappadhānaṃ yeva gahetvā
"yesaṃ kho Visākhe satam piyāni, satam tesam dukkhāni" ti
ādinā pālī āgatā; sabbesaṃ pi ca "yesaṃ ekaṃ piyaṃ, ekaṃ
tesam dukkhan" ti pāṭho, na pana 'dukkhassā' ti, ekasmim hi
pa[da]kkame ekarasā va (ekajjhāsayā ca) Bhagavato desanā
25 hoti^d; tasmā yathāvuttanayā va pālī veditabbā". Ayaṃ tāva
sātthakatho Udānapālipadeso. Idāni añño pālipadeso attha-
kathāpāṭhappadeso ca niyyate: ⁵"satam hatthi satam assā
satam assatarirathā satam kaññāsahassāni āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā
ekassa padavītiḥārassa kalam n' agghanti soḷasin" ti pālī.
30 Ettha satam hatthi ti ādini visesitāni^e saḥassāni ti visesa-
naṃ; tasmā *satamsaddam saḥassasaddena* yojetvā *hatthi* ti
ādinī^f pana upapadam katvā attho gahetabbo: hatthi satam
saḥassāni, assā satam saḥassāni, assatarirathā satam saḥassāni,
āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalā kaññā satam saḥassāni, idam saṃkheyya-

¹ Ap 35². ² Bv 2: 199cd. ³ Ud 92²⁻¹⁶. ⁴ Uda 428¹⁴⁻²⁷. ⁵ Vin II 156³⁻⁵, cf. Vv 190a-f, 469a-f.

a ita CeBem. b Bm om. c Bm om. yesam ... cattāri. d Bm ad. ti. e = visesya pud tui¹, ns. f ns hatthiādīnaṃ.

ppadhānavasen' atthagahaṇaṃ. Saṃkhappadhānavasena pana
ayam pi attho gahetabbo: hatthinaṃ sataśahassaṃ, assanaṃ
sataśahassaṃ, assatarirathānaṃ sataśahassaṃ, āmuttamaṇi-
kuṇḍalānaṃ kaññānaṃ sataśahassaṃ ti. Ayan nayo aññesu pi
īdisesu thānesu netabbo. ¹"Yojanānaṃ satān' ucco Himava 5
pañca pabbato" ti ayam atthakathāpāṭho. Ettha *pañcā* ti sad-
dam *satasaddena* saddhim yojetvā ²"sippikānaṃ satam n' atthi"
ti ettha viya 'Himavā pabbato yojanānaṃ pañca satāni ucco'
ti saṃkhappadhānavasena attho gahetabbo, *pañca satāni* ti ca
addhuno accantasamyogavasena upayogavacanāṃ; ayaṃ nayo 10
aññesu pi īdisesu thānesu netabbo. *Satam* iti saddo ³"satam
homi saḥassaṃ homi" ti ādisu ekavacano, ⁴"ath' etth' eka-
satam khatyā anuyantā yasassino" ti ādisu bahuvacano. Evaṃ
saḥassādinam pi ekavacana-bahuvacanatā labbhati. Tathā hi
5 "bhiyyo naṃ sataśahassaṃ yakkhānaṃ payirupāsati" ti ettha 15
sataśahassaṃ ti ekavacanāṃ, ⁶"parosaḥassaṃ kho pan' assa puttā
bhavissanti" ti ettha *saḥassaṃ* ti bahuvacanan ti datṭhabbāṃ.
⁷"Kappe ca sataśahassee caturo ca asaṃkhiye Amaraṃ nāma
nagaraṃ dassaneyyaṃ manoraman" ti pālī. Ettha kappe ca
sataśahassee caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti sāmīatthe upayoga- 20
bahuvacanaṃ^a; tasmā mahākappānaṃ sataśahassānaṃ catun-
naṃ asaṃkhiyānaṃ^b matthake ti attho gahetabbo, 'matthake'
ti c' ettha vacanaseso, kappasataśahassādhikānaṃ catunnaṃ
asaṃkhiyānaṃ^b matthake icc ev' attho. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu
pi īdisesu thānesu netabbo. ⁸"Kappe ca sataśahassee caturo 25
ca asaṃkhiye etth' antare yaṃ caritaṃ sabban tam bodhipā-
canan" ti pālī. Ettha kappe ti accantasamyogavasena upayoga-
bahuvacanaṃ^a; sataśahassee^c kappe ti *kappasaddasamban-*
dhenā cāyaṃ pullīganiddeso upayoganiddeso ca, samānādhī-
karaṇaṃ hi idam *kappasaddena*; caturo ca asaṃkhiye ti 30
accantasamyogavasena upayogabahuvacanāni, kaṣṣa pana asaṃ-
khiye ti: aññassa avuttattā kappassa ca vuttattā pakaraṇato
'kappānaṃ' ti ayam attho viññāyat' eva, na hi vuttaṃ vajjetvā
avuttassa kassaci gahaṇaṃ yuttan ti; *casaddo sampiṇḍanatto*:

¹ Vm 206¹² (Pj II 443⁸) As 298²¹ Sp I 119¹⁸. ² J I 426³. ³ Vm 387², ⁶ (Patis II 207¹⁹⁻²⁹). ⁴ J VI 397¹. ⁵ D II 257⁵. ⁶ D III 75²⁶. ⁷ Bv 2: 1a-d. ⁸ Cp I 1: 1a-d.

a ita CeBemns. b Ce asaṃkheyyānaṃ. c Bm satam saḥassee.

mahākappānaṃ caturo asaṃkheyye sataśahassee ca mahākappe ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹"Ghaṭā nekassahassāni kumbhīnaṃ ca satā bahū" ti pālī. Ettha ghaṭā ti ghaṭānaṃ, sāmiatthe hi idaṃ paccattavacanāṃ, ghaṭānaṃ ⁵anekasahassāni icc ev' attho; kumbhīnaṃ ca satā bahū ti anekāni ca kumbhīnaṃ satāni, ettha *nikāralopo* daṭṭhabbo. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ²"Dasavīsa-sahassānaṃ^a dhammābhisamayo ahu ekadvinnaṃ abhisamayo gaṇanāto asaṃkhiyo" ti pālī. Ettha dasavīsaśahasānaṃ^a ¹⁰ti dasasahassānaṃ vīsaśahasānaṃ ca, dhammābhisamayo ti catusaccapaṭivedho, ekadvinnān ti sisamattakathanāṃ, tena ekassa c' eva dvinnān ca, tiṇṇaṃ, catunnaṃ || la || dasannaṃ ti ādinā nayena asaṃkheyyo ti attho. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ³"Cattāri sataśahasāni chaḷa- ¹⁵bhiññā mahiddhikā Dīpaṃkaraṃ lokaviduṃ parivārenti sab-badā" ti pālī. Ettha cattāri sataśahasāni ti idaṃ līga-bhedavasena chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā ti imehi padehi sa-mānādhikaraṇaṃ, idisesu hi ṭhānesu saṃkheyyavācako pi saddo napuṃsako va hoti, tasmā cattāri sataśahasāni ti ca ²⁰chaḷabhiññā ti ca mahiddhikā ti ca etaṃ padattayaṃ samā-nādhikaraṇaṃ; atha vā chaḷabhiññā mahiddhikā ti 'chaḷa-bhiññānaṃ mahiddhikānaṃ' ti sāmiatthe paccattavacanāṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, imasmiṃ pan' atthe cattāri sataśahasāni ti ayaṃ^b saṃkhyāvacano bhavati. ⁴"Tiṇi sataśahasāni nāriyo ²⁵samalaṃkatā" ti ādisu pi ayaṃ nayo netabbo. ⁵"Tā ca satta-satā bhariyā dāsyo satta satāni cā" ti pālī. Ettha satā ti 'satāni' ti napuṃsakavasena gahetabbaṃ na itthilīṅgavasena, *satā* ti hi ⁶"pañca cittā vipākā" ti ādini viya napuṃsakarūpaṃ, itthilīṅgabhūto hi *satasaddo* n' atthi tathā pullīṅgabhūto; yadi ³⁰ca dvilīṅgo *satasaddo* siyā, evaṃ ca sati *puriso kaññā* ti ca^c okārantapullīṅga-ākārantitthilīṅgarūpehi pi bhavitabbaṃ, rūpa-dvayaṃ pi *satasaddassa* n' atthi, tena ñāyati: *satasaddo* ekaṇ-tanapuṃsako ti. || Nanu ca bho ⁷"tā devatā satta satā ulārā" ti ettha *satasaddo* itthilīṅgo hutvā dissati ti. | Na, napuṃsako

¹ Bv 2: 170ab (Bva). ² Bv 26: 8a-d. ³ Bv 2: 204a-d. ⁴ Bv 2: 209ab (3: 27ab). ⁵ (202¹⁴). ⁶ Vibh 433²⁹. ⁷ Tha (Ce 541⁹) ad Th 620-631.

^a CeBm dasavīsaśasā^o. ^b sic CeBemns (= i pud sañ). ^c ita CeBemns.

yevā ti. || Nanu ca bho *devatāsaddena* samānādhikaraṇo ti. | Saccāṃ samānādhikaraṇo, tathā pi napuṃsako yeva, idisesu hi saṃkhāvisayesu samānādhikaraṇabhāvo appamāṇo^a, tathā hi ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate cīranivāsino^b ahesun" ti napuṃsakalīṅgena pullīṅgassa samānā- ⁵dhikaraṇatā dissati; tasmā ²"tā devatā satta satā ulārā" ti etthā pi 'satta satāni' ti napuṃsakabhāvo yevā ti^c avagan-tabbo. ³"Satta hatthisate datvā" ti ādisu pi *satasaddo* napuṃ-sako yeva. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁴"Navutikoṭisaśasseehi pavāresi^d mahāmuni" ti pālī. Ettha ¹⁰'navutikoṭisaśasseehi bhikkhūhi' ti vā 'bhikkhūnaṃ navutikoṭisa-hasseehi' ti vā saṃkheyya-saṃkhāppadhānavasena^e attho gahe-tabbo. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁵"Sata-sahassavassāni āyu tassa mahesino" ti pālī. Ettha sataśa-hassavassāni ti kālassa accantasāmyogavasena upayogava- ¹⁵canāṃ. Tathā ⁶"dasa vassasahassāni agāraṃ ajjha so vasi" ti pāliyam pi. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁷"Ito sataśahasamhi kappe uppajji nāyako" ti pālī, ⁸"ekana-vute ito kappe" ti pālī ca. Ettha sataśahasamhi^f kappe ti 'sataśahasānaṃ kappānaṃ matthake', ekanavute kappe ²⁰ti 'ekanavutiyaṃ kappānaṃ matthake' ti bhumavacanassa sāmi-bhumavacanavasena attho gahetabbo; tathā hi ⁹"Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati" ti ettha bhumavacanassa 'Bhagavato santike' ti sāmi-bhumavacanavasena attho gahito. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ¹⁰"Yadi tattha sa- ²⁵hassāni satāni nahutāni ca n' ev' amhākaṃ bhayaṃ koci vane vālesu vijjati" ti pālī. Ayaṃ etassā^g attho: tattha vane vālā-naṃ saṃhassāni ca satāni ca nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, atha vā, saṃhassāni satāni ti sataśahasāni, vālānaṃ sataśahasāni ca^h nahutāni ca yadi vijjanti, evaṃ vijjantesu pi vālesu; koci ³⁰ti kvaci, ¹¹*kocisaddo* hi, ¹²"ko te balaṃ mahārājā" ti ettha *ko-saddo* viya, *kvasaddatthe* vattati, nimittatthe cāyaṃ niddeso,

¹ M III 68²⁰ (*supra* 97⁴). ² (304²³). ³ J VI 503¹. ⁴ Bv 2: 200^{cd}. ⁵ Bv 2: 217^{ab}. ⁶ Bv 2: 208^{ab}. ⁷ Ap 569³⁰ (Tha 91²⁶). ⁸ Ap 605²¹ (Tha 58⁹). ⁹ M I 147¹⁸ (Sd § 630). ¹⁰ J VI 89²²⁻²³. ¹¹ (Ap 274¹⁶). ¹² (278³³).

^a ita CeBemns; = pamāṇa ma hut, ns. ^b (Be cīravāsino). ^c ita CeBemns. ^d ita ns; Be parivāresi, CeBm parivārehi. ^e CeBm saṃkheyya-saṃkhānappa^o. ^f Bm sataśahasamhi. ^g ita CeBemns (= thui paḷi eñ¹). ^h Bm om.

tena kocī ti kvaci kismiñci vāle ekassa pi vālamigassa kāraṇā n' ev' amhākaṃ bhayaṃ vijjati ti attho gahetabbo; atha vā kocī ti kiñci appamattakam pi, ettha pana vālesū ti nimittatthe bhummaṃ: vāḷānaṃ^a kāraṇā appamattakam pi amhākaṃ 5 bhayaṃ na vijjati ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ¹"Sabbam sataśahassāni chaṭṭimsa parimaṇḍalaṃ dasa[ñ]^b c' eva sahaśsāni aḍḍhuḍḍhāni satāni cā" ti atṭhakathāpāṭho. Ettha yasmā saddato samānavibhatti-liṅga-vacanānaṃ padānaṃ, asamānavibhatti-liṅga-vacanānaṃ vā atthato pana 10 samānānaṃ, dūre thitānaṃ pi ekasambandho hoti, itaresaṃ samīpe thitānaṃ pi na hoti, tasmā *sabban* t' idam *parimaṇḍalan* t' iminā sambandhitabbaṃ, *chaṭṭimsā* ti idam pana *sataśahassāni* t' iminā sambandhitabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ²"Duve sataśahassāni cattāri na- 15 hutāni ca ettakaṃ bahalattena saṃkhātāyaṃ vasundharā" ti atṭhakathāpāṭho. Ettha *duve* ti visesaṇaṃ · *sataśahassāni* ti visesitabbaṃ, tathā *cattāri* ti visesaṇaṃ · *nahutāni* ti visesitabbaṃ, tathā hi "sataśahassāni · nahutāni cā" ti imāni "duve · cattāri" ti imehi visesitabbattā 'dvisataśahassaṃ catunahutaṃ' 20 ti atthappakāsanāni bhavanti. Evaṃ sante pi *duve* icc ādinaṃ saṃkhāsaddānaṃ *sataśahassāni* ti ādihi saṃkhāsaddehi samānādhikaraṇatā pubbācariyehi na vuttā; yasmā pana, yathā ³"duve puthujjanā vuttā; ⁴sataśahassaṃ bhikkhū" ti ādisu samānādhikaraṇatā labbhati · dabbavācakattā visesitabbapadānaṃ, 25 na tathā ²"duve sataśahassāni" ti ādisu · adabbavācakattā visesitabbapadānaṃ, tasmā idisesu thānesu samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā · yuttīyā abhāvato^c. || Yadi evaṃ, "kusalā rūpaṃ cakkhumā" ti ādinaṃ viya imesaṃ aññamaññasambandharahitatā siyā ti. | Na · visesana-visesitabbabhāvena gahitattā. 30 || Yajj evaṃ, samānādhikaraṇabhāvo laddhabbo. | Na · niyamābhāvato; ekantena hi guṇa-guṇinaṃ yeva visesana^d-visesitabbānaṃ samānādhikaraṇabhāvo, na itaresaṃ visesana-visesitabbatte pi. Tattha *ettakan* ti pamāṇavacanāṃ, *bahalattena* ti visesane tatiyā; ubhayena imam atthaṃ dasseti: ayaṃ va-

¹ Vm 205²⁸⁻²⁴, As 298¹⁻², Sp I 119⁴⁻⁵. ² Vm 205²⁰⁻²⁷ (Pj II 442²²) As 298⁴⁻⁵, Sp I 119⁵⁻⁷. ³ Sv I 59⁷ Mp I 62²⁸. ⁴ cf. Ja I 34¹⁸.

a (Bm *ad. vā*). b cf. 308¹. c B^ens yuttiabhāvato. d (B^e *om*).

sundharā bahalattena yojanānaṃ duve sataśahassāni cattāri nahutāni ca ettakaṃ saṃkhātā ti. *Ettakan* ti padassa ca *duve sataśahassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imehi vā *vasundharā* ti iminā vā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā; *ettakan* ti hi 'bhāvanapūmsakaṃ, yaṃ saddasatthe "kiriyaṃvisesanaṃ" ti vadanti, 5 tassa 'ettakena pamāṇena' icc ev' attho. Api ca *duve sataśahassāni cattāri nahutāni cā* ti imesaṃ pi *vasundharā* ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā na icchitabbā · ²"bhikkhūnaṃ satan" ti ettha *sataśahassāni* viya saṃkhāvacanamattattā, tathā hi "ettakan" ti vuttaṃ; *saṃkhātā* ti pana *ayan* ti ca imesaṃ *vasundharā* 10 ti iminā samānādhikaraṇatā labbhati. Sabbo p' āyaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ³"Das' ettha rājiyo setā dassanīyā^a manoramā, cha piṅgalā pannarasa^b, haliddābhā^c catuddasā" ti pālī. Ettha cha piṅgalā pannarasā ti cha ca pannarasa cā ti ekavīsati piṅgalā rājiyo ti attho gahetabbo. 15 Tathā ⁴"puttā pi tassa bahavo ekanāmā ti me sutam asīti dasa eko ca Indanāmā mahabbalā" ti pālī. Ettha pana 'ekana-vutī' ti vattabbe "asīti dasa eko cā" ti vuttaṃ, vicitrasaddaracanāṃ hi pāvacanāṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. ⁵"Timsa me purisanāvutyo sabbe 'v' ekekaniccitā^d 20 yesaṃ samaṃ na passāmi kevalaṃ mah' imaṃ caran" ti pālī. Ettha purisānaṃ timsa sahaśsāni navuti ca satāni timsa nāvutyo ti vuccanti; imasmim pana thāne 'timsasaddato sahaśsā-saddassa *navutisaddato* ca *sataśahassāni* lopam katvā "timsa nāvutyo" ti vuttan' ti na gahetabbaṃ, evañ hi gahaṇe sati 25 yattha katthaci pi edisī saddaracanā katabbā siyā, katāya ca edisāya saddaracanāya atthāvagamo vinā upadesena suṇantānaṃ na siyā; tasmā n' evaṃ gahetabbaṃ, evaṃ pana gahetabbaṃ: *timsa nāvutyo* ti idam lokasaṃketarūlhaṃ vacanaṃ, saṃketarūlhassa pana vacanass' attho yasmā gahitapubbasaṃ- 30 ketehi sutvā ñāyate na upadesato, tasmā Brahmadattena rañña vuttakāle pi satthārā taṃ kathaṃ āharitvā vuttakāle pi sabbe manussā vinā pi upadesena vacanattam jānantī ti gahetabbaṃ.

¹ ns *cit. et* Spk-ī [ad S I 112? cf. Pj I 116²⁴]: bhāvanapūmsakan ti bhāvajotakaṃ napūmsakavacanāṃ, *et* Maṇidipa: bhāvaṃ anugataṃ napūmsakaṃ bhāvanapūmsakaṃ. ² ***. ³ J VI 279¹⁴⁻¹⁵ (Ja). ⁴ D III 197⁹⁻¹² (Sv). ⁵ J VI 449⁴⁻⁵ (Ja).

a J: dasa nīlā. b Bm pannarasā (= J!). c Bm haliddā (c: haliddā ca catō = J). d (-niccitā = rve⁸ kok, ns); J: °nicchitā.

- Timśa[ñ]^a c'eva sahaśśāni navuti ca satāni tu
 "timśa nāvutiyo" nāma vuttā Ummaggajātake. 6
 Yasmā pāvācane santi nayā c' eva acintiyā
 vohārā ca sugūlhatthā dayāpannena desitā, 7
 5 tasmā sātthakathe dhīro gambhīre jīnabhāsite
 upadesaṃ sadā gaṇhe gaṇaṃ sammā upatthahaṃ. 8
 Garūpadesahīno hi atthasāraṃ na vindati,
 atthasāravihīno so saddhammā parihāyati; 9
 garūpadesalābhī ca atthasārasamāyuto
 10 saddhammaṃ paripāleno saddhammasmā na hāyati. 10
 Saddhammatthāya me tasmā Saṃkhāmālā^b pi bhāsītā
 sappayogā yathāyogaṃ sah'-ev'-atthavinicchayā. 11

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe savinicchayo
 15 saṃkhānāmānaṃ nāmikapadamālāvibhāgo nāma terasamo^c
 paricchedo.

XIV.

- ¹Bhūdhātu tāya nipphanarūpañ cā ti idaṃ dvayaṃ
 katvā patthānam amhehi sabbam etaṃ papañcitam. 1
 20 Bhavatissa vasā dāni vakkhāma' atthattikaṃ varaṃ:
 atthuddhāro tumantañ ca tvādiyaṃ tikaṃ idha. 2
 Tasmā tāva bhūdhātuto pavattassa bhūtasaddassa atthud-
 dhāro nīyate:
 khandha-sattāmanussesu vijjamāne ca dhātuyaṃ
 25 khīṇāsava rukkhādimhi bhūtasaddo pavattati; 3
 uppāde cā pi viññeyyo bhūtasaddo vibhāvinā,
 vipule sopasaggo 'yaṃ hīlane vidhame pi ca
 parājaye vediyane nāme pākātāya ca. 4
 Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: ²"bhūtasaddo pañcakkhandhāmanussa-dhātu-
 30 vijjamāna-khīṇāsava-satta-rukkhādisu dissati, ³"bhūtam idan ti
 bhikkhave samanupassathā"^d ti ādisu hi ayaṃ pañcakkhandhesu
 dissati, ⁴"yānīdha bhūtāni samāgatāni" ti ettha amanusse,

¹ (1²⁸, 3²⁸). ² 308²⁸—309⁵ < Ps I 31²⁵—32², cf. Pj I 165²⁸—166⁹ (supra 65⁵).

³ cf. M I 260⁷ (vide et Paṭis I 159¹⁹). ⁴ Khp VI 1a.

^a cf. 306⁷. ^b C^eB^ens saṃkhyāmālā. ^c B^m dvādasamo. ^d M: pas-
 satha (: Pj I 166¹, cf. S II 48⁵; Ja IV 267¹).

- ¹"cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetū" ti ettha dhātusu,
²"bhūtasmiṃ pācittiyaṃ" ti ādisu vijjamāne, ³"yo ca kālaghaso
 bhūto" ti ettha khīṇāsava, ⁴"sabbe va nikkhipissanti bhūtā
 loke samussayan" ti ettha satte, ⁵"bhūtagāmapātavyatāyā"
 ti ettha rukkhādisū" ti. 5

⁶Mūlapariyāyasuttaṭṭhakathāya vacanaṃ idaṃ,
 ṭikāyaṃ ādisaddena uppādādinī gayhare. 5

Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ: ⁷"jātaṃ bhūtaṃ saṃkhatan" ti ādisu bhūta-
 saddo uppāde dissati. Saupasaggo pana ⁸"pabhūtaṃ^a ariyo
 pakaroti puññaṃ" ti ādisu vipule, ⁹"yebhuyyena bhikkhūnaṃ 10
 paribhūtarūpo" ti ādisu hīlane, ¹⁰"Sambhūto sāṇavāsī" ti ādisu
 paññattiyaṃ, ¹¹"abhibhūto Māro vijito saṅgāmo" ti ādisu vidha-
 mane, ¹²"parābhūtarūpo kho ayaṃ acelo Pāṭikaputto"^b ti ādisu
 parājaye, ¹³"anubhūtaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ" ti ādisu vediyane,
¹⁴"vibhūtaṃ paññāyā" ti pākāṭikaraṇe dissati. Te sabbe ¹⁵"ruk- 15
 khādisū" ti ādisaddena saṅgahitā ti datthabbā ti.

Idāni tumantapadāni vuccante:

Bhavitum ubbhavitum samubbhavitum^c pabhavitum parā-
 bhavitum atibhavitum sambhavitum^d vibhavitum, bhotum
 sambhotum vibhotum, pātubhavitum pātubbhavitum vā · 20
 pālubhotum imāni akammakāni tumantapadāni.
 Paribhotum paribhavitum · abhibhotum abhibhavitum · adhi-
 bhotum adhibhavitum · atibhotum atibhavitum · anubhotum
 anubhavitum · samanubhotum samanubhavitum abhisam-
 bhotum abhisambhavitum imāni sakammakāni tumantapa- 25
 dāni. Sabbāni etāni suddhakattari bhavanti.

Bhāvetum pabhāvetum sambhāvetum vibhāvetum paribhā-
 vetum icc evamādini hetukattari tumantapadāni. Sabbāni
 pi hetukattari tumantapadāni sakammakāni yeva bhavanti.

Uddeso 'yaṃ. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādipa- 30
 daṃ gahetvā niddeso kātabbo. Bhavitum ti hotum vijjītuṃ
 paññāyītuṃ sarūpaṃ labhītuṃ; ettha vuttanayānusārena sesā-
 nam pi tumantānaṃ niddeso vitthāretabbo. Sabbāni tumanta-

¹ S III 101³². ² Vin IV 25²³. ³ J II 260²¹. ⁴ D II 157³. ⁵ Vin IV
 34³³ (ns cit. Kkh). ⁶ vide 308 n. 2. ⁷ D II 118³⁰. ⁸ It 21¹¹ = A IV 151³.
⁹ cf. Ud 76¹⁵. ¹⁰ Vin II 298³⁰. ¹¹ Ud 33²¹. ¹² cf. D III 23¹³ (et ib. 19¹⁵ 26¹⁷).
¹³ ***. ¹⁴ cf. Nidd I 50²⁹. ¹⁵ (308³⁰).

^a B^m bahutaṃ. ^b B^m Pādhika^o, B^ens Pādhika^o. ^c B^m om. ^d ns om.

padāni catutthiyatthe vattanti, ¹"tvaṃ mama cittam aññāya nettaṃ yācitum āgato" ti ettha viya; yācitun ti yācanatthāyā ti attho. Tasmā bhavitun ti ādinam pi bhavanatthāyā ti vā bhavanatthan ti vā bhavanāyā ti vā ādinā attho gahe-
5 tabbo. Api ca ²"nekkhammaṃ daṭṭhu^a khemato" ti ettha *daṭṭhun* ti padassa disvā ti atthadassanato yathārahaṃ *tum*-
antāni *tvāsaddantapadatthavasena* pi gahetabbāni, etāni^b ca nipātapadesu saṅgaḥaṃ gacchanti. Vuttaṃ hi Niruttipīṭake Nipātapadaparicchede ³"tuṃ iti catutthiyā" ti; atrāyam attho;
10 *tum* iti etadanto nipāto catutthiyā atthe vattatī ti. *Tumanta-kathā* samattā.

Idāni *tvādiyantapadāni* vuccante:

Bhavitvā bhavitvāna bhavitūna bhaviya bhaviyāna · ubbhavitvā ubbhavitvāna ubbhavitūna ubbhaviya^c · ubbhaviyāna,
15 *esa nayo samubbhavitvā parābhavitvā sambhavitvā vibhavitvā* (*pātubhavitvā*) *pātubbhavitvā* ti etthā pi. Imāni akammakāni
⁵ussukkanatthāni *tvādiyantapadāni*.

Bhutvā bhutvāna · paribhavitvā paribhavitvāna paribhavitvāna paribhaviya^c paribhaviyāna paribhuyya · abhībhavitvā
20 *abhībhavitvāna abhībhavitvāna abhībhaviya abhībhaviyāna abhībhuyya,* *esa nayo adhibhavitvā atibhavitvā anubhavitvā* ti etthā pi. Idam c' ettha nidassanaṃ: ⁶"tam avoca rājā anubhaviyāna tam pi eyyāsi khippam aham api pūjaṃ ka[ri]ssan"^d ti — *anubhulvā anubhulvāna · adhibhotvā adhibho-*
25 *tvāna.* ⁷"Saṭṭhi kappasahassāni devaloke ramissati aññe deve adhibhotvā issaraṃ^e kārayissati" ti idam ettha pālinidassanaṃ. Imāni sakammakāni ussukkanatthāni *tvādiyantapadāni*. Imāni cattāri suddhakattari yeva bhavanti.

Bhāvetvā bhāvetvāna · pabhāvetvā^c pabhāvetvāna^c · sambhāvetvā sambhāvetvāna · vibhāvetvā vibhāvetvāna · paribhāvetvā paribhāvetvāna icc evamādini sakammakāni
30 ussukkanatthāni *tvādiyantapadāni* hetukattari yeva bhavanti.

¹ Cp I 8: 11cd. ² Sn 424b. ³ cf. Rūp Ce 89¹⁶ (Sd Ce 784³⁷). ⁴ (ns cit. Sd § 1202). ⁵ = nok kriyā kui ñai¹ khrañ² anak rhi, ns, cit.: ussukkanam uttarakriyāpekkhanam | Rūpasiddhiṭkā || (Sd Ce 792²²⁻²⁵). ⁶ Pv 242ab. ⁷ Ap 324¹⁸⁻¹⁴.

^a Bm daṭṭhum (ns: daṭṭhum nhuik chan³ kroñ¹ niggahit kye). ^b Bm etāni > tāni. ^c Bm om. ^d CeBem karissan; ns kassan (*metr.*: — — — — —); ns cit. Sd § 1037. ^e ita CeBemns (= Ap cod. G); Ap: issaraṃ.

Uddeso 'yaṃ. Tatra samānatthapadesu ekam ev' ādi-padam gahetvā niddeso kātabbo. Bhavitvā ti hutvā paññāyitvā sarūpaṃ labhitvā; evaṃ ¹vuttanayānusārena sesānam pi *tvādiyantapadānaṃ* niddeso vitthāretabbo. Ayaṃ pana vi-
seso: bhutvā ti 'sampattiṃ anubhutvā' ti sakammakavasena ⁵attho gahetabbo, *bhutvā anubhutvā* ti imesaṃ hi samānatthataṃ saddhammavidū icchanti. Atr' idam vuccati:

bhutvā bhutvāna icc ete "anubhutvā" t' imassa hi atthaṃ sūcenti, "hutvā" ti padassa pana n' eva te. 6
|| Keci *bhutvā* ti dīghattaṃ tassa icchanti sāsane. 10
| Dīghatā rassatā c' eva dvayam p' etaṃ padissati; 7
saddasatthe ca *bhutvā* ti dīghattasahitaṃ padaṃ
"bhavitvā" ti padass' atthaṃ dīpeti, na tu sāsane; 8
hutvā iti padaṃ yeva dīpeti jīnasāsane
"bhavitvā" ti padass' atthaṃ, n' atthi aññattha taṃ padaṃ^a. 9 15
Icc evaṃ^b savisesan tu vacanaṃ sāraddassinā^c
sāsane saddasatthe ca viññunā pekkhitabbakaṃ^d. 10

Evaṃ ussukkanatthe pavattāni *tvādiyantapadāni* pi niddiṭṭhāni. Sabbān' etāni avibhattikāni ti gahetabbāni. Niruttipīṭake hi Nipātaparicchede^e avibhattikāni katvā *tvādiyantapadāni* vut-
20 tāni. Saddasatthavidūnaṃ^f pana mate paṭhamādivibhattivasena savibhattikāni bhavanti.

Imasmiñ ca pana *tvādiyantādhikāre* idaṃ c' upalakkhitabbaṃ. ²*Bhutvā gacchati, bhutvā gato, bhutvā gamissati, kasitvā vapati;* ³"ummaggā nikkhamitvāna Vedeho nāvaṃ āruhi; ⁴bhu-
25 *tvāna bhikkhu bhikkhassu*" icc ādi samānakattukānaṃ dhātunaṃ ⁵pubbakāle *tvādisaddappayogā^g*. *Bhutvā gacchati* ti ettha hi *bhutvā* ti idam pubbakālakiriyādīpakam padaṃ, *gacchati* ti idam pana uttarakālakiriyādīpakam, samānakattukāni c' etāni padāni · ekakattukānaṃ kiriyānaṃ vācakattā; tathā h' ettha
30 yo gamanakiriyāya kattā, so eva bhuñjanakiriyāya kattubhūto daṭṭhabbo. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ṭhānesu netabbo. ⁶"Andhakāraṃ nihantvāna^h uditto 'yaṃ divākaro ⁷vaṇṇaṃ

¹ (cf. 309⁸⁰). ² 311²⁴—313¹⁰, cf. Vm-mhṭ Be 641¹—642¹. ³ J VI 445¹⁹. ⁴ S I 8²⁹. ⁵ vide 312¹⁵ (313⁹ sqq). ⁶ *** (Sd § 1151). ⁷ = achan³ kye⁸ jñ³ kui, ns.

^a Bm aññatthakam. ^b CeBem enaṃ. ^c (Bm vacanassāraddassino). ^d (Bm capakkhitabbaṃ). ^e ita CeBemns; cf. 310⁹. ^f (Be saddatthavidūnaṃ). ^g Bm oppayogo (312², 10, 26). ^h Bm nihantāna (312 n. a).

paññāvabhāsehi obhāsetvā samuggato" icc ādini pana samānakattukānaṃ samānakāle *tvādisaddappayogā*. Ettha hi *nihantvānā*^a ti padaṃ samānakālakiriyādipakaṃ padaṃ, *udito* ti idaṃ pana 'uttarakālakiriyādipakaṃ padan' ti na vattabbaṃ .
 5 samānakālakiriyāya idhādhippetattā; tasmā yeva samānakālakiriyādipakaṃ padan ti gahetabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. || Keci pana ¹*mukhaṃ vyā[pā]dāya passati, akkhini^b parivattitvā^c passati* ti udāharanti; apare *nisajja adhite, thatvā katheti* ti. | Tattha vyādāna-parivattanuttarakālo^d
 10 vyādānūpasamalakkhaṇaṃ^e passanakiriyāya lakkhiyati; "nisajja adhite, thatvā katheti" ti ca samānakālatāya pi 'ajjhena-kathanehi pubbe pi nisajja-thānāni honti' ti sakkā pubbuttarakālatā sambhāvetum, — tasmā purimāni yeva udāharaṇāni yuttāni, udayasamakālam eva hi tannivattanīyanivattanan ti. ²*Dvāram*
 15 *āvaritvā pavisati* icc ādi samānakattukānaṃ aparakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*. Yasmā pan' ettha pavisanakiriyā purimā, āvaranakiriyā pana pacchimā, tasmā *āvaritvā* ti idaṃ aparakālakiriyādipakaṃ padan ti veditabbaṃ, *pavisati* ti idaṃ pana pubbakālakiriyādipakaṃ padan ti. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi
 20 idisesu thānesu netabbo. || Apare ³*dhan ti kacca^f patito danḍo* ti udāharanti. | Abhighāta-bhūtasamāyoge pana abhighāta-saddassa samānakālatā ettha labbhati ti idhā pi purimāni yeva udāharaṇāni yuttāni ti.

⁴"Pisācaṃ disvā c' assa bhayaṃ hoti; ⁵paññāya c' assa
 25 disvā āsavā parikkhiṇā" icc ādi asamāne kattari payogo. Ettha hi pisācaṃ disvā purisassa bhayaṃ hoti, paññāya disvā assa puggalassa āsavā parikkhiṇā, evaṃ samānakattukatā dhātūnaṃ na labbhati . dassanakiriyāya purisesu pavattanato bhavanādikiriyāya ca bhayādisu pavattanato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ayaṃ
 30 nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu netabbo. Idam pi pan' ettha upalakkhitabbaṃ. ⁶*Appatvā nadiṃ pabbato, atikkamma pabba-*

¹ ns *cit*: mukhaṃ vyā[pā]dāya sayati | Visuddhimaggaṭīkā || (Vm-mh; Be 641⁷); Pāṇ III 4; 21 vārt. 5. ² (§ 1152). ³ (§ 1155). ⁴ ***. ⁵ MI 477²⁷ (Sd § 1153). ⁶ Rūp 624 (Sd § 1154).

a Bm nihantānā. b CeBens akkhim. c Bemns parivattitvā. d Bm tattha nuttarakālo; CeBens tattha vyāpādanaparivattanuttarakālo. e CeBemns vyāpādūpasamalakkhaṇaṃ. f ita CeBemns (= dhuin³ hū rve¹); cf. Vibha 476¹⁸.

m nadi icc ādi parāparayogo; ¹*sīhaṃ disvā bhayaṃ holi, iataṃ pivitvā balaṃ jāyate, dhan^a ti katvā danḍo patito* icc li lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayogo; ²*nhatvā gamanaṃ, bhutvā sayam*, ³"upādāya rūpaṃ" icc ādi vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti.

5 Icc evaṃ sabbathā pi samānakattukānaṃ dhātūnaṃ pubakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānaṃ samānakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, samānakattukānaṃ parakāle *tvādisaddappayogo*, asamānakattukānaṃ *tvādisaddappayogo*, parāparayogo, kkhāna-hetuādippayogo, vyattayena saddasiddhippayogo ti 10 attadhā *tvādiyantānaṃ padānaṃ payogo veditabbo*.

|| Yadi evaṃ, kasmā Kaccāyane^b ⁴"pubbakālekakattukānaṃ tūna tvāna tvā vā" ti pubbakāle yeva ekakattukaggahaṇaṃ atan ti. | Yebhuyyena *tvādiyantānaṃ padānaṃ purimakālakiriyādīpanato*; Kaccāyane hi yebhuyyena pavattiṃ sandhāya 15 'pubbakālekakattukānaṃ' ti vuttaṃ. Yasmā pana ⁵"iti katvā"

ādīnaṃ padānaṃ hetuatthavasena pi pubbācariyehi attho amvaṇṇito, tasmā *bhavitvā*ādīnaṃ *bhūdhātumayānaṃ tvādi-* addantānaṃ padānaṃ aññesaṃ ca *pacitvā* ti ādīnaṃ yathā-ayogaṃ 'bhavanahetu, pacanahetū' ti ādinā hetuattho pi 20 ahetabbo. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

hetutthe pi yato honti saddā ussukkanatthakā,
 tasmā hetuvasenā pi vadeyy' atthaṃ vicakkhaṇo. 11

Iti-katvā ti saddassa atthasamvaṇṇanāsu hi
⁵"iti karaṇahetū"^c ti attho dhīrehi gayhati. 12 25

⁶"Gacchāmi^d dāni nibbānaṃ yattha gantvā na socati"
 iti pāthe pi hetuttho gayhate pubbaviññuhi, 13

⁶"asmiṃ^e nibbāne gamanahetū" ti hi kathiyate
 hetutth', evaṃ yathāyogam aññatrā pi ayan nayo. 14

evaṃ *bhūtasaddassa atthuddhāro* ca *tumantapadaṃ* ca *tvā-* 30
iyantapadaṃ cā ti atthattikaṃ vibhattaṃ.

Yo imam atthattikaṃ suvibhattaṃ

kaṇṇarasāyanam^f āgamikānaṃ

¹ (§ 1155). ² (§ 1156). ³ Dhs § 584 (As 300³⁰). ⁴ Kc 566. ⁵ ***. ⁶ Th 38cd et Tha (Ce 257²⁴): yasmim nibbāne gamanahetu sabbaso sokahetūnaṃ bhāvato na socati).

a ita CeBemns (312 n. f). b Bm Kaccāyanena. c (Ce kāraṇa-). d Th: gacchāma. e leg. yasmim (cf. n. 6). f (Bemns kaṇṇarasāyanam).

dhārayate, sa^a bhavē gatakaṃkho
pāvacaṇamhi gate sukhumatthe.

15

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñuṇaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe atthattikavibhāgo
5 nāma cuddasamo^b paricchedo.

Evam nānappakārato bhūdhāturūpāni^c dassitāni.

^a B^m pha [ɔ: (i) dha?]. ^b B^m terasamo. ^c ns: bhūdhāturūpāni | tui¹
kui || dassitāni | kun prī || Ratanāpūrapurassa (nsP: opūrasa metr.) esanne
sīhasīsaye | Soṇṇacetiyaṃuddhamhi Mahāvihāraramake || Catutthapurakā-
rissa deviy¹ aggamaheṣiṃyā || Mahājeyyabhūnubhave mahiṭṭhakālaye kate ||
Kelāsakūṭasaṅkāse Maṇiguhā (nsP ogūhā metr.) va gabbhare || nānāratana-
jote nekapāsādvārite || vasatā mahātherena katāyaṃ Saddanītiyā || nissayo
Padamālāya bahum bahūhi yāciya || Mahanṇavaṃ yathānando | khobhento
va [cf. Sās 74³⁻⁴] vijambhanam || tath' eva sātthakatham pi kāmam katāya
nissayo || Vacchāno Jāpusonissa tādiso vā ti sakkue | tathā pi nayam ādāya
saṅkhepena mayā ruto || saḥassasatanavuticatutthe Māg(h)asīriye || kālāpak-
khamhi dasame n' atthag' enamhi candahe || Yathā ca niṭṭhito eso nibbhayo
nirupaddavo | evam sabbe (!) pajā khemaṃ pappontam nirupaddavan ti ||
Ratanāpūrapūrasa | Ratanāpūra-Ān³va ne prañ to² krī³ eñ¹ || esanne | arhe¹
mrok thoñ¹ arap nhuik [ɔ: aiśāne] || sīha-sī-saye | kesarā khra señ¹ mañ³ eñ¹
ū³ khoñ³ pru rā phrac so [ɔ: siṃha-sī-sāy(an)e] || Soṇṇa^o | ... || Mahā^o | Ma-
hāvihāra-Abhayagiri arām (nsP: arap) nhuik || Catuttha^o | Ratanāpūra-Ān³va
prañ krī³ kui le³ krim mrok tañ thoñ pru prañ bhan (nsP: caṃ cī pro bhan)
rañ to² mū so sāsanādāyakā mahādharmarāja tarā³ mañ³ mrat eñ¹ || agga^o |
... || deviyā | Siripavaratilokamahārājindā Ratanādevī mi bhurā³ sañ || kate |
pru ap so || Kelāsa^o | ... || Mahājeyya^o | Mahā-on-mre-bhum-caṃ [bhū-(a)nu-
bhava ɔ: bhū-bhuja] amañ rhi so || mahiṭṭhakālaye | ... || vasatā | ... || ma-
hātherena | Cakkindābhisirisaddhammadhaja-mahādharmarājadhīraṇḍaguru ma-
hāther sañ || bahūhi | ... || ayam nissayo | ... || kato | pru ap prī || Ānando | yūjanā
ta thoñ rhi so [Ja V 462¹⁷] Ānandā nā³ mañ³ sañ || mahannavaṃ | ... || kho-
bhento | ... || vijambhanam | ... || karoti iva | ... || tath' eva | ... || sātthaka-
tham pi | ... || khobhento | ... || vijambhanam vijambhanena | ... || Agga-
vaṃsācariyena | ... || katāya (nsP: katā) | pru ap so Saddanīti kyaṃ³ eñ¹ ||
nhuik || nissayo | nisya kui || tādiso va nhuik cap || Vacchāno | ... || Jāpuso-
nissa | ... || Bhagavato | ... || paññāveyyattiyam | ... || tādiso va | ... || jāni-
tum | ... || sakkue | ... || iti | sui¹ || vyākaroṭi yathā | ... || tath' eva | ... ||
tādiso tādisen' eva | ... || Aggavaṃsa-charā kai¹ sui¹ paññā rhi so sū sañ sā
lhyāñ || kātum | ... || kāmam | cañ cac || sakkue | ... || tathā pi | ... || ... ||
ruto | chui ap so nisya sañ || saḥassasatanavuticatutthe | ... || Māghasīriye (nsP:
Māga^o) | nat to² la || kālāpakhamhi dasame | ... || candahe | ta nañ³ lā ne¹ ||
enamhi | ne mañ³ sañ || n' atthage | attha toñ sui¹ ma rok mhī (ns^e: mī) ||
niṭṭhito | ... || candassa | ... [Sd § 532] min¹ lattam¹ so sut kui 'candassa
candaro gāthāyam' hu vebhan rve¹ "candare" lañ³ hū ra eñ¹ || Eso nissayo |
.. || ... || iti parisamāpanam | ... || dattabbam | mhat ap eñ¹ ||

2²⁰ lire: bhū5¹ » niddisissāma.91¹⁶ » dattabbam,91¹⁷ » aman-91¹⁸ » bho113²² » mano-113²³ » apa-128⁵ » dissati, 'ko150 n. 4 » saddadhiko atthā-
dhiko152¹² » Anando158 n. d » C^e om. (158¹⁵).158 n. f » C^e bandhānuban-
dham170⁹ » evamāpipayoga...208 n. 2 *supprimer*: 215²⁴;

224 n. a lire: ns nāṇam

236⁸ » ādi ca248 n. a » cf. 9³⁰ 19³³ ...250¹ » vaḷañjam257²⁸ » nhāpito;257²⁹ » Suvatthi, suvat-
thiṃ,271²⁴ » ādinā vattabbam273¹³ » yesānam,

276 n. a » āsam

Les points manquent:

122⁶: purisanayena; 184⁴: adhi-
pati; 200 n. a: sic; 288¹² lut-
tanikārena; 250²⁴ cittavo
-hāro, etc.

SADDANĪTĪ

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

II

DHĀTUMĀLĀ

(PARICCHEDA XV—XIX)



Published by
The Pali Text Society
Oxford
2001

First published
Reprinted

1929
2001

© Pali Text Society

The edition of the Saddanīti by Helmer Smith has been out of print for some years, and the Council of the Pali Text Society wish to express their gratitude to the Kungl. Humanistiska Vetenskapssamfundet i Lund for having given permission to make this reprint.

ISBN — 0 86013 396 6

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording or any information storage and retrieval system, without prior permission in writing from the Pali Text Society.

Printed in Great Britain by
Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire

(DHĀTUMĀLĀ)

XV.

Ito paran tu sarato *kakārantādibhedato*
¹dhātuyo dhātunipphannarūpāni vividhāni ca 1
sāṭṭhakathe piṭakamhi jīnapāṭhe yathābalaṃ 5
nayaṃ upaparikkhitvā samāsenā kathess' ahaṃ^a. 2

2 I *gatiyaṃ*. ²Yesaṃ dhātūnaṃ gati attho, buddhi pi te-
saṃ attho pavatti-pāpuṇāni pi. Tatra gamaṇaṃ duvidhaṃ:
kāyagamaṇaṃ ñāṇagamaṇaṃ ca. Tesu kāyagamaṇaṃ nāma
iriyāpathagamaṇaṃ, ñāṇagamaṇaṃ nāma ñāṇupatti. Tasmā 10
payogānurūpena *gacchatī* ti padassa jānāti ti pi attho bhavati,
pavattati ti pi attho bhavati, pāpuṇāti ti pi attho bhavati,
iriyāpathagamaṇena *gacchatī* ti pi attho bhavati, ñāṇagamaṇena
gacchatī ti pi attho bhavati. Tathā hi *sīghaṃ gacchatī* ti ādisu
iriyāpathagamaṇaṃ gamaṇaṃ ti vuccati, ³"sundaraṃ nibbānaṃ 15
gato; ⁴'gatimā' ti ādisu pana ñāṇagamaṇaṃ. Evaṃ sabbesaṃ
pi gatyatthānaṃ dhātūnaṃ yathāpayogaṃ attho gaheṭṭabbo.

Tass' imāni rūpāni bhavanti: *īti, eti, udeti* — kārite ⁵*udāyati*
ti rūpaṃ bhavati, *utthāpeti* ti hi attho, *ḍakāro āgamo* —
upeti samupeti, ⁶*veti apeti aveti anveti sameti abhisameti*; *samayo* 20
abhisamayo, *īdi* ⁷*udi ekodi paṇḍito, ito uditō* ⁸"upeto samupeto",
anvito apeto sameto; *etabbo paccetabbo*; ⁹*paṭiyamāno*; ⁹*paṭicca*;
ento; *adhippeto adhippāyo*; *paccayo*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni, *itā*
itan ti ādinā yathārahaṃ itthi-napuṃsakavasena pi; *paccetuṃ*
upetuṃ samupetuṃ anvetuṃ sametuṃ abhisametuṃ, icca paṭicca 25
samecca abhisamecca apecca upecca, ¹⁰*paṭimukhaṃ itvā, itvāna*
upetvā upetvāna^b *upetūna*, ¹¹aññāni pi buddhavacanānurūpato
yojetabbāni.

¹ (1²⁶). ² (*infra* V 536). ³ cf. Sp I 117². ⁴ D III 107⁴, J VI 286²⁶. ⁵ Vm 156²⁵.
⁶ M III 282¹⁶ (ns). ⁷ Vm 156²⁵. ⁸ Nidd I 10¹³. ⁹ Vm 521¹⁻² (ns). ¹⁰ cf.
Vm 521¹³. ¹¹ = pacciya pacciyāna *etc.*, ns.

^a B^{cm}ns kathissahaṃ (= kathaṃ issaṃ, ns). ^b B^m om.

- 'Iti' iti kriyāsaddo suttantesu na dissati'
 idam ettha na vattabbaṃ, dassanā yeva me ruto; 3
 "it' āyaṃ kodharūpena" iti pālī hi dissati
 Aṅguttaranikāyaṃhi munināhacca bhāsita. 4
 5 Vuttaṃ h'etaṃ Bhagavatā Aṅguttaranikāye kodhaṃ nindanta-
 tena: "it' āyaṃ kodharūpena Maccuveso guhāsayo, taṃ
 damena samucchinde paññā viriyena diṭṭhiyā" ti. Tatra "it-
 āyan ti iti ayan" ti chedo^a, iti iti ca gacchati pavattati ti
 attho, ayaṃ pan' ettha suttapadattho^b: yo doso loka "kodho"
 10 ti lokiyamahājanena vuccati, nāyaṃ atthato "kodho" ti vatta-
 bo, kin ti pana vattabbo: eso hi sarīrasaṃkhātāguhāsayo
 Maccurājā eva kodhavasena pamaddanto sattasantāne gac-
 chati ti vattabbo, taṃ evarūpaṃ Maccurājā ti vattabbaṃ
 15 bahuno janassa anattakaraṃ kodhaṃ hitakāmo damena pañ-
 ñāya viriyena diṭṭhiyā ca chindeyyā ti. *Eti* ti imassa pana
 'āgacchati' ti attho; eti ti ettha hi ā upasaggo sandhikiccena
 paṭicchannattā na pākato valāhakāvattarito puṇṇacando viya;
 tathā hi ettha 'ā-iti eti' ti sandhiviggaho bhavati, ākārassa ca
 ikāre pare ikārena saddhiṃ yeva ekārādeso, — tasmā "ayaṃ
 20 so sārathi eti; ⁴etu Vessantaro rājā" ti ādisu 'āgacchati,
 āgacchatū' ti ādinā attho kathetabbo; ⁵vyākaraṇasatthe pi
 hi "ā iti eti" ti sandhiviggaho dissati, tasmā ayaṃ pi nīti
 sādhuṃkaṃ manasikātabbā. Atha vā *iti* ti rassavasena vuttaṃ
 padaṃ^c gamanaṃ bodheti, *eti* ti vuddhivasena vuttaṃ pana
 25 yathāpayogaṃ āgamanādini; mattāvasena^d pi hi padāni savi-
 sesatthāni bhavanti, taṃ yathā: ⁶"sāsane pabbajito; ⁷raṭṭhā
 pabbajito" ti, saññogāsaññogavasena pi, taṃ yathā: *gāma
 niggaṇṇacchati* ⁸"yasaṃ poso niggaṇṇacchati" ti^e, tasmā ayaṃ pi nīti
 sādhuṃkaṃ manasikātabbā. Etth' etaṃ vuccati:
 30 "i gatiyan" ti kathitā dhātu vuddhigatā^f yadā,
 tadā āgamanatthassa vācikā pāyato-vasā, 5
 iriyāpathatthato h'esā niccāgama(na)vācikā^g,

¹ A IV 98³⁻⁴ (cf. J III 201¹¹); ns: pālī to² nhuik Maccupāso rhi eñ¹, cf. 201
 n. a, 324 n. b, 337 n. g. ² Mp *ad loc.* ³ J VI 19²² (Sd § 61). ⁴ J VI 579⁶.
⁵ = loka byākaraṇ³ kyaṃ³, ns. ⁶ cf. Dhpa I 319⁶. ⁷ cf. J VI 517¹⁰ 525¹⁰.
⁸ J VI 292¹³ (*infra* V1075^c).

^a Bm bhedo. ^b Bm om. sutta-. ^c Ce vuttapadaṃ. ^d Bm mattāvasena
 sena (3: ovisesena?). ^e (ns *ad.* ādi). ^f CeBens vuddhiṃ gatā. ^g CeBemns
 (iriyāpathatthato he||sā) niccāgamavācikā.

- ¹"ayaṃ so sārathi eti" icc ād' ettha nidassanaṃ; 6
 aniriyāpathatthena vattane gamane pi ca
 āgamane ca hoti ti dhīmā lakkheyya, taṃ yathā: 7
²"paṭicca phalam eti" ti evamādisu vattane
 vuddhippattā ikāravhā esā dhātu pavattati, 8 5
³"attham entamhi suriye vālā" icc ādisu pana
 gate, "eti ti iti" ti ādisv āgamane siyā; 9
 tathā hi 'iti ti anattāya eti āgacchati ti iti upaddavo' iti
 āgamanattho gahetabbo, āha ca Suttanipātaṭṭhakathāyaṃ:
⁴"eti ti iti, āgantukānaṃ akusalabhāgīnaṃ vyasanahetūnaṃ 10
 etaṃ adhivacanan" ti.
 Idāni yathārahaṃ nipāt'ākhyāta-nāmikapariyāpannānaṃ
*iti-itis*addānaṃ atthuddhāro vuccate. Tattha *itis*saddo hetu-
 parisamāpan'-ādi-padatthavipariyāya-pakārāvadharāṇa-nidassa-
 nādiānekatthappabhedo. Tathā h' esa ⁵"ruppati ti kho bhik- 15
 khave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati" ti ādisu hetuatthe dissati, ⁶"tas-
 mā-tiha me bhikkhave dhammadāyādā bhavatha mā āmisa-
 dāyādā, atthi me tumhesu anukampā, kin ti me sāvaka dham-
 madāyādā bhavēyyuṃ no āmisadāyādā" ti ādisu parisamāpane,
⁷"iti vā iti evarūpā naccagītavāditavisūkadassanā^a pativirato" 20
 ti ādisu ādiatthe, ⁸"Māgandiyo^b ti tassa brāhmaṇassa saṃkhā
 samaññā paññatti vohāro, nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadhey-
 yaṃ, nirutti vyañjanam abhilāpo" ti ādisu padatthavipariyāye,
⁹"iti kho bhikkhave sappatibhaya bālo appatibhaya paṇḍito
 saupaddavo bālo anupaddavo paṇḍito saupasaggo bālo anupa- 25
 saggo paṇḍito" ti ādisu pakāre, ¹⁰"atthi idappaccayā jarāma-
 raṇaṃ ti iti puttṭhena satā Ānanda atthi ti 'ssa vacaniyaṃ,
 kimpaccayā jarāmarāṇaṃ iti ce vadeyya, jātipaccayā jarāma-
 raṇaṃ ti icc assa vacaniyan" ti ādisu avadhāraṇe, ¹¹"atthi ti kho
 Kaccāna ayaṃ eko anto, n'atthi ti kho Kaccāna ayaṃ dutiyo 30
 anto" ti ādisu nidassane, nipātavasen' ete payogā gahetabbā;
¹²"it' āyaṃ kodharūpenā" ti ettha pana ākhyātavasena gamane
*itis*saddo dissati, ayaṃ ev' attho idhāhippeto, nipātatto pana

¹ (316¹⁹). ² Vm 526²⁷ (Sd § 61). ³ cf. J VI 557¹⁰ (+ Ja III 433⁴). ⁴ Pj
 II 100¹⁵. ⁵ S III 86²³. ⁶ M I 12²⁶. ⁷ D I 6¹⁸ + 5⁶. ⁸ cf. Nidd I 191²³ + Nidd
 II *ad* Sn 1032—1033 (Dhs § 1306, As 390¹⁴). ⁹ A I 101¹⁸ (Mp). ¹⁰ D II 55¹⁸⁻²¹.
¹¹ cf. S II 17²¹. ¹² (316⁶).

^a Bc om. naccagītavādita- (= D I 6¹⁸). ^b Bemns Māgandiyo.

na icchitabbo, viññūnaṃ atthagahaṇe kosalluppādanatthaṃ
kevalaṃ atthuddhāravasena āgato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Itaro pana
gatatthe^a c' *imasaddatthe itosaddo* pavattati:

"anvito" ti hi gatyatthe paccattavacanaṃ bhava, 10

⁵ *imasaddassa atthamhi nissakkavacanaṃ bhava*

¹ "ito sā dakkhiṇā diṣā" iti ādisu pāḷisu; 11

gatattho^b icchito ettha, itarattho na icchito,
atthuddhāravasā vutto kosallatthāya viññūnaṃ. 12

Idha pana *samayasaddassa atthuddhāraṃ sanibbacanaṃ* vat-
10 tabbam pi avatvā upari ² *ayadhātuvisaye* yeva vakkhāma.
i-yā-ayadhātuvasena tidhātumayattā samayasaddassa.

Tatra *iti* ti *ikārānantaratyantapadassa* ca *eti udeti* ti
ādinaṃ ca *ekārānantaratyantapadānaṃ aññesaṃ* ca evarūpānaṃ
padamālā yathārahaṃ yebhuyyena attanopadāni vajjetvā yoje-
15 tabbā, idisesu hi thānesu dukkarā kiriyāpadamālā; yasmā pana
imasmim pakaraṇe sukarā ca dukkarā ca *tyantapadamālā jāni-*
tabbā, tasmā *bhuvādigaṇādisu atthasu gaṇesu* vihitehi chan-
navutiyā vacanehi sabbasādhāraṇaṃ asabbasādhāraṇaṃ ca pa-
damālānayaṃ brūma:

²⁰ *akārānantaratyantapadānaṃ pantiyo budho*
³ *bhavati-rundhatādinam* yoje sabbattha sabbathā;
iti eti ti c' etesaṃ padānaṃ pana pantiyo 13

suddhassarapubbakānaṃ yoje viññū yathārahaṃ; 14

akārānantaratyantapadānaṃ cā pi pantiyo

²⁵ ⁴ *yāti sunāti asnāti* icc ādinam yathārahaṃ; 15

ivaṇṇānantaratyantapadānaṃ api pāḷiyo

yoje ⁵ *rundhiti rundhiti* icc ādinam yathārahaṃ; 16

ūkārānantaratyanta-⁶ sūti iti padassa ca

peranatthe^c pavattassa yoje mālā yathārahaṃ; 17

³⁰ *ekārānantaratyantapadānaṃ pi yathārahaṃ*

⁷ *jeti rundheti kāreti kārāpeti* ti ādinam; 18

okārānantaratyantapadānaṃ pi padakkame

⁸ *karoti bhoti hoti* ti ādinam yuttito vade, — 19

¹ D III 198¹. ² V 687 (< Pj I 104¹⁹ etc.). ³ V 1, 1082. ⁴ V 680, 1204, 1259. ⁵ V 1082. ⁶ V 867. ⁷ V 178, 1082, (1289). ⁸ V 1289, 1075^{ab}.

^a CeBe gatyatthe. ^b CeBe gatyattho. ^c Bm pesaraṇatthe, Ce pesa-
natthe; ns pesa^o et peraṇ^o.

icc evaṃ sattadhā vutto padamālānayo mayā,
ito mutto nayo nāma n'atthi koci kriyāpade. 20

Adatte kurute ¹ *pete* icc ādinayadassanā

² "yathārahaṃ, yuttito" ti vacanaṃ ettha bhāsitaṃ. 21

Idāni *ikārānantaratyantapadassa* kamo vuccate: 5

Iti inti, isi itha, imi ima aparipuṇṇo vattamānānayo;

ilu intu, ihi itha, ini ima aparipuṇṇo pañcamānayo.

Ettha ca imesaṃ dvinnam sāsanaṇurūpabhāvassa imāni sādha-
kapadāni: *veti apeti anveti* ti. Tattha vi-iti veti, vigacchati ti
attho, *itisaddo* h' ettha gamanaṃ bodheti; tathā apa-iti apeti, 10
apagacchati ti attho; anu-iti anveti, anugacchati ti attho,
garū pana "anu-eti anveti" ti vadanti, tam ³ "yathā āraññakaṃ
nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthini jessantaṃ giriduggesu samesu
visamesu ca, evan tam anugacchāmi putte ādāya pacchato"
(ti) imāya pāḷiyā na sameti. "jessantaṃ anveti" ti vacanato 15
"anugacchāmi" ti vacanato ca; tathā hi *etisaddo* yattha ce
iriyāpathavācako, tattha āgamaṇaṃ yeva joteti na gamanaṃ,
tasmā āgamaṇatthassa ayuttito gamanaṇatthassa ca yuttito "vi-
iti" ādinā chedo ñeyyo, etesaṃ ca *itisaddavasena* katachedā-
naṃ atthibhāvaṃ yuttibhāvaṃ ca ⁴ "it' āyaṃ kodharūpenā" ti 20
pāḷi yeva sādheti, tasmā yeva *anu-iti anu-inti anu-ise* ti ādinā
anveti ti ādinam chede labbhamānānayaena vuttappakāro vatta-
mānā-pañcamānayo parassapadavasena dassito. Sattamirūpādini
sabbathā appasiddhāni. Imāni pana bhavissantiyā rūpāni:
⁵ "sittā te lahum essati" — 25

issati issanti, issasi issatha, issāmi issāma; issate issante,

issase issavhe, issaṃ issāmhe — asabbadhātukatte pi sud-
dhassarattā dhātussa *ikārāgamo* na labbhati; paripuṇṇo bha-
vissantīnayo. Atha kālātipattiyā rūpāni bhavanti:

issā issamsu, isse issatha, issaṃ issamha; issatha issimsu, 30

issase issavhe, issaṃ^a issāmhase — kālātipattibhāve ca asab-
badhātukatte ca sante pi suddhassarattā dhātussa *akārā-*
gamo na labbhati, anekantikattā vā anupapannattā ca *akārā-*
gamo na hoti, dvinnam h' ettha suddhassarānaṃ anantarikā-
naṃ ekato sannipāto anupapatti; paripuṇṇo kālātipattinayo. 35

¹ kañ³ eñ¹, ns. ² (318²³, 33). ³ J VI 496¹⁻³ (cf. V 934). ⁴ (316⁶ 317³²).

^a Dh 369^b.

^a Bm isse; ns om.

Imasmim pana thāne sātthakathe tepitake buddhavacane
 sotūnaṃ payogatthesu paramakosallajanattham¹ "nanu te su-
 taṃ brāhmaṇa bhaññamāne devā na issanti purisaparakka-
 massa" ti pālito nayaṃ gahetvā vuttappakārehi bhavissantiyā
 5 rūpehi sabbaso samānāni asamānatthāni vattamānikarūpāni ca
 isakaṃ aññamaññaṃ samānāni bhavissanti-kālātipattinaṃ rū-
 pāni ca pakāsayissāma. Vattamānavasena tāva issati issanti,
 issasi issathā ti sabbam yojetabbam, attho pana 'issam karoti'
 ti ādinā vattabbo; tasmim yeva atthe bhavissantivasena issi-
 10 sati ississanti, ississasi issassathā ti paripuṇṇam yojetabbam,
 attho pana 'issam karissati' ti ādinā vattabbo; kālātipattivasena
 pana ississā ississamsu, ississe ississathā ti paripuṇṇam yojetab-
 bam, attho pana 'issam akarissā' ti ādinā vattabbo. Dhātvan-
 taravasena samsandanāyaya 'yam.

15 Idāni ekārānantaratyantapadassa kamo vuccate:

Eti enti, esi etha, emi ema.

Etu entu, ehi etha, ema.

²"Na ca apatvā^a dukkhamtaṃ vissāsam eyya paṇḍito; ³ni-
 vesanāni māpetvā Vedehassa yasassino yadā te pahiṇissāmi^b
 20 tadā eyyāsi khattiya":

*Eyya eyyum, eyyāsi eyyātha, eyyāmi eyyāma; etha eram,
 etho eyyavho, eyyam eyyāmhe, — so puriso eyya te ey-
 yum, tvaṃ eyyāsi tumhe eyyātha, aham eyyāmi mayam
 eyyāma; so puriso etha te eram, tvaṃ etho tumhe eyyavho,
 25 aham eyyam mayam eyyāmhe.*

Parokkhā-hiyyattan'-ajjatanirūpāni sabbaso appasiddhāni.

*Essati essanti, essasi essatha, essāmi essāma; essate essante,
 essase essavhe, essam essāmhe.* ⁴"Sammodamānā gacchanti
 jālam ādāya pakkhino yadā te vivadissanti tadā ehinti me va-
 30 sam; ⁵abhidosagato [i]dāni ehi(sī)" ti vacanassa dassanato apa-
 rāni pi bhavissantirūpāni gahetabbāni:

*ehiti ehinti, ehisi ehitha, ehimi ehima; ehite ehinte, ehise
 ehivhe, ehissam^c ehissāmhe ti.*

¹ J III 7¹⁰⁻²⁰ (*supra* 32¹⁴, *infra* V872). ² Th 585^{cd} (Sd § 30). ³ J VI 426³⁰⁻³¹. ⁴ J I 209¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁵ J VI 386⁸ (v. l.).

^a CeBe appatvā. ^b J: pahiṇeyyāmi. ^c cf. 337⁶: †vakkhassam.

*Essā essamsu, esse essatha, essam essamha; essatha essimsu,
 essase essavhe, essam essāmhase.*

Athāparo pi ekārānantaratyantapadakkamo bhavati:

*Udeti udeti, udesi udettha, udehi udehi. Udetu udetu,
 udehi udehi, udehi udehi udehi udehi. Udeyya udeyyum* 5

sesam neyyam. *Udissati udissanti* sesam neyyam. *Udissā udis-
 samsu* sesam neyyam. — Imāni suddhassaradhāturūpāni.

3 Ku sadde, 4 ke ca. *Koti kavati, kāyati* evaṃ kattupa-
 dāni bhavanti; *kuyyati, kiyya[n]ti* evaṃ kammāpadāni; *kā-
 nanam kabbam jātakam* evaṃ nāmikāpadāni; *kutvā kutvāna* 10
kavitvā kavitvāna kavitvā^a kavitvāna^b kāyitum evaṃ avyaya-
 padāni. Tatra kānanan ti thitamajjhantikasamaye kavati
 saddam karoti ti kānanam vanaṃ, tathā hi ¹"thite majjhan-
 tike kāle sannisivesu pakkhisu saṇate va brahāraññaṃ sā ratī
 paṭibhāti man" ti vuttam; atha vā kokilamayūrādayo kavanti 15
 saddāyanti kūjanti etthā ti kānanam; manoharatāya avassam
 kuyyati paṇḍitehī ti kabbam kāviyam kāveyyam, aññatra
 pana kavinaṃ idan ti kabbam ti taddhitavasena attho gahetabbo,
 keci tu *kavyan* ti saddarūpam icchanti, na tam pāvācane-pamā-
 nam sakkaṭabhāsābhāvato, sakkaṭabhāsāto pi hi ācariyā nayaṃ 20
 gaṇhanti; ²jātam bhūtam atitām Bhagavato cariyam, tam kiyati
 kathiyati etenā ti Jāta-kam, Jātakapālī hi idha Jātakan ti vuttā,
 aññatra pana jāti^c eva jātakan ti gahetabbam, tathā hi *jātaka-*
saddo desanāyam pi vattati ³"Itivuttakam Jātakam Abbhuta-
 dhamman" ti ādisu, jātiyam pi vattati ⁴"jātakam samodhānesi" 25
 ti ādisu.

5 **Phakka nicagatiyam.** Nicagamanam nāma hinagamanam
 hinappavatti vā, *nicasaddo* hi hinavācako ⁵"nice kule pac-
 cājāto" ti ettha viya. *Phakkati*, kiriyāpadam ev' ettha dissati na
 nāmikāpadam; yattha yattha nāmikāpadam na dissati, tat- 30
 tha tattha nāmikāpadam upaparikkhitvā gahetabbam; kiriyā-
 padam eva hi duddasam, kiriyāpade vijjamāne nāmikāpadam
 n'atthi ti na vattabbam, tasmā antamaso *phakkanam takanam*
 ice evamādini bhāvavācākāni nāmikāpadāni sabbāsu dhātusu
 yathāraham labbhanti ti daṭṭhabbam.

35

¹ S I 7⁶⁻⁷. ² (cf. Spṛ ad Sp I 28²³). ³ A II 7³. ⁴ Ja I 123⁷. ⁵ A I 107²².

^a sic CeBens; Bm om. ^b sic CeBemns. ^c sic CeBm; leg. jātam (= B^{ens}).

6 **Taka hasane.** Hasanam hāso. *Takati.*

7 **Taki kicchajīvane.** Kicchajīvanam kasirajīvanam. *Tamkati ātamkati, ātamko.* Ātamko ti kicchajīvitakaro rogo, tathā hi atthakathācariyā ¹"appābādham appātamkan" ti imasmim
5 pālippadese iti attham samvañnesum: ¹"ābādho ti visabhāga-vedanā vuccati yā ekadese uppajjitvā sakalasarīram^a ayapaṭṭena bandhitvā^b viya gañhāti, ātamko ti kicchajīvitakaro rogo; atha vā yāpetabbarogo ātamko itaro ābādho, khuddako vā rogo ātamko balavā ābādho; keci pana 'ajjhattasamuttāhāno
10 ābādho, bahiddhāsamuttāhāno ātamko' ti vadanti" ti,

²ātamko āmayo rogo vyādh' ābādho gado ruja

akallañ^c eva gelaññam nāmam rogābhīdhanakam. 22

8 **Suka gatiyam.** *Sokati, suko suki.* Tatra suko ti suvo, sokati manāpena gamanena gacchatī ti suko; tassa bhariyā
15 suki.

9 **Bukka bhassane.** Idha bhassanam nāma sunakhabhasanam adhippetam ³"sunakho bhassitvā" ti ettha viya, na ⁴"āvāso gocaro bhassan" ti ādisu viya vacanasamkhātam bhasanam. *Bukkati sā.*

20 10 [†]**Dhaka^c paṭighāte, gatiyañ ca.** Paṭighāto paṭihananam. [†]*Dhakati^c.*

11 **Caka titti-paṭighātesu.** Titti tappanam, paṭighātam paṭihananam va^d. *Cakati.*

12 **Aka kuṭīlagatiyam.** *Akati.* — Etā *kuṭīdikā akapariyantā*
25 dhātuyo "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti, tesam mate etā *ti anti tu antu* icc ādinam yeva visayo; pāliyam pana niyamo n'atthi, tasmā na tam idha pamānam.

13 **I ajjhayane.** Ajjhayanam uccāraṇam sikkhanam vā. *Ayati adhiyati adhiyati^e ajjhāyati adhīte, ajjhenam ajjhāyako;* ⁵"dib-
30 bam adhiyase māyam; ^aadhiyanti ve mahārāja dibbamāy' idha paṇḍitā; ⁷ajjhenam ariyā pathaviṃ janindā". Tattha ⁸ajjhāyako ti ajjhāyati ti ajjhāyako mante parivatteti ti attho.

14 **U sadde.** *Avati avanti, avasi.* Ettha ⁹"yo ātumānam

¹ D I 204¹⁰ et Sv (pt). ² (cf. Abh 323). ³ cf. Dhpa I 172⁸, Sv I 317²¹.

⁴ Vm 127² (infra V 893). ⁵ J VI 458¹⁹. ⁶ J VI 458²⁴. ⁷ J VI 201⁹. ⁸ (Sv I 247¹⁶). ⁹ Sn 782^d (cf. V 489).

^a Sv: cattāro iriyāpathe. ^b Sv: ābandhitvā. ^c leg. thako; Wg § 19:20 staka. ^d CeBm ca; Be om. ^e CeBens om.

sayam eva pāvā[ti]" ti pālī papubbassa udhātussa payogo ti datthabbo; papubbassa vadadhātussa dakāralopappayogo ti pi vattum yuijati.

15 **Vamka koṭille.** *Vamkati, vamkam.* *Vamkasaddo* hi *vakka-*saddena samānattho *vakkasaddo* ca *vamkasaddena*, tathā hi ⁵
¹"yam nissitā jagatiruham (vihaṅgamā) sv āyam aggim pamuñcati, disā bhajatha vakkaṅgā jātam saraṇato bhayan" ti pālī dissati. Ayam pana *vakkasaddo* sakkaṭabhāsam patvā *kakāra-*
rakārasaññogakkhariko^a bhavati, dhātubhāvo pan' assa porā-
nehi na vutto, tasmā kiriyāpadam na dittham; imassa pana ¹⁰
vamkasaddassa "vamka koṭille" ti dhātubhāvo vutto *vamkati* ti kiriyāpadañ ca; pāliyan tu *vamkati* ti kiriyāpadam na dittham
tathā bhāvavācako *vamkasaddo* pi, vāccaliṅgo pana anekesu
thānesu dittho. Tatra *vamkati* ti kiriyāpadam pāliyam avijja-
mānam pi gahetabbam eva, *nāthati* ti kiriyāpadam iva; bhā- ¹⁵
vavācakassa pana *vamkasaddassa* atthitā natthitā ca pāliādisu
punappunam upaparikkhitabbā. || Kec' ettha vadeyyū: yadi
bhāvavācako *vamkasaddo* n'atthi, katham ²"atthavamkam maṇi-
ratanaṃ ulāran" ti ettha samāso ti. | Ettha pana 'atthasu thā-
nesu vamkam atthavamkam', na 'attha vamkāni yassā' ti, dab- ²⁰
bavācako hi *vamkasaddo*, na bhāvavācako ti datthabbam:

vamkam vakkam ca kuṭīlam jimham ca [†]rimham anuju

vamkasaddādayo ete vāccaliṅgā tiliṅgikā. 23

Atha vā *vamkasaddo* 'yam "vamkaghastā" ti ādisu

baḷise giribhede ca vattate, sa^b pumā tadā; 24 25

ayañ hi ³"te 'me janā vamkaghastā sayanti; ⁴yathā pi maccho
baḷisaṃ vamkam māmsena chāditaṃ; ⁵vamkaghasto va ambujo"
ti ādisu baḷise vattati. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho "yathā pi
maccho baḷisaṃ vamkam māmsena chāditaṃ" ti ettha *vamka-*
saddo guṇavācako visesanasaddo, yena baḷiso visesito; tena ³⁰
'vamkam kuṭīlam baḷisaṃ' ti attho viññāyati ti. | Tan na: *vamka-*
sadde avutte pi baḷisassa sabhāvavamkattā^c kuṭīlattho pākato
ti n' atthi visesanasaddena payojanam; idam pana "baḷisaṃ
vamkan" ti vacanam ⁶"hatthināgo; ⁷saroruham padumam; ⁸hatthi

¹ J I 216¹¹⁻¹³. ² J VI 388⁴. ³ J VI 113¹⁶. ⁴ J VI 437²². ⁵ D II 266⁸.
⁶ cf. J VI 489¹¹. ⁷ Uda 291⁹. ⁸ J VI 575³⁰.

^a Bm om. -rakāra-. ^b = vattate esa, ns. ^c Bm balisasabhāvavamkattā, CeBens balisasabhāvassa vamkattā.

ca kuñjaro nāgo" ti ādi vacanam iva pariyāyavacanam —
tasmā *vaṃkan* ti padassa 'kuñilan' ti attho na gahetabbo; atha
vā (yathā) ¹"yathā āraññakam nāgam dantiṃ anveti hatthini"
ti ettha *nāgasaddassa dantisaddassa* ca aññamaññam pariyāya-
5 vacanatte pi ²"dantin ti manoramadantayuttan" ti attho sam-
vaṇṇito, tathā *baḷisaṃ vaṃkan* ti imesam pi aññamaññam
pariyāyavacanatte pi *vaṃkan* ti 'kuñilan' ti attho vattabbo,
evaṃ hi sati attho sālarājā viya suphullito hoti desanā ca vilā-
sappattā, na pana *vaṃkam baḷisan* ti saddānam guṇa-guṇiva-
10 sena samānādhikaraṇabhāvo icchitabbo. ³"buddho Bhagavā
Verañjāyam viharati" ti ādisu *buddho bhagavā* ti imesam viya
samānādhikaraṇabhāvassa anicchitabbattā; na hi idisesu ṭhānesu
samānādhikaraṇabhāvo porāṇehi anumato, ⁴"yattha^a etādiso
satthā loke appaṭipuggalo tathāgato balappatto sambuddho pari-
15 nibbuto" ti ⁵"Buddham buddham nikhilavisayam sandhiyā
yāva sandhī" ti^b ca ādisu pana anumato: ettha hi yathā^c [ti
ca]^c etādiso ti ca *appaṭipuggalo* ti ca *tathāgato* ti ca *bala-
ppatto* ti ca *sambuddho* ti ca *parinibbuto* ti ca imāni *satthā* ti
anena padena samānādhikaraṇāni [ca]^c, tathā *Buddham buddhan*
20 ti dvinnam padānam pacchimam purimena samānādhikaraṇam
bhavati, iti ⁶"yathā pi maccho baḷisaṃ vaṃkam maṃsena
chāditan" ti ettha *vaṃkasaddo baḷisassābhidhānantaram*, na
guṇavācako: evam *vaṃkasaddo* baḷise vattati. ⁷"Vaṃkam
gacchāma^d pabbatam; ⁸dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti ādisu pana
25 girivise vattati, ettha ca 'Vaṃkapabbato' ti vattabbe
sukhuccāraṇattham niruttinayena majjhe animittam *takārāga-
mam* katvā "Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttam; atha vā *vaṃko*
yeva *vaṃkatā*, yathā ⁹"devo eva devatā" yathā ca ¹⁰"disā eva
disatā" ti, evam *tāpaccayavasena* 'vaṃkatā ca so pabbato cā'
30 ti "Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttam, majjherassavasena c'etam daṭ-
ṭhabbam; atha vā vaṃkam assa saṇṭhānam atthi ti vaṃkato
ti *mantuatthe tappaccayo* yathā ¹¹"pabbam assa atthi ti pabbato"

¹ J VI 496¹ (*supra* 319¹²). ² Ja VI 490¹³. ³ Vin III 1⁵. ⁴ D II 157⁴⁻⁵ = S I 158²⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ (323²⁶). ⁷ (J VI 505¹⁸) Cp I 9: 31^d. ⁸ J VI 513¹⁶. ⁹ Pj I 113²⁹ (*supra* 151⁴). ¹⁰ Ja V 42¹¹. ¹¹ (§ 796).

^a D et S: yathā. ^b Bens suddhiyā yāva (= ativiya, ns) suddhin ti; ns: 'buddham' ca sañ kā³ mandakkantagāthāpāda, i nhuik 'sandhiyā yāva sandhi' rhi kra eñ¹, cf. 337 n. g, 201 n. a. ^c Bens om. ^d J: gacchāmi.

ti — evam 'Vaṃkato ca so pabbato cā' ti Vaṃkatapabbato;
Vaṃkapabbato^a icc eva vā^a paṇṇatti, pādakkharapāripūriyā
pana "dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam.

16 Loka dassane. *Lokati, loko āloko* [ti], aññāni pi rūpāni gahetab-
bāni; *curādigaṇam* pana patvā imissā *loketi lokayati oloketi* 5
olokayati ti ādinā rūpāni bhavanti. Loko ti tayo lokā: samkhā-
raloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti, tattha ¹"eko loko sabbe sattā
āharaṭṭhitikā" ti āgato samkhāro eva loko samkhāraloko, sattā
eva loko sattaloko, cakkavālasamkhāto okāso eva loko okāsa-
loko, yo bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati. Tesu samkhāro lujjati ti 10
loko ti, vuttam h'etam Bhagavatā: ²"lujjati palujjati ti kho
bhikkhu tasmā loko ti vuccati" ti; lokiyati ettha puññapāpam
tabbipāko cā ti satto loko; lokiyati vicittākārato dissati ti
cakkavālasamkhāto okāso loko; yasmā pana *lokasaddo* samūhe
pi dissati, tasmā lokiyati samudāyavasena paññāpiyati ti loko 15
samūho ti ayam pi attho gahetabbo. Atha vā loko ti tayo
lokā: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, tesam sarūpam ³*curā-
digaṇe* kathessāma bahuvidhatañ ca. Bahiddhā pana kavīhi
⁴"loko tu bhuvane jane" ti ettakam eva vuttam.

17 Siloka samghāte. Samghāto piṇḍanam. *Silokati, siloko*: ⁵"silokam 20
anukassāmi". Akkharapadaniamito^b vacanasamghāto siloko, so^c
pajjan ti vuccati, tathā hi ⁶"siloko yasasi pajje" ti kavayo vadanti.

18 Deka 19 dheka sadd'ussāhesu. Saddo ravo, ussāho vāyāmo.
Dekati, dhekati.

20 Reka 21 saki samkāyam. *Rekati, samkati*: ⁷"tasmim me 25
samkate mano", *samkā*.

22 Aki lakkhane. *Amkati, amko sasamko*.

23 Maki maṇḍane. Maṇḍanam bhūsanam. *Maṃkati*.

24 Kaka loliye. Lolabhāvo loliyam, yathā ⁸*dakkhiyam*. *Kakati, kāko kākī*. Ettha "kāko dhamko vāyaso balibhojī arittho" ti 30
imāni kākābhidhānāni.

25 Kuka 26 vaka ādāne. *Kukati, vakati; koko, vako*. Ettha
koko ti ⁹araññasunakho; vako ti khuddakavanadīpiko, vyaggho
ti pi vadanti.

¹ Patj I 122¹⁷ (*infra* V1292), cf. Vm 204²⁸. ² cf. S IV 52⁸. ³ V1292.
⁴ Amk III 3: 2^b. ⁵ D II 255²⁸. ⁶ Amk III 3: 2^c. ⁷ J III 65²⁵. ⁸ (ns cit. Ja I 282¹⁸). ⁹ cf. Ja VI 526²⁻⁴.

^a Bm om. ^b CeBe oniyāmito, Bm < oniyāmito. ^c sic CeBemns (leg. yo?).

27 Vaka dittiyaṃ, paṭighāte ca. Ditti sobhā. *Vakati.*

28 Kaki 29 vaki 30 sakka 31 tika 32 tika 33 seka gatyatthā.

Kaṃkati vaṃkati sakkati ¹*nisakkati parisakkati osakkati*,
²*"vadhāya parisakkanam; ³biḷāranis(s)akka(na)mattam pi"*; *tekati*;

5 *tekati, tika; sekati.* Ettha tika ti tikiyati jāniyati samvaṇṇanāya
 attho etāyā ti tika. — Etā idhātuādikā *sekapariyantā* dhātuyo
"attanobhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti; tesam mate etā *te*
ante tam antam icc ādinam yeva visayo, pāvacane pana niya-
 mo n'atthi.

10 34 Hikka avyattasaddo. Avyattasaddo avibhāvitatthasaddo ni-
 ratthakasaddo ca. *Hikkati hikkate.* — Imam "ubhayatobhāsā" ti
 vadanti, idan tu pāvacanena samsandati, parass'attanobhāsā-
 nam hi dhātūnam *bhavati bhavate bādgate bādhati* ti ādinā
 yebhuyyena dvidhā dvidhā rūpāni sāsane dissanti. — Imāni ka-
 15 kārantadhāturūpāni.

35 Khā pakathane, 36 khyā ca. Pakathanam ācikkhanam desa-
 nam vā. *Khāli samkhāti*; āpubbatte visadisabhāvena *khā* t'
 akkharassa dvittam ākārassa ca saññogapubbattā rassattam: *ak-*
khāti; ⁴*"akkhāsi purisuttamo; ⁵akkheyyam te aham ayye"*; *dham-*

20 *mo samkhāyati akkhāyati* — atra pana kakāralopo: ⁶*"svākhāto*
Bhagavatā dhammo", *samkhāto; akkhāto*, ⁷*"akkhātāro tathāgatā;*
⁸*samkhātā sabbadhammānam Vidhuro"*; *samkhā paṭisamkhā;*
⁹*"kiriyaṃ ākhyāti katheti ti ākhyātam"*. Keci pana *svākhāto* ti ca

svākkhāto ^a ti ca *svākhyāto* ti ca padam icchanti. Tattha pac-
 25 chimāni sakkatābhāsāto nayam gahetvā vuttāni, itaram yathā-
 tthitarūpanipphattivasena; ito ^b yathādassitapadāni yeva pasat-
 thatarāni. ¹⁰Tattha *samkhāsaddassa* atthuddhāro niyyate:
samkhāsaddo nāṇa-kotṭhāsa-paññatti-gaṇanāsu dissati, ¹¹*"sam-*

khāy' ekam paṭisevati" ti ādisu hi nāṇe dissati, ¹²*"papañcasaññā-*
 30 *saṃkhā samudācaranti"* ti ādisu kotṭhāse, ¹³*"tesam tesam dham-*
mānam samkhā samaññā" ti ādisu paññattiyam, ¹⁴*"na sukaram*
saṃkhātun" ti ādisu gaṇanāyam; etth' etam vuccati:

¹ vide V 1076^a (ns). ² Ja I 278¹². ³ D II 83¹⁴, III 101⁶. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J VI 20⁷.

⁶ D II 93³¹ (Vm 213¹²). ⁷ Dh 276^b. ⁸ J VI 286²⁷. ⁹ cf. Rūp 408 (Ce 171²).

¹⁰ cf. Ps I 75⁶⁻¹¹. ¹¹ A IV 354⁶. ¹² M I 109³⁴. ¹³ Dhs § 1308. ¹⁴ Sn² p.
 126³ (ns: Puññābhisandasut, cf. A II 55¹⁴).

^a B^{ns} svākkhyāto (recte? cf. Kāśikā VIII 4: 47). ^b B^{ns} ato (= thui kron¹).

nāṇa-paññatti-kotṭhāsa^a-gaṇanāsu padissati

saṃkhāsaddo ti dipeyya dhammadīpassa sāsane ti. 25

37 Khi khaye. ¹*"Khīyanadhammam khīyati"*; sāsānānurūpena
 sare ikārassa *īyyādeso: khīyati; khayō kham* icc api rūpāni
 ñeyyāni. Tattha khayō ti khīyanam khayō, atha vā khīyanti
 5 kilesā etthā ti khayō magga-nibbānāni, khayasaṃkhātena mag-
 gena pāpuṇiyattā phalam pi khayō; khan ti tuccham suññam
 vivittam rittam, khan ti vā ākāso.

38 Khi nivāse. *Khīyati, khīyati* vā, sāsānānurūpena *ikārassa*
īya-īyyādeso datṭhabbo — ayam *divādigāṇe* pi pakkhipitabbo; 10
kham, khayam, ²*"atiramaṇiyam^b rājakkhayam"*. Tattha khī-
 yati ti nivasati; khan ti cakkhādi indriyam cakkhuviññādi-
 nam nivāsattṭhena; khayān ti nivesanam, rājakkhayān ti
 rañño nivesanam, atrāyam pālī: ³*"sace ca^c ajja vāresi^d kumā-*
ram cārudassanam Kusena jātakhattiyam^e suvaṇṇamaṇimekha-
 15 *lam, pūjitā nātisaṃghehi na gacchasi^f Yamakkhayan"* ti, tat-
 tha Yamakkhayan ti Yamanivesanam.

39 Khu sadde. *Khoti khavati.*

40 Khe khādāna-sattāsu. *Khāyati*, ⁴*"undurā khāyanti"*; *vik-*
khāyitakam gokkhāyitakam; ⁵*"asirī^g viya khāyati; ⁶disā pi me*
 20 *na pakkhāyanti"*. Etthādimhi khāyati ti khādati, atha vā
 upatṭhāti paññāyati.

41 Sukha 42 dukkha takkiriyaṃ^h. Takkiriya^h ti sukha-
 dukkhānam vedanānam kiriya, sukhanam dukkhanan ti vut-
 tam hoti. Akammakā ime dhātavo. *Sukhati dukkhati*, su- 25
kham dukkham, sukhilo dukkhilo. ⁷Sukham sātām pīṇanam,
 dukkham vighātām agham kilesa; tattha sukhan ti suhayati
 ti sukham, yass' uppajjati tam sukhitam karoti ti attho; duk-
 khan ti dukkhayati ti dukkham, yass' uppajjati tam dukkhi-
 tam karoti ti attho, imāni nibbānāni kārītavasena vut- 30
 tāni ti datṭhabbam. ⁸atthakathāyam *sukha-dukkhasaddattham*
 vadantehi garūhi *sukhayati-dukkhayatisaddānam* kammattam
 adaya vivaraṇassa katattā; tathā hi *sukheti suhayati su-*

¹ cf. A III 55². ² ***. ³ J V 304¹⁷⁻¹⁹. ⁴ undurakhāyita Sv I 92²⁶.

⁵ Ud 79²⁶. ⁶ D II 99²³. ⁷ cf. V 533. ⁸ (mṭ ad) As 40³⁶⁻⁴¹²⁴.

^a Ce nāṇa-kotṭhāsa-paññatti. ^b B^{ns} abhiramaṇiyam. ^c J: tvam.

^d Ce B^{emns} dhāresi. ^e Ce jātam khattiyam. ^f J: gañchisi (codd. Cks). ^g Ce B^{ns} assiri. ^h B^{ns} takriyo.

khāpeti sukhāpayati · dukkheti dukkhayati dukkhāpeti dukkhāpayati ti imāni tesam kārītapadarūpāni · ¹"attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti" ti ca ²"sukhayati ti sukhaṃ dukkhayati ti dukkhaṃ" ti ca ³"sace ca kimhici^a kāle maraṇaṃ me pure siyā 5 putte ca me paputte ca sukhāpeyya Mahosadho" ti ca pālādidassanato. Saddasatthe pana Dhātupāṭhasaṃkhepe^b ca ime dhātavo *curādigaṇe* yeva vuttā, *sukhayati dukkhayati* ti ca akārītāni suddhakattupadāni icchitāni; mayan tu tesam tabbacaṇaṃ suddhakattari ca tāni padarūpāni na icchāma · pālādihi 10 viruddhattā, tasmā yeva te imasmiṃ *bhuvādigaṇe* vuttā, ayañ hi suddhakattuvisaye asmākaṃ ruci: sukhatī ti sukhito, dukkhatī ti dukkhito ti. || Nanu ca^c bho *sukhati dukkhati* ti kiriyāpadāni buddhavacane na dissanti ti. | Saccam, evaṃ sante pi atṭhakathānayavasena gahetabbattā dissanti yeva nāma, na hi 15 sabbathā sabbesaṃ dhātūnaṃ rūpāni sāsane loke vā labbhanti: ekaccāni pana labbhanti, ekaccāni na labbhanti evaṃ sante pi nayavasena labbhanti yeva: ⁴"kappayavho patissatā"^d ti hi diṭṭhe *caravho bhuñjavho* ti ādīni pi nayavasena diṭṭhāni yeva nāma. Tatra panāyaṃ nayo: Visuddhimaggādisu hi ⁵"ekayo- 20 janamattam^e pi addhānaṃ gatassa vāyo kuppati gattāni dukkhanti" ti evaṃ *bhuvādigaṇikaṃ* akammakaṃ suddhakattuvācakaṃ *dukkhanti* ti kiriyāpadaṃ dissati, tasmim diṭṭhe yeva (*sukhati*)^c *sukhanti*, *sukhasi sukhatha*, *sukhāmi sukhāmā* ti ādīni ca (*dukkhati*)^c *dukkhanti*, *dukkhasi dukkathā* ti ādīni ca diṭṭhāni nāma honti · diṭṭhena adiṭṭhassa tādisassa anavajjassa na- 25 yassa gahetabbattā, tasmā 'sukhatī ti sukhito, dukkhatī ti dukkhito' ti *bhuvādinayo* eva gahetabbo, na pana *curādinayo*. Aparam p' ettha nibbacaṇaṃ: sukhaṃ sañjātaṃ etassā ti sukhito, ⁶sañjātasukho ti attho, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi; 30 atha vā sukhena ito pavatto ti sukhito, esa nayo dukkhito ti etthā pi. Dullabhāyaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

43 Mokka mucane. Akammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Mokkhati, mokkho pātimokkho*, kārīte *mokkheti mokkhayati mokkhāpeti mokkhāpayati* ti rūpāni. Keci pan' imaṃ "mokka mocane" ti

¹ S I 90²⁶. ² (cf. As 41²⁴). ³ J VI 477¹¹⁻¹². ⁴ Sn 283^b. ⁵ cf. Vm 264²⁶, Pj I 68¹, Vibha 247²⁶. ⁶ cf. V 82, 349.

^a J: kismici. ^b Bm ^osaṃkhepena. ^c Bm om. ^d B^{ens} paṭissutā, (Bm paṭi-
tiyatā). ^e B^{ens} ekadviyo.

paṭhitvā *curādigaṇe* pakkhipanti, tesam mate *mokkheti mokk-
khatī* ti suddhakattupadāni bhavanti. Etāni pālīyā atṭhaka-
thāya ca virujjhanti; tathā hi ¹"mokkhanti mārābandhanā; ²na
me samaṇa mokkhasi; ³mahāyaññaṃ yajissāma evaṃ mok-
khāma pāpakā" ti pālīyā virujjhanti, ⁴"yo naṃ pāti rakkhati taṃ 5
mokkheti moceti āpāyikā(dī)hi dukkhehi^a ti pātimokkho" ti at-
ṭhakathāya ca virujjhanti, tasmā pālīyaṃ 'mokkhesi, mokkhemā'
ti ca avatvā "mokkhasi, mokkhāmā" ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ
vuttaṃ · tañ ca kho apādānavisayaṃ katvā; atṭhakathāyaṃ pana
⁴"mokkheti moceti" ti hetukattuvācakaṃ vuttaṃ · tam pi apā- 10
dānavisayaṃ yeva katvā. Evaṃ imassa dhātuno suddha-
kattuvisaye akammakabhāvo vidito, hetukattuvisaye ekam-
makabhāvo vidito. *Muca-paca-chidādayo* viya *mokkhadhātu* dviga-
ṇiko ti ce, na · anekesu sātṭhakathesu pālippadesesu *mokkheti
mokkhayati* ti suddhakatturūpānaṃ adassanato ti daṭṭhabbā. 15
44 Kakkha hasane. Kakkhati.

45 Okha 46 rākha 47 lākha 48 dākha 49 dhākha sosanālamatthesu.
Okhati, rākhati, lākhati, dākhati, dhākhati.

50 Sākha vyāpane. Sākhati, sākha.

51 Ukha 52 nakha 53 makha 54 rakha 55 lakha 56 rakhi 57 lakhi 20
58 ikhi 59 rikhi gatyatthā. *Ukhati, nakhati, makhati, rakhati,
lakhati, ramkhati, lamkhati, imkhati, rimkhati.*

60. Rakkha pālāne. Rakkhati, rakkhā rakkhanaṃ. ⁵"Sīlaṃ rak-
khito Devadatto", *sīlaṃ rakkhitaṃ Devadattena*^b.

61 Akkha vyatti-¹saṃkhātesu^c. Akkhati, akkhi akkhaṃ. 25

62 Nikkha cumbane^d. Nikkhati, nikkhaṃ.

63 Nakkha gatiyaṃ. Nakkhati, nakkhaṃ nakkhattaṃ. Ettha
nakkhattaṃ ti ⁶etto ito cā ti visamagatiyā agantvā attano
vīthiyā va gamanena nakkha[na]ṃ gamanaṃ tāyati rakkhati ti
nakkhattaṃ; porāṇa pana ⁷"na kkharanti na nassanti ti nak- 30
khattāni" ti kathayimsu. "Nakkhattaṃ joti [ni]rikkhaṃ^e bhaṃ"
icc ete pariyāyā.

64 Vekkha vekkane. Vekkhati.

¹ Dh 37^d. ² S I 105¹⁵. ³ J VI 183¹². ⁴ Kkh (Ce) 1²⁴, Vm 16²⁵, Uda 223¹³
(Sd § 675). ⁵ Kev 628. ⁶ cf. V 389. ⁷ (vide V 735).

^a Bm āpāyikādidukkhehi. ^b B^{ens} ad. sīlaṃ rakkhako Devadatto. ^c Wg
§ 17: 2 (vyāptan) + saṃghāte; ns saṃkhātesu et saṃghātesu. ^d B^e cambane
a: cabbane, ns cambane et cumbane. ^e skr. ṛkṣa (*infra* 359²⁸).

- 65 **Makkha** [†]samkhāte^a. *Makkhati*.
 66 **Takkha** [†]tapane^b. *Tapanam samvaranam. Takkhati*.
 67 **Sukkha** anādare. *Sukkhati*.
 68 **Kakhi** 69 **vakhi** 70 **makhi** kamkhāyam. ¹"Satthari kamkhāti";
 5 *vaṃkhāti, maṃkhāti*, ²"kamkhā kamkhāyanā kamkhāyitattam,
 vimati vicikicchā, dvelhakam dvedhāpatho, samsayo anekam-
 sagāho, āsappanā parisappanā apariyogāhanā thambhitattam^c
 cittassa manovilekho" icc ete *kamkhāpariyāyā*, etesu pana
 vattanti lokavohāre *kamkhā vimati samsayo*
 10 *vicikicchā* ti etāni nāmāni yeva pāyato. 26
 71 **Kakhi** icchāyam. *Dhanam kamkhāti abhikamkhāti*: ³"nābhi-
 kamkhāmi maraṇam", *abhikamkhitam dhanam*.
 72 **Dakhi** 73 **dhakhi** ghoravāsate, kamkhāyaṇ ca. *Daṃkhāti, dham-*
khati.
 15 74 **Ukkha** secane. *Ukkhati*.
 75 **Kakha** hasane. *Kakkhati*.
 76 **Jakkha** bhakkhane ca. *Hasanānukaḍḍhanattham cakāro.*
Jakkhati.
 77 **Likha** lekhane. *Likhati sollekhāti* ⁴"atisollekhat' evāyam sa-
 20 maṇo", *lekhā lekhanam lekhako, likhitam, sollekhapaṭipatti*. — Etā
*khā-khī*ādikā *likhapariyantā* "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū
 vadanti.
 78 **Dhukkha** 79 **dhikkha** sandīpana-kilesana-jīvanesu. *Dhukkhati,*
dhikkhati. Saddasatthavidū pana *dhukkhathe dhikkhate* ti atta-
 25 nobhāsam vadanti, tathā ito parāni rūpāni pi.
 80 **Rukkha** 81 **vakkha** varaṇe. *Varaṇam samvaranam. Ruk-*
khati, vakkhati; rukkho, vakkho. Ettha ca vakkho ti rukkho
 yeva, tathā hi ⁵"sādūni ramaṇiyāni santi vakkhā araṇṇājā"^d
 ti Jātakatthakathāpāṭho dissati; imāni pana rukkhassa nāmāni:
 30 ⁶rukkho mahīruho vakkho pādapo jagatīruho
 ago nago kujo^e sākhi sālo ca viṭapi taru
 dumo phali tu phalavā, gaccho tu khuddapādapo ti. 27
 || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: nanu ca *sālasaddena* sālarukkho yeva
 vutto n'añño · ⁷"sālā phandana-māluvā" ti payogadassanato; atha

¹ M I 101¹². ² Dhs § 425 (As 259²³). ³ Th 196^a + Tha *ad loc.* ⁴ M I 449¹² (Ps). ⁵ (J III 144¹⁵) Ja III 144¹⁷. ⁶ cf. Amk II 4: 5^a-d. ⁷ J VI 528²⁸.

^a Wg § 17: 12: samghāte. ^b Wg § 17: 13: tvacane. ^c C^{ns} chambhi-
 tattam. ^d J: manoramā, cf. J I 329⁵ ^e Amk: kuṭaḥ (kū = bhūmi, *supra* 240²⁸).

kimattham *sālasaddena* yo koci rukkho vutto ti. | Na sālarukkho
 yeva *sālasaddena* vutto, atha kho sālarukkhe pi vanappatijet-
 tharukkhe pi yasmim kasmiñci rukke pi *sālo* ti vohārassa
 dassanato aññe pi rukkhā vuttā; tathā hi sālarukkho pi sālo
 ti vuccati, yathāha: ¹"seyyathā pi bhikkhave gāmassa vā niga-
 5 massa vā avidūre mahantaṃ sālavanam tañ c' assa elande-
 sañchannam; ²antarena Yamakasālānan" ti, vanappatijettha-
 rukkho pi, yathāha: ³"tav' eva deva vijite tav' ev' uyyāna-
 bhūmiyā ujuvamsā mahāsālā nilobhāsā manoramā" ti; yo koci
 rukkho pi, yathāha: ⁴"atha kho taṃ bhikkhave māluvābijaṃ 10
 aññatarasmim sālamūle nipateyyā" ti; atr' idam vuccati:

sālarukkhe jettharukkhe yasmim kasmiñci pādape

sālo iti ravo, *sālā* santhāgāre^a thiyaṃ siyā⁵ti. 28

82 **Sikkha** vijjopādāne. *Sikkhati, sikkhā sikkhanam, sikkhitam*
sippam, sikkhako sikkhito, sekkho asekkho, — ⁶*kakāralope sekho* 15
asekko ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha sikkhito ti ⁷sañjātasikkho,
 asikkhi ti vā sikkhito, tathā hi kattuppayogo dissati: ⁸"aḥam kho
 pana sikkhito^b anavayo sake ācariyake kumbhakārakamme" ti.
 83 **Bhikkha** yācane. *Bhikkhati, bhikkhu bhikkhā bhikkhanam*
bhikkhako, bhikkhitam bhojanam. Ettha pana bhikkhu yati 20
 samaṇo muni pabbajito anāgāro tapassī tapodhano icc etāni
 pariyāyavacanāni. Etesu sāsane bhikkhū ti upasampanno
 vuccati, kadāci pana ⁹"bhikkhusataṃ bhojesi bhikkhusahassam
 bhojesi" ti ādisu sāmaṇere pi upādāya *bhikkhū* ti vohāro pa-
 vattati, tāpasā pi ca *samaṇasaddādihi* vuccanti: ¹⁰"ahū atita- 25
 m-addhāne samaṇo khantidipano" ti ādi ettha nidassanam.

84 **Dakkha** vuddhiyam, siḡhatte ca^c. *Dakkhati^d, dakkhiṇā dakkho*.
 Dakkhanti vaddhanti sattā etāya yathādhīppetāhi sampattihi
 iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā honti ti dakkhiṇā · dātabbavatthu;
 dakkhati kusalakamme aññāsmiñ ca kiccākicce adandhatāya 30
 siḡham gacchatī ti dakkho · cheko, yo kusalo^e pi vuccati.

85 **Dikkha** muṇḍiyōpanayana-niyama-bbatādesesu. *Dikkhadhātu muṇ-*

¹ M I 124²⁸. ² D II 137¹². ³ J V 251⁶⁻⁷ (Ja). ⁴ M I 306⁸. ⁵ ns *de suo*
addit: sālo sālādume jetthe aññataramhi pādape | sandhāgāre thiyaṃ sālā, sālo
 jāvaya bhātari. ⁶ cf. 332¹⁷. ⁷ cf. 328²⁹. ⁸ Vin III 41²⁶. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ J III 43¹
supra 166¹³).

^a Bemns sandhāgāre. ^b Vin: susikkhito. ^c = lyañ mran sañ eñ¹
 aphrac, ns. ^d B^m om. ^e B^{ns} *ad.* ti.

diye upanayane niyame vate ādese ca pavattati. *Dikkhati, dikkhito muṇḍo*. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho Sarabhaṅga-jātake
 "gandho isinaṃ ciradikkhitānaṃ kāyā cuto gacchati mālutenā"
 ti etasmiṃ padese aṭṭhakathācariyehi "ciradikkhitānaṃ ti cira-
 5 pabbajitānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, na hi tattha 'ciraṃuṇḍānaṃ' ti vuttaṃ;
 evaṃ sante kasmā idha *dikkhadhātu* muṇḍiye vuttā ti. | Saccaṃ,
 tattha pana *dikkhitasaddassa* pabbajite vattanato "cirapabba-
 jitānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, na dhātuatthassa vibhāvanatthaṃ, idha pana
 dhātuatthavibhāvanatthaṃ muṇḍiye vuttā; tāpasā hi muṇḍiyat-
 10 thavācakena *dikkhitasaddena* vattum yuttā, tathā hi aṭṭhaka-
 thācariyehi Cakkavattisuttatthavaṇṇanāyaṃ "kesamassum ohā-
 retvā kāsāyāni vatthāni acchādetvā" ti imissā pāliyā atthaviva-
 raṇe "tāpasapabbajjaṃ pabbajantā pi hi paṭhamam kesamassum
 ohārenti tato paṭṭhāya parūlhakese bandhitvā vicaranti, tena
 15 vuttaṃ: kesamassum ohāretvā" ti evaṃ attho saṃvaṇṇito.
86 Ikkha dassan'-amkesu. *Ikkhati upekkhati, apekkhati^a, upekkhā
 apekkhā paccavekkhaṇā* — ^b*kakāralope upekkhā apekkhā upa-
 sampadāpekho* ti rūpāni bhavanti.
87 Dakkha himsā-gatisu. *Dakkhati, dakkhako.*
 20 **88 Cikkha 89 cakkha viyattiyam vācāyam.** *Cikkhati ācikkhati
 abbhācikkhati, ācikkhako; cakkhati, cakkhu.* Ettha ^c*cakkhū*
 ti cakkhati ti cakkhu, samavisamaṃ abhiviyattaṃ vadantaṃ
 viya hoti ti attho; atha vā "sūpaṃ cakkhati madhum cakkhati"
 ti ādisu viya yasmā ^dassādattho pi *cakkhusaddo* bhavati, tasmā
 25 'cakkhati viññāṇādhittitaṃ rūpaṃ assādentam viya hoti' ti
 assādattho pi gahetabbo, ^e"cakkhu kho Māgandiya^c rūpārā-
 mam^d rūparataṃ rūpapamuditaṃ" ti hi vuttaṃ — sati pi
 sotādinam saddārāmatādhivāve, nirūlhattā nayane eva *cakkhu-
 saddo* pavattati *paṃkajādisaddā* viya padumādisu:
 30 cakkh' akkhi nayanam nettaṃ locanam diṭṭhi dassanam
 pekkhaṇam acchi; paṃhan tu pakhuman ti pavuccati. 29
 — Etā *dhukkhaḍikā^f cakkhapariyantā* "attanobhāsā" ti sadda-
 satthavidū vadanti. — *Khakārantadhāturupāni.*

¹ J V 138²⁴⁻²⁵. ² Ja V 138²⁸; ns cit. Spk ad S I 226²⁶. ³ D III 60⁸.
⁴ Sv (Se) III 437-9. ⁵ cf. 331¹⁵. ⁶ 332²¹⁻²⁹ < Vibha 45⁹ et m. ⁷ (J Bloch,
 Marathi, Index s. v. cakhṇem). ⁸ M I 503¹⁴.

a Bm om. b ita CeBemns. c Bems Māgandiya. d Bm rūpārāmaṃ.
 e sic CeBemns; M: °sammuditaṃ. f Bm dukkh^o, Bc rukkh^o.

90 Gu karisussagge. Karisussaggo vaccakaraṇam. *Gavali.*
91 Ge sadde. *Gāyati, gītā.*
92 Vagga gatiyam. *Vaggati, vaggo vaggitaṃ.* Ettha samudāya-
 vasena vagganaṃ pavattanaṃ vaggo; vaggitaṃ ti gamanaṃ,
 tathā hi Nāgapetavattuaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹"yo so majjhe assa-
 5 tarīathena catubbhi yuttana suvaggitena, ambhakaṃ putto ahu
 majjhimo so, amacchari dānapati virocati" ti imissā pāliyā
 atthaṃ vadantehi ²"suvaggitenā ti sundaragamanenā" ti (vut-
 taṃ), kiñca bhiyyo, kiriyāpadam pi ca diṭṭhaṃ: ³"dhunanti vag-
 ganti^a (pavanti)^b c[a] ambare" ti. 10
93 Ragi 94 lagi 95 agi 96 vagi 97 magi 98 igi 99 rigi 100 ligi
101 tagi 102 sagi gamane ca. *Cakāro gatipekkhako. Raṅgati,*
⁴*raṅgo; laṅgati, laṅgo* ⁵*laṅgi; aṅgati, aṅgeti, aṅgo samaṅgi^c*
⁶*samaṅgitā aṅgaṃ aṅgaṇam; vaṅgati, vaṅgo; maṅgati, maṅgo*
⁷*ummaṅgo^d maṅgalaṃ; iṅgati, iṅgitam; riṅgati, riṅgaṇam; liṅgati* 15
⁸*liṅgaṃ^e, ulliṅgati^f ulliṅgaṇam; taṅgati, taṅgaṇam; saṅgati saṅ-
 ganaṃ.* Tattha aṅgaṇaṃ ti yesaṃ kesañci vatthūnaṃ avayavo,
 sarīram pi, kāraṇam pi ca vuccati; aṅgaṇaṃ ti katthaci kilesā
 vuccanti: ⁹"rāgo aṅgaṇaṃ" ti ādisu, rāgādayo hi aṅganti etehi
 taṃsamaṅgipuggalā nihinabhāvaṃ gacchanti ti aṅgaṇāni ti 20
 vuccanti; katthaci malaṃ vā paṃko vā: ¹⁰"tass' eva rajassa
 vā aṅgaṇassa vā pahānāya vāyamati" ti ādisu, ¹¹añjati mak-
 kheti ti (hi)^c aṅgaṇam · malādi; ¹²katthaci tathārūpo viva-
 ṭappadeso: ¹³"cetiyaṅgaṇam bodhiyaṅgaṇaṃ" ti ādisu, añjati
 tattha ṭhitaṃ atisundaratāya abhivyañjati ti hi aṅgaṇam^f · 25
 vivaṭo bhūmippadeso; icc evaṃ
 rāgādisu kilesesu paṃke kāyamalamhi ca
 vivate bhūmibhāge ca *aṅgaṇaṃ* ti ravo gato. 30
103 Yugi 104 jugi vajjane. *Yuṅgati; juṅgati.*
105 Raṅga^g saṃkāyam. *Raṅgati.* 30

¹ Pv 75a-d. ² Pv 57²⁸. ³ Vv 750^a (Vva 278²⁵; cf. V1078-79).
⁴ ns cit. J II 252⁸. ⁵ ns: laṅgi | taṃ khā³ kyañ (o: kyañ) | avijjālaṅghi [Dhs
 § 390, cf. M I 144¹³] ca sañ nhuik catutthakkharā nhañ¹ rhi kra eñ¹ ||.
⁶ ns cit. Ja II 195³⁰. ⁷ ns cit.: uddham liṅgeti ty ulliṅgaṃ | Jalini ||. ⁸ Vibh
 368⁸. ⁹ A V 92¹⁶. ¹⁰ (cf. Spṭ ad Sp I 45⁸). ¹¹ = akhyui¹ so aṭṭhakathā-pāli
 rap tui¹ nhuik. ¹² cf. Vibha 349¹⁷.

a Bm om. b CeBm om.; Bc ns pavattanti (cf. 333⁴). c Bm om. d Bems
 umaṅgo. e Be liṅgaṇam. f Bm aṅgaṇo. g Cc ns ragi.

- 106 Laga saṅge ca. *Cakāro* anantaravuttāpekkhako^a. *Lagati*;
¹"cajato na hoti laganam; ²baḷise laggo".
- 107 Thaga saṃvaraṇe. *Thagati*.
- 108 Agga kuṭilagatiyaṃ. *Aggaṭi* ti *aggi*, kuṭilaṃ gacchati ti
 5 attho:
 aggi dhūmasikho joti jātavedo sikhī gini
 aggini bhāṇumā tejo pāvako tivako^b 'nalo 31
 hutāsano dhūmaketu vessānaro ca accimā
 ghatāsano vāyusakho dahano kaṇhavantani. 32
- 10 — Etā guṇādikā aggapariyantā "parassabhāsā" ti saddasattha-
 vidū vadanti.
- 109 Gā gatiyaṃ. *Gāti*.
- 110 Gu sadde. *Gavati*.
- 111 Gu uggame. Uggamo uggamaṃ pākātata. *Gavati*. —
 15 Saddasatthavidū pan' imāsaṃ^c *gāte gavate* ti attanobhāsattaṃ
 vadanti. — *Gakārantadhāturūpāni*.
- 112 Ghā gandhopādane. *Ghāti*, *ghānaṃ*, *gāndhaṃ ghatvā*. Atrā-
 yaṃ pāli: ³"gandhaṃ ghatvā sati [sa]muṭṭhā"^d ti. Etissā paṇa
divādigaṇaṃ pattāya ghāyati ghāyitvā ti rūpāni bhavanti.
- 20 113 Ghu abhigamane. Abhigamaṃ adhigamaṃ. *Ghoti*.
- 114 Jaggha hasane. *Jagghati sañjagghati*; ⁴"sañjagghittho mayā
 saha; ⁵jagghitum^e pi na sobhati", *jagghitvā*.
- 115 Taggha pālāne. *Tagghati*.
- 116 Sighi āghāne. Āghānaṃ ghānena gandhānubhavanaṃ. *Siṃ-*
 25 *ghati upasiṃghati*, *upasiṃghitvā*: ⁶"ārā siṃghāmi vārijaṃ". —
 Etā "parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti.
- 117 Ghu sadde. *Ghoti ghavati*.
- 118 Raghi 119 laghi ⁷gatyakkhepe. Gatyakkhepo gatiyā akkhepo.
Raṃghati; *laṃghati ullaṃghati ullaṃghitā*^f, ⁸"ullaṃghikā^g pīti";
 30 *laṃghitvā*.
- 120 Maghi ketave ca. *Cakāro* pubbatthāpekkhako^h. *Maṃghati*.

¹ Ja I 46². ² ***. ³ Th 798a = S IV 74¹ (ns). ⁴ J VI 475¹⁷. ⁵ J VI 522¹³.
⁶ J III 308²⁰. ⁷ cf. V 1076^c. ⁸ ns: ullaṃghikā | pyaṃ tak khun lha³ ce tat
 so || pīti | ubbega pīti ||.

^a Bm ovuttapekkhako. ^b sic CeBemns (*aliter* Amk I 1: 57^d; Abh 33^d).
^c (Bm imesaṃ?). ^d Bns muṭṭhā. ^e J: jagghitam. ^f ns laṃghitā; Be om.
^g Bm ullaṃghitā. ^h ns oapekkho.

- 121 Rāgha 122 lāgha sāmattiye. *Rāghati*; *lāghati*.
- 123 Dāgha āyāse ca. Āyāso kilamanaṃ. *Cakāro sāmattiya-*
pekkhako. Dāghati, nidāgho.
- 124 Silāgha katthane. Katthanaṃ pasamsanaṃ. *Silāghati, si-*
lāghā; ¹"buddhassa silāghate"; *silāghitvā*. — "Attanobhāsā" ti 5
 saddasatthavidū vadanti. — *Ghakārantadhāturūpāni*. — Iti
bhuvādigāṇe kavaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni.
- Idāni cavaggantadhāturūpāni vuccante:
- 125 Suca soke. *Socati, soko socanā, socaṃ socanto · socantī ·*
socantaṃ kulaṃ, socitvā. 10
- 126 Kuca sadde tāre. Tārasaddo accuccasaddo. *Kocati, ucca-*
saddaṃ karotī ti attho.
- 127 Kuñca koṭill'-appibhāvesu. *Kuñcati, kuñcikā*; ²"kuñcitakeso";
kuñcitvā.
- 128 Luñca apanayane. *Luñcati, luñcako, luñcitum, luñcitvā.* 15
- 129 Añcu gati-pūjanāsu. *Maggam añcati, buddham añcati*; ³"ud-
 dham anuggantvā tiriyaṃ añcito ti tiracchāno; ⁴kaṭukañcukata".
- 130 Vañcu 131 cañcu 132 tañcu 133 mañcu gatiyaṃ. *Vañcati,*
cañcati, tañcati, mañcati; ⁵"santi pādā avañcanā", *avañcanā* ti
 vañcitum gantum asamattā. 20
- 134 Gueu 135 galocu^a theyyakaraṇe. Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ · corikā,
 tassa kiriyā theyyakaraṇaṃ. *Gocati; galocati*^a.
- 136 Acca pūjāyaṃ. *Accati*; ⁶"brahmāsurasuraccito".
- 137 Tacca himsāyaṃ. *Taccati*.
- 138 Cacca 139 jacca paribhāsana-vajjanesu^b. *Caccati, caccu; jaccati.* 25
- 140 Kuca sampaccana-koṭilla-paṭikkama^c-vilekhanesu. *Kucati saṃ-*
kucati, saṃkoco.
- 141 Taca saṃvaraṇe. Saṃvaraṇaṃ rakkhanaṃ. *Tacati, taco.*
- 142 [†]Dica^d thutiyaṃ. [†]*Dicati*^d.
- 143 Kuca saṃkocane. *Kocati saṃkocati, saṃkoco.* 30
- 144 [†]Vyāca^e vyājikaṇe. ⁷Vyājikaṇaṃ vyājikiriya. [†]*Vyācati*^e.

¹ Kev 279. ² Ja I 89²³. ³ cf. Vibha 454¹⁴ (añcita ti gatā, m). ⁴ cf.
 As 376⁸. ⁵ J I 214¹⁶ (Ja). ⁶ Ap 465²⁵ (Tha Ce 422¹⁶). ⁷ ns cit. Subodh III
 45, IV 116 (p, nt) *et ad.*: I sui¹ chui khrañ³ kā³ arā bha pā³ nhañ¹ khuñ³
 ñhi ruṃ mhya sā | pāli-aṭṭhakathā rhi rā mhā sā arañ³ || byādhikaraṇe lañ³ rhi
 kra eñ¹ | anā kui pru khrañ³ nhuik ||.

^a *dedi* (Wg § 7: 18); CeBemns gaṇeco. ^b sic CeBemns (o: -tajjanesu;
 Wg § 17: 66—68). ^c sic CeBemns (o: -paṭiṭṭhambha-; Wg § 20: 27). ^d leg.
 rico (Wg § 28: 19). ^e ita CeBemns (o: vyaco, Wg § 28: 12).

145 *Vaca viyattiyam vācāyam*. Viyattassa esā viyatti, tissam viyattiyam vācāyam, viyattāyam vācāyan ti adhippāyo; viyattassa hi vadato puggalassa vasena vācā viyattā nāma vuccati, yathā pana kucchisadda-tiracchānagatādisaddo avyattasaddo ti vuccati, na evam vacanasamkhāto saddo avyattasaddo ti vuccati · viññātatthattā. *Vatti vacati · vacanti, vacasi* icc ādini suddhakattupadāni, *vāceti vācenti* icc ādini hetukattupadāni; ¹"atthabhisamayā dhīro paṇḍito ti pavuccati", *vuccati^a vuccanti*, ²"santo sappurisā loke devadhammā ti vuccare" icc ādini kammupadāni. || ³Garū pana *vakārassa ukārādesavasena uttaṇ, uccale uccante* ti ādini icchanti. | Tāni sāsane appasiddhāni sakkaṭabhāsānulomāni, sāsanasmiṃ hi *rakārāgamavisaye nipubass'* eva *vacassa vassa ukārādeso* pasiddho: *nirutti niruttam neruttan* ti; *vacanam vācā vaco vaci, vuttaṃ^b vuccamānam^c* ¹⁵ *adhivacanam vattabbam vacanīyam* imāni nāmikapadāni; *vattum vattave vatvā vatvāna* imāni tumantādini. "Parassabhāsā" ti saddasatthavidū vadanti. Tattha vattī ti vadati, ākhyātapadam h' etam, atthasamvaṇṇakehi pi^d ⁴"vatti etāyā ti vācā" ti nibbacanam udāhaṭam, saddasatthe va^e tādisaṃ ākhyātapadam ²⁰ diṭṭham. || Ettha pan' eke vadanti: *vacati vacanti* ti ādini kiriya-padarūpāni buddhavacane aṭṭhakathā-ṭikāsu ⁵satthesu ca anāgatattā chaḍḍetabbāni ti. | Tan na; yasmā sāsane *avaca avaciṃsū* ti suddhakattupadāni ca *vāceti vācenti* ti ādini hetukattupadāni ca dissanti, tasmā buddhavacanādisu anāgatāni pi ²⁵ *vacati vacanti* ti ādini rūpāni gahetabbāni.

Vacatu, vaceyya; vuccatu, vucceyya sesaṃ sabbaṃ sabbattha vitthārato gahetabbam.

Parokkhārūpāni vadāma:

³⁰ *vaca vacu, vace vaciṭṭha, vacam vacimha; vaciṭṭha vacire, vaciṭṭho vacivho, vaciṃ^f vacimhe.*

Hiyyattanirūpāni vadāma:

avacā avacu^g, avaco avacuttha, avocam avacumha; avacuttha avacutthum, avacase avacavham, avaciṃ^h avacamhase.

¹ S I 87⁸. ² J I 129²². ³ Kcv 489 581, cf. et 582 (utto, sed Vūca, Mmd). ⁴ (cf. V248). ⁵ = saddā kyaṃ³ tui nhuik, ns.

^a Be om. ^b CeBemns ad. pavuttaṃ; Bm ad. vuttaṃ. ^c Bm mānam. ^d ita Bemns; Ce ovaṇṇane hi pi, Bm ovaṇṇane yi pi. ^e Bemns ca. ^f Bm vaci. ^g Bemns avacū. ^h Bm avaci.

Ajjatanirūpāni vadāma:

avaci · avocum avaciṃsu^a, avoco avocuttha, avociṃ avocumha; avoca^b avocu, avacase avocivham, avocam avocimhe.

Bhavissantirūpāni vadāma:

vakkhati vakkhanti, vakkhasi vakkhatha, vakkhāmi vak-⁵ khāma; vakkhate vakkhante, vakkhase vakkhavhe, vak- kha[ssa]ṃ vakkhamhe^c, imesaṃ pana padānam 'kathessati kathessanti' ti ādinā attho vattabbo; 145^A vakkha rose ti dhātussa ca *vakkhati vakkhanti, vakkhasi* ti ādini vatvā avasāne uttamapurisekavacanaṭṭhāne *vakkhemī* ti vattabbam, attho pan' ¹⁰ imesaṃ 'rosati rosanti' ti ādinā vattabbo, — *ayam vaca-vakkha-* dhātūnam bhavissantī-vattamānavasena rūpasamsandanāyayo. Aparāni pi *vacadhātussa* bhavissantī-sahitāni rūpāni bhavanti:

vakkhissati vakkhissanti, vakkhissasi vakkhissatha, vakkhis-¹⁵ sāmi vakkhissāma; vakkhissate vakkhissante, vakkhissase vakkhissavhe, vakkhissaṃ vakkhissāmhe^d, atrāyam pālī:

¹"atitakappe caritaṃ ṭhapayitvā bhavābhavē imamhi^e kappe caritaṃ pavakkhissam, suṇohi me" ti; Gadrabhapaṇhe pi ²"rājā tumhehi saddhiṃ paṭisanthāram katvā^f . . . āsanam ṇatvā nisidathā ti vakkhissati"^g ti evamādi aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati, ²⁰ tasmā yeva edisi padamālā racitā. "Vakkha rose" ti dhātussa pi bhavissantī-sahitāni rūpāni *vakkhissati vakkhissanti* ti ādini bhavanti, attho pan' imesaṃ 'rosissati rosissanti' ti ādinā vattabbo, — *ayam vaca-vakkhadhātūnam* bhavissantīvasen' eva rūpasamsandanāyayo. ²⁵

Avacissā vacissā · avacissamsu vacissamsu sesaṃ sabbaṃ neyyam.

Idha pana *vuttasaddassa* atthuddhāram vattabbam pi avatvā ³upari yeva kathessāma · ito ativiya vattabbaṭṭhānattā^h.

146 Cu cavane. *Cavati*, kārite *cāveti* ti rūpaṃ; ⁴"devakāyā cuto; ³⁰ cutapadumam"ⁱ, *cavitum cavitvā*.

147 Loca dassane. *Locati, locanam*.

148 Seca secane. *Secati*.

¹ Cp I 1: 2a-d. ² Ja VI 342²⁷. ³ (342²⁴—344²). ⁴ ***. ⁵ ***.

^a Bm avacisu. ^b (Be avoca). ^c ita CeBemns. ^d Bemns vakkhissamhe. ^e ita h. l. CeBemns (cf. supra 248¹⁷). ^f Bemns suppl. gahapatipatirūpaṃ. ^g Ja: vakkhati; ns: vakkhati lañ³ rhi eñ¹, cf. 201 n. a. ^h (Bm ativayattabbaṭṭhānattā). ⁱ CeBemns cutam padumam.

149 Saca viyattiyam vacayam. Sacati.

150 Kaca bandhane. Kacali.

151 Maca 152 mucī kakkane. Kakkanam sarīre ubbatṭanam. Macati; muñcali.

5 153 Maci dharan'ucchāya^a-pūjanesu. Dhāraṇam ucchāyo^a pūjanan ti tayo atthā; tattha ucchāyo^a malaharaṇam. Mañcali, mañco mañcanam. Mañcati puggalam dhāreti ti mañco.

154 Paca vyattikaraṇe. Pacati, pāko paripāko vipāko, pakkaṇ phalaṇ.

10 155 Thuca pasāde. Thocati.

156 Vaca 157 vaci dittiyam. Vacati; vañcali.

158 Ruca dittiyam, rocane ca. Ditti sobhā, rocanam ruci. Rocati virocali^b, ¹verocano; ²samaṇassa rocate saccam; ³"tassa te saggaḥkāmassa ekattam uparocitam"^c. Ayañ ca ⁴divādigane

15 ruciattham gahetvā rucati ti rūpam janēti, tena ⁵"gamanam mayham^d rucati" ti pālī dissati; ⁶curādigane pana ruciattham gahetvā rocati rocayati ti rūpāni janeti, tena ⁷"kin nu jātim na rocesi" ti ādikā pālīyo dissanti. Tegaṇiko 'yam dhātu.

159 Paca sampāke. Pacati pacanti. — Saddasatthavidū pana 20 "attanobhāsā" ti vadanti.

160 Añca vyayagatiyam. Vyayagati vināsagati. Añcati.

161 Yāca yācanāyam. Brāhmaṇo nāgam mañim yācati; ⁸"nāgo mañim yācito brāhmaṇena; ⁹te maṇ^e asse ayācisum; ¹⁰so maṇ^f ratham ayācatha; ¹¹devattam āyācati" evam suddhakattari

25 rūpāni bhavanti; brāhmaṇo brāhmaṇena nāgam mañim yāceti yācayati yācāpeti yācāpayati evam hetukattari; rājā brāhmaṇena dhanam yāciyati yācāyiyati^g yācāpiyati yācāpayiyati evam kammani; yācam yācanto yācanti yācantam kulam, yācamāno yācamānā yācamānam kulam, yācako yācanā yācitabban, yācituṇ 30 (yācivā) yācivāna^h yāciitūna yāciya yāciyāna evam nāmikapadāni tumantādīni ca bhavanti.

162 Paca pāke. ¹²"Odanam pacati". — "Ubhayatobhāsā" ti

¹ ns cit. S I 51¹¹ et J V 311²². ² Kev 278 (supra 132²⁶). ³ J VI 64²⁸. ⁴ V 1104. ⁵ J VI 544¹. ⁶ ***. ⁷ S I 132²⁵ = Th 190^a. ⁸ Vin III 147²² = J II 285²² (Sd § 551). ⁹ J VI 512¹². ¹⁰ J VI 512²⁵. ¹¹ ***. ¹² (Candra II 1: 43, etc.).

^a (Ce uccāro). ^b Be om. ^c ita CeBemns et J v. l.; J(Ee) uparocatam (imper.). ^d J: mayha (metr.). ^e Be ns tam (= J). ^f Be ns tam (= J; J cod. L^k: nam). ^g Be ns^c yāciyiyati. ^h Bm ad. yāciitūna.

saddasatthavidū vadanti. — Yathā pana sāsane ¹"paṇḍito ti pavuccati" ti vacadhātussa kammani rūpam pasiddham, na tathā pacadhātussa; evam sante pi garū ²"tayā paccate odano" ti tassa kammani rūpam vadanti, sāsane pana avisesato paccate ti vā paccati ti vā vuttassa pi padassa akammako yeva divādi- 5 gaṇiko payogo icchitabbo. ³"Devadatto niraye paccati; ⁴yāva pāpam na paccati" ti ādidassanato. || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: ⁵sayam eva piyate pāṇīyan ti ādi viya bhuvādiganaṇapakkhiko kammakattuppayogo esa, tasmā sayam evā ti padaṇ ajjhāharitvā 'sayam eva Devadatto paccati' ti ādinā attho vattabbo 10 ti. | Tan na; sayam eva piyate pāṇīyan ti ettha hi pāṇīyam manussā pivanti, na pāṇīyam pāṇīyam pivati, manusseh' eva tam piyate na sayam; evam parassa pānakiriyam paṭicca kammabhūtam pi tam sukarapānakiriyāvasena sukarattā 'attanā va sijjhantaṇ viya hoti' ti "sayam eva piyate pāṇīyan" ti 15 ⁶rūlhiyā payogo kato, — ⁷sayam eva kaṭo kariyate ti etthā pi kaṭam manussā karonti, na kaṭam kaṭo karoti, manusseh' eva kaṭo kariyate na sayam; evam parassa karaṇakiriyam paṭicca kammabhūto pi so su(kara)karaṇakiriyāvasena sukarattā 'attanā va sijjhanto viya hoti' ti "sayam eva kaṭo kariyate" ti rūlhiyā 20 payogo kato; ettha yathā sayamsaddo 'pāṇīyam pāṇīyen' eva piyate na amhehi, kaṭo kaṭen' eva kariyate na amhehi' ti sakam- makavisayattā payogānam aññassa kiriyāpaṭisedhanasamkhā- tam atthavisesam vadati, na tathā ⁸"Devadatto niraye paccati; ⁹kammam paccati" ti ādisu tumhehi ajjhāharito sayamsaddo 25 atthavisesam vadati. akammakavisayattā etesam payogānam, — evam Devadatto ti ādikassa paccattavacanassa akammaka- kattuvācakattā kammarahitasuddhakattuvācakattā ca paccati ti idaṇ divādiganaṇikarūpan ti datṭhabbam. || Pacadhātu saddasatthe divādigane vutto n' atthi ti ce. | N' atthi vā atthi vā; kim ettha 30 saddasattham karissati, pālī eva pamāṇam, — tasmā mayam lokavohāraḥkusalassa Bhagavato pālinayañ ñeva gahetvā imaṇ pacadhātuṇ divādigane pi pakkhipissāma; tathā hi Dhamma- pālācariya-Anuruddhācariyādihi abhisamkhatā divādiganaṇika-

¹ (336^e). ² Kev 413. ³ (cf. Dhpa I 148¹⁵). ⁴ Dh 69b. ⁵ (7²⁰). ⁶ = pasid- dharūlhi ā³ phrañ¹ || vā | kattusatti ma rhi so re nhuik kattusatti kui thañ khrañ³ hū so samādhi-guṇ-rūlhi ā³ phrañ¹ || vā | taddhammūpacararūlhi ā³ phrañ¹ || ns. ⁷ (cf. Saccas 127^d).

- ppayogā dissanti: ¹"ñāyuttavaram^a tattha datvā sandhim^b tihetukam pacchā paccati pākānam pavatte atthake duve; ²asamkhāram^c samamkhāravipākāni na paccati" icc evamādayo; ettha pana tesam idam eva pāliya na sameti, ye, *curādigā* 5 *namhi sakammakabhāvena bhuvādigāne cā akammakabhāvena pavattassa bhūdhātussēva, bhuvādigāne pavattassa sakammakassa^d pi sato divādigānam patvā akammakabhūtassa pacadhātussa sakammakattam icchanti, etaṃ hi sātthakathe tepitake buddhavacane kuto labbhā. Tasmā Bhagavato pāvācane sotū-* 10 *naṃ saṃsayasamugghātattam^e ettha imaṃ nitim paṭhema: vinā pi upasaggena gaṇanānattayogato sakammakammakā honti dhātū pacā-bhidādayo:* 33
- puriso odanam pacati:* ³"sa bhūtapacanam^f paci"; *odano paccati,* ⁴"kammam paccati, ⁵vihisīsam paccati", *rukkhaphalāni paccanti;* 15 *nāgo pākāram bhindati,* ⁶"taḷākapaḷi bhijjati, ⁷bhijjanadhammam bhijjati". Ettha ca *sayamsaddam ajjhāharitvā 'sayam eva odano paccati' ti ādinā vutte pi, puriso sayam eva pānam hanati, Bhagavā sayam eva ñeyyadhammam abujjhī ti payogesū parassa ānattisambhūtaṇanānakiriyāpaṭisedham iva paropadesasambhū-* 20 *tabujjhanakiriyāpaṭisedham iva cā aññassa kiriyāpaṭisedhana-* *vasena vuttattā yo sayamsaddavasena kammakattubhāvaparikkappo, tam na pamānam; sayamsaddo hi suddhakattuatthe pi dissati, na kevalam ⁸sayam eva piyate pāniyan ti ādisu kammatthe yeva, — tasmā sāsānānurūpena attho gaḥetabbo* 25 *nayaññūhi:*
- vinā pi upasaggena vinā pi cā gaṇantaram sakammakammakā honti ⁹atthato divuādayo:* 34
- ¹⁰"kāmaguṇehi dibbati; ¹¹paccāmitte ¹²dibbati", aññāni pi yojetabbāni.
- 30 Gaṇantarañ cōpasaggaṃ vinā pi atthanānataṃ payogato sakammā ca akammā ca gamādayo: 35

¹ Saccas 124^{a-d}. ² Abhidh-s 24²³. ³ J II 260²¹ (ns cit. Ps I 58²⁴⁻²⁵). ⁴ (339²⁵). ⁵ ***. ⁶ cf. Ja I 239¹⁷. ⁷ ***. ⁸ (339⁸). ⁹ = kīḷā-vijigimsā [Sd V1100] anak ā² phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁰ cf. Vibha 518¹⁹ (+ Vva 18¹⁷). ¹¹ ***. ¹² = oñ mrañ lui eñ¹, ns.

^a Bm ñāyuttam param. ^b (Bm sandhi). ^c ita Bmns; CeBe asamkhāra-. ^d (Bm om.). ^e Be^{ns} e^o samugghātattam. ^f CeBe(ns) opacanīm (= J).

¹puriso maggaṇi gacchati · gambhīresu pi atthesu ñāṇaṃ gacchati; dhammaṃ carati · tattha tattha carati.

Gaṇantarañ cōpasaggaṃ payogañ c' atthanānataṃ vinā pi ti(vi)dhā^a honti disādi rūpabhedato: 36

pāsādaṃ passati, pāsādaṃ dakkhati, pāsādo dissati, aññāni pi 5 yojetabbāni.

Sabhāvato sakammā tu rudadhātādayo matā, sabhāvato akammā ca nandadhātādayo matā: 37

²"mataṃ vā^b amma rodanti; ³idha nandati pecca nandati". Upasaggavasen' eke sakammā pi akammakā 10 sambhavanti, tath' ekacce akammā pi sakammakā, 38 ekacce tūpasaggehi sakammā ca sakammakā akammakā akammā ca, es' attho p' ettha dīpito: 39

puriso gāmā niggacchati · dhanam adhigacchati; puriso pāṇam abhibhavati · ⁴"Himavatā pabhavanti mahānadiyo", aññāni pi 15 payogāni yojetabbāni.

Tattha yadi sāsane pacadhātussa kammani rūpaṃ siyā, purisena kammam kariyati ti payogo viya 'purisena odano paciṇyati' ti payogo icchitabbo; ye pana garū ⁵"tayā paccate odano" ti ādini icchanti, te saddasatthanayam nissāya vadanti 20 maññe. Evaṃ sante pi upaparikkhitvā, yuttāni ce, gaḥetabbāni.

Kārite puriso purisena^c purisaṃ vā odanaṃ pāceti pācayati pācāpeti pācāpayati, purisena puriso odanaṃ pācīyati pācayīyati pācāpīyati pācāpayīyati ti rūpāni bhavanti^d. ⁶"Yathā daṇḍena gopālo gāvaṃ^e pāceti gocaran" ti ādisu añño pi attho daṭṭhabbo. 25

Pacam pacanto · pacanti, pacamāno pacamānā, pātabbam, pacitaṃ, pacitabban paṇiṇyaṃ, pacitum pacitvā. Ettha ca ⁷"imassa^f mamsaṃ cā pātabban" ti payogo udāharaṇam. Pacati pacanti, pacasi ti ādi padakkamo subodho.

163 Sica gharāṇe. Secati, seko. — "Ubhatobhāsā" ti vadanti. — 30 Imāni cakārantadhāturūpāni.

Parassabhāsādi bhāvaṃ^g sabbesaṃ dhātunaṃ ito param na vyākariṣṣam, so sāsane īrito na hi. 40

¹ (§ 548). ² S I 209⁷. ³ Dhp 18^a. ⁴ (§ 558). ⁵ (339³). ⁶ Dhp 135ab. ⁷ J VI 453⁷.

^a Bm tidhā. ^b Ce va. ^c (Bm om). ^d (Bm vadanti). ^e Dhp: gāvo. ^f ita CeBemns; J codd. Cks: imaṃ (metr.). ^g (Bm parassabhāsābhāvaṃ).

- 164 Chu chedane. *Choli*; ¹"chotvāna^a moḷim^b varagandhavāsi-
tam; ²acchochum vata bho rukkhām".
- 165 Milecha aviyattayam vacāyam. *Milacchati^c, milakkhu*; ³"pac-
cantimesu janapadesu paccājāto hoti milakkhusu aviññātāresu".
- 5 166 Vachi icchayam. *Vañchati, vañchitam dhanam*.
- 167 Achi ayame. *Añchati*; ⁴"digham vā añchanto digham añ-
cham ti pajanati".
- 168 Huccha koṭille. *Hucchati*.
- 169 Muccha moha-mucchāsu. (*Mucchati*)^d, ⁵"mucchito^e visavegena
10 visaññi samapajjatha"^f, *mucchā, mucchitvā*.
- 170 Phucha visarane. *Phochati*.
- 171 Yucha pamāde. *Yucchati^g*.
- 172 "Uñchi uñche. Uñcho pariyesanam. *Uñchati*, ⁷"uñchāca-
riyaya iṭhatha".
- 15 173 "Ucha pipāsāyam. *Ucchati*.
- 174 Puccha pañhe. *Pucchati, pucchitā pucchako puṭṭho pucchito*
pucchā; bhikkhu vinayadharam pañham pucchati pucchi; puc-
chitum pucchitvā. Ettha ca pañcavidhā pucchā: aditthajotanā
pucchā ditthasamsandanā pucchā vimaticchedanā pucchā anu-
20 matipucchā kathetukamyatāpucchā ti, tāsam nānattam ⁹Attha-
sāliniyādito^h gahetabbam.
- 175 Viccha gatiyam. *Vicchati, vicchikā*.
- 176 Vacchu chedane. *Vucchatiⁱ, vuttā^j vuttavā^j, vuttasiro* —
vakāragatassa akārassa uttam. *Vuttasaddo* kesoharene pi
25 dissati ¹⁰"Kāpaṭiko . . . māṇavo daharo vuttasiro" ti ādisu,
ettha ca *sirasaddena* siroruhā vuttā yathā ¹¹*mañcasaddena*
mañcatthā ¹²*cakkhusaddena* ca cakkhunissitam viññānam;
ropite pi ¹³"yathā sārādikam bījam khette vuttam virūhati"

¹ Ja I 65^v (V1107). ² J VI 502¹⁷ (cf. 362 n. d). ³ D III 264¹². ⁴ M I 56²³.
⁵ J VI 82¹⁵. ⁶ ns cit.: . . . uchi uñchāyam iti dhātu | Bīlārakosiyajāt-ṭikā [ad
J IV 66⁹] || uñchāto ti mūlaphalāphalapariyesanato | Vessantarajāt-ṭikā [ad J
VI 556¹⁶]. ⁷ J VI 518³¹. ⁸ (cf. Wg § 7: 37, 28: 14). ⁹ As 55¹⁷ (supra 279³¹).
¹⁰ M II 168¹⁸ (supra 165¹¹). ¹¹ (supra 19¹⁴, infra § 572 [ubi cit. Mahābhāṣya
vol. II 218¹⁴⁻¹⁹] § 671). ¹² ***. ¹³ J II 322¹⁵.

^a Ce chetvāna. ^b CeBm molim. ^c ita CeBm; Be ns mileccati. ^d CeBm
om. ^e Bm mucchatito (o: mucchati mucchito, vide n. d). ^f CeBemns visaññam
samāpajjatha (visaññam | amhat saññā kañ³ khrañ³ sui¹ || samāpajjatha | rom
(o: rok) eñ¹ ||, ns). ^g ita Be ns; CeBm yuñchati. ^h CeBemns Atthaso. ⁱ ita
CeBmns (Be vuccati). ^j = rit phrat sañ, ns.

ti ādisu; kathite pi ¹"vuttam idam Bhagavatā vuttam arahatā"
ti ²ādisu, atr' idam vuccati:

vacchu-vapā-vacavasā vuttasaddo pavattati

kesohāre ropite ca kathite ca yathākkaman ti; 41
aparo nayo: *vuttasaddo* ³"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu vāpa- 5
samikarane dissati, ⁴"pannalomo paradattavutto" ti ādisu jīvi-
tavuttiyam, ⁵"paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto"^a ti ādisu apagame,
⁶"gītam pavuttam samihitan" ti ādisu pāvaca(vasena)^b pa-
vattite, loke pana ⁷"vutto ⁸pārāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene dissati,
atr' idam vuccati: 10

vāpasamikarane ca atho jīvitavuttiyam

apagame pāvacanavasena ca pavattite

ajjhene c' evam etesu *vuttasaddo* padissati ti; 42

aparo pi nayo: *vuttasaddo* saupasaggo ca anupasaggo ca vapane
vāpasamikarane kesohāre jīvitavuttiyam pamuttabhāve pāva- 15
canavasena pavattite ajjhene kathane ti evamādisu dissati;
tathā h' esa ⁹"gāvo tassa pajāyanti khette vuttam virūhati
vuttānam phalam asnāti^c yo mittānam na dūbhati"^d ti ādisu
vapane āgato, ³"no ca kho paṭivuttan" ti ādisu atthadantakā-
dihi vāpasamikarane, ¹⁰"Kāpaṭiko . . . māṇavo daharo vuttasiro" 20
ti ādisu kesoharene, ⁴"pannalomo paradattavutto migabhūtena
cetasā viharati" ti ādisu jīvitavuttiyam, ⁵"seyyathā pi nāma
paṇḍupalāso bandhanā pavutto^a abhabbo haritattāyā" ti ādisu
bandhanato pamuttabhāve, ⁶"yesam idam etarahi porānam
mantapadam gītam pavuttam samihitan" ti ādisu pāvaca- 25
bhāvena pavattite — loke pana ¹¹"vutto guṇo; ⁷vutto ⁸pā-
rāyano" ti ādisu ajjhene —, ¹²"vuttam kho pan' etaṃ Bhaga-
vatā: dhammādayādā me bhikkhave bhavatha mā āmisadāyādā"
ti ādisu kathane, atr' idam vuccati:

¹³*vapa-vatu-vacchu-vacadhātunam* vasato mato 30

sopasaggo nopasaggo *vuttasaddo* yathāraham 43

vapane ca vāpasamikarane muṇḍatāya ca

¹ cf. It 1⁴. ² = i sui¹ aca rhi so Itivuttakapāli tui¹ nhuik, ns. ³ Vin
III 131³. ⁴ Vin II 184²¹. ⁵ Vin III 47²⁰. ⁶ D I 104¹¹. ⁷ ***. ⁸ = pā-
rāyana-bedañ, ns. ⁹ J VI 14²⁰⁻²¹ (infra V1259). ¹⁰ (342²⁵). ¹¹ (guṇo = guṇ
kye³ jñ³, ns). ¹² M I 13¹¹. ¹³ V558, 400, 176, 145.

^a Vin: pamutto. ^b Bm om.-vasena. ^c (Bm asāti). ^d Bemns dubbhati.

jīvavutyam pamuttatte vasā pāvacaṇassa tu
pavattite ca añjheṇe kathane cā ti lakkhaye.

44

177 Taccha tanukaraṇe. Tacchati tacchako dāruṇ. — Chakāran-
5 tadhāturuṇi.

178 Ji jaye. Jeti jayati parājayati, ¹dhammaṃ caranto sāmikaṃ
parajeti, ²"dhammaṃ caranto parajjati; ³rājānaṃ ... jayāpesuṃ,
"jayapetva" — ettha jayāpesuṃ ti "jayatu bhavan" ti āsiṃ-
savacaṇaṃ vadimsū ti attho; jayanaṃ jitaṃ jayyo^a vijitaṃ jino
10 jeta Jeto, ⁵"jito Māro; ⁶Māraṃjito", (jitavā)^b, jītāvī vijītāvī Mā-
raji lokaji odhijino anodhijino jito vijito, jetaṃ (vijetaṃ)^c jitaṃ
vijitva. Imassa pana dhātussa ⁷kīyādiganaṃ pattassa jināti
jinītvā ty ādini rūpāni^d bhavanti.

179 Ji abhivhave. Jeti, jino pubbe viya rūpāni. Ettha ca
15 "tumhehi Ānanda sappurisehi vijitaṃ, pacchimā janatā sāli-
maṃsodanaṃ atimaññissati" ti pālī abhivhavanatthasādhakā^c,
ettha hi vijitan ti adhibhūtan ti attho.

180 Ju gatiyaṃ. Ettha sīghagati adhippetā. Javati, javanaṃ
javo, javam javanto, javanacittaṃ javanapañño javanamaṃso,
20 "manojavaṃ gacchati yena kāmamaṃ".

181 Je khaye. Jiyati, ekārassa iyādeso sāsanānurūpena, ¹⁰"kiṃ
maṃ^f dhanena, jiyethā" ti hi pālī dissati; saddasatthavidū pana
jāyati ti rūpaṃ vadanti.

182 Sajja gatiyaṃ. Sajjati.

25 183 Kuju 184 khuju theyyakaṇe. Kojati; khojati.

185 Vaju gatiyaṃ, 186 dhaja 187 dhaji ca. Vajati^g, ¹¹"manus-
sattañ ca abbaje", vajo vajanaṃ (pavajanaṃ)^c pabbajjā pabba-
jito (pabbajito)^c, ¹²"sakā ratthā pabbajito^h aññaṃ janapadaṃ
gato mahantaṃ koṭṭhaṃ kayirātha duruttānaṃ nidhetave";
30 dhajati, dhajo; dhañjati, dhañjanaṃ. Ettha dhajo ti ketu,
dhañjanan ti gamanaṃ.

188 Aja khepane ca. Gatiāpekkhoⁱ yeva cakāro. Ajati, ajo.

¹ ***. ² *** (Vinañ³ pālī, ns). ³ Ja II 369¹¹. ⁴ Ja II 213²². ⁵ (Vī238).
⁶ (Vī238). ⁷ Vī238. ⁸ Vin III 7¹. ⁹ Vv I b. ¹⁰ J VI 27²⁴. ¹¹ A II 39⁵. ¹² J III 17⁵⁻⁶.

^a ita CeBm; Bens jayo. ^b Bmns om. ^c Bm om. ^d Be om. ^e sic
CeBemns. ^f ita CeBemns (yam dhanam ... || jiyetha ... || tena dhanena ... ||
mam ... || kiṃ ... || nimantesi ||, ns < Ja VI 28⁴⁰, ad ellipsin cf. J III 190²:
sā mam annena ... J III 433¹¹, Vin I 25³⁷ 243²⁴). ^g (Be ad. abbajati). ^h Bemns
pabbajito. ⁱ Bens °apekkhako.

Ettha ajo ti eḷako, imāni pan' assa pariyāyavacaṇāni: ajo eḷako
urabbho avi meḍo ti; tattha urabbho ti eḷako, yo ajo ti pi
vuccati; avi ti rattalomo eḷako, meḍo ti kuṭilasiṅgo eḷako,
tathā hi ¹Janakajātake ajarathato meḍarathā visuṃ vuttā; api
ca ²"ajelakan" ti ajato eḷakassa visuṃ vacanato eḷakasaddena 5
meḍo pi gahetabbo, ³Mahosadhajātakatthakathāyaṃ hi meḍo-
eḷakānaṃ nibbisesatā vuttā ti.

189 Ajja 190 sajja ajjane. Ajjanaṃ ajjanakiriya. Ajjati; sajjati.

191 Kajja vyathane. Vyathanam himsā. Kajjati.

192 Khajja majjane ca. Majjanaṃ suddhi. Vyathanāpekkho 10
cakāro. Khajjati, khajjūro.

193 Khaja manthe. Mantho vilōanaṃ. Khajati.

194 Khaji gativekalle. ⁴"Kissa bhante ayyo khañjati ti; ⁵ubho
khañjā"^a, khañjanaṃ, khañjitaṃ khañjitvā.

195 Eja kampane. Ejati, ejā. Ettha ca ejā ti ⁶lābhādimaṃ paṭicca 15
ejati kampatī ti ejā, balavataṇhāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ.

196 Phūja vajiranippheṣe^b. ⁷"Vajiranigghose" ti keci vidū va-
danti. Phojati.

197 Khija 198 kuji 199 guji avyattasadde. Khijati; kuñjati; guñjati.

200 Laja 201 lāja 202 tajja bhassane. Lajati; lājati; tajjati. 20

203 Laji dittiyañ ca. Bhassanāpekkho cakāro. Lañjati; ⁸"tatiyo
naya lañjako: ⁹lañjati pakāseti suttatthan ti lañjako".

204 Jaja 205 jaji yuddhe. Yujjanaṃ yuddham. Jajati; jañjati.

206 Tuja himsāyaṃ. Tojati.

207 Tuji balane ca. Balanaṃ balanakiriya; himsāpekkhako 25
cakāro. Tuñjati.

208 Gaja 209 kuji 210 muji 211 gajja saddatthā. Gajati; kuñjati;
muñjati; gajo gajjati, meggho gajjati, ⁹"yattha dāso āmajāto thito
thullāni gajjati, ¹⁰maṇi gajjati, ¹¹nānagajjanaṃ^c gajjitaṃ sa-
mattho", ¹²gajjitā gajjitvā. Tattha gajo ti hatthī, hatthissa hi 30
anekāni nāmāni:

¹³hatthī nāgo gajo danti kuñjaro vāraṇo kari
mātaṅgo dvirado^d satthihāyano nekapo ibho

45

¹ J VI 48²⁰⁻²². ² (§ 701 etc.). ³ Ja VI 354²⁰. ⁴ *** (Vinañ³ pālī, ns).
⁵ J I 353¹³. ⁶ cf. Nidd 353^{22, 81}, Uda 188¹; aliter As 363¹⁴. ⁷ Wg § 7: 61
v. l.; ns cit.: Indassa devarañño vajiranibbesanigghosaṃ ... Uda 67²⁻⁸.
⁸ Netti 2¹² et Nettia. ⁹ J I 226². ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ ***. ¹² (Pp 42³⁵). ¹³ cf. Amk II 8: 34 sqq.
^a Bm om. ^b CeBemns °nibbese. ^c ita Bm; CeBens ad. gajjati. ^d Ce
dirado.

thambho rammo^a dvipo c' eva, hatthinī tu karenūka,
hatthipoto hatthichapo bhimko ca kalabho bhavē. 46

212 Caja cāge. *Cajati paricajati, cāgo pariccāgo cajanam, cajan*
cajanto · cajamano.

5 213 Sañja^b sañge. Saṅgo lagganam^c. ¹*Sañjati, satto sajjanam*
satti asatti, sajilum sajivā.

214 Ija gatiyam. *Ijati.*

215 Bhaji bhajjane. Bhajjanam tāpakaranam. *Tilāni bhañjati^d,*
purisena bhajjamānāni^e tilāni.

10 216 Eja 217 bheja 218 bhāja ditiyam. Ditti sobhā. *Ejati; bhejati;*
bhajati.

219 Tija nisāne, khamāyañ ca. Nisānam tikkhatakaranam; khamā
khanti. *Tejati titikkhati, tejano tejo.* Tattha tejano ti kaṇḍo
saro usu; tejo ti suriyo, atha vā tejo ti tejanam usmā un-
15 hattam tāpo, tejo ti vā ānubhāvo pabhāvo.

220 Sañja^f parissagge. Parissaggo ālīnganam^g. *Sañjati.*

221 Khaji dāne, gatiyañ ca. *Khañjati, khañjanam.*

222 Rāja ditiyam, 223 bhāja ca. *Rājati · bhājati; virājati · vi-*
bhājati^h; ²rājā rājini vānarāji; rājivā virājivā. Atra viññū-

20 nam atthavivarane kosallajanattham silokam racayāma:

"mahārāja m' ah' arāja" — "mahārāja mam' ev' ahi

n' etassa" iti vatvāna dve janā kalaham karum. 47

Ettha ca paṭhamapādassa dutiyapade *me ahi:* m' ahī ti chedo ·
puttā me atthi: ³"puttā m' atthī" ti viya, m' *ahi arāja:* m' ah'

25 arāja ti ca chedo · *yo pi ayam:* ⁴"yo p' āyan" ti viya; ettha
arājasaddo ⁵"atikaram akara ācariyā"ⁱ ti ettha 'akari' ti attha-
vācako ⁶*akarasaddo* viya ākhyātaparokkhāvibhattiko daṭṭhabbo,
arājī^j virocī ti attho, ayam pana gāthāya piṇḍattho: mahārāja
me ahi arāja mama eva ahi arāja na etassa iti vatvā dve
30 ahikunṭhikajanā^k kalaham karimsū ti.

224 Ranja^m rāge. *Bhikkhu cīvaram rajati, satto rūpādisu rañjatiⁿ,*

¹ (As 363¹³ v. l. et m). ² (cf. 347¹³). ³ Dhp 62^a. ⁴ J VI 226¹⁵. ⁵ J I 431¹.

⁶ ns *ad.:* atthakathā bhvañ¹ so kroñ¹ "akarācariya" kui 'akari ācariya' phrat
rā eñ¹.

^a sic CeBemns (o: †thambheramo; *skr.* stamberamāḥ). ^b B^c ns sanja (cf.
346²¹). ^c CeB^e ns laganam. ^d ns bhajjati. ^e CeB^m bhañjamānāni. ^f (cf.
346⁵ etc.). ^g (Be ālīnganam parissaggo). ^h (B^e ns *om.* virājati vibhājati).
ⁱ CeBe akarācariya (= J). ^j (B^m ns arāja). ^k CeBe ns ahituṇḍika^o. ^m Ce rañja,
cf. 346⁵, ¹⁶. ⁿ ita CeBem.

rajanam rajako rāgo virāgo haliddirāgo rājā rājini. Imassa ca
¹*divādiganaṃ* pattassa *rajjati virajjati* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha
rajanan ti rajanavattu; rajako ti rajakāro vatthadhovanako;
²*rāgo* ti rajjanti^a sattā tena, sayam vā rañjati, rañjanamattam
eva vā etan ti rāgo · taṇhā, imāni pana tadabhidhānāni: 5

³*rāgo* lobho tasiṇā ca^b taṇhā eja visattikā

satti āsatti mucchā pi^c lubbhitattañ ca lubbhanā 48

kāmo nikāmanā icchā nikanti ca niyanti^d ca

vanañ ca vanatho c' eva apekkhā bhavanetti ca 49

anurodho ca sārāgo saṅgo paṃko ca sibbanī^e 10

nandirāgo anunayo gedho sañjananī tathā

janikā paṇidhī c' eva ajjhosānan ti nekadhā; 50

virāgo ti maggo nibbānañ ca; rājā ti pathavissaro, ettha
dhātudvayavasena nibbacanāni niyyante: ⁴nānāsampattihi rājati
dippiati^f virocati ti rājā, dānañ ca piyavacanañ ca atthacariyā 15
ca samānattatā cā ti imehi catuhi saṅgahavatthuhi attani ma-
hājanam rañjeti ti pi rājā, rājini ti rājabhariyā; tesam abhi-
dhānāni vuccante saḥābhidhānantarehi:

rājā bhūpati devo ca manuṇdo disampati

patthivo jagatipālo bhūbhujo pathavissaro 51 20

raṭṭhādhipo bhūmipālo manussindo janādhipo

narindo khattiyo c' eva khettsamī pabhāvako 52

muddhābhisitto rājā ti kathito, itaro pana

rājāñño khattiyo cā ti vutto khattiyajātiko, 53

muddhābhisitto anurājā uparājā ti bhāsito, 25

catuddipī rājarājā cakkavattī ti bhāsito; 54

rājini [†]uparidevī^g mahesī bhūbhujāṅganā

khattiyā rājapadumī, khattiyāni ca khattiyī;

itthāgāran tu orodho ubbarī^h ti pi vuccati. 55

225 Bhaja sevāyam. *Bhajati, bhajanā sambhajanā bhatti sam-* 30
bhatti ⁵*bhattā.*

226 Yaja devapūjā-saṅgatakarana-dāna-dhammesu. *Devapūjāgaha-*

¹ V1110. ² cf. As 127¹⁶. ³ (367¹⁶⁻¹² cf. Dhs § 1059). ⁴ V222; Sv I 133²⁶.

⁵ = arhañ || vā | lañ ||, ns.

^a Ce rañjanti (346²¹; As 362²⁷). ^b Ce ca tasiṇā. ^c (B^m vi); CeBe ca.
^d sic CeBem; ns: niyanti | lui khyāñ khrāñ³ || *ni rhe*³ rhi so idhāt kamattha ||.
^e B^e mns sibbinī. ^f CeB^e mns dibbati. ^g ns: uparī | mi bhurā³ || devī ...
(o: ubbarī devī, cf. 347²⁹). ^h B^e ns uparī.

- ṇena buddhādipūjā gahitā; saṅgatakarāṇaṃ samodhānakaraṇaṃ, tathā hi ¹Adhimuttattheravattumhi ²"yaṃ kiñci saṅgataṃ atthi" bhavo vā yattha labbhati" ti gāthāyaṃ *saṅgatasaddena* samodhānaṃ vuttaṃ; dānaṃ pariccāgo; dhammo jhānasilādi
 5 — etesv atthesu *yajadhātu* vattati. *Pupphehi buddhaṃ yajati, devataṃ yajati, devamanussehi Bhagavā yajiyati, ³ijjati, yitthaṃ yañño yāgo dhammayāyo, ⁴"yajamāno sake pure"; yitthum^b yajitum, ⁵"puthu yaññaṃ yajitvāna; ⁶soḷasaparikkhāraṃ mahāyaññaṃ kattukāmo"c.
 10 **227 Majja samsuddhiyaṃ. Majjati,** ⁷"bāhiraṃ parimajjasi"^d, ⁸bhūmiṃ sammajjati, *majjanaṃ sammajjani*.
228 Ni[ñ]ji suddhiyaṃ. Niñjati paniñjati^e, niñjitum paniñjitum niñjivā paniñjivā^f. Ayaṃ pana pālī: ⁹"tato tvaṃ Moggallāna utthāyāsanā udakena akkhini paniñjitvā^f disā anulokeyyāsi" ti.
 15 **229 [†]Niji^g avyatte sadde. [†]Niñjati^g.**
230 Bha(j)ja pāke. Tilāni bhajjati, ¹⁰"bhajjamāno^h tilāni ca".
231 Uju ajjave. Ajjavam ujubhāvo. Ojati, uju.
232 Saja vissagga-parissaj[j]an'abbhukkirasu. ¹¹*Sajati*, ¹²"lokyam sajantaṃ udakam".
 20 **233 Ruja ¹³bhaṅge. Rujati, rujā rogo.** Ettha rujā ti vyādhi · rujanaṭṭhena; rogo ti rujati bhañjati aṅgapaccāṅgāni ti rogo · vyādhi yeva, yo ātaṃko ti pi ābādho ti pi vuccati.
234 Bhuja koṭille, ā-vipubbo aññatthesu ca. Urago bhujatiⁱ, bhikkhu pallaṃkam ābhujati, ūrubaddhāsaṇaṃ bandhati ti attho, ¹⁴"mahāsamuddo ābhujati", ¹⁵āvattati^j ti attho, keci pana ¹⁶"osakkati" ti atthaṃ vadanti; ¹⁷"vaṇṇadānaṃ ti ābhujati", manasikaroti ti*

¹ = Adhimuttattheragāthā nhuik, ns. ² Th 713^{ab} (ns *cīt*. Tha: saṅgataṃ sattehi saṃkhārehi vā samāgamo samodhānaṃ || saṅka(ṭa)n ti pi pāṭho ... paccayehi samecca sambhuyya kataṃ; *fuit, ut opinor*, saṃkhatam). ³ cf. Kev 505. ⁴ J VI 502³⁸ = 505^{16, 31}. ⁵ cf. Sn 1043 + 979^a. ⁶ (Kūṭadāṇḍa-sut(1), ns; D I 138¹⁴ + 143⁴). ⁷ Dh 394^d. ⁸ (cf. Vin I 48¹²). ⁹ A IV 86¹⁷. ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ (ns *cīt*. D II 266⁹). ¹² J VI 198³. ¹³ = naṃ³ nay khraṇ³ nhuik phrac eñ¹ || bhañjanaṃ avamaddanaṃ bhaṅgo | tasmim bhaṅge || ns. ¹⁴ Bv 2: 92^a. ¹⁵ < As-mṭ. ¹⁶ Bva *ad loc.*; ns: ābhujati ti vūpasamati(1) jāt-tīkā [*ad Ja I 18¹²?*]. ¹⁷ cf. As 77⁷.

^a B^{ens} yad atthi saṅgataṃ kiñci (— Th). ^b CeBe yitthaṃ (*leg.* yatthum?). ^c *leg.* yatthukāmo? cf. D I 138¹⁴ et D II 244 n. 6. ^d *ita* Dh; CeB^{emns} parimajjati. ^e (Be pariniñjati); B^m h. l. pañiñjati. ^f B^m pañiñjivā. ^g o: siji et siñjo (Wg § 24: 17). ^h Ce omāna-, B^{ens} omānā. ⁱ CeBe^{ns} *ad.* ābhujati. ^j B^{ens} āvattati.

- attho; ¹"mūlāni vibhujati ti mūlavibhujō ratho", ettha ca vibhujati ti chindati; *bhogo bhogī ābhogo, ābhujivā vibhujivā*^a. Ettha ca bhogo ti bhujiyati kuṭilaṃ kariyati ti bhogo · ahi-sariraṃ, bhogī ti^b sappo.
235 Rāji vijjhane. Nāgo dantehi bhūmiṃ rañjati, ²ārañjati. Ettha ³ca ³"tathāgata-rañjitaṃ iti pi" ti Nettipālī nidassanaṃ, tass' attho: ³"idaṃ sikkhattayasāṅgahaṃ^c sāsanabrahmacariyaṃ tathāgata-gandhahatthino ... mahāvajirañña-sabbaññutañña-dantehi rañjitaṃ ārañjitaṃ tebhūmakadhammānaṃ ārañjana-ṭṭhānaṃ ti pi vuccati" ti, — rañjitaṃ ti hi rañjati vijjhati etthā ¹⁰ti rañjitaṃ rañjanaṭṭhānaṃ, ⁴"idaṃ nesaṃ padakkantaṃ"^e ti adinaṃ^e viya etassa saddassa siddhi veditabbā · adhikaraṇattha-sambhavato.
236 Viji bhaya-calanesu. Īkāranto 'yaṃ dhātu, ten' assa sanig-gahitāgamāni rūpāni na santi. Vejati, vego dhammasaṃvego ¹⁵*saṃviggo*, ⁵"vegena palāyi"^f, *nadivego ūmivego vātavego*. Ettha dhammasaṃvego ti ⁶sahottappaṃ ṇāṇaṃ; vego javo rayo ti ime ekatthā. ⁷*Divādigaṇaṃ* pana pattassa *vijjati saṃvijjati ubbijjati* ti rūpāni bhavanti · dvigaṇikattā.
237 Lajja lajjane. Lajjati, lajjā. Lajjā ti hirī, yā viriṇā^g ti pi ²⁰vuccati.
238 Valaji^h paribhoge. Valañjati^h.
239 Kujja adhomukhikaraṇe. Kujjati nikujjatiⁱ ukkujjati paṭikuj-jati, ⁸"nikujjitaṃⁱ vā ukkujjeyya; ⁹aññissā pātiyā paṭikujjati, *avakujjeli*^k; ¹⁰"avakujjo nipajj' ahaṃ". Tattha kujjati nikuj- ²⁵jati^h ti imāni ¹¹"carati vicarati" ti padāni viya samānatthāni, adhomukhaṃ karoti ti hi attho; ukkujjati ti uparimukhaṃ karoti; paṭikujjati ti mukhe-mukhaṃ ṭhapeti.
240 Mujja osidane. Mujjati nimujjati^m, nimuggo^m, ummuggoⁿ.
¹ (Mahābhāṣya vol. II 98¹⁹). ² cf. M I 178²⁸ (cf. virājenti S II 256⁹ Vin III 105³⁸ v. l. [Vmv] et saṃgha-rāji udae-danda-rāji, *fortasse* virāgeyya M I 327²²). ³ Netti 10⁵ et Nettia; ns: tathāgata-rañjitaṃ iti pi hu Cūḷahatti-padopama-sut nhuik laṇ³ lā eñ¹ [M I 181³⁰]. ⁴ J VI 559¹³ (Ja VI 560¹³ v. l.; Sd § 708 Ce 668²³). ⁵ cf. Vm 326¹⁹. ⁶ (ns *cīt*. Sp-ṭ *ad* Sp I 4¹⁸). ⁷ V 1111. ⁸ Vin III 6⁶. ⁹ cf. M I 30²⁷. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 52^d. ¹¹ cf. Dhpa II 36¹⁰.
^a B^{ens} om. ^b B^m om. ti. ^c B^{ens} ośaṅgahitaṃ. ^d J: parakkantaṃ. ^e B^{ens} ādimhi. ^f ns palāyati. ^g CeB^m viriṇā, B^{ens} viriṇā. ^h CeBe valo (*radix dravidica*, tam. vaḷaṅku-; cf. Kittel, Kannaḍa Dict. s. v. baḷasu). ⁱ Ce nikujjati. ^k CeB^{ens} om. ^m B^m nimmu^o. ⁿ B^m om.

241 Opuji vilimpane. ¹Gomayena pathaviṃ opuñjati.
(242 ²Puji rāsikaraṇe). — Jakārantadhāturūpāni.

243 Jhe cintayam. Jhāyati nijjhāyati upanijjhāyati ujjhāyati saj-
jhāyati, jhānam nijjhānam upanijjhānam^a ujjhāyanam sajjhāya-
5 nam nijjhanti ³upajjhā upajjhāyo jhāyī ajjhāyako. Tattha
jhāyanan ti duvidham jhāyanam: sobhaṇam asobhaṇaṃ ca,
tesu sobhaṇam ⁴"jhāyī tapati brāhmaṇo^b; ⁵jhāyāmi akutobhaya^c"
ti ādisu daṭṭhabbam, asobhaṇam pana ⁶"tattha tattha jhāyanto
nisidi; ⁷adhomukho pajjhāyanto ... nisidi^d" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbam;
10 jhāyī ti ⁸ārammaṇūpanijjhānena vā lakkaṇūpanijjhānena vā
jhāyanasilo cintanasilo jhāyī, jhānavā ti attho; ⁹ajjhāyako ti
idaṃ ¹⁰"na idān^e ime jhāyanti na idān^e ime jhāyanti ti kho
Vasetṭha ajjhāyako^d t' eva dutiyam^e akkharam upa[ri]nibbat-
tan^f" ti evam paṭhamakappikakāle jhānavirahitānam brāhma-
15 ṇānam garahavacanam uppannam, idāni pana tam 'ajjhāyati
ti ajjhāyako, mante parivatteti' ti iminā atthena pasamsāvaca-
nam katvā voharanti ti, ayam pan' attho adhīpubbassa ¹¹"i
ajjhāyane" ti dhātussa vasena gahetabbo, — evam adhīpub-
bassa idhātussa vasena imassa dhātussa atthaparivattanaṃ
20 bhavati, yam sandhāya ¹²"ajjhāyako mantadharo" ti vuttaṃ.
244 Jhe dittiyaṃ. ¹³Dīpo jhāyati, dārūni jhāyanti. Ettha ¹⁴jhā-
yati ti jalati, jhāyana-jalanasaddā hi ekatthā.
245 Jhajjha paribhāsana-tajjanesu. Jhajjhati.
246 Ujjha ussagge. Ussaggo chaḍḍanam. Ujjhati, ujjhitaṃ. —
25 Jhakārantadhāturūpāni.

247 Nā avabodhane. Nāti nanti nāsi, nātu nantu, neyya neyyun
ti ādini yathāpāvacanam gahetabbāni, nāti nātako ¹⁵añño nattaṃ.
natti paññatti viññatti saññatti saññā saññānam^a paññā paññānam^a.

¹ [cf. tam. pūcu-, canar. pūsu-], vide Vin III 16¹⁰; ns cit. opuñjāpetvā ti vilimpāpetvā | Majjhimaṇṇāsaṭṭikā || (cf. Sp I 210⁸). ² radicem de suo addidit ns: puji rāsikaraṇe | "dve puñje kārāpesi" [Vin III 16¹⁰] i sui¹ lañ³ chui ap eñ¹.
³ Sp ad Vin I 94⁸. ⁴ Dh 387^d. ⁵ cf. J VI 583²⁹ + Sn 561^d. ⁶ ***. ⁷ M I 132²⁹.
⁸ cf. Vva 38¹⁰⁻¹¹ (Sp I 145²⁹ sqq.). ⁹ cf. Sv I 247¹³⁻¹⁷. ¹⁰ D III 94²²⁻²⁵. ¹¹ (322³²).
¹² D I 88⁴. ¹³ (cf. D I 50¹¹ M III 245⁶). ¹⁴ cf. Sv I 151²⁰ (ubi leg. dīpā jalanti); Wg § 20: 1 jvala dīptau et § 24: 68 dīdhī dīpti-devanayoḥ. ¹⁵ Uda 426²⁹ (supra 271⁵ sqq.).

^a Bm om. ^b Bm ad. ca. ^c CeBe na dān'. ^d ns ajjhāyakā, Be ajjhāyakā ajjhāyakā (= D). ^e D: tatiyaṃ. ^f Be ns upanibbattaṃ (= D).

nāṇam viññāṇam. Tattha nāti ti jānāti, puna nāti ti bandhu,
so hi 'ayam amhākan' ti nātābattena^a nāti ti, evam nātako;
añño ti diṭṭhadhammikādayo atthe na nāti na jānāti ti añño.
avidvā, bālo ti attho; ¹nattan ti jānanabhāvo, ¹¹"yāvad eva
anattāya nattaṃ bālassa jāyati" ti pālī nidassanam; saññā-
5 ṇan ti cihanam. Kārite nāpeti saññāpeti^b viññāpayati ti ādini
bhavanti. Yasmā pana ²"aññāti paṭivijjhati; ³attattham vā ...
parattham vā nassati; ⁴anaññātāñ-nassamī-t'-indriyam; ⁵ekacce
abbhaññāmsu ekacce n' abbhaññāmsū^c ti pālīyo dissanti, tas-
mā nāti ti ādini ākhyātikapadāni^d diṭṭhāni yeva honti. nayava-
10 sena; tathā hi aññāti ti ettha ā iti upasaggo, so parass' akkha-
rassa saññoguccāraṇicchāya rassam katvā niddiṭṭho: nāti ti
sāsane ākhyātikapadam diṭṭham, tasmā yeva nāti nanti, nāsi ti
ādinā padamālākaraṇe n' atth' eva doso.

248 Nā māraṇa-tosana-nisānesu. Māraṇam jīvitindriyūpacchedaka-
15 raṇam, tosanam tuṭṭhi, nisānam^e tikkhatā. Natti, manuññaṃ
paññatti. Ettha natti ti māreti ti vā toseti ti vā niseti ti vā
attho; ayañ ca nattisaddo ⁷"vatti etāyā ti vācā" ti ettha vatti-
saddo viya ākhyātikapadan ti daṭṭhabbo, tathā ⁸ādatte ti ettha
vibhattibhūtaṃ tesaddassa viya vibhattibhūtaṃ tisaddassa
20 saññogabhāvo ca dhātuantasarassa rassattañ ca; manuññan
ti manam ā bhuso toseti^e ti manuññaṃ, ayam attho manasad-
dūpapadassa āpubbass' imassa nādhātussa vasena daṭṭhabbo;
paññatti ti nānappakārato pavattinivāraṇena akusalānam
dhammānam natti māraṇam paññatti, atha vā dhammam su-
25 ṇantānam dhammadesanāya citte anekavidhena somanassuppā-
danam atikhiṇabuddhīnam anekavidhena nāṇatikhiṇākaraṇaṃ
ca paññatti nāma, tathā sotūnam cittatosanena cittanisānena
ca paññāpanam paññatti ti daṭṭhabbam. — (Nākarantadhāturū-
pāni)^f. — Iti bhuvādigāṇe cavaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni. 30

Idāni ṭavaggantadhāturūpāni vuccante:

249 Soṭu gabbe. Gabbam dappanam^g. Soṭati.

¹ Dh 72^{ab} et Dhpa. ² Sp I 114²⁶ Vm 200²⁹ etc. ³ A I 9¹⁸. ⁴ Vibh 125¹.
⁵ M I 198¹³. ⁶ (346¹²). ⁷ (336¹⁸). ⁸ (373³¹).

^a ns oattṭhena. ^b Bm om. ^c CeBens ekacce n' abbh^o ekacce abbh^o.
^d Bm ad. na. ^e ns: manam | kui || ā bhuso | Ivan cvā || ñeti toseti | eñ¹ ||.
^f Bemns om. ^g dedi; CeBens dabbanam (= kram⁸ krut khrañ⁸), Bm gabbanaṃ, om. gabbam.

- 250 Yoṭu sambandhe. *Yoṭati.*
 251 Meṭu 252 mileṭu ummāde. *Meṭati; mileṭati.*
 253 Kaṭa vass'-āvarānesu. ¹*Kaṭati.*
 254 [Sa]raṭa^a paribhāsane. [Sa]*raṭati.*
 5 255 Laṭa bālye ca. Pubbāpekkhāya cakāro. *Laṭati, ²lāṭo.*
 256 Saṭa ruṭā-visaraṇa-gatyavasāraṇesu^b. Ruṭā pīlā; visaraṇaṃ vippharaṇaṃ; gatyavasāraṇaṃ gatiyā avasāraṇaṃ osāraṇaṃ abhāvakaraṇaṃ, nisīdanān ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Saṭati, sāṭo.* Sāṭo vuccati sāṭako.
 10 257 Vaṭa vethane. *Vaṭati, vaṭo vāṭo.*
 258 Kheṭa uttāsane. *Kheṭati, ākheṭako kheṭo* ³"ukkhēṭito", ³"samukkhēṭito" pi^c.
 259 Siṭa anādare. [ve]^d *Seṭati.*
 260 Jaṭa 261 ghaṭa saṃghāte. *Jaṭati, jaṭā jaṭilo jaṭi,* ³"antojaṭā bahijaṭā jaṭāya jaṭitā pajā"; kārite ⁴"so imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ; ⁵arahattamaggakkhaṇe vijaṭeti nāmā" ti payogo; *ghaṭati, ghaṭo.*
 15 262 Bhaṭa bha[t]tiyaṃ. *Bhaṭati, bhaṭo;* ⁶"vetanaṃ bhaṭako yathā".
 263 Taṭa ussaye. Ussayo āroho ubbedho. *Taṭati, taṭo giritaṭo naditaṭo taṭi taṭaṃ.*
 20 264 Khaṭa ⁷kamse. *Khaṭati, khaṭo.*
 265 Naṭa natiyaṃ. *Naṭati, naṭo nāṭakaṃ.*
 266 Piṭa sadda-saṃghātesu^c. *Peṭati, peṭako piṭakaṃ. Piṭakasaddo* ⁸"mā piṭakasampadānenā" ti ādisu pariyattiyaṃ dissati, ⁹"atha puriso āgaccheyya kuddālapitaṃ^f ādāyā" ti ādisu yasmiṃ
 25 kismiñci bhājane.
 267 Haṭa dittiyaṃ. *Haṭati, hāṭakaṃ haṭakaṃ,* ¹⁰"yaṃ jātarūpaṃ haṭakan ti vuccati".
 268 Saṭa avayave. *Saṭati.*
 269 Luṭa vilotaṇe. *Loṭati.*
 30 270 Ciṭa ¹¹pesane. *Ceṭati, ceṭako.*

¹ ns cit. Mmd 405 (Ce 336²⁰) et Abh-ṭ ad Abh 285^d 364^d. ² = muik mai sañ | re³ rvat sañ, ns. ³ Vin III 95³; ns cit. Sp (I) 500¹⁸ ariyamaggena uttāsitattā [cf. Kt apud Wg § 9: 15]. ⁴ S I 13¹⁸ et 13²¹. ⁵ cf. Vm 4⁷ 710¹⁹. ⁶ ***; ns: Theragāthā tui¹ nhuik nibbisāṃ [Th 606^d] lañ³ rhi eñ¹. ⁷ = tū³ phrui khrañ³; kāmṣye Wg § 9: 22 v. l. ⁸ A I 189⁹. ⁹ A I 204²⁴. ¹⁰ A I 215¹⁴ = IV 262¹⁴. ¹¹ = ce pā³ khuñ³ khan¹ khrañ³, ns (Wg § 9: 28 parapraīsyē, Kt praīsyē).

^a Be saṭa; Ce suṭa; vide Wg § 9: 10. ^b ɔ: ovasādanesu (Wg § 9: 12); ns ovasānesu (et avasānaṃ 352⁷). ^c Bm pi vel vi; Bc om.; Ce vi- [visiṭa anādare veseṭati!]. ^d Be om. ^e Bc ns osaṃghātesu. ^f Bm kuṭāla^o, Bc kudāla^o.

- 271 Viṭa sadde. *Veṭati, veṭako.*
 272 Aṭa 273 paṭa 274 iṭa 275 kiṭa 276 kaṭa gatiyaṃ. *Aṭati; paṭati; eṭati; ¹keṭati; kaṭati; paṭo* icc eva nāmikapadaṃ diṭṭhaṃ. Paṭati jīṇabhāvaṃ gacchati ti paṭo; paṭo ti vatthaṃ, vatthassa hi anekāni nāmāni:
 5 paṭo coḷo sāṭako ca vāso vasanaṃ amsukaṃ
 dussam acchādanaṃ vatthaṃ celo^a vasanaṃ^b ambaraṃ. 56
 277 Muṭa pamaddane. *Moṭati.*
 278 Cuṭa appibhāve. *Coṭati.*
 279 Vaṭi vibhājane. *Va(n)ṭati, vaṇṭo^c.* 10
 280 Ruṭi 281 luṭi theyye. *Runṭati, luṇṭati; runṭako, luṇṭako.*
 282 Phuṭa visaraṇe. *Phoṭati, phoḷo.*
 283 Ceṭa ²ceṭayaṃ. *Ceṭati, ceḷo.*
 284 Ghuṭa parivattane. *Ghoṭati.¹*
 285 Ruṭa 286 luṭa paṭighāte. *Roṭati; loṭati.* 15
 287 Ghaṭa ³ceṭayaṃ. *Ghaṭati, ghaḷo.* Ghaṭo vuccati kumbho; imāni tadabhidhānāni:
 ghaṭo kumbho ghaṭi kumbhī, ⁴tuṇḍikiro tu ukkhali,
 mahantabhājanaṃ cāṭi, atikhuddaṃ kuṭaṃ bhavē. 57
 288 Caṭa 289 bhaṭa paribhāsane, 290 ⁵deṭu^d ca. *Caṭati; bhaṭati; ⁵deṭati^d.* 20
 291 Kuṭa koṭille. *Kuṭati ⁵paṭikuṭati.*
 292 Puṭa ⁶saṃkilesane^c. *Puṭati.*
 293 Cuṭa 294 chuṭa 295 tuṭa^f chedane. *Cuṭati; chuṭati; tuṭati^f.*
 296 Phuṭa vikasane. *Phuṭati.*
 297 Muṭa aggisadda-pakkhepa^g-maddanesu. *Muṭati.* 25
 298 Tuṭa kalahakammaṇi. *Tuṭati.*
 299 Ghuṭa^h paṭighāte. *Ghuṭati, ghoṭako. — Takārantadhāturūpāni.*
 300 Thā gatinivattiyaṃ. Gatinivatti uppajjamānassa gamanas-sūpacchedo. *Thāti thanti · tiṭṭhati paṭiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭhāti adhiṭṭheti*
¹ (cf. tamen pṭ ad Sv I 247²¹, infra V644). ² = ce khuñ³ khrañ³, ns, cf. 353¹⁶ 381³ (Wg § 8: 3) et vide 352³⁰. ³ = ce¹ cho² khrañ³, ns, cf. 353¹³ etc.; ghaṭa ceṭāyāṃ Wg § 19: 1. ⁴ [metr. - ɔ - - ut skr. tuṇḍikerah] = tha mañ³ ui³, ns. ⁵ ns ad.: ukkuṭikaṃ nisīditvā [Vin III 228²⁸] ukkuṭikapadhānaṃ [D I 167⁶] hu nām-pud kui thut.
^a ita Bm; Ce Bems celam. ^b ita Ce (metr.); Bm vasanaṃ, Bc ns vasani.
^c Bm vaṇo pro va(n)ṭati vaṇto. ^d ɔ: reṭo (Wg § 21: 4 reṭr paribhāṣaṇe).
^e ɔ: saṃsilesane (Wg § 28: 74), cf. 355²⁴. ^f ita Bm (Wg § 28: 82); Ce Bc ns kuṭo.
^g Wg § 28: 81 akṣepa (agnisabda omnino deest; ns: aggipud kui 'dvandato pubba' yu, quasi aggisadda, aggipakkhepa, aggimaddana). ^h (Bm ghuṭi).

*saṅghāti saṅghahati adhiṅghahati^a upaṅghahati; thātu tiṅghatu; tiṅghēyya^a; [adhiṅghahā]^b; aṅgha aṅghu^c; aṅghāsi aṅghamsu; ¹"yāv' assa kāyo thassati", ²tiṅghissati; ³"upassutim tiṅghimsu"^d, aṅghissā aṅghissamsu, aṅghissā aṅghissamsu; ⁴thātum upaṅghātum upaṅgha-
5 hitum adhiṅghātum adhiṅghahitum; thatvā adhiṅghitvā, upaṅghahitvā adhiṅghahitvā; thānam thiti saṅghiti aṅghiti saṅghānam paṅghā-
nam upaṅghānam, upaṅghako thito pabbataṅgho bhummaṅgho, upa-
ṅghaham icc ādini. Tattha ⁵thānasaddo issariya-thiti-khaṇa-
kāraṇesu dissati, ⁶"kim paṇāyasmā devānam indo kammaṃ
10 katvā imam thānam patto" ti ādisu hi issariye dissati, ⁷"thā-
nakusalo hoti . . . akkhaṇavedhī" ti ādisu thitiyaṃ, ⁸"thānaso
p' etam^e tathāgataṃ paṭibhāti" ti ādisu khaṇe, ⁹"thānañ ca
thānato ṇatvā^f aṅghānañ ca aṅghānato" ti ādisu kāraṇe, kāraṇam
hi yasmā tattha phalaṃ tiṅghati tadāyattavuttibhāvena, tasmā
15 thānan ti vuccati:*

issariye thitiyañ ca khaṇasmim pi ca kāraṇe
catusv atthesu etesu thānasaddo pavattatī ti.

301 ¹⁰The sadda-saṃghātesu. Thīyati.

302 ¹¹The vethane. Thāyati.

20 303 Paṭha viyattiyam vācāyam. Dhammaṃ paṭhati, pātho nak-
khattapāṭhako, ¹²"so horapāthakam pucchi; ¹³sabbapāthi bha-
vissati"^g, paṭhitum paṭhitave paṭhitvā paṭhitvāna paṭhitūna paṭhiya
paṭhiyāna — evaṃvidham tumpaccayantādivibhāgaṃ sabbattha
yathārahaṃ vattukāmā pi ganthavitthārābhayaena na vadāma,
25 avutto pi idiso vibhāgo nayānusārena yathāsambhavaṃ sab-
battha yojetabbo; yattha pana pāli(ni)dassanādiviseso^h icchi-
tabbo hoti, tatth' ev' etam dassessāma.

304 Vātha thūliye. Vāhati, vātharo. Vātharo ti thūlaghanasa-
rīrasmim vattabbam vacanamⁱ, tathā hi Vinayaṅghakathāyam

¹ D I 46¹⁶ (Sd Ce 786³⁵). ² (Vin IV 150¹²). ³ cf. Vin IV 150¹⁶ vide n. d.
⁴ (tiṅghitum, Vin IV 151⁴). ⁵ 354⁸⁻¹⁴ < Ps I 102⁷⁻¹⁵. ⁶ D II 284¹⁶. ⁷ A II
170²⁰. ⁸ M I 395²⁹ (ns: Saṅgāravasut, M II 212²⁰). ⁹ (cf. M I 69³⁴).
¹⁰ cf. V 409 (Wg § 22: 14 styai: styai!). ¹¹ (styai, Wg § 22: 25 v. l.). ¹² Mhv
35: 71^a. ¹³ Ap 53¹⁶.

^a Bm om. adhiṅghahati . . . tiṅghēyya. ^b Bens om. (cf. n. a). ^c (Bens ad.
aṅgha aṅghū). ^d Bens tiṅghissatha (ns: i nhuik tiṅghimsu rhi kra eñ¹ || acañ
ma sañ¹ ||). ^e M: v' etam. ^f Ps om. ṇatvā (= M I 69³⁴). ^g ita Be (= Ap);
CeBm sabbapāli(m) paṭhissati; ns sabbapāthi paṭhissati. ^h Bm pālidassanādi^o.
ⁱ Bens vattabbavacanam.

¹"vātharo ti (thūlo), thūlo ca ghanasariro cāyam bhikkhū ti
vuttam hoti" ti vuttam.

305 Maṭha nivāse. Maṭhati, maṭho.

306 Kaṭha kicchajivane. Kaṭhati, kaṭho^a.

307 Raṭha paribhāsane. Raṭhati.

308 [†]Saṭha^b balakkāre. Balakkāro nāma attano balena yathā-
jāsayaṃ dubbalassa abhibhavanam. [†]Saṭhati^b, [†]sāṭho^b.

309 Uṭha 310 ruṭha 311 luṭha upaghāte. Oṭhati, roṭhati; loṭhati.

312 Piṭha himsā-saṃkilesesu. Peṭhati, piṭharo.

313 Saṭha ketave ca. ²Pubbattthesu cakāro. Saṭhati, saṭho. Saṭho 10
ti kerāṭiko vuccati.

314 Suṭha gatipatighāte^c. Gamanapatihananam^d gatipatighāto^c.
Soṭhati.

315 Kuṭhi 316 luṭhi ālasiye ca. Cakāro pubbatthe ca. Kuṅṭhati,
kuṅṭho; luṅṭhati, luṅṭho.

317 Suṭhi sosane. Sunṭhatiⁱ.

318 Ruṭhi 319 luṭhi 320 aṭhi gatiyam. Ruṅṭhati; luṅṭhati; aṅṭhati.

321 Veṭha vethane. Veṭhati nibbeṭhati; veṭhanam nibbeṭhanam.

322 Vāthi ekacariyāyam. Vanṭhati.

323 Maṭha 324 [†]kuṭhi^g soke. Maṭhati; [†]kuṅṭhati^g.

325 Eṭha 326 heṭha vibādhāyam. Eṭhati; heṭhati viheṭhati viheṭhanam.

327 Luṭha patighāte^c. Loṭhati.

328. ³Paṭha vikhyāne. Paṭhati.

329 Luṭha [†]saṃkilese^h. Loṭhati. — Thakārantadhātūrūpāni.

330 Dī vihāyasagatiyam, gamanamatte ca. Dēti dayati, demāno, 25
⁴"ucce sakunaⁱ demānaⁱ; ⁵ye maṃ pure paccudenti"ⁱ.

331 Dī khipan'-uddānesu^k. Dēti uddeti^k, ⁶"ito bahiddhā pāsāṇḍā
diṭṭhisu [†]pasīdanti^m te na tesam dhammaṃ rocemi na te dham-

¹ Sp ad Vin IV 89²⁰. ² cakāro | sañ || pubbatthesu | rhe³ phrac so himsā
saṃkilese anak tui¹ nhuik || vattāpeti | phrac ce eñ¹ || thañ¹ ||, ns. ³ (pratha
prakhyāne, Wg § 19: 3). ⁴ J II 443¹⁰. ⁵ J VI 559¹⁸ (ns cit. et J III 389¹¹).
⁶ S I 133³³⁻³⁴, cf. Thī 184^a (Thī 184^b: diṭṭhiyo upanissitā, vide n. m).

^a ita CeBm; Bens kaṭṭho [= thañ³ 3: kāsṭha]. ^b 3: haṭh^o (Kt apud Wg
§ 9: 50). ^c CeBens opaṭi^o. ^d Bens opaṭi^o. ^e (Bm gatighāto); CeBens opaṭi^o.
^f Ce ad. suṅṭhi. ^g 3: kaṭhi et kaṅṭhati (Wg § 8: 11). ^h Wg § 28: 87: saṃsleṣane
(cf. 353²²). ⁱ CeBm nāo. ^j Bens paccudenti (cf. Spk ad S II 255¹⁴, Sp (I)
507¹⁷). ^k vide 356 n. a, b. ^m sic CeBemns et S (pasīdanti ti saṃsīdanti
lagganti, Spk Ce; pasīdanti te e glossemate "pāsa(m) denti ti pāsāṇḍā" ortum?).

massa kovidā"; ettha ca pāsaṇḍā ti ¹"pāsaṇḍenti^a ti pāsaṇḍā, sattānaṃ cītesu diṭṭhipāsaṃ khipanti ti attho", atha vā ²"taṇhā-pāsaṃ diṭṭhipāsaṃ ca denti uddenti^b ti pāsaṇḍā".

332 Muḍi kaṇḍane^c. Muṇḍati, ³"kumāraṃ muṇḍimsu", muṇḍo.

5 333 Cuḍḍa hāvakaraṇe. Cuḍḍati.

334 Aḍḍa (abhi)yoge^d. Aḍḍati.

335 Gaḍi vadanekadesa. Gaṇḍati, gaṇḍo.

336 Huḍi 337 piḍi saṃghāte. Huṇḍati; piṇḍati, ⁴piṇḍo.

338 Hiḍi gatiyaṃ. Hiṇḍati āhiṇḍati.

10 339 Kuḍi dāhe. Kuṇḍati, ⁵kuṇḍo.

340 Vaḍi 341 maḍi veṭhane^e. Vaṇḍati; maṇḍati maṇḍalaṃ.

342 Bhaḍi paribhāsane. Bhaṇḍati, bhaṇḍanaṃ bhaṇḍo.

343 [†]Maḍi^f majjane. [†]Maṇḍati^f, [†]maṇḍanaṃ^f.

344 Tuḍi toḷane^g. Tuṇḍati, tuṇḍo, ⁶"tuṇḍenādāya gaccheyya".

15 345 Bhuḍi bharane. Bhuṇḍati.

346 Caḍi kope. Caṇḍati, caṇḍo caṇḍālo caṇḍikkaṃ.

347 Saḍi^h rujayaṃ. Saṇḍati, saṇḍo.

348 Taḍi tālane. Taṇḍati, viṭaṇḍati viṭaṇḍā.

349 Paḍi gatiyaṃ. Paṇḍati, paṇḍā paṇḍito. Ettha paṇḍā ti

20 paññā, sā hi sukhumesu pi atthesu paṇḍati gacchati, dukkhā-dīnaṃ piḷanādikam pi ākāraṃ jānāti ti paṇḍā ti vuccati; ⁷paṇḍito ti paṇḍāya ito (gato)ⁱ pavatto ti paṇḍito, atha vā ⁸sañjātā paṇḍā etassā ti paṇḍito, paṇḍati ñānagatiyā gacchati ti pi paṇḍito; tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ: ⁹"paṇḍanti ti paṇḍitā, sandiṭṭhika-samparāyikesu atthesu^j ñānagatiyā gacchanti ti attho"^k ti.

350 Gaḍi^m made. Gaṇḍati^m.

351 Khaḍi khaṇḍeⁿ. Khaṇḍati, khaṇḍito khaṇḍo.

352 Laḍi ¹⁰jivhāmathane. ¹¹Laṇḍati, laṇḍo. — Dakārantadhātu-rūpāni.

¹ Spk ad S I 133³³. ² Thīa 165⁶. ³ ***. ⁴ ns cit. Sambandhacintā (Ce 10⁴): gopiṇḍo dabbam. ⁵ ns: Abhidhān nhuik [456a] kuṇḍam hu napuṃ³ lin rhi eñ¹. ⁶ J III 478⁴. ⁷ ***; cf. Uda 97²¹. ⁸ (328²⁹). ⁹ Pj I 124²⁵. ¹⁰ = jivhaviññāṇ phraṇ¹ si ap so arasā kui phyak chī³ khraṇ³, ns (Wg § 19: 53: jihvonmathane). ¹¹ = arasā kui phyak tat eñ¹ || jigucchanīyattā hit khat ||, ns.

^a Spk (Ce): pāsaṃ oddenti. ^b Thīa: oddenti. ^c Ce khaṇḍane. ^d Bm yoge. ^e CeBm vedhane. ^f 3: muḍi et muṇḍo (Wg § 8: 22). ^g Ce toḷane. ^h (Bm saḍa). ⁱ Bm om. ^j Bens osamparāyikatthesu. ^k Pj: adhippāyo. ^m 3: kaḍi et kaṇḍati (Wg § 8: 30). ⁿ sic CeBm; Bens manthe (= Wg § 8: 31).

353 Vaddha vaddhane. Vaddhati, Sirivaddhako Dhanavaddhako vaddhito buddho, ettha ca vakārassa bakāro akārassa c' ukāro.

354 Kaddha ākaddhane. Kaddhati ākaddhati nikkaddhati, ¹"akāmā^a parikaddhanti ulūkañ ñeva vāyasā". — Imāni dhakārantadhāturūpāni. 5

355 Aṇa 356 raṇa 357 vaṇa 358 bhaṇa 359 maṇa 360 kaṇa sadde. Aṇati, aṇako brāhmaṇo; raṇati, raṇaṃ; vaṇati vāṇako; bhaṇati, bhāṇako; maṇati, maṇiko; kaṇati, kāṇo. Tattha brāhmaṇo ti ²brahmaṃ aṇati ti brāhmaṇo, mante sajjhāyati ti attho, akkharacintakā pana ³"Brahmuno apaccam brāhmaṇo"^b ti vadanti, ¹⁰²ariyā pana "bāhitapāpattā brāhmaṇo" ti:

brāhmaṇo sotthiyo vippe bhoṇādi brahmabandhu ca brahmasūnu dvijo brahmā ⁴kamalāsanasūnu ca; 59 raṇasaddo ⁵"saraṇā dhammā araṇā dhammā" ti ādisu ki- lese[su] vattati, ⁶kilesā hi raṇanti kandanti etehi ti raṇā ti 15 vuccante; ⁷"dhanuggaho Asadiso rājaputto mahiddhiko^c ... sabbāmitte raṇaṃ katvā ... saññāmaṃ ajjhupāgami" ti ettha yuddhe vattati, raṇaṃ katvā ti hi yuddham katvā ti attho; ⁸"tiṇaṃ ca kaṭṭhañ ca raṇaṃ karontā^d dhāvimsu te aṭṭha disā samantato" ti ettha cuṇṇa(vicuṇṇa)karaṇe^e vattati, raṇaṃ 20 karontā^d ti hi cuṇṇavicuṇṇaṃ karontā^d ti attho, — evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ pi saddasamkhātā attham anto yeva katvā adhippāyatthavasena kataṃ na dhātunānattavasenā ti daṭṭhabbam, atha vā dhātūnam atthātisayayogo pi bhavati, ⁹tena evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ katan ti pi daṭṭhabbam. 23

361 Bhaṇa bhaṇane. Parittam bhaṇati, vacanaṃ bhaṇati, dīgha-bhāṇako piyabhāṇi bhāṇavāro. Ettha bhāṇavāro ti aṭṭh' akkharā ekapadam, ekā gāthā catuppadam, gāthā c' ekā mato gantho, gantho bāttimsatakkharo^f; 60

¹ J VI 508¹⁴. ² Sv I 244¹⁰; Uda 58¹³⁻¹⁷. ³ Pāṇ VI 4: 171 vart 1—2. ⁴ Mhbv 27. ⁵ Dhs p. 7³. ⁶ cf. As 50²⁸ (mṭ cit. et Araṇavibhaṅgasutta, M III 230). ⁷ J II 91⁴, ⁸, ⁹. ⁸ J V 49¹⁷⁻¹⁸. ⁹ ns: tena | kroṇ¹ || evaṃ atthavivaraṇaṃ | kui || Saṅgahakārena | sañ || thañ¹ || kataṃ | eñ¹ ||.

^a ita CeBemns (= Ja VI 509¹¹ Mss). ^b Bmns h. l. brāhm^o (cod. Birm. ubique brahm^o). ^c ita CeBm; Bens mahabbalo (= J). ^d (CeBm karonto). ^e Bm cuṇṇakaraṇe. ^f Ce batt^o.

bāttimsakkharaganthānaṃ^a paññāsaṃ dvisataṃ pana
bhānavāro mato eko: sv aṭṭhakkharasahassako ti 61
evaṃ aṭṭhakkharasahassaparimāṇo pāṭho vuccati.

362 Oṇa apanayane. Oṇati.

5 363 Soṇa vaṇṇa-gatisu. Soṇati, soṇo.

364 Soṇa 365 siloṇa saṃghāte. Soṇati; siloṇati.

366 Ghiṇi 367 ghuṇi 368 ghaṇi gahaṇe. Ghiṇṇati; ghuṇṇati;
ghaṇṇati.

369 Ghuṇa 370 ghuṇṇa †gamane^b. Ghoṇati; ghuṇṇati.

10 371 Paṇa vyavahāre, thutiyāṇ ca. Paṇati vāṇijo, vohāraṃ karoti
icc attho, saddho buddhaṃ paṇati, thomayati icc attho, āpaṇaṃ,
sāpaṇo gāmo.

372 †Gaṇa^c 373 raṇa gatiyaṃ. †Gaṇati^c; raṇati.

374 Caṇa 375 saṇa dāne. Caṇati; saṇati.

15 376 Phaṇa gatiyaṃ. Phaṇati, phaṇaṃ.

377 Veṇu ṇāṇa-cintā-nisāmanesu. Veṇati.

378 (Piṇa)^d piṇane. Piṇanaṃ paripuṇṇatā. ¹"Piṇo^e divā na
bhuṇṇati; ²piṇorakkhaṃsabāhu"^f.

379 Miṇa himsāyaṃ. Miṇati.

20 380 Duṇa gatiyaṇ ca. Himsāpekkhako cakāro. Duṇati.

381 Saṇa avyattasaddhe. Saṇati, ³"saṇate 'va brahāraññaṃ", sa-
ṇate 'vā ti nadati viya.

382 Tuṇa koṭille. Toṇati.

383 Puṇa nipuṇe. Puṇati nipuṇati, nipuṇadhammo. Ettha ca

25 nipuṇa-saṇha-sukhumasaddā vevacanasaddā, kusala-cheka-dak-
khasaddā viyā ti datṭhabbaṃ.

384 Muṇa paṭiññāṇe. Muṇati.

385 Kuṇa saddopakaraṇe^g. Koṇati.

386 Cuṇa chedane. Coṇati.

30 387 Maṇa cāge. ⁴"Veram maṇatī ti veramaṇi".

388 Phuṇa vikiraṇe, vidhunane ca. Phuṇati, ⁵"aṅgarakāsum apare

¹ Ślokaavartika, Arthāpattipariccho v. 51^a (piṇo divā na bhuṇṇate).

² Mmd 330 C^e 296²¹ (Sd § 708 C^e 667²⁰). ³ S I 73. ⁴ Pj I 24²⁰ (Wg § 28: 41).

⁵ J VI 107²⁸ (= vidhunanti vel okiranti, Ja VI 108¹⁶⁻¹⁷, cf. Wg § 28: 105).

a C^e batt^o. b ɔ: bhamāṇe (Wg § 12: 4—5). c ɔ: kaṇ^o (Wg § 19: 32).

d Bm om. (Wg § 28: 40 prṇa). e sic C^eB^{em}ns. f = pyui so raṇ (ɔ: uro) ṇhap-rui³

(ɔ: akkhaṃ) pa-khum³ (ɔ: aṃso) lak-rum³ (ɔ: bāhu) rhi, ns. g Bm saddāpak^o;

ns: saddopakāraṇe (= asaṃ eñ¹ achok añ³ nhuik || vā | asaṃ prū khrañ³ nhuik).

phuṇanti". — Imāni ṇakārantadhāturūpāni. — Iti bhuvādigāṇe
tavaggantadhāturūpāni samattāni.

Atha tavaggantadhāturūpāni vuccante:

389 Te pālāne. Pālanaṃ rakkhaṇaṃ. ¹Tāyati, tāṇaṃ gottāṃ
nakkhattaṃ. ²"aghassa tātā; ³kicchenādhigatā bhogā te tāto 5
vidhamī dhamāṃ". Tattha ⁴gottan ti gaṃ tāyati ti gottāṃ,
'Gotamo, Kassapo' ti hi ādinā pavattamānaṃ gaṃ vacanaṃ
buddhiṃ ca tāyati ekamsikavisayatāya rakkhati ti gottāṃ, yathā
hi buddhi ārammaṇabhūtena atthena vinā na vattati, tathā
abhidhānaṃ abhidheyyabhūtena, tasmā so gottasaṃkhāto attho 10
tāni^a tāyati rakkhati ti vuccati, ko pana so ti: aññakulapa-
ramparāsādhāraṇaṃ tassa kulassa ādipurisasamuditāṃ tamku-
lapariyāpannasādhāraṇaṃ sāmāññarūpaṃ; ⁵nakkhattan ti
visamagatiyā agantvā attano vithiyā va gamanena nakkha[na]ṃ
gamaṇaṃ tāyati rakkhati ti nakkha-ttaṃ, taṃ pana Assayujā- 15
divasena ⁶sattavisatividhaṃ hoti, tathā hi Assayujō Bharaṇi
Kattikā Rohaṇi Migasiro Addā Punabbasu Phusso Assaliso^b
Māgho Pubbaphagguṇi Uttaraphagguṇi Hattho Cittaṃ Svāti
Visākhā Anurādhā^c Jetṭhā Mūlaṃ Pabbāsālhaṃ^d Uttarāsālhaṃ^d
Sāvaṇaṃ Dhan[as]iṭṭhā^e Satabhisattaṃ^f Pabbabhaddapadaṃ Ut- 20
tarabhaddapadaṃ Revatī cā ti sattavisati nakkhattāni, tāni
pana attano gamaṇaṭṭhānaṃ isakam pi na vijahanti, kiñci
siḡhaṃ kiñci dandhaṃ, kadāci^g siḡhaṃ^g kadāci dandhaṃ, etto
ito cā ti evaṃ visamagatiyā agantvā yantacakke paṭipāṭiyā
yojita^h kani^h viya samappamāṇagatiyā attano vithiyā va gac- 25
chantāni maṇḍalākārena Sineruṃ parivattanti, evaṃ imāni
nakkh[an]aṃ gamaṇaṃ tāyanti rakkhanti ti nakkha-ttāni vuc-
canti, porāṇā pana ⁷kharadhātuvasena "na kkharanti na nas-
santi ti na-kkhattāni" ti avocaṃ; nakkhattaṃ joti rikkhaṃⁱ
⁸bhaṃ icc etāni nakkhattatāra^h kānaṃ nāmāni, uḷu tārā tārakā 30
ti imāni pana sabbāsaṃ pi tāra^h kānaṃ sādha^h raṇaṇāmāni, osadhī
ti pana tāra^h kavi^h sesassa^j nāmāṃ.

¹ cf. V 702, 1115 = 1080^c. ² Sp I 171³², Sv I 229¹⁹. ³ cf. J I 284²³. ⁴ cf. 241²⁹
— 242¹². ⁵ cf. 329²⁸. ⁶ (contra Nidd I 382⁴). ⁷ (V 735). ⁸ Uda 24³⁴, Amk I 3: 21^a.

a Bm om. b C^e Assiliso (skr. Āśleṣa). c Bm Anarādhā. d B^{em}ns
"asa[ḷ]haṃ. e C^e Dhaniṭṭhā. f ita B^{em}ns (ɔ: obhisakkaṃ?); C^e Satabhisajo.
g Bm om. h B^{em}ns yojitāni. i ita h. l. C^eB^{em}ns (vide 329³¹). j (Bm ovisesakā).

390 Citi saññāne. Saññānaṃ cihanam lakkaṇakaraṇam. *Cetati*, cihanam karoti ti attho; *ākārantavasena* vuttattā asmā dhātuto ¹"saki saṃkāyaṃ" ti dhātuto viya niggaḥitāgamo na hoti, esa nayo aññesu pi idisesu thānesu.

391 Pata gatiyaṃ. Patati (papatati)^a, ²"papātā^b papateyy' aham; ³pāpattham^c nirayaṃ bhusam" — *ahamsaddena* yojetabbam, pāpattham^c papatito 'smi ti attho; ⁴"pāpattha^c nirayaṃ bhusam" so kumāro ti yojetabbam, pāpattha^c papatito ti attho, parokkhaṇapadam hi etaṃ dvayaṃ, ⁵*pāvadaṃ pāvada* ti ādisu viya upasaggapadassa dīghabhāvo, tato *amsaddassa tthaṃā-*

392 Ata sātaccagamaṇe. Sātaccagamaṇam nirantragamaṇam. *Atati*. Yasmā pana *atadhātu* sātaccagamaṇatthavācika, tasmā bhavābhavaṃ dhāvanto jāti-jarāvyādhimaraṇādibhedam anekavi-
15 hitam saṃsāradukkham atati satatam gacchati pāpuṇāti adhigacchati ti attā ti pi nibbacaṇam icchitabbam, atthantaravasena pana ⁶'āhito ahammāno etthā ti attā attabhāvo' ti ca ⁶'sukhaduk-
kham adati anubhavati ti attā' ti ca, 'attamano ti pītisomanassena gahitamano' ti ca attho daṭṭhabbo · ⁷yattha yattha yathā yathā
20 attho labbhati tattha tattha tathā tathā atthassa gaḥetabbato ti.

393 Cuta āsecane, kharane ca. Cotati.

394 ^aAti bandhane. *Antati, antam*. Antiyati bandhiyati anta-
guṇenā ti antam; idha *antasaddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate;
⁹"antam antaguṇam udariyaṃ" ti ettha Dvattiṃsākārantoga-
25 dham kuṇapantam antam nāma; ¹⁰"(kāya)bandhanassa^d anto jirati; ¹¹haritantam vā" ti ettha antimamariyādanto anto nāma;
¹²"antam idaṃ bhikkhave jivikānaṃ" ti ettha lāmakanto; ¹³sak-
kāyo eko anto" ti ettha koṭṭhāsanto; ¹⁴'es' ev' anto dukkhassa sappaccayasamkhayā^e ti ettha koṭanto, icc evaṃ:

30 kuṇapantam antimañ ca mariyādo ca lāmakam

koṭṭhāso koṭi 'me atthā *antasaddena* bhāsita. 62

395 Kita nivāse, rogāpanayane ca. Ketati, ¹⁵"Sāketam nagaram",

¹ (325²⁶). ² J VI 498¹⁹. ³ J VI 16²⁹. ⁴ J VI 20²⁰ (V 255²⁰). ⁵ (389¹).

⁶ ā + Vdhā vel V ad, cf. Mmd 629. ⁷ (55¹²). ⁸ (V1080^f). ⁹ Khp III. ¹⁰ Vin II 136¹⁴. ¹¹ M I 188¹³. ¹² S III 93⁴. ¹³ Nidd I 52⁶. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ (cf. Vva 115³²).

a Bm om. b Bns papātam. c CeBem pāpatam et pāpatta (skr. prāpattat) ttaṃādeso et ttādeso. d Bm om. kāya-. e Bc o samkhayā.

niketo, ¹"niketaṃ pāvisi; ²āmodamāno gacchati san niketaṃ", *likicchati cikicchati, cikicchā cikicchako*. Tattha Sāketan ti ³sāyaṃ gahitavasanaṭṭhānattā Sāketam, *yaṃsaddalopo*.

396 Yata patiyatane. Patiyatanam vāyamaṇakaraṇam. *Yatali, yati^a yatavā payatanam āyatanam lokāyatam*. Ettha āya-
5 tanan ti āyatanato āyatanam · cakkhurūpādini, etāni hi tam-
tamdvārārammaṇacittacetāsikā dhammā sena sena anubhava-
nādikiccena āyatanti utthahanti ghaṭanti vāyamanti etesū ti
āyatanāni ti vuccanti, ettha pana *ni-tanudhātūnaṃ* vasena pi
āyatanasaddattho vattabbo siyā, so ⁴uttariṃ^b āvibhavissati —, 10
āyatanasaddo nivāsattāhāne ākare samosaraṇattāhāne sañjātidese
kāraṇe ca, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanam, Vāsudevāyatanan"
ti ādisu nivāsattāhāne *āyatanasaddo* vattati "suvaṇṇāyatanam,
rajaṭāyatanan" ti ādisu ākare, sāsane pana ⁵"manorame āya-
tane sevanti naṃ vihaṇamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇattāhāne, ⁶"Dak-
15 kkhīṇāpatho gunnam āyatanan" ti ādisu sañjātidese, ⁷"tatra
tatr" eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati sati āyatane" ti ādisu
kāraṇe vattati ti veditabbo, so ca nānāpavattinimittavasena
gaḥetabbo:

nivāse ākare c' eva jātidese ca kāraṇe 20

samosaraṇattāhāne ca *āyatanaravo* gato; 63

lokāyatam nāma "sabbaṃ ⁸ucchiṭṭham sabbaṃ n' ucchiṭṭham;
⁹seto kāko kālo bako iminā ca iminā ca kāraṇenā" ti evamā-
dinirattakakāraṇapaṭisaṃyuttam titthiyasattham, yaṃ loke vi-
taṇḍasatthan ti vuccati, yañ ca sandhāya bodhisatto asama-
25 dhuro Vidhuraṇḍito ¹⁰"na seve lokāyatikaṃ n' etaṃ paññāya
vaḍḍhanan" ti āha, āyatim hitam tena loko na yatati na ihati
ti lokāyatam, kin tam: vitaṇḍasattham, tam hi gantham nissāya
sattā puññakiriyaṃ cittam pi na uppādentī, aññatthā pi hi
evaṃ vuttam: ⁹"lokāyatasippan ti 'kāko seto · atṭhinam setattā, 30
balākā rattā · lohitaṃ rattattā" ti evamādinayappavattam pa-
raloka-nibbānānaṃ paṭisedhakam vitaṇḍasatthasippan" ti.

¹ ***. ² J V 45⁹. ³ (Dhpa I 387⁵). ⁴ vide Pariccheda 19 (Ce 509¹).

⁵ A III 43⁶. ⁶ ***. ⁷ M III 96¹⁸. ⁸ = akrvañ³ khyañ³ tañ³ || vā | rvaṃ rha
bhvay khyañ³ tañ³, ns. ⁹ (Sv I 91¹⁻²). ¹⁰ J VI 286²⁹.

a Bm ad. yati (c: yati yatī? cf. Uṇādisūtra IV 117, *supra* 193 n. 1).

b CeB^cns uttari (Bm uttara).

397 Yuta 398 juta bhāsane. Bhāsanam udīranam. *Yotati; jotati.*
 398^A ¹Juta dittiyaṃ. *Jotati vijjotati, jutī joti, kārite joteti;* ²"jo-
 tayitvāna saddhamman" ti payogā^a. Ettha ca^b jutī ti āloko
 sirī vā; jotī ti patāpo, atha vā jotī ti candādini, vuttam pi
 5 c'etaṃ Sirimāvimānavatthuatthakathāyaṃ: ³"jotī ti candima-
 suriya-nakkhatta-tārakānaṃ^c sādharāṇanāman" ti, atha vā ⁴"joti
 jotiparāyano" ti vacanato yo koci jotati khattiyakulādisu jātattā
 ca rūpasobhāyuttattā ca, so jotī ti vuccati.

399 Sita vaṇṇe. *Sitadhātu setavaṇṇe vattati; kiñcāp' ettha vaṇ-
 10 ṇasāmaññaṃ vuttam, tathā pi idha nilapitādisu setavaṇṇo yeva
 gahetabbo payogadassanavasena. Setati; setaṃ vattham.* Vāc-
 calingattā pana *setasaddo* tiliṅgo gahetabbo:

setaṃ sitaṃ suci sukkaṃ paṇḍaraṃ dhavalam pi ca
 akaṇhaṃ goram odātaṃ setanāmāni honti hi. 64

15 400 Vatu vattane. *Vattati pavattati saṃvattati anuvattati pari-
 vattati, pavattaṃ.*

401 Kilota addabhāve. Addabhāvo tintabhāvo. *Kilolati pakilo-
 lati, temetī ti attho; kārite pakiloteti pakilotayati,* ⁵"uṇhodakas-
 miṃ pakilotayitvā"^d, temetvā ti attho.

20 402 [†]Vata^e yācane. [†]Vatati.

403 Kita ñāṇe. *Ketati, ketanaṃ* ⁶ketako saṃketo.

404 Kati suttajanane. ⁷Suttaṃ kantati.

405 Kati chedane. *Maṃsaṃ kantati, vikantati,* ⁸ayokanto, ⁹"sa-
 lakatto mahāviro; ¹⁰mā no aṭṭa vikantiṃsu rañño sūdā ma-
 25 hānase".

406 Cati himsā-ganthesu. *Īkārantattā imasmā niggaḥitāgamo na
 hoti. Catati. — Takārantadhāturūpāni.*

407 Thā gatinivattiyaṃ. *Thāti, avatthā vavatthānaṃ vavatthitaṃ
 vanatho.* ¹¹"Chetvā vanaṃ ca^f vanathaṃ cā" ti ettha hi ma-
 30 hantā rukkhā vanaṃ nāma, khuddakā pana tasmim vane thi-
 tattā vana-tho^g nāma vuccanti.

¹ (V1080h). ² Bv 2: 218a. ³ Vva 79¹⁸. ⁴ Pp 52¹⁷. ⁵ J VI 109⁹.
⁶ = si tat, ns. ⁷ cf. Vin IV 299⁸¹. ⁸ (supra 118¹³). ⁹ Th 832^c = Sn 562^c.
¹⁰ J V 368¹⁵. ¹¹ Dhpa 283^c (Dhpa III 424⁹).

^a sic C^eB^m; ns payogo. ^b B^m om. ^c Vva: otārakarūpānaṃ. ^d J: paki-
 ledayitvā (cod B^d: patilayitvā; Wg § 26: 132 klidū ādrībhāve, § 26: 16 tima
 ādrībhāve); cf. chotvāna etc. 342¹⁻². ^e ns vatu; o: cata (Wg § 21: 5). ^f B^c
 om. (B^m om. ca vanathaṃ). ^g Dhpa: vanathā.

408 Thu thutiyaṃ. *Thavati abhiththavati, thavanā* [ca]^a *abhiththa-
 vanā thuti abhiththuti,* ¹"yadi hi^b rūpini siyā^c pañña me, va-
 sumati ²na sameyya: Anomadassissa bhagavato^d phalam etaṃ
 ñāṇathavanāya; ³tehi thutappasattho^e so; ⁴'yen' idaṃ thavitaṃ
 ñāṇaṃ buddhaseṭṭho ca thomito". Tatra thavanā (ti)^f pa- 5
 saṃsanā, pasasāya hi anekāni nāmāni:

thavanā ca pasasā ca silāghā vaṇṇanā thuti
 panuti thomanā vaṇṇo katthanā guṇakittanaṃ. 65

409 ⁵The sadda-saṃghātesu. *Thīyati patitthīyati, thī.* Atr' imā
 pāliyo: ⁶"abhisajjati kuppati vyāpajjati patitthīyati kopaṇ ca 10
 dosaṇ ca appaccayaṇ ca pātukaroti; ⁷thiyo naṃ paribhāsiṃsū"
 ti. Tatra thīyati patitthīyati t' imāni ekārass' ⁸iyādesava-
 sena sambhūtāni; ⁹thīyati saṃghātaṃ gacchati gabbho etissā
 ti thī, ācariyā pana *itthīsaddass'* eva evaṃ nibbacanaṃ va-
 danti na *thīsaddassa.* 15

'Gabbho thīyati etissā iti thī' iti no ruci;
 'gabbho thīyati etissā iti itthī' ti [†]ācariyā, 66
 tesam sudukkaro vāde *itthi* ti padasambhavo,
 ayaṃ vinicchayo patto, nicchayaṃ bho suṇātha me: 67
Thīsaddena samānattho itthīsaddo yato, tato 20
thīsadde labbhamānattham itthīsaddamhi ropiya 68
 appānaṃ bahutañāye gahite sati yujjati,
 tathā hi ⁹dve-duve *tanhā-tasiṇā* ti nidassanaṃ. 69
 Atha vā pana *itthi* ti idaṃ vaṇṇāgamādito
 niruttalakkaṇenā pi sijjhati ti pakāsaye. 70 25
¹⁰'Icchati ti nare itthī, icchāpeti ti vā pana'
 idaṃ nibbacanaṃ cā pi ñeyyaṃ^g nibbacanatthinā. 71

Atr' imāni itthinam abhidhānāni:

itthī thī vanitā nārī abalā bhīru sundarī
 kantā sīmantinī mātugāmo piyā ca kāmīni 72 30
 ramaṇī pamadā dayitā lalanā mahil' aṅganā,
 tāsam yeva ca nāmāni avatthāto imāni pi: 73

¹ Ap 30¹⁴⁻¹⁵ (ns cit. Apa). ² na sameyya = ma tū mhya rā, ns. ³ Bv 2: 188^a.
⁴ Ap 87²⁰. ⁵ (V1080a). ⁶ A II 203¹⁰. ⁷ J VI 521²⁴. ⁸ (Mahābhāṣya vol. II 198³).
⁹ (§ 161). ¹⁰ (213⁶⁻⁸).

^a B^cns om. ^b Ap om. ^c Sāriputtatheraapadān nūhik... bhavēyya rhi
 eñ', ns (sed ex Apa irrepsit). ^d (B^m bhagato). ^e ita B^m (= thuto c' eva
 pasattho ca, Bva); C^eB^cns thutippa^o (= Bv Ec). ^f B^m om. ^g B^m om. nib-
 bacanaṃ cā pi ñeyyaṃ.

gorī ca dārikā kaññā kumārī ca kumārikā
yuvatī taruṇī māṇavikā therī mahallikā. 74
Tathā hi 'tṭhavassikā^a gorī ti pi dārikā ti pi vuccati; dasa-
vassikā kaññā ti vuccati, anibbittā^b vā yobbanitthi kaññā ti
5 vuccati; dvādasavassikā kumārī ti pi vuccati kumārikā ti pi;
atho jaram appattā yuvati ti pi taruṇī ti pi māṇavikā ti pi^c
vuccati^c; jaram pattā pana therī ti pi mahallikā ti pi vuccati
— purisesu pi ayam nayo yathārahaṃ veditabbo. Kiñcāp'
ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tathā pi katthaci aniyamavasena pi
10 voharo pavattati; tathā hi "rājā kumāram ādāya rājaṇi^d ca
dārikan" ti ca "acchum^d Kaṇhājinam kaññan" ti ca imāsaṃ
dvinnam pālīnam vasena, yā itthi dārikāsaddena vattabbā, sā
kaññāsaddena pi vattabbā jātā, yā pi ca kaññāsaddena vat-
tabbā, sā pi dārikāsaddena vattabbā jātā; tathā "rājā kumā-
15 ram ādāya rājaṇi^d ca dārikan" ti ca "kumāriye upaseniye
niccam nigāmaṇḍite" ti ca imāsaṃ pana pālīnam vasena, yā
itthi dārikāsaddena vattabbā, sā kumārikāsaddena pi vattabbā
jātā, yā ca pana kumārīsaddena vattabbā, sā pi dārikāsaddena
vattabbā jātā; api c' ettha "rājakaññā Rucā^e nāmā" ti ca
20 "tato Maddim pi nhāpesum Sivikaññā samāgatā" ti ca imāsaṃ
dvinnam pālīnam dassanato yā anibbittā^f vā hotu nibbittā^f
vā, yāva jaram na pāpuṇāti, tāva sā kaññā yeva nāmā ti pi
veditabbam. || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: yaṃ tumhehi "atṭhavas-
sikā gorī ti pi . . . kumārikā^g ti pi vuccati" ti vuttam, etasmim
25 pana vacane "yadāham dārako homi jātiyā atṭhavassiko" ti
vacanato atṭhavasso dārako hotu, "tatth' addasa kumāram
so ramamānam sake pure" ti pālīyam pana puttadārehi sam-
vaddho Vessantaramahārājā katham kumāro ti vuttam yujjis-

¹ J VI 513⁸. ² J VI 577⁹. ³ J VI 64¹⁸ (*supra* 203¹²). ⁴ J VI 230²⁶.

⁵ J VI 589¹. ⁶ (364⁸⁻⁹). ⁷ Cp I 9: 12^{ab} (Ja VI 486¹⁹). ⁸ J VI 492¹³.

^a CeBe(ns) atṭhav^o. ^b Be ns anibbiddhā (= mā bhom [o: phok] ma
thvaṇ³ laṇ kaṇ³ so sa tui¹ smi³). ^c Bm om. ^d Bm accu. ^e Ce accum; J cod.
Bd: accham, Lk: acchu [Ja cod. Lk: acchun ti kaniṭṭham]; Be ns acchā (...
acchāpud kui dādhat tañ hiyyattani-parassapud-ā ajjatanī-attanopud-ā nhac
khu tvaṇ ta khu khu sak . . .). ^e J: Rujā (ns: i nhuik Rujā hu tatiyakkharā
nhañ¹ rhi kra eñ¹ || Rucā ruciravaṇṇinī [J VI 233¹⁸] hu athak pālī rhi ra ka³
paṭhamakkharā nhañ¹ lui sañ || *sequuntur exempla anuprāsae*: Ja III 245²⁷, Ja VI
259¹⁸, Vin III 16¹⁹, 162²⁴ et añjanī janarañjanī [***]). ^f Be ns oiddhā (*vide* n. b).
^g Be ns dārika.

sati · dvādasavassātikantattā. | Yujjat' eva · Bhagavato icchā-
vasena^a; Bhagavā hi dhammissarattā vohārakusalatāya ca yaṃ
yaṃ veneyyajanānurūpaṃ desanaṃ desetum icchatī, taṃ taṃ
deseti eva, — tasmā Bhagavatā tassa mātāpitūnaṃ atthitaṃ
sandhāya kumāraparihārena vaddhitattaṃ ca evaṃ desanā katā; 5
tathā hi āysmā Kumārakassapo kumāraparihārena vaddhitattā
¹ mahallako pi samāno Kumārakassapo t' eva^b vohariyati, ² "na
vāyaṃ kumārako mattam aññasi" ti ettha pana sirasmim pali-
tesu jātesu pi āysmantam Ānandaṃ āysmā Mahākassapo^c
tasmim there adhimattavissāso^d hutvā komāravādena ovdanto 10
"kumārako" ti avocā tī gahetabbam; Udānatthakathāyaṃ pana
³ "sattāhajātadivasato^e patṭhāya yāva pañcadasavassaṃ tāva ku-
mārakā bālā ti ca vuccanti tato vīsati vassāni yuvāno" ti vuttam.
410 Mantha 411 mattha vilolane. Manthati, ⁴ "manthaṃ ca madhu-
piṇḍikaṃ ca ādāya; ⁵ abhimatthati dummedham vajiraṃ v' am- 15
hamayaṃ maṇim; ⁶ Sinerum^f mattham^f katvā".

412 Kuthi 413 puthi 414 luthi himsā-samkilesesu. Kunthati, kuntho,
⁷ "kunthakipillikam; ⁸ disvāna patitam Sāmaṃ puttakam paṃ-
sukunthitam"; punthati; lunthati.

415 ⁹ Nātha yācanōpatāp-issariyāsimsāsu. Nāthadhātu yācane upa- 20
tāpe issariye āsimsane cā ti catusv atthesu vattati, tenāhu
porāṇa: ¹⁰ "nāthati ti nātho, veneyyānaṃ hitasukham āsim-
sati pattheti; parasantānagataṃ vā kilesavyasanaṃ upatā-
peti, "sādhu bhikkhave bhikkhu kālena kālam attasampattim
paccavekkheyyā" ti ādinā (vā) taṃtaṃ hitapaṭipattim yācatī 25
ti attho; paramena cittissariyena samannāgato, sabbasatte
vā guṇehi īsati abhibhavatī ti paramissaro Bhagavā nātho ti
vuccati" ti. Nāthati^g, nātho^h. Saddasatthavidū pana tesu
catusu atthesu ¹¹ nātha nādha iti dhātudvayaṃ paṭhanti, atta-
nobbhāsattā pana tassaⁱ nāthate nādthate ti rūpāni bhavanti. 30
|| Ettha siyā: yadi yācanatṭhena^j nāthati ti nātho, evaṃ sante
yo koci yācako daliddo, so eva nātho siyā, yo pana ayācako

¹ (Mp I 284¹⁵). ² S II 218²⁴. ³ Uda 294¹⁹⁻²¹. ⁴ Vin I 4⁸. ⁵ Dh 161^{cd}.
⁶ Mp I 165³⁰. ⁷ Pj I 173⁶. ⁸ J VI 90⁷. ⁹ (V 1081a). ¹⁰ 365²²⁻²⁸ = mṭ ad Vibha
1⁴; cf. Vjb (et Sp) ad Sp 1⁴ (*vide* 406¹⁷⁻²⁵ et cf. 394 n. 10). ¹¹ Wg § 2: 5 6.

^a Bm icchavasena. ^b CeBe ns tv eva (§ 49). ^c Bm om. Mahā-. ^d (Bm adhi-
mattaviseso). ^e sic CeBemns; (*leg.* sattā hi jāto; Uda: ime hi satta jat^o).
^f sic CeBemns; *leg.* mantham (= Mp). ^g CeBe ad. ti. ^h Be ad. ti. ⁱ Bm tassa;
(tassa | dhātudvayassa || ns). ^j Bm oththena.

samiddho; so 'na nāthati na yācati' ti anātho siyā ti. | Na; *nāthasaddo* hi yācanatthādisu pavattamāno lokasamketavasena uttamapurisesu nirūlho, Bhagavā ca uttamesu sātisayam uttamo, tena ¹"tamtamhitapatipattim yācati" ti *nāthasaddass* attho
 5 vutto; *anāthasaddo* pana ittarajanesu nirūlho, so ca kho 'na nātho ti anātho, n' atthi nātho etassā ti vā anātho' ti dabbapatisedhavasena, na pana 'na nāthati na yācati ti anātho' ti dhātuatthapatisedhavasena; yo hi aññassa saraṇam gati patiṭṭhā hoti, so nātho, yo ca aññassa saraṇam gati patiṭṭhā na
 10 hoti nā pi attano añño saraṇam gati patiṭṭhā hoti, so anātho ti vuccati · samketavasena, tathā hi ²"samketavacanam saccam lokasammutikāraṇam" ti vuttam. Imassa pan' atthassa āvibhāvattham imasmim ṭhāne ³"lokanātho tuvaṃ eko saraṇam sabapāṇinan" ti ca ⁴"anāthānam bhavaṃ^a nātho" ti ca ⁵"evāham
 15 cintayitvāna nekakoṭṭisatam dhanam nāthānāthānam datvāna Himavantam upāgamin" ti ca pāliyo nidassanāni bhavanti. Yasmā pana sāsane ca loke ca yācako nātho ti na vuccati ayācako ca anātho ti, lokassa pana saraṇam nātho ti vuccati, yassa saraṇam na vijjati so anātho ti vuccati, tathā samiddho
 20 nātho ti vuccati asamiddho anātho ti, tasmā paññavatā sabbesu pi ṭhānesu dhātuatthamattena lokasamaññam anatiḍhāvitvā^b yathānurūpaṃ attho gahetabbo; ayañ ca niti sādhuṃ kammanasikātabbā.

416 Vithu yācane. *Vethati*.

25 417 Satha ⁶seṭhille^c. *Sathati*; ⁶"sathalo hi paribbājo bhiyyo ākirate rajam" — "siṭhilo" ti pi pālī dissati, tadā *ṭhikāro* mudhajo gahetabbo.

418 [†]Kathi^d koṭille. [†]Kanthati^d.

419 Kattha silāghāyam. ⁷"Katthati vikatthati"; *katthanā vikatthanā*. Tattha katthati ti pasamsati, vikatthati ti virūpaṃ katthati abhūtavatthudipana^e; ettha ca ⁸"bahum pi so vikatheyya aññam janapadam gato" ti ca ⁹"idh' ekacco katthi hoti vikatthi, so katthati^f: aham asmi silasampanno ti vā vatasampanno ti vā ... vikatthati" ti ca ādayo payogā.

¹ (365²⁵). ² Kva 34³¹ Mp I 95²⁸ Ps I 138¹³ (*supra* 72¹³). ³ ***. ⁴ Bv 2: 28^{a-d}. ⁵ cf. Nidda ad Nidd I 67¹ (*leg. saṇṭhanam et santhanam*), Vva 95¹¹. ⁶ S I 49¹¹ etc. ⁷ Nidd I 71¹⁰. ⁸ J I 454¹⁴⁻¹⁵. ⁹ Nidd I 71¹⁸⁻²⁶.

^a Be bhavanam. ^b CeBm anabhi^o (*vide* M III 234³⁰, Kva 35⁷). ^c Ce seṭhille. ^d 3: gathi et ganthati (Wg § 2: 35). ^e Bm vibhūtav^o. ^f Nidd ad. vikatthati (366²⁹).

420 Vyatha dukkha-bhayacalanesu. *Vyathati*, ¹"bhantā vyathitamānasā; ²tato kumārā vyathitā sutvā luddassa bhāsitaṃ; ³ith' etaṃ^a dvayaṃ calañ c' eva vyathañ ca".

421 Sutha 422 kutha 423 katha himsāyam. *Sothati, kothati, kathati*.

424 Patha gatiyam. *Pathati, patho*. Patho ti maggo, so du-
 5 vidho: mahājanena padasā paṭipajjitabbo pakatimaggo ca, paṇḍitehi nibbānatthikehi paṭipajjitabbo paṭipadāsamkhāto ariyamaggo cā ti. Tattha pakatimaggo uppannakiccākiccehi jānehi pathiyati gacchiyati ti patho; paṭipadā pana amatamahāpuram gantukāmehi kulaputtehi ⁴saddhāpātheyyam gahetvā pathiyati
 10 paṭipajjiyati ti patho, atha vā pātheti kārakam puggalam gameti nibbānam sampāpeti ti vā^b patho · paṭipadā yeva. Maggābhidhānam *curādigane* ⁵maggadhatukathanatṭhāne ka-thessāma.

425 Katha nippake. *Kathati*.

15

426 Matha [†]vilothane^c. *Mathati*.

427 Potha pariyāpanabhāve^d. *Pothati, pothako, potheti*^e ti ayam *curādigane* pi vattati, tena ⁶"samantā anupariyeyyum nippothentā^f catuddisā" ti payogo dissati.

428 Gottha^g vampe. *Gotthati, gotthulo gotthu*.

20

429 Puthu vitthāre. *Pothati, puthavi*. — *Thakārantadhāturūpāni*.

430 Dā dāne, āpubbo gahane. *Saddho dānam dadāti deli, silam ādadāti ādeli* imāni suddhakattupadāni · taddīpakattā; *saddho asaddham dānam dāpeti, silam ādāpeti samādāpeti*, ⁷"ye dhammam evādapayanti santo" imāni kārītapadāni, hetukattupa-
 25 dāni ti ca vuccanti · taddīpakattā; *saddhena dānam dīyati, silam ādīyati samādīyati* imāni kammāpadāni · taddīpakattā. Ayañ ca "dā dāne" ti dhātu sāsānānurūpassutivasena *divādiganaṃ* patvā ⁸supanakiriyaṃ vadanto *dāyati niddāyati niddā* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; ⁹dānam ¹⁰ava-
 30 khaṇḍanañ ca vadanto ¹¹dīyati, *dānam sapadānam^h dattanⁱ*

¹ Bv 2: 17^{1b}. ² J VI 545²⁰. ³ S IV 68¹. ⁴ (S I 44¹²). ⁵ (V 1323). ⁶ S I 102²⁰ (*vide* V 1468). ⁷ M II 104²⁹. ⁸ V 118. ⁹ V 119. ¹⁰ V 120. ¹¹ ns; i pud kui katturup phrac rve¹ yathā kattari ca [Kc 446] sut phrañ¹ cī rañ.

^a Bm icchotam (3: icc etaṃ). ^b ita CeBemns. ^c 3: vilothane (Wg § 20: 18). ^d ita CeBm (Wg § 21: 6: paryāptau); B^ens pariyāyanabhāve. ^e (B^c pothati).

^f ita B^ens; CeBe nippothento (S E^c: nippothento). ^g Mmd 667: gotthu.

^h B^ens om. ⁱ B^ens dattan (Pj I 50¹⁰⁻¹¹).

ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; 'suddhiṃ vadanto *dāyati vodayati vadanān* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati; imasmiṃ pana *bhuvādigane dānaṃ vadanto āpubbavasena gahaṇaṃ ca vadanto dadāti deti ādadāti ādeti* 5 *dānaṃ adanan* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni janayati, tathā 'kucchitagamaṇaṃ vadanto *dāti suddāti suddo suddi* ti sanāmapadāni suddhakattupadāni^a janayati ti ayaṃ viseso datṭhabbo; yathā c' ettha, evaṃ aññatrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ viseso upaparikkhitabbo nayaññūhi. Idāni 'ssa^b nāmapadāni 10 *lumantadīni brūma: dānaṃ deyyaṃ dātabbaṃ brahmadeyyaṃ dinnāṃ dāyako dāyikā* ²*dakkhiṇā* icc ādīni *dātuṃ padātuṃ dutave padūtave, datvā datvāna dadātūna*^b *daditvā daditvāna dadiya dajjā dadiyāna ādātuṃ ādāya ādiya* icc ādīni ca yojetabbāni. Tattha dānaṃ ti 'dātabbaṃ dadanti etena' ti atthena 15 deyyadhammo dānacetanā ca vuccati. || Kasmā pana tattha *dinnasaddo* yeva kathiyiyati, na *dattasaddo* ti. | Akathane kāraṇaṃ atthi, ³*"dānaṃ ... dinnan"* ti ādisu hi *dinnasadda*ṭṭhāne *dattasaddo* na dissati; tasmā na kathiyati:

guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* na diṭṭho jīnabhāsīte

20 ³*"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnan"* iti *dinnapadaṃ* viya, 75
"Devadatto Yaññadatto; Datto" iti ca ādiko

paññattivacane diṭṭho samāsa-vyāsato pana, — 76

tasmā Devadatto ti ādisu 'devena dinno' ti samāsaṃ katvā paññattivacanattā *dinnasaddassa dattādeso* kātabbo · sāsana- 25 nurūpena, ⁴upari hi 'dinnassa datto kvaci paññattiyan' ti lak-
khaṇaṃ passissatha. Ayaṃ eva hi sāsane nīti avilaṃghanīyā;
idaṃ pan' ettha vavatthānaṃ:

sakkate^c *dattasaddo* va *dinnasaddo* na dissati;
vyāsamhi *dinnasaddo* va *dattasaddo* na pāliyaṃ, 77

30 ³*"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnan; ⁵dānaṃ dinno"* ti ādisu
⁶*"Dhammadinnā Mahāmāyā"* icc ādisu ca pālisu 78

iti vyāsa-samāsānaṃ vasā dvedhā pavattati
dinnasaddo ti dīpeyya, na so sakkatābhāsīte; 79

guṇabhūto *dattasaddo* asamāsamhi kevalo

¹ Vī121 et V431. ² (§ 1344); cf. 331²⁸ et § 1345 (< mht ad Vm 220²⁹).

³ Ap 4¹⁰. ⁴ (cf. § 748). ⁵ Kev 628. ⁶ Ja VI 481¹⁶ Mp I 405⁶ (cf. Ap 546⁸: 568²⁸).

^a B^m om. suddha-. ^b ita C^eBemns. ^c C^eB^m sakkate (*hic et infra*).

na dissati munimate, *dinnasaddo* va kevalo,
ten' eva *dinnasaddassa dattādeso* kato mayā; 80

¹*"dattaṃ sirappadānaṃ"* ti kavayo pana abravuṃ,
edisō pāliyaṃ n' atthi nayo, tasmā na so varo. 81

²*"Datto"* ti Bhūridattassa^a saññā paññattiyaṃ gatā, 5
"Brahmadatto; Buddhadatto; Datto" iti hi sāsane
paññattiyaṃ *dattasaddo* asamāsa-samāsiko. 82

³*"Paradattabhojanan"* ti evamādisu pālisu
samāse guṇabhūto 'yaṃ *dattasaddo* patiṭṭhito; 83

⁴*"manasā dānaṃ mayā dinnan; ⁴dānaṃ dinno"* ti ādisu 10
guṇabhūto *dinnasaddo* asamāsamhi dissati; 84

⁵*"dinnādāyī; ⁶Dhammadinnā"* icc evamādisu pana
samāse guṇa-paññattibhāven' esa padissati. 85

Koci pana saddasatthavidū garu evaṃ saddaracanaṃ akāsi:
⁷*"yass' añkurehi vijitambujaloditehi^b vāteritehi patitehi suṇehi^c* 15
tehi jenan ticivaram asobhatha ⁸*brahmadattaṃ, vandāmi taṃ*
caladalaṃ varabodhirukkhan" ti. Ettha ca brahmadattan ti
idaṃ sakkatābhāsato nayaṃ gahetvā vuttaṃ na pālito; pālinayaṃ
hi patvā *brahmadattiyan* ti vā *brahmadinnan* ti vā *devadattiyan*
ti vā *devadinnan* ti vā rūpena bhavitabbāṃ; tathā hi ⁹*"Bodhi-* 20
satto ca Maddi ca sammodamānā sakkadattiye assame va-
simṣū" ti pālinayānurūpo aṭṭhakathāpāṭho dissati, tasmā etth'
¹⁰evaṃ vadāma:

dattasaddassa ṭhānamhi *dattiyan* ti ravo gato:

¹¹*"devadattiyaṃ"* ca ¹²*"assamo sakkaddattiyo"* ti. 86 25
Ayaṃ nīti sādhuṃkaṃ manasikātabbā.

Atra pana paripuṇṇāparipuṇṇavasena yathārahaṃ pa-
dakkamo bhavati:

Dadāti dadanti, dadāsi dadātha, dadāmi dadāma.

Dadātu dadantu, dadāhi dadātha, dadāmi · dadāma dadāmase. 30

Dadeyya dade ¹³*"dajjā sappuriso dānaṃ"* · *dadeyyuṃ daj-*

¹ ***. ² (J VI 192¹¹) Ja VI 167³⁰—168³⁰. ³ cf. Vin I 221²⁷. ⁴ (368²⁰, 30).
⁵ D I 4⁵. ⁶ (368²¹). ⁷ ***. ⁸ (= Sahampati brahmā mañ³ sañ kap lhu ap
so, ns). ⁹ Ja VI 573²⁵. ¹⁰ = evaṃ vinicchayaṃ | kui ||, ns. ¹¹ *** (cf. Uda
379²¹ et Vm 62²⁶). ¹² (369²¹). ¹³ J VI 567¹².

^a (B^m bhūrisaddassa). ^b B^{ens} jimutambu^o (= tim tuik mha kya so re,
mre nhuik tañ so re sañ phrac ce ap kun so). ^c ita C^eBemns (= santā
asve³ tve³ tve³ nī mran³ kun so o: skr. śoṇa!).

jum ¹"pitā mātā ca te dajjum", *dadeyyāsi dajjāsi dajjesi*
 icc api ²"dajjāsi abhayam mama; ³mātaram kena dosena
 dajjāsi ⁴dakarakkhino"; ⁵"silavantesu dajjesi" ⁶dānam Maddi
 yathārahām" · *dadeyyātha dajjātha, dadeyyāmi dajjāmi* ·
 5 *dadeyyāma dajjāma; dadetha daderam, dadetho dadeyya-*
vho ⁷"dajjavho, *dadeyyam dajjam* ⁸"n' eva dajjam Maho-
 sadham" · *dadeyyāmhe* ⁹"dajjāmhe. Ayam asmākam khanti;
 garūnam pana khanti aññathā bhavati, tathā hi
 garū ¹⁰"dajjati dajjanti iti ādinayena tu
 atthannam pi vibhantīnam vasenāhu padakkamam; 87
 pālīm upaparikkhitvā tañ ce yujjati, gaṇhatha",
 na hi sabbappakārena pālīyo paṭibhanti no. 88
 Tatth' asmākam khantiyā *dajjā dajjan* ti ādini *yyakārasahite*
 yeva sattamiyā padarūpe sijjhanti, ¹¹"dajjā sappuriso dānan"
 15 ti ettha hi dajjā ti idaṃ *dadeyyā* ti padarūpaṃ patitthapetvā
yyakāre ¹²pare saralopaṃ ¹³katvā tato tiṇṇaṃ vyañjanānaṃ
 saṃyogañ ca tīsu saññogavyañjananesu dvinnam sarūpānam
 ekassa lopañ ca *da-yakārasaññogassa* ¹⁴ca *jakāradvayaṃ* ¹⁵katvā
 tato dīghavasena uccāritabbattā ¹⁶animittam dīghabhāvaṃ katvā
 20 nippahajjati, evaṃ sāsanassānurūpo vaṇṇasandhi bhavati —
 duvidho hi sandhi: padasandhi¹⁷ vaṇṇasandhi¹⁸ ti¹⁹; tesu yattha
 padacchedo labbhati, so padasandhi · yathā ²⁰"tatrāyaṃ", yattha
 pana na labbhati, so vaṇṇasandhi · yathā ²¹"atraja" yathā ca
²²"sugato" yathā ca ²³"padmāni", evaṃ duvidhesu sandhisu
 25 *dajjā* ti ayaṃ vaṇṇasandhi eva. Aparo pi rūpanayo bhavati ·
tvāpaccayantavasena ²⁴"ayaṃ so Indako yakkho dajjā dānam
 parittakam atirocati ²⁵amhehi cando tārāgaṇe²⁶ yathā" ti dassa-
 nato, ettha hi dajjā ti datvā ti attho, idaṃ pana *datvāsaddena*

¹ cf. J VI 15²⁶ (Sd § 1008 cit. J VI 15²⁸). ² J VI 20⁷. ³ J VI 470²⁴.
⁴ J VI 494²⁶. ⁵ J VI 470⁵ (Sd § 1009). ⁶ (cf. Kcv 501). ⁷ (369³¹). ⁸ (§ 71). ⁹ (43¹³;
 § 27—28). ¹⁰ (§ 76). ¹¹ (§ 73). ¹² J VI 497²⁸ (Sd § 69). ¹³ Pv 316^{a—d} (Pva 139¹²).
¹⁴ ns: amhehi alhū myā³ cvā pe³ lhū pā so nā Añkura nat tui¹ thak
 || vā | tui¹ kui || "tilehi khethe va[p]pati" [§ 595] kai¹ sui¹ upayoga nhuik ta-
 tiyā sak.

^a ita CeBemns; J: orakkhato (vide 372 n. d). ^b J: dajjāsi (cod. L^k dajjesi).
^c CeBem deyyāvho. ^d Bm dadeyyamhe. ^e (Bm gaṇhathi). ^f Bm yakāro.
^g ns paralopaṃ. ^h B^ens dyakāro. ⁱ B^ens jjakāro. ^j (Bm pakatisandhi).
^k Bm om. ti. ^m CeB^ens tārāgaṇe.

samānattham ¹*dadiya*^a iti padarūpaṃ patitthapetvā yakāre
 pare saralopaṃ katvā saññogesu sarūpalopañ ca tato *da-*
yakārasaññogassa ²*jakāradvayaṃ* ³dīghattañ ca katvā nip-
 phajjati. Athāparo pi rūpanayo bhavati · kammani-yapaccaya-
 vasena, tathā hi ⁴"petānam dakkhiṇam dajjā" ti ca "dakkhiṇā ⁵
 dajjā" ti ca dve pāṭhā dissanti; tattha pacchimassa dajjā ti
 dātabbā ti attho kammani-yapaccayavasena, idha pana *dādhā-*
tuto yapaccayaṃ katvā dhātussa ⁶dvittañ ca pubbassa rassattañ
 ca tato yakāre pare saralopaṃ saññogabhāvañ ca *jakāradva-*
yañ ⁷ca itthilīngattā āpaccayādiñ ca katvā *dajjā* ti rūpaṃ ¹⁰
 nippahajjati. Evaṃ *dajjā dadeyyā* ti ca *dajjā dadiya*^a *datvā* ti
 ca *dajjā dātabbā* ti ca etāni paccekam pariyyāvavacanāni bha-
 vanti. Dajjum, dajjāsi dajjātha, dajjāmi dajjāma^d,
 dajjavho, dajjan ti etāni pi *dadeyyum dadeyyāsi* ti ādinā
 padarūpāni patitthapetvā yakāre pare saralopaṃ saññogesu ¹⁵
 sarūpalopaṃ *da-yakārasaññogassa* ¹⁶*jakāradvayañ* ¹⁷ca katvā
 nippahajjanti. Etesu *dajjāsi* ti yaṃ rūpaṃ, tassāvayavassa
 ākāraṣsa ekāram katvā aparam pi *dajjesi* ti rūpaṃ bhavati ti
 datthabbam; esa nayo ¹⁸aññatrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbo,
 acinteyyānubhāvassa hi Sammāsambuddhassa ¹⁹pālinayo acin-
 20 teyyo yeva hoti gambhīro dukkhogālho na yena kenaci lak-
 khaṇena sādhetabbo, yathātāntiviraciteh' eva lakkhaṇehi sādhe-
 tabbo. ²⁰Tathā hi *khattiya tithiya cetiyāni* ti ādisu yakāre pare
 saralopo bhavati, tena ²¹"ath' etth' ekasataṃ khatyā; ²²evam pi
 tithyā^e puthuso vadanti; ²³ārāmarukkhacetyāni" ti payogā dis-
 25 santi; tathā *sākkacchati tacchan*^f ti etthā pi *saha kathayati* ti vā
saṃkathayati ti vā *tathiyā*^g ti ca padarūpaṃ patitthapetvā *saha-*
saddassa hakāralopaṃ saṃsadde ca niggahītalopaṃ katvā *sakā-*
ragatassa sarassa dīgham katvā yakāre pare saralopaṃ katvā

¹ dadiyya nhuik "kāmesu vineyya gedham" [Khp IX 10^c] kai¹ sui¹ yya
 nhuik saṃyug nhañ¹ lui sañ || *yyakāre* nhuik lañ³ || nañ³ tñ || "saññogesu sarūpa-
 lopañ ca" min¹ lattam¹, ns [cf. Sd § 120]. ² Pv 22^c = Khp VII 10^c. ³ ns
 cit. Sd § 939. ⁴ = *dādhāt* mha ta pā³ so *vadadhāt* (*infra* 388²⁸) ca so arā
 nhuik lañ³, ns. ⁵ = pālīgati-nañ³, ns. ⁶ (199 n. 7). ⁷ J VI 397¹. ⁸ Sn 891^c.
⁹ Dh 188^c.

^a CeB^ens dadiyya. ^b B^e dyakāro. ^c B^e jjakāro. ^d Bm dajjāma.
^e ita CeBemns; vide § 120. ^f ita B^ens (cont.); CeBm kacchan. ^g vide 372²⁻⁴;
 B^ens tathayan; CeBm kathayan.

tato *tha-yakārasaññogassa chayugam^a* katvā ¹visabhāgasaññoge eko ekassa sabhāgattam āpajjati, tena *sākacchati tacchan^b* ti rūpāni sijjhanti, tathā hi ²"aññamaññaṃ sākacchimsu; ³kālena dhammasākacchā; ⁴bhūtaṃ tacchaṃ; ⁵yathātathiyam veditvā [pi] 5 dhammaṃ sammā so loka paribbaḷḷeyyā" ti ⁶savikappāni payogāni dissanti; ⁷najjā ti ādisu pi *nadiyā* ti ādini padarūpāni patitthapetvā vaṇṇasandhivasena yakāre pare lopavidhi labbhati yeva, vividho hi sāsanaṇukūlo rūpanipphādanūpāyo, upari ca etesaṃ sādhanatthaṃ ⁸"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti ^cādini 10 lakkhaṇāni bhavissanti. Tattha

dajjā dajjun ti ādini sattamīnaṃ vasena me vuttāni yogirājassa sāsanaṭṭhaṃ mahesino. 89

Atr' idaṃ vattabbaṃ: kiñcā pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi ⁹"mātaram tena dosena dajjāhaṃ [†]dakarakkhino"^d ti ettha *dajjan* ti padassa ¹⁰"dammi" ti vattamānavasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tathā pi sattamīpayogo yeva, ācariyā hi 'sattamīpayogo ayan' ti jānanta pi 'kadāci aññe parikappatthaṃ pi gaṇheyyun' ti āsaṃkāya evaṃ vivaraṇaṃ akāmsu; tathā, kiñcā pi tehi ¹¹"anāpārādhakammaṃ taṃ na dajjaṃ [†]dakarakkhino"^d ti ettha *na dajjan* 20 ti padassa ¹²"nāhaṃ dakarakkha(sa)ssa dassāmi" ti bhavissantivasena vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tathā pi sattamīpayogo yeva, anāgataṃ pana paṭicca vattabbatthattā evaṃ vivaraṇaṃ kataṃ; ¹³"n' eva dajjaṃ Mahosadhaṇ" ti ettha pana ¹⁴"na tv eva ... dadeyyan" ti sattamīpayogavasena vivaraṇaṃ katan ti. Evaṃ 25 *dajjaṃ* padassa vinicchayo veditabbo.

Idāni parokkhādivasena padakkamo kathiyati:

Dada dadu, dadū ti ca idaṃ ¹⁵"Nārado iti nāmena^e Kasapo iti maṃ vidū" ti ādisu *vidusaddena* samaṃ, *dade dadittha, dadam^f dadimha; dadittha dadire, dadittho dadivho*, — ettha ca *dadittho* ti idaṃ ¹⁶"sañjagghittho^g mayā

¹ (> Sd § 124); ¹ nañ⁸ nhuik "visabhāga" kā³ tathādvandesut [Kc 324] nhuik "visabhāga" kai¹ sui¹ tañ³, ns. ² cf. Vin III 159¹⁵. ³ Khp V 9c. ⁴ DI 190⁹. ⁵ Sn 368cd. ⁶ = tacchaṃ tathiyam hū so vikaṇṇaṇ¹ ta kva kun so, ns. ⁷ (202¹⁰). ⁸ Sd § 69. ⁹ J VI 472²³. ¹⁰ Ja VI 472³⁴. ¹¹ J VI 477¹⁴. ¹² Ja VI 477¹⁸. ¹³ J VI 470⁹. ¹⁴ Ja VI 470⁹. ¹⁵ J VI 53⁹. ¹⁶ J VI 473¹⁷ (*supra* 334²¹).

^a B^mns ccha^o. ^b ita B^ens (*cont.*); C^eB^m kacchan. ^c B^m ya-ma-na-rādisū ti. ^d J E^e: dakarakkhato (o: rakkhaso; *skr.* 'rakṣas-'), cf. J IV 469²⁴ (*abl.*). ^e J: iti me nāmaṃ. ^f C^e dada. ^g J: pajagghittho.

saha; ¹mā kisittho^a mayā vinā; ²mā naṃ kalale akka-mittho" ti ādisu *sañjagghittho* ti ādihi samaṃ, iminā nayena sabbattha labbhamānavasena sadisatā upaparikkhitabbā —, *dadi^b dadimhe*. Parokkhāsahitarūpāni. *Adadā adadu, adado^c adadattha, adada^d adadamha; ada- 5 dattha adadatthum, adadase adadavhaṃ, adadi^e · adadamhase, dadamhase* iti anākārapubbam pi rūpaṃ gahe-tabbam · ³"ye saṃ no^f na dadamhase" ti dassanato. Hiyyat-tanīsaṭṭharūpāni.

Adadi · adadum adadiṃsu, adado adadattha^g, adadiṃ 10 adadimha; adadā^d adadu, adadase adadivhaṃ, adadam^h adadimhe. Ajjatanīsaṭṭharūpāni.

Dadissati dadissanti icc ādi sabbam neyyam. Bhavissan-tīsaṭṭharūpāni.

Adadissā dadissā · adadissamsu dadissamsu icc ādi ca 15 sabbam neyyam. Kālātipattisaṭṭharūpāni.

Aparāni pi vattamānādisahitarūpāni bhavanti:

Deti denti, desi detha, demi⁴ dammi · dema damma.

Detu dentu, dehi detha, demi dammi · dema damma, attano-padāni appasiddhāni, sattamīnayo ca parokkhānayo ca appa- 20 siddho; hiyyattanīnayo pana ajjatanīnayo ca koci koci pasiddho · pāliyaṃ āgatattā, sakkā ca *adā adu, ado adan* ti ādinā yoje-tum; tathā hi nayo dissati: ⁵"adā dānaṃ purindado; ⁶varaṇ ce me ado Sakka; ⁷brāhmaṇānaṃ adam gajaṃ; ⁸adāsi me; ⁹adamsu te mam' okāsaṃ; ¹⁰adāsiṃ brāhmaṇe tadā" ti. 25

Dassati dassanti icc ādi sabbam neyyam.

Adassā dassā · adassamsu dassamsuⁱ icc ādi ca sabbam neyyam.

Tathā:

Ādadāti ādadanti, ādadāsi ādadātha, ādadāmi ādadāma — 30 Kaccāyanamate ¹¹ādatte ti attanopadam vuttaṃ. Evaṃ *āda-dātu, ādadeyya* icc ādi sabbam neyyam; *ādetu ādeyya* icc ādi

¹ J VI 493¹. ² Bv 2: 53^c. ³ J III 47³. ⁴ *supra* 372¹⁵, *infra* § 972 (Kc 484). ⁵ ***. ⁶ J IV 240¹⁴ VI 482²³. ⁷ Cp I 3: 5d, I 9: 30f. ⁸ Khp VII 10a. ⁹ Bv 2: 45a. ¹⁰ Cp I 9: 47d. ¹¹ Kc 273.

^a J: kisittha. ^b B^ens dadam. ^c B^em adade. ^d B^e adadam. ^e C^eB^e adadiṃ. ^f J: ye sante (= vijjamāne, Ja). ^g B^e adadittha. ^h C^e adada. ⁱ B^e ad. dassimsu.

yathārahaṃ yojetabbam. Evam eva ca *dāpeti ādāpeti* ti ādini pi yathārahaṃ.

431 Dā kucchite gamane. *Dāti suddāti, suddo suddi.* ¹Tattha suddo ti suddāti ti suddo, ²parapoṭhanādiluddācārakammunā^a 5 dārūkammādikhuddācārakammunā^b ca lahuṃ lahuṃ kucchitaṃ gacchati ti attho, tathā hi *su* iti sīghatthe nipāto *dā* iti garahattho^c dhātu · kucchitagativācakattā; suddassa bhariyā suddi.

432 Du gatiyaṃ. *Davati, dumo.* Ettha ca davati gacchati mūlakkhandhasākhāviṭapapattapallavapupphaphalehi vuddhiṃ vi-
10 rūlhiṃ vepullaṃ pāpuṇāti ti dumo.

433 De sodhane. Sodhanaṃ pariyodāpanaṃ. *Dāyati, dāyanaṃ,* yathā *gāyati gāyanaṃ; dāyitaṃ dāyivā* — dhātuvāyavass' ekārassa *āyādeso* —, *dātuṃ datvā* icc api rūpāni. Tatra dātun ti sodhetuṃ, datvā ti sodhetvā ti attho gahetabbo; tathā hi
15 ³"bālo avyatto na paṭibalo anuyuññiyamāno ⁴"anuyogaṃ dātun" ti ⁵"ettha dātun ti padassa sodhetun ti attho, ⁶"keci "dānatthan" ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ; na hi, yo parehi anuyuññiyati, so ⁷"nuyogaṃ deti nāmā ti; tasmā ⁸"ācariyassa ⁹"anuyogaṃ datvā Bārāṇasīṃ paccāgacchi" ti ādisu pi anuyogaṃ
20 datvā ti anuyogaṃ sodhetvā ti attho yeva gahetabbo, tathā hi pubbācariyehi ¹⁰"anuyogadāpanatthan" ti etasmīṃ padese eso yev' attho vibhāvito, kathaṃ: ¹¹"anuyogadāpanatthan ti anuyogaṃ sodhāpetuṃ, vimaddakkhamaṃ hi sihanādaṃ n-
25 sodhāpeti nāmā" ti; idam pi ca tehi vuttaṃ: ¹²"dātun ti sodhāpetuṃ, keci 'dānatthan' ti atthaṃ vadanti, taṃ na yuttaṃ, na hi, yo sihanādaṃ nadati, so eva tattha anuyogaṃ deti" ti. Samantapaṭṭhānamahāpakaraṇasaṃvaṇṇanāyamaṃ pi pubbācariyehi ¹³"dānaṃ datvā ti taṃcetanāṃ^e pariyodāpetvā" ti
30 sodhanattho vutto. Dullabhā ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ citte tṭha-
petabbā.

¹ cf. 368^a. ² cf. Sv et pṭ ad D III 95¹⁵. ³ ***. ⁴ = ci cac khraṇ³, ns. ⁵ = i Soṇadaṇḍasut nṇuik, ns. ⁶ (374²⁰). ⁷ Ja III 415¹¹ (cf. Mil 10²⁰, Ja II 279¹¹ III 215²⁴). ⁸ = khai rā khai chac ci cac khraṇ³, ns. ⁹ Sv (Se III 82¹⁸) ad D III 99¹⁶. ¹⁰ pṭ (Be 46²⁹—47²) ad loc. ¹¹ Tikapaṭṭhānaaṭṭhakathā 269²⁰.

^a Bens opothan^o; Sv-pṭ (Be): paraviheṭhanādi^o. ^b Sv-pṭ: naḷakārādāruk^o. ^c Sv-pṭ: garahatthe (om. dhātu etc.). ^d pṭ ad. tattha. ^e Tikapa: om. taṃ-
(haplogr. Birm. ti = taṃ).

434 De^a pālāne. *Dāyati, dānaṃ uddānaṃ, dāyitaṃ dāyivā.* Tattha dānaṃ ti duggatito dāyati ¹rakkhati ti dānaṃ · dāna-
cetanā; uddānaṃ ti vuttassa atthassa vakkhamānassa vā vip-
pakiṇṇabhāvena nassitaṃ adatvā uddhaṃ dānaṃ rakkhaṇaṃ
uddānaṃ, saṅgahavacanan ti attho, — atha vā uddānaṃ ti 5
²macchuddānādikaṃ^b uddānaṃ.

435 Khāda bhakkhaṇe. *Khādati, khādikā, khādanaṃ, ³aññamañ-
ñamkhādikā^c, ⁴pupphaphalakhādikā, khajjaṃ, khādaniyaṃ, khan-
dhā.* Tattha khajjan ti pūvo, khādaniyaṃ ti pūvaphalāpha-
lādi · ⁵"khādaniyaṃ vā bhojaniyaṃ vā" ti visuṃ bhojaniyassa 10
vacanato; khādanaṃ nāma khajjassa vā khādaniyassa vā
bhakkhaṇaṃ, api ca ⁶himsā pi khādanānaṃ ti vuccati; ⁷jāti-jārā-
vyādhidukkhādihi khajjanti ti khandhā · rūpavedanāsāññā-
saṃkhāraviññāṇāni, ⁸"civarāni nassanti pi dayhanti pi undurehi
pi khajjanti" ti ettha viya *khajjanti*saddo kammatttho. 15

436 Bada theriye. Thirabhāvo theriyaṃ, yathā ⁹dakkhiyaṃ.
Badati, badarī badaraṃ; atr' idam vuccati:

¹⁰kakkandhu badarī kolī kolaṃ ¹¹kulavam^d icc api
phenilaṃ badarañ cā ti, nāmaṃ rukkhassa koliyā ti. 90

437 Khada dhiti-himsāsu ca. *Theriyāpekkho cakāro. Khadati, 20
khadiro.*

438 Gada viyattiyāṃ vācāyaṃ. *Gadati, ¹¹āgadanāṃ, ¹²tatho ...
āgado etassā ti tathāgato; ¹³suṭṭhu gadati ti sugato*"^e.

439 Rada vilekhane. *Radati, radano, rado, dāḷhīrado^f.* Atra
radano ti danto. 25

440 Nada avyattasaddhe. *Sīho nadati paṇadati^g, nādo nadī.* Pab-
batesu^h vanādisu nadati ti nadī; *nada i* iti dhātudvayavasena
pana ¹³"nadanti gacchati ti nad-i" ti pi nibbacanaṃ vadanti.
|| Kec' ettha vadeyyuṃ: yā pan' esā "nada avyattasaddhe" ti
dhātu tumhehi vuttā, sā kiṃ niccam avyattasaddhe yeva vattati 30

¹ (Wg § 22: 66: "deñ rakṣaṇe = pālāne, Kt et Vp"). ² J II 425¹¹ [- - -].
³ M III 169²⁴. ⁴ = apvañ¹ asī³ kui cā³ so kinnarā, ns. ⁵ Vin IV 92⁶. ⁶ cf.
vārt 7 ad Pāṇ I 4: 52. ⁷ (Pariccheda 19 Ce 508²). ⁸ cf. Vin III 227²⁸ I 284¹⁶.
⁹ (325²⁹). ¹⁰ cf. Amk II 4: 36^{cd}. ¹¹ cf. Mp I 110¹³ (Uda 131¹⁵). ¹² (Pj I 183¹¹).
¹³ (supra 58³⁰; Uda 26²¹).

^a Bm do. ^b ita Bm; CeBens pacchuddān^o. ^c Be aññamaññakh^o. ^d (skr.
kuvalam). ^e ita Ce; Bemns sugado. ^f sic Bm (Ce dāḷhīrado); Bens (comi.) dāḷhā
rado (Abh 261^{bc}: rado dāḷhā). ^g ita Bens; Bm paṇado > panado^o; Ce panado^o.
^h (Bm pabbatāsu).

udāhu katthaci viyattiyam pi vācāyam vattatī ti. | Niccam avyattasaddhe yeva vattatī ti. || Yaḍḍi evaṃ, ¹"siho nadati" ti ādisu tiracchānagatādisaddabhāvena avibhāvitatthātāya *nada-* saddo avyattasaddo hotu, "siho viya ayaṃ puriso nadati" ti 5 ādisu pana manussabhāsā pi avyattasaddo siyā ti. | Tan na: viyattā pi samāna manussabhāsā 'siho viyā' ti evaṃ samupek- khāvasena sihapadatthassāpekkhanato *nadasaddena* niddisiyati, na purisāpekkhanavasena; tathā hi^a valāhakūpamāvasena ka- thitaṃ ²"kathaṃ ca puggalo gajjitā ca vassitā ca hoti" ti 10 pāliyaṃ gajjanaṃ vassanaṃ ca puggale alabbhamānam pi valā- hakassa gajjana-vassanasadisatāya bhāsana-karaṇakiriyaūpa- labbhanato vattabbam eva hoti, evaṃ eva nibbhayabhāvena sihanādasadisiyā vācāya niccharanato 'siho viya nadati' ti avi- bhāvitatthavantena *nadasaddena* manussabhāsā pi niddisitabbā 15 hoti; ettha ca ³ambapthalūpamādayo pi āharitvā dassetabbā, na hi pakk'-āmakatādini puggalesu vijjanti atha kho ambapha- lādisu eva vijjanti, evaṃ sante pi Bhagavatā aññenākārena sadisattaṃ vibhāvetuṃ ambapthalūpamādayo vuttā, evaṃ eva^b *nadasaddo* avyattasaddabhāvena tiracchānagatasaddādisu eva 20 vattabbo pi 'atthantaravibhāvanattham' "siho viya nadati" ti ādisu manussabhāsāyaṃ pi ⁵rūḷhiyā vutto na sabhāvato, tathā hi sabhāvato *nadasaddena* pi *vassitasaddā*dihi pi manussabhāsā nid- disitabbā na hoti ti. || Yadi evaṃ ⁶"suvijānaṃ sigālānaṃ sakuṇā- naṃ^c ca vassitaṃ, manussavassitaṃ rāja dubbijānataraṃ tato" ti 25 ettha kasmā *vassitasaddena* manussabhāsā niddisiyati ti. | Sac- caṃ manussabhāsā pi *vassitasaddena* nidditthā dissati; evaṃ sante pi sā ⁶"suvijānaṃ sigālānaṃ sakuṇānaṃ ca vassitaṃ" ti *vassitasaddavasena* payogassa vacanato tadanurūpaṃ niddisi- tuṃ arahatī ti mantā^d *vassitasaddasadi*si nidditthā; na hi 'ma- 30 nusso vassati' ti ādinā visuṃ payogā dissanti, ⁷"sakuṇo vassati, ⁸kūjati" ti ādinā pana payogā dissanti — tasmā ⁹"saṅgāmaṃ otaritvāna sihanādaṃ nadī Kuso" ti ādisu viya yathārahaṃ

¹ (Th 832^d). ² cf. A II 103³² = Pp 43¹². ³ Pp 44²³ sqq. ⁴ = upacā [cf. 389³²] hū so anak athū³ kui thaṇ cvā pra khraṇ³ nhā, ns. ⁵ = sadisū- pacārarūhi ā³ phraṇ¹, ns. ⁶ J IV 217⁶⁻⁷. ⁷ V 1192. ⁸ (321¹⁶; J IV 296¹²). ⁹ J V 310¹¹.

^a ita B^m; C^eB^ens (con.) yathā hi (ns: i nhuik "tathā hi" rhi kra eñ¹ || 'yathā hi' lui sañ ||). ^b C^eB^m evaṃ evaṃ. ^c J: sakuntānañ. ^d B^ens mantvā.

attho gahetabbo, evaṃ *nadadhātu* sabhāvato avyattasaddhe yeva hoti na viyattiyam vācāyan ti datṭhabbam.

441 Adda gatiyaṃ, yācane ca. *Addati.*

442 Nadda **443** gadda sadde. *Naddati; gaddati.*

444 Tadda himsāyaṃ. *Taddati.*

445 Kadda kucchite sadde. *Kaddati, kaddamo.*

446 Khadda dāmsane. Dāmsanam iha dantasūkakattikā^a kiriya abhidhiyate, sabhāvattā dhātuyā ¹sādhanaṃ payogasamavāyī. *Khaddati.*

447 Adi bandhane. *Andati, andū. Andūsaddo* pan' ettha itthi- 10 lingo gahetabbo · pāliyaṃ itthilingapayogadassanato: ²"sey- yathā pi Vāsetṭha ayaṃ Aciravati nadi pūrā udakassa ³sama- titthikā kākapeyyā, atha puriso āgaccheyya pārattthiko pārāgāmi pārān taritukāmo, so orimatire dāhāya anduyā pacchābāham gālhabandhanabaddho"^b ti; tatra andū ti yaṃ kiñci bandha- 15 naṃ vā, ⁴"yathā andughare puriso" ti hi vuttaṃ, bandhana- viseso vā, ⁵"andubandhanādini chinditvā palāyimsū" ti hi vuttaṃ; api ca andanaṭṭhena bandhanaṭṭhena andū viyā ti pi andū · pañca kāmagaṇā, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ⁶"ime kho Vāsetṭha pañca kāmagaṇā ariyassa vinaye andū ti pi^c 20 bandhanan ti pi vuccanti" ti. Niggahitāgamavasenāyaṃ dhātu vuttā^d; katthaci pana vigataniggahitāgamo^d pi hoti, taṃ yathā ⁷"avijjā bhikkhave pubbaṅgamā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ sa- māpattiyā anvad eva ahirikaṃ" ti pālī; ettha anuandati anu- bandhati ti anvadi, anvadi eva anvad' evā ti kitaviggaho 25 sandhiviggaho ca veditabbo, tathā hi atṭhakathāyaṃ ⁸"anvad evā ti anubandhamānam evā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ avijjam ahirikaṃ anubandhamānam eva hoti ti attho.

448 Idi paramissariye. *Indati, indanaṃ indo.* Ettha indo ti adhipatibhūto yo koci, so hi indati paresu issariyaṃ pāpuṇāti 30

¹ = sādhana prayug nhañ¹ ta kva phrac le¹ rhi eñ¹, ns; (cf. Mādhava: sādhanaṃ pradhanaṃ prayogitvāsthāpanārtham). ² D I 245⁷⁻¹¹. ³ = kam² nhañ¹ mhya so re rhi eñ¹, ns. ⁴ Bv 2: 129^a. ⁵ (ns cit. Sp) cf. Ja II 139⁶⁻¹² Dhpa IV 54²⁻⁸ (< S I 76³²). ⁶ D I 245¹⁵. ⁷ S V 1¹³. ⁸ cf. Sv (S^e II 293¹⁰) ad D II 172²⁵, *aliter* Mp I 73³⁰ Spk ad S V 1¹³.

^a (cf. Wg § 3: 23: dandaśūke, "Kt et Vp daśane, Keśava dantaśūke *perperam*") C^e dantāsukatakattikā, B^m dantāsukattikā, B^ens dantasukatakattikā. ^b D: obandhanaṃ baddho. ^c D ad. vuccanti. ^d ita C^eB^em^{ns}.

ti indo ti vuccati: api ca Indo ti Sakko, Sakkassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

- ¹Sakko purindado indo vatrabhū pākasāsano
sahassanetto maghavā devarājā sujampati 91
5 sahassakkho dasasatalocano vajirāvudho
bhūtapati mahindo ca kosiyo devakuñjaro 92
surādhipo suranātho vāsavo tidivādhībū
jambāri c' eva vajirahatto asurasāsano
gandhabbarājā devindo surindo asurābhībū ti — 93
10 evaṃ anekāni nāmāni, eko pi hi attho anekasaddappavatti-
nimitatāya anekanāmo, tenāha Bhagavā: ²"Sakko Mahāli
devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno Magho nāma mā-
ṇavo ahosi tasmā Maghavā ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam
indo pubbe manussabhūto samāno pure pure^a dānaṃ adāsi
15 tasmā Purindado ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe
manussabhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsi tasmā Sakko
ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussabhūto
samāno āvāsaṃ^b adāsi tasmā Vāsavo ti vuccati, Sakko Mahāli
devānam indo sahassaṃ^c atthānaṃ muhuttaṃ cinteti^d tasmā
20 Sahassakkho ti vuccati, Sakkassa Mahāli devānam indassa
Sujātā nāma asurakaññā pajāpati tasmā Sujampati ti vuccati,
Sakko Mahāli devānam indo devānaṃ Tāvatiṃsānaṃ issariyā-
dhipaccaṃ rajjaṃ kāresi tasmā devānam indo ti vuccati" ti
evaṃ ekassā pi atthassa anekāni saddappavattinimittāni dis-
25 santi; tathā hi, ³yena pavattinimittena Tāvatiṃsādhipatimhi
Indasaddo pavatto, na tena tattha *Sakkādisaddā* pavattā atha
kho aññena; tathā, yena sammādiṭṭhiyaṃ *paññāsaddo* pavatto,
na tena tattha *vijjādisaddā*; ⁴yena sampayuttadhammānaṃ
pubbaṅgamabhāvena uppannadhammasmiṃ *cittasaddo* pavatto,
30 na tena tattha *viññāṇādisaddā*, — na hi vinā kenaci ⁵pavatti-
nimittena saddo pavattati ti eko^e pi attho, sammutyattho ca

¹ cf. Abh 18^a—20^c; (*supra* 78^b—16). ² S I 230²¹—231². ³ 378²⁵—28 < Tha (C^c 213²¹—24) *ad* Th 106^a. ⁴ (*cf.* Dh 1). ⁵ ns *ad.*: pavattinimit-byuppattinimit ath⁹ akyay kui Abhidhān-tikā-Araññavag [Abh 536—648; sālo *ib.* 539^d, *supra* 330³¹—331¹³] mha yū || akyāṇ⁸ kā⁸ | kriyā vyuppattinimittam | jātyādi pavattinimittam (o: nimittam) || Jālinī || *vide* V 820.

^a ita CeBm; B^{ns} non rep. ^b S: āvasathaṃ. ^c S *ad.* pi. ^d CeBemns cintesi. ^e B^m ekeko (*cf.* 378¹¹ 379²⁴).

paramattho ca, anekasaddappavattinimittatāya anekanāmo ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. || Ettha siyā: "nāmāni" ti vadatha, kiṃ nāmaṃ nāmā ti. | Vuccate: idise tñāne atthesu saddappavattinimittam nāman ti gahitaṃ, yaṃ ¹liṅgaṃ ti pi vuccati; tathā hi 'nāman' ti ca 'liṅgaṃ' ti ca saddo pi vuccati ²"aññaṃ sobhaṇaṃ nāmaṃ ⁵pariyessāmi; ³liṅgaṃ ca nipaccate"^a ti ādisu viya; asabhā-vadhammabhūtaṃ nāmapaññattisaṃkhātam atthesu saddappa-vattinimittam pi vuccati ⁴"nāmagottaṃ na jirati; ⁵sataliṅgo" ti ādisu viya, — iti *nāmasaddena* pi *liṅgasaddena* pi saddappa-vattinimittassa kathanam daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saddappavattinimittāni ¹⁰ca nāma 'lokasaṃketasiddho taṃtaṃvacanattaniyato sāmāñ-ñākāraviseso' ti gahetabbam; ⁶"so evambhūto yeva sāmāññā-kāraviseso nāmapaññatti" ti pubbācariyā vadanti, so hi ⁶tasmiṃ tasmiṃ atthe saddam nāmeti tassa tassa atthassa nāmasaññaṃ^b karoti ti nāmaṃ, pakārehi nāpanato paññatti ca; ⁷saviññat- ¹⁵tivikārassa pana saddassa sammuti-paramatthasaccānaṃ pakā-rehi nāpanato paññattibhāve vattabbam eva n' atthi, saddass' eva hi ekantena paññattibhāvo icchitabbo. ⁸"niruttapaṭisambhidā parittārammaṇā" ti ca ⁸"niruttapaṭisambhidā paccuppan-nārammaṇā" ti ca ⁸"niruttapaṭisambhidā bahiddhārammaṇā" ti ²⁰ca^c pālidassanato, idha pana saddappavattinimittādhikārattā nāmavasena attho pakāsito, evaṃ anekavidhassa ⁹"sāmāññākā-raviseso" ti pubbācariyehi gahitassa nāmapaññattisaṃkhātassa saddappavattinimittassa vasena eko pi ñeyyattho anekaliṅgo ti gahetabbo, tenāha āyasmā Suhemanto pabhinnapaṭisambhido: ²⁵¹⁰"sataliṅgassa atthassa satalakkhaṇadhārino ekaṅgadassī dum-medho satadassī va paṇḍito" ti. Evaṃ sabbābhidhānesu pi iminā nayena yathārahaṃ attho vibhāvetabbo nayaññūhi.

449 Vidi^d avayave. Vindati; yadi abhidhānam atthi, *vindo* t' issati^e, yathā *kaṇḍati kaṇḍo*. **449^A †Khidi avayave** ti ¹¹Can- ³⁰daviduno vadanti; tesam mate [†]*khindati* ti rūpaṃ.

450 Nidi kucchāyaṃ. Kucchāsaddo garahattho. *Nindati, nindā.*

¹ Tha (C^c 213¹⁵) *ad* Th 106^a. ² (ns *cit.* Nāmasiddhijāt, *vide* Ja I 402², ²¹). ³ Kc 53. ⁴ S I 43¹² (Nidda *ad* Nidd I 42²⁶). ⁵ *** (*cf.* Tha C^c 213³¹—33). ⁶ (59³¹). ⁷ = vaciññat tañ⁸ hū so pathavidhāt eñ¹ vikāra nhañ¹ ta kva phrac so, ns. ⁸ Vibh 304^a, ²², ³⁰. ⁹ (379¹²). ¹⁰ Th 106^a—d. ¹¹ Cāndra-Dhātupāṭha I 22 (V bidi).

^a CeBem nipp(h)ajjate (ns *comp. fecit*); *vide* 110 n. a. ^b B^m ośaññā. ^c B^m om. ^d Wg § 3: 27: bidi. ^e ita B^m; CeB^{ns} vinda ti dissati.

"Porāṇam etaṃ Atula n' etaṃ ajjatanāṃ iva nindanti tuṇhim āsināṃ nindanti bahubhaṇiṇaṃ mitabhāṇi(na)m^a pi nindanti n' atthi loke anindito".

Avanṇo aguṇo nindā garahā ayaso pi ca

5 asiloko akitti ca asilāghā ca atthuti. 94

451 Nanda samiddhiyaṃ. Akammikā dhātu: ²"nandati puttehi puttima; ³Nandāya nūna maraṇena nandasi sirivāhana; ⁴Nandanāṃ vanam". Abhisaddayoge paṇāyaṃ sakammako^b va: ⁵"abhinandanti āgataṃ; ⁶"nābhinandanti maraṇaṃ; ⁷sirīva rūpinim^c disvā nanditaṃ āsi taṃ kulam tena Nandā ti me nāmaṃ *sundaropapadam*^d ahu^e; ⁸rammaṃ Veluvanaṃ yena na diṭṭhaṃ sugatalayaṃ na tena Nandanāṃ diṭṭhaṃ iti maññe ⁹mahesayaṃ^f, yena Veluvanaṃ diṭṭhaṃ naranandanandananaṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ Nandanāṃ tena amarindasunandanam".

15 452 Cadi hilādane, dittiyañ ca. Hilādanam sukhanam, ditti sobhā. Candati, ¹candano cando. Ettha ca candanassa pi anekāni nāmāni: candanaṃ gandhasāro malayaṃ suvaṇṇacandanaṃ haricandanaṃ rattacandanaṃ ²gosītacandanaṃ; candayati hilādayati sītaguṇasamaṅgitāya sattānaṃ pariḷāhaṃ vūpasamentaṃ 20 sukhaṃ uppādeti ti candanaṃ. Cando ti somo, so pi candayati hilādayati sītaguṇasampattiyaṃ attano pabhāya sattānaṃ pariḷāhaṃ vūpasamento sukhaṃ uppādeti ti cando ti vuccati, atha vā dippati siriyā viroceti ti cando, ¹⁰āgamaṭṭhakathāsu pana ¹¹"chandaṃ janeti ti cando" ti vuttaṃ; tassa pi anekāni nāmāni:

25 cando nakkhattarājā ca indu somo nisākaro candimā mā nisānātho osadhiso nisāpati 95 ulurājā sasamko ca himaraṃsi sasi pi ca dvijarājā sasadhara tārāpati himamsu ca 96 kumudabandhavo c' eva migamko ca kalānidhi

¹ Dhp 227^a-f. ² Sn 33^a S I 6^a (ns cit. Pj Spk Spk-ṭ). ³ J VI 457²⁴ ⁴ J III 494¹³. ⁵ Dhp 219^d. ⁶ cf. Th 196^a. ⁷ Ap 573²³⁻²⁴ = Thā 83²¹⁻²². ⁸ Ap 546²³⁻²⁶ = Thā 131²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁹ (cf. 242²²). ¹⁰ = Sut-aṭṭhakathā tui¹ nui¹, ns. ¹¹ cf. Vm 418⁵, Sv ad D III 86⁴.

a ita Ce (= Dhp); Bemns mitabhāṇim. b ita Ce Bemns. c ns: sirīva-rūpinī hu majjhevacākarabāhubbhi. d *dedi* (cf. Ap cod. S²); Bm *sundaropamataṃ*; Ce Bemns *sundaraṃ pavaraṃ* (= Ap Ec, Thā Ec Ce). e Ap (Ec). adum. f ns: mahesayaṃ | mrat so nat tui¹ sañ alui rhi ap so | ... | Khema: therīapadān nui¹ maññemase mayam rhi eñ¹; Ap: maññemahe (c. l. maññemase = Thā Ec Ce) mayam.

sudhamso vidhu piyūsarasmi^a c' eva khamākaro nakkhatteso ca rajanikaro subbhamso eva ca. 97

453 Tadi ¹cetāyaṃ^b. Tandati, tandi.

454 Kadi 455 kaladi avhāne, rodane ca. Kandati pakkandati, pak- 5 kandum; kandanto. (Kalandati), kalandako.

456 Kalidi paridevane. Kalindati.

457 ¹Khoda paṭighāte^c. ¹Khodati.

458 Khanda gati-sosanesu. Khandati, Khando. Khando nāma eko devo, yo Kumāro Sattidharo ti ca vuccati.

459 Khudi ¹āpavaṇe. Khundati. 10

460 Sidi sītiye^d. Sītiyaṃ sītibhāvo. Sindati^e; ²"so sinno^f so tatto".

461 Vanda abhivādana-thutisu. Vandati abhivandati, abhivandanā vandanaṃ vandako. Ettha pana vandati ti padassa namassati thometi vā ti attho, tathā hi Suttantaṭṭhākāro ³"vande ti ⁴van- 15 dāmi^g thomemi ti vā" ti āha.

462 Bhadi kallāne, sokhiye ca. Kallānaṃ kalyānaṃ; sokhiyaṃ sukhino bhāvo, sukham icc ev' attho. Bhandati, bhandako bhaddo bhadro.

463 Madi thuti-moda-mada-supana-gatisu. Mandati, mando. Ettha pana mando ti aññāṇi pi bāladārako pi vuccati; tattha aññāṇi 20 mandati aññāṇibhāvena^h apasamsitabbham pi puggalaṃ thometi ti mando, mandati amoditabbatthāne pi modati ti mando, mandati dānasilādi puññakiriyaṃsu pamaññati ti mando, mandati attano ca paresaṇ ca hitāhitaṃ acintento khādanīyabhojanīyādihi attano kāyaṃ sañjātamedam kurumāno supati ti mando, man- 25 dati ayuttaṃ paresaṃ kiriyaṃ diṭṭhānugatiāpajjanena gacchati gaṇhāti ti mando atha vā mandati punappunaṃ paṭisan- dhigahaṇavasena gabbhaṃ gacchati ti mando, vuttaṃ hi Bhagavatā: ⁴"punappunaṃ gabbham upeti mando" ti; bāladārako pana mandati yuttāyuttam ajānanto uttānaseyyaṃ parivattana- 30 seyyaṃ vā supati ti mando, tathā hi ⁵"nonitasukhumālaṃ mamaⁱ

¹ = phrū cañ, ns (c: śvaitya! Wg § 2: 8: skudi āpravaṇe, 9: śvidi śvaitye). ² M I 79²⁹ = J I 390³¹. ³ pṭ ad Sv I 1³ (infra V1501). ⁴ Dhp 325^d. ⁵ Ap 466²⁷⁻³⁰ = Thā (Ce 423¹⁸⁻¹⁹) ad Th 350-354.

a ita (con.) Ce; Bem piyūparasmi (ns: sudham | sudhi | dhūpi | yūparasmi!). b ita Ce Bemns (Wg § 3: 32: tradi ceṣṭāyām), cf. 353¹⁸ c (Wg § 15: 44 khorr gatipratighāte). d = khyam³ e³, ns; cf. u. 1. e Bm om. f M J: sino, sito (sed = tinto Ps Ja; cf. sinnaṃ = tintaṃ Sp ad Vin I 46²⁷). g Sv-pṭ: namāmi. h Bemns aññāṇibhāvena. i Thā: ⁰sukhumālaṅgam (om. mama).

jātapallavakomalaṃ mandam uttānasayanam pisācibhayatajjitā^a pādāmūle mahesissa sāyesum dinamānasā: idam^b dadāma te nātha saraṇam hohi nāyakā^c ti vuttam, iti uttānasayanato paṭṭhāya yāva 'mandadasakam tāva mando ti dārako ti daṭṭhabbo^c; appatthavācako pi pana mandasaddo hoti, so paṭipadikattā idha nāhippeto — atha vā mandati appabhāvena gacchati pavattati ti nipphannapāṭipadikavasena pi gahetabbo^d.

464 Mūda hasse^e. Hasanam^f hasso^g · tuṭṭhi. ²"Modati ... pa-modati" sammodati, sammodako; ³"sammodamānā gacchanti"; ¹⁰muditā mudā.

465 Hada karisossagge. Karisossaggo nāma karisassa ossajjanam vissajjanam. Hadati ūhadati, hadano. Ettha ca ⁴"yesam no santhate^h dārakā ūhadanti pi ummihanti pi" ti ayam pālī nidassanam; tatra ūhadanti pi ti vaccam pi karonti ummihanti ¹⁵pi ti passāvam pi karonti, pacchimapadass' attho ⁵"miha secane" ti dhātuvasena daṭṭhabbo. Ayam pana ⁶curādigane pi vattati dvigaṇikattā, imasmim hi ṭhāne ⁷"mutteti ohadeti cā"ⁱ ti Cariyāpiṭakapāṭippadeso nidassanam; tattha mutteti ti passāvam karoti, ohadeti ti karisam vissajjeti.

²⁰466 †Uda mode, kilāyañ ca^j. †Udati, udānam udaggo. ⁸"Tattha udānan ti ken' atṭhena^k udānam: udānanatṭhena^m, kim idam udānanam nāma: pīvegasamuṭṭhāpito udāhāro, yathā hi, yaṃ telādiⁿ minitabbavatthum^p mānam gahetum na sakkoti, vissanditvā gacchati, tam ⁹avaseko ti vuccati, yañ ca jaṇam ²⁵taḷākam gahetum na sakkoti ajjhottharivā gacchati, tam oggho ti vuccati, evam evam^q yaṃ pīvegasamuṭṭhāpitam ¹⁰vitak-kavipphāram^r hadayam sandhāretum na sakkoti, so adhiko hutvā anto asaṇṭhahitvā^s vacidvārena nikkhamanto paṭiggā-

¹ (Ja IV 397¹³). ² Dhp 16^c. ³ J I 209¹⁵. ⁴ Vin III 227²⁷. ⁵ V1003. ⁶ V1477. ⁷ Cp II 5: 4^d. ⁸ Uda 211-1¹⁹, cf. Sv I 140²⁷, Mp ad A I 67^e. ⁹ (J I 400¹ Nidd I 471¹⁸ leg. anavasekam, metr. et Ja); avaseko nūhik upubba sicadhāt upaccañ³ [Kc 642] | usadda uddhamkammattha | u kui o | o kui ava pru || ns (!). ¹⁰ = vitak pyam¹ khrañ³ kroñ¹ phrac so | yaṃ vacanam [cf. Sv I 141³] | sañ || ns.

^a Bm Tha: pisācibho; CeBens Ap: pisācabho. ^b Tha (Ap v. L.): imam; (= I sū nay kui, ns). ^c Bm om. ^d Bm vigahetabbo? ^e Bens hāse. ^f Bm hassanam. ^g Bens hāso. ^h (Sd supplevit). ⁱ Cp: (ohaneti) tam. ^j Wg § 2: 19: urda māne kriḍāyam ca. ^k CeBm atthena. ^m Uda: udānatṭhena; Bc udānatṭhena. ⁿ Bm tilādi. ^p CeBens Uda ovatthu. ^q Bens Uda: evam eva. ^r Uda Ce ad. anto. ^s Uda Ec ad. bahi.

hakanirapekkho udāharaviseso udānan ti vuccatiⁱ; udaggo ti sañjātasomanasso.

467 Kuda 468 khuda 469 guda kilāyam eva. Kodati, khodati, godati.

470 Sūda paggharaṇe. Sūdati, suttam, sūdo: ¹"rañño sūdā ma-⁵ hānase". Ettha ca ²suttan ti sūdati dhenu viya khīram atthe paggharāpeti^a ti suttam · tepitakam buddhavacanam, sakam-mikadhātuttā pana 'paggharāpeti' ti kārītavasena attho kathetum labbhati, tathā hi karoti ti padassa 'nipphādeti' ti attho kathetum labbhati; sūdo ti bhattakāro, yo ālāriko odaniko ¹⁰sūpakāro rasako ti ca vuccati: sūdati 'evañ c' evañ ca kate khādaniyam vā bhojaniyam vā sugandhi^b manāpam surasañ ca bhavissati' ti randhanakiriyāya sukusalatāya rasam paggharāpeti abhinibbatteti ti sūdo.

471 Rahada avyattasaddhe. Rahadati, rahado. ¹⁵

472 Hilādi sukhe ca. Cakāro pubbatthāpekkhako. Hilādati, hilādanam hilādo: ³"mettāsahāyakatasattamahāhilādo".

473 †Sadda^c kucchite sadde. †Saddati^c.

474 Mida snehe. Sneho nāma vasāsamkhāto sneho pītisneho ti duvidho; idha pana vasāsamkhāto sneho adhippeto. Medati, ²⁰medo. Ettha ca medati ti medasahito bhavati ayam puriso ti attho; ⁴medo nāma thūlassa sakalasariram pharivā, kisassa jaṃghamamsādini nissāya ṭhito patthinnasineho^d, so vaṇṇena haliddivaṇṇo hoti. Kārīte medeti medayati ti rūpāni, tathā hi ⁵"te imam kāyam gāhenti^e nāma (brūhenti nāma)^f ²⁵medenti nāmā" ti pālī dissati, tattha medenti ti sañjātamedam karonti ti attho. Imissā pana dhātuyā ⁶divādiganaṃ pattāya pītisinehatthe mejjati ti suddhakatturūpaṃ bhavati, ⁷curādiganaṃ pana pattāya medeti medayati ti suddhakatturūpāni bhavanti ti daṭṭhabbam. ³⁰

475 Sida mocane^g. Sidati, sedo.

¹ J V 368¹⁵. ² As 19²⁰ = Sv I 17³⁵ = Sp I 19¹³. ³ *** (= mettā abho² rhi so cit sañ pru ap so sattavā tui¹ eñ¹ myā³ cvā so khyam³ sā kui ra eñ¹, ns). ⁴ cf. Vibha 245³⁰—246², Vm 262²⁰—27. ⁵ M I 238³³ (Ps). ⁶ V1130. ⁷ V1480.

^a ita CeBemns (= Sp v. L.); leg. paggharati (As Sv Sp). ^b ita Bm; CeBens sugandham. ^c o: padda(ti), cf. Wg § 2: 28. ^d = khai so ace³, ns (thīna^o Vibha Vm). ^e (= balaṃ gāhenti, Ps, quod in M(Ec) irrepsit; sed gāhenti = 'gā-lham karoti'). ^f Bm om. ^g addendum ca? cf. snehana-mocanayoḥ, Wg § 18: 4.

- 476 **Sanda pasavane.** Pasavanam sandanam · avicchedappavatti. *Sandati udakam*; ¹"mahanto puññābhisando". ²Ettha ca puññābhisando ti puññappavāho, puññanadī ti pi vattum yujjati.
- 477 **Madda maddane.** *Maddati pamaddati*; ³"mārasenappamad-dano; ⁴kaṇṭakam maddati".
- 478 **Kadi velambe^a.** Vilambabhāvo^a velambo^a. *Kandati*.
- 479 **Kada^b avhāne, rodane ca.** [†]*Kadati^b*.
- 480 **Chadi ujjhane^c.** *Chandati^d*.
- 481 **Sada sādane^e.** *Sadati, assādo*.
- 10 482 **Sida visaraṇa-gatyāvasādanesu^f.** Visaraṇam vippharaṇam, gatyāvasādanam^g gamanassa avasānam osānam abhāvakaraṇam, nisidanam ti attho. *Sidati*: ⁵"lābūni sidanti", *samsīdati osīdati pasīdati vippasīdati, pasādo pasanno vippasanno, pasādako pasādito pasādo osīdāpako, kusīto ⁶āsino nisinno nisinnako, ⁷"sannidito sīvesu pakkhisu", *nisidanam nisinnam nisajjā gonisādo upanisā*; *sideti sīdayati sīdāpeti sīdāpayati pasādeti, nisīditum nisīdāpetum nisīdetum, nisīdāpeti nisīdāpetvā*: ⁸"ucchaṅge mam nisādetvā pitā atth' ānusāsati" — "nisīditvā" ti pi ⁹pāṭho, *nisīditvā nisīditvāna nisīditūna nisīdiya nisīdiyāna samsīditvā avasīditvā osīditvā*.*
- 20 Tattha kusīto ti viriyenādhigantabbassa atthassa alābhato kucchitena ākārena sīdati ti kusīto; ¹⁰atha vā sayam pi kucchitenākārena sīdati aññe pi sīdāpeti · tam nissāya aññesaṃ sīdanassa sambhavato ti kusīto, tathā hi vuttam: ¹¹"parittam kaṭṭham^h āruyha yathā sīde mahaṇṇave evam kusītam āgamma
- 25 sādhujiṇi pi sīdati" ti, — *kusīto* ti c' ettha *dassa tattam*, ¹²*sugato* ti ettha viya ¹³"sata smī ti hoti" ti ettha viya ca, tathā hi ¹⁴sīdati ti satam, aniccass' etam adhivacanam, iminā ucchedaditṭhi vuttā, *sata* iti c' ettha ¹⁵avibhattiko niddeso. Sannisi-

¹ cf. A II 54²⁰ 56¹². ² = 1 Aṅguttara-Puññābhisandasut-pāḷi nhuik, ns.

³ Sn 361^b. ⁴ (cf. Ud 24¹⁰). ⁵ Ja I 336¹⁴. ⁶ (cf. Ja I 363¹⁷⁻²⁰). ⁷ S I 7² (Sd § 102, 1214). ⁸ J VI 17^a (nisīdetvā). ⁹ ns: nisīditvā ti pi | . . . || pāṭho | Temijāt pāṭh rhi eñ¹ ||. ¹⁰ ns cit. Tha ad Th 147^c et Sv-pt ad D III 255⁷ (infra § 73). ¹¹ It 71¹⁻⁴ = Th 147a-d. ¹² Sp I 117¹³ sqq. ¹³ A II 212¹⁴ (Mp), Vibh 392³¹ (Vibha). ¹⁴ Vibha 514¹⁸ (V970). ¹⁵ (15⁹).

^a cf. Wg § 19: 10—12: kadi kradi kladi [Nandi ib. kada, etc., cf. infra 384⁷] vaiklavye; leg. veklavbe et viklavabhāvo? cf. V674, 810, 841. ^b o: kadi et kand^o (Wg § 3: 33). ^c ita CeBens (= cvan¹ khrañ³); Bm uccane (o: ujjāne, Wg § 19: 52). ^d ita Bens; Ce chadati; Bm om. ^e = sū yā khrañ³, ns (āsvādane, Wg § 2: 17). ^f ita Ce (cf. Wg § 20: 24); Bemns oāvasānesu. ^g CeBm oāvasāraṇam (vide n. f); Bens oāvasānam. ^h It Th: dārum.

- vesū ti ¹parissamavinodanattam ²sabbaso nisīdantesu vissamamānesū ti attho, ³*dakārassa vakāram katvā niddeso*. Nisīdanam ti nisīdanakiriya, mañcapīṭhādikaṃ vā āsanam, tam hi nisīdanti etthā ti nisīdanam ti vuccati; nisinnam ti nisīdanakiriya eva, ettha pana ⁴"gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite bhāsīte tuṇhi-⁵ bhāve sampajānakāri hoti; ⁵mātugāmena saddhim raho maññe tayā nisinnam ti kukkuccam upadahati" ti ādisu c' assa payogo veditabbo, ettha hi gamanam gatam, ṭhānam ṭhitam, nisidanam nisinnam, supanam suttam, jāgaranam jāgaritam, bhāsanam bhāsītam ti vuccati; nisajjā ti nisidanā; gonisādo ti ⁶"goni-¹⁰ sajjanā; upanisā ti upanisīdati phalam etthā ti upanisā · kāraṇam; nisādetun ti nisīdāpetum; nisādetvā ti nisīdāpetvā, bhāve-napumsako ñeyyo *nisinnam* ti ravo pana, vāccaliṅge tiṅgo so; *gatādisu* py ayam nayo. 98
- 483 **Cada yācane^a.** Yācanam ajjhesanam. *Cadati*. 15
- 484 **Mida 485 meda medhā-himsāsu.** *Midati; medati*.
- 486 **Nida 487 neda kucchā-sannikarisesu.** Kucchā garahā, ⁷sannikarisaṃ vohāraviseso. *Nidati; nedati*.
- 488 **Bundi nisāne^b.** Nisānam tejanam tikkhatā. *Bundati, bondi*. Ettha ca bondi ti sarīram, tam hi bundāni^c tikkhāni pisuṇa-²⁰ pharusavācādini vā paññā-viriyādini vā ettha santī ti bondi ti vuccati, saññogaparatte pi *ukārass' okārādeso*; pāpa-kalyāṇa-²⁵ janavasen' esa attho datṭhabbo; *bondisaddassa* sariravācakatā pana ⁸"nāham puna na ca puna na cā pi apunappunam^d hatthibondim pavekkhāmi tathā hi bhayatajjito" ti ādisu dat-

ṭhabbā, — imāni 'ssa nāmāni:
kāyo deham sarīraṇ ca vapu bimbāṇ ca viggaham
bondi gattam^e tanū c' eva attabhāvo tathūpadhi
samussayo ti c' etāni dehanāmāni honti hi. 99

- 489 **Vada viyattiyam vācāyam.** *Vadati vajjati vadeti, ovadati ova-* 30
deti, paṭivadati abhivadati anuvadati upavadati apavadati ⁹*niva-*
dati aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha ¹⁰"vajjantu bhonto amman"

¹ cf. Spk ad S I 7². ² ns: sabbaso ti samantato āgamma | sabbehi di-sābhāgehi sannivesavasena vā | ṭika dvāra kui rhu rve¹ samban |. ³ < Spk-(p)ṭ teste ns. ⁴ D I 70³¹. ⁵ Vin IV 149¹⁸. ⁶ = nvā³ tui¹ vañ rve¹ ne rā, ns [sed vide Sp (I) 298³⁰]. ⁷ (Pāṇ I 4: 109²). ⁸ J I 503¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁹ = chui eñ¹, ns. ¹⁰ J VI 555².

^a Bm om. ^b cf. Wg § 21: 12 v. l. et Cāndra-dhī I 600 (ucundir nisāne). ^c ita CeBemns. ^d Bm na ca pi || anu puna na cā pi || anupunappunam. ^e Bm gatta-

ti pālidassanato ¹vajjati ti padaṃ vuttaṃ, keci pana garū
²vajjeti ti rūpaṃ icchanti, taṃ upaparikkhitvā, yuttañ ce, gahe-
 tabbaṃ; ³“upāsako bhikkhuṃ vadeti; ⁴tena yogena janakāyaṃ
 ovadeti mahāmuni” ti ca dassanato vadeti ovadeti ti ca
⁵vuttaṃ, sabbān’ etāni suddhakattupadāni. [O]vadeti^a vādayati
 vadāpeti^b vadāpayati, vajjento vajjayanto imāni hetukattupadāni.
 Kamme vadiyati ovadiyati vajjiyati, vadiyamāno vajjamāno, ova-
 diyamāno, ⁵“ovajjamāno na karoti sāsanaṃ” icc ādini bhavanti.
 Vādo ovādo paṭivādo, pavādo^c, abhivādanam anuvādo upavādo
¹⁰apavādo vivādo ⁶nivādanam vajjam vadanam^d icc evamādini
 nāmikapadāni yojetabbāni, vaditum^e vaditvā^f vivaditvā icc evam-
 ādini ca tumantādini padāni. Tattha vādo ti kathā; vaditabbam
 vattabban ti vajjam, kin taṃ: vacanam, ⁷“etena saccavajjena
 samaṅginī sāmikena homi” ti ettha hi vacanam vajjan ti vuc-
¹⁵cati; vadanti etenā ti vadanam · mukham, mukhassa hi imāni
 nāmāni:

vadanam lapanam tuṇḍam mukham assaṇ ca ānanam,
 sūkarādimukham tuṇḍam iti ñeyyam visesato. 100

Tatra vadati ti pitā puttam vadati; api ca vadati ti bheri
²⁰vadati, nādam muñcati ti attho, esa nayo vajjati ti etthā pi.
 Tatrāyam padamālā:

Vadati vadanti, vadasi vadatha, vadāmi vadāma; vadate
 vadante, vadase vadavhe, vade vadāmhe^g.

Vadatu vadantu, vadāhi vada · vadatha, vadāmi vadāma;
²⁵vadataṃ vadantaṃ, vadassu vadavho, vade vadāmase.

Vajjati vajjanti, vajjasi^h vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma; vajjate
 vajjante, vajjase vajjavhe, vajje vajjāmheⁱ.

Vajjatu vajjantu, vajjāhi vajja · vajjatha, vajjāmi vajjāma;
 vajjatan vajjantaṃ, vajjassu vajjavho, vajje vajjāmhasse^j.

³⁰Imā dve padamālā vadadhātussa vajjādesavasena vuttā ti
 daṭṭhabbam. Atrāyam sukhumatthavinicchayo: ⁸“mānusakā^k

¹ Kc 502 (Sd § 1006). ² Rūp 473 (Sd § 1011 1023). ³ ***. ⁴ Bv 2: 193ab.

⁵ J III 243¹⁴. ⁶ = mrac khrañ⁸, ns [sed mrac = nivāraṇa] vide supra 35 n. b).

⁷ J VI 154³⁰. ⁸ Bv 2: 90ab.

^a Bm ovadeti; CeBens ovadeti. ^b Ce vadāpeti. ^c Bm om. ^d (Bm viva-
 danam). ^e Ce ad. vivaditum. ^f Bm viditvā (o: vi[vaditum vaj]ditvā?). ^g CeBemns
 vadāmhe. ^h Bem vajjesi. ⁱ CeBem vajjamhe (ns comp. fecit). ^j ita Bem;
 Ce vajjāmase (ns comp. fecit). ^k CeBem mānussakā (metr., cf. Vv 966c).

ca dibbā ca turiyā vajjanti tāvade” ti pāli; ettha vajjanti ti
 idam suddhakattupadam · taddipanattā^a, kim viya: ¹“udirayantu
 samkhapaṇavā vadantu^b ekapokkharā nadantu bheri sannaddhā
 vaggu vada[n]tu dudrabhi” ti ettha udirayantu-vada[n]twādini
 viya, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ²“vajjanti ti . . . vajjimsū ti, ³ati-
 5 tavacane^c vattamānavacanam veditabban” ti suddhakattuvasena
 vivaraṇam kataṃ, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu vadadhātussa vajjādeso
 daṭṭhabbo. ⁴“Samkhā ca paṇavā c’ eva atho pi diṇḍimā bahū an-
 talikkhasmiṃ vajjanti disvān’ accherakam nabhe” ti ettha pana
 vajjanti ti hetukattupadam · taddipanattā^d, tañ ca kho vaṇṇa-
 10 sandhivisayattā vādayanti ti kārītapadarūpena siddham, tathā
 hi vādayanti ti padarūpaṃ patiṭṭhapetvā yakāre pare saralopo
 kato, da-yakārasaṇṇogassa jakāradvayaṃ^e pubbakharassa
 rassattañ ca bhavati, tenāha aṭṭhakathāyaṃ: ⁴“vajjanti ti vā-
 dayanti” ti hetukattuvasena vivaraṇam, tathā hi ‘devatā nabhe
 15 accherakam Bhagavato Yamakapāṭihāriyādisu^f disvā antalikkhe
 etāni samkhapaṇavādini turiyāni vādayanti’ ti hetukattuvasena
 attho gahetabbo bhavati, tasmā idisesu ṭhānesu vadassa vajjā-
 deso na bhavati. || Kec’ ettha vadeyyum: ⁵“antalikkhasmiṃ vaj-
 janti disvān’ accherakam nabhe” ti etthā pi vajjanti ti padaṃ
 20 suddhakattupadam eva na hetukattupadam · “vajjanti ti vā-
 dayanti” ti vivaraṇe kate pi, tathā hi ⁶“ye kec’ ime diṭṭhi
 paribbasanā^g idam eva saccan ti ca^h vādayanti” ti ca ⁶“evam
 pi viḅḅayha vivādayanti”ⁱ ti ca evamādisu vadantipadena sa-
 mānattham vādayanti ti padañ ca sāsane diṭṭhan ti. | Tan na ·
 25 “disvā” ti dassanakiriyāvacanato, na hi samkhapaṇavādinam
 pāṭihāriyādidassanam upapajjati · dassanacittassa abhāvato ti.
 || Saccam, tathā pi ⁷“rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā^j vipulā
 dumā sayam ev’ onamitvāna upagacchanti dārake” ti ettha
 viya upacaritattā upapajjat’ eva dassanavacanam, tasmā ⁴“vaj-
 30 janti ti vādayanti” ti vivaraṇam suddhakattuvasena katan ti.
 | Tan na · hetthā ⁸“saṅgītiyo pavattenti^k ambare anilañjase

¹ J VI 212²¹⁻²². ² Bva ad Bv 2: 90b. ³ Bv 1: 32a-d. ⁴ Bva ad Bv
 1: 32c. ⁵ Sn 895a. ⁶ Sn 879a. ⁷ J VI 513²⁴⁻²⁵ (supra 77¹). ⁸ Bv 1: 31a-d.

^a ita CeBemns, vide 387¹⁰. ^b (vide supra 38¹ infra 389³⁰; Ja: vadantaṃ,
 v. l. nadantu). ^c Bva: attitathe. ^d ns taddipakattā (367²³, 26). ^e Bens jākārao.
^f Bens oḥāriyam. ^g sic CeBemns. ^h sic Be; CeBm om. (Sn: vivādo). ⁱ CeBm
 om. vi-. ^j Bens ubbidhā. ^k Bv: pavattanti.

cammanaddhāni vārenti disvān' accherakam nabhe" ti imissā gāthāya ¹"vārenti ti vādayanti" 'devatā' ti sapāṭhasessa atthavivaraṇassa hetukattuvasena katattā. || Athā pi vadeyyum: ²"samkhā" ca paṇavā c' eva atho pi deṇḍimā^a bahū" ti pac-
⁵ cattavacanavasena vuttattā *vajjanti* ti padaṃ kammavācaka-
 dan ti ce, | tam pi na · kammavasena vivaraṇassa akatattā
 kattuvassena pana katattā ti niṭṭham ettha gantabbam. Ayam
 ettha vinicchayo veditabbo: dvigaṇiko *vadadhātu*: *bhuvādigā-*
ṇiko ca *curādigāṇiko* ca; so hi *bhuvādigāṇe* vattanto *vadati*
¹⁰ *vajjati* ti suddhakatturūpāni janetvā *vādeti vādayati vādāpeti*
vādāpayati ti cattāri hetukatturūpāni janeti, ³*curādigāṇe* pana
vādeti vādayati ti suddhakatturūpāni janetvā *vādāpeti vādāpayati*
 ti ca dve hetukatturūpāni janeti, tasmā sāsane *vārenti vā-*
dayanti ti^b suddhakatturūpāni dissanti.

¹⁵ *Vadeyya vadeyyum* icc ādi sabbam neyyam,
vajjeyya vajjeyum icc ādi ca sabbam neyyam *vajjāde-*
savasena; atha vā:

vadeyya · vadeyyum vajjum ⁴"pitā mātā ca te^c dajjun"
 ti padam iva, ettha ca ⁵"vajjum vā te^d na vā vajjum n' atthi
²⁰ nāsāya rūhanā" ti pālī nidassanam, vadeyyum vā na vadeyyum
 vā ti attho,

vadeyyāsi vajjāsi vajjesi icc api ⁶"vutto vajjāsi vandanam;
⁷vajjesi^c kho tam^e vāmūrum".

vadeyyātha vajjātha ⁸"ammaṃ arogam^f vajjātha", *vadey-*
²⁵ *yāmi vajjāmi · vadeyyāma vajjāma*; *vadethā vaderam, vade-*
tho · vadeyyavho vajjavho, vadeyyam vajjam · vadeyyāmhe
vajjāmhe^g pubbe viya idhā pi yakāre pare saralopo daṭ-
 ṭhabbo, aññāni pi upaparikkhitvā gahetabbāni.

Idāni parokkhādirūpāni kathayāma:

³⁰ *Vada pāvada yathā babhūva*, — *ḍakāralope pāva* iti pi rūpaṃ
 bhavati ⁹"paṭipam vadehi bhaddan" ti ettha *paṭipān* ti padaṃ
 viya, tathā hi ¹⁰"yo ātumānam sayam eva pāva" iti pālī dissati,
 ettha *pasaddo* upasaggo digham katvā vutto ¹¹*pāvadati pāva-*

¹ Bva ad Bv 1: 31^c. ² (387^a). ³ V 1499. ⁴ (370¹). ⁵ J II 322²². ⁶ J VI 19⁵.
⁷ J II 443¹¹. ⁸ J VI 535⁴. ⁹ Sn 921^c (Sd § 181 158); Sn 714^a *leg.* paṭipā,
 cf. Kva 38¹⁷). ¹⁰ Sn 782^d. ¹¹ Nidd I 68¹⁰, ²⁰ 69¹³ 70².

^a ita h. l. Bm; Bc diṇḍimā. ^b Bm vā; Ce ti vā. ^c ita CeBemns.
^d (Bm me). ^e Bc tvam. ^f Ja: ārogyam. ^g Bm vajjamhe.

canan ti ādisu viya, *pāvā* ti ca idam atitavacanam, atthaka-
 thāyam pana 'atitavacanam idan' ti jānanto pi garu vattama-
 navacanavasena ¹"pāvā ti vadati" ti vivaraṇam akāsi · Idisesu
 ṭhānesu kālāvipallāsavasena atthassa vattabbattā, āyasmā pi
 ca Sāriputto Niddese ²"yo ātumānam sayam eva pāvā" ti ³
 padaṃ nikkhipitvā ⁴"ātumā vuccati attā^a, sayam eva pāvā ti
 sayam eva attānam pāvadati: aham asmi silasampanno ti va
 vatasampanno^b ti vā" ti vattamānavacanena^c attham niddisi;
 atha vā *pāvā* ti idam na kevalam *vadadhātuvasen*' eva nip-
 phannam atha kho *udhātuvasena* pi, tathā hi idam *papubbassa* ¹⁰
⁵"u sadde" [u]^d ti dhātussa payoge *ukārassa okāradesam* katva,
 tato parokkhābhūte *akāre* pare *okārassa āvādesam*, tato ca
 sandhikiccam katvā sijjhati, tasmā *udhātussa vadadhātuya*
 samānatthattā tannipphanarūpassa ca *vadadhātuyā* nipphan-
 narūpena samānarūpattā ¹⁵⁴"sayam eva attānam pāvadati" ti ¹⁵
vadadhātuvasena niddisi ti daṭṭhabbam. — Idāni ⁵vicchinā pa-
 damālā ghaṭṭiyati:

Vada vadu, vade vadittha, vada vadimha: vadittha vadire,
vadittho vadivho. vadi^e vadimhe;

pāvada pava icc api^f · *pāvadu, pāvade pāvadittha, pāvada*^g ²⁰
pāvadimha: pāvadittha pāvadire, pāvadittho pāvadivho^h, pā-
vadiⁱ pāvadimhe, tathā *vajja vajju* icc ādini parokkhārūpāni.
Avadā avadu: avajjā avajju icc ādini hiyyattanirūpāni.

Avadi vadi · avadum vadum avadimsu vadimsu: avajji vajji
 icc ādini ajjatanirūpāni. ²⁵

Vadissati vadissantī; vajjissati vajjissantī icc ādini bhavis-
 santirūpāni.

Avadissā vadissa: avajjissā vajjissā icc ādini kālātipattirūpāni.
 Sesāni sabbāni pi yathāsambhavam vitthāretabbāni. Yā pan'
 ettha *vadadhātu* viyattiyam vācāyam vuttā, sā katthaci ³⁰⁶"vadan-
 tam^j ekapokkharā; ⁷bherivādako" ti ādisu ⁸avyattasade pi
 vattati · ⁹upacaritavasena ti daṭṭhabbam.

¹ Pj II 521⁸. ² Nidd I 69¹²⁻¹⁴. ³ (323¹). ⁴ (389⁷). ⁵ (*vide* 388³⁰).
⁶ J VI 21²¹ 580²⁸ (*supra* 387²). ⁷ Ja I 283¹³. ⁸ (*cf.* 386¹⁹ et 373²⁰—377²).
⁹ (ns: ... sadisūpacāra, *vel* abhedavivakkhūpacāra, *vel* 'so 'yam' ity upacāra).

^a (Bm atto). ^b Bm vatta^o. ^c Ce vavacanavasena. ^d Bm om. ^e Bc
 vadim. ^f (Bm icch api). ^g Bc pāvadam. ^h Bc om. ⁱ Bc pāvadim; Bm om.
^j ita CeBemns.

490 Vida nāṇe. Nāṇaṃ jāṇanaṃ. *Vidati, vedo vidu; kārīte vedeti.* ¹"sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedeti; ²vedayanti ca te tuṭṭhiṃ" devā māṇusakā ubho" ti payogā. Tattha pavedeti ti ³bodheti nāpeti pakāseti; vedo ti vidati sukhumaṃ ⁵pi kāraṇaṃ ājānāti ti vedo, paññāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, ⁴*Vedehamunī* ti ettha nāṇaṃ hi^b vedo ti vuccati, vedo ti vā vedaganthassa pi nāmaṃ, vidanti jānanti etena uccāritamattena tadādhāraṃ puggalaṃ 'brāhmaṇo ayan' ti, vidanti vā etena brāhmaṇā attanā kattabbakiccan ti vedo, so pana Irubbedā-Yajubbedā-Sāmavedā-
¹⁰vasena tividho, Āthabbanavedaṃ pana paṇitajjhāsaya na sikhanti⁴ ⁵parūpaghātasahitattā, tasmā pāliyaṃ ⁶"tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū" ti vuttaṃ, ete yeva chando manto sūti ti^c ca vuccanti: paññāyaṃ tuṭṭhiyaṃ vede *vedasaddo* pavattati; pāvake pi ca so diṭṭho ⁷*jātasaddapurecaro*, 101
¹⁵pacchānuge ⁸*jātasadde* sati tuṭṭhajane pi ca, ⁹"vedagū sabbadhamme" ti ettha pi viditesu ca; 102
vidū ti paṇḍitamanusso, so hi yathāsabhāvato kammaṃ ca phalaṃ ca kusalādibhede ca dhamme vidatī ti vidū ti vuccati.
491 Ruda assuvimocane. Sakammikavasena¹ imissā^d attho gahe-
²⁰tabbo. *Rodati, rudati* icc api, *ruṇṇaṃ ruditaṃ rodanaṃ, rodanto rodamāno rodanti rodamānā rudammukhā rudaṃ rudanto.* Tattha rodati ti, kiṃ rodati: matam puttam vā bhātaraṃ vā rodati, tatrāyaṃ pālī: ¹⁰"nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi yaṃ maṃ [bhante] Bhagavā evaṃ āha", ayaṃ pan' ettha attho: yaṃ maṃ bhante
²⁵Bhagavā evaṃ āha, ¹¹ahaṃ etaṃ Bhagavato vyākaraṇaṃ na rodāmi na paridevāmi na anutthunāmi ti evaṃ sakammikavasena¹ attho^c veditabbo na assumuñcanamattena, ¹²"matam vā amma rodanti yo vā jīvaṃ na dissati jīvantaṃ amma passantī^f kasmā maṃ amma rodasi" ti ayaṃ c' ettha payogo" ti idam
³⁰aṭṭhakathāvacanaṃ, idam pana ¹³ṭikāvacanaṃ: "yathā sakammakā^g dhātusaddā atthavisesavasena akammakā honti: "vibud-

¹ D I 62²⁹. ² Bv 2: 179^{ab}. ³ Sv I 175¹⁷. ⁴ cf. Sv I 139⁹⁻¹¹. ⁵ (Nidda ad Nidd I 381⁹). ⁶ D I 88⁵ (*vidē* Bva ad Bv 2: 6b). ⁷ (Ja I 214²³). ⁸ (Bv 2: 39^a; cf. 414²⁵). ⁹ J II 34¹² (Ja II 34¹⁹). ¹⁰ M I 388¹⁸. ¹¹ Ps (Se) III 97¹². ¹² S I 209⁷⁻⁸, Th 44a-d. ¹³ = Majjhimaṇṇās-ṭikā ca kā³, ns.

^a Bv: sotthim (sotthin ti sotthibhāvaṃ, Bva). ^b Bc ettha hi nāṇaṃ. ^c Bm om. ^d ns sakammakav^o. ^e Ce sakammakav^o. ^f ita CeBemns Ps S; Th: dissanti. ^g ita CeBemns.

dho puriso; vibuddho kamalasaṇḍo" ti, evaṃ atthavisesavasena akammakā pi sakammakā honti ti dassetuṃ ¹"na paridevāmi na anutthunāmi" ti āha, *anutthuniasaddo* sakammakavasena payujjati ²"purāṇāni anutthunan" ti ādisu, ayaṃ c' ettha payogo [ti], imāya pi gāthāya anutthunanaṃ rudanaṃ adhippetan ti ³dasseti" ti.

492 Dalidda duggatiyaṃ. ³Dukkhasa gati patitṭhā^a ti duggati ti ayaṃ attho ⁴"apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati" ti ādisu yujjati, idha pana idam^b atthaṃ agahetvā añño attho gahetabbo, kathaṃ: duggati ti dukkhena kicchena gati gama-
¹⁰naṃ annapānādilābho duggati ti. *Daliddati, daliddo daliddi dāliddiyaṃ.* Tattha daliddati ti sabbam icchiticchitaṃ paraṃ yācitvā eva dukkhena adhigacchati na ayācitvā ti attho; daliddo ti duggatamanusso, daliddi ti duggatanārī, daliddassa bhāvo dāliddiyaṃ. Ettha ca ⁵"sabbam eva daliddati" ti loki-
¹⁵kapayogadassanato *daliddati* ti kiriyāpadaṃ vibhāvitam, sāsane pana tamkiriyāpadaṃ na āgataṃ, *daliddo daliddi* ti nāmapadāni yeva āgatāni; anāgataṃ pi tam^c ⁶"nāthatipadam" iva sāsanaṇu-
lomattā gahetabbam eva, garū pana Kaccāyanamatavasena ⁷"dala duggatimhi" ti^d duggativācaka^daladhātuto *iddappac-*
²⁰cayaṃ katvā *daliddo* ti nāmapadam dassesuṃ.

493 Tuda vyathane. *Tudati vitudati; kammani tujjati* ⁸*vitujjamāno* ⁹*vedanābhūtinno* ti rūpāni; ¹⁰"tudanti vācāhi janā asaṇṇatā sarehi saṅgāmagataṃ va kuñjaraṃ sutvāna vākyam pharusam udīritaṃ adhvāsaya bhikkhu aduṭṭhacitto". 25

494 Nuda perāṇe. Perāṇaṃ cuṇṇi[ya]karaṇaṃ^c pimsanaṃ. ¹¹*Nu-*
dati panudati, panudanaṃ^f.

495 Vidi lābhe. *Vindati*, ¹²"uṭṭhātā vindate dhanam", *Go-*
vindo.

496 †Khādi^g parighāte. Parighātaṃ samantato hananaṃ. [†]*Khan-*
dati. — *Dakārantadhāturūpāni.*

¹ (390²⁶). ² Dh 156^d. ³ Uda 418⁷ Vm 427¹² Sv ad D II 93¹⁸. ⁴ Ud 87⁵. ⁵ (cf. Hitopadesa II v. 2). ⁶ (365²²). ⁷ Kc 663 (Mmd). ⁸ (cf. M II 73⁹). ⁹ (S II 20³⁰). ¹⁰ Ud 45²⁸⁻³¹. ¹¹ ns cit. Dh 28^{ab} et Dhpa I 259¹⁷. ¹² Sn 187^b.

^a ita CeBemns; *vide* tamen Uda, etc.. ^b sic CeBemns. ^c Bens nāthati ti padam. ^d Bm om. dala duggatimhi ti. ^e Bens cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ [*vide* 318 n. c, 404⁵ et V 1431; perāṇa *potius* preṣaṇa *quam* peṣaṇa!]. ^f Bens panūdanaṃ (Sn 1106^c). ^g Bens khadi; *vide* Wg § 28: 142.

497 Dhā dhāraṇe. *Dadhāti vidadhāti* ¹"yaṃ paṇḍito nipuṇaṃ saṃvidheti; ²nidhiṃ nidheti ... nidhi nāma nidhiyati ... tāva-sunihito santo; ³yato nidhiṃ parihari(m)", *nidahati*, ⁴"kuhiṃ deva nidahāmi"^a, *paridahati* ⁵"yo vatthaṃ paridahissati", *dhassati* ⁶*paridhassati*; ⁷"bālo ti paraṃ dahāti"^b; ⁸Sakyā kho Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkakāṃ^c pitāmahaṃ dahanti; ⁹saddahati tathāgata-sa bodhiṃ; ¹⁰saddhā saddahanā", *saddhātappaṃ saddahitabbaṃ*, ¹¹"saddhāyiko paccayiko; ¹²saddheyyavacasā upāsikā", *saddahitūṃ saddahitvā, viśesādhānaṃ sotāvadhānaṃ, sotaṃ odahati, ohitasoto, sotaṃ odahitvā, maccudheyyaṃ mārādheyyaṃ namadheyyaṃ, dhātu*, ¹³"Dhātā Vidhātā", *vidhi, abhidhānaṃ abhidheyyaṃ*, ¹⁴"nidhānavatī vācā", ¹⁵*ādhānagāhī, sandhi aññāni* pi yojetabbāni.

¹⁶*Vipubbo dhā* karotyatthe, *abhipubbo* tu bhāsane,
¹⁵ *ny-ā-saṃpubbo* yathāyogaṃ nyās'-āropana-sandhisu. 103
Imasmā pana *dhādhātuto* pubbassa *api* icc upasaggassa *akāro* kvaci niccaṃ lopam pappoti kvaci^d lopam na pappoti, atra lopo vuccate: *dvāraṃ pidahati, dvāraṃ pidahanti^e, pidahitūṃ pidahitvā* evaṃ *akāralopo* bhavati; *dvāraṃ apidahitvā* evaṃ
²⁰ *akāralopo* na bhavati, ettha hi *akāro api* upasaggassa avayavo na hoti, kin ti ce: paṭisedhatthavācako nīpāto yeva, upasaggā-vayavo pana adassanaṃ gato, yaṃ niccālopo^f — evaṃ *dhādhātuto* pubbassa *api* icc upasaggassa *akāro* kvaci niccaṃ lopam pappoti kvaci niccaṃ lopam na pappoti. Idam accha-
²⁵ riyam idam abbhutaṃ yatra hi nāma Bhagavato pāvacane evarūpo pi nayo sandissati viññūnaṃ hadayavimhāpanakaro, yo ekasmiṃ yeva dhātumhi ekasmiṃ yeva upasagge ekasmiṃ yev' atthe kvacilopālopavasena vibhajitūṃ labbhati; idāni mayam sotūnaṃ paramakosallajananatthaṃ tadubhayam pi ākā-
³⁰ raṃ ekajjhaṃ karontā^g tadākāravatim jinavarapālīm ānayāma:

¹ J VI 362²¹. ² Khp VIII 1a 2^d 3^a. ³ J VI 79³. ⁴ J VI 494²¹. ⁵ Dh 9b.

⁶ Dh 9b (v. l.). ⁷ Sn 888^a. ⁸ D I 92¹⁴ (Sd V 1004). ⁹ A III 65¹⁴. ¹⁰ Dhs § 12.

¹¹ M II 71²⁵. ¹² Vin III 188¹⁹. ¹³ J VI 201²⁴. ¹⁴ D I 43¹; ns cit. Sv I 76²³.

¹⁵ = cit nhuik tañ kā mrai evā yū le¹ rhi, ns. ¹⁶ ns: i gāthā kui kā³ *vidhi* *abhidhāna* *nidhānavatī* *ādhānagāhī* *sandhi* i pud tui¹ kui rañ rve¹ chui ap eñ¹.

^a J (CKS): kuhim deva nidaheyyāmi [○○ - ○, ○○ - - ○, cf. ib. 494¹⁷].

^b ita Sn; C^eB^m padaṃ dahati, B^ens paraṃ padahati. ^c C^e Okkākaṃ. ^d B^ens ad. niccaṃ (cf. 392²⁴). ^e C^eB^ens pidahanto. ^f (C^e nicco lopo). ^g C^eB^m karonto.

'Gaṅgaṃ me pidahissanti taṃ na^a sakkomi brāhmaṇa api-hetum mahāsindhum taṃ kathaṃ so bhavissati na te sakkomi kkhātum atthaṃ dhammañ ca pucchito",

²cittatthasādhaniṃ^b etaṃ gāthaṃ Sambhavajātake
paññāsambhavam icchanto kare citte sumedhaso ti. 104 ⁵

98 Dhu ³*gati-theriyesu*. Gati gamanaṃ, theriyaṃ thirassa^c hāvo. *Dhavaṭi, dhuvam*. Ettha ca dhuvan ti thiraṃ ⁴"nicco huvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo" ti ādisu viya, tasmā dhuvan ti thiraṃ yaṃ^d kiñci dhammajātaṃ; atha vā dhuvan ti taṃ gati-theriyatthavasena nibbānass' eva adhivacanaṃ bha-
¹⁰ itum arahati, taṃ hi jātiarāvyādhimaraṇasokādito mucchitukā-
nehi dhavitabbaṃ gantabban ti dhuvam, uppādayavābhāvena
¹⁵ ā niccasabhāvattā dhavati thiraṃ sassataṃ bhavati ti dhuvam,
raṃ^e hi sandhāya Bhagavatā ⁵"dhuvāñ ca vo bhikkhave de-
sessāmi dhuvagāminiñ ca paṭipadan" ti vuttam. *Dhuvassaddo* 15
"vacanaṃ dhuvassattan" ti ettha thire vattati, ⁵"dhuvāñ ca
... bhikkhave desessāmi" ti ettha nibbāne, ⁷"dhuvam buddho
bhavissati" ti^f ettha pana ekamse-nipātapadabhāvena vattati
i daṭṭhabbaṃ.

199 Dhū *vidhūnane^g*. Ūkāraṇassa *uvattaṃ. Dhuvati dhuvitā dhu-* 20
vitabbaṃ, rassatte *dhuto dhulavā* icc api rūpāni bhavanti.

300 Dhe *pāne. Dhayati dhūyati, dhenu*. Ettha ca dhenū ti
lhayati pivati ito khīraṃ potako^h ti dhenu: *godhenu assadhenu*
nigadhenū ti *dhenusaddo* sāmāññavasena sapotikāsu tiracchā-
nagatitthisu vattati; evaṃ sante pi yebhuyyena gāviyaṃ vattati, 25
tathā hi ⁸"satta dhenusate datvā" ti pālī dissati.

501 Sidhu ³*gatiyaṃ. Sedhati nisedhati paṭisedhati, siddho pasiddho*
nisiddho paṭisiddho paṭisedhito paṭisedhako paṭisedho paṭisedhi-
tum paṭisedhitvā; idha acinteyyabalattā upasaggānaṃ tamyoge
siddhudhātussa nānappakārā atthā sambhavantiⁱ, aññesaṃ pi 30
evaṃ eva.

502 Sidhu *satthe, maṅgalye ca*. Satthaṃ sāsanaṃ, maṅgalyaṃ pāpa-
vināsaṃ vuddhikāraṇaṃ vā. *Sedhati, siddho pasiddho pasiddhi*.

¹ J V 60⁵⁻⁸. ² = chan³ kray so anāḥ kui pri³ ce tat, ns. ³ (Vp *apud* Wg § 22: 45). ⁴ D I 18⁸⁵. ⁵ (cf. S IV 370³). ⁶ Bv 2: 111^d ... 115^d. ⁷ Bv 2: 82^b ... 108^d. ⁸ J VI 503¹⁷. ⁹ = kāyaññāpavattanagati nhuik, ns.

^a J: na naṃ. ^b ita C^eB^e; B^m onī; ns onam. ^c C^eB^ens thira-. ^d B^ens om. (haplogr. -raṃ: yaṃ). ^e ita C^eBemns. ^f B^ens bhavissati ti (= Bv). ^g Wg § 27: 9: kampāne (*infra* 401⁸). ^h B^m khīraṃ pa potako. ⁱ B^m bhavanti.

- 503 **Dadha dhāraṇe.** *Janassa tuḥhiṃ dadhate ti dadhi; dhakārassa hakāratte dahatī ti rūpaṃ: ayaṃ itthi imā itthiṃ ayyikaṃ dahatī, ime purisā imā purisaṃ* ¹*pītāmahaṃ dahanti*, ²*"cittaṃ* ³*samā-dahātabbaṃ;* ⁴*samādahaṃ cittaṃ"*.
- 504 **Edha vuddhiyaṃ, lābhe ca.** *Edhati, edho sukhedhito:* ⁴*"gam-bhīre gādham edhati"*. Ettha edho ti edhati vaḍḍhati etena pāvako ti edho indhanaṃ upādānaṃ; sukhedhito ti sukhena edhito sukhasaṃvaḍḍhito ti attho; ⁵*gādham edhati ti gādham patiṭṭhaṃ edhati labhati.*
- 10 505 **†Bandha^a samharise.** Samhariso vinibandhakiriyā. *Bandhati^b vinibandhati^b, vinibaddhā.*
- 506 **Gādha patiṭṭhā-nissaya^c-ganthesu.** *"Gādhati, "*⁷*gādham khattā^d;* ⁸*gambhīrato agādham"*.
- 507 **Bādha vilolane.** *Bādhati vibādhati, ābādho.* Ābādhati cittaṃ
15 viloleti ti ⁹*ābādho.*
- 508 **Nādha** ¹⁰*yācanādisu.* *Nādhati nādhanam.*
- 509 **Bandha bandhane.** *Bandhati bandhanako^e baddho^f bandhā-pito paṭibaddho, bandhanaṃ bandho sambandhanaṃ sambandho pabandho bandhu.* Tattha bandhanan ti bandhanti satte etenā
20 ti bandhanaṃ saṅkhalikādi; 'ayaṃ amhākaṃ vaṃso' ti sam-bandhitabbaṭṭhena bandhu, Theragāthāsamvaṇṇanāyaṃ pana
¹¹*"pemabandhanena bandhū"* ti vuttaṃ.
- 510 **Dadhi asighacāre.** Asighacāro asighappavatti. *Dhandhati, dan-dho dandhapañño,* ¹²*"yo dandhakāle taratī taraṇīye ca dandhati"*.
- 25 511 **Vaddha vaddhane.** *Vaddhati, vaddhi vuddhi vaddho vuddho:* ¹³*jātivuddho guṇavuddho vayo vuddho;* ¹⁴*"ye vuddham apacāyanti narā dhammassa kovidā diṭṭhe va dhamme pāsamsā samparāye ca suggatiṃ"*^g.

¹ (392⁹). ² M III 111¹⁹. ³ M III 83⁹. ⁴ S I 176²⁰. ⁵ < Spk *ad loc.*; *hinc* lābhe 394⁷ (cf. Ja I 488²⁴). ⁶ (*hinc et* ogadha, Uda 345¹⁹⁻²⁴; *sed* [nibbān-, ant]ogadha = '[antar]līna', *vide* Pv 10¹⁶ = Vva 12¹⁷, mḥ *ad* Vm 219¹⁶, *et* cf. Rgveda I 126: 6^{ab}, *nec non* giddho gadhito ... *et* loke gadhitāni [Sn 940^b = jagatogadham S I 186²⁸], *cf.* Mp *ad* A III 297¹⁵. ⁷ Pp 43²². ⁸ (Pva 77¹⁴: gambhīra ti agādha). ⁹ (*aliter* Sv I 212¹³). ¹⁰ (*vide* 365²⁰; Ja V 90¹⁸). ¹¹ ***.
¹² Th 29^{1ab} (ns: Varaṇajāt [J I 319¹]!). ¹³ (Ja I 219³⁰). ¹⁴ J I 219³⁸⁻³⁹.

^a (c): phaddha; Wg § 2: 2); B^e baddha-. ^b B^e (vini)baddhati. ^c *vide* Wg § 2: 3 (lipsā). ^d CeBemns kattā (Ppa 225⁵⁻⁸). ^e B^e bandhako. ^f Bm *om.* ^g *ita* B^ems (= suggatiṃ | sugati sui¹ | yanti | rok kun eñ¹); Ce suggati (cf. Ja I 220⁶: sugati yeva hoti).

512 **Sadhu** [†]*saddakucchiyaṃ^a. Sadhati^b.*

513 **Piladhi alaṃkāre.** *Pilandhati pilandhanaṃ,*

pilandhanaṃ alaṃkāro maṇḍanaṃ ca vibhūsaṇaṃ pasādhanāṃ cābharaṇaṃ pariyāyā ime matā. 105

514 **Medha himsāyaṃ, saṅgame ca.** *Medhati medhā medhāvī.* Atra ⁵*medhā ti* ¹*asani viya siluccaye kilese medhati himsati ti medhā, medhati vā siriyā silādihi ca sappurisadhammehi saha gacchati na ekikā hutvā tiṭṭhati^c ti medhā, paññāy' etam nā-maṃ, tathā hi* ²*"paññā hi seṭṭhā kusalā vadanti nakkhatta-rājā-riva tārakānaṃ, sīlaṃ* [†]*siriñ cā pi satañ ca dhammo* 10 *anvāyikā paññavato bhavanti"* ti vuttaṃ; ³*medhāvī ti* ⁴*dham-mojapaññāya [ca] samannāgato puggalo.*

515 **Sadhu** 516 **madhu unde.** *Sadhati; madhati, madhu.*

517 **Budha bodhane.** *Bodhati, buddho* ⁵*abhisambu[d]dhāno sam-bu[d]dham* ⁶*asambu[d]dham bodhi,* — ⁷*divādigane pi ayaṃ dis-* 15 *sati, tatra hi bujhati ti rūpaṃ, idha pana bodhati ti rūpaṃ,* ⁸*"yo nindaṃ a[p]pabodhati"*^d ti hi pālī dissati; kārīte pana *bodheti* icc ādini.

518 **Yudha sampahāre.** *Yodhati, yodho;* ⁹*"yodhetha Māraṃ pañ-ñāvudhena", yuddham, caraṇāyudho caraṇāvudho vā, āvudham;* 20 ¹⁰*divādigani-kassa pan' assa yujhati ti rūpaṃ.*

519 **Didhi ditti-devanesu^c.** *Didhati, dīdhi.* Ettha ca dīdhitī ti rasmi, anekāni hi rasmināmāni:

rasmi ābhā pabhā raṃsi ditti bhā ruci dīdhiti

marīci juti bhāṇv aṃsu mayūkho kiraṇo karo

nāgadhāmo^f ca āloko icc ete rasmivācaka.

— *Dhakārantadhātūrūpāni.*

520 **Ni naye.** *Neti nayati^g vineti:* ¹¹*"vineyya hadaye daram", āneti ānayati,* ¹²*"netā vinetā", nāyako neyyo^h veneyyo venayiko,*

¹ (cf. 410³⁰—411⁷). ² J V 148⁸⁻¹¹. ³ ns *cit.* Th 988^a. ⁴ Dhpa I 257¹⁹; ns *cit.* Tha (*ad* Th 988^a): dhammojapaññāya pārihārikapaññāya paṭivedhapaññāya ca vasena medhāvī. ⁵ (Dhp 46^b). ⁶ (Sp I 1⁸). ⁷ V(1132) 1133. ⁸ S I 7²³ (Dhp 143^c). ⁹ Dhp 40^c. ¹⁰ V1137. ¹¹ J VI 300²⁴. ¹² Nidd I 446²¹.

^a *sic* CeBemns (= cak chup bhvay so asaṃ nhuik; śabdakutsāyām, Wg § 18: 21). ^b (*skr.* śardhate). ^c Bm *om.* ^d CeBm appa^o; B^ens apa^o (ns: apa | pay rve¹ || bodhati | ... si eñ¹). ^e *ita* Ce (Wg § 24: 68); Bm -vedanesu; B^ens -vedhanesu. ^f = nagā⁸ eñ¹ acvay tañ⁸ hū so aroṇ || nārātamo lañ⁸ rhi eñ¹ || "nārā vuccanti rasmiyo" hū so tīkā tui¹ [Mp[†] *ad* Mp (= Vibha 397³²) *ad* A V 33⁷] nhañ¹ añī 'nārā atamo' phrat || nārā || roṇ || atamo || roṇ ||, ns. ^g Bm *ad.* niyati. ^h (Bm nayo).

vinīto puriso, ¹"nīyamāne pisācena kin nu tāta udikkhasi", *niyanto, nettaṃ netti*, ²"bhavanetti samūhatā", *nettiko*: ³"udakam hi^a nayanti nettikā", *nettā*: ⁴"nette ujugate sati", *nayo vinayo* ⁵āyata-nam, *netum vinetum netvā vinetvā* icc ādini. Tattha
 5 *nettan* ti ⁶samavisamaṃ dassentaṃ attabhāvaṃ neti ti *nettaṃ* · cakkhu; *netti* ti nenti etāya satte ti *netti* · rajju, ⁷bhavanetti ti bhavarajju, taṇhāy' etaṃ nāmaṃ, tāya hi sattā goṇā viya gīvāya bandhitvā taṃ taṃ bhavaṃ niyyanti, tasmā bhavanetti ti vuccati; *nettikā* ti kassakā; *nettā* ti gavajeṭṭhako yūtha-
 10 *pati*; *nayo* ti *nayanaṃ* gamaṇaṃ *nayo* · pālīgati, atha vā tattha tattha netabbo ti *nayo* · ⁸sadisabhāvena netabbākāro, nīyati ti *nayo* · tathattanayādi, nīyati etenā ti *nayo* · antadvaya-vivajjananayādi^b, tathā hi chabbidho *nayo*: tathattanayo pat-
 15 *tinayo* desanānayo antadvayavivajjanānayo^c acinteyyanayo^c adhippāyanayo ti, tesu tathattanayo antadvayavivajjanānayaena^c nīyati, pattinayo acinteyyanayaena, desanānayo adhippāyanayaena nīyati, etthādimhi tividho *nayo* kammāsādhanaena 'nīyati' ti *nayo* ti vuccati, pacchimo pana tividho *nayo* karaṇasādhanaena 'nīyati etena tathattādinayattayaṃ' iti *nayo* ti vuccati — imas-
 20 *mim* atthe papañciyamāne ganthavitthāro siyā ti vitthāro na dassito; aparo pi catubbidho *nayo*: ekattanayo nānattanayo avyāpāranayo evaṃdhammatānayo ti; *vineti* satte ettha etenā ti vā *vinayo*, kāyavācānaṃ *vinayanato*^d pi *vinayo*; ⁹āyatanaṃ ti ¹⁰anamatagge samsāre pavattaṃ ativa āyataṃ samsāradukkhaṃ
 25 *yāva* na nivattati tāva *nayat'* eva pavattayat' eva^e ti āyatanam, ayaṃ pan' ettha atthuddhāro: āyatanaṃ ti ¹¹"assānaṃ Kamboj^f āyatanaṃ gunnaṃ Dakkhināpatho āyatanaṃ" ti ettha sañjātiṭṭhānaṃ āyatanaṃ nāma, ¹²"manorame āyatane sevanti

¹ J VI 349³. ² Vin I 231⁸ = M II 105¹⁴. ³ Dhp 80^a = M II 105⁵.
⁴ J III 111²³ = A II 76³. ⁵ (Vibha 45¹⁹⁻²⁰). ⁶ As 308³². ⁷ Ps ad M II 105¹⁴ (As 364¹⁷). ⁸ sadisabhāvena | tū sañ eñ¹ aphrac phrañ¹ || netabbākāro | choṇ ap so akhrañ³ arā kui ra eñ¹ || vā | choṇ ap so akhrañ³ arā rhi so paccāsanna ca so nañ³ kui ra eñ¹ || ns. ⁹ Sv I 124³⁰ As 140⁸⁴ (*supra* 361⁶⁻²⁶ n. 4). ¹⁰ Vibha 43²⁴⁻²⁶; ns: anamatagge | anumatagge | nhac rā thoṇ lok | ñāñ phrañ¹ lhyok rve¹ | ok me¹ so² lañ³ | ma si thuik koñ³ so rhe¹ nok acvan³ rhi so || [re vera an + amutah + agra, -a- pro -u- verbis ajjatagge ettavataggaṃ cet. debetur].
 11 ***. ¹² A III 43⁶⁻⁷.

a Bm om. b ita CeBemns (vide 396¹⁴⁻¹⁵). c ita CeBm; B^{ens} vivajjanan^o.
 d Bm vinayato. e Bm pavattiyat' eva; B^{ens} pavattat' eva. f ita CeBem.

naṃ vihaṅgamā chāyaṃ chāyatthino^a yanti phalattham phala-
 bhojino" ti ettha samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ, ¹"pañc' imāni bhikkhave
 vimuttāyatanāni" ti ettha kāraṇaṃ, aññe pi pana payogā ²"yata
 patiyatane" ti ettha pakāsītā.

521 Ni pāpane. *Neti nayati, nayanaṃ*. 5

522 Nu thutiyam. *Noti navati, nuto*.

523 Thana 524 pana 525 dhana sadde. ³Thanati, ⁴panati, ⁵dhanati.

526 Kana ditti-kantisu. *Kanati, kaññā kanakam*. Ettha ca yob-
 banibhāve^b ṭhitattā rūpavilāsena kanati dippati virocati ti
 kaññā, atha vā kanīyati kāmīyati abhipatthīyati purisehī ti pi 10
 kaññā · yobbanitthī; kanakan ti kanati kanīyati ti vā kanakam ·
 suvaṇṇam, suvaṇṇassa hi anekāni nāmāni:

suvaṇṇam kanakam hemaṃ kañcanaṃ haṭakam^c pi ca
 jātarūpaṃ tapanīyaṃ ³vaṇṇam, tabbhedakā pana

jambūnadaṃ siṅgikañ ca cāmikaraṇ^d ti bhāsītā. 107 15

527 Vana 528 sana sambhattiyam. *Vanati, vanam; sanati*. ⁷Tattha
 vananti taṃ sambhajanti mayūrakokilādayo sattā ti vanam ·
 araññaṃ; vanati sambhajati saṃkilesapuggalan ti vanam ·
 taṇhā.

529 ⁸Mana abbhāse. *Manati, mano*. 20

530 ⁹Māna vimamsāyam. *Vīmaṃsati, vīmaṃsā*.

531 Jana 532 suna sadde. *Janati, sunati*. Ettha ca ¹⁰"kasmā te
 eko bhujo janati eko te na janati bhujo" ti pālī nidassanaṃ,
 tattha ¹⁰"janatī ti sunati^e saddaṃ karoti".

533 Khanu avadāraṇe. *Khanati, sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ, khato āvāḷo*. 25
 Tattha sukhan ti ¹¹suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khanatī ti su-khaṃ, duṭṭhu
 khanati kāyikacetasikasukhan ti du-kkhaṃ, aññamaññaṃ^f pa-
 ṭipakkhā hi ete dhammā, dvidhā cittaṃ khanatī ti vā du-kkhaṃ;
¹²curādigaṇavasena pana ¹³sukhayatī ti sukhaṃ, dukkhayatī ti
 dukkhan ti nibbacanāni gaṇetabbāni; samāsapadavasena 'suka- 30

¹ A III 21⁹. ² 361¹²⁻¹⁷. ³ = thac krui⁸ eñ¹, ns. ⁴ = pro chui eñ¹, ns.
⁵ = dun³ dun³ dan³ duiñ³ duiñ³ mrañ eñ¹, ns. ⁶ (Hemacandra Anekārth
 II 150^b). ⁷ (Pj I 111¹⁶⁻²¹ II 24²⁴ Nirukta VIII 3). ⁸ Wg § 22: 31. ⁹ Kc 435
 (Mmd Ce 358⁸⁰). ¹⁰ J VI 64¹⁹ et Ja VI 64²¹ (*unde utraque radix*). ¹¹ (As 117¹⁹).
¹² cf. 328⁶. ¹³ As 117¹².

a A: chāyatthikā. b ita CeBemns (cf. 397¹¹ yobbanitthi). c ita [∪ ∪ -]
 et A I 215¹⁴ IV 255⁴ ... 262¹⁴ (*supra* 352²⁰), contra hāṭaka [- ∪ ∪] Thī 382^b
 J V 90²⁷. d sic CeBemns [metr. - ∪ - -]. e Ja: sanati. f CeB^{ens} aññamaññaṃ.

raṃ 'kham ²assā' ti su-khaṃ, 'dukkaraṃ kham assā' ti du-kkhaṃ ti nibbacanāni ³pi, — vividhā hi saddānaṃ vyuppatti ⁴pavattinimittañ ca.

534 Dāna avakhaṇḍane^a. Dānati, apadānaṃ.

5 535 Sāna tejane. Tejanaṃ nisānaṃ. Sānati.

536 Hana himsā-gatisu. Ettha pana himsāvacanena pharusāya vācāya pīḷanañ ca daṇḍādihi paharaṇaṃ ca gahitaṃ, tasmā 'hana himsā-paharaṇa-gatisū' ti attho gahetabbo, tathā hi ⁵"rā-jāno coraṃ gahetvā haneyyūṃ vā bandheyyūṃ vā" ti pāṭhassa 10 atthaṃ saṃvaṇṇentehi ⁶"haneyyūṃ ti poṭheyyūñ c' eva chin-deyyūñ cā" ti vuttaṃ, ettha ca chedanaṃ nāma hatthapādādicchedanaṃ vā sisacchedavasena māraṇaṃ vā. ⁷Hanassa vadhādeso ghātādeso ca bhavati.

Hanti hanati · (hanti)^b hananti, hanasi hanatha sesaṃ sab- 15 baṃ neyyaṃ, ⁸himsādayo cattāro atthā labbhanti; ⁹"hanti hatthehi pādehi" ti ettha pana paharati ti attho, ¹⁰"kuddho hi pitaraṃ hanti"; — ¹¹"vikkosamānā tippāhi hanti nesam varam varan" ti ettha hanti ti mārenti^c ti^c attho.

Vadhati vadheti ghātetī icc api rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha 20 ¹²"vadhati na rodati āpatti dukkaṭassa; ¹³attānaṃ vadhivā vadhivā rodati" ti ādisu vadho paharaṇaṃ, pāṇaṃ vadheti, ¹⁴"pāṇavadho; ¹⁵esa vadho Khaṇḍahālassa; ¹⁶satte ghātetī" ti ca ādisu vadho māraṇaṃ, upāhanaṃ vadhū ti ca ettha hana-vadhasaddattho^d gamanaṃ.

25 Purisaṃ hanati, ¹⁷"sītaṃ uṇhaṃ paṭihanati"^e icc ādini kattupadāni; Devadatto Yaññadattena haññati, ¹⁸"tato vātātape ghore sañjāte paṭihaññati" — paccattavacanass' ekārattaṃ yathā ¹⁹"vanappagumbe" ti, vihārenā ti padaṃ sambandhitab- 30 āghāto upaghāto ghātako paṭigho saṃgho vyaggho sakuṇagghī,

¹ = akhvañ¹ pe³ khrañ³, ns. ² = thui vedanā ā³, ns. ³ sukkena khamitabbaṃ ca sa phrañ¹ lañ³ pru ap eñ¹, ns. ⁴ (378¹⁰ sqq). ⁵ Vin III 45¹⁰.

⁶ Sp (I) 309¹⁸. ⁷ Kc 593—594 (Sd § 1058 1195). ⁸ ɔ: paharaṇa māraṇa paṭihanana gati, ns (398⁶⁻¹²). ⁹ J VI 376¹⁴ (Ja). ¹⁰ A IV 97⁹. ¹¹ J VI 582¹⁰.

¹² Vin IV 277²⁷. ¹³ Vin IV 277¹⁸. ¹⁴ As 97¹⁸. ¹⁵ J VI 155²⁸. ¹⁶ (cf. 399¹⁴⁻¹⁵).

¹⁷ Vin II 147³¹ (Sp; *infra* V1268). ¹⁸ Vin II 147³⁸ (Sp) = Ja I 93²¹. ¹⁹ (124³⁰).

a = Cāndra-dh I 623; Wg § 23: 25: khaṇḍane. b *vide* 398¹⁸. c Bm om. d Bm om. -vadha- (?). e *ita* C^eB^mns [metr. — — — ɔ ɔ: ɔhanāti, ut J VI 210³² cet. ?].

hantaṃ hanitaṃ hant(v)ā^a hanitvā vajjhetvā^b vadhivā icc ādini sanāmikāni tumantātipadāni. Tattha upāhanan ti taṃ taṃ thānaṃ upahananti upagacchanti tato tato ca āhananti āgacchanti etenā ti upāhanaṃ; vadhū ti kilesavasena sunakham pi upagamanasilā ti vadhū, sabbāsaṃ itthīnaṃ sādharmaṃ 5 etam, atha vā vadhū ti suṇisā, tathā hi ¹"tena hi vadhu yadā utunī ahosi pupphan te uppannaṃ, atha me āroceyyāsi" ti ettha vadhū ti suṇisā vuccati, sā pana 'ayan no puttassa bhariyā' ti sasurehi^c adhigantabbā jānitabbā ti vadhū ti vuccati, ²gatyatthānaṃ katthaci buddhiyatthakathanato ayam attho labbhat' 10 eva, suṇhā suṇisā vadhū icc ete pariyāyā; saṃgho ti bhikkhusamūho, samaggaṃ kammaṃ samupagacchatī ti saṃgho, sutthu vā kilese hanti tena tena maggāsina māretī ti saṃgho, puthujjanāriyavasena vuttān' etāni; vividhe satte āhanati bhuso ghātetī ti vyaggho, so eva *viyaggho vaggho* ti ca vuccati, 15 aparaṃ pi *puṇḍariko* ti 'ssa nāmaṃ; dubbale sakuṇe hanti ti sakuṇagghī · seno. Ayam pana hanadhātu ³*divādigane paṭihaññati* ti akammakam kattupadaṃ janeti, tathā hi ⁴"budhassa Bhagavato vohāro lokiye sote paṭihaññati" ti ādikā pāliyo dissanti. 20

537 Ana pāṇane. Pāṇanaṃ sasaṇaṃ. Anati, ānaṃ pāṇaṃ. Tattha ⁵"ānan ti assāso ... pāṇan ti passāso", etesu ⁶"assāso ti bahi-nikkhama(na)vāto^d, passāso ti anto-pavisanaṃvāto" ti Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ, Suttantatṭhakathāsu^e pana uppaṭipāṭiyā āgataṃ; tattha yasmā sabbesaṃ pi gabbhaseyyakānaṃ mā- 25 tukucchito nikkhamanakāle paṭhamam abbhantaravāto bahi nikkhamati pacchā bāhiravāto sukhumam rajaṃ gahetvā abbhantaram pavisanto tāluṃ āhacca nibbāyati, tasmā Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ "assāso ti bahi-nikkhamanaṃvāto, passāso ti anto-pavisanaṃvāto" ti vuttaṃ; etesu dvīsu navesu Vinayanayena 30 anto-utthitasasanaṃ assāso, bahi-utthitasasanaṃ passāso, Suttantaṇayena pana bahi utthahitvā pi anto sasanato assāso, anto utthahitvā pi bahi sasanato passāso, ayam eva ca nayo ⁷"as-

¹ Vin III 18¹¹⁻¹². ² (315⁷). ³ V1155. ⁴ Kv 221⁸. ⁵ Sp (I) 403¹⁰. ⁶ 399²²⁻²⁸ < Vm 272¹⁻⁷ = Sp (I) 408²⁴—409⁴. ⁷ Paṭi I 165²⁴⁻²⁸ (*vide* Vm 280¹² Sp (I) 421¹⁵).

a C^eB^m hantā. b *ita* C^eB^mns (J VI 527²¹, *sed vide supra* 118 n. e). c C^eB^mns sassu-sasurehi. d B^mns h. l. bahinikkhamavāto. e ns 0kathāyaṃ.

sāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato ajjhataṃ vikkhepagatena cittaṇa kāyo pi cittaṃ pi sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā cā ti, passāsādimajjhapariyosānaṃ satiyā anugacchato bahiddhā vikkhepagatena cittaṇa^a kāyo pi cittaṃ pi 5 sāraddhā ca honti iñjitā ca phanditā cā” ti imāya pāliyā sameti ti veditabbaṃ.

538 *Dhana dhaññe*. Dhananaṃ dhaññāṃ, siri-puñña-paññānaṃ sampadā ti attho, dhātuattho hi yebhuyyena bhāvavasena ka-thiyati · thapetvā ¹“vakka rukkhatace” ti evamādiappadesaṃ; 10 yathā bhāvatthe vattamānena yappaccayena saddhiṃ *nakā-rassa* *yyakāraṃ* katvā thenanaṃ *theyyan* ti vuccati, evam idha yappaccayena saddhiṃ *nakā-rassa* *ññakāraṃ* katvā dhananaṃ *dhaññāna* ti vuccati; dhanino vā bhāvo dhaññāṃ — tasmim dhaññe. *Dhanti dhanati, dhanitaṃ dhaññāṃ*. Yasmā pana *dhañ-* 15 *ñāsaddena* siri-puñña-paññāsampadā gahitā, tasmā ²“dhaññapuñ-ñalakkhaṇasampannaṃ puttā^a vijāyī” ti ³ādisu *dhaññāsaddena* siri-paññā va gahetabbā · puññassa viṣuṃ vacanato; ⁴“nadato parisāyan te vāditabbapahārino^b ye te dakkhanti vadanāṃ dhaññā te narapuṅgava, dighaṅguli tambanakhe subhe āyata-

20 paṇhike ye pāde paṇamissanti te pi dhaññā raṇantarā^c, ma-dhurāni ⁵pahaṭṭhāni dosagghāni hitāni ca ye te vākyaṇi sossanti te pi dhaññā naruttamā” ti evamādisu pana *dhaññāsaddena* puññāsampadā gahetabbā puññāsampadāya vā saddhiṃ siri-paññāsampadā pi gahetabbā — idam ettha nibbacanaṃ: dhañ-

25 ñāṃ siri-puñña-paññāsampadā etesaṃ atthi ti dhaññā ti; ⁶“dhañ-ñāṃ maṅgalasammataṇ” ti ettha tu ‘uttamaratanaṃ idan’ ti

¹ Mmd 667. ² Ja VI 2¹⁷. ³ = i sui¹ so Temijāt ca sañ tui¹ nhuik, ns.

⁴ Ap 533¹—534² (Thīa 147²⁵⁻³⁰). ⁵ = aprā³ ā³ phrañ¹ rhañ¹ ce tat kun so, ns.

⁶ Cp I 9: 16^d.

^a (Bm om.). ^b sic B^cns Thīa (= cakravaḷā | cañ myak nhā kui | mre khyā toñ mrāt | cañ lakkhat phrañ¹ | tī³ lat so lā³ | tarā³ cañ krī³ | khat tī³ choñ rvam³ lyak || cf. Vin I 8²⁶ Bv 4: 6^d [vāditabba = bheri!]); C^e vāditabbāp^o, Bm vāditabbāp^o; leg. vādidappāp^o (o: vādi-darpa-apahāriṇaḷ); Ap: vādidappāpabhārino. ^c ita Bm (Ap codd. G S¹); C^e (Thīa v. l.) guṇandharā; B^ens (con.) guṇandhara (guṇaṃ dhāretī ti guṇandharo ... || Saddanīti hū sa mhya nhuik guṇandharā khyāñ³ rhi kra eñ¹ | Gotamīapadān nhuik raṇandharā rhi eñ¹ | raakkharā ma sañ¹ | guakkharā sā sañ¹ sañ | guṇandharā hū rve¹ lāñ³ ākaraṇ ma lui | rhe³ gāthā nhuik “narapuṅgava” [400¹⁹] | noṃ (o: nok) gāthā nhuik “naruttama” [400²²] kai¹ sui¹ ālup-pud sā || yañ³ sui¹ ālup yū mha ocitya phrac mañ).

dhanāyitabbaṃ saddāyitabbaṇ^a ti dhaññāṃ, sirisampannaṃ puñ-ñasampannaṃ [paññāsampannaṃ]^b ti pi attho yujjati; ¹“dhañ-ñāṃ dhanāṃ rajataṃ jātārūpan” ti ca ādisu ²“n’ atthi dhaññasa-maṃ dhanan” ti vacanato dhanāyitabbaṇ ti dhaññāṃ, kin taṃ: pubbaṇṇaṃ; api ca ³osadhaviseso pi dhaññān ti vuccati; *dhana-* 5 *saddassa* ca pana samāsavasena *adhano niddhano* ti ca ‘n’ atthi dhanāṃ etassa’ ti atthena daḷiddapuggalo vuccati; ⁴“nidhanaṃ yātī” ti ettha tu ⁵kampanatthavācakassa *dhūdhātussa* vasena vināso nidhanan ti vuccatī ti.

539 *Muna^c gatiyaṃ. Munali^c*.

10

540 *Cine maññānāyaṃ*. Aluttanto ‘yaṃ dhātu yathā ⁶*gile* yathā ca ⁶*mile*. *Cināyati ocināyati*: ⁷“sabbo tañ jano ocināyatū” ti idam ettha pālinidassanaṃ, ocināyatū ti ⁸avamaññatū ti. — Iti *bhuvādigāṇe tavaggantadhāturūpāni* samattāni.

Idāni *pavaggantadhāturūpāni* vuccante:

15

541 *Pā pāne*. Pānaṃ pivanaṃ. *Pāti pantī^d; pātu pantu^d* icc ādi yathārahaṃ yojetabbaṃ, ⁹“khippaṃ gīvaṃ pasārehi na te dassāmi jīvitāṃ ayañ hi te ¹⁰mayā nunno^c saro pās(s)atiⁱ lohi-tan” ti atra hi pāssatī ti pivissati: *pāssati pāssanti, pāssasi pāssatha, pāssāmi pāssāma* icc ādinā *apassā apassanīsu* icc ādinā 20 ca nayena sesaṃ sabbāṃ yojetabbaṃ nayaññūhi, ko hi samat-tho sabbāni buddhavacanasāgare vicitrāni vippakinnarūpanta-raratanāni uddharitvā dassetuṃ, tasmā sabbāsu pi dhātusu saṃkhepena gahanūpāyamattam eva dassitaṃ. *Pivati pivanti, pivam pivanto pivamāno*: ¹¹“pivaṃ Bhāgīrasodakaṃ”; kārīte 25

¹ S I 93³. ² S I 6¹⁹. ³ skr. dhānya(ka) et dhānyāka (Amk II 9: 38ab).

⁴ Ap 534¹⁶ (Thīa 148¹⁴). ⁵ V¹²⁴⁴ (ns: “nidhanavapudharaṃ” hū so namakkāra | “Gotamī nidhanaṃ yātaṃ” (!) hū so Gotamīapadān nhuik kās avasāna anak rhi so *nī* hū so upasāra | gati anak rhi so *dhudhāt* [V¹⁴⁹⁸] eñ¹ acvam¹ phrañ¹ avasāna kui nidhana hū chui ap eñ¹). ⁶ V⁷⁹⁴ et 795. ⁷ J VI 4¹⁹ (*supra* 17¹⁹). ⁸ (Ja VI 4²² *unde haec radix*). ⁹ cf. J VI 527²⁰ + 199¹⁶. ¹⁰ = mayā | sañ || ārūḷho | le³ thak sui¹ tañ ap so ||, ns. ¹¹ J V 253¹³.

^a ita Bm (*vide* V¹⁵¹⁷); C^eB^ens saddhāyitabbaṃ (= yuṃ krañ ap eñ¹).

^b Bm om.; (ns: puññāsampannaṃ | eñ¹ || dhaññāsampannaṃ | mañ eñ¹ || iti pi attho | i sampadā anak sañ lañ³ || yujjati | eñ¹ || i nhuik paññāsampannaṃ pud kās ma rhi kra | rhi mha kui sampadā lañ³ prañ¹ cuṃ mañ || “khettaññuṃ sabbayuddhānaṃ” [J VI 490¹⁰] hū so Vessantarā nhañ¹ lañ³ ñī mañ). ^c ita C^eB^ens; Bm muna, *sed* dhunati. ^d B^ens pānt^o. ^e Bm runṇo (o: nunṇo); C^eB^ens rūḷho. ^f Bm pāsā^o ubique.

kumāraṃ khīraṃ pāyeti, ¹"muhuttaṃ taṇhāsamaṇaṃ khīraṃ tvaṃ pāyito mayā"; kamme *pīyati pītaṃ*; *tumādisu pātum pīvitum pītva pīvitva pāyetvā* icc ādini yojetabbāni; aññesu pi thānesu pālinayānurūpena saddarūpāni evam eva yojetabbāni.

5 **542 Pā rakkhaṇe.** *Pāli* ²*nipāti, pītā gopo.*

543 Pā pūraṇe. *Pāti vippāli, vip̄po.* Vip̄po ti brāhmaṇo, so hi vippeti^a pūreti^a ti^a viṣit̄thena veduccāraṇādinaṃ attano brāhmaṇa-kammena lokassa ajjhāsayaṃ attano ca hadaye vedāni ti vip̄po ti vuccati, ³"jāto vippakule ahan" ti ettha hi brāhmaṇo vip̄po ti vuccati, tassa kulam vippakulan ti.

10 **544 Pū pavane.** *Pavati, putto puññaṃ.* Ettha putto ti attano kulam pavati sodheti ti putto, ⁴*kīyādigaṇaṃ pana patvā punāti* ti vattabbaṃ.

Putto 'trajo suto sūnu tanujo tanay' oraso,
15 puttanattādayo^b cātha apaccan ti pavuccare; 108
itthilingamhi vattabbe puttī ti atrajā ti ca

vattabbaṃ, sesaṭhānesu yathārahaṃ udīraye, 109
pāliyaṃ hi atrajā ti itthī puttī kathiyati, ettha pana ⁵"tato dvesattarattassa Vedehass' atrajā piyā rājakaññā Rucā^c nāma dhātīmātaram abravi" ti ayaṃ pālī nidassanaṃ — puttī dhitā
20 duhitā^d atrajā ti icc ete pariyāyā; evaṃ *atrajā* ti itthivāca-kassa itthilingassa dassanato *sutasaddādisu* pi itthilinganayo labbhamānālabbhamānavāsena upaparikkhitabbo, tathā^e hi loke
25 *suddi nārī kimpurisi* ti ādini itthivācakāni līngāni^f dissanti, *puriso pumā* icc ādinaṃ pana yugaḷabhāvena itthivācakāni itthilingāni na dissanti; puññaṃ ti ettha pana ⁶attano kārakaṃ^g pavati sodheti ti puññaṃ, ⁴*kīyādigaṇaṃ pana patvā punāti* ti puññaṃ ti vattabbaṃ —

30 añaṇṇo attho pi vattabbo niruttilakkaṇassito,
tasmā nibbacanaṃ ñeyyaṃ *jana-pūjādito* idha: 110

paraṃ pujaḷabhāvaṃ janeti ti pu-ññaṃ
sadā pūjitaṃ vā janeti ti pu-ññaṃ

¹ Ap 532⁶ (Thā 146¹⁸). ² mht̄ ad Vm 3³⁸ (. . attānaṃ nipāti rakkhati ti nipako), cf. 403¹⁸. ³ Ap apud Tha (Ce 407³) ad Th 320. ⁴ V1246. ⁵ J VI 230²⁴⁻²⁵ (supra 364¹⁹). ⁶ (Vibha 142⁶⁻⁷ et m̄t̄).

^a ita CeBemns. ^b (Ce puttānatt^o, Bm putto natto). ^c ita CeBemns (364 n. e). ^d Bm om. ^e (Bm tasmā). ^f ita Bmns; CeBe itthivācakāni itthilingāni. ^g ita Be ns (= prū so sū kui, cf. 403¹); Ce kārakaṃ, Bm kārakaṃ.

janaṃ attakāraṃ punāti ti puññaṃ

asesaṃ apuññaṃ punāti ti puññaṃ; 111

kalyāṇaṃ kusalaṃ puññaṃ subhaṃ icc eva niddise

kammassa kusalassādhivacanaṃ vacane paṭu. 112

545 ¹Pe gatiyaṃ. *Peti penti, pesi petha:* ²"idha bhikkhave ekac- 5
co assakhalumko pehī ti vutto viddho samāno codito sārathinā pacchato paṭisakkati piṭṭhito rathaṃ paṭivatteti . . . ummaggaṃ gaṇhāti ubbaṭumaṃ rathaṃ karoti".

546 Pe vuddhiyaṃ. *Payati, pāyo apāyo.* Ettha ³a pāyo ti n' atthi pāyo vuddhi etthā ti a-pāyo; *ayadhātuvasena* pi attho netabbo: 10
ayato vuddhito sukhato vā apeto ti apāyo · niraya-tiracchānayo-ni-pettivisaya-asurakāyā.

547 Pe sosane. *Pāyati, payati vā, nipako.* Ettha ⁴nipako ti nipayati visoseti paṭipakkaṃ tato vā attānaṃ nipāti rakkhati ti nipako · sampajāno. 15

548 Gupa rakkhaṇe. *Gopati, gopako:* ⁵"nagaraṃ yathā paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabāhiraṃ evaṃ gopetha attānaṃ khaṇo ve mā upaccagā" — gopethā ti gopeyya rakkheyya.

549 Vapa santāne^a. *Vapati.*

550 Sapa samavāye. *Sapati.* 20

551 Cupa mandagatiyaṃ. ⁶*Copati.*

552 Tupa himsāyaṃ. *Topati tuppatti.*

553 Gupa gopana-jigucchanaṃ^b. *Gopati jigucchati, jiguccham jigucchamāno jegucchī, jigucchitvā* icc ādini.

554 ⁷Kapu himsā-takkalagandhesu. *Kappati, kappūro.* 25

555 Kapu samatthiye. ⁸"Idaṃ amhākaṃ kappati; ⁹n' etaṃ amhesu kappati".

556 Kapa karuṇāyaṃ^c. *Kapati, kapaṇo kāpaññaṃ.* Tattha kapaṭi ti karuṇāyati; ¹⁰kāpaññaṃ ti kapaṇabhāvo.

557 Sapa akkose. *Sapati, sapatho abhisapatho^d abhisapito sapanako.* 30

¹ cf. Wg § 14: 3 (infra V689). ² A IV 190²⁴ . . 191¹⁵. ³ vide 421¹⁵⁻¹⁸ (cf. Vm 427¹¹). ⁴ mht̄ ad Vm 3³⁸ (supra 402 n. 2); ns cit. Vm mht̄ et Samyut-ṭīkā: nipāti samkilesadhamme visoseti nikkhameti ti nipako; *aliter* Pj II 93²⁷: *pakati-nipūṇa*. ⁵ Dh 315^{a-d}. ⁶ ns: copanaṃ phandaṇaṃ | Samyut-ṭīkā | phadi kiñcicalane | Nās || (Mmd 535, Ce 418¹⁴). ⁷ Mmd 672 (Ce 513²³). ⁸ ***. ⁹ J VI 88⁷. ¹⁰ (cf. et § 101).

^a cf. V558 et Wg § 23: 34 (bījasantāne). ^b Maitr Vp Kt apud Wg § 23: 1: gopana-kutsanayoḥ. ^c Wg § 19: 9 (Kt): krpāyāṃ. ^d Bm om.

- 558 Vapa bijanikkhepe. *Bijaṃ vapati vāpako*, ¹"vāpitaṃ ... dhaññaṃ", ²*vuttaṃ bijaṃ purisena, vappati, vappamaṅgalaṃ*.
 559 Supa sayane. *Supati*: ³"sukhaṃ supanti munayo ye itthiṣu na bajjhare", *sutto puriso*, ⁴*supanaṃ suttaṃ*.
 560 Khipa perane^a. *Peranaṃ cuṇṇikaraṇaṃ piṃsanaṃ. Khepati khepako*.
 561 Khipa avyattasadda. *Khipati, khipitasaddo* [ca]: ⁵"yadā ca dhammaṃ desento khipi lokagganāyako".
 562 Khipa chaḍḍane. *Khipati ukkhipati vikkhipati avakhipati saṃ-*
 10 *khipati, khittaṃ ukkhittaṃ pakkhittaṃ vikkhittaṃ* icc ādini.
 563 Opa niṭṭhubhane. *Niṭṭhubhanaṃ kheḷapātanaṃ. Opati*: ⁶"osa-dhaṃ saṃkhāyitvā mukhe kheḷaṃ opi".
 564 Lipi^b upalepe. *Lepati*, ⁷"littaṃ paramena tejasā".
 565 Khipi gatiyaṃ. *Khipati*.
 15 566 Dīpa khepe. *Depati*.
 567 Nidapi nidampane^c. *Nidampanaṃ nāma sassa-rukkhādisu vihisīsaṃ vā varakasīsaṃ vā achinditvā khuddakasākhaṃ vā abhaññitvā yathāṭhitam eva hatthena gahetvā ākaḍḍhitvā bija-*
 20 *mattass' eva vā paṇṇamattass' eva^d vā^e gahaṇaṃ. Puriso vihisīsaṃ nidampati, rukkhapattaṃ nidampati, nidampako nidam-*
pitaṃ, nidampitaṃ nidampitvā.
 568 Tapa dittiyaṃ. *Ditti virocanaṃ*. ⁹"Divā tapati ādicco".
 569 Tapa ubbege^e. *Ubbego utrāso bhīrutā. Tapati uttapati, ottap-*
paṃ, ¹⁰"ottappiyaṃ dhanam".
 25 570 Tapa 571 dhūpa santāpe. *Tapati, tapodhanaṃ*, ¹¹"tapati^f ātāpo"^g,
ātāpī ātapaṃ; dhūpati sandhūpano; kamme tāpīyati, dhūpīyati;
bhāve tapanaṃ^h tāpo paritāpo santāpo, dhūpanaṃ. — *Pakā-*
rantadhāturūpāni.

572 Puppha vikasane. *Akammako cāyaṃ sakammako ca. Pup-*
 30 *phati, pupphaṃ pupphanaṃ pupphito, pupphitaṃ pupphitvā:*

¹ Bv 2: 33^a. ² (Ja III 12²⁰). ³ Th 137ab. ⁴ (385⁹). ⁵ Ap 535⁵ (Thā 149¹). ⁶ Ja VI 185⁴. ⁷ J I 380⁸. ⁸ ns: i "nidampanaṃ nāma | pa | gahaṇaṃ" kui Aṭṭhakathā nluik lañ³ min¹ eñ¹; cf. Sp (I) 340⁶ (Spt). ⁹ Dhp 387^a.
¹⁰ A IV 5². ¹¹ J III 447²³ (: 447¹⁸, 18).

^a cf. 318²⁹ 391²⁶. ^b ɔ: lipi? (Wg § 28: 139: lipa upadehe). ^c (cf. Wg § 33: 4?). ^d ns pattamatt^o. ^e Wg § 10: 12: lajjāyām. ^f Be ns om. ^g ita CeBm; Be atapo (J III 447¹⁸, 18). ^h Be ns tāpanaṃ.

- ¹"pupphanti pupphino dumā; ²thalajā dakajā pupphā sabbe pupphanti tāvade; ³Mañjūsako nāma rukkho ... yattakāni uduke vā thale vā pupphāni sabbāni pupphati".
 573 Tupha himsāyaṃ. *Tophati*.
 574 [†]Dapha^a 575 [†]daphi^a 576 vappha gatiyaṃ. [†]*Daphati^a, [†]dam-*
phati^a, vapphati.
 577 [†]Dipha^b kathana-yuddha-nindā-hims'-ādānesu. [†]*Dephati^b, [†]dephe^b*
 578 Tapha tittiyaṃ. *Titti tappaṇaṃ. Taphati*.
 579 Dupha [†]upakkilese^c. *Upakkilissanaṃ upakkileso. Dophati*.
 580 Gupha ganthe. *Gantho ganthikaraṇaṃ. Gophati*. — *Pha-*
kārantadhāturūpāni.

- 581 Bhabba himsāyaṃ. *Bhabbati, bhabbo*.
 582 Pabba 583 vabba 584 mabba 585 kabba 586 khabba 587 gabba
 588 sabba 589 cabba gatiyaṃ. *Pabbati, vabbati, mabbati, kabbati,*
khabbati, gabbati, sabbati, cabbati.
 590 Abba 591 sabba himsāyaṃ ca. *Gatyaṃpekkhāya^d cakāro. Ab-*
bati, sabbati.
 592 Kubi acchādane. [†]*Kubbati^c*.
 593 Lubi 594 tubi addane. *Lumbati, tumbati; Lumbinīvanaṃ, uda-*
katumbo, ⁴"ato pi dve ca tumbāni".
 595 Cubi vadanasaṃyoge. ⁵*Puttaṃ muddhani cumbati, mukhe*
cumbati. || Ettha siyā: yadi vadanasaṃyoge cubidhātu vattati,
 katham ⁶"ambudharabinducumbitakūṭo" ti ettha avacane aviñ-
 ñāṇake pabbatakūṭe ambudharabindūnaṃ cumbanaṃ vuttan ti.
 | Saccam, tam pana cumbanākārasadisenākārena sambhavaṃ
 cetasi ṭhapetvā vuttaṃ, yathā adassanasambhave^f pi dassana-
 sadisenākārena sambhūtattā ⁷"rodante dārake disvā ubbiggā^g
 vipulā dumā" ti acakkhukānaṃ pi rukkhānaṃ dassanaṃ vuttaṃ,
 evam idhā pi cumbanākārasadisenākārena sambhūtattā avada-
 nānaṃ pi ambudharabindūnaṃ cumbanaṃ vuttaṃ, sabhāvato
 30 pana aviññāṇakānaṃ dassana-cumbanādini ca n' atthi, saviñ-

¹ Bv 2: 181^b. ² Bv 2: 87ab. ³ (Pj II 66²¹⁻²³). ⁴ *** (cf. Mil 102¹¹, Mp I 59²³).
⁵ (J VI 291³). ⁶ cf. Mhv 45¹. ⁷ J VI 513²⁴ (*supra* 77¹, 387²⁸).

^a ɔ: ra(m)ph^o (Wg § 11: 19—20). ^b ɔ: riph^o et reph^o (Wg § 28: 23).
^c (cf. Wg 28: 29: dṛnpha utklese). ^d ita Bemns; Ce gatyap^o. ^e leg. kumbati
 (Wg § 11: 36). ^f (Bm adassanāsambhave). ^g Be ubbidhā.

ñāṇakāṇaṃ yeva tāni hontī ti — ayaṃ nayo ¹"kamu pada-vikkhepe" ti ādisu pi netabbo.

596 Ubbi 597 tubbī 598 thubbi 599 dubbī 600 dhubbī himsatthā.

Ubbati, tubbati, thubbatī, dubbati dubbā, dhubbati. Ettha dubbā

ti dabbatiṇaṃ, yaṃ ²"tīriyā nāma tiṇajātī" ti āgataṃ; ettha ca dubbā ti itthiliṅgaṃ, dabbā ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

601 Mubbi bandhane. Mubbati.

602 †Kubbi uggame^a. †Kubbati.

603 Pubba 604 pabba 605 †sabba^b pūraṇe. Pubbati, pabbati, †sab-
10 bati. || Ettha siyā: nanu^c bho pubba-sabbasaddā sabbanāmāni, kasmā pan' ete dhātucintāyaṃ gahitā ti. | Vuccate: sabbanāmesu ca tumantādivirahitesu nipātesu ca^d upasaggesu ca dhātucintā nāma n' atthi, imāni pana sabbanāmāni na honti kevalaṃ sutisāmaññaena sabbanāmāni viya upaṭṭhahanti, tena te
15 tabbhāvamuttattā dhātucintāyaṃ pubbācariyehi gahitā ³"pubbati, sabbati" ti payogadassanato ti. || Yadi evaṃ, kasmā buddhavadācane etāni rūpāni na santi ti. | Anāgamanabhāvena na santi, na avijjamānabhāvena; kiñcā pi buddhavadācane etāni rūpāni na santi, tathā pi 'porāṇehi anumatā purāṇabhāsā' ti
20 gahetabbāni, yathā ⁴"nāthati ti nātho" ti ettha nāthati ti rūpaṃ buddhavadācane avijjamānaṃ pi gahetabbaṃ hoti, ⁵evaṃ imāni pi; tasmā vohāresu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya sāsane avijjamānā pi sāsānānurūpā lokikappayogā gahetabbā ti pubbati sabbati ti rūpāni gahitāni — esa nayo aññesu pi ṭhānesu ⁶veditabbo.

25 606 †Camba^e †adane. †Cambati^e.

607 Kabba 608 khabba 609 gabba dappe^f. Dappo^f ahaṃkāro. Kabbati, khabbati, gabbati.

610 Abi 611 †dabi^g sadde. Ambati, ambā ambu; †dambati^g.

612 Labi avasamsane. Avasamsanaṃ avalambanaṃ. Lambati
30 vilambati vyālamati, ⁸"ñice c' olambate suriyo", ālamati, ālam-

¹ (vide 411²⁵). ² A III 240³⁰ (Mp). ³ ***. ⁴ (365²²). ⁵ ns: "saggañ ca sabbati ṭhānaṃ kammaṃ katvāna bhaddakam" hu Catuk(k)āṅguttara nhuik [A II 65²⁰ v. l. sappati] lā eñ¹ || nāthati² pud rhi kroñ³ kui ok nhuik pra khai¹ prī ||. ⁶ ns cit. D III 64²⁹ pṭi (pabbanti). ⁷ ns cit.: calakaṭṭhīni cambetvā | Vināñ³-aṭṭhakathā || (Sp ad Vin II 115¹⁹: calakānī ti cabbetvā apavidhāmisāni, aṭṭhikāni ...). ⁸ J VI 554³⁰.

^a (Wg § 15: 65: gurvī udyamane). ^b Wg § 15: 69: marva. ^c Ce ad. ca. ^d Be ovirahitesu ca nipātesu. ^e c: cabb^o (Wg § 15: 70). ^f CeBemns dabb^o. ^g c: ra^o (Wg § 10: 14).

banam tadālabanaṃ tadālabanaṃ tadālabam vā, lābu alābu vā, akāro hi tabbhāve. — Bakārantadhāturūpāni.

613 Bhā dittiyaṃ. Cando bhāti, ¹"pañho maṃ paṭi bhāti", ratti vibhāti, bhānu paṭibhāṇaṃ, vibhātā ratti.

614 Bhī bhaye. Bhāyati, bhayaṃ bhayānako bhīmo Bhīmaseno ³bhīru^a bhīrū^b bhīruko bhīrukajātiko; kārīte bhāyeti ²bhāyayati ²bhāyāpeti bhāyāpayati.

615 Sabhu 616 sambhu himsāyaṃ. Sabhati, sambhati.

617 Sumbha bhāsane ca. Cakāro himsāpekkhako. Sumbhati ¹sum-
bho^c †kusumbho^c. Ettha sumbho ti āvāto, ³"sumbham^d nikha-
10 nāhi" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ; kusumbho ti khuddakaāvāto, ⁴"pabbatakandara-padara-sākhā paripūrā kusumbhe^c paripūrentī" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.

618 Abbha 619 vabbha 620 mabbha gatiyaṃ. Abbhati, abbho; vab-
bhati, mabbhati. Ettha abbho ti meggho, so hi abbhati aneka-
15 satapaṭalo hutvā gacchatī ti abbho ti vuccati, ⁵"vijjūmālī satakkakū" ti hi vuttaṃ, satakkakū ti ca anekasatapaṭalo; ettha ca abbasaddo tiliṅgiko daṭṭhabbo, tathā hi ayaṃ ⁶"abbh' utṭhito va †sa yāti^e sa gacchaṃ na nivattati" ti ettha pulliṅgo, ⁷"abbhā mahikā dhūmo rajo Rāhū" ti ettha itthiliṅgo, ⁸"abbhāni canda-
20 maṇḍalaṃ chādentī" ti ettha napuṃsakaliṅgo. Imāni pana megghassa nāmāni:

meggho valāhako lamghī jīmūto ambudo ghano

dhārādharo ambudharo pajjunno himagabbhako. 113

621 Yabha methune. Mithunassa janadvayassa idam kammaṃ ²⁵methunaṃ, tasmim methune yabhadhātu vattati. Yabhati yābhasaṃ. Ettha ca methunan ti esā sabbhivācā · lajjāsampannehi puggalehi vattabbabhāsābhāvato, tathā hi ⁹"methuno dhammo na paṭisevitabbo" ti ¹⁰"na me rājā sakhā hoti na¹ rājā hoti
11 methuno" ti ca sobhāṇe vācāvisaye ayaṃ vācā āgatā, yabhati ³⁰

¹ vide 456³¹ (pañho | sañ || maṃ | ñā¹ ā³ || paṭi | rhe³ rhū || bhāti | thañ eñ¹ || ns). ² J III 210³ [ita leg. metr. - - - - -] et Ja III 210³. ³ cf. D II 127²². ⁴ S II 32⁵ (ns cit. Spk ad loc. et Pj II 499³¹). ⁵ A III 34²³ S I 100¹⁶ (Mp Spk: satakkūto vel sataśikharo). ⁶ J IV 494². ⁷ cf. A II 53⁵ + Dhs § 617. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Vin I 96²⁴. ¹⁰ J VI 294³. ¹¹ ns cit.: methuno ti sahāyo | Jāt-ṭikā Vidhura ||.

^a CeBemns om. ^b ita Ce (= min³ ma, ns); Bmns bhīru. ^c sic CeBemns; (cf. (kus)subbha, sobbha). ^d D: sobbhe. ^e = so yāti, ns. ^f Bm nā pi; (Be om. na rājā hoti).

ti ādikā pana bhāsā ¹*sikharanī* ti ādikā bhāsā viya asabbhivācā,
na hi hirottappasampanno lokiyajano pi idisiṃ vācam bhāsati;
evaṃ sante pi adhimattukkamsagatahirottappo pi Bhagavā
mahākaruṇāya sañcoditahadayo lokānukampāya parisamajje
3 abhāsi, aho tathāgatassa mahākaruṇā ti. ²Imāni pana methuna-
dhammassa nāmāni:

samvesanam ni[d]dhuvanam ^a methunam surataṃ ^b ratam
vyavāyo ^c gāmadhammo ca yābhassam mohanam rati 114
asaddhammo ca vasaladhammo mīlhasukham pi ca
10 dvayamdvayasamāpatti dvando gamm' odakantiko. 115

622 Sibha 623 vibha katthane. *Sibhati, vibhati.*

624 [†]Debha ^d 625 abhi 626 [†]dabhi ^e sadde. *Debhati^d; ambhati, am-
bho; dambhati^e.* Ettha ca ambho vuccati udakam, tam hi
niijivam pi samānam oghakālādisu vissandamānam ambhati
15 saddam karotī ti ambho ti vuccati. ³Imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

pāniyam ⁴udakam toyam jalam pātho ^f ca ambu ca
⁴dakam kam salilam vāri āpo ambho papam ^g pi ca 116
nīrañ ca ⁵kebukam pāni amatam ⁶elam eva ca
āponāmāni etāni āgatāni tato tato, 117
20 ettha ca ⁷vālaggesu ca kebuke; ⁸pivatañ ca tesam bhusam ^h
hoti pāni" ti ādayo payogā dassetabbā.

627 Thabhi 628 khabhi paṭibandhe. *Thambhati vitthambhati, kham-
bhati vikkhambhati; thambho thaddho upatthambho ⁹upattham-
bhini, vikkhambho vikkhambhitakilesa.*

25 629 Jabha 630 jabhi gattavināme. *Jabhati; jambhati vijambhati
vijambhanam ¹⁰vijambhitāⁱ vijambhanto vijambhamāno vijambhito.*

631 Sabbha^j kathane. *Sabbhati^j.*

632 Vabbha bhojane. *Vabbhati.*

633 Gabbha dhāraṇe^k. *Gabbhati, gabbho.* Ettha gabbho ti mā-
30 tukucchi pi vuccati kucchigataputto pi; tathā hi ¹¹"yam eka-

¹ (Vin III 129²⁶). ² (Vin III 28⁸⁻¹⁰ Sp). ³ (Amk I 10: 3 sqq). ⁴ (*supra*
237¹³—238⁴). ⁵ (Ja VI 42¹¹). ⁶ (439²⁻⁴). ⁷ J VI 38⁸. ⁸ J VI 109³⁰. ⁹ = lhañ⁸
thok, ns. ¹⁰ Vibh 345²¹ etc. ¹¹ J IV 494¹.

^a Be niddhuvanam; CeBmns niddhuvanam. ^b (Be ns sūratam; Bm sūritam).
^c dedi (cf. Amk II 7: 57^c); CeBmns vyāthayo (Be vyathaso). ^d o: rebh^o (Wg
§ 10: 22). ^e o: ra^o (Kt apud Wg § 10: 24). ^f CeBmns pāto. ^g Bm papham
(§ 85). ^h J codā. Cks: bhusa (*metr.*). ⁱ ita CeBemns. ^j Be sambh^o. ^k Wg
§ 10: 32: galbha dhārṣṭye.

rattim pathamam gabbhe vasati māṇavo" ti ettha mātukucchi
gabbho ti vuccati, ¹"gabbho me deva patiṭṭhito; ²gabbho ca
patito^a chamā" ti ca ettha pana kucchigataputto; api ca gabbho
ti āvāsaviseso^b, ³"gabbham pavatṭho" ti ādisu hi ovarako gabbho
ti vuccati. 5

634 Rabha rābhasse, āpubbo rabha himsā-karaṇa-vāyamanesu^c. Rā-
bhassam [†]rābhasabhāvo, tassamaṅgino^d pana pāliyam ⁴"caṇḍā
ruddā^e rabhasā" ti evam āgatā, tattha ⁵"rabhasā ti karaṇutta-
riyā". *Rabhati ārabhati samārabhati, ārabhati, rabhaso āram-
bho samārambho ārabhanto samārabhanto*, ⁶"āraddham me vi- 10
riyam; ⁷sārambham . . . anārambham; ⁸sārambho te na vijjati;
⁹pakaraṇārambhe", *viriyārambho, ārabhitum ārabhitvā ārabha.*
Ettha ¹⁰"viriyārambho ti viriyasamkhāto ārambho . . . āram-
bhasaddo kamme āpattiyam kiriyāya viriye himsāya vikopane
ti anekesu atthesu āgato, ¹¹"yam kiñci dukkham sambhoti sab- 15
bam ārambhapaccayā, ārambhānam nirodhena n' atthi duk-
khassa sambhavo" ti ettha hi kamam ārambho ti āgatam,
¹²"ārabhati ca vippatīsārī ca hoti" ti ettha āpatti, ¹³"mahāyāññā
mahārambhā na te honti mahapphalā" ti ettha yūpussāpanādi-
kiriya, ¹⁴"ārabhatha^f nikkhamatha yuñjatha buddhasāsane" ti 20
ettha viriyam, ¹⁵"samaṇam Gotamam uddissa pāṇam ārabhanti"
ti ettha himsā, ¹⁶"bijaḡāmabhūtagāmasamārambhā paṭivirato
hoti" ti ettha chedanabhañjanādikaṃ vikopanam, icc evam
kamme āpattiyāñ ^c eva viriye himsā-kriyāsu ca
vikopane ca *ārambhāsaddo* hoti ti niddise. 119 25

635 Labha lābhe. *Labhati labbhati, lābho laddham; alatttha
alattthum.*

636 Subha ditiyam. *Sobhati, sobhā sobhanam Sobhito.*

637 Khubha sañcalane. *Khobhati samkhobhati*, ¹⁷"hatthināge padin-
namhi khubbhittha nagaram tadā", *khobho samkhobho.* 30

638 Nabha 639 tubha himsāyam. *Nabhati, tubhati.*

¹ Ja I 134¹⁷. ² J III 232⁵. ³ (cf. Ps (Ee) II 165³⁴). ⁴ D III 203²⁴.
⁵ Sv ad loc. ⁶ (Vin III 4⁹). ⁷ Vin III 151⁶⁻²³. ⁸ Dh 134^d. ⁹ Mmd Ce 2¹⁰.
¹⁰ 409¹³⁻²² < As 145²⁷⁻¹⁴⁶. ¹¹ Sn 744^{a-d} (Pj). ¹² A III 165³⁴ (Mp). ¹³ S I
76²¹ (Spk). ¹⁴ S I 156³⁴ (Spk) = Th 256^{ab}. ¹⁵ M I 368²³. ¹⁶ D I (5⁴ Sv), 64¹⁶.
¹⁷ J VI 489¹³ (*infra* VII 165).

^a (Bm putito). ^b (Bm āvāsatiseso o: āvāsathaviseso?). ^c CeBm vāyā-
manesu. ^d Be ns tam sam^o. ^e Bm rudrā. ^f Bm ārambho; S: ārabh^o, cf. 409⁹
[et metr. — o o, — o o — !].

abhikkamo paṭikkamo pakkamo parakkamo vikkamo nikkamo, atikkanto puriso, ¹"abhikkantā . . . ratti", — *nikkhamati abhinikkhamati*, *kārite nikkhāmeti* — aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Yasmā paṇāyaṃ dhātu ²*curādigayaṃ* patvā icchā-kantiyatthesu vattati, ⁵ tasmā te pi atthe upasaggavisesite katvā idha *abhikkanta-*saddassa atthuddhāraṃ vattabbam pi avatvā upari ²*curādigaya* yeve kathessāma.

660 Yamu uparame. Uparamo viramaṇaṃ^a. *Yamati, Yamo*. ³"Pare ca na vijānanti mayam ettha yamāmase" ti idam ettha nidassanāṃ, tattha ⁴yamāmase ti uparamāma, nassāma marāmā ti attho. **661 Nama** ¹*bahutte*^b sadde. Bahutto saddo nāma uggatasaddo. *Namati*.

662 Ama **663 dama** **664 hamma** **665 mīma** **666** ⁵*chama* gatimhi. *Amati, damati, hammati, mīmati, chamati chamā*. Chamā ti ¹⁵ paṭhavi, *chamāsaddo* itthiliṅgo daṭṭhabbo · ⁶"na chamāyaṃ^c nisīditvā āsane nisinnassa agilānassa dhammaṃ desessāmi ti sikkhā karaṇīyā" ti ca ⁷"chamāya^d parivaṭṭāmi vāricaro va ghamme" ti ca payogadassanato, so ca kho sattahi aṭṭhahi vā vibhattiḥi dvīsu ca vacanesu yojetabbo; chamanti gacchanti ²⁰ etthā ti chamā.

667 Dhama sadd'-aggisaṃyogesu. *Dhamadhātu* sadde ca mukhavātena saddhiṃ aggisamyogeti ca vattati. Tattha paṭhamatthe *saṃkhaṃ dhamati saṃkhadhamako, bheriṃ dhamati bheridhamako*, ⁸"dhame dhame nātidhame" ti payogā; dutiyatthe ⁹*aggim dhamati*, ²⁵ ¹⁰"samuṭṭhāpeti attānaṃ aṇuṃ aggim va sandhaman" ti payogā.

668 Bhāma kodhe. *Bhāmati*.

669 Namu namane^c. *Namati, namo nataṃ namanāṃ nati, namaṃ namamāno namanto namito nāmaṃ nāmītaṃ, namituṃ natvā natvāna namitvā namitvāna namitūna*; *kārite nāmeti nāmayati* ³⁰ *nāmetvā nāmayitvā* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tatra hi namati namitvā ti evampakārāni padāni namanatthe vandanāyaṃ ca daṭṭhabbāni, namo natvā ti evampakārāni pana vandanāyaṃ eva, atrāyaṃ upalakkhaṇamattā payogaraṇā:

¹ A IV 204²⁷. ² V 1564. ³ Dh 6ab Vin I 349³⁰. ⁴ (Dhp Sp ad locc.). ⁵ deest Wg Mmd. ⁶ Vin IV 203¹¹⁻¹². ⁷ Pv 731ab (Pva 260⁴). ⁸ J I 283²⁷. ⁹ (J VI 441²⁷). ¹⁰ J I 122²².

^a Bm uparamaṇaṃ. ^b vide n. e. ^c Vin: chamāya. ^d Pv(a): chamāyaṃ. ^e (Wg § 23: 12: prahvatve śabde ca, unde V 661).

¹*phali rukkho phalabhāragarutāya namitvāna bhijjati, vuddho jarājajjaratāya namati · namitvā gacchati; saddho Buddhaṃ namati · namitvā gacchati, namo Buddhassa, satthāraṃ natvāna agamāsī* ti. Ettha namo ti padaṃ ²nipātesu pi labbhati, tena hi paccattōpayogavacanāni abhinnaṇupāni dissanti: ³"devarāja ⁵ namo ty atthu; ⁴namo katvā mahesino" ti. Upasaggehi pi ayaṃ yojetabbā^a: *paṇamati paṇāmo, uṇṇamati uṇṇati* icc ādinā. **670 Khamu**^b sahane. *Khamati, khanti khamo khamanaṃ* evaṃ bhāve; kattari pana ⁵"khantā . . . khamitā; ⁶khamo hoti sītassa pi uṇṇassa pī" ti payogā.

671 Sama adassane^c. *Samati, vūpasamati aggi*.

672 Yama parivesane^d. *Yamati, Yamo Yamarājā*.

673 Sama sadde. *Samati*.

674 Sama **675 thama** ¹*velambe*^c. *Samati, thamati*.

676 Vāyama ihāyaṃ. *Vāyamati, vāyāmo*.

677 Gamu gatiyaṃ. *Gacchati, gamako gato gati gamanaṃ*; *kārite gameti gamayati gacchāpeti* ti ādini bhavanti.

678 Ramu kilāyaṃ. *Ramati viramati pativiramati*ⁱ *uparamati*, ⁷"ārati^g virati", *pativirati*ⁱ *uparati veramaṇi viramaṇaṃ rati ramaṇaṃ rato*, ⁸"ārato virato paṭivirato"^h, *uparato, uparamo* ²⁰ *ārāmo*.

679 Vamu uggiraṇe. *Vamati, vamathu vammiko*, ⁹"dhir atthu taṃ viṣaṃ vantaṃ yam ahaṃ jīvitakāraṇā vantaṃ ¹⁰paccāva-missāmi, matam me jīvitā varaṃ". Tattha vammiko ti ¹¹vamatiⁱ tiⁱ vantakoⁱ tiⁱ vantussayo ti vantasinehasambaddho ti ²⁵ vammiko; so hi ahi-nakula-undura-gharagolīkādayo nānappa-kāre pāpake vamatī ti vammiko, upacikāhi vantako ti vammiko, upacikāhi vamtivā mukhatuṇḍakena ukkhittapaṃsucūṇṇena kaṭippamāṇena pi purisappamāṇena pi ussito ti vammiko, upacikāhi vantakheḷasinehena ābaddhatāya sattasattāhaṃ deve ³⁰ vassante pi na vipakiriyati, nidāghe pi tato paṃsumuṭṭhiṃ

¹ (cf. V 873). ² (299 n. 6). ³ J VI 482¹⁰. ⁴ J VI 218²². ⁵ Ap 46²⁵ (cf. A II 116²⁷). ⁶ cf. A II 117³². ⁷ Sn 264^a. ⁸ Nidd I 337^o. ⁹ J I 311⁷⁻⁸. ¹⁰ = ta bhan myui³ pran eñ¹, ns (415 n. c), sed vide Trenckner ad Mil 150¹¹ (Sv ad D II 119³). ¹¹ 413²⁴—414² = Ps (E^c) II 128²⁷—129⁴.

^a Bm obbaṃ, Be obbo. ^b Wg § 12: 9: kṣamūṣ. ^c = Kt Kṣ apud Wg § 19: 70. ^d cf. Wg ad § 19: 71. ^e 3: veklabbe (Wg § 19: 82 v. l.), vide 384 n. a. ^f B^cns paṭi^o. ^g CeBm āramati; B^cns ārati (= Sn). ^h ita h. l. CeBemns. ⁱ Bm om.

gahetvā tasmim mutṭhinā pīḷiyamāne sineho va nikkhamati, evaṃ vantasinehasambaddho ti vammiko. Ettha pana ¹*Bhagavā Himavā* ti ādini padāni na kevalaṃ *vantupaccaya-*vasen' eva nipphādetabbāni atha kho *vamudhātuvasena* pi ⁵ nipphādetabbāni, tenāha Visuddhimaggakārako: ²"yasmā pana tisu bhavesu taṇhāsamkhātaṃ gāmanam anena vantaṃ, tasmā 'bhavesu vantaḡamano' ti vattabbe *bhavasaddato bhakāraṃ, gamanasaddato gākāraṃ, vantasaddato vakāraṃ* ca dīghaṃ katvā ādāya Bha-ga-vā ti vuccati, yathā ca loke 'mehanassa ¹⁰ khassa mālā' ti vattabbe me-kha-lā" ³ti vadatā niruttinayena saddasiddhi dassitā. || Ettha siyā: visamaṃ idaṃ nidassanaṃ, yena "mehanassa khassa mālā" ti ettha *mekāra-khakāra-lākā-rānaṃ* kamato gahaṇaṃ dissati, "bhavesu vantaḡamano" ti ettha pana *bhakāra-vakāra-gakārānaṃ* kamato gahaṇaṃ na ¹⁵ dissatī ti. | Saccam, idha pana ⁴*aggāhito* ⁵*vijjācaraṇasampanno* ti ādisu viya guṇasaddassa paranipātavasena 'bhavesu gamana-vanto' ti vattabbe pi evam avatvā saddasatthe yebhuyyena guṇasaddānaṃ pubbanipātabhāvassa icchitattā saddasatthavi-dūnaṃ kesañci viññūnaṃ manaṃ tosetuṃ *Bhagavā* ti pade ²⁰ akkharakkamaṃ anapekkhitvā atthamattanidassanavasena ⁶*āhi-taggi* ⁷*sampannavijjācarāṇo* ti ādini viya pubbanipātavasena "bhavesu vantaḡamano" ti vuttaṃ, idisasmim hi ṭhāne ⁸*āhitaggi* ti vā *aggāhito* ti vā ⁹*chinnahattho* ti vā *hatthacchinno* ti vā padesu yathā tathā ṭhitesu pi atthassa ayutti nāma n' atthi. ²⁵ aññamaññaṃ samānatthattā tesam saddānaṃ — ¹⁰*vedajāto* ti ādisu pana ṭhānesu atth' evā ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ Visuddhi-magge *Bhagavā* ti padassa *vamudhātuvasena* pi nipphatti dassitā; taṭṭikāyaṃ pi ca dassitā: ¹¹"bhage vami ti Bhagavā bhāge ^a vami ti Bhagavā" ti, nibbacanaṃ pana evaṃ veditab- ³⁰ baṃ: ¹²bhagasamkhātaṃ sirim issariyaṃ yasañ ca vami uggiri khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍayī ti Bhaga-vā, atha vā ¹³bhāni nāma nakkhattāni, tehi samaṃ gacchanti pavattanti ti bha-gā Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādibhājana-

¹ (145⁵, ⁶ etc.). ² Vm 212¹⁰⁻¹⁵. ³ ns: I nhuik *itisaddā* ta khu kye. ⁴ (Pāṇ II 2: 37). ⁵ (Vin III 1¹⁴: Dh 144c). ⁶ (§ 708, Ce 664²⁹ 669³). ⁷ (390¹⁴⁻¹⁵). ⁸ mhṭ (Be 235²⁸) *ad* Vm 212¹⁵: bhāge vami ti Bh. bhage vami ti Bh.; bhattavā ti Bh. bhage vami ti Bh. bhāge vami ti Bh. (*vide* 415 n. 1, 2). ⁹ (*cf.* Uda 24²²⁻²⁵). ¹⁰ (359³⁰).

^a *ita* Bm; CeBe *et hic* bhage.

lokā · visesasannissaya-sobhā-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato^a, te pi Bha-gavā vami tannivāsissattāvāsaṃ samatikkamanato tappaṭibad-dhachandarāḡappahānena pajahī ti Bha-ga-vā:

¹cakkavattisirim yasmā yasaṃ issariyaṃ sukhaṃ

pahāsi lokacittañ ca, sugato Bhagavā tato; 121 ⁵

tathā khandhāyatanadhātādibhede dhammakotṭhāse^b sabbam papañcam sabbam yogaṃ sabbam ganthaṃ sabbam samyoja-naṃ samucchinditvā amataṃ dhātuṃ samadhigacchanto vami uggiri anapekkho chaḍḍayī na paccāgamī^c ti Bhaga-vā, atha vā sabbe pi kusalākusale sāvajjānavajje hīna-ppaṇṭe kaṇha- ¹⁰ sukkaṣappaṭibhāge dhamme ariyamaggañāṇamukhena vami ug-giri anapekkho pariccajī pajahī ti Bhaga-vā:

²khandhāyatanadhātādī dhammabhedā mahesinā

kaṇhasukkā yato vanta, tato pi Bhagavā mato. 122

Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ pana *Himavā* ti padassa *vamudhātuvasena* ¹⁵ pi nipphatti dassitā, tathā hi Sambhavajātakatṭhakathāyaṃ ³"Himavā ti himapātasamaye himayutto ti himavā, gimhakāle himaṃ vamatī ti hima-vā" ti vuttaṃ, evaṃ Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ *himavā* ti padassa *vamudhātuvasena* pi nipphatti dassitā; ayaṃ nayo idisesu ṭhānesu pi netabbo, ⁴*guṇavā gaṇavā* ti ādisu pana ²⁰ na netabbo, yadi nayeyya, *guṇa-vā gaṇa-vā* ti padānaṃ 'nigguṇo parihīnaguṇo' ti evamādi attho bhavēyya, tasmā ayaṃ nayo sabbattha pi na netabbo. || Ettha siyā: yadi *Bhagavā* ti ādi-padānaṃ *vamudhātuvasena* nipphatti hoti, kathaṃ *Bhagavanto Bhagavantā*^d ti ādini sijjhanti ti. | Yathā *Bhagavā* ti padaṃ ²⁵ niruttinayena sijjhanti, tathā tāni pi ten' eva sijjhanti, acinteyyo hi niruttinayo kevalaṃ atthayuttipaṭibaddhamatto va, atthayut-tiyaṃ sati nipphādetum asakkuṇeyyāni pi rūpāni anen' eva sijjhanti. Ettha ca yaṃ niruttalakkaṇaṃ āharitvā dassetabbaṃ siyā, taṃ ⁵upari rūpanipphādanādhikāre udāharaṇehi saddhim ³⁰ pakāsessāma.

Idha sūramate munirājamate

paramaṃ paṭutaṃ sujano pihayaṃ

¹ Vm-mhṭ (Be 240¹⁸⁻¹⁹), *cf.* 414 n. 8. ² Vm-mhṭ (Be 241¹¹⁻¹²). ³ Ja V 643⁴. ⁴ (143³). ⁵ § 1343.

^a *ita* CeBemns (-kappaṭṭhiyabhāvato = kambhā pat lum³ tañ sañ eñ¹ uphrac kroñ¹). ^b Ce *ad. ca.* ^c *ita* Bm (Th 1125d); CeBe paccāvami (na pac-cāvami = ta bhan ma myui prī, ns), *cf.* 413 n. 10. ^d Bm *om.*

vipulatthadharam¹ Dhaninītim imaṃ
satatam bhajataṃ matisuddhakaram^a. 123

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sara-vaggapañ-
5 cakantiko nāma dhātuvibhāgo pannarasamo^b paricchedo.

XVI.

Ito param avaggantā missakā c' eva dhātuyo
vakkhāmi dhātubhedādikusalassa matānugā. 1

680 Yā gati-pāpuṇesu. Yāti yanti; yātu yantu; yeyya yeyyum:
10 ²"anupariyeyyum" — yathāsambhavam padamālā yojetabbā;
yanto puriso · yanti itthi · yantaṃ kulam, yānam^c upayānam^c
uyyānam^c icc ādini; ³divādiganiṇikassa pan' assa yāyati yāyanti
ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti. Tatra yānan ti ādisu yanti etenā ti
yānam · ratha-sakaṭādi; upayanti etena issarassa vā piyamanā-
15 passa vā santikaṃ gacchanti ti upayānam^c · paṇṇākāram,
⁴"upayānāni^c me dajjūṃ rājaputta tayi gate" ti ettha hi paṇ-
ṇākārāni upayānāni^c ti vuccanti; sampannadassanīyapuppha-
phalāditāya uddham oloketā yanti gacchanti etthā ti uyyānam.
681 Vyā ummisane. Vyāti vyanti, vyāsi vyātha, vyāmi vyāma
20 yathāsambhavam padamālā yojetabbā. Atra panāyam pālī:
⁵"yāva vyāti^d nim[m]isati tatrā pi rasati^e bbayo" ti, tattha ⁶yāva
vyāti ti yāva ummisati, purāṇabhāsā esā, ayam hi, yasmim
kāle Bodhisatto Cūlabodhiparibbājako ahosi, tasmim kāle ma-
nussānam vohāro.

25 682 Yu missane, gatiyañ ca. Yoti yavati, āyavati āyu, yoni. Tattha
āyū ti āsaddo upasaggo, āyavanti missibhavantī sattā etenā
ti āyu; atha vā āyavanti āgacchanti pavattanti tasmim sati
arūpadhammā ti āyu, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttam: ⁷"āya-
vanatthēna āyu, tasmim hi sati arūpadhammā āyavanti āgac-

¹ ns: "Dhaninīti" nhuik dhanipud saddapud eñ¹ vepud (o: vevuc).

² S I 102²⁰. ³ V II 69. ⁴ J VI 15³² (Ja). ⁵ J III 95¹⁸ (infra V 915). ⁶ (Ja III 96¹⁸).

⁷ As 149⁸⁻⁹.

^a ita C^eBem^{ns} (o: matisuddhik^o). ^b Bm cuddasamo. ^c sic C^eBem^{ns}
(= lak choñ) et J(a) codd. Bds; J(a): upāyan^o; ns: "tathōpāyanam ... pahaṇa-
kam" | Abhidhān nhuik [Abh 356^{ab}] upāyana hū eñ¹. ^d J: pāti. ^e J: sarati
(v. l. nassati o: rasati); skr. hrasate vayah.

chanti pavattanti, tasmā āyū ti vuccati¹ ti; ¹"āyū jīvitam paṇo"
icc ete pariyāyā · lokavohāravasena, Abhidhammavasena pana
²"ṭhiti yapanā yāpanā ... jīvitindriyam" icc ete pi, te pi teh'
eva saddhim pariyāyā; yonī ti aṇḍajādinam aṇḍajādihi saddhim
yāya missibhāvo hoti, sā yonī, idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanam: 5
yavanti ettha sattā ekajātisamanvayena aññamaññam missakā
hontī ti yonī iti — ettha ca yonisaddassa atthuddhāro niyate:
³yonī ti khandhakoṭṭhāsassa pi kāraṇassa pi passāvamaggassa
pi nāmam, ⁴"catasso nāgayoniyo ... catasso supañṇayoniyo"
ti ettha hi khandhakoṭṭhāso yonī nāma, ⁵"yonī h' esā Bhūmija 10
phalassa adhigamāyā" ti ettha kāraṇam, ⁶"na cāham brāhma-
ṇam brūmi yonijaṃ mattsambhavan"^a ti ettha passāvamaggo,
etth' etaṃ vuccati:

khandhānañ cā pi koṭṭhāse muttamagge ca kāraṇe
imesu tisu atthesu yonisaddo pavattati. 2 13

683 Vye samvaraṇe. Vyayati.

684 Vye pavattiyam. Vyeli, sahavyo. Ettha sahavyo ti ⁷saha
vyeti^b saha pavattati ti saha-vyo · sahāyo ekabhavūpago vā;
tathā hi ⁸"Tāvatisānam devānam sahavyatam upapanno" ti
ādisu ekabhavūpago sahavyo ti vuccati. 20

685 Haya gatiyam. Hayati, hayo. Hayo ti asso, so hi hayati
siḡham gacchatī ti hayo ti vuccati, imāni pan' assa nāmāni:
asso turaṅgo turago vāji vāho hayo pi ca,
tabbhedā ⁹sindhavo c' eva ⁹gojo assataro pi ca; 3
kāraṇākāraṇaññū tu ājāniyo hayuttamo, 25
ghoṭako tu khalumkasso vaḷavo ti ca vuccati,
assapoto kisoro ti khalumko ti pi vuccati. 4

686 Hariya gati-gelaññesu. Hariyati.

687 Aya 688 vāya 689 paya 690 maya 691 taya 692 caya 693 raya
gatiyam. Ayati, vayati, payati, mayati, tayati, cayati, rayati; ayo 30

¹ (Amk II 8: 119c 120b). ² Dhs § 19. ³ Ps ad M I 73³ cf. It ad It 30².
⁴ (S III 240¹⁷ ... 246¹⁷) Itā cāt. M I 73³. ⁵ M III 142²³. ⁶ Dhp 396^{ab}. ⁷ (Uda
293²¹⁻²³ unde haec radix) cf. pṭ ad Sv I 111²¹. ⁸ (cf. D II 357⁹—358⁹). ⁹ = sin-
dho mrañ³, ns.

^a ita B^ens (= Dhp; mattī re vera < *mātri (cf. lat. matrix) = 'yonī');
C^eBm pet(t)isambhavam. ^b Uda: vyati; Sv-pṭ: saha vyāyati pavattati, dosam
vā chādeti ti [cf. V 683] sahavyo; re vera sa-havya-(tā), cf. sa-loka-(tā); *sāha-
vya legendum A III 40¹⁹ [metr. devāna *sāhavyagatā ramanti te] et Vv 532^d
[metr. tava *sāhavyam āgatā].

samayo, vayo, payo, rayo; maya-taya-cayadhātūnaṃ nāmikapa-
dāni ¹upaparikkhitabbāni. Tattha ayo ti kālaloḥaṃ, ayati
 nānakammāraḥiccesu upayogaṃ gacchatī ti ayo; vayo ti pa-
 ṭhamavayādi āyukoṭṭhāso, vayati parihāniṃ gacchatī ti vayo;
⁵ payo ti khīrassa pi udakassa pi nāmaṃ, payati janena pāta-
 babhāvaṃ gacchatī ti payo; rayo ti vego, yo *javo* ti pi vuccati,
 tasmā^a rayanaṃ javanaṃ rayo. Ettha *samayasaddassa* atthud-
 dhāro vuccate saha nibbānaena: ²*samayasaddo*
 samavāye khaṇe kāle samūhe hetu-dīṭṭhisu
¹⁰ paṭilābhe pahāne ca paṭivedhe ca dissati, ⁵
 tathā hi ³"app eva nāma sve pi upasaṃkameyyāma kālāṇi ca
 samayaṇi ca upādāyā" ti evamādisu samavāyo attho, ⁴"eko va
 kho bhikkhave khaṇo ca samayo ca brahmacariyavāsāyā" ti
 ādisu khaṇo, ⁵"uṇhasamayo pariḷāhasamayo" ti ādisu kālo,
¹⁵ ⁶"mahāsamayo pavanasmin" ti ādisu samūho, ⁷"samayo pi kho
 te Bhaddālī appaṭividdho ahoṣi" ti ādisu hetu, ⁸"tena samayena
 Uggāhamāno paribbājako samaṇamuṇḍikāputto^b samayappavā-
 dake Tindukācīre^c ekasālake Mallikāya ārāme paṭivasati" ti
 ādisu dīṭṭhi, ⁹"dīṭṭhe dhamme ca yo attho yo c' attho sampa-
²⁰ rāyiko atthābhisamayā dhiro paṇḍito ti pavuccati" ti ādisu
 paṭilābho, ¹⁰"sammā mānābhisamayā antam akāsi dukkhassā"
 ti ādisu pahānaṃ, ¹¹"dukkhassa pīḷanaṭṭho saṃkhatatṭho santā-
 paṭṭho vipariṇāmatṭho abhisamayatṭho" ti ādisu paṭivedho;
¹² ettha ca upasaggānaṃ jotakamattattā tassa tassa atthassa
²⁵ vācako *samayasaddo* evā ti *samayasaddassa* atthuddhāre pi
 saupasaggo^d *abhisamayasaddo* vutto. ¹³ Tattha sahakārikāra-

¹ ns: *mayadhāt* eñ¹ nām-pud kā² *samayapud* nhuik lañ³-koñ⁴ | *māyāpud*
 nhuik lañ³-koñ⁴ ra sañ¹ eñ¹ || "mamaṃkāradayo mayanti sattanāne sati
 pavattanti etenā ti mayo * maññanā | mayo eva mayatā ti āha: mayatan ti
 maññanan" ti | Devatāsaṃyut-tika [Spk ad S I 14²⁷ CeSe: †maññatan ti mañ-
 ñanaṃ]; *coniuṅgatur* māna et (tam)maya- [Sn 846^b S I 14²⁶⁻²⁷], māna et mañ-
 ñanā [Dhs § 1116], *hinc* mayatā = maññanā [Spk]; *re vera* omaya-tā cum
 otama-tā [tamataḡge S V 154¹⁷ comparandum]. ² 418²³ = Sp I 107¹⁻²⁰ = Sv
 I 31²⁵—32¹² = Ps I 7³³ = Spk ad S I 1⁷ = Mp I 11⁴ = Pj I 104¹⁰ (Uda 19¹);
 As 57²². ³ D I 205¹⁰. ⁴ A IV 227⁸. ⁵ Vin IV 119⁷. ⁶ D II 254⁶. ⁷ M I 438³².
⁸ M II 22²⁰ (Ps). ⁹ S I 87⁷. ¹⁰ M I 12⁵. ¹¹ Paṭis II 108⁶. ¹² [418²⁵—419²⁹ =
 Spṭ ad Sp I 107¹ (Ce 166³⁰—167²¹)] 418²⁴⁻²⁶ cf. Uda 20³¹ + 12¹⁻⁴. ¹³ 418²⁶—
 419²¹ = Sv-pṭ (Bc 39¹⁷—40³) ad Sv I 31²⁵; Uda 20³¹⁻³¹.

^a Bm ad. tasmā. ^b ita Bems; Ce oṃaṇḍikā. ^c Bens Tindukācīre.
^d Spṭ (Ce): savupasaggo.

ṇatāya^a sannijjhaṃ sameti samavetī ti samayo · samavāyo;
 sameti samāgacchati maggabrahmacariyaṃ ettha tadādhāra-
 puggalehī ti samayo · khaṇo; samenti ettha etena vā sañ-
 gacchanti dhammā^b sahaṇatadhammehi upādādihi^c vā ti sa-
 mayo · kālo, dhammappavattimattatāya, atthato abhūto pi hi ⁵
 kālo dhammappavattiyā adhikaraṇaṃ karaṇaṃ^d viya ca pari-
 kappanāmattasiddhena^e rūpena vohariyati ti^d; samaṃ saha vā
 avayavānaṃ ayanam pavatti avatṭhānaṃ ti samayo · samūho^f,
 yathā *samudāyo* ti, avayavasahavatṭhānaṃ eva hi samūho^f ti^g;
 paccayantarasaṃāgame^h eti phalam etasmā uppajjati pavattati ¹⁰
 cā ti samayo · hetu, yathā *samudāyo* ti; sameti saṃyojanabhā-
 vato sambaddhoⁱ eti attano visaye pavattati, dāhagahaṇabhā-
 vato vā saṃyuttā^j ayanti pavattanti sattā¹ yathābhīnivesaṃ
 etenā ti samayo · dīṭṭhi, dīṭṭhisamyojanena hi sattā ativiya
 bajjhanti; samiti saṅgati samodhānaṃ ti samayo · paṭilābho; ¹⁵
 samassa nirodhassa^k yānaṃ sammā vā yānaṃ apagamo appa-
 vatti^k ti sama-yo · pahānaṃ; ñāṇena abhimukhaṃ sammā
 etabbo adhigantabbo ti (abhi)samayo^m · ²dhammānaṃ avipa-
 rito sabhāvo; abhimukhabhāvena sammā eti gacchati bujḥati
 ti abhisamayo · yathābhūtasabhāvāva bodho — evaṃ tasmīṃ ²⁰
 tasmīṃ atthe *samayasaddassa* pavatti veditabbā. || Nanu ca attha-
 mattaṃ ³pati saddā abhinivisanti tiⁿ na ekena saddena aneke at-
 thā abhidhiyanti ti. | Saccam etaṃ saddavisese apekkhite, sadda-
 visese hi apekkh(iy)amāne^p ekena saddena anekatthābhidhānaṃ
 na sambhavati, na hi, yo kālatho *samayasaddo*, so yeva samū- ²⁵
 hādiatthaṃ vadati; ettha pana tesam tesam^q atthānaṃ *samaya-*
saddavacanīyatāsāmaññaṃ upādāya anekatthatā *samayasad-*
dassa vuttā; evaṃ sabbattha atthuddhāre adhippāyo veditabbo.

Iti yāto ayato ca nipphattiṃ samudāraye

¹ = sassatābhīnivesa ca sañ¹ ā² lyo² cvā, ns. ² dhammānaṃ | ... || avi-
 paritasabhāvo | kakkhaḷa [Vibha 55²⁸⁻²⁹ etc.] ca so ma bhok ma pran so lak-
 khaṇā kui ra eñ¹ || ns. ³ = cvaī rve¹, ns (Spṭ: paṭicca).

^a Spṭ (Ce): sahakārikāraṇa-, Sv-pṭ: sahakārikāraṇaṃ. ^b Uda Sv-pṭ:
 sameti ... oḡacchati satto sabhāvadhammā vā. ^c ita CeBm Spṭ (Ce); Bems
 Sv-pṭ: upādādihi. ^d Spṭ (Ce) om. ^e Sv-pṭ om. pari. ^f (Sv-pṭ: samoho).
^g CeBems Spṭ om.; Bm ad. et del. ^h Sv-pṭ: avasesapaccayānaṃ saṃāgame.
ⁱ CeBems sambandhā; Sv-pṭ Spṭ: sambandho. ^j Spṭ: taṃsaṃyuttā. ^k Sv-pṭ
 om. ^m CeBems samayo; Sv-pṭ Spṭ: abhisamayo. ⁿ Spṭ om. ^p CeBems
 apekkhamāne; Spṭ apekkhiyamāne. ^q Bm om.

viññū *saṃayasaddassa* samavāyādivācino,
ito *yāto ayato* ca samānatthehi dhātuhi
evaṃ samānarūpāni bhavanti ti ca iraye.

6

694 *Naya rakkhaṇe* ca. *Cakāro gatipekkhako. Nayati, nayo.*

7

5 *Nayo* ti nayanam gamanan ti nayo · pāligati, nayanti vā
rakkhanti attham etenā ti nayo · tathattanayādi.

695 *Daya dāna-gati-hims'ādāna-rakkhāsu. Dayati, dayā.* Dayā

ti mettā pi vuccati karuṇā pi; ¹"dayāpanno" ti ettha hi mettā
dayā ti vuccati, ²mettacittatam āpanno ti hi attho, ³"adayā-

10 panno" ti ettha pana karuṇā dayā ti vuccati, nikkaruṇatam
āpanno ti attho, evaṃ *dayāsaddassa* mettā-karuṇāsu pavatti

veditabbā, tathā hi Abhidhammatīkāyaṃ vuttam: ⁴"*dayāsaddo*

yattha yattha pavattati, tattha tattha ⁵adhippāyavasena yoje-

tabbo, *dayāsaddo* hi anurakkhaṇattham antonitam katvā pavat-

15 tamāno mettāya ca karuṇāya ca pavattati" ti, vacanatto pan'
ettha evaṃ veditabbo: dayati dadāti sattānam abhayam etāyā

ti dayā, dayati gacchati vibhāgam akatvā pāpakalyāṇajanesu

samam vattati · sītena samam pharantam rajo malañ^a ca pavā-

hentaṃ udakam ivā ti pi dayā · mettā; dayati vā himsati

20 kārūnikam, yāva yathādhīpetam parassa hitanipphattim na
pāpuṇāti, tāvā ti dayā, dayati anugaṇhāti pāpajanam pi sajjano

etāyā ti pi dayā, dayati attano sukham pi pahāya khedaṃ

gaṇhāti sajjano etāyā ti dayā, dayanti gaṇhanti etāya mahābo-

25 dhisattā buddhabhāvāya abhinihāra karaṇakāle hatthagatam pi
'rahattaphalam chaḍḍetvā saṃsārasāgarato satte samuddhari-

tukāmā anassāsakaram atibhayānakam mahantam saṃsāraduk-

kham pacchimabhava ca saha amatadhātupaṭilābhena aneka-

guṇasamalamkatam sabbaññutaññaṇā cā ti pi dayā · karuṇā,
karuṇāmūlakā hi sabbe buddhaguṇā; aparo nayo: dayanti anu-

30 rakkhanti satte etāya sayam vā anuddayati^b anuddayamattam^b
eva vā etan ti dayā · mettā c' eva karuṇā ca. Kiñci payo-

¹ D I 4² (Sv). ² cf. Ppa 236²². ³ M I 286¹⁵ (Ps). ⁴ mī ad As 1⁵ (cf. pī ad Sv I 70²¹). ⁵ (vide 421⁹). ⁶ M I 364²⁸ [Vā: Vpat cf. syeno jvasā niradīyam RV IV 27: 1^d cum seno balasā patamāno J II 60⁹; Vā: Vpat cf. kukkuḍasaṇḍeyagāmapaurā Aupap 1⁵ (et gāmaī kukkuḍasaṇḍevayāi, Bha-visattakahā str. 5: 6^b) cum kukkuḍasampāt(ik)a (scil. gāma) A I 159²¹ Vin IV 63²⁸, quod recte interpretantur Mp Sp ad locc.].

^a Ce rajojallañ; Bv 2: 159^d: rajo malam vel rajam malam (Bva) ^b Be ns anudayo

vā kulalo vā mamsapesim ādāya dayeyya; ¹puttesu Maddi
²dayesi sassuyā sasuramhi ca; ³dayitabbo rathesabha" — tattha
dayeyyā ti uppatitvā gaccheyya, gatyatthavasen' etam^a daṭ-
ṭhabbam; ¹dayesi ti mettacittam kareyyāsi, ²dayitabbo ti
piyāyitabbo, ubhayam p' etam vivaraṇam rakkhaṇattham anto-
3 gadham^b katvā adhippāyattavasena katan ti veditabbam.

696 Ūyi tantasantāne. Ūyati, ūto ūtavā.

697 Pūyi visaraṇe, duggandhe ca. Pūyati, pūto pūtavā, ³"pūtimac-
cham kusaggena yo naro upanayhati".

698 Kanūyi sadde. Kanūyati^c, kanūtavā.

10

699 Khamāya^d vidhūnane. Khamāyati, khamāto khamātavā.

700 Phāyi 701 pāyi vuddhiyam. Phāyati, phito phitavā. Tattha
ta-tavantupaccayā, yakāralopo, dhātvantassa sarassa ikārādeso
ca daṭṭhabbo, esa nayo ⁴"pūto, pūtavā" ti ādisu pi yathāsam-
bhavam daṭṭhabbo. Pāyati, pāyo apāyo ca. Ettha ca n' atthi 15
pāyo vuddhi etthā ti a-pāyo, atha vā pana ⁵ayato sukhato
apeto ti apāyo ti pi nibbacanīyam; apāyo ti ca nirayo tirac-
chānayoni pettivisayo asurakāyo ti cattāro apāyā.

702 Tāyu santāna-pālanesu. Tāyati, tāyanam. Divādigane pana
⁶"tā pālāne" ti dhātum passatha, tassa tāyati tānan ti rūpāni; 20

ubhayesaṃ kiriyāpadam samam, akāra-yakārapaccayamatten'
eva nānattam, nāmikapadāni pana visadisāni: tāyanam tānan ti.

703 Cāyu pūjā-nisāmanesu. Pūjā pūjanā; nisāmanam olokanam
savanāñ ca vuccati, ⁷"imgha Maddi nisāmehi; ⁸nisāmayatha

sādhavo" ti ca ādisu hi olokana-savanāni nisāmanasaddena 25
vuttāni; api ca ñāṇena upaparikkhaṇam pi nisāmanam evā ti

gahetabbam. Cāyati apacāyati, ⁹"anāgāre pabbajite apace
brahmacāriye^c; ¹⁰ye vuddham apacāyanti"; ¹¹apacitiṇ dasseli;

¹²"niccam vuddhāpacāyino". — Yakārantadhāturūpāni.

704 Rā ādāne^f. Rāti.

30

705 ¹³Ri santāne. Reti, reṇu. Reṇu ti rajo.

706 Ru gatiyam, rosane ca. Ravati viravati.

¹ J VI 495³ et Ja. ² J VI 445²⁴ et Ja. ³ J VI 236⁴. ⁴ (421⁸). ⁵ vide 403⁹⁻¹¹
(cf. Vm 427¹¹). ⁶ V 111⁵. ⁷ J VI (306²⁹) 511²⁸ (Ja). ⁸ Vva 1²⁶. ⁹ A IV 245⁹
(supra 192 n. 4). ¹⁰ J I 219²⁸. ¹¹ Ja IV 308¹². ¹² Dhp 109^b. ¹³ Mmd 673.

^a Bm gatattavasen' etam. ^b Bm ogatam. ^c Be ns ad. kanūto (ns om. ka-
nūtavā). ^d Wg § 14: 15: kṣmāyī. ^e sic h. l. CeBemns. ^f Wg § 24: 49 v. l.

707 Ru sadde. *Roti ravati, ravo uparavo*, ¹"rutam^a manuññam rucirā ca piṭṭhi". [†]Rutan^b ti ravanam, rutam saddo.

708 Re sadde. *Rāyati, rā ratti*. Ettha ca ²rā ti saddo; ratti ti nisāsamkhāto sattānam saddassa vūpasamakālo, rā tiyyati ⁵ucchiṇṇati etthā ti ra-tti.

709 Brū viyattiyam vācāyam. ³"Api hant(v)ā hato brūti" *bravīti* · *bruntī^c, brūsi brūtha, brūmi brūma; brūte bruvante, brūse bruvhe, bruve brumhe.*

Brūtu bruvitū^d · bruvantu, brūhi brūtha, brūmi brūma; brūtam bruvantam, ettha ca Ambaṭṭhasutte ⁴"puna bhavam Gotamo bruvitū"^e ti pālidassanato *bruvitū* ti vuttam; evam sabbatthā pi upaparikkhitvā nayo gahetabbo.

Bruveyya bruve · brueyyam, brueyyāsi brueyyātha, brueyyāmi brueyyāma; bruvetha bruveram, bruvetho brueyyavho^f, brueyyam brueyyāmhe.

¹⁵ *Pabrūti anubrūti, pabrūtu anubrūtu, pabrueyyā anubrueyya* evam sabbattha *pa-anu*upasaggehi pi yathāsambhavam pada-mālā yojetabbā.

²⁰ *Āha āhu, brave bravittha, bravam bravimha; bravittha bravire, bravittho bravivhe^g, bravim^h bravimhe* parokkhāvasena vuttāni.

Abravā abravumⁱ, abravo abravittha^j, abravam abravamha; abravittha^j abravitthum^k, abravase abravha^m, abravim abravimhase hiyyattanivasena vuttāni.

²⁵ *Abravi abravum, abravo abravatthaⁿ, abravim abravimha; abravā abravū^p, abravase abravivham, abravam abravimhe* ajjatanivasena vuttāni.

Bruvissati^q bruvissanti^q; abravissā abravissamsu sesam sabbam netabbam. Kammapadam appasiddham; sace pana siyā, ³⁰*brūyati* ti siyā *lu(y)ati lūyati* ti padāni viya.

710 ⁵Jīra brūhane. Brūhanam vaḍḍhanam. *Jirati, jiram jira-māno, jiraṇam*: ⁶"appassutāyam puriso balibaddo va jirati".

¹ J I 207²⁰. ² (*supra* 237¹ *infra* 429¹⁰ V1076e). ³ J III 105¹⁰. ⁴ D I 95¹⁰. ⁵ Wg p. 75². ⁶ Dhp 152^{ab} (Dhpa) cf. V1076g-i.

^a J: rudam. ^b sic CeBemns (*leg.* rudam? *vide n. a*). ^c Bmns brūnti. ^d Bm om. ^e D: brūmetu (*v. l.* BP bravitu) = Sv I 265¹⁴. ^f (CeBemns brueyyavho). ^g Ce(Be) bravivho. ^h (Bm bravam). ⁱ Bm abravū. ^j Be abravattha. ^k Be abravatthum. ^m CeBe abravham. ⁿ Be abravittha. ^p Ce abravum. ^q Ce brav^o.

711 ¹Pūra pūraṇe. *Pūراتi*, ²"pūrat" eva mahodadhi; ³sabbe [†]pūrentu samkappā", *pūritum pūritvā, pūram pūritam punṇam paripunṇam sampunṇam pūraṇam, Pūraṇo Kassapo*; kārite ⁴"pāramiyo pūreti" *pūrayati pūrāpeti pūrāpayati, pūretvā pūrayitvā pūrāpetvā pūrāpayitvā paripūretvā* icc ādini bhavanti. ⁵

712 [†]Ghora^a gatipaṭighāte. Gatipaṭighātam gatipaṭihananam. [†]Ghorati.

713 Dhora gaticāturiye. Gaticāturiyam gatichekabhāvo. *Dhorati*.

714 Sara gatiyam. *Sarati visarati ussarati ussāraṇā saro saṃsāro* icc ādini. Tattha saro ti rahado; saṃsāro ti vaṭṭam, yo ¹⁰bhavo ti pi vuccati.

715 ⁵Cara caraṇe. *Carati vicarati anucarati^b*.

716 Cara gati-bhakkhaṇesu. *Carati vicarati^c anucarati sañcarati paṭicarati, cariyā^d caritā*, ⁷"cāro vicāro anuvicāro upavicāro", *caraṇam^e carako^d ocarako brahmacariyam* icc ādini. Tattha ¹⁵caratī ti gacchati bhakkhati vā, tathā hi *caran* ti padassa ⁸"gacchanto khādanto^c cā" ti attham vadanti garū; ⁹paṭicarati ti paṭicchādeti; ¹¹cārako ti tampavesitānam sattānam sukham carati bhakkhati^c ti cārako · rodho; ¹²ocarako ti adhocārī; ¹³brahmacariyan ti dānam pi veyyāvaccam pi ²⁰sikkhāpadam pi brahmavihāro^e pi dhammadesanā pi methunavirati pi sadārasantoso pi uposatho pi ariyamaggo pi sakalam sāsanam pi ajjhāsayo pi vuccati, ¹⁴"kin te vataṃ kiṃ pana brahmacariyam kissa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi jūti bala-viriyūpapatti ¹⁵akkhāhi me^f nāga mahāvimānam — ahañ ca ²⁵bhariyā ca manussaloke saddhā ubho dānapatī ahumha opāna-bhūtam me gharam tadāsi santappitā samaṇabrāhmaṇā ca ... tam me vataṃ tam pana brahmacariyam, tassa suciṇṇassa ayaṃ vipāko iddhi jūti balaviriyūpapatti idaṃ ca me dhīra

¹ Mmd 675 (pura dāna-pūraṇesu). ² J I 498²². ³ Dhpa I 198⁴. ⁴ ***. ⁵ Mmd 659. ⁶ = caruik, ns. ⁷ Dhs § 8. ⁸ = nhoñ im, ns. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ (Sp ad Vin IV 35²⁸). ¹¹ cf. V1082. ¹² (cf. Uda 333²¹: heṭṭhā carakā); ns cit. Sp (I) 365¹⁴. ¹³ 423³⁰—424³⁰ < Sv I 177¹⁹—179¹⁵, Ps (E) II 41²⁹—43¹³. ¹⁴ J VI 316¹⁸⁻²¹. ¹⁵ me | a³ || akkhāhi | krā³ lat lo³ | iti Vidhuro pucchi | eñ¹ || me akkhāhi kui ka³ rhe³ gāthā [J VI 315²⁰] mha luik ce || Saddanṭi tui¹ nhuik "akkhāhi me" rhi kra sañ mha pāli rañ³ ma hut || thui kroñ¹ "idaṃ ca te nāga mahāvimānam" rhi ce ra mañ || ns.

^a vide V793 (Wg § 15: 44). ^b ns ad. sañcarati (< 423¹⁸). ^c Bm om. (Bm caraṇo). ^d ita CeBemns (vide 424¹¹). ^e Be idaṃ ca (*pro* akkhāhi me); vide n. 15.

mahāvīmānan" ti imasmim hi Puṇṇakajātake dānaṃ ¹brahmacariyan ti vuttam, ²"kena pāṇi kāmado kena pāṇi madhussavo kena te brahmacariyena puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhati . . . tena pāṇi kāmado tena pāṇi madhussavo tena me brahmacariyena
⁵ puññaṃ pāṇimhi ijjhati" ti imasmim Aṃkurapetavatthumhi veyyāvaccam brahmacariyan ti vuttam, ³"idaṃ kho ^a bhikkhave Tittiriyaṃ nāma brahmacariyaṃ ahoṣi" ti imasmim Tittirajātake sikkhāpadam brahmacariyan ti vuttam, ⁴"taṃ kho pana Pañcasikha brahmacariyaṃ n'eva nibbidāya na virāgāya . . .
¹⁰ yāvad eva brahmalokūpapattiyā" ti imasmim Mahāgovindasutte brahmavihārā brahmacariyan ti vuttā, ⁵"ekasmim brahmacariyasim sahasam maccuhāyino" ^b ti ettha dhammadesanā brahmacariyan ti vuttā, ⁶"pare abrahmacārī bhavissanti mayam ettha brahmacārino ^c bhavissamā" ti Sallekhasutte methunavirati brahmacariyan ti vuttā, ⁷"mayā ca bhariyā nātikkamāma
¹⁵ amhe ca bhariyā nātikkamanti aññatara tāhi ^d brahmacariyaṃ carāma tasmā hi ^e amhaṃ daharā na miyare" ti Mahādharmapālajātake sadārasantoso brahmacariyan ti vutto, ⁸"hinena brahmacariyena khattiye upapajjati majjhimena ca devesu ^f
²⁰ uttamena visujjhati" ti evam Nimijātake avitikkamavasena kato uposatho brahmacariyan ti vutto; ⁹"idaṃ kho pana . . . Pañcasikha brahmacariyaṃ ekantanibbidāya virāgāya . . . ayam eva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo" ti Mahāgovindasuttasim yeva ariyamaggo brahmacariyan ti vutto; ¹⁰"ta-y-idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ iddhañ c' eva phitañ ca vitthārikam ^g bāhujāññaṃ ^h pu-
²⁵ thubhūtaṃ yāva devamanussehi suppakāsitan" ti Pāsādikasutte sikkhattayasāṅgaham sakalam sāsanam brahmacariyan ti vuttam; ¹¹"api ataramānānaṃ phalāsā va samijjhati vipakkabrahmacariyo 'smi evam jānāhi gāmaṇi" ti ettha ajjhāsayo brahmacariyan ti vutto, icc evam

dānaṃ veyyāvatiyañ ca sikkhā-brahmavihārakā

dhammakkhānaṃ methunatāvirati ⁱ ca uposatho

8

¹ (Ja V 174¹² VI 316¹⁸). ² Pv (259a) 266d. ³ (Ja I 219¹⁸) Vin II 162⁸.

⁴ D II 251¹²⁻¹⁵. ⁵ S I 154²⁰. ⁶ M I 42⁸. ⁷ J IV 53²⁰⁻²². ⁸ J VI 98¹⁸⁻¹⁹.

⁹ D II 251¹⁵⁻¹⁸. ¹⁰ (cf. D III 124¹⁸). ¹¹ J I 136¹⁹ (ns cit. et J VI 16¹⁴).

^a Vin: etaṃ kho; B^{ens} ad. taṃ (= Sv I 178¹²). ^b S: maccuhāyinaṃ. ^c M: ocarī. ^d B^{ens} (cont.) tā (ns: tāhi rhi kra eñ¹ | indavajirāpāda phraç rve¹ ma sañ¹).

^e vide Sv I 178 n. 10, Ja IV 54¹⁰⁻¹², Mahāvastu II 79⁴ . . . 80²³. ^f J: devattaṃ (= Sv).

^g B^{emns} vitthāritam. ^h B^{ens} bāhujāññaṃ. ⁱ ita CeB^{emns} (o: methunato vir^o?).

sadāresu ca santoso ariyamaggo ca sāsanam

ajjhāsayo c' ime brahmacariyasaddena vuccare.

9

717 Hura koṭṭile. Hurati.

718 Sara saddōpatāpesu. Sarati, saro saraṇam. Ettha ca saro ti saddo pi vuccati usu pi; saraṇan ti ¹sarati upatāpeti himsati ² saraṇagatānaṃ ten' eva saraṇagamanena bhayaṃ ³santāpaṃ ^a dukkhaṃ ^b parikilesaṃ cā ti saraṇam · buddhādiratanattayaṃ; atha vā saddhā[ya] ^c pasannā manussā 'amhākaṃ saraṇam idan' ti saranti ²cintenti taṃ tattha ca vācam niccharanti gacchanti cā ti saraṇam.

10

719 Sara cintāyaṃ. Sarati — ³"susarati" ^d icc api payogo, appakkharānaṃ hi ⁴'bahubhāvo aññathābhāvo ca hoti yathā dve ^e duve · tañhā tasiñā · paṃhaṃ pakhuman ti — anussarati paṭissarati ^e, saranti etāya sattā sayam vā sarati saraṇamattam eva vā etan ti sati, anussati paṭissati ^f, sarati ti sato, punappunam ¹⁵ sarati ti paṭissato ^f.

720 Dvara samvaraṇe. Samvaraṇam rakkhaṇā ^g. Dvarati, dvāram — ⁵dvīsaddūpapadaaradhātuvasena pi idaṃ rūpaṃ sijjhati, tatr' imāni nibbacanāni: dvaranti samvaranti rakkhanti etenā ti dvāram, atha vā dve kavāṭā aranti gacchanti ^h pavattanti ²⁰ etthā ti pi dvāran ti; gehadvāram pi kāyadvārādini pi upāyo pi dvāran ti vuccati; pāliyan tu dvārā dvāran ^h ti ^h ca ^h itthi-napumsakavasena dvārasaddo vutto, tathā hi ⁶"dvāram pi surakkhitam hoti" ti ca ⁷"dvārā p' esā" ti ca tassa dvilingatā vuttā.

25

721 Gara 722 ghara secane. ⁸Garati; gharati, gharam.

723 Dhuraⁱ hucchane. Hucchanam koṭṭilaṃ. Dhuratiⁱ.

724 Tara plavana-taraṇesu. Tarati, taraṇam titthaṃ tiṇṇo uttiṇṇo otiṇṇo icc ādini. Tattha taraṇam vuccati nāvā · tarati udakapiṭṭhe plavati, taranti uttaranti vā nadim etenā ti atthena; ³⁰

¹ (cf. Pj I 16¹⁰ Sv I 230²³ Ps I 132²). ² (V719). ³ Dh 324^d. ⁴ § 161.

⁵ (V737). ⁶ ***. ⁷ Dhs § 597 sqq. ⁸ ns: garadhā eñ¹ nām-pud kui lañ² garam hu thut rve¹ || garam | chit sattavā hu | samban || "saccaṃ kir' evam āhamsu garam bālo ti paṇḍita" | Kharaputtajāt [J III 278¹¹ cod. B^f].

^a sic CeB^{emns} (ns: santāsam [= Sv etc.] lañ² rhi eñ¹). ^b Ce ns ad. duggatiṃ. ^c CeB^m saddhāya; B^{ens} saddhā. ^d ita CeB^{emns} (Dhpa IV 13¹⁰ 15² cod B; cf. et Mahābhāṣya vol. I 292³: o o o, o o o — o o o —). ^e B^m om. ^f (CeB^{ens} paṭiss^o. ^g Ce rakkhaṇam; ns rakkhā. ^h B^m om. ⁱ B^{emns} dhūro.

nāvā plavo^a taram^b poto. taram^b uttaram^b tathā
jalayānan ti etāni nāvānāmāni honti tu. 10

725 Tara sambhame. Sambhamo anavatthānam. Tarati, tarito
turaṅgo. Ettha ca ¹"so māsakhettaṃ tarito avāsarin" ti pāḷi
5 nidassanam, tattha tarito ti turito sambhanto^c, ¹avāsarin ti
upagacchim^d upavisim^d vā.

726 Jara roge. Ettha jararogo yeva rogo ti adhippeto · payoga-
vasena, jarasaddassa hi jararoge pavattiniyamanattham^e "roge"
ti vuttam, tena añño rogo idha rogasaddena na vuccati. Jarati,
10 jaro sajjaro pajjararogo: ²"jarena pīlita manussā". Yattha tu
ayam vayohānivācako, tattha payoge jirati jarā ti c' assa rūpāni
bhavanti.

727 Dara bhaye. Darati, darī; ³"bilāsaya darisaya" ti nidassa-
nam. Tattha ⁴darī ti bhāyitabbatthēna darī.

15 728 Dara ādarānādaressu. Darati ādarati anādarati, ādaro anādaro.
Ettha ca darati ti daram karoti ti ca anādaram karoti ti ca
attho, yathā hi ārakāsaddo dūrāsannavācako, tathāyam pi dara-
dhātu ādarānādaravācako datthabbo: darasaddo ca kāyada-
rathe cittadarathe kilesadarathe ca vattati, ayam hi ⁶"ādittam
20 vata mam santam ghatasittam va pāvakam vārinā viya osiñci^f
sabbam nibbāpaye daran" ti ettha kāyadarathe cittadarathe ca
vattati, ⁷"vitaddaro vītasoko vi[ta]sallo sayam abhiññāya abhāsi
buddho" ti ettha pana kilesadarathe vattati, vitaddaro ti hi
aggamaggēna sabbakilesānam samucchinattā vigatakilesada-
25 ratho ti attho.

729 Nara nayane. ⁸Narati, nara nārī. Ettha nara ti puriso,
⁸so hi narati neti ti nara, yathā paṭhamapakatibhūto satto
itarāya pakatiyā setthattthēna ¹⁰puri uccatthāne seti pavattati^g
ti puri-so ti vuccati, evam nayanattthēna nara ti vuccati, putta-
30 bhātubhūto pi hi puggalo mātu-jetthabhaḡinīnam netuttthāne^h

¹ Vv 892a et Vva 311⁸. ² ***. ³ Bv 2: 97a [v - v - , v v v -]. ⁴ ns cit.
J II 418¹⁰. ⁵ (vide Wg § 28: 118 + § 22: 36). ⁶ J III 157⁷⁻⁸, Pv 49a-d. ⁷ J V
56⁵⁻⁶. ⁸ (cf. 428²⁸). ⁹ Vva 42¹⁸⁻²². ¹⁰ Nirukta I 13.

^a CeBm plavā. ^b ita CeBemns (o: tarī?). ^c (Bens sambhamanto). ^d Vva:
pāvisim (ns: ... upagacchim pāvisim vā | Vimānavatthuatthakathā | Saddanīti
hū sa mhya pāṭh pyak rve¹ rhi sañ | pāḷi-atthakathā nhañ¹ ñhi rve¹ ya khañ
samban khañ¹ so pāṭh sā asañ¹). ^e Bens pavatta^o. ^f J: osiñcam. ^g (Bm vattati);
Vva om. ^h Vva: pituttthāne.

tiṭṭhati, pag eva itaro itarāsam; nārī ti narena yogato ¹naras-
sāyan ti vā nārī; aparam p' ettha narasaddassa nibbacanam:
nariyati sakena kammena niyyati ti nara · satto manusso vā,
²"kammena niyyati^a loko" ti hi vuttam. Tattha narasaddassa
tāva purisavacane ³"narā ca atha nārīyo" ti nidassanam, satta- 5
manussavacane pana ⁴"buddho ayam edisako naruttamo; ⁵āmo-
ditā naramarū" ti ca nidassanam; tasmā nara ti puriso, nara
ti satto, nara ti manusso ti tattha tattha yathāsambhavam attho
samvaññetabbo.

730 Hara haraṇe. Haraṇam pavattanam. Harati, ⁶"Sāvatthiyam 10
viharati", vihāsi vihaṇsu viharissati ⁷"appamatto ⁷vihissati"^b,
voharati · samvoharati sabboharati vā · ⁸rūpiyasamvohāro rū-
piyasabboharo vā, pāṭihāriyam pītipāmujjahāro^c vihāro vohāro
abhihāro, ⁹"cittam abhiniharati; ¹⁰sāsane viharām", viharanto
viharamāno vihatabbam, viharitum viharitvā aññāni pi yojetab- 15
bāni. Tattha ¹¹pāṭihāriyan ti samāhite citte vigatūpakilese
katakiccena pacchā haritabbam pavattetabban ti pāṭihāriyam,
paṭi ti hi ayam saddo pacchā ti etassa attham bodheti ¹²"tas-
mim paṭi pavitthamhi añño āgacchi^d brāhmaṇo" ti ādisu viya;
vihāro ti ṭhānanisajjādina viharanti etthā ti vihāro · bhikkhū- 20
nam āvāso, viharanam vā vihāro · viharanākiriyā; ¹³vohāro ti
vyavahāro pi paññatti pi vacanam pi cetanā pi, ¹⁴"yo hi^e koci
manussesu vohāram upajivati evam Vaseṭṭha jānāhi vāñño so
na brāhmaṇo" ti ayam vyavahāro^f nāma, ¹⁵"samkhā samañña
paññatti vohāro" ti ayam paññattivohāro nāma, ¹⁶"tathā tathā 25
voharanti parāmasanti"^g ti ayam vacana[m]vohāro^h nāma,
¹⁷"atthā ariyavohārā ... atthā anariyavohārā" ti ayam ¹⁸cetanā-
vohāro nāma, icc evam

vyavahāre vacane ca paññatti-cetanāsu ca
vohārasaddo catusu imesv atthesu dissati. 11 30

¹ (Vva 422² cf. S I 39¹⁰, ¹² (+ Sn 654¹⁰). ² J IV 241²⁵, VI 26⁷. ³ Bv 1: 4b.
⁴ Bv 2: 47c. ⁵ A I 1⁵. ⁶ S I 137¹, D II 121¹. ⁷ (Vin III 239²⁸). ⁸ D I 76¹³.
⁹ ***. ¹⁰ cf. Uda 10²⁻¹⁸ (vide 428⁸) cf. Bva ad Bv 1: 7d. ¹¹ Sn 979cd. ¹² Ps
(S^c III 37³⁻⁹) ad M I 360²⁰. ¹³ Sn 614a-d. ¹⁴ Dhs § 1308. ¹⁵ (cf. M III 235¹³).
¹⁶ A IV 307² ... 307⁸. ¹⁷ Mp (S^c) III 309¹⁸.

^a Bm niyya; Be niyyate. ^b S: vihassati (S¹⁻² vihessati = D). ^c Be opā-
mojja^o. ^d Bens āgañchi (= Sn). ^e (Bm yo' yaṃ?). ^f Bens vyavahāravohāro
(= Ps S^c). ^g Ps E^c: aparām^o (D I 202⁹). ^h CeBm vacanam vohāro; Bens
vacanavohāro (= Ps S^c).

- 731 Hara apanayane.** Apanayanam nīharaṇam. *Dosaṃ haratī nīharatī · nīhāro, pariharatī · parihāro, rajoharaṇam* ¹"sabbado-samharo" dhammo"; ²Bhagavato ca sāsanassa ca paṭipakkhe titthiye haratī ti *pāṭihāriyam* — mattāvaṇṇabheden' ettha *pā-
5 fiheraṃ pāṭihiraṃ pāṭihāriyam* ti tīṇi padarūpāni bhavanti.
- 732 Hara ādāne.** Adinnam haratī harissati, *hāhili* icc api, ³"kharājinam" parasuṇ ca khārikajāṇ ca hāhiti" ti idam ettha nidas-sanam, *āharatī avaharatī^c samharatī apaharatī upaharatī^c paha-
10 raṭī^c sampaharatī samāharatī, manoharo pāsādo, ⁴parassahara-
naṃ, āhāro avahāro^d samhāro upahāro^c sampahāro samāhāro, hariyyati · āhariyyati āhariyyanti · āhatam^f, haritum āharitum āharitvā āharitvāna aññāni pi yojetabbāni.*
- 733 Dhara dharane.** Dharaṇam vijjāmanatā. *Dharatī* ⁶"dharate satthu sāsanam".
- 734 Dhara aviddhampane.** Nibbānam niccam dharatī.
- 735 Khara khaye.** *Kharatī, kharanam.* ⁹"Na kkharanti na khiyanti ti akkharāni, ¹⁰na kkharanti na nassanti ti nak-khattāni" ti porāṇa.
- 736 Jāgara niddakkhaye.** *Jāgaratī, jāgaro jāgaraṇam, jāgaram:* ²⁰ ¹¹"dighā jāgarato ratti", *jāgaramāno.* Ayaṇ ca dhātu ¹²tanādi-gaṇam patvā *jāgaroti paṭijāgaroti* ti rūpāni janeti.
- 737 Īra vacane, gati-kampanesu ca.** *Īratī, ĭritam eritam samīraṇo,* ¹³"jinerito dhammo; ¹⁴kuppanti vātassa pi eritassa". Tattha samīraṇo ti vāto, so hi samīratī vāyati samīreti^h ca rukkha-
25 sākḥapaṇṇādini suṭṭhu kampeti ti samīraṇo ti vuccati.
- 738 Hare lajjāyam.** Aluttanto 'yaṃ ekāranto dhātu ¹⁵"gile pitikkhaye" ti dhātu viya. *Harāyatī, harāyanam:* ¹⁶"aṭṭiyāmi harāyāmi". Ettha harāyatī ti lajjatī, hirim karoti ti attho.
- 739 Para pālana-pūraṇesu.** *Paratīⁱ paramo t' imassa rūpāni* ¹⁷"nara
30 nayane" ti dhātussa *naratī naro* ti rūpāni viya. Tattha paratī ti pāleti pūreti vā, suddhakattuvasen' idam padaṃ vuttam,

¹ ***. ² cf. Uda 10¹⁰ (*supra* 427¹⁰). ³ J VI 500⁹. ⁴ (Sv I 71¹⁷). ⁵ cf. Vp apud Wg § 28: 119 § 34: 8. ⁶ Netta proem. 11^b (= Uda 2¹). ⁷ cf. V751. ⁸ (Vp apud Wg § 20: 21 caye!). ⁹ cf. Rūp 2 (Ce 2⁴). ¹⁰ (cf. 329³⁰). ¹¹ Dhp 60^a. ¹² V1290. ¹³ cf. Kev proem. 2^a. ¹⁴ J V 43⁸. ¹⁵ V794. ¹⁶ S I 131¹³. ¹⁷ V729.

^a CeBens sabbadosaharo. ^b addendum ca vel leg. kharājinā(ni) cf. J codd. Cks. ^c Bm om. ^d (Bm apahāro). ^e Ce ad. pahāro. ^f Be āhatam. ^g = Govindabhaṭṭa apud Wg § 22: 64; Bm addhampane. ^h (Bm vāyati mīreti). ⁱ Bm paritī paratī.

hetukattuvasena hi *pāreti pārāyatī* ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti; paramo ti pālako pūrako vā, ettha ca *pāramī* ti padaṃ etass' atthassa sādhamam, tathā hi *pāramī* ti paratī pāreti cā ti paramo · dānādīnam guṇānam pālako pūrako ca mahā-bodhisatto, paramassa idam paramassa vā bhāvo kammam ⁵ vā *pāramī · dānādikiriya*; garūhi pana ¹"pūreti ti paramo dānādīnam guṇānam pūrako pālako cā" ti vuttam, tam vīmaṃ-sitabbam.

740 Vara varane. *Varatī, vāraṇo Varuṇo.*

741 Gira niggiraṇe. *Niggiraṇam^a paggharaṇam.* *Giratī, giri.* ¹⁰ Ettha giri ti pabbato, yo *selo* ti ādihi anekehi nāmehi kathiyati, so hi sandhisamkhātehi pabbehi citattā pabbam assa atthī ti pabbato, ²himavamanādivasena jalassa sārabhūtānam bhesaj-jādivatthūnaṇ ca giraṇato giri ti vuccati; imāni pan' assa nāmāni:
pabbato acalo selo nago giri mahidharo ¹⁵
addi siluccayo cā ti giripaṇṇattiyo imā. ¹²

742 Sura issariya-dittisu. *Suratī, suro asuro.* Tatra suro ti suratī īsati devissariyam pāpuṇāti virocati cā ti suro, sundarā ³rā vācā assā ti vā su-ro · devo, devābhidhānāni ⁴divādigane pakāsessāma; asuro ti devo^b viya ⁵na suratī na īsati na virocati ²⁰ cā ti asuro, surānam vā paṭipakkho *mittapaṭipakkho amitto* viyā ti asuro · dānavo, yo pubbadevo ti pi vuccati, tathā hi Kumbhajātake vuttam: ⁶"yaṃ ve pivitvā pubbadevā pamattā tidivā cutā sassatiyā samāyā tam tādissam majjam imam nirat-tham^c jānam mahārāja katham piveyyā" ti, Sāgāthavaggasaṃ- ²⁵ vaṇṇanāyam pana ⁷"na suram pivimha^d na^d suram^d pivimhā ti āhamso, tato paṭṭhāya asurā nāma jātā" ti vuttam, imāni tada-bhidhānāni:

asuro pubbadevo ca dānavo devatāri tu
nāmāni asurānan ti imāni niddise vidū, ^{13 30}
Pāko iti tu yaṃ nāmaṃ ekassa asurassa, tam
paṇṇatti ti pi ⁸ekacce garavo pana abravum. ¹⁴

743 Kura sadde, akkose ca. *Kuratī, kuraro kurarī · kummo kummī.*

¹ ***. ² (415¹⁷). ³ (422³). ⁴ V1100. ⁵ Uda 299¹⁷⁻¹⁸. ⁶ J V 18¹⁰⁻¹³. ⁷ Spk (S I 397⁹) ad S I 216¹⁰; cf. Pj II 485⁸. ⁸ cf. Hemacandra Uṇādivṛtti § 21. ⁹ (Mmd 672: kura kope).

^a CeBm nigirō (Wg § 28: 117). ^b Bens devā. ^c Ja: niratthakam. ^d Spk (Ce S) om.; (Pj: na suram pivimha asuram pivimha).

744 Khura ¹chedane, vilekhane ca. *Khurati, khuro.*

745 Mura samveṭthane. ²*Murati, muro moro.*

746 Ghura bhimattha³-saddesu. ³*Ghurati, ghoro.*

747 Pura aggagamane. Aggagamanaṃ nāma padhānagamaṃ, 5 paṭhamam eva gamaṇaṃ vā. *Purati, puram puri; avāpurati:* ⁴"avāpur" etaṃ amatassa dvāraṃ", ⁵*avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya gac-* *chati.* Tattha puran ti rājadhānī, tathā hi nagaraṃ puram puri rājadhānī ti ete pariyāyā, ⁶"eso ālāriko poso kumāri-puramantare" ti ādisu pana geḥaṃ puran ti vuccati, padhā- 10 natāya purato purato gamaṇena gantabban ti puram · rājadhānī c' eva geḥaṇ ca; avāpuraṇan ti avāpuranti vivaranti dvāraṃ etenā ti avāpuraṇaṃ, yaṃ kuñcika^b ti pi tālo ti pi vuccati — *avāpurati* ti ādisu *ava ā* icc ubho upasaggā ti daṭṭhabbā.

748 ⁷Phara pharaṇe. Pharaṇaṃ nāma vyāpanaṃ gamaṇaṃ vā. 15 ⁸"Samaṃ pharati sītena; ⁹āharatthaṃ pharati", *pharaṇaṃ.*

749 Gara uggame^c. *Garati, garu.* Garū ti mātāpitādayo gāra-vayuttapuggalā, te hi garanti uggacchanti uggatā pākātā honti ti garū ti vuccanti, api ca ¹⁰pāsānacchattaṃ viya bhāriyattṭhena garū ti vuccanti; *garusaddo* ¹¹"idam āsanaṃ, atra bhavaṃ 20 nisidatu, bhavaṃ hi me aññataro garūnan" ti ettha mātāpitūsu dissati, ¹²"sanarāmaralokagarun" ti ettha sabbalokācariye sabbaññumhi, api ca *garusaddo* aññesv atthesu pi dissati, sabbam etaṃ ekato katvā atr' idam vuccati:

mātāpitācariyesu dujjare alahumhi ca

25 mahante c' uggate c' eva ¹³nichekādikareshu ca

tathā ¹⁴vaṇṇavisesesu *garusaddo* pavattati. 15

Keci panācariyā *guru garū* ti ca dvidhā gahetvā ¹⁵"bhāriya-vācakatte *garusaddo* ṭhito, ācariyavācakatte pana *gurusaddo*"

¹ Wg § 28: 32 + 54. ² murati | rac pat eñ¹ || muro | rac pat khrañ⁸ || moro | udoñ³ || ns. ³ ghurati | lvan cvā yac eñ¹ || vā | ghurughuru-asam mrañ eñ¹ | ghurughurupassāsi || Aṅgulimālavatthu || ns. ⁴ Vin I 5³¹ M I 168²⁷ (Ps). ⁵ (cf. M III 127²⁴). ⁶ J V 306⁵. ⁷ cf. Wg § 28: 95. ⁸ Bv 2: 159^c. ⁹ (Mil 152³⁶). ¹⁰ (Vibha 466²⁰ Uda 79²⁷ etc.). ¹¹ J V 169²⁰⁻²⁷ (Ja). ¹² Sv I 1³ (pt). ¹³ = sim mve¹ cvā limmā khrañ⁸ prañ¹ cum khrañ⁸ ca so anak pru khrañ⁸ tui¹ nhuik, ns. ¹⁴ Kc 604. ¹⁵ keci | kun so || ācariyā pana | abhidhān-charā tui¹ sañ kā³ || ns, et cit. Abh 840^{a-d}: pume ācariyādimhi guru mātāpitūsu pi | garu tisu ... ||.

^a ita Bm (Wg § 28: 55); CeB^ens abhimatta- (= alvan yac khrañ⁸ anak). ^b (Bm kiñcika). ^c Bm uccane (cf. 384 u. c); Wg § 28: 103: gurū udyamane.

ti vadanti. | Tan na gahetabbam, pāḷivisaye hi sabbesam pi yathāvuttānaṃ atthānaṃ vācakatte *garusaddo* yeva icchitabbo · a(kā)rasa ā(kā)rabhāve^a *gāravan* ti savuddhikassa taddhitan-tapadassa ¹dassanato, sakkaṭabhāsāvisaye pana *gurusaddo* yeva icchitabbo · ukārassa vuddhibhāve aññathā taddhitantapadassa 5 dassanato.

750 Mara pānacāge. *Marati, mattuṃ maritvā*; hetukattari *puriso purisaṃ māreti mārayati* · *puriso purisena purisaṃ mārāpeti mārāpayati, māretuṃ māretvā* icc ādini rūpāni; *macco maru mara-* *ṇaṃ maccu maṭṭu^b Māro.* Tattha mattun ti marituṃ, tathā 10 hi Alīnasattuṭātake ²"yo mattum^c icche pituno pamokkhā" ti pālī dissati; macco ti maritabbasabhāvatāya macco ti laddha-nāmo satto; marū ti dighāyuko pi samāno maraṇasilo ti maru · devo; maraṇan ti cuti,

marāṇaṃ antako maccu ³hindaṃ kālo ca maṭṭu^d ca 15

nikkhepo cuti c' etāni nāmāni maraṇassa ve; 16

Māro ti sattānaṃ kusalaṃ māreti ti Māro · Kāmadevo, imāni 'ssa nāmāni:

māro namuci kaṇho ca vasavattī pajāpati

pamattabandhu madano pāpimā dabbako^e pi ca 20

kandappo ca ratipati kāmō ca kusumāyudho, 17

aññe aññāni pi nāmāni vadanti, tāni sāsānānulomāni na honti ti idha na dassitāni, atthakathāsu pana ⁴"māro namuci kaṇho pamattabandhū" ti cattār' eva^f nāmāni āgatāni, ettha ca māro ti devaputtaMārena saddhiṃ pañca mārā: kilesamāro khan- 25 dhamāro abhisamkhāramāro maccumāro devaputtaMāro ti.

751 ⁵Dhara avatthāne. *Dharati.*

752 Bhara posane. *Bharati, bharito bhattā.*

753 Thara santharaṇe^g. *Tharati santharati, santharaṇaṃ.*

754 Dara vidāraṇe. ⁶*Bhūmiṃ darati kuddālo.*

755 ⁷Dara dāhe. *Kāyo darati, daro daratho.*

756 ⁸Tira adhogatiyaṃ. *Tirati, tiracchāno tiracchā vā.*

¹ ns: Abhidhān nhuik kā³ *ajjavan* *ajjavan* [Sd § 857] kai¹ sui¹ u eñ¹ ā vud-dhi kui alui rhi sañ. ² J V 31⁷ (Ja). ³ Nidda ad Nidd I 3¹⁵ (cf. V 1075^c). ⁴ (cf. Nidd I 489⁶). ⁵ cf. V 733 734. ⁶ (240²⁴). ⁷ Mmd 630. ⁸ Mmd 640 (C 490¹⁵): tira adhogamane.

^a Bm ārasa (o: arassa) ārabhāve. ^b sic B^ens; CeB^m mattum. ^c J: mac-cum. ^d sic B^emns (§ 1253); Ce maccu (!). ^e sic CeB^emns (o: dappako, cf. Amk I 1: 26^c). ^f B^ens cattāro va. ^g (Wg § 27: 6, § 31: 14: acchādane).

757 Ara gatiyaṃ. Aratī, atthaṃ attho utu. Ettha 'atthaṃ vuccati nibbānaṃ; taṃ-taṃ-sattakiccaṃ aratī vatteti ti utu. — Rakkārantadhāturūpāni.

758 La adane. Lāti, lānaṃ garuḷo Sihaḷo Rāhulo kusalaṃ bālo 5 mahallako mahallikā. Tatra garuḷo ti garuṃ lāti ādadāti gaṇhāti ti ²garu-ḷo, yo supaṇṇo dijjādhipo nāgāri ³karoṭi ti ca vuccati; ⁴Sihaḷo ti sihaṃ lāti ādadāti gaṇhāti ti ²Siha-ḷo · pubbapuriso, tabbaṃse jātā etarahi sabbe pi Sihaḷā nāma jātā; ⁵Rāhulo ti ādisu pana Rāhu viya lāti ti Rāhu-lo, ko so: ⁶sik-
10 khākāmo āyasmā Rāhulabhaddo buddhaputto, tassa hi jātadivase Suddhodanamahārājā "puttassa me tuṭṭhiṃ nivedethā" ti uyyāne kilantassa bodhisattassa sāsanaṃ paṇiṇi; bodhisatto taṃ sutvā "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti āha, puttassa hi jāyanaṃ Rāhuggaho viya hoti · taṇhākiliṣṣanatāpādanato, bā-
15 lḥena^a ca saṃkhalikādibandhanena bandhanaṃ^b viya hoti · muccitum appadānato ti. — "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti āha; rājā "kiṃ me putto avacā" ti pucchitvā taṃ vacanaṃ sutvā "ito paṭṭhāya me nattā Rāhulo t' eva^c hotū" ti āha, tato paṭṭhāya kumāro Rāhulo nāma jāto, Mahāpadānasuttaṭikāyaṃ
20 hi ⁷"Rāhu jāto" ti ettha "Rāhū ti Rāhuggaho" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ pana Rāhulo ti vacanass' atthaṃ pākāṃ kātum adhippāyathavasena vuttaṃ, na hi kevalo Rāhū ti saddo 'Rāhuggaho' ti atthaṃ vadati, atha kho jātasaddasambandhaṃ labhitvā vadati, tathā hi "Rāhu jāto" ti bodhisattena vuttavacanassa 'Rāhuggaho
25 jāto' ti attho bhavati; tasmā Suddhodanamahārājā 'mama nattā Rāhu viya lāti ti Rāhu-lo ti vattabbo' ti cintetvā "Rāhulo t' eva^d hotū" ti āhā ti datṭhabbaṃ. || Keci pana "Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti paṭhanti ⁸katthaci potthake^e ca likhanti. | Tan na sundaraṃ · atthassa ayuttito ṭikāya ca saddhiṃ viro-
30 dhato^f, na hi Rāhulo ti kumārassa nāmaṃ paṭhamam uppannaṃ, pacchā yeva uppannaṃ · ayyakena dinnattā, tasmā tadā bodhisattena 'Rāhulo jāto' ti vattum na yujjati, tathā^g hi anabhisitte

¹ (Pj II 594²⁰). ² § 96. ³ (Ja I 204¹³). ⁴ Mhv 7: 42^b (Mhv). ⁵ 432²⁰⁻²¹ > Mg-ppd 134²⁰—136¹¹. ⁶ (A I 24¹⁷). ⁷ pṭ ad Sv (Se) II 21¹⁶. ⁸ Ja I 60²².

^a Mg-ppd: dalḥena. ^b Bem bandhaṃ. ^c Mg-ppd: me nattu R. t' eva nāmaṃ (Ja I 60²⁴). ^d Mg-ppd ad. nāmaṃ. ^e Bm potṭho. ^f Bm ad. ca? ^g (Be yathā).

arājini puggale mahārājā ti vohāro na ppavattati — ṭikāya^a ca "Rāhū ti Rāhuggaho" ti vuttaṃ. || Athā pi tesam siyā: "Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti padassa vijjāmānattā eva ṭikāyaṃ "Rāhuggaho" ti bhāvavasena lāsaddena samānattho ādānattho gahasaddo vutto ti. | Evam pi nūpapajjati · 'Rāhu- 5 lānaṃ jātamaṃ bandhanaṃ jātan' ti paṭhassa vattabbattā, Rāhulo ti hi idaṃ padaṃ^b Sihaḷo ti padaṃ viya dabbavācakaṃ, na kadāci pi bhāvavācakaṃ, tasmā "Rāhulo jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti etaṃ ekaccehi dūropitaṃ paṭhaṃ agahetvā "Rāhu jāto bandhanaṃ jātan" ti ayam eva pāṭho gahetabbo sārato^c pacce- 10 tabbo · superisuddhesu anekesu potthakesu^d diṭṭhattā porāṇehi ca gambhīrasukhumañāṇehi ācariyapācariyehi paṭhitattā; ayaṃ pan' ettha sādhippāyā atthappakāsanā: Rāhu jāto ti bodhisatto puttassa jātasāsanaṃ sutvā saṃvegappatto 'idāni mama Rāhu jāto' ti vadati, muñcitum^e appadānavasena mama gaha- 15 ṇatthaṃ Rāhu uppanno ti hi attho; bandhanaṃ jātan ti iminā^f 'mama bandhanaṃ jātan' ti vadati, tathā hi ṭikāyaṃ vuttaṃ: ¹"Rāhū ti Rāhuggaho" ti, tattha Rāhuggaho ti gaṇhāti ti gaho, Rāhu eva gaho Rāhuggaho, mama gāhako Rāhu jāto ti attho — atha vā gahaṇaṃ gaho, Rāhuno gaho Rāhu- 20 ggaho, Rāhuggahaṇaṃ mama jātan ti attho, putto hi Rāhusadiso, pitā candasadiso · puttaRāhunā gahitattā; ekacce pana ²"Rāhulo t' eva^g hotū" ti imaṃ padesaṃ disvā 'Rāhu jāto ti vutte iminā na sameti, Rāhulo jāto ti vutte^b yeva pana sameti' ti maññamānā evaṃ paṭhaṃ paṭhanti likhanti ca^h, tasmā so 25 anupaparikkhitvā paṭhito dūropito pāṭho na gahetabbo, yathā-vutto porāṇiko^h porāṇācariyehi abhimato pāṭho yeva āyasmantehi gahetabbo · atthassa yuttito ṭikāya ca saddhiṃ avirodhato ti. — Tattha kusalan ti ³kucchitānaṃ pāpadhammānaṃ ⁴sānato tanukaraṇato ñāṇaṃ ku-saṃ nāma, tena kusena lātab- 30 baṃ pavattetabban ti kusa-laṃ; bālo ti diṭṭhadhammika-sam-parāyikasamkhāte dve anatthe Devadatta-Kokālikādayo viya lāti ādadāti ti bā-lo, imāni pan' assaⁱ nāmāni:

¹ (432²⁰). ² (Ja I 60²⁴). ³ (As 39⁵⁻⁷; *infra* 437¹³). ⁴ V1177.

^a B^{ens} ṭikāyañ. ^b Mg-ppd om. ^c (B^{ens} ad. ca). ^d Bm potṭho. ^e B^{ens} muccitum (432¹⁰). ^f Mg-ppd: idāni (cf. 433¹⁴). ^g Mg-ppd ad. nāmaṃ (cf. 432 n. c). ^h B^{ens} porāṇako. ⁱ B^{ens} pana taṃ.

- bālo avidvā ¹añño ca aññāṇi avicakkhaṇo
apaṇḍito akusalo dummedho kumatī jalo 18
eḷamūgo ca nippañño dummedhī avidū mago
aviññū andhabālo ca duppañño ca aviddasu; 19
5 mahallako ti mahattaṃ lāti gaṇhāti ti maha-llako · jīṇṇapuriso,
imāni 'ssa nāmāni:
jīṇṇo mahallako vuddho buddho vuddho ca ²kattaro
thero cā ti ime saddā jīṇṇapaṇṇattiyo siyūṃ, 20
tathā hi
10 ³"dūre apassaṃ thero va cakkhū yācitum āgato"
evamādisu datṭhabbo *therasaddo* mahallake, 21
imāni pana nāmāni itthiyā itthilingavasena vattabbāni:
jīṇṇā mahallikā vuddhī buddhī vuddhī ca kattarā
therī cā ti ime saddā nāmaṃ jīṇṇāya itthiyā. 22
15 **759 Dala 760 phala visaraṇe.** *Dalati, phalati; dalito rukkho, phalito bhūmibhāgo.*
761 Ala bhūsane. *Alati, alaṃkāro alaṃkato^a alaṃkataṃ^a, ⁴"sā*
laṃkānanayoge pi sālaṃkānanavajjitā" ti imissaṃ hi kavīnaṃ
kabbaracānāyaṃ *alaṃkasaddo* bhūsanavisesaṃ vadati. || Keci
20 pan' ettha ⁵"ala bhūsana-pariyāpana-vāraṇesū" ti dhātum pa-
ṭhanti *alati* ti ca rūpaṃ icchanti, | mayāṃ pana *aladhātussa*
pariyatti-nivāraṇatthavācakattaṃ na^b icchāma · payogādas-
sanato, ⁶"nīpātabhūto pana *alaṃsaddo* pariyatti-nivāraṇattha-
vacako dissati · ⁷"alam etaṃ sabbam; ⁸alam me tena rajjenā"
25 ti adisu.
762 Mīla [†]nimelane^c. *Milati, nim[m]ilati nūmilati, nim[m]ilanaṃ*
ummulanam^d.
763 [†]Bila^c patitthambhe. [†]*Bilati^c.*
764 Nīla vaṇṇe. *Nīlavatṭhaṃ.*
30 **765 Sila samādhimhi.** *Silati, silaṃ silanaṃ.* Ettha silan ti sila-
natṭhena silaṃ, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Visuddhimagge: ⁹"silan ti ken'
¹ Uda 426²⁹. ² (Sp ad Vin I 269¹⁴). ³ J IV 403¹². ⁴ *** (sālaṃkāna-
nayoge pi | añ krañ³ to nhañ¹ yhañ³ so² lañ³ || sālaṃkānanavajjitā | to cui³ sac
pañ mha kañ³ eñ¹ || vā | sā | thui min³-ma sañ alaṃkānanayoge pi | myak nhā
tan³ chā nhañ¹ yhañ³ so² lañ³ || sālaṃkānanavajjitā | myak nhā tan³ chā nhañ¹
ta kva phrac khrañ³ mha kañ³ eñ¹ || [cf. Kāvyaḍarśa 2: 29d³]. ⁵ (Wg § 15: 8).
⁶ *infra* (Ce) 781³⁴; Rūp Ce 88²⁴. ⁷ Vin IV 82¹⁹ (Sd Ce 781³⁴). ⁸ J VI 15²¹. ⁹ Vm 8²⁻⁹.
^a leg. alaṃko et alaṃkaṃ? ^b (Bm om.). ^c ita Bems; Ce nimilane;
Wg § 15: 10; nimeṣaṇe. ^d Bm om. ^e 5: pīlo (Wg § 15: 14).

- aṭṭhena^a silaṃ: silanatṭhena^a silaṃ, kim idaṃ silanaṃ nāma:
¹samādhānaṃ vā, kāyakammādināṃ susilyavasena avippakiṇ-
ṇatā ti attho, ²upadhāraṇaṃ vā, kusalanāṃ dhammānaṃ pa-
tiṭṭhānavasena ādhārabbhāvo ti attho, etad eva hi ettha attha-
dvayaṃ saddalakkaṇavidū anujānanti; aññe pana 'siraṭṭho^a 5
silaṭṭho^a, sitalaṭṭho^a silaṭṭho^a ti evamādinā nāyaṇ' ettha atthaṃ
vaṇṇayanti" ti. Tattha atthadvayaṃ saddalakkaṇavidū anu-
jānanti ti idaṃ "sila samādhimhi; sila upadhāraṇe" ti dvigaṇi-
kassa *siladhātussa* atthe sandhāya vuttaṃ, imassa hi ³*curā-*
digaṇaṃ pattassa upadhāraṇe *sileti silayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti, 10
upadhāreti ti pi tesam attho, idha pana *bhuvādigagaṇikattā* samā-
dhānatthe *silati* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, samādhīyati ti tassa attho.
Puna pi ettha sotūnaṃ sukhagahaṇatthaṃ nibbacaṇāni vuc-
cante: silati samādhīyati kāyakammādināṃ susilyavasena na
vippakīratī^b ti silaṃ, atha vā silanti samādahanti cittaṃ etenā 15
ti silaṃ, imāni *bhuvādigagaṇikavasena* nibbacaṇāni, *curādigagaṇi-*
vasena pana sileti kusale dhamme upadhāreti patiṭṭhābhāvena
bhūso dhāreti ti silaṃ, silenti vā etena kusale dhamme upadhā-
renti bhūso dhārenti sādhave ti silan ti nibbacaṇāni.
766 Kīla bandhane. *Kilati, kilanī^c.* 20
767 Kūla āvaraṇe. *Kūlati, kūlaṃ:* ⁴"vahe rukke 'pakūlaṇe"^d,
kūlaṃ bandhati, ⁵"nadikūle vasāṃ' ahaṃ"^e. *Kūlati āvarati*
udakaṃ bahi nikkhamitum na deti ti kūlaṃ.
768 Sūla rūjāyaṃ. *Sūlati, sūlaṃ:* ⁶"kaṇṇasūlaṃ na janeti".
769 Tūla [†]nikkariṣe^f. [†]Nikkariṣaṃ nāma karisaṃmattenā pi am[i- 25
n]etabbato^g lahubhāvo yeva. *Tūlati*, ⁷"tūlaṃ bhaṭṭhaṃ va
māluto".
770 Pūla saṃghāte. *Pūlati, ⁸pañcapulī.*
771 Mūla patiṭṭhāyaṃ. *Mūlati, mūlaṃ.* ⁹*Mūlasaddo* ¹⁰"mūlāni
uddhareyya antamaso usīraṇālimattāni pī" ti ādisu mūlamūle 30
dissati, ¹¹"lobho akusalamūlan" ti ādisu asādhāraṇahetumhi,
¹²"yāva majjhantike kūle chāyā pharati nivāte paṇṇāni pa-
¹ (Wg § 15: 16). ² (Wg § 35: 26). ³ V 1612. ⁴ J VI 26²¹. ⁵ Ap 254⁷.
⁶ As 397⁶, Sv I 75²⁹. ⁷ S I 127¹⁹. ⁸ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 480⁶. ⁹ Sp I 109¹⁻⁶ = Ps I
126¹¹ = Uda 27¹¹⁻¹⁷. ¹⁰ S II 88⁶. ¹¹ Dhs § 389. ¹² *** (cf. Vin III 202¹⁰).
^a Bm otthena, ottho. ^b CeBemns vipakirati (= pharui pharai kraī).
^c ns: kilam | kan¹ lan¹ || I pud ka³ akhyui¹ nhuik ma rhi ||. ^d J: rukkhāpakūlaṇe.
^e Ap: vasamāhaṃ (metr.). ^f Wg § 15: 20; niṣkarṣe. ^g (ns amitabbato).

tanti^a, ettāvātā rukkhamūlan^a ti ādisu samipe, atr' idam vuccati:

mūlamūle mūlasaddo padissati tath' eva ca
asādhāraṇahetumhi samipamhi ca vattati.

23

5 772 Phala nipphattiyam^b. ¹"Rukkho phalati; ²rukkaphalāni bhūñjantā; ³mahapphalam hoti^c mahānisamsam", *soṭāpattiphalam*. Tattha mahapphalan ti mahānipphattikam^d.

773 Phala ⁴bhede. *Phalati*: ⁵"muddhā te phalatu sattadhā; ⁶pādā phalimsu". Tattha phalatū ti bhijjatu.

10 774 Phala avyattasaddhe. *Asani phalati*: ⁷"dve 'me bhikkhave asaniyā phalantiyā na santasanti". Tattha ⁸"phalantiyā ti saddam karontiyā".

775 Culla hāvakaraṇe. Hāvakaraṇam vilāsakaraṇam. *Cullati*.

776 Phulla vikasana⁹ bhedesu. *Phullati, phullam, phullito kimsuko*.

15 *suphullitam aravindavanam*; ¹⁰"asitihattha-m-ubbedho Dipamkaro mahāmuni sobhati dīparukkho va sālārājā va phullito; ¹¹khaṇḍaphullapaṭisamkharanam".

777 Cilla seṭhille^c. Sīṭhīlabhāvo^c seṭhillam^c. *Cillati*.

778 Velu 779 celu 780 kelu 781 khelu 782 pelu 783 belu 784 selu

20 785 sala 786 tila gatiyam. *Velati, celati, kelati, khelati, pelati, belati, selati, salati, tilati; celam, pelako^f*. Ettha celan ti vattham, ¹²pelako^f ti saso.

787 Khala calane^g. *Khalati, khalo*. Khalo ti dujjano asādhu asappuriso pāpajano.

25 788 Khala sañcinane^h. *Khalati, khalam*. Khalan ti vihiṭṭhapano-kāsabhūtam bhūmimaṇḍalam, ¹³tam hi khalanti sañcinanti rāsīkaronti ettha dhaññāni ti khalan ti vuccati, ¹⁴"khalam sālam pasum khetam gantā c' assa abhikkhaṇan" ti payogo.

789 Gila ajjhoharaṇeⁱ. *Gilati*, ¹⁵"gilam akkham puriso na bujjhati".

30 790 Gala adane. *Galati, galo*. Galanti adanti ajjhoharanti etenā ti galo, galo ti gīvā vuccati.

¹ Vm 553²³. ² J VI 510⁸. ³ A IV 60^{8, 13}. ⁴ cf. Vp apud Wg § 15: 9.

⁵ Dhpa I 41^{5, 12} (Sn 983^d). ⁶ *** (cf. Vin I 186³⁷ + 182²). ⁷ A I 77¹⁹ (Ap 421⁶).

⁸ Mp ad loc. (unde radix); cf. Sv ad D II 106²⁴. ⁹ cf. Mp ad A III 263¹⁶. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 216^{a-d}. ¹¹ Vin II 286⁸. ¹² (Ja VI 538²⁵). ¹³ ns cit. Ps ad M I 377²⁵ (Ps = Sv I 160²; cf. et Ita ad It 17⁸ ubi leg. mahā atthikhalo). ¹⁴ J VI 297¹¹. ¹⁵ J I 380⁹.

^a Sp: paṭanti (Spt). ^b B^{ens} nibbattiyam. ^c B^c om. ^d B^{ens} onibbattikam.

^e C^c seṭho et sitho (cf. 366²⁶). ^f CeBemns belo. ^g Wg § 15: 37: samcalane.

^h Wg § 15: 38: samcaye (Kt calane). ⁱ Wg § 28: 117: gī nigarane.

791 Sala 792 salla āsumgatiyam^a. Āsumgati^a sighagamanam. *Salati, sallati, sallam*. Ettha ca sallam usu saro sallo kaṇḍo tejano ti pariyāyā ete.

793 Khola ¹gatipatiḥhate. *Kholati*.

794 Gile ²pitikkhaye. *Gilāyati, gilāno gelaññam*. ³Gilāno ti 5 akallako, Vinaye pi hi vuttam: ⁴"nāham akallako" ti, atthakathāyañ ca ⁵"nāham akallako ti nāham gilāno" ti vuttam.

795 Mile ⁶gattavināme. *Milāyati, milāno^b milāyanto milāyamāno*.

796 ⁷Kele mamāyane. Mamāyanam ⁸tanhādīṭṭhivasena 'mama idan' ti gahanam. *Kelāyati*: ⁹"tvam kam kelāyasi".

10

797 Sala calane, samvarane ca; 798 vala 799 valla calane ca. *Samvaraṇāpekkhāyam cakāro. Salati, kusalan; valati; vallati valluro*.

Tattha ¹⁰kusalan ti kucchite pāpadhamme salayati calayati kampeti viddhamseti ti ku-salam, kucchitam apāyadvāram salanti samvaranti pidahanti sādhave etenā ti ku-salam; vallanti 15 samvaranti rakkhanti ito kāka-senādayo satte akhādanatthāyā ti vallūro.

800 Mala 801 malla dhāraṇe. *Malati, malam; mallati, mallo*.

802 Bhala 803 bhalla paribhāsana-himsādānesu. *Bhalati, bhallati*.

804 Kala samkhāne^c. *Kalati, kalā kālo*. Ettha kalā ti soḷasa- 20 bhāgādi bhāgo; kālo ti 'ettako atikkanto' ti ādinā kalitabbo samkhātabbo ti kālo pubbañhādi samayo.

805 Kalla asadde^d. Asaddo nissaddo. *Kallati*.

806 Jala ditiyam. *Jalati, jalam jalanto pajjalanto jalamāno*: ¹¹"ko eti siriyā jalam; ¹²jalam va yasasā atthā Devadatto ti me 25 sutam; ¹³saddhammapajjoto jalito".

807 Hula^c calane. *Hulati, halo*. Halo ti phālo, so hi holeti bhūmiṃ bhindanto mattikakhaṇam cāleti ti halo ti vuccati. *ukārassa akāram katvā*.

808 Cala kampane. *Calati, calito acalo*, ¹⁴mahanto bhūmicālo, 30 *calanam^f cāloⁱ*.

¹ (vide 423⁶, Wg § 15: 44 v. l.). ² (cf. 401¹¹ 428²⁶). ³ As 377²⁰⁻²².

⁴ Vin III 62²⁰. ⁵ Sp (I) 382²⁰. ⁶ Cāndra-dh I 261 (vide 408²⁵). ⁷ (cf. kelāyati ... mamāyati, [M I 260³⁴] et mht ad Vm 317⁴). ⁸ Pj II 517¹⁶, Nidd I 49¹⁴. ⁹ *** (Mahāva atthakathā, ns). ¹⁰ As 391¹⁻² (m); supra 433²⁰. ¹¹ J V 322⁷ sqq., VI 217³¹ sqq. ¹² Vin II 203⁹. ¹³ Dhpa proem. v. 1cd. ¹⁴ cf. A IV 311³⁰ (+ Mp: mahanto paṭhavikampo).

^a CeBemns āsug^o (Wg § 15: 42-43: āsugamane). ^b B^{ens} milāyano.

^c = Kt apud Wg § 14: 26. ^d = Kṣīrasv et Kt apud Wg § 14: 27. ^e (Wg § 19: 44 hvala, cf. V 811).

^f (B^m om.?)

809 Jala dhaññe. *Jalati, jalaṃ.*

810 Tala 811 ṭala [†]velambe^a. *Ṭalati, ṭalati.*

812 Thala ṭhāne. *Thalati, thalo.* Thalo ti nirudakappadeso, pabbajjā-nibbānesu pi taṃsadisattā tabbohāro, yathā hi loke udakoghena anottharaṇaṭṭhānaṃ thalo ti vuccati, evaṃ kilesoghena anottharaṇiyattā pabbajjā nibbānaṃ ca thalo ti vuccati, ¹"tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo" ti hi vuttaṃ.

813 [†]Phāla vilekhane^b. *Phālati* bhūmiṃ vilekhati^c bhindati ti *phālo*.

814 Nala gandhe. *Nalati.*

10 815 Bala pāṇane. Iha pāṇanaṃ jīvanaṃ sasanaṃ ca. *Balati, balaṃ bālo.* Ettha balan ti balanti jīvaṃ kappenti etenā ti balaṃ · kāyabala-bhogabalādikaṃ balaṃ, atha vā balanti sam-mājīvanaṃ jīvanti etenā ti balaṃ · saddhādikaṃ balaṃ, Āga-maṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ²"asaddhiye na kampaṭi ti saddhābalan" ti ādi vuttaṃ, taṃ 'daḥhaṭṭhena^d balan' ti vattabbānaṃ saddhādinaṃ akampanatādassanattaṃ vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, atha vā dhātūnaṃ atthāṭisayayogato asaddhiyādinaṃ abhibhavanena saddhādibalānaṃ abhibhavanattho pi gahetabbo ³"abalānaṃ baliyanti" ti ettha viya; bālo ti balati assasati c' eva passasati cā ti bālo, assasitapassasitamattena jīvati na seṭṭhena paññājīvitenā ti vuttaṃ hoti, tathā hi aṭṭhakathāyaṃ vuttaṃ: ⁴"balanti ti bālā, assasitapassasitamattena jīvanti na paññājīvitenā ti attho" ti, paññājīvino yeva hi jīvaṃ seṭṭhaṃ nāma, tenāha Bhagavā: ⁵"paññājīviṃ^c jīvaṃ āhu seṭṭhan" ti.

25 816 Pula mahatte. *Pulati, vipulaṃ.*

817 Kula saṃkhāne^f, bandhumhi ca. *Kolati, kulaṃ kolo.*

818 Sala gamane. *Salati.*

819 Kila [†]pītiya^g-kīḷanesu. Pītiya bhāvo pītiyaṃ, yathā ⁶*dak-khiyaṃ*; kīḷanaṃ kīlā yeva. *Kilati.*

30 820 ⁷Ila kampāne. *Ilati^h, elam elā.* Ettha ⁸elam vuccati doso, ken' aṭṭhena: kampanaṭṭhena, doso ti c' ettha agūṇo veditabbo

¹ S IV 157⁹. ² cf. Mp ad A. II 141²⁵. ³ Sn 770⁴. ⁴ cf. Pj I 124²³⁻²⁵.

⁵ Sn 182^d. ⁶ (375¹⁶). ⁷ Mmd 675 (Ce 515¹⁷). ⁸ As 397⁸ = Sv I 75²⁵; Uda 369²³ (Spk Sc III 168⁴).

^a Wg § 20: 4—5: ṭala ṭvala vaiklavye (*supra* 384⁴). ^b cf. Wg § 20: 7 hala vilekhane. ^c sic CeBemns. ^d Bm daḥhattenā, Ce daḥhatthēna. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f = Kt *apud* Wg § 20: 12. ^g Wg § 28: 61 śvaitya (Maitr Kt śaitya; cf. 381¹¹). ^h ita CeBemns; vide 439¹².

na paṭigho, ¹"nelaṅgo^a setapacchādo" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ; api ca elam vuccati udakaṃ, tathā hi ²"elambujaṃ kaṇṭaki^b vārijaṃ yathā" ti imissā pāliya atthaṃ niddisanto āyasmā Sāriputto ³"elam vuccati udakan" ti āha; elā ti lālā vuccati ⁴*elamūgo* ti ettha viya; api ca elā ti kheḷo vuccati ⁵"sutvā nelapatiṃ vācam vālā panthā apakkamun" ti ettha viya, ettha nelapatiṃ vācan ti kheḷabindunipātarahitaṃ vācan ti attho, lālā-kheḷavācakassa tu *elāsaddassa* aññaṃ pavattinimittaṃ pariyesitabbaṃ, ⁶anekappavattinimittā hi saddā — kiṃ vā aññaṃ pavattinimittena: "ila kampāne" ti evaṃ vuttaṃ 10 kampanam eva lālā-kheḷavācakassa *elāsaddassa* pavattinimittaṃ, tasmā ilanti^c jigucchitabbabhāvena kampaṇti^d hadayacalanam pāpuṇanti janā etthā ti elā ti attho gahetabbo, samānapavattinimittā yeva hi saddā lokasaṃketavasena nānāpadatthavācakā pi bhavanti, taṃ yathā: hinoti gacchatī ti hetu, sappati^e 15 gacchatī ti sappo^c, gacchatī ti go ti, tathā asamānapavattinimittā yeva samānapadatthavācakā pi bhavanti, taṃ yathā rañjati ti rājā, bhūmiṃ pāletī ti bhūmipālo, nare indatī ti narindo ti — esa nayo sabbatthā pi vibhāvetabbo.

821 Ila gatiyaṃ^f. *Ilati.*

822 Hila hāvakaṇe^g. *Helati.*

823 Sila uñche. *Silati.*

824 Tila sinehane^h. *Tilati, telaṃ tilo.*

825 Cila vasane. ⁷*Cilati.*

826 [†]Vālaⁱ vilasane. [†]*Valatiⁱ.*

827 [†]Mila^j gahane. [†]*Milati^j.*

828 Mila sinehane^k. *Milati.*

829 Phula sañcale, pharaṇe ca^m. *Phulati.* — *Lakārantadhāturūpāni.*

¹ S IV 291²⁰ [*malim* neḷa = nīḍa (Ja V 156² [śleṣa *triplex*]; J VI 252²² [śleṣa], S IV 291²⁰ cf. PW s. v. nīḍa 3), *unde* neḷa [*nāḍa], ṇ: 'taruṇa[vaccha]' (Ja V 418¹²; mṭ ad Vibha 494¹⁴ et cf. sgh. neḷu), ṇ: makkhikaṇḍaka (Sv ad a-neḷaka, D III 85¹⁷), ṇ: 'ingenuus, ārya vel kulīna' (D I 4²⁶ cf. *ibid.* porī et J VI 252²²; J VI 558³¹)]. ² Sn 845^c. ³ Nidd I 202²⁸. ⁴ (Ja III 347¹⁹). ⁵ J VI 558³¹ (Ja). ⁶ (378²⁴). ⁷ ns *ad.*: celam hū so nām-pud phrac sañ¹ sañ kui nha lum³ thā³ rve¹ samban sañ.

^a ns nelaggo (ns *cit.* Uda 370¹⁻³). ^b = achū³ rhi so, ns. ^c Bm *h. l.* elanti; ns *om.* ^d ita CeBemns. ^e ita Bc (ns *comp. fecit.*); CeBm sabbo (Wg § 11: 30). ^f = Kt *apud* Wg § 28: 65. ^g = Maitr Kt Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 69. ^h Wg § 28: 62: snehe. ⁱ ṇ: cal^o (Wg § 28: 64). ^j ita CeBm; Bc ns pil^o; Wg § 28: 68: ṇila gahane. ^k Wg § 28: 71: śleṣane. ^m cf. Vp *apud* Wg § 28: 96.

- 830 Vā gati-gandhanesu. *Vāti, vāto.*
 831 Vi [†]pajana^a-kanti-asana-khādana-gatisu. Pajanaṃ calanaṃ, kanti abhiruci, asanaṃ bhattaparibhogo, khādanaṃ pūvādi-bhakkhaṇaṃ, gati gamaṇaṃ. *Veti.*
 5 832 Ve tantasantāne. *Vāyati, tantavāyo.*
 833 Ve sosane. *Vāyati.*
 834 Thivu 835 khivu^b [†]niddassane^c. *Thevati, khevati.*
 836 ¹Thivu dittiyaṃ. *Thevati*: ²"[†]madhumadhūkā thevanti".
 837 Jīva pāṇadhāraṇe. *Jīvati, jīvitaṃ jīvo jīvika*: ³"atthi no jīvika
 10 deva sā ca yādisi^d-kīdisā", *jivitaṃ kappeti*^e.
 838 Piva 839 mīva 840 tiva 841 niva thūliye. *Pivati, pīvaro; mīvati, tīvati, nīvati.* Ettha ca pīvaro ti kacchapo, yo koci vā thūlasarīro, tathā hi ⁴"pīvaro kacchape thūle" ti pubbācariyehi vuttaṃ.
 15 842 Ava pālāne^f. *Avati*: ⁵"buddho mama avataṃ".
 843 Sava gatiyaṃ. *Savati.*
 844 Kava^g vaṇṇe. *Kavati.*
 845 Khivu^h made. *Khivati.*
 846 Dhovu dhovane. *Dhovati.*
 20 847 Devuⁱ devane. *Devati, ādevati paridevati*: ⁶"ādevo paridevo ādevanā paridevanā ādevitattaṃ paridevitattaṃ".
 848 Sevu 849 kevu 850 khevu 851 gevu 852 gilevu 853 mevū 854 millevu secane^j. *Sevati, kevati, khevati, gevati, gilevati, mevati, millevati.*
 25 855 [†]Devu^k plutagatiyaṃ. Plutagati pariplitagamaṇaṃ. [†]*Devati*^k.
 856 Dhāvu gatisuddhiyaṃ. ⁷"Dhāvati vidhāvati; ⁸ādhāvati paridhāvati", *dhāvako.*
 857 Cīvu ādāna-samvaresu. *Cīvati.*
 858 [†]Cevi ⁹cetanātulye. *Cevati.* — *Vakārantadhātūrūpāni.*

¹ Ja VI 530⁴⁰: thevanti = virocanti ut vitetur tautologia, sequente madhuttipā J VI 529³⁴ (ita L^k, cf. Ja VI 530³¹ et Vstipr Wg § 10: 3). ² J VI 529³².
³ J VI 584¹⁶. ⁴ (cf. Hemacandra Anekārth III 572^d). ⁵ ***. ⁶ Vibh 100¹¹.
⁷ Nidd I 414³³. ⁸ Ja I 158¹³. ⁹ = ce¹ cho² khrañ³ tu mhya khrañ³ nhuik, ns.

^a Wg § 24: 39: prajanana. ^b C^eB^mns dhivu khivu; B^m dhavu dhivu; vide Wg § 15: 52 et 59. ^c Wg: nirasane. ^d B^ens yādisa- (= J cod. L^k). ^e B^m kappesi. ^f = Kt apud Wg § 15: 91. ^g Wg § 10: 17 kabr. ^h Wg § 10: 19: kṣībr. ⁱ B^ens ad. deva. ^j ns: sevane lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (Wg § 14: 36—38). ^k o: revō (Wg § 14: 39).

- 859 Sā pāke. *Sāti.*
 860 Si sevāyaṃ. *Sevati, sevanaṃ sevako sevito sivo sivaṃ*, ¹"nīhiyati" puriso nīhinasevī na ca hāyetha kadāci tulyasevī seṭṭham [†]upagamaṃ^b udeti khippaṃ tasmā attano uttari[tara]ṃ bhajetha".
 861 Si gati-buddhisu^c. *Seti atiseti, atisitum* ²atisitvā, setu. 5
 862 Si saye^d. Sayo supanaṃ. *Seti sayati, senaṃ sayanaṃ.*
 863 Su gatiyaṃ. *Savati pasavati*, ³pasuto sūto. Ettha sūto ti dūto, ⁴"vitti hi maṃ vindati sūta disvā; ⁵devasūto ca Mātali" ti ca imāni tattha payogaṇi.
 864 Su savane. Savanaṃ sandanaṃ. *Savati, āsavo.* 10
 865 Su pasave^e. Pasavo jananaṃ. *Savati pasavati, suttaṃ.* Ettha pana suttaṃ ti ⁶atthe savati janeti ti suttaṃ [†]tepiṭakaṃ budhavadanaṃ tādāññaṃ pi vā ⁷hatthisuttādi suttaṃ.
 866 Sū pāṇagabbhamocane[su]. *Sūti pasūti, pasūto.*
 867 Sū perane. ⁸Sūti. 15
 868 ⁹Se khaye. *Siyati, ekārassa iyādeso.*
 869 Se pāke. *Seti.*
 870 ¹⁰Se gatiyaṃ. *Seti, setu.*
 871 Hisi hīṃsāyaṃ. *Hīṃsati, hīṃsako hīṃsanā hīṃsā.*
 872 Issa issāyaṃ. *Issati*: ¹¹"devā na issanti purisaparakkamassa; ²⁰issā issāyanā".
 873 ¹³Namassa vandanānatiyaṃ. Vandanānati nāma vandanāsaṃkhātaṃ namaṇaṃ. Sakammako yevāyaṃ dhātu, na ¹⁴nama-dhātu viya sakammako c' eva akammako ca. *Namassati.*
 874 Ghusa saddo^f. *Ghusati ghosati, patighoso* ^gnigghoso vacighoso. 25
 875 Cūsa pāne. *Cūsati.*
 876 Pusa vuddhiyaṃ^h. *Pusati, poso*, ¹⁵"sampīle mama posanaṃ" — posanaṃ ti vadḍhanaṃ.
 877 Musa theyye. Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ [†]corikā. *Musati*, ¹⁶"dud-dikkho cakkhumusano", *musalo.* 30

¹ J III 324¹¹⁻¹⁴ = A I 126¹⁻⁴. ² ns cit. Ps (E^c) II 76¹⁷. ³ (Pj I 101²⁶ etc.). ⁴ J VI 117¹⁰. ⁵ D II 258¹¹. ⁶ (As 19¹⁸ = Sp I 19¹¹ = Sv I 17²³; Pj II 1¹¹).
⁷ Sp (I) 360⁵ (v. l. = Sp[†]). ⁸ (318²⁸). ⁹ (V1076). ¹⁰ (V1079b). ¹¹ J III 7²⁰ (supra 320³). ¹² Dhs § 1121. ¹³ Wg p. 338²⁸. ¹⁴ V669. ¹⁵ Cp III 3: 56.
¹⁶ (Anāg 13^d < D II 183²¹).

^a sic C^eB^mns J et A (leg. hīyati, ni- e nihina^o fluxit; metr. — — — — —).
^b = kap so sū sañ, ns; B^m uggamaṃ. ^c (Wg § 23: 41: gati-vṛddhyoh). ^d (Wg § 24: 22 + 24: 60). ^e = Kt apud Wg § 22: 43. ^f = Kt Candra Durga apud Wg 17: 1.
^g C^eB^ens paṭi^o. ^h B^m buddhiyaṃ (cf. 441^o) o: putṭhiyaṃ? (Wg § 17: 24 § 18: 50).

878 Pūsa pasave^a. Pūsatī.

879 †Vāsi^b 880 bhūsa alamkāre. †Vāsati; bhūsatī vibhūsatī^c, bhūsanam vibhūsanam.

881 Ūsa rujāyam. Ūsatī.

5 882 Isa^d uñche. Esatī, isi. Ettha pana silādayo guṇe esantī ti isayo · buddhādayo ariyā tāpasapabbajjāya ca pabbajitā narā, isi tāpaso jaṭilo jaṭi jaṭādharo ti ete tāpasapariyāyā.

883 Kasa vilekhane. Kasatī kassatī, kassako ākāso. Ettha kassako ti kasikārako; ākāso ti nabham, tam hi ¹na kassatī ti ākāso, 10 kasitum vilekhitum na sakko^e ti attho, imāni tadabhidhānāni: ākāso ambaram abham antalikkham agham nabham vehāso gaganam devo kham ādiccapatho pi ca 24 tārāpatho ca nakkhattapatho ravipatho pi ca vehāyasam^f vāyupatho apatho anilañjasam. 25

15 884 Kasa 885 sisa 886 jasa 887 jhasa 888 vasa 889 masa 890 †disa^g 891 jūsa^h 892 yūsa himsatthā. Kasatī, sisatī, jasatī, jhasatī, vasatī; masatī masako omasatī omasavādo; †disatī^g, jūsatī, yūsatī. Tattha ²omasatī ti vijjhatī, omasavādo ti paresam sūciyā (viya)ⁱ vijjhanavādo; ³masako ti^j makaso.

20 893 Bhassa bhass[an]^{ke}. Bhassan ti kathanam vuccatī ⁴“āvāso gocaro bhassam; ⁵bhassakārakan” ti ādisu viya. Bhassatī, bhaṭṭham. Bhaṭṭhan ti bhāsitam, vacanan ti attho, ettha pana ⁶“subhāsītā atthavatī gāthāyo te mahāmuni, nijjhatto ‘mhi subhaṭṭhena tvañ ca me saraṇam bhava” ti pālī nidassanam, 25 tattha nijjhatto ti nijjhāpito dhammojapaññāya paññattigato amhi, subhaṭṭhenā ti subhāsitenā.

894 Jisu 895 nisu^m 896 visu 897 misu 898 vassa secane. Jesatī, nesatī, vesatī, mesatī, devo vassatī.

899 Marisu sahane ca. Cakāro secanāpekkhako. Marisatī.

30 900 Pusa posaneⁿ. †Posatī, poso. Kamma-citta-utu-āhārehi po-siyatī ti poso. ⁸“Aññe pi devo posetī” ti dassanato pana ⁹curādigāṇe pi imam dhātum vakkhāma.

¹ cf. As 325³². ² Sp ad Vin IV 4³⁰ (cf. Spṭ). ³ (§ 154). ⁴ Vm 127².

⁵ cf. Vin II 1⁷. ⁶ Vv 726^{a-d} (Vva 265³³). ⁷ (99 n. b). ⁸ J I 135¹³. ⁹ Vī622.

^a = Kt apud Wg 17: 28. ^b ɔ: tasi (Wg § 17: 31). ^c Bm om. ^d Wg § 17: 33: iṣa. ^e ita Bm; C^e sakkotī, B^ens sakkā. ^f C^e vehāsayam. ^g ɔ: ris^o (Wg § 17: 43). ^h = Mdh Vp (Kt) apud Wg § 17: 29. ⁱ C^eBm om. ^j (Bm ad. makā ti). ^k (cf. Wg § 17: 44?). ^m = (Kt Vp apud) Wg § 17: 49. ⁿ cf. Wg § 17: 50 (supra 441²⁷).

901 †Pisu^a 902 silisu 903 pusu 904 palusu 905 usu (u)padāhe^b. †Pe-satī^a; silesatī, silesō; posatī; palosatī; osatī, usu.

906 Ghusu samharise^c. Samhariso samghaṭṭanam. ¹Ghassatī.

907 †Hāsu ālinge^d. Ālingo upagūhanam. Hassatī.

908 Hasa hasane. Hasatī: assā hasanti ājāṇiyā hasanti, pahasatī 5 ūhasatī, kārite hāseti icc ādi, ūhasiyamāno, ²“hāso pahāso”, hasanam pahasanam, hasitam — hakāralopena mandahasanam sitan ti vuccatī ³“sitam pātvākāsi” ti ādisu. Tattha ūhasatī ti avahasatī, ūhasiyamāno ti avahasiyamāno, tatrāyam pālī: ⁴“idha ... bhikkhum araññagatam vā rukkhāmūlagatam vā suññāgāraga- 10 tam vā mātugāmo upasamkamitvā ūhasatī” iti ca ⁵“so mātugāmena ūhasiyamāno” iti ca; hāso ti hasanam vā somanassam vā ⁶“hāso me udapajjathā”^e ti ādisu viya.

909 Tusa 910 hasa 911 †hisu^f 912 rasa sadde. Tusatī, hasatī, †hisatī; ⁷rasatī, rasitam, atrāyam pālī: ⁸“bheriyo sabbā vaj- 15 jantu viṇā sabbā rasantu tā” iti.

913 ⁹Rasa assādane. Rasatī, raso.

914 ¹⁰Rasa assāda-sinehesu. Rasatī, raso.

915 Rasa hāniyam. Rasatī, rasanam ras(s)o; atrāyam pālī: ¹¹“na h’ eva ṭhita^g nāsīnam na sayānam na p’ addhagum^h yāva 20 vyāti nim[m]isatīⁱ atrā pi rasatī bbayo” ti, tattha rasatī bbayo ti so so vayo rasatī parihāyati, na vaḍḍhatī ti attho.

916 Lasa silesana-kīlanesu. Lasatī, ¹²lāso, ¹³“lasī ca te nipphalitā”, lasī vuccatī matthaluṅgā^j, nipphalitā ti nikkhantā.

917 Nisa samādhimhi. Samādhi samādhānam cittekaggatā. Nesatī. 25

918 Misa 919 masa sadde, rose ca. Mesatī, masatī; meso, masako.

920 Pisi^k 921 pesu gatiyam. Pisatī, pesatī.

922 Sasu himsāyam. ¹⁴Sasatī, sattham. Sattham vuccatī asi.

¹ ns: ghassatī | thui (ɔ: tuik?) khuik eñ¹ || ghamsatī rhi mū yuttatara ||.

² Dhs § 9. ³ M II 45⁴ (Ps Se III 259¹¹). ⁴ A III 91¹⁴⁻¹⁶. ⁵ A III 91¹⁷. ⁶ Cp I 9: 47^b = Ap 259¹⁸ v. l. (cf. Ap 33¹¹ 256¹⁷). ⁷ ns: rasatī | rus eñ¹ || thui thui Mramā-vohāra nhañ¹ cap rve¹ mhat le ||. ⁸ Ap 3²⁰. ⁹ (Vibha 45¹⁴⁻¹⁶). ¹⁰ (Wg § 35: 77, Sd Vī659 + 1660). ¹¹ J III 95¹⁷⁻¹⁸ (Ja); supra 416²¹). ¹² = campay khrañ³, ns (campay = hāva Sd 439²¹, = vilasana Sd 439²⁵). ¹³ J I 493⁸ (Ja). ¹⁴ (142³²).

^a ɔ: sisu (et sesatī) Wg § 17: 51. ^b Bm padāhe (Wg: dāhe). ^c = Candra-dh I 238; Wg § 17: 58: samgharṣe. ^d Wg § 17: 59: hrṣu alīke (Maitr: alīkye). ^e B^ens upapajjathā (= Cp). ^f B^ens hisa; ɔ: hīlas^o (Wg § 17: 62). ^g ita Bm; C^eB^ens tiṭṭha(m). ^h B^ens pattagum (= bhavā³ pran lhan rve¹ svā³ so ɔ: samparivattetvā caramānam, Ja). ⁱ B^ens nimisatī. ^j C^eB^ens āgam. ^k Wg § 17: 69: piṣṭ (17: 70 pesṭ).

923 Saṃsa thutiyā ca^a. Cakāro hiṃsāpekkhāya. Saṃsati pa-saṃsati, pasamsā pasamsanā, pasattho Bhagavā, pasamsamāno^b pasamsito pasamsako pasamsitabbo pasamsanīyo pāsamsa, pasam-sitvā icc ādini.

- 5 924 Disa^c pekkhane. Etissā pana nānārūpāni bhavanti: dissati padissati icc ādi akammakam, passati dakkhati icc ādi sakam-makam; dissatu passatu dakkhatu; disseyya passeyya dakkheyya · disse passe dakkhe; ¹dissa passa dakkha^d; ²adissā apassā ³"addā Sidantare nage" addakkhā · addakkhum adassum; ⁴adassi (apassi)^e adakkhi; ⁵dassissati passissati dakkhiti^f; ⁶adassissā^g apassissā adak-khissā evaṃ vattamāna-pañcamiyādivasena vitthāretabbāni; kār-ite dasseti dassayati ti rūpāni, kamme passiyati icc ādini; disā passo passam^e passitā dassetā^h dassanam vipassanā nānadassanan ti nāmikapadāni; tadatthe pana tumatthe ca dakkhitāye ti rū-
15 pam, ⁵"āgat" amha imaṃ dhammasamayam dakkhitāye aparā-jitasamghan" ti hi pālī, imasmim pana pālippadese dakkhitāye ti idaṃ tadatthe tumatthe vā catutthiyā rūpam, tathā hi dakkhi-tāye ti imassa ⁶"dassanattāyā" ti vā 'passitun' ti vā attho yojetabbo. ⁶Disā ti ādisu pana puratthimādibhedā pi disā ti
20 vuccati, yathāha: ⁷"disā catasso vidisā catasso uddham adho dasa disatā imāyo katamam disam tiṭṭhati nāgarājā yam addasā supine chabbisānan" ti, mātāpitādayo pi, yathāha: ⁸"mātā pitā disā pubbā ācariyā dakkhiṇā disā puttadārā disā pacchā mittā-maccā ca uttarā dāsakammakarā heṭṭhā uddham samānabrāh-
25 maṇā etā disā namasseyya alamatto kule gihi" ti, paccaya-dāyakā pi, yathāha: ⁹"agārino annada-pānavatthadā avhāyikā tnamⁱ pi disam vadanti" ti, nibbānam pi, yathāha: ¹⁰"esā^j disā paramā Setaketu yam patvā dukkhī^k sukhino bhavanti" ti; evaṃ disāsaddena vuccamānam attharūpam nītvā idāni 'ssa
30 nibbacanam evaṃ datṭhabbam: dissati candavattanādivasena^m

¹ ns: dissa passa dakkha | prī || parōkkhā ||. ² ns: adissā ... adassum | kun prī || hiyyattant. ³ J VI 125⁵. ⁴ ns: adassi apassi adakkhi | prī || ajja-tant ||. ⁵ D II 254⁷⁻⁸ = S I 26²⁴⁻²⁵ et Sv Spk. ⁶ Ja I 401⁴⁻²⁰. ⁷ J V 42⁷⁻¹⁰. ⁸ D III 191²⁸⁻¹⁹². ⁹ J III 234³⁻⁴. ¹⁰ J III 234⁵⁻⁶.

^a = Kt Vp apud Wg § 17: 79. ^b (Bm one). ^c Bm disam (o: disi? Wg § 23: 19). ^d C^cBm dakkhi. ^e Bm om. ^f B^cns dakkhissati. ^g (Bm adississā). ^h ita C^cBemns (vide 445¹⁰). ⁱ J: tam. ^j C^cB^cns etā (< 444²⁵). ^k B^cns nid-dukkhā. ^m B^cns.candavattanādivasena (= la eñ¹ mrañ¹ Muir toñ kui lak-yā lhañ¹ khrañ³ ca sañ eñ¹ acvam⁸ phrañ¹).

'ayam purimā, ayam pacchimā' ti ādinānappakārato^a pañ-ñāyati ti disā · puratthimadisādayo, tathā 'ime amhākam ga-rutṭhānan' ti ādinā passitabbā ti disā · mātāpitādayo, dis-santi^b sakāya puññakiriyāya 'ime dāyakā' ti paññāyanti ti disā · paccayadāyakā, dissati uppādayābhāvena niccadham-
5 mattā sabbakālam pi vijjati ti disā · nibbānam; passo ti kār-ṇākāraṇam passati ti passo, evaṃ passati ti passam, atrāyam pālī: ¹"passati passo passantam apassantam pi^c passati, apas-santo apassantam passantam pi^c na passati" ti; passati ti passitā, dasseti ti dassitā^d; dassanan ti dassanakiriyā^e, api
10 ca dassanan ti cakkhuviññānam, tam hi rūpārammaṇam passati ti dassanan ti vuccati, tathā ²"dassanena pahātābbā dhammā" ti vacanato dassanam nāma ³sotāpattimaggo, kasmā sotāpatti-maggo dassanam: paṭhamam nibbānadassanato, — || nanu go-trabhū paṭhamataram passati ti — | no na passati, disvā kat-
15 tabbakiccam pana na karoti · samyojanānam appahānato, tasmā 'passati' ti na vattabbo, yattha katthaci rājānam disvā pi paṇ-ṇākāram datvā kiccanipphattiyā aditṭhattā "ajjā pi rājānam pi^f na passāmi" ti vadanto gāmvāsī nidassanam; vipassanā ti aniccādivasena khandhānam vipassakam^g nānam; ⁴nānadassan-
20 sanan ti dibbacakkhu pi vipassanā pi maggo pi phalam pi paccavekkhaṇaññānam pi sabbaññutaññānam pi vuccati: ⁵"appa-matto samāno nānadassanam āradheti" ti ettha hi dibbacakkhu nānadassanam nāma, ⁶"nānadassanāya cittam abhiniharati abhi-ninnāmeti" ti ettha vipassanāññānam, ⁷"abhabbā te nānadassa-
25 nāya^h anuttarāya sambodhāyā" ti ettha maggo, ⁸"ayam añño uttarimanussadhammo alamariyaññānadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro" ti ettha phalaññānamⁱ, ⁹"ñāṇaṇ ca pana me das-sanam udapādi: akuppā me cetovimutti ayam antimā jāti n' atthi dāni punabbhavo" ti ettha paccavekkhaṇaññānam, ¹⁰"ñāṇaṇ ca
30 pana me dassanam udapādi: sattāhakālamkato Ālāro Kālāmo" ti ettha sabbaññutaññānam, etth' etam bhavati:

¹ Th 61^{a-d}. ² Dhs p. 1¹⁸. ³ cf. As 43¹⁷⁻²⁷. ⁴ 445²⁰⁻³² < Ps (Ee) II 21³³ — 22¹², cf. Sv I 220³⁻¹³. ⁵ M I 195²¹. ⁶ D I 76¹⁵. ⁷ M I 241⁸. ⁸ M I 208⁸. ⁹ S V 423⁹⁻¹¹ (= Vin I 11²⁹⁻³¹ = M I 167²⁷⁻²⁹). ¹⁰ M I 170⁴.

^a B^cns ādinā nānappo. ^b C^cBm dassanti. ^c Th: ca. ^d ita C^cBemns (vide 444¹³). ^e Bm okkiriya, B^cns okriya. ^f ita C^cBm; B^cns om. ^g B^c vipassanakam. ^h M: abhabbā va te nāṇāya dassanāya (cf. D II 256⁶). ⁱ (C^cBm phalam nānam).

dibbacakkhu pi maggo pi phalañ cā pi vipassanā
paccavekkhaṇañāṇam pi ñāṇam sabbaññutā pi ca
ñāṇadassanasaddena ime atthā pavuccare ti. 26

925 Daṃsa dasane^a. Daṃsati vīdaṃsati, danto; kārite 1^a "ālokaṃ
5 vīdaṃseti".

926 Esa [†]buddhiyaṃ^b. Esati.

927 Saṃsa ²kathane. Saṃsati: ³"yo me saṃse mahānāgaṃ".

928 Kilisa bādhane^c. Kilisati, kilesa. Ettha bādhanatthēna^d rāga-
dayo pi kilesā ti vuccanti dukkham pi, etesu dukkhavasena
10 ⁴"idañ ca paccayaṃ laddhā pubbe^e kilesam attano ānandiyam
vicariṃsu^f ramaṇiye giribbaje" ti payogo veditabbo. ⁵Divādi-
gaṇam pana pattassa kilissati ti rūpaṃ.

929 Vasa sinehane^g. Vasati, vasā. Ettha ca ⁶vasā nāma vilīna-
sineho, sā vaṇṇato nālikeratelavaṇṇā, ācāme āsittatelavaṇṇā
15 ti pi vattum vaṭṭati.

930 Īsa himsā-gati-dassanesu. Īsati, īso.

931 Bhāsa vyattāyaṃ vācāyaṃ. Bhāsati, bhāsā bhāsitaṃ bhātā;
paribhāsati, paribhāsā paribhāsako. Tatra bhāsanti attham
etāya ti bhāsā · Māgadhabhāsādi; bhāsitan ti vacanaṃ, va-
canattho hi bhāsitasaddo niccam napuṃsakaliṅgo daṭṭhabbo
20 yathā ⁷"sutvā luddassa bhāsitan" ti, vāccaliṅgo pana bhāsita-
saddo tiliṅgo yathā bhāsito dhammo, bhāsitaṃ catusaccam, bhā-
sitā vācā ti; ⁸pubbe bhāsati ti bhātā, jeṭṭhabhātā ti vuttam
hoti, so hi pubbe jātattā evam vattum labhati^h, kiñcā pi bhātu-
25 saddo ⁹"bhātikasatam; ¹⁰satta bhātaro; ¹¹bhātaram kena dosena
dajjāsī dakarakkhino" ti ādisu jeṭṭha-kaniṭṭhabhātusu vattati,
tathā pi yebhuyyena jeṭṭhake nirūlho, "bhātā" ti hi vutte 'jeṭ-
ṭhabhātā' ti viññāyati, tasmā katthaci thāne "kaniṭṭhabhātā"
ti visesetvā vuttam. || Nanu ca bho katthaci "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti
30 visesetvā vuttan ti. | Saccam, tam pana bhātāsaddassa kaniṭṭhe
pi vattanato pākāṭikaraṇattham "jeṭṭhabhātā" ti vuttam, yathā

¹ Mil 39¹⁵. ² (saṃseyya = katheyyāsi, Ja V 66³¹). ³ J VI 181⁵.

⁴ J VI 589⁸⁻⁹. ⁵ V 1183. ⁶ Vibha 246²¹ etc. ⁷ J VI 545²⁰. ⁸ Kev 570 (Sd § 1161).

⁹ ***. ¹⁰ cf. J VI 508¹⁸. ¹¹ J VI 474⁴.

^a ita B^m (cf. Wg § 23: 20); CeB^ens daṃsane. ^b ita CeB^ens (o: vud-
dhiyaṃ; = pvā³, ns; deest Wg Mmd); B^m om. esa buddhiyaṃ. ^c (Wg § 31:
50: vibādhane). ^d CeB^m otthēna. ^e J ad. ca (metr.: pubbe ca kleso, cf. § 69).

^f J: acar^o (cod. L^k acar^o). ^g (Wg § 16: 12 + § 33: 70). ^h ita CeB^emns.

ⁱ ita CeB^emns; cf. 372 n. d.

hi hariṇesu vattamānassa migasaddassa kadāci avasesacatup-
padesu pi vattanato ¹"hariṇamigo" ti visesetvā vācam bhā-
santi, evaṃsāmpadam idaṃ veditabbaṃ; yathā ca go-hatthi-ma-
hisa^a-accha-sūkara-sasa-bijārādisu sāmāññavasena migasadde
vattamāne pi ²"migacammaṃ; ³migamaṃsan" ti āgataṭṭhāne ⁵
hariṇassā ti visesanasaddam vinā pi 'hariṇamigacammaṃ, hari-
ṇamigamaṃsan' ti visesatthādhigamo hoti ettha na go-hatthiā-
dinaṃ cammaṃ vā maṃsaṃ vā viññāyati, tathā "migamaṃsaṃ
khādanti" ti vacanassa 'go-hatthiādinaṃ maṃsaṃ khādanti' ti
attho na sambhavati, evam eva katthaci vinā pi jeṭṭhaka iti ¹⁰
visesanasaddam "bhātā" ti vutte yeva 'jeṭṭhakabhātā' ti attho
viññāyati ti. || Nanu ca bho ²"migacammaṃ, ³migamaṃsan" ti
ettha camma-maṃsasadde^h eva visesatthādhigamo hoti ti. | Na
hoti · migasaddassa iva camma-maṃsasaddānaṃ sāmāññava-
sena vattanato, evaṇ ca sati kena visesatthādhigamo hoti ti ¹⁵
ce: lokasaṃketavasena, tathā hi migasadde ca cammasaddā-
disu ca sāmāññavasena vattamānesu pi lokasaṃketena pari-
cchinnattā go-hatthiādinaṃ cammādiṇi na ñāyanti^b lokena, atha
kho hariṇacammādiṇi yeva ñāyanti, ⁴"saṃketavacanam saccam
lokasaṃmutikāraṇaṃ" ti hi vuttan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. ²⁰

932 Gilesu^c anvicchāyaṃ. Punappunaṃ icchā anvicchā. Gilesati.

933 Yesu^c payatane. Yesati.

934 Jesu nesu 936 esu 937 hesu^c gatiyaṃ. Jesati, nesati, esati,
hesati; dhātvantassa pana saññogavasena jessati nessati ti ādiṇi
pi gahetabbāni: jessamāno jessam jessanto, ettha ca ⁵"yathā ²⁵
āraññakaṃ nāgaṃ dantiṃ anveti hatthinī jessantaṃ giriduggesu
samesu visamesu cā" ti pālī nidassanaṃ.

938 [†]Desu^d 939 hesu avyatte^e sadde. [†]Desati^d, hesati.

940 Kāsa saddakucchāyaṃ. Kāsati ukkāsaṭi, kāso: ⁶"kāsaṃ sāsaṃ
daraṃ balyaṃ^f khīṇamedho nigacchati". ³⁰

941 Kāsu 942 bhāsu dittiyaṃ. Ditti ti pākāṭatā virājanatā vā.
Kāsati, pakāsaṭi tejo, ⁷"dūre santo pakāsaṭi"^g; bhāsati, ⁸"pabhā-
sati-m-idaṃ^h vyamhaṃ", pakāso; kāsū, obhāso. Tatra pakāsaṭi

¹ vide V 1322. ² Vin I 196⁵. ³ ***. ⁴ Sv ad D I 202⁸, Kva 34³¹ etc. (supra 366¹¹). ⁵ J VI 496¹⁻² (supra 319¹²). ⁶ J VI 295¹⁹. ⁷ Dh 304^a. ⁸ J VI 119⁹.

^a B^ens mahimsa-. ^b B^m na paññāyanti. ^c = Kt apud Wg § 16: 13—18.
^d o: res^o (Wg § 16: 19). ^e B^ens avyatta-. ^f B^m byalyaṃ; ns: abalyaṃ | ā³ nañ³
sañ eñ¹ aphaṛac ||, et cit. Ja VI 295²⁶. ^g sic CeB^emns (vide 152⁸). ^h = J cod. B^d.

ti pakāso, pakāto hoti ti attho; tucchabhāvena^a puñjabhāvena
vā kāsati pakāsati pakāṭa hoti ti kāsū, kāsū ti āvāto pi vuccati
rāsi pi, ¹"kin nu santaramāno va kāsūṃ khaṇasi^b sārathi,
puṭṭho me samma akkhāhi kiṃ kāsuyā^c karissasi" ti ettha hi
⁵ āvāto kāsū nāma, ²"aṅgarakāsūṃ apare phuṇanti narā rudantā
paridaḍḍhagattā" ti ettha rāsi; kārīte *pakāseti ti pakāsako*,
obhāseti ti obhāsako; kamme *pakāsiyati ti pakāsito*, evaṃ *bhā-*
sito; bhāve *kāsanā*, ³"saṃkāsanā pakāsanā"^d; *tumantādritte pa-*
kāsitūṃ pakāsetūṃ · obhāsītūṃ obhāsetūṃ, pakāsītva pakāsetva ·
¹⁰ *obhāsītva obhāsetva* ti rūpāni bhavanti; taddhite bhāsu etassa
atthi ti *bhāsuro* · pabhassaro yo koci, bhāsuro ti vā kesarasīho,
imasmim atthe *bhāsusaddo* ⁴"rāja dittiyan" ti ettha *rājasaddo*
viya virājanavācako siyā, tasmā rūpasiriya virājanasampannatāya
bhāsu virājanatā etassa atthi ti bhāsuro ti nibbacanaṃ ñeyyaṃ.
¹⁵ **943 Nāsu 944 rāsu sadde.** *Nāsati, rāsati; nāsā, nāsikā.* Tatra
nāsā ti hatthisoṇḍā pi nāsā ti vuccati ⁵"sace maṃ nāganāsūrū
olokeyya Pabhāvati" ti ādisu viya, manussādinam nāsikā pi
nāsā ti vuccati ⁶"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsāṇ ca
chedayi" ti ādisu viya, — nāsanti avyattasaddaṃ karonti etāyā
²⁰ ti nāsā, nāsā eva nāsikā. Yattha nibbacanaṃ na vadāma,
tattha taṃ suviññeyyattā appasiddhattā vā na vuttan ti daṭṭhab-
baṃ, avuttam pi payogavicakkhaṇehi upaparikkhitvā yojetab-
baṃ. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

nāsā soṇḍā karo hattho hatthidabbe^d samā matā,

²⁵ nāsā ca nāsikā ca dve narādisu samā matā ti. 27

945 Nasa koṭṭile. *Nasati.*

946 Bhisic^e bhaye. *Bhimsati, bhimsanako*: ⁷"tadāsi yaṃ bhimsa-
nakam; ⁸bhesmākāyo"^f.

947 Āsisi icchāyaṃ. Āpubbo *sisi* icchāyaṃ vattati. *Āsimsati*:

³⁰ ⁹"āsimsat" eva^g puriso; ¹⁰āsimsanā āsims(it)attam", *āsimsanto*

¹ J VI 12¹⁹⁻²⁰. ² J VI 107³³⁻³⁴ (*supra* 358³¹). ³ Nett (5¹) 8³¹. ⁴ (346¹⁹).

⁵ J V 297¹⁷. ⁶ J III 42⁵. ⁷ J VI 489¹⁰, ¹² D II 157¹⁸. ⁸ D II 261¹⁵. ⁹ J I 267¹⁹.

¹⁰ Dhs § 1059.

^a Ce *ad. vā.* ^b Be ns khaṇasi (V533). ^c [- u u aut - u - l cf. J VI 13¹⁸; *eius-*
modi vocibus plerumque triambus debetur: asaniyā phalantiyā Ap421⁶; *vide* J VI
(65¹¹) 524¹⁵, Ap 402¹⁵ (529²⁸); *pl. -iyo*, J VI (528³⁰) 530¹ 535¹⁹; *pkr. -ūe, -īe, pl. -īo*;
cf. (āryā): oḍharaniyā J IV 233¹⁸, *varākiyā* J IV 285¹⁰ = 288⁹; *et (śloka): bhūmiyā*
J VI 19²⁹, ²¹; 193²⁰; III 38⁴, 192¹⁵ 314³⁸; Ap 231¹¹. ^d = chaṇ-drab, ns. ^e (*cf.* Wg
§ 16: 27: bhyasa). ^f *leg. bhesmak*? (*cf.* bhasmā^o 457¹⁷). ^g J: āsimseth' eva.

āsimsamāno āsamāno, ¹"sugatim^a āsamāno" ti pālī ettha ni-
dassanaṃ.

948 Gasu adane. *Gasati.*

949 Ghusi kantikaraṇe. Īkāranto 'yaṃ, tena ito na niggahitā-
gamo. *Ghusati.* 5

950 Pamsu^b 951 bhaṃsu avasamsane. *Pamsati, bhaṃsati.*

952 Dhaṃsu gatiyaṃ^c. *Dhaṃsati*, ²"rajo n' uddhaṃsati^d uddham".

953 Pasa vitthāre. *Pasati, pasu.*

954 Kusa avhāne, rodane ca. *Kosati pakkosati, pakkosako pakk-*
sito pakkosanaṃ. 10

955 Kassa^e gatiyaṃ. *Kassati parikassati paṭikassati*: ³"mūlāya
paṭikasseyya". Paṭikasseyyā ti ākaḍḍheyya mūlapattiyaṃ
yeva patiṭṭhāpeyyā ti attho.

956 Asa dity-ādānesu ca. *Cakāro gatipekkhako. Asati.*

957 Disa^f ādāna-saṃvaraṇesu. *Disati^f, pu-riso.* 15

958 Dāsu dāne. *Dāsati.*

959 Rosa^g bhaye. *Rosati, rosako.*

960 Bhesu calane^h. *Bhesati.*

961 Pasa bādhana-phassanesu. *Pasati, pāso nāgapāso hatthapāso.*

962 Lasa kantiyaṃ. *Lasati abhilasati vilasati, lāso vilāso vilasanaṃ.* 20

963 Casa bhakkhaṇe. *Casati.*

964 Kasa himsāyaṃ. *Kasati.*

965 Tisaⁱ tittiyaṃⁱ. Titti tappanaṃ paripuṇṇatā suhitatā. *Ti-*
sati, titti.

966 Vasa nivāse. *Vasati vasīyati vacchati, vatthu vattham pari-*
vāso nivāso āvāso upavāso uposatho vippavāso, ⁴"cirappavāsi
cirappavuttho"^j, *vasītva vatthum vasitūṃ* icc ādini. Atra upa-
vāso ti annena vajjito vāso upavāso; uposatho ti ⁵upava-
santi etthā ti uposatho, upavasanti sīlena vā anasanena vā
upe(tā hu)tvā^k vasanti ti attho, ayaṃ pan' ettha atthuddhāro: ³⁰
⁶"āyāmāvuso Kappina uposatham gamissamā" ti ādisu pāti-

¹ *cf.* J V 391⁷, ns *cit.* J IV 291²² 381⁶. ² Bv 2: 102a. ³ Vin I 320³⁵ (*supra* 132³¹).

⁴ (Dhpa III 293³). ⁵ Sv I 139¹⁴⁻²³ *cf.* Uda 296²⁻¹⁰, Pj II 199¹⁸⁻²⁶. ⁶ *cf.* Vin I 105¹¹ + 105²⁹.

^a Be sugg^o. ^b (*vide* Wg § 18: 15). ^c (Wg § 18: 16: dhvansu gatau ca).

^d ns: na ddhaṃsati laṇ⁸ rhi eñ¹. ^e Wg § 20: 30: kasa. ^f ɔ: ris^o (Kt *apud*) Wg
§ 21: 26: rṣa (ādānasamvaraṇayoh); *vide* 453¹⁴. ^g Wg § 21: 19 bheṣṭ [*confunde-*
bantur bhe: ro (*ut postea in scriptura* Mul, *unde codd. sinhal. recentiores*
Bhesikā *pro* Rosikā D I 225⁶, Bheruva *pro* Roruvā Pva 112⁸)]. ^h = Kt Maitr
apud Wg § 21: 20. ⁱ Wg § 23: 32: tviṣa dīptau. ^j Be ns oṭṭho. ^k Bm upetvā.

- mokkhuddeso uposatho, ¹"evam atthāṅgasamannāgato kho Vi-sāke uposatho upavuttho"^a ti ādisu silaṃ, ²"suddhassa ve sadā Phaggu suddhassūposatho sadā" ti ādisu upavāso, ³"Upo-satho nāma nāgarājā" ti ādisu paññatti, ⁴"na bhikkhave tada-
⁵ huposathe sabhikkhukā āvāsā" ti ādisu upavasitabbadivaso ti.
967 Vasa kantiyaṃ. *Vacchati, jinavacchalo*^b.
968 Sasa [†]susane^c. *Sasati, saso*.
969 Sasa pāpane. *Sasati*, ⁵"sato va assasati sato va passasati",
sāso sasanam assāso passāso assasanto passasanto.
¹⁰ **970 Asa bhuvi.** *Atthi, asa*. Ettha atthi ti ākhyātapadam, na
⁶"atthikhīrā brāhmaṇi, atthitā atthibhāvo, ⁷yaṃ kiñci ratanam
atthi" ti ādisu viya ⁸nipātapadam, tasmā *atthi* ti padam ākhyāta-
nipātavasena duvidhan ti veditabbam; asa iti avibhattikam
nāmikapadam, ettha ca ⁹"asa smi ti hoti" ti pālī nidassanam,
¹⁵ tattha ¹⁰atthi ti asa, niccass' etam adhivacanam, iminā sas-
satadiṭṭhi vuttā. Tatrāyaṃ padamālā:

atthi santi, asi attha, asmi asma · amhi amha icc etāni
pasiddhāni,

atthu santu, ¹¹āhi^d *attha, asmi asma* (· *amhi amha*)^e icc
²⁰ etāni ca

siyā assa · siyaṃ assu siyaṃsu, assa assatha, siyaṃ assa^f ·
assāma icc etāni ca pasiddhāni. Ettha pana ¹²"tesaṃ ca
kho^g bhikkhave samaggānam sammodamānānam ... siyaṃsu
dve bhikkhū abhidhamme nānāvādā" ti pālī nidassanam, tattha
²⁵ siyaṃsū ti bhaveyyuṃ, abhidhamme ti viṣiṭṭhe dhamme.
Idāni *siyāsaddassa* atthuddhāro pabhedo ca vuccate: siyā ti
¹³ekamse ca vikappane ca, ¹⁴"paṭhavīdhātu siyā ajjhāttikā siyā
bāhirā" ti ekamse, ¹⁵"siyā aññatarassa bhikkhuno āpatti ...
vītikamo" ti vikappane; siyā ti ca ekam ākhyātapadam ekam
³⁰ avyayapadam, ākhyātatte ekavacanantam avyayatte yathāpā-

¹ (cf. A I 212³¹ + 213²³). ² M I 39¹⁹. ³ D II 174¹⁴. ⁴ Vin I 134²³.

⁵ S V 311¹⁴. ⁶ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 425⁸ (*infra* § 448 Ce 592²⁴). ⁷ J VI 163²⁰.

⁸ Rūp Ce 89⁹ (*infra* Ce 784¹²). ⁹ Vibh 392³⁰ (cf. *supra* 384²⁰). ¹⁰ Vibh 514¹⁸.

¹¹ Rūp 486 (Sd § 1019). ¹² M II 239²⁻⁵ (Ps). ¹³ (Ps I 94⁸⁻¹¹). ¹⁴ M I 185¹⁴.

¹⁵ M II 241⁴.

^a Bemns oṭṭho. ^b CeBemns jinavacchayo [= bhurā⁸ kui nhac sak khrañ⁸].

^c ita Cens (= khrok sve¹, cf. 452 n. a); Bm sune; (Wg § 24: 70: svapne v. l. sasane). ^d ita h. l. CeBemns et CeBm § 992, 1019 et Rūp (Ce) 486; Bems § 992, 1019 (= Mg VI 53) ahi. ^e Bm om. ^f ita CeBemns. ^g M: vo.

vacanam: ¹"puttā m' atthi dhanam m' atthi"^a ti ettha *atthi* ti
avyayapadam iva ²ekavacanantam pi bahuvacanantam pi bha-
vati; tassākhyātatte payogo vidito va, avyayatte pana ³"sukham
na sukhahagatam siyā pitisahagatan" ti ⁴"ime dhammā siyā
parittārammaṇā" ti ca ekavacana-bahuvacanapayogā veditabbā, ⁵
ettha dhātuyā kiccaṃ n' atthi.

Parokkhāyaṃ ⁶"iti ha [†]asa iti ha [†]asā" ti dassanato *asa* iti
padam gahetabbam. Hiyyattanirūpani appasiddhāni.

Ajjataniyā pana

āsi · āsiṃsu āsum, (āsi)^b āsittha, āsiṃ āsimha icc etāni ¹⁰
pasiddhāni. Bhavissantiyā *bhavissati bhavissanti* icc ādini, kā-
lātipattiyā *abhavissā abhavissamsu* icc ādini bhavanti.

971 Sāsa^c anusitthiyaṃ. *Sāsati anusāsati*, ⁶*kammantam vosāsati*,
sāsanam anusāsanam anusāsani anusitthi satthā sattham anusā-
sako anusāsikā. Tatra sāsanam ti adhisilādisikkhattayasaṃ-
¹⁵ gahitasāsanam pariyatti-paṭipatti-paṭivedhasamkhātam vā sāsa-
nam, tam hi sāsati etena ettha vā ti sāsanam ti [pa]vuccati;
api ca sāsanam ti ⁷"rañño sāsanam pesesī" ti ādisu viya pāpe-
tabbavacanam; tathā sāsanam ti ovādo, yo anusāsani ti ca
anusiṭṭhi ti ca vuccati; satthā ti tividhayānamukhena sade-
²⁰ vakam lokam sāsati ti satthā, ⁸diṭṭhadhammika-samparāyika-
paramatthehi yathāraham satte anusāsati ti attho; satthan
ti sadde ca atthe ca sāsati ācikkhati etenā ti sattham, kin
tam: vyākaraṇam.

972 Īsa issariye. Issariyaṃ issarabhāvo. ⁹*Īsati, Vaṅgiso jana-*
²⁵ *padeso manujeso*. Tatra Vaṅgiso ti vācāya iso issaro ti Vaṅ-
giso, ko so: āyasmā Vaṅgiso arahā, āha ca sayam eva:
¹⁰"Vaṅge jāto ti Vaṅgiso, vacane issaro ti ca Vaṅgiso iti
me nāmaṃ abhavi lokasammattan" ti.

973 Āsa upavesane. Upavesanam nisīdanam ¹¹"āsane upaviṭṭho
³⁰ samgho" ti ettha viya. *Āsati acchati, āsino āsanam, upāsati*

¹ Dh 62^a. ² ns: puttā m' atthi nhuik bahuvac || dhanam atthi nhuik
ekavuc hū lui || dhanamatthi nhuik dhanam atthi pud phrat mū | mādesa akāro
dīgham [§ 165] hu min¹ lattam¹ so sut phrañ¹ dīgha pru | dhanamatthi rhi
mū dhanam me atthi phrat ||. ³ cf. Vibh 81¹⁸⁻²⁰. ⁴ cf. Vibh 74¹⁸. ⁵ Sv I 247²⁸.
⁶ (Pj II 138²³). ⁷ cf. Ja II 21¹⁰. ⁸ (Sp I 121⁶). ⁹ (Uda 299¹⁷). ¹⁰ Ap 497¹⁵⁻¹⁶.
¹¹ Kcv 280.

^a Be ns dhanā m' atthi, Bm dhanam atthi (*vide* n. 2). ^b CeBm om.
^c Wg § 24: 67: sāsu.

upāsako. Tattha āsanam ti āsati nisīdati etthā ti āsanam .
yam kiñci nisīdanayoggaṃ mañcapīṭhādi.

974 [†]Kasī gati-sāsanesu^a. Īkāranto 'yam dhātu, ten' ito na nig-
gahītāgamo. Kasati.

5 975 Nisi cumbane. Ni(m)sati.

976 Disi^b appitiyam. ¹"Dhammam dessati", diso diṭṭho dessi,
desso desiyo^c. Tatra diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca paccāmittassādhi-
vacanam etam, so hi pare dessati na ppiyāyati, parehi vā
dessiyati piyo na kariyati ti diso ti ca diṭṭho ti ca vuccati;

10 atha vā diso ti ²coro vā paccāmitto vā, diṭṭho ti paccāmitto
yeva, atr' ime payogā: ³"diso disam yan tam kayirā verī vā
pana verinam micchāpaṇihitam cittam pāpiyo nam tato 'kare"
ti ca ⁴"disā hi me dhammakatham suṇantū" ti ca ⁵"disā hi
me te manusse bhajantu ye dhammam evādapayanti santo" ti
15 ca, ⁶"yass' ete caturo dhammā vānarinda yathā tava saccam
dhammo dhiti cāgo diṭṭham so ativattati" ti ca; dessi ti des-
sanasiḷo appiyanasilo ti dessi, ⁷"dhammakāmo bhavam hoti
dhammadessi parābhavo" ti idam ettha payoganidassanam;
desso ti appiyo, tathā des[s]iyo ti, ettha ca ⁸"na me dessā
20 ubho puttā Maddidevī na des[s]iyā sabbaññutam piyam mayham
tasmā piye adās' ahan" ti ca ⁹"na me sā brāhmaṇi dessā na
pi me balaṃ na vijjati"^d ti ca ¹⁰"mātā pitā na me dessā na
pi dessam mahāyasam sabbaññutam piyam mayham tasmā
vatam adhiṭṭhahin" ti ca payogā, sabbattha me ti ca mayhan
25 ti ca sāmivacanam datṭhabbam. Imāni pana paccāmittassa
nāmāni:

paccāmitto ripu diṭṭho diso verī ca satv ari^e

amitto ca sapatto ca evam paṇṇattikārisū ti. 28

977 Esu gatiyam. Esati.

30 978 Bhassa bhassana-dittisu^f. Bhassanam vacanam, ditti sobhā.
Bhassati, bhassam pabhassaram.

¹ Pj II 168¹². ² Dhpa I 324⁸ Uda 243²⁵. ³ Ud 39¹⁵⁻¹⁶ = Dhpa 42a-d
(> J V 453⁷⁻⁸). ⁴ Th 874^a = M II 104²⁷. ⁵ Th 874^{cd} = M II 104²⁹. ⁶ J I
280⁸⁻⁴. ⁷ Sn 92^{cd}. ⁸ Cp I 9: 53a-d. ⁹ Cp II 4: 11ab. ¹⁰ Cp III 6: 18a-d.

^a B^{ens} -sosanesu (= sve¹ khrok); vide Wg § 24: 14. ^b Wg § 24: 3:
dviṣa. ^c ita Bm; CeB^{ens} dessiyo (452¹⁹⁻²⁰); cf. pessiko (=: pessiyo) J VI 552⁶,
Lk: pesiyo. ^d ita CeB^{emns} = Cp. ^e Bm satt' ari (ns: satvari kui sattu ari
phrat). ^f (Wg § 25: 18: bhasa bhartsana-dīptyoh cf. 345²⁰).

979 Dhisa sadde. Dhisati.

980 Disa ¹atisajjane. Disati upadisati sandisati niddisati paccā-
disati paṭisandisati uddisati, deso upadeso icc ādini.

981 Pisu^a avayave. Pisati.

982 [†]Isi^b gatiyam. Isati.

983 Phusa samphasse. Phusati, ²"phasso phusanā ... samphusi-
tattam; ³evārūpo kāyasamphasso ahosi", phoṭṭhabbam samphas-
sanā phusitam, ⁴"devo ca ekam ekam phusāyati", phuṭṭhum
phusitum phusitvā phusitvāna phusiya phusiyaṇa ⁵"phussa phussa
vyantikaroti". Tatra ⁶phasso ti ārammaṇam phusanti etena, 10
sayam vā phusati, phusanamattam eva vā etan ti phasso .
ārammaṇe phusanalakkaṇo dhammo.

984 Rusa 985 risa himsāyam. Rosati; risati, puriso. Ettha ca
⁷"pum vuccati nirayo, tam risati ti pu-riso" ti ācariyā va-
danti. 15

986 Risa gatiyam^c. Resati.

987 Visa pavesane. Visati pavisati, paveso pavesanam nivesanam.
pavisam. Ettha nivesanam vuccati geham.

988 Masa āmasane. Masati āmasati parāmasati, parāmāso parā-
masanam. Ettha parāmāso ti ⁸parato āmasati ti parāmāso, 20
aniccādidhamme niccādivasena gaṇhāti ti attho, ⁹"parāmāso
micchādīṭṭhi kumaggo micchāpatho" ti ādini bahūni veva-
canapadāni Abhidhammato gahetabbāni.

989 Isu icchāyam. ¹⁰Ichhati sampāṭicchati, sampāṭicchanam icchā
abhicchā, iccham icchamāno. 25

990 Vesu ¹¹dāne. Vecchati pavecchati, paveccham pavecchanto.

991 [†]Nisa phaddhāyam^d. Phaddhā^d ti vinibandho, ¹²ahamkāra^{ss}
etam adhivacanam. [†]Nisati.

992 Jusi piti-sevanesu. Josati.

993 Isa ¹³pariyesane. Esati, isi iṭṭham anīṭṭham, esam esamāno. 30

994 Samkase ¹⁴acchane. Acchanam nisīdanam. Samkasāyati.

— Sakārantadhātūrūpāni.

¹ atisajjanam pabodhanam bhvañ¹ eñ¹, ns. ² Dhs § 71. ³ D II 175²⁶.
⁴ Ud 5¹ (infra 477⁷). ⁵ cf. D I 54¹⁸. ⁶ cf. As 108⁸⁻¹¹. ⁷ (cf. 449¹⁵). ⁸ As 253¹².
⁹ Dhs § 381. ¹⁰ (363²⁶). ¹¹ pavecchanti ti dadanti, Spk ad S I 18²⁷. ¹² cf. 456¹³.
¹³ Nidd I 343⁹. ¹⁴ Spk ad S IV 178² (aliter ad S II 277¹² et ad S I 202²³).

^a Wg § 28: 143: piṣa. ^b leg. isi? (Wg § 26: 19: iṣa). ^c cf. Wg § 28: 127:
liṣa gatau. ^d CeB^{emns} baddh^o; Wg § 28: 60: miṣa spardhāyam.

995 Hā cāge. *Jahati vijahati, vijahanam, jahitum* ¹*jahātave jahitvā jahāya*.

996 Mhi isamhasane. *Mhayate umhayate vimhayate*. Tattha mhayate ti sitam karoti, umhayate ti pahaṭṭhākāram dasseti, 5 vimhayate ti vimhayanam^a karoti, tatrāyam pālī: ²"na nam umhayate disvā; ³pekkhitena mhitena ca; ⁴mhitapubbam va bhāsati^b; ⁵yadā umhayamānā mam rājaṇṇa udikkhasi^c; ⁶umhāpeyya Pabhāvatī . . . pamhāpeyya Pabhāvatī" ti. Tattha ⁷"umhayamānā ti pahaṭṭhākāram dassetvā hasamānā; ⁸umhāpeyyā ti sitavasena pamaṇṇe; ⁹pamhāpeyyā ti mahāsītavasena parihāseyya".

997 Hu dāne. *Havati, hutī*.

998 ¹Hu pasajjakaraṇe^d. Pasajjakaraṇam pakārena sajjanakiriya. *Havati, huto hutavā hutāvi āhuti*.

15 999 ¹⁰Hū sattāyam. *Hoti honti, hosi hotha, homi homa; pahoti pahonti, pahutaṃ pahutā^e*: ¹¹"kuto pahutā^f kalahā vivādā", *honto hontā hontam pahonto*, ¹²"pacchāsamaṇena hotabbam", *hotum hotuye pahotum hutvāna* vattamānavibhattirūpādini. Ettha pasiddharūpan' eva gahitāni.

20 *Hotu hontu, hohi hotha, homi homa* pañcamīvibhattirūpāni.

Huveyya huveyyum, huveyyāsi huveyyātha, huveyyāmi huveyyāma; huvetha huveraṃ, huvetho huveyyavho, huveyyam huveyyāmhe sattamiyā rūpāni, ettha pana ¹³"Upako ājivako huveyya p' āvuso ti vatvā sīsam okampetvā ummaggaṃ ga- 25 hetvā pakkāmi" ti pāliyam ¹⁴*huveyyā* ti padassa dassanato nayavasena *huveyya huveyyun* ti ādini vuttāni, ¹⁵"hupeyyā" ti pi pāṭho dissati yathā ¹⁶"paccapekkhānā", tabbasena *hupeyya hupeyyum, hupeyyāsi* ti ādinā *vakārassa-pakārādesabhūtāni* rūpāni pi gahetabbāni; aparo nayo:

30 *heyya heygum, heygāsi heygātha, heygāmi heygāma; heltha heram, hetho heygavho, heygam heygāmhe* imāni atṭhaka-

¹ cf. dadātūna [368¹²] samādhātābham [394³] tiṭṭhātābham [Vin II 267¹⁰]. ² J II 131²². ³ J V 448²⁷. ⁴ J VI 451²⁰. ⁵ J V 296³. ⁶ J V 297¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁷ Ja V 296¹⁰. ⁸ cf. Ja V 297²⁷. ⁹ Ja V 297²⁸. ¹⁰ (V I, 1075a). ¹¹ Sn 862a. ¹² Vin I 46¹⁹. ¹³ Vin I 83⁰ = M I 171¹⁶. ¹⁴ cf. Hemacandra IV 320 Pischel § 476 [cf. ved. bhuvāt, lat. fuat]. ¹⁵ (Vjb Spī Vmv *nihil de v. l.*). ¹⁶ § 100 (Vibha 140²³; As 254¹³).

^a Bm vimhayanam. ^b J: ca bhāsasi. ^c ns udikkhati. ^d Wg § 25: 15: hr prasahya-karaṇe. ^e Bm bahutā [codd. Birm. bahuta- (Pj I 207¹⁹) vel pahuta-, cf. n. f]. ^f (ns: pahuttā | . . . || upendavajirāpāda phrac rve¹ pahuttā nhuik samyug ||).

thānayena gahitarūpāni, ettha pana ¹"na ca uppādo hoti, sace heyya, uppādassā pi uppādo pāpuṇeyyā" ti idam pi nidassanam datṭhabbam.

Huva huvu, huve huvittha, huvaṃ huvimha; huvittha — hotha icc api ²saññogatakāralopena, ahosi ti attho, tathā 5 hi ³"kasirā jivikā hothā" ti padass' attham vaṇṇentehi ⁴"dukkhā no jivikā ahosi" ti attho vutto^a · *huvire, huvittho huvivho, huvim huvimhe* parokkhāya rūpāni.

Ahuvā ahuvu, ahuvo ahuvattha, ahuvaṃ ahuvamha; ahuvattha ahuvatthum, ahuvase ahuvavham, ahuvim ahuvamhase hiyyattanirūpāni; ettha ahuvamhase ti mayam bhavamhase ti attho, ⁵"akaramhase^b te kiccaṃ yaṃ balaṃ ahuvamhase" ti pāliyam pana 'ahuva amham se' iti^c vā pada- cchedo kātabbo 'ahu^d amham se' iti vā, pacchimanayena *va-* 10 *kārāgamo, ahuvā* ti ca *ahū* ti ca dvinnam pi 'ahosi' ti attho, 15 amhan ti amhākam, se ti nipātamatam, idam vuttam hoti: amhākam yaṃ balaṃ ahosi, mayam tena balena tava kiccaṃ akaramhā ti.

Ahosi^e · ahum ahesum, ahuvo^f · ahuvattha^g ahosittha icc api, *ahosiṃ ahuvāsiṃ* icc api · *ahosiṃha ahumha; ahuvā* 20 *(ahuvu)^h, ahuvase ahuvivham, ahuvaṃ ahum* icc api · *ahuvimhe* ajjatanīyā rūpāni; ettha ⁶"aham kevaṭṭagāma-smiṃ ahum kevaṭṭadārako" ti dassanato *ahun* ti vuttam, ahosin ti attho, ⁷"aham bhadante ahuvāsiⁱ pubbe Sumedhanāmassa jīnassa sāvako" ti dassanato *ahuvāsin* ti vuttam, ahosin ti icc 25 ev' attho, tathā hi Anekavaṇṇavimānavatthuatṭhakathāyam imissā pāliyā attham vaṇṇentehi ⁸"ahuvāsin ti ahosin" ti attho pakāsito.

Hessati · hehissati^j · hehiti · hohiti imāni cattāri bhaviṣṣantiyā ⁹mātikāpadāni ti^k veditabbāni, idāni tāni vibhajissāmi: 30

¹ Vm 520¹² (E^e bhaveyya, S^e heyya; paheyya Sv I 259¹⁶; cf. Asoka Jaugad (-Sep) II: 5: heyu) *infra* 461¹⁸ § 30. ² cf. Amg (a)hothā [Pischel § 517]. ³ J VI 584¹⁷. ⁴ Ja VI 584²³ [cod. L^k hotha ti . . .]. ⁵ J III 26¹⁸. ⁶ Ap 300¹⁹ (Sd § 1054). ⁷ Vv 929^{ab}. ⁸ Vva 321⁸. ⁹ § 961.

^a Be om. ^b CeBe akaramhasa, ^c Bm ti iti. ^d Bm om. ^e leg. (Ahū) ahosi? ^f Be ahuvā. ^g Be^{ns} ahuvittha. ^h ita Be; CeBm om. ⁱ ita CeBm (metr.); Be ahuvāsiṃ (455²⁰) ns: chan³ kroṇ¹ bhadante hu nissamyoga lui sañ || ahuvāsiṃ nhuik lañ⁸ niggaḥitalopa lui eñ¹ ||. ^j Bm ad. hoḥissati (*vide* 456⁴⁻⁵). ^k B^{ns} om.

hessati hessanti, hessasi hessatha, hessāmi hessāma; hessate hessante, hessase hessavho, hessaṃ hessāmahe, imāni ¹"anāga-tamhi addhāne hessāma sammukhā iman" ti dassanato vuttāni; *hehissati hehissanti, hehissasi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, [hohissati hohissanti, hohissasi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam]* ^a, *hehiti hehinti, hehisi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, hohiti hohinti, hohisi sesaṃ vitthāretabbam, bhavissantiyā rūpāni.*

Ahuviṣṣā ahuviṣṣamsu, ahuviṣṣase ahuviṣṣatha, ahuviṣṣaṃ ahuviṣṣamha; ahuviṣṣatha ahuviṣṣimsu, ahuviṣṣase ahuviṣṣavhe, ahuviṣṣaṃ ahuviṣṣamhase kālātipattirūpāni.

1000 *Vhe avhāyane, phaddhāyaṃ^c sadde ca.* Avhāyanam pakko-sanam, phaddhā^c ti ahamkāro ghaṭṭanam vā sārambhakaraṇam vā, saddo ravo. *Vheti vhaṇṇati avheti avhāyati · avhāsi^b* icc api, ²"Kaccāyano māṇavako 'smi rāja Anūnanāmo iti^d avhayanti" — āsaddo upasaggo va, so saññogaparattā rasso jāto —, *avhito:* ³"anavhito tato āgā", *avhā avhāyanā*, ⁴"vāraṇavhayanā rukkhā; ⁵kāmavhe visaye; ⁶kumāro Candasavhayo; ⁷sattatantiṃ sumadhuraṃ rāmaṇeyyaṃ avācayim, so maṃ raṅgamhi avheti sa-raṇam me hohi Kosiyā" ti. Ettha ⁸"avheti ti sārambhavasena attano visayaṃ^e dassetuṃ saṃghaṭṭati" ti attho, ⁹"samāgate^f ekasataṃ samagge avhettha yakkho avikampamāno" ti etthā pi sārambhavasena ghaṭṭanam avhāyanam nāma, ¹⁰"tattha naccanti gāyanti avhāyanti^g varā varam accharā viya devesu ²⁵nāriyo samalamkatā" ti ettha pana avhāyanti varā varan ti varato varam naccañ ca gītañ ca karontiyo sārambham karonti ti attho daṭṭhabbo.

1001 *Pañha pucchāyaṃ. Bhikkhu garuṃ pañham pañhati, pañho; ayaṃ pana pālī:* ¹¹"paripucchati paripañhati: idaṃ bhante ³⁰katham imassa ko attho" ti. *Pañhasaddo pulliṅgavasena gahetabbo ·* ¹²"pañho maṃ^h paṭibhāti taṃ suṇā"ⁱ ti yebhuyyena pulliṅgappayogadassanato; katthaci pana itthilingo pi bhavati napuṃsakalingo pi, tathā hi ¹³"pañhā^j m' esā kusalehi cintitā;

¹ Bv 2: 73cd. ² J VI 273²⁹⁻³⁰. ³ J III 165⁷ = Pv 86^a. ⁴ J VI 535¹⁰. ⁵ ***. ⁶ Cp I 7: 1d. ⁷ J II 252⁷⁻⁸ = Vv 311a-d. ⁸ Vva 139²⁵. ⁹ J VI 273¹⁻². ¹⁰ J VI 289²⁶⁻²⁷. ¹¹ A I 117³⁰. ¹² J VI 379¹⁷ (supra 407³). ¹³ Vin V 216⁴.

^a ita CeBemns (cf. 455²⁹). ^b ita CeBemns. ^c CeBemns baddho (453²⁷). ^d Be(ns) ad. m' (= J). ^e Vva: visesaṃ. ^f J: samāgame. ^g J: avhayanti. ^h ita CeBemns (cf. Vva 78¹¹; S I 189¹⁸ etc.); J: me. ⁱ J: suṇātha. ^j Bm pañha.

¹Koṇḍañña pañhāni viyākarohi" ti taddīpakā pāliyo dissanti; ²liṅgavipallāso vā tattha daṭṭhabbo.

1002 *Pañha icchāyaṃ. Pañhati, pañho.* Ettha ca pañho ti nātum icchito attho; idaṃ pan' ettha nibbacanam: pañhiyati nātum icchīyati so ti pañho ti, tathā hi vuttam ³"vissajjitamhi ⁵pañhe" ti imissā Nettipāliyā attham samvaṇṇentena: ³"pañhe ti nātum icchite atthe" ti.

1003 *Miha secane. Mihati ummihati, megho mehanam.* Tattha ⁴um-mihati ti passavaṃ karoti; megho ti mihati siñcati lokam vassa-dhārāhi ti megho · pajjunno; mehanan ti itthinaṃ guyhaṭṭhānam. ¹⁰

1004 *Daha bhasmīkaraṇe, dhāraṇe ca. Agārāni aggi dahati, ayaṃ puriso imaṃ itthiṃ ayyikaṃ dahati* — 'mama ayyikā' ti dhāreti ti attho, imassa purisassa ayaṃ itthi ayyikā hoti ti adhippāyo, atra paṇāyaṃ pālī: ⁶"Sakyā kho . . . Ambaṭṭha rājānam Ukkākam^a pitāmahaṃ dahanti" ti —, *agginā daddham geham, ¹⁵dayhati dayhamānam; dassa dādesse dāhati* ti rūpaṃ, ⁸"dahan-tam bālam anveti bhasmāchanno va pāvako" ti ādayo payogā ettha nidassanāni bhavanti.

1005 *Caha parisakkane^b. Cahati.*

1006 *Raha cāge. Rahati, raho rahito.*

1007 *Rahi gatiyaṃ. Ra(m)hati, raho rahaṃ.*

1008 *Dahi 1009 bahi vuddhiyaṃ^c. Da(m)hati, ba(m)hati.*

1010 *Bahi sadde ca^c. Cakāro vuddhāpekkho. Ba(m)hati.*

1011 *Tuhi 1012 duhi addane. Tu(m)hati, du(m)hati.*

1013 *Araha 1014 maha pūjāyaṃ. Arahati, arahaṃ arahā; mahati, ²⁵mahanam maho: vihāramaho cetiyamaho.* Tatra nikkilesattā ekantadakkhiṇeyyabhāvena attano katapūjāsakkārādīnam mahapphalabhāvakaraṇena arahaniyo pūjaniyo ti arahā · khī-ṇāsavo.

1015 *Īha cetāyaṃ^d. Īhati, īhā. Īhā vuccati ¹⁰viriyaṃ.*

1016 *Vaha^e 1017 maha^e vuddhiyaṃ. Vahati, mahati.*

1018 *Ahi 1019 pilahi^f gatiyaṃ. A(m)hati, pilahati; ahi.* Ettha ca

¹ J V 140¹⁷. ² cf. Spī ad Vin V 216⁴. ³ Nett 4⁷ et Netta. ⁴ cf. Sp ad Vin III 227²⁸ (supra 382¹⁴). ⁵ V 497, 503. ⁶ D I 92¹⁴. ⁷ (supra 185 n. h). ⁸ Dh 71^{cd}. ⁹ Nidd II 269⁹. ¹⁰ cf. Ja V 388¹¹.

^a Ce Okkākam. ^b Wg § 17: 80: parikalkane. ^c Wg § 17: 85: dṛhi vṛddhau, vṛhi śabde ca. ^d Wg § 16: 31: ceṣṭāyām (381 n. b). ^e Wg § 16: 32—31: bahi mahi. ^f Wg § 16: 41: plīha.

ahi ti nippādo pi samāno a(m)hati^a gacchati gantum sakkoti ti ahi.

1020 Garaha 1021 kalaha kucchane. *Garahati, garahā; kalahati, kalaho.*

5 1022 ¹Varaha 1023 valaha padhāniye, paribhāsana-himsādānesu ca. *Varahati, valahati; varāho.* Ettha ca varāho ti sūkaro pi hatthi pi varāho ti vuccati, tathā hi ²"eṇeyyā ca varāhā ca; ³mahāvarāho va nivāpapurūṭṭho" ti ādisu sūkaro varāho ti nāmena vuccati; ⁴"mahāvarāhassa . . . nadisu jaggato . . . bhisam ghasānassā"^b ti ādisu pana hatthi varāho ti nāmena vuccati, mahāvarāhassā ti hi mahāhatthino ti attho.

1024 Vehu 1025 jehu 1026 vāhu^c payatane. *Vehati; jehati; vāhati, vāhano.* Vāhano vuccati asso, so hi vāhanti saṅgāmādisu kicce uppanne payatanti viriyaṃ karonti etenā ti vāhano ti vuccati.

15 1027 Dāhu niddakkhaye. *Dāhati.*

1028 Ūha vitakke. *Ūhati āyūhati viyūhati vyūhati apohati, ūhanam āyūhanam vyūho apoho.* Tattha ūhati ti vitakketi; āyūhati ti vāyamati; viyūhati ti ⁵pamsuṃ uddharati, evaṃ vyūhati ti etthā pi; apohati ti chaḍḍeti atha vā viveceti.

20 1029 Gāhū vilolane. *Gāhati, gāho:* ⁶"candaggāho . . . suriyaggāho . . . nakkhattaggāho".

1030 Gaha gahane. *Gahati paggahati:* ⁷"āhutiṃ paggahissāmi", *paggaho paggāho*^d. ⁸Paggaho ti patto; ⁹paggāho ti viriyaṃ.

1031 Saha marisane^e. *Marisanaṃ^e khanti. Sahati, saho asaho*

25 *asayho.*

1032 Ruha ^fcammani^f pātubhāve. *Rūhati, rukkho.*

1033 Māhū māne. *Māhati.*

1034 Guhū samvaraṇe. *Gūhati ni[g]gūhati, ^gguho^g guyhako.*

1035 Vaha pāpuṇe^h. *Vahati, vārivaho.*

30 1036 Duha papūraṇe. ¹⁰*Duhati (dohati) dohanīⁱ, duyhamānā gāvī.*

¹ V1022-23 = Wg § 16: 37-40. ² J V 406⁷ VI 277⁷⁴. ³ Dh 325c.

⁴ Vin II 201²⁶⁻²⁸ (Sp). ⁵ sed cf. Vin III 48². ⁶ D I 10¹³. ⁷ J VI 527²⁴ (ns cit. Pj II 175¹⁻²). ⁸ Sp I 175²² (Vjb Sp⁷ Vmv) sed vide Kās III 3: 46. ⁹ Sv ad D III 213⁴⁵. ¹⁰ Ps (Ee) II 260³⁶; pl. S I 174¹¹ (Spk).

^a ita ns; CeBem abati. ^b *dedi*; CeBm ghasanassa; Be ns ghasamānassa (= Vin). ^c Kt apud Wg § 16: 44. ^d Bm om. ^e *dedi* (Wg § 20: 22); Bm parisano; CeBe ns parisahan^o. ^f ɔ: jammani (Maitr Kt apud Wg § 20: 29). ^g Bm gūṇo (ɔ: gūḷho); CeBe ns guho. ^h Ce pāpuṇane (Wg § 23: 35: prāpuṇe). ⁱ Bm om. dohati; CeBe ns om. dohanī (ns: duhati | prañī eñī || dohati | ñhac eñī ||).

1037 Diha upacaye. *Dehati, deho.* Deho ti sarīraṃ.

1038 Liha assādane. *Lehati palehati, lehanīyaṃ; atrāyaṃ pālī:*

¹"sunakhā h' imassa palihiṃsu pāde" ti, ayaṃ pan' attho: sunakhā imassa kumārassa pādātale ¹attano jivhāya palihiṃsū ti.

1039 ²Oha cāge. ³"Sabbam anattamaṃ apohati", *apoho.*

1040 Braha uggame^a. *Brahati, brahmā^b.*

1041 ^cDaha^c 1042 thaha himsatthā. *†Dahati, thahati.*

1043 Brūha vaḍḍhane. *Uparūpari brūhati ti brahmā;* kārite ⁴"vivekam anubrūhetuṃ vaṭṭati" ti payogo. ⁵Brahmā ti tehi tehi guṇavisesehi brūhito ti brahmā; brahmā ti Mahābrahmā pi 10 vuccati, tathāgato pi, brāhmaṇo pi, mātāpitāro pi, seṭṭham pi, ⁶"Sahasso Brahmā . . . Dvisahasso Brahmā" ti ādisu hi Mahābrahmā Brahmā ti vuccati, ⁷"brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass' etaṃ adhivacanan" ti ettha tathāgato, ⁸"tamonudo buddho samantacakkhu lokantagū sabbabhavātivatto anāsavo 15 sabbadukkhappahīno saccavhayo brahme upāsito me" ti ettha brāhmaṇo, ⁹"brahmā ti mātāpitāro pubbācariyā ti vuccare" ti ettha mātāpitāro, ¹⁰"brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti" ti ettha seṭṭham; etth' etaṃ vuccati:

Mahābrahmani vippe ca atho mātāpitūsu ca ²⁰

tathāgate ca seṭṭhe ca *brahmasaddo* pavattati; ²⁹

aparo nayo: brahmā ti tividdhā brahmāno: sammutibrahmāno upapattibrahmāno visuddhibrahmāno ti, ¹¹"sammaṇaṃ sālike-dāraṃ suvā bhuñjanti Kosiya paṭivedemi te brahme na ne vāretuṃ ussahe; ¹²paribbaja mahābrahme pacant' aññe pi 25 pāṇino" ti ca evamādisu hi *brahmasaddena* sammutibrahmāno vuttā, ¹³"apārutā tesam amatassa dvārā ye sotavanto pamañcantu saddham, vihiṃsasaññi paṇaṃ na bhāsiṃ dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu brahme; ¹⁴atha kho brahmā Sahampati" ti ca evamādisu *brahmasaddena* upapattibrahmā vutto, ¹⁰"brahmacakkaṃ pavatteti" ti ādivacanato brahman ti ariyadhammo vuccati, tato nibbattā avisesena sabbe pi ariyā visuddhibrah-

¹ Pv 445^e et Pva 198⁹. ² Wg § 25: 8: ohāḥ tyāge! (cf. tamen ohitvā Kev 599). ³ (Sāratthadīpanī, ns). ⁴ Ja I 9⁸¹. ⁵ 459⁹⁻¹⁸ cf. Bva ad Bv I: 1a, Ps I 34⁸²⁻³⁵¹⁰. ⁶ M III 101^{3,10}. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Sn 1133a-d. ⁹ It 110¹³⁻¹⁴. ¹⁰ M I 69³³. ¹¹ J IV 278⁷⁻⁸. ¹² J III 291⁶ (Cks). ¹³ Vin I 74⁷. ¹⁴ Vin I 51⁷.

^a Wg § 28: 57: vṛhū (vel brhū) udyame (cf. V602, 1047). ^b Be ns: brahā (ns: brahmā lañ³ rhi kra eñ¹). ^c Wg § 28: 58: tṛhū.

māno nāma · paramatthabrahmatāya, visesato pana ¹“brahmā ti kho bhikkhave tathāgatass’ etaṃ adhivacanan” ti vacanato sammāsambuddho uttamabrahmā nāma · sadevake loke brahmabhūtehi guṇehi ukkaṃsapāramippattito; etth’ etaṃ vuccati:

5 sammuti-y-upapattinaṃ visuddhinaṃ vasena ca brahmāno tividhā honti, uttamena catubbidhā ti. 30

1044 [†]Dhimha niṭṭhubhane. [†]Dhimhati^a, ²“paṭivammagataṃ^b salamaṃ passa [†]dhimhāmi^c lohitan” ti pālī nidassanaṃ, ³tattha [†]dhimhāmi ti niṭṭhubhāmi ti attho. — *Hakārantadhātūrūpāni*.

10 1045 Biḷa^d akkose. *Beḷati*, ⁴biḷāro.

1046 Kiḷa vihare. *Kiḷati*, kiḷā.

1047 Aḷa uggame^c. *Aḷati*, ⁵vāḷo.

1048 Laḷa vilāse. ⁶*Laḷati*, laḷito asso.

1049 Kaḷa ⁷made, kakkasse ca. Kakkassaṃ kakkasiyaṃ · pharu-
15 sabhāvo. *Kaḷati*.

1050 Tuḷa toḷane. *Toḷati*.

1051 Huḷa 1052 hoḷa gatiyaṃ. *Huḷati*, hoḷati.

1053 Roḷa anādare. *Roḷati*.

1054 Loḷa ummāde. *Loḷati*.

20 1055 Heḷa 1056 hoḷa anādare. *Heḷati*, hoḷati.

1057 Vāḷa [†]ālape^f. *Vāḷati*.

1058 Dāḷa 1059 dhāḷa visaraṇe. *Dāḷati*, dhāḷati.

1060 [†]Haḷa^g silāghāyaṃ. [†]*Haḷati*^g.

1061 Hiḷa^h anādare^h. *Hiḷati*, hiḷā hiḷako hiḷikoⁱ.

25 1062 [†]Kaḷa^j secane. [†]*Kaḷati*^j, [†]kaḷanaṃ^j.

1063 Heḷa veṭhane. *Heḷati*.

1064 Īḷa thutiyam. *Īḷati*.

1065 Juḷa gatiyaṃ. *Juḷati*, joḷati.

1066 Puḷa 1067 muḷa sukhane. *Puḷati*, muḷati.

¹ 459¹⁸. ² J VI 78¹⁵. ³ (Ja VI 78²³, unde *radix*). ⁴ (Mmd 667 Ce 510³⁰).

⁵ = sā³ rai, ns. ⁶ (Bv 1: 51^c, Bva). ⁷ Wg § 9: 78 + 65.

^a *dedi* (vide n. c); CeBemns dhimheti. ^b CeBm (J *cod* Bd); B^{ens} paṭivāma^o (<Ja vāmapasse!); Ce paṭivamha^o; J (*codd*. Cks): paṭicamma^o; ns *cit*. Jāt-ṭikā: paṭivāmagataṃ aparapassagataṃ. ^c *ita* CeBemns (J *cod*. Bd); J (Cks) viḥāmi (*metr.* — — —); *de* -mh- *dubitare licet*, cf. anamhakāle [J III 223⁵] ^o: *skr.* anarmakāle. ^d Kt *apud* Wg § 9: 30: viḍa. ^e Wg § 9: 75: udyame (cf. V1040). ^f Wg § 8: 34: āplāve, v. l. āplāve. ^g ^o: sāḷ^o (Wg § 8: 37). ^h Bm *om* (cf. Wg § 8: 15 + 32). ⁱ B^{ens} hiḷito. ^j ^o: gaḷ^o (Wg § 19: 15).

1068 Guḷa rakkhāyaṃ. *Guḷati*, guḷo.

1069 Juḷa bandhane. *Juḷati*.

1070 Kūḷa ghasane. *Kūḷati*.

1071 [†]Khuḷa^a bālye ca. *Cakūro ghasanāpekkhako*. [†]*Khuḷati*^a.

1072 Thuḷa 1073 phuḷa^b samvaraṇe. *Thulati*, phulati^b. 5

1074 [†]Puḷa^c samghāte. *Puḷati*, puḷinaṃ.

1075 ¹Saḷa avyattasaddhe. *Salati*, sāḷiko sāḷikā; ²“usabho va mahī nadati migarājā va kūjati^d suṃsumāro va saḷati^e kimvipāko bhavissati” ti nidassanaṃ. — Imāni *ḷakārantadhātūrūpāni*.

Iti *bhuvādigāṇe* avaggantadhātūrūpāni samattāni. Ettā- 10
vatā sabbā pi *bhuvādigāṇe* dhātuyo pakāsītā.

Idāni *bhuvādigāṇikadhātūnaṃ* yeva kāci asamānasutikā kāci asamānantikā; tāsu kāci ³samānatthavasena samodhānetvā pubbācariyehi vuttā; tā yeva dhātuyo ekadesena rūpavibhāvanādihi saddhim^f pakāsayissāma, taṃ yathā: 15
1075^A ⁴Hū 1075^B ⁵bhū sattāyaṃ. *Hoti*^g *bhoti bhavati*, *pahoti pabhavati*, ⁶“huveyya p’ āvuso; ⁷sace uppādo ⁸heyya; ⁹ajesi yakkho naraviriyasetṭhaṃ^h tattha ppanādoⁱ tumulo babhūva; ¹⁰ambāyaṃ ahuvā pure; ¹¹ahu rājā Videhānaṃ; ¹²pahūtaṃ me dhanam Sakka; ¹³pahūtam ariyo pakaroti puññaṃ; ¹⁴pahūtavitto puriso”, 20
¹⁵*pahūtajivho Bhagavā*, ¹⁶“piyappabhūtā^j kalahā vivādā; ¹⁷paccāsamaṇena hotabbam” *bhaviḷabbaṃ*, *hotum hetuye bhaviḷum*, *hutvā hutvāna bhavitvā bhaviḷvāna* — ettha pana ¹⁸“atthi ⁸hehiti so maggo na so sakkā na ⁸hetuye” ti pālī nidassanaṃ, tattha na hetuye ti abhavitum, *hiḍdhātuto tumpaccayassa tavepaccayassa* 25
vā tuyeādeso ukārassa ca ekārādeso kato ti datṭhabbam, ¹⁹atha

¹ < Apa? cf. 461⁸ et V440. ² Ap 427¹³⁻¹⁴ (Tha Ce 281²⁷ ad Th 159). ³ cf. 495¹. ⁴ V999. ⁵ V1. ⁶ (454²⁴⁻²⁶). ⁷ (455¹). ⁸ [heyya, hehiti, ahesum, hetuye, *de* bhū: bhī (“bhū”) vide Pedersen Kelt Gramm § 636—646, Endzelin Lett Gramm § 683, Meillet Le Slave commun § 284 334, [Bartholomæ Altir Wb 927⁸⁸ 933⁴], Walde Et Wb s. v. fio; cf. bhūyaḥ bhaviyaḥ: bhīyo (*Hindī* bhī hr)]. ⁹ J VI 282²¹⁻²². ¹⁰ J II 106¹. ¹¹ J VI 221¹¹. ¹² J IV 409¹¹. ¹³ A IV 151³. ¹⁴ Sn 102^a. ¹⁵ (D III 144²⁰). ¹⁶ Sn 863^a. ¹⁷ (454¹⁷). ¹⁸ Bv 2: 10^{ab}. ¹⁹ cf. Bva ad loc. (Ce 58¹).

^a ^o: kuḷ^o (Wg § 28: 89). ^b CeBemns buḷ^o (Wg § 28: 97—99). ^c vide Kt *apud* Wg § 28: 102. ^d Ap: kuñjati (V198). ^e Ap: saddati; Tha: phalati (V774). ^f Bm *om*. ^g Be *om*. ^h *ita* CeBem (= J); B^{ens} naravīras^o. ⁱ CeBm tatth’ unnādo; ns: akhyui¹ cā nnuik tatth’ unnādo rhi kra eñ¹ || tattha ppanādo rhi rā mhā chan³ sañ¹ sañ ||. ^j *ita* h. l. CeBemns (vide 454¹⁰).

vā hetubhāvāya na <na> sakkā ti pi attho, ayam pan' attho idha nādhīpeto purimo yev' attho adhippeto · *hotissa* dhātuno payogabhāvāya udāharitapadass' atthabhāvato. Tattha pahotī ti *idam vattham vipulabhāvena cīvaram kāmam pahoti no na* 5 *ppahoti; pahoti ti vā puriso arayo* · jetum sakkoti; aha vā pahotī ti hoti; pabhavati ti ¹sandati; pahūtan ti vipulam, mahantan ti attho, pahūtavitto ti vipulavitto mahaddhano; ²pahūtajivho ti suputhula-sudigha-sumudukajivho; piyappa-bhūtā ti piyato nibbattā.

10 1075^C *Gamū 1076 sappa gatiyam. *Gacchati gamati* ⁴ghammati, āgacchati uggacchati atigacchati paṭigacchati^a avagacchati adhi-gacchati anugacchati upagacchati apagacchati vigacchati nigacchati niggacchati aññāni pi yojetabbāni, samuggacchati ti ādinā^b upasaggadvayavasena pi yathāsambhavam ⁵yojetabbāni; sap-pati saṃsappati parisappati aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Tattha ga-mati ti gacchati, kārite *Devadattaṃ gameti gamayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti ⁶"apāyam gameti ti apāyagamanīyan" ti idam ettha nidassanam, *curādiganaṃ pattassa āpubbassa imassa āgameti āgamayati āgamento āgamayamāno* ti suddhakatturūpāni bha- 20 vanti, tattha āgameti ti muhuttaṃ adhivāseti ti attho; gham-mati ti gacchati; āgacchati ti āyāti, uggacchati ti uyyāti uddham gacchati, atigacchati ti atikkamitvā gacchati, paṭi-gacchati ti puna gacchati, avagacchati ti jānāti, adhigacchati ti labhati ⁷jānāti vā, anugacchati ti pacchato gacchati, 25 upagacchati ti samīpam gacchati, apagacchati ti apeti, vigacchati ti vigamati, nigacchati ti labhati ⁸"yasam poso nigacchati" ti idam nidassanam, niggacchati ti nikkhamati; sappati ti gacchati, saṃsappati ti saṃsaranto gacchati, parisappati ti samantato gacchati. Idāni pana viññūnam 30 sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavadane paramakosallajananattham sappayogaṃ padamālam kathayāma^c, seyyathidam:

So gacchati · te gacchanti gacchare, tvaṃ gacchasi tumhe

¹ (4²²); cf. Ap 51¹⁶ (*supra* 147¹⁴) + Pv 326^b. ² cf. Ps *ad* M II 137⁴.

³ V 677. ⁴ Kc 503 (Sd § 1013, *ubi et gagghati* < A IV 301¹⁷). ⁵ ns: samudā-gameti ca so upasārataya phrañ¹ lañ³ yañ ap eñ¹ | keci tui¹ kā³ ta khu so pud nhuik upasāra sum³ pā³ ma rhi hū eñ¹ ||. ⁶ ***. ⁷ ns *cit.* J VI 292²⁰ et Ja VI 292²¹. ⁸ J VI 292¹⁸ (*supra* 316²⁸).

^a B^m pati^o. ^b *ita* C^eB^mns. ^c B^m kathayāma, C^e katheyāma.

gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchāmi mayam gacchāma; so gacchate te gacchante, tvaṃ gacchase tumhe gacchavhe, ahaṃ gacche mayam gacchāmhe vattamānāya rūpāni.

So gacchatu te gacchantu, tvaṃ gacchāhi gaccha^a gac-chasu^b · tumhe gacchatha, ahaṃ gacchāmi mayam gac- 5 *chāma; so gacchatam te gacchantam, tvaṃ gacchasu tumhe gacchavho, ahaṃ gacche mayam gacchāmase^c pañcamiyā rūpāni.*

So gaccheyya gacche · te gaccheyyum, tvaṃ gaccheyyāsi tumhe gaccheyyātha, ahaṃ gaccheyyāmi · mayam gacchey- 10 *yāma gacchemu; so gacchettha te gaccheram, tvaṃ gacchettho tumhe gaccheyyavho, ahaṃ gaccheyyam mayam gacchey-yāmhe sattamiyā rūpāni.*

So gaccha te gacchu, tvaṃ gacche · tumhe gacchittha gañ-chittha^d, ahaṃ gacchaṃ^e · mayam gacchimha gañchimha^a; so 15 *gacchi gacchittha^f · te gacchire, tvaṃ gacchittho tumhe gacchi-vho, ahaṃ gacchi^g mayam gacchimhe parokkhāya rūpāni.*

So agacchā te agacchu, tvaṃ agacche tumhe agacchattha, ahaṃ agacchaṃ mayam agacchamha; so agacchatha te agacchatthum, tvaṃ agacchase tumhe agacchavham^h, ahaṃ 20 *agacchim agañchim · mayam agacchamhase hiyyattaniyā rūpāni.*

So agacchi agañchi^a · te agacchum, tvaṃ agaccho · tumhe agacchittha agañchittha, ahaṃ agacchim agañchim · mayam agacchimha agañchimhaⁱ; so agacchā te agacchu, tvaṃ 25 *agacchase tumhe^h agacchivham, ahaṃ agaccha^j mayam agacchimhe ajjattaniyā rūpāni.*

So gacchissati te gacchissanti, tvaṃ gacchissasi tumhe gac-chissatha, ahaṃ gacchissāmi mayam gacchissāma; so gac- 30 *chissate te gacchissante, tvaṃ gacchissase tumhe gacchissavhe, ahaṃ gacchissam mayam gacchissāmhe bhavissantiyā rūpāni.*

So agacchissā te agacchissamsu, tvaṃ agacchisse tumhe

^a B^m om. ^b B^m gacchassu. ^c C^eB^m gacchāmase. ^d *ita* C^eB^{ns}; B^m gacchittha (ns: parokkhā hiyyattani ajjattani sum³ pā³ nhuik *gaccha* apru *gañcha* apru kui (cf. § 1091) ||; *cod.* B^m h. l. [463²¹, ²⁴] *vestigia servat, restituerunt* C^eB^{ns} *praeter* 463²⁸⁻³¹, *cum et* Aggavaṃsa *pro* gañcham *legerit* gaccham [181 n. 1]). ^e C^e gaccha. ^f *ita* B^m; C^eB^e gacchittha gañchittha (ns *comp. fecit*). ^g *sic* B^m; C^e gacchi gañchi, B^e gacchim gañchim. ^h B^e om. *agac-chavham* ... tumhe 463²⁰⁻²⁶. ⁱ B^m agaccho. ^j B^m agaccham.

agacchissatha, ahaṃ agacchissam mayam agacchissamha;
so agacchissatha^a te agacchissimsu^b, tvaṃ agacchissase
tumhe agacchissavhe, ahaṃ agacchissam mayam agacchis-
samhase kālātipattiyā rūpāni. Tattha ajjatanīyā kālāti-
5 pattiyā ca akārāgamaṃ^c sabbesu purisesu sabbesu vacanesu
labbhamānam^c pi sāsane aniyataṃ^c hutvā labbhati ti datṭhab-
bam, tathā hi agacchi gacchi · agacchissā gacchissā ti ādinā dve
dve rūpāni dissanti.

Gamaṃ gamanti; gamatu gamantu; gameyya gameyyuṃ
10 sesaṃ sabbam vitthāretabbam.

Idāni parokkhā-hiyyattani-ajjatanīsu viseso vuccate:

so puriso maggaṃ ga sā itthi gharam āga · te maggaṃ gu
tā gharam āgu, ekārassa akārādesaṃ^d: tvaṃ maggaṃ ga
tvaṃ gharam āga · tumhe maggaṃ¹ guttha tumhe gharam
15 āguttha, ahaṃ maggaṃ gaṃ ahaṃ gharam āgaṃ ahaṃ
taṃ purisaṃ anvagaṃ · mayaṃ maggaṃ¹ gumha mayaṃ
gharam āgumha mayaṃ taṃ purisaṃ anvagumha ayaṃ
tāva parokkhāya viseso.

So maggaṃ agamā te maggaṃ agamu icc ādi hiyyattaniyā
20 rūpaṃ; so agamī te agamuṃ te guṃ^c icc ādi ajjatanīyā rūpaṃ.
Idāni tesam padarūpānaṃ¹ pākāṭikaraṇatthaṃ kiñci suttam
kathayāma: ²"so p' āga^g samitiṃ vanam; ³ath' ettha pañcamo
āga^g; ⁴āgu^h devā yasassino; ⁵māham kāko va dummedho kāmā-
nam vasam anvagaṃⁱ; ⁶agamā Rājagahaṃ buddho; ⁷Vaṃkaṃ
25 ⁸agamu pabbataṃ; ⁹brāhmaṇā upagacchu man" ti evamādinī
bhavanti:

ga gu, ga guttha, gaṃ gumha, agum^j agamu agamum^k

agamāgami gacchan ti ādibhedam mane kare. 30

Idāni nāmikapadāni vuccante: gato gantā · gacchaṃ gacchanti
30 gacchantam kulaṃ · sahaḡataṃ gati gamanaṃ gamo āgamo

¹ ns cit. Sd § 1094. ² D II 257^c. ³ *** (cf. D II 261¹⁷). ⁴ D II 259¹⁷.
⁵ J V 258⁷. ⁶ Sn 408^a. ⁷ Cp I 9: 40^d. ⁸ ns: agamu nhuik chan³ kroñ¹ nig-
gahit kye || Vañkam ... pabbatan ti mayaṃ cattāro janā Vañkapabbatam
uddissa agamimha || (Cpa). ⁹ Cp I 9: 16^b.

a Bm agacchissa. b Bm agacchissasu. c ita C^eBemns. d ita C^eBem
(ns: akārādesaṃ | a apru kui || katvā | rve¹ || tvaṃ maggaṃ ga iti rūpaṃ |
kui || nipphādetabbam || eñ¹ ||). e Bm om. f ita C^e; B^ens padarūpāni.
g B^ens āgā. h B^ens āgum. i ita C^eBemns (§ 1104); J: annagā (cod. Bd-anvagā)
cf. Mvu III 457²⁰ 458⁶, 10 ... 460²⁰. j ita Bm; C^eB^ens agu. k ita C^eBemns.

avagamo gantabbaṃ gamaniyaṃ gammaṃ gammamānaṃ ga-
miyamānaṃ^a go mātugāmo hiṅgu jagū^b indagū medhago icc
ādini; kārīte gacchāpeti gacchāpayati gaccheti gacchayati ga[m]-
meti; kamme gammati gamīyati adhigammati adhigamiyati;
tumantāditte gantuṃ gamituṃ gantvā gantvāna gamitvā gami- 5
tvāna gamiya gamiyāna gamma āgama āgantvā adhigamma
adhigantvā icc ādinī. Sappadhātussa pana sappo sappini pīha-
sappi sappi icc ādinī rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha sahaḡatasaddo
1 tabbhāve vokiṇṇe nissaye ārammaṇe saṃsatṭhe ti imesu
atthesu dissati, tattha ²"yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobbhavikā^c nandi- 10
rāgasahagatā" ti tabbhāve veditabbo, nandirāgabdhūtā ti attho,
³"yāyaṃ bhikkhave vīmaṃsā kosajjasahagatā kosajjasampa-
yuttā" ti vokiṇṇe veditabbo, antarantarā uppajjamānena ko-
sajjena vokiṇṇā ti ayam ettha attho, ⁴"atṭhikasāññāsahagataṃ
satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti" ti nissaye veditabbo, atṭhikasañ- 15
ñāṃ nissāya atṭhikasaññāṃ bhāvetvā paṭiladdhan ti attho,
⁵"lābhī hoti rūpasahagatānaṃ vā samāpattinaṃ arūpasahaga-
tānaṃ vā" ti ārammaṇe, rūpārūpārammaṇānaṃ ti attho, ⁶"idaṃ
sukhaṃ imāya pītiyā sahaḡataṃ ... sahaḡataṃ sampayuttan" ti
saṃsatṭhe, imissā pītiyā saṃsatṭhan ti attho; etth' etaṃ vuccati: 20

tabbhāve c' eva vokiṇṇe nissayārammaṇesu ca

saṃsatṭhe ca sahaḡatasaddo dissati pañcasu; 31

⁷gati ti gatigati nibbattigati ajjhāsayaḡati vibhavagati nipphat-
tigati ñāḡagati ti bahuvīdhā gati nāma, tattha ⁸"kaṃ^d gatiṃ
pecca gacchāmi" ti ca ⁹"yassa gatiṃ na jānanti devā gan- 25
dhabbamānusa" ti ca ayaṃ gatigati nāma, ¹⁰"imesaṃ kho
ahaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sīlavantānaṃ ... n' eva jānāmi gatiṃ vā
agatiṃ vā" ti ayaṃ nibbattigati nāma, ¹¹"evaṃ kho te ahaṃ
brahme gatiṃ ca jānāmi^e jutiṃ ca jānāmi" ti ayaṃ ajjhāsaya-
gati nāma, ¹²"vibhavo gati dhammānaṃ nibbānaṃ arahato gati" 30
ti ayaṃ vibhavagati nāma, ¹³"dve gatiyo bhavanti anaññā" ti
ayaṃ nipphattigati nāma, ¹⁴"taṃ^f tattha gatiṃ dhitiṃ" ti ca

¹ 465⁹⁻²⁰ < As 69²²—70². ² S V 421²⁰ (Vm 506¹⁷). ³ S V 280⁶. ⁴ S V
129²⁴. ⁵ *** (Bojjhaḡasamyut, ns). ⁶ Vibh 258³². ⁷ (aliter Sv I 249¹⁴⁻¹⁸).
⁸ M III 163⁸. ⁹ Sn 644^{ab}. ¹⁰ M I 334³. ¹¹ M I 328³⁵. ¹² Vin V 149²³. ¹³ D I 88³²
(Sv: gatiyo = nīṭhā; pī: nīṭhā = nipphattiyo). ¹⁴ J VI 286³⁶ (supra 148⁹).

a Bm om. b (B^e jaṅgu). c Bm ponabbhavikā. d ita C^eBm; B^ens taṃ
(= M). e M: pajānāmi. f C^eBm om.

1 "sundaram nibbānam gato" ti ca ayam nāṇagati nāma; etth' etam vuccati:

gatigatyañ ca nibbatyam vibhav'-ajjhāsayesu ca

nipphattiyañ ca nāṇe ca gatisaddo pavattati; 32

5 gacchatī ti go; mātuyā samabhāvaṃ missibhāvañ ca gacchatī pāpuṇāti ti mātugāmo; rogaṃ himsantaṃ gacchatī ti hiṅgu, imāni tassa nāmāni:

hiṅgu hiṅgujatu cc eva tathā hiṅgusipātikā^a

²hiṅgujāti ti kathitā ³Vinayaṭṭhakathāya hi; 33

10 ⁴"jagū ti cutito jātiṃ gacchatī ti ja-gū, indriyena gacchatī ti inda-gū, atha vā indabhūtena kammunā gacchatī ti ⁵indagū, hindagū ti pi pālī, tattha hindan ti maraṇaṃ, taṃ maraṇaṃ gacchatī ti hindagū", sabbam etam sattādhivacanāṃ līngato pullīgaṃ; medhago ti attano nissayañ ca parañ ca medha-
15 māno himsamāno gacchatī pavattati ti medhago · kalaho, ⁶"tato sammanti medhagā" ti ettha hi kalaho medhagasaddena Bhagavatā vutto; gamitvā ti ettha ⁷"Isivhayaṃ gamitvāna vinetvā Pañcavaggiye tato vinesi Bhagavā gantvā gantvā tahiṃ tahiṃ" ti ayam pālī nidassanaṃ; sappo ti sappatī ti sappo, saṃsap-
20 panto gacchatī ti attho, tenāha āyasmā Sāriputto ⁸"yo kāme parivajjeti sappassēva padā siro" ti imissā pālīyā niddese: ⁹"sappo vuccati ahi, ken' atthēna sappo: saṃsappanto gacchatī ti sappo, bhujanto gacchatī ti bhujago, urena gacchatī ti urago, pannasiro gacchatī ti pannago, sirena supatī^b ti sirimsapo, bile
25 sayatī ti bilāsayo, ... dāṭhā tassa āvudho^c ti dāṭhāvudho, viṣaṃ tassa ghoran ti ghoraviso, jivhā tassa duvidhā ti dujivho, dvihi jivhāhi rasaṃ sāyati ti dvirasaññū" ti; sappinī ti uragi; pīṭha-sappī ti pīṭhena sappatī gacchatī ti pīṭhasappī · paṅgulo; sappī ti yo naṃ paribhuñjati, tassa balāyuvaddhanatthaṃ sappatī
30 gacchatī pavattati ti sappi · ghatam.

¹ cf. Sp I 117² (*supra* 315¹⁵). ² (c: hiṅgukatiyo, Vjb *vide* n. 3). ³ Sp (Se II 418²⁰) *ad* Vin IV 86³. ⁴ 466¹⁰⁻¹³ < Nidda *ad* Nidd I 3¹⁵ (jagū: puḍho jagā, Sutrakṛtāṅga I 7: 20^b; *de pl.* -gū (-ñña): *sg.* -gū (-ññu) *cf.* Pj II 732^{19, 22} s. *vv.* pāraga, °gū, *et* CPD s. *v.* aggañña). ⁵ (c: *indraka, *cf.* PW s. *v.* indra I c, *unde et* indriya; Indako yakkho S I 206⁵ *cf.* *ib.* 206^{7, 8, 10, 15} jīvo, ayam, naro; *apte* yakkho *dicatur* [Sn 478^c, 875^d *et* Nidd *ad loc.*; A V 64^g]; *cf.* *et* vedagū [Mil 54¹⁷]: vedaka). ⁶ Dhp 6^d. ⁷ Ap 501²⁷⁻²⁸. ⁸ Sn 768^{ab}. ⁹ Nidd I 7²⁷⁻²⁸.

^a Bm °sipātikā. ^b *vide* Nidda; CeBm sirena sappatī; B^{ens} sarīrena sappatī. ^c *ita* CeBemns.

1076^A ¹Sakka 1076^B ²teka 1076^C ³laṃgha gatyatthā. Sakkati ⁴ni-sakkati parisakkati nis(s)akkati^a, parisakkanam; tekati, [ikā; laṃghati ullaṃghati olaṃghati, laṃghako ullaṃghikā pīti.

1076^D ⁵Ke 1076^E ⁶re 1076^F ⁷ge sadde. Kāyati, rāyati, gāyati: jātakaṃ, ⁸rā, gītaṃ; kāyitaṃ rāyitaṃ gāyitaṃ, kāyitvā rāyitvā ⁹gāyitvā. Tattha ⁹jātakan ti jātaṃ bhūtaṃ atitaṃ attano caritaṃ kāyati katheti Bhagavā etenā ti jātakaṃ, Jātakapālī hi idha jātakan ti ¹⁰vuttaṃ, aññatra pana jāti^b eva jātakan ti gahetabbā, tathā hi jātakasaddo pariyattiyam pi vattati ¹¹"Iti-vuttakaṃ Jātakaṃ Abbhutadhamman" ti ādisu, jātiyam pi vat-
10 tati ¹¹"jātakaṃ samodhānesi" ti ādisu; ⁸rā vuccati saddo; gītan ti gāyanaṃ.

1076^G ¹²Khe 1076^H ¹³je 1076^I ¹⁴se khaye. Khāyati, jāyati, sāyati, khayam gacchatī ti attho. | Ettha pana siyā: nanu ca bho khāyati ti padassa khādati ti vā paññāyati ti vā attho bhavati, ¹⁵tathā jāyati ti padassa nibbattati ti attho, sāyati ti padassa rasaṃ assādeti ti attho, evaṃ sante bho kasmā idha evaṃ attho tumhehi kathiyati ti. | Saccam, dhātūnam tu anekatthattā evaṃ attho kathetum labbhati, tathā hi ¹⁵"appassutāyaṃ puriso balibaddo va jirati" ti ettha jirati ti ayam saddo 'jaram pāpu-
20 nāti' ti attham avatvā 'vadḍhati' ti attham eva vadati, evaṃ sampadam idam dātṭhabbam.

1076^K ¹⁶Gu 1076^L ¹⁷ghu 1076^M ¹⁸ku 1076^N ¹⁹u sadde. Gavati, gha-vati, kavati, avati.

1076^P ²⁰Khu 1076^Q ²¹ru 1076^R ²²ku sadde. Kholi, roli, koti. 25

1077 Cu 1077^A ²³ju 1078 pu 1079 plu 1079^A ²⁴gā 1079^B ²⁵se gatiyam. Cavati, javati, ²⁶pavati, ²⁶plavati, gāti, seli; cavanaṃ cuti, javanaṃ (javo)^c, pavanaṃ^d, plavanaṃ, gānaṃ, setu; poto, plavo. Ettha gānan ti gamanaṃ; poto ti pavati gacchatī udaye etenā ti poto · nāvā, tathā plavati na sīdati ti plavo · nāvā eva, ³⁰²⁷"bhinnaplavo sāgarassēva majjhe" ti hi Jātakapālī dissati; ²⁸"nāvā poto plavo jālayānaṃ taraṇan" ti nāvābhidhānāni.

¹ V30. ² *cf.* V32. ³ V119. ⁴ ns *cit.* J VI 23¹⁸ (*sed vide* Ja VI 23³⁴). ⁵ V4 (206²³ 294⁵). ⁶ V708. ⁷ V91. ⁸ (422⁹). ⁹ (321²¹⁻²⁶). ¹⁰ A II 72. ¹¹ Ja I 123⁷. ¹² *cf.* V37. ¹³ V181. ¹⁴ V868. ¹⁵ (422³²). ¹⁶ V110. ¹⁷ V117. ¹⁸ V3. ¹⁹ V14. ²⁰ V39. ²¹ V707. ²² V3. ²³ V180. ²⁴ V109. ²⁵ V870. ²⁶ (Vv 750^a *et* v. I. Vva 278²⁵⁻²⁷). ²⁷ J III 158²⁶. ²⁸ (V1323).

^a Bm nisakkati; CeB^{ens} nisakko. ^b B^{ens} jātam. ^c *ita* Ce; B^{emns} om. ^d Bm om.

- 1080 The^a 1080^A ¹the sadda-saṃghātesu. *Thāyati^a, thāyati*; bhāve
thiyati^a thiyati; *ittihī thī*.
 1080^B ²De 1080^C ³te pālāne. *Dāyati, (tāyati)*; *dayā, tāṇam*.
 1080^D ⁴Rā 1080^E ⁵lā ādāne. *Rāti, lāti*.
 5 1080^F ⁶Ati 1080^G ⁷adi bandhane. *Antati, andati*; *antaṃ, andū*.
 1080^H ⁸Juta 1080^I ⁹subha 1080^K ¹⁰ruca dittiyaṃ. *Jotati, sobhati*,
rocati virocati.
 1080^L ¹¹Aka 1081 ¹²aga kuṭilāyaṃ gatiyaṃ. *Akati, agati*.
 1081^A ¹³Nātha 1081^B ¹⁴nādha yācanōpatāp'issariyāsimsāsū. *Nāthati*,
 10 ¹⁵nādhati.
 1081^C ¹⁶Sala 1081^D ¹⁷hula 1081^E ¹⁸cala kampāne. *Salati, hūlati*,
calati; *kusalāṃ*. Ettha ca kucchite pāpake dhamme salayati
 ti kusalaṃ, hetukattuvasen' idaṃ nibbacanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ,
 tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ ¹⁹"kucchite pāpake (dhamme)^b sala-
 15 yanti calayanti kampenti viddhaṃsentī ti ku-salā" ti hetukattu-
 vasena attho kathito; idaṃ *saladhātuvasena kusalasaddassa*
nibbacanaṃ, aññesam pi dhātūnaṃ vasena kusalasaddassa
nibbacanaṃ bhavati, tathā hi Atthasāliniyaṃ aññāni pi nibba-
 canāni dassitāni, kathaṃ: ²⁰"kucchitena^c ākārena sayanti ti
 20 ku-sā, te akusaladhammasaṃkhāte kuse lunanti chindanti ti
 kusa-lā; kucchitānaṃ vā sānato tanukaraṇato . . . ñāṇaṃ ku-
 saṃ nāma, tena kusena lātabbā ti kusa-lā, gahetabbā pavatte-
 tabbā ti attho; yathā vā^d kusā ubhayabhāgagataṃ hatthappa-
 desaṃ lunanti, evaṃ ime pi uppannānuppannabhāvena ubhaya-
 25 bhāgagataṃ kilesapakkhaṃ^e lunanti, tasmā kusā viya lunanti
 ti pi kusa-lā" ti evaṃ aññāni pi nibbacanāni dassitāni, tatra
dhammā iti padāpekkhaṃ katvā tadanurūpaliṅga-vacanavasena
 "kusalā" ti niddeso kato, idha pana sāmāññaniddesavasena
 kusalan ti napuṃsakekavacanāniddeso amhehi kato, puñña-
 30 vācako hi *kusalasaddo ārogyavācako* ca ekantena napuṃsaka-
 liṅgo, itarattavācako pana tilīṅgiko yathā ²¹"kusalo phasso,
²²kusalā vedanā, ²³kusalāṃ cittaṃ" ti; *kusalasaddo imasmiṃ*

¹ V409. ² V434. ³ V389. ⁴ V704. ⁵ V758. ⁶ V394. ⁷ V447. ⁸ V398.
⁹ V636. ¹⁰ V158. ¹¹ V12. ¹² (cf. V108) = Wg § 19: 31. ¹³ V415. ¹⁴ V508.
¹⁵ (J V 90¹¹). ¹⁶ (V797). ¹⁷ (V807). ¹⁸ As 391-2. ¹⁹ As 398-10.
²¹ ***. ²² Vibh 420. ²³ Dhs § 1 (p. 92).

^a *dedi*; (ṣṭyai, Wg § 22: 14); CeBemns dhe *et dhāyati et dhīyati*. ^b CeBm
 om. (ns comp. fecit). ^c Be *ad. vā*. ^d Be *va* (As: *vā*). ^e As: *saṃkilesa*^o.

bhuvādigāṇe^a lādhātu-saladhātuvasena nipphattiṃ gato ti ve-
ditabbo.

- Iti *bhuvādigāṇe* samodhānagatadhātuyo samattā. Icc evaṃ
 vitthārato ca saṃkhepā *bhuvādināṃ gaṇo mayā*
 yo vibhatto ¹sauddeso ²saniddeso yathārahaṃ, 34 5
 upasagga-nipātehi nānāatthayutehi ca
 yojetvāna padān' ettha dassitāni visuṃ visuṃ 35
 pālīnidassanādihi dassitāni sah' eva tu,
³tyādanāni^b ca rūpāni, ⁴syādyantāni^c ca sabbathā^d, 36
⁵padānaṃ sadisattañ ca tathā visadisattanaṃ 10
 codanā-parihārehi sahito c' atthanicchayo, 37
⁶atthuddhāro, 'bhidhānañ ca, ⁷liṅgattayavimissaṇaṃ
⁸abhidheyyakaliṅgesu savisesapadāni ca, 38
⁹nānāpada-bahuppadasamodhānañ ca dassitaṃ,
¹⁰rūlhisaddādayo c' eva suvibhattā anākulā, 39 15
¹¹sabbanāmaṃ sabbanāmasadisāni padāni ca
¹²nānāpadehi yojetuṃ dassitāni yathārahaṃ, 40
¹³tumantāni ca rūpāni *tvādanāni^e* ca, viññūnaṃ
 piṭake pāṭavatthāya sabbam etaṃ pakāsitaṃ. 41
 Ye Saddanītimhi imaṃ vibhāgaṃ 20
 jānanti sammā, munisāsane te
 atthesu sabbesu pi vitakamkhā
 acchambhino sihasamā bhavanti. 42
 Vibhūtabhūtaggasayambhucakke
 subhūtabhūriṃ vadato narānaṃ 25
 yo Saddanītimhi ¹⁴*bhuvādigāṇo*
 vutto mayā, tam bhajat' atthakāmo. 43

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparāṇe cuddasahi^f paric-
 chedehi patimaṇḍito *bhuvādigāṇo nāma soḷasamo^g* paricchedo. 30

¹ 326—418. ² 419—1124. ³ 1329. ⁴ 5929. ⁵ 19211 *vel* 458—4823. ⁶ atthud-
 dhāra ("homonyma"): 31^o 308²², 342²⁴—344² etc.; abhidhānāni (*vel* pariyaṇavaca-
 nāni, "synonyma"): 70¹⁸ 71¹² 72³¹ 73²⁴—74³² etc., 322¹¹ 323²² 330⁹, 334⁶ etc.
⁷ 235²⁵. ⁸ 247²⁷. ⁹ 258³¹. ¹⁰ 261²⁶. ¹¹ 266¹⁰. ¹² (296²⁸). ¹³ 308²¹. ¹⁴ 326—469³.

^a Bm *bhuvādike*. ^b Bc *tyādyantāni*. ^c Cc *syādanāni*. ^d Bc ns *sabbaso*.
^e ns *tvādyantāni*. ^f *ita* CeBemns (cf. n. g). ^g Bm *pannarasamo* (cf. *subscr.*
cod. Bm *inde a p. 246 n. g*).

XVII.

Ito param pavakkhāmi *rudhādikagaṇādayo*
sāsanassōpakārāya gaṇe tu chabbidhe, katham: 1

1082 ¹Rudhi āvaraṇe. *Rudhi*dhātu āvaraṇe vattati; ettha āvara-
5 ṇam nāma pidahanam vā parirundhanam^a vā^a palibuddhanam
vā haritum vā appadānam, sabbam etaṃ vaṭṭati. *Rundhati*
(*rundhiti*)^b (*rundhīti*)^a *rundheti āvarundheti*; kammani *maggo*
purisena rundhīyati; *rodho orodho virodho pativirodho*^c, *viruddho*
paṭiviruddho^d *pariruddho* (āvaruddho), *rundhitum parirundhitum*,
10 *rundhītvā parirundhītvā*. Tatra rodho ti cārako, so hi run-
dhati pavesitānam kurūrakammantānam sattānam gamanam
āvaratī ti rodho ti vuccati; orodho ti rājubbārī^e, sā pana
yathākāmacāram caritum appadānena orundhīyati āvarun-
dhīyati ti orodho; virodho ti ananukūlatā, pativirodho^c ti
15 ²punappunam ananukūlatā, viruddho ti virodham āpanno,
pativiruddho^c ti patisattubhāvena^c virodham āpanno; pari-
ruddho ti gahaṇatthāya samparivārīto, vuttam hi: ³"yathā
arihi pariruddho vijjante gamane pathe" ti; āvaruddho ti
⁴pabbājito^f.

20 1083 *Muca mocane*. *Migaṃ bandhanā muñcati*, *muñcanam mo-*
canaṃ dukkhappamocanaṃ moco — ⁵moco ti c' ettha aṭṭhi-
kadalirukkho —, *muñcitum muñcītvā*; kārite *moceti mocetum*
mocetvā ti ādini.

1084 *Rica virecane*. *Riñcati*, *riñcanaṃ virecanaṃ vireko virecako*,
25 *riñcitum riñcītvā*.

1085 *Sica paggharaṇe*^g. *Udakena bhūmim siñcati*, ⁶"puttam rajje
abhisiñci"^h, *abhiseko*, *muddhābhisitto khattiyo*, ⁷"siñca bhikkhu
imam nāvaṃ sittā te lahum essati", *sittatṭhānaṃ, siñcitum siñcītvā*.

1086 *Yuja yoge*. *Yuñjati anuyuñjati*; kammani (*yuñjati*) *yuñjīyati* ti
30 rūpāni, keci ⁸*yuñjate* ti icchanti; *yuñjanaṃ saṃyogo anuyogo*
bhāvanānuyutto · *saññogo saññojanam* · *atthayojanā*, ⁹"dīgham

¹ Rūp 495 (Sd § 926—927). ² As 258¹². ³ Bv 2: 16ab. ⁴ (Ja VI 572¹⁰).
⁵ (cf. Sp ad Vin I 246¹⁰). ⁶ ***. ⁷ Dhp 369ab. ⁸ (cf. aparibhuñjamāna, S I
90¹²). ⁹ Dhp 60b.

a Bm om. b CeBm om. c CeBens paṭi^o. d *ita h. l.* CeBemns. e Bm
raḷupari, CeBens raḷuppari. f Bm pabbājito. g Wg § 28: 140: kṣaraṇe (Mmd
642) cf. V 470. h Bm abhisiñcati.

santassa yojanam", *yuñjītum anuyuñjītum, anuyuñjītvā: yojeti*.
Tatthā saṃyojanan ti bandhanam · kāmārāgādi; yojanan ti
vidatthi dvādas' aṅgulyo, tadvayaṃ raṭanam matam,
sattaratānikā yaṭṭhi, usabham vīsayatṭhikam,
gāvutam usabhāsīti, yojanam catugāvutam. 2 5

1087 *Bhuja pālanābhyāvaharaṇesu*^a. Pālanam rakkhanam, abhyā-
vaharaṇam^b ajjhoharaṇam. *Bhuñjati paribhuñjati sambhuñjati*,
¹"dāsaparibhogena paribhuñji"; kārite *bhojati bhojayati* ti ādini
rūpāni, *bhojanam sambhogō mahibhujo gāmaabhojako upabhogo*
paribhogo, bhutto odano bhavatā, ²"sace bhutto bhavēyyāham", 10
³*odanam bhutto bhuttavā bhuttāvī, tumantādritte bhuñjītum pa-*
ribhuñjītum bhojetum bhojayitum, bhuñjītvā^c bhuñjītvāna^d bhuñ-
jīya bhuñjīyāna bhojetvā bhojetvāna bhojayitvā bhojayitvāna icc
ādini *parisaddādihi* visesitabbāni. Tatra bhuñjati ti bhattam
bhuñjati bhojanīyam bhuñjati, tathā hi ⁴"khādanīyam vā bho- 15
janīyam vā khādati vā bhuñjati vā" ti ādi vuttam, api ca
kadāci khādanīye pi *bhuñjati* ti vohāro dissati, ⁵"phalāni khud-
dakappāni bhuñja rāja varā varan"^e ti hi vuttam; paribhuñ-
jati ti cīvaram paribhuñjati, piṇḍapātam paribhuñjati, gilāna-
paccaya-bhesajja-parikkhāram paribhuñjati, paṭisevatī ti vuttam 20
hoti, ten' eva ca ⁶"paṭisevatī ti paribhuñjati" ti attho saṃvaṇ-
ṇīyati, api ca ⁷"kāme bhuñjati" ti ca ⁸"kāmaguṇe paribhuñjati"
ti ca dassanato pana *bhuñjana-paribhuñjanasaddā* paṭiseva-
natthena katthaci samānatthā pi honti ti avagantabbā; sam-
bhuñjati ti sambhogam karoti, ekatovāsam karoti ti attho. 25
|| Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho atra *bhujadhātu* pālanābhyāvaha-
raṇesu^f vutto, so katham ettakesu pi atthesu vattati ti. | Vattat'
eva, anekatthā hi dhātavo, te upasaggasahāye labhitvā pi ane-
katthatarā va honti.

Ito paṭṭhāya *tumantādini* rūpāni na vakkhāma; yattha 30
pana viseso dissati, tattha vakkhāma.

¹ (cf. Vin III 136¹³). ² Mil 370¹². ³ (cf. Kev 580). ⁴ cf. Vin IV
85³³⁻³⁴. ⁵ J IV 434⁸ = V 324² = VI 85²⁷. ⁶ Vm 30²⁹. ⁷ (Thi 295b). ⁸ ***
(Thi 226⁴).

^a *dedi*; Bm pālanāvaharaṇesu, Bens pālanābhyāvaharaṇesu; Ce pālanāb-
bhyaharo (vide n. b, f). ^b Bm abyāharo; Bens byavaharo; Ce abhyavaharo.
^c Bm bhuñjita. ^d Bm bhuñjītvā. ^e *ita* CeBemns [= koṇ³ nui³ rā rā || vā | koṇ³
sañ thak koṇ³ sañ kui] cf. J VI 289²⁰. ^f Bm pālanābhyavaharo; Bens pālanā-
byavaho; Ce pālanābhyavaro.

1088 Kati cchedane. *Kantati vikantati*, ¹*sallakatto*.

1089 Bhidi vidāraṇe. *Bhindati*, anāgatatthe vattabbe [†]*bhejjissati*^a *bhindissati* ti dvidhā bhavanti rūpāni, ²pāpake akusale dhamme bhindati ti bhikkhu, tenāha: ³"na tena bhikkhu so hoti yāvata
5 bhikkhate pare viṣaṃ^a dhammaṃ samādāya bhikkhu hoti na tāvatā, yo 'dha puññaṃ ca pāpaṃ ca bāhetvā [†]brahmacariyaṃ saṃkhāya loke carati sa ve bhikkhū ti vuccati", idaṃ ca khī-
ṇāsavaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, sekha-puthujjana-samaṇā pi yathā-sambhavaṃ 'bhikkhū' ti vattabbataṃ pāpuṇanti yeva; saṃghaṃ
10 bhindati ti saṃghabhedako; ⁴"Devadattena saṃgho bhinno", ⁵"bhindiyati ti bhinno" ti hi nibbacanaṃ; ⁶"na te kaṭṭhāni bhinnāni"; bhindati ti bhetṭā.

1090 Chidi dvedhākarane^c. Chindati ti chedako, evaṃ chettā;
⁷"kese chettum vaṭṭati, ⁸chindiyati ti chinno; ⁹chinno pi rukkho
15 puna-d-eva^d rūhati".

Idaṃ pana *bhidi-chididvayaṃ* ¹⁰*divādigaṇaṃ* patvā *bhijjati chijjati* ti suddhakattuvācakaṃ rūpadvayaṃ janeti, tasmā ¹¹bhij-jati ti bhinno ti ādinā suddhakattuvaseṇa pi nibbacanaṃ kā-tabbam.

20 1091 Tadi himsānādaresu. *Tandati, tandi* ¹²*daddū*. Daddū ti kacchū.

1092 Udi pasavana-kiledanesu^c. Pasavanaṃ sandanaṃ, kiledanaṃ tintatā. *Undati, unduro samuddo*.

1093 Vida lābhe. *Vindati, Govindo vitti*. Ettha vitti ti anubha-
25 vanam vedanā vā.

1094 Vida tuṭṭhiyam. *Vindati nibbindati, nibbindanaṃ, virajjati nibbiṇṇo kāmaratigā, vitti vittaṃ vedo*, ¹³"labhati atthavedaṃ ... dhammavedaṃ". Ettha vitti ti somanassaṃ, ¹⁴"vitti hi maṃ vindati sūta disvā" ti hi vuttaṃ; vittaṃ ti vittiṇaṇattā vitta-saṃkhātaṃ^f dhanam; ¹⁵vedo ti gantho pi ñāṇaṃ pi somanas-

¹ (*vide et* 474²⁰). ² (Nidd I 70²⁷). ³ Dhp 266a—267d. ⁴ ***. ⁵ (*cf.* Kcv 584). ⁶ J IV 221¹⁰. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Kcv 584. ⁹ Dhp 338b = S I 182¹⁸⁻²¹. ¹⁰ V 1135 1136. ¹¹ (*cf.* 472^{11, 14}). ¹² (: Mmd 669, Rūp 661, Sd § 1313, Uṇādi I 92). ¹³ M I 37³⁰. ¹⁴ J VI 117¹⁰. ¹⁵ Bva ad Bv 2: 6b.

^a ɔ: bhecchati? ^b sic Ce B^{em}ns (= Dhp cod. Br; *codd.* C^{kk} viṣaṃ); *malim* viṣa < ^avi-sva (ɔ: a-kiñcana a-ssaka) *cum* Dhpa III 393³, *ubī pro* [†]visamaṃ *leg.* ^avisvaṃ (*forma sanscrita*, *cf.* [†]saripāti [501 n. d] et [†]sammuti [†]sūramati [504 n. a]). ^c Wg § 29: 3: dvaidhīkarane; Mmd 663: dvidhako. ^d Ce puna-r-eva. ^e = Mmd 663 (Wg § 28: 20: undi kledane). ^f Ce B^m vittiṣaṃkha.

sam pi vuccati, ¹"tiṇṇaṃ vedānaṃ pāragū" ti ādisu hi gantho vedo ti vuccati, ²"yaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ vedagaṃ abhijāññaṃ^a akiñcanaṃ kāmabhava asattan" ti ādisu ñāṇaṃ, ³"ye vedajātā vicaranti loke" ti ādisu somanassaṃ:

vedaganthe ca ñāṇe ca somanasse ca vattati
vedasaddo, imaṃ nānādhātuto samudīraye. 5 3

1095 Lipa limpāne^b. *Limpati, limpako avalepo*. Avalepo ti ahaṃkāro.

1096 Lupa acchedane^c. *Lumpati, vilumpako, vilutto vilopo*, ⁴"vilumpat' eva puriso yāv' assa upakappati, yadā c' aññe vilum-
10 panti so vilutto vilumpati"^d ti.

1097 Pisa cuṇṇane^c. *Piṇṣati, piṇṣako, piṇṇā vācā*, Āgamaṭṭha-kathāyaṃ pana ⁵"attano piyabhāvaṃ parassa ca suññabhāvaṃ yāya vācāya bhāsati, sā pi-suṇā vācā" ti vuttaṃ, taṃ nirutti-lakkhaṇena vuttan ti datṭhabbam. 15

1098 Hisi vihiṃsāyaṃ^f. *Hiṃsati vihiṃsati, hiṃsako*: ⁶"Ahiṃsako ti me nāmaṃ hiṃsakassa pure sato ajjāhaṃ saccaṇāmo 'mhi na naṃ hiṃsāmi kiñcanaṃ"^g, *hiṃsitaṭṭham*; hiṃsati ti siho, ādiantakkharavipallāsavasena saddasiddhi yathā ⁷"kantanaṭ-
thena takkan"^h ti; *viḥesako vihesanaṃ*. 20

1099 Sumbha pahāreⁱ. ⁸"Yo no gāvo va sumbhati", *parisumbhati* ⁹*sumbhoti*. Atr' ime pālito payogā: ¹⁰"saṃsumbhamānā attā-naṃ kalam āgamayāmaṇe" ti ca ¹¹"kesaggahaṇaṃ ukkhepā bhūmyā ca parisumbhanā datvā ca no pakkamati bahu dukkham anappakan" ti ca ¹²"bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasā" ti ca ¹³añ-
25 ñattha^j pana^j aññā pi vuttā, tā idha anupapattito na vuttā.

|| Kec' ettha maññeyyūṃ: yathā *bhuvādigaṇe* ¹⁴"saki saṃ-kāyaṃ, ¹⁵khaji gativekalle" ti ādinam dhātūnaṃ paṭiladdha-vaggantabhāvassa^k niggahitāgamassa vasena *saṃkati khañjati*

¹ D I 88⁵ (Bv 2: 6b). ² Sn 1059ab. ³ Vv 390b (Vva 156⁸). ⁴ S I 85²⁶⁻²⁷ (Spk) = J II 239⁴⁻⁵ (Ja). ⁵ *cf.* Sv I 74¹. ⁶ Th 879a—d. ⁷ (Uṇādi I 17). ⁸ J VI 549⁶. ⁹ Kcv 448. ¹⁰ J VI 88²⁸. ¹¹ J VI 508¹⁰⁻¹¹. ¹² J III 185². ¹³ = kyam⁸ ta pa³ tui¹ nui¹ ka⁸ || aññā pi | kun so || rūpappavattiyo | tui¹ kui || thañ¹ || vuttā || kun eñ¹ || ns. ¹⁴ 325²⁵. ¹⁵ 345¹³ (*ib. n. 4 leg.* Vin I 186³⁶; *radicis synonymae* lang [neo-pers lang] *testes sunt* As 254²⁶ et Vp apud Wg § 5: 37).

^a B^{em}ns abhijāñña (Pj II 592³⁻⁶). ^b *cf.* Wg § 28: 139. ^c Wg § 28: 137: cchedane. ^d B^m viluppati? ^e Wg § 29: 15: saṃcūrṇane. ^f Wg § 29: 19: hiṃsayam. ^g *ita* Ce B^{em}ns. ^h B^m kantanaṭakkam. ⁱ *cf.* Wg § 11: 40—43. ^j B^m om. ^k Ce B^m ovaggantabhāvassa.

ti rūpāni bhavanti, tathā imasmim *rudhādigaṇe* ¹"muca mo-
cane, ²kati chedane" ti ādinam dhātūnam paṭiladdhavagga-
tabhāvassa niggahitāgamassa vasena *muñcati kantati* ti ādirū-
pāni^a bhavanti; evaṃ sante ko imesaṃ tesaṃ ca viśeso ti.
5 | Ettha vuccate: ye *bhuvādigaṇasmim* anekassarā asamyogantā
ikārantavasena niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattaṃ ca nāmikattaṃ ca patvā
suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato niggahitāgamena nip-
phannarūpā bhavanti, na katthaci pi tesam vinā niggahitāga-
mena rūpappavatti dissati, tam yathā *saṃkati saṃkā, khañjati*
10 *khañjo* icc ādi, ayaṃ anekassarānam *ikārantavasena* niddiṭṭhā-
nam *bhuvādigaṇikānam* viśeso; ye ca *rudhādigaṇasmim* ane-
kassarā asamyogantā *akārantavasena* vā *ukārantavasena*^b vā
niddiṭṭhā, te ākhyātattam patvā suddhakattuvisaye yeva ekan-
tato niggahitāgamena^c nipphannarūpā bhavanti na hetukattu-
15 visaye, nāmikattam pana (patvā)^d saha niggahitāgamena vinā
ca niggahitāgamena nipphannarūpā bhavanti — yattha vinā
niggahitāgamena nipphannarūpāni, tattha ³sasamyogarūpā yeva
bhavanti, tam yathā: *muñcati muñcāpeti moceti mocāpeti, chīn-*
dati chindāpeti chedeti chedāpeti chindanam chedo^e, *muñcanam*
20 *mocanam, kantati kantanam sallakatto* ⁴"piṭṭhimamsāni attano
sāmam ukkacca khādasi" icc ādini, tattha ukkaccā ti ukkan-
titvā, chinditvā ti attho. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante ākhyāta-
nāmikabhāvaṃ patvā suddhakattu-hetukattuvisayesu ekantato
paṭiladdhaniggahitāgamehi *saki-khaji*ādihī yeva *rudhādigaṇikehi*
25 bhavitabbaṃ, na *muca-chidi*ādihī ti. | Tan na, *muca-chidi*ādihī
yeva *rudhādigaṇikehi* bhavitabbaṃ *rudhadhātuyā*^f samāna-
gati-kattā, tathā hi, yathā *rudhissa*^g *rundhayati rundhāpeti run-*
dhanam *rodho virodho* ti ādisu niggahitāgamāniggahitāgama-
vasena^h dvippakārāni rūpāni dissanti, tathā *muca-chidi*ādinaṃ
30 pī ti. || Nanu Kaccāyane niggahitāgamassa niccavidhānattham
⁵"*rudhādito* niggahitapubbaṃ cā" ti lakkhaṇam vuttan ti. | Sac-
cam, tam pana kiriyāpadattam sandhāya vuttam; yadi ca nāmi-

¹ V1083. ² V1088. ³ ns: *ikārantadhāt* kui rañ sañ || *evapud eñ*¹ anuñ-
ñātattha phrañ¹ orodho ca so asamyogarup kui yū ||. ⁴ Pv 493^{ab} (Pva 211¹⁸)
cf. J V 101¹⁷. ⁵ Kc 448.

^a Ce ādini rūpāni. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bm niggahitāgamanena. ^d ita
ns; CeBem om. ^e Bm om. ^f ita CeBemns; Be rucadhātuyā. ^g CeBemns run-
dhissa. ^h (vide 475⁹).

kapadattam pi sandhāya vuttam bhavēyya, *virodho* ti ādinam
dassanato *vāsaddam* pakkhipitvā vattabbaṃ siyā, na ca *vā-*
saddam pakkhipitvā vuttam, tena ñāyati: kiriyāpadattam yeva
sandhāya vuttan ti. || Nanu ca bho evaṃ sante *saki-khaji*ādinaṃ
niccām-saniggahitāgamakiriyāpadattam yeva sandhāya ¹"*ru-*
dhādito niggahitapubbaṃ cā" ti idam vuttan ti sakkā mantun
ti. | Na sakkā *saki-khaji*ādinaṃ *rudhadhātuyā*^a asamānagati-
kattā nāmikatte dvippakārassa asambhavato, tathā hi, yesam
yā nāmikatte saniggahitāgamāniggahitāgamavasena^b dvippa-
kāravantatā, sā eva tesam *rudhādigaṇabhāvassa*^c lakkhaṇam,
10 tañ ca *saki-khaji*ādinaṃ n' atthi, *saṃkā khañjo* ti ādinā hi
nāmatte eko yeva pakāro dissati saniggahitāgamo; ²"kamu
padavikkhepe" icc ādinam pana, *kamo kamanam camkamo*
camkamanan ti ādinā nāmikatte dvippakāravantatāsambhave
pi, niggahitāgamassa abbhāsavisaye pavattattā sā dvippakāra-
15 vantatā *rudhādigaṇabhāvassa*^c lakkhaṇam na hoti, tasmā ab-
bhāsavisaye pavattam niggahitāgamam vajjetvā yā dvippa-
kāravantatā, sā yeva *rudhādigaṇikabhāvassa* lakkhaṇan ti
sanniṭṭhānam kātabbam; ayaṃ nayo ativa sukhumo sammā
manasikātabbo.

20

Rudhādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalam,
suttas' aññe^d pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 4
— *Rudhādigaṇo* 'yam.

1100 ³Divu kilā-vijigi(m)sā^e-vyavahāra-juti-thuti-kanti-gati-sattisu. Et-
tha ca kilā ti laṇanā viharo vā, laṇanā ti ca laṇitānubhavana-
25 vasena ramaṇam^f, viharo iriyāpathaparivattanādinā vattanam,
vijigi(m)sā^e ti vijayicchā, vyavahāro ti vohāro, juti ti sobhā,
thuti ti thomanā, kanti ti kamaniyatā, gati ti gamanam, satti
ti sāmattiyaṃ — imesu atthesu *divudhātu* vattati. *Dibbati,*
devo devī devatā. Ettha devo ti ⁴tividhā devā: sammutidevā³⁰
upapattidevā visuddhidevā ti; tesu Mahāsammatakalāto paṭ-
ṭhāya lokena 'devā' ti sammatattā rāja-rājakumārādayo sam-

¹ (474²¹). ² V659. ³ Rūp 496—497. ⁴ cf. Ps I 33²² Pj I 123¹⁰ Vva 18⁷⁻²⁰
(Dp ad Mhvv 40²²).

^a ita CeBemns; Be rucadhātuyā. ^b Be ns om. sa- (474²⁸). ^c ita CeBemns
(vide 475¹⁸). ^d CeBe suttasv aññe. ^e Bm ns vijigisā (skr. vijigīṣā). ^f CeBm
rammaṇam.

mutidevā nāma, devaloke upapannā upapattidevā nāma, khī-
 nāsavā visuddhidevā nāma, vuttam pi c' etam: ¹"sammutidevā
 nāma rājāno deviyo kumārā, upapattidevā nāma Bhummadeve
 upādāya taduttari(m) devā, visuddhidevā nāma buddha-pacce-
 5 kabuddha-khīnāsavā" ti, idam pan' ettha nibbacanam: dibbanti
 kāmagaṇa-jhānābhīññā-cittissariyādihi kiṇanti tesu vā viharanti
 ti devā, dibbanti yathābhilāsita^a visayaṃ appaṭighātena gac-
 chanti ti devā, dibbanti yathicchitanipphādane sakkonti ti devā,
 atha vā: tamtamvyasanā^b nittaraṇatthikehi 'saraṇaṃ parāya-
 10 nan' ti devaniyā abhitthavaniyā ti devā, sobhāvisesayogena
 kamaniyā ti vā devā — ettha ca thuti-kantiatthā kammaśādhā-
 navasena daṭṭhabbā, kiṇādayo cha atthā kattusāḍhanavasena.
 Keci pana "divu kiṇā-vijigimsā^c-vyavahāra-juti-thuti-gatisū" ti
 paṭhanti, keci *gati* ti padaṃ viḥāya "juti-thutisū" ti paṭhanti,
 15 keci *thuti* ti padaṃ viḥāya "juti-gatisū" ti paṭhanti, keci pana
divudhātum satti-thuti-kantiatthe pi icchanti, tenāha Abhidham-
 massa ²anuṭikākāro: ³"devasaddo yathā kiṇā-vijigimsā^c-vohāra-
 juti-gatiattho, evaṃ satti-abhitthava-kamanattho pi hoti · dhātu-
 saddānaṃ anekatthabhāvato" ti ādi. Idam pana yathāvuttesu
 20 sammutidevādisu paccekam nibbacanam: dibbanti kiṇanti attano
 visaye issariyaṃ karonti ti devā · rājāno; dibbanti kiṇanti
 pañcahi kāmagaṇehi, paṭipakkhe vā vijetum icchanti, voha-
 ranti ca lokassa yuttāyuttam, jotanti paramāya sarīrajūtiyā,
⁴thomiyanti tabbhāvatthikehi, kāmīyanti daṭṭhum sotuṇ ca
 25 sobhāvisesayogena, gacchanti yathicchitaṭṭhānaṃ appaṭihata-
 gamanena, sakkonti ca ⁵ānubhāvasampattiyaṃ tam kiccaṃ
 nipphādetun ti devā · Cātumahārājikādayo^d; kiṇanti para-
 māya jhānakīlāya, vijetum icchanti paṭipakkham, paramasukhu-
 maññāvisesavisayaṃ atthañ ca voharanti, jotanti sabbakile-
 30 sadosakalusābhāvā^e paramavisuddhāya ñāṇajūtiyā, thomiyanti

¹ cf. Vibh 422²⁻⁴. ² ns: anuṭikākāro | anuṭikā-charā sañ || Yamakaṭṭhākāyam
 | nhuik || thañ¹ ||. ³ ad Yamakaṭṭhākathā 52²? ⁴ ns: thomiyanti "abhirūpo
 ... [D I 114⁴⁻⁵] ... samannāgato" ca sa phrañ¹ khy³ mvam³ ap kun eñ¹ ||
 "bhāvo padatthe" [Abh 807^{a-d}] ca sa phrañ¹ min¹ ap so anak tui¹ tvañ¹ I
 "tabbhāvatthikehi" nhuik *bhāvasaddā* līlā-anak nhuik phrac eñ¹ ||. ⁵ = tej'-
 ussāha-manta-pabhusatti hū so ānubho² eñ¹ prañ¹ cum khrañ³ kroñ¹, ns.

a ita CeBemns. b ita Bm; CeBems ovyasana-. c CeBemns -vijigimsā-
 d Bm Catu°. e Bm om. -bhāvā (= khap sim³ so kilesā khap sim³ so aprac
 tañ³ hū so mañ³ ñac khrañ³ ma rhi sañ eñ¹ aphañ³ kroñ¹, ns).

ca viññātasabhāvehi paramanimmalagunavisesayogato, kāmī-
 yanti ca anuttarapuññakkhattatāya daṭṭhum sotum pūjituṇ ca,
 gacchanti ca amatamahānibbānaṃ apaccāgamanīyāya gatiyā,
 sakkonti ca cittācāraṃ ñatvā te te satte hite niyojetum amata-
 mahānibbānasukhe ca patitṭhāpetun ti devā · visuddhidevā; ⁵
devasaddo ¹"viddhe vigatavalāhake deve" ti ādisu ajaṭṭakāse
 agato, ²"devo ca thokaṃ thokaṃ^a phusāyati" ti ādisu meghe,
³"ayañ hi deva kumāro" ti ādisu khattiye, ⁴"ahaṃ deva sakala-
 Jambudīpe aññassa rañño santike kiñci bhayaṃ na passāmi"
 ti ādisu issarapuggale, ⁵"pañcahi kāmagaṇehi samappito sam- ¹⁰
 aṅgibhūto paricāreti devo maññe" ti ādisu upapattideve,
 "devātidevaṃ naradammasārathin" ti ādisu visuddhideve
 agato; devī ti rājabhariyā pi devadhītā pi devī ti vuccati,
 devassa bhariyā ti hi devī, sā pi atthato dibbatī ti devī ti vat-
 tabbā yathā ⁷"bhikkhatī ti bhikkhunī" ti, tathā hi vuttaṃ Vimā- ¹⁵
 navatthuatṭhakathāyaṃ: ⁸"dibbati attano puññiddhiyā kiṇatī
 ... ti devī" ti; ⁹devatā ti devaputto pi brahmā pi devadhītā
 pi, ¹⁰"atha kho aññatarā devatā^b ... abhikkantavaṇṇā" ti ādisu
 hi devaputto devatā ti vutto · devo yeva devatā ti katvā, tathā
¹¹"tā devatā satta satā uḷārā brahmā vimānā abhinikkhamitvā" ²⁰
 ti ādisu brahmāno, ¹²"abhikkantena vaṇṇena yā tvaṃ tiṭṭhasi
 devate obhāsenti disā sabbā osadhī viya tārakā" ti ādisu de-
 vadhītā; imāni upapattidevānaṃ ¹³nāmāni:

devo suro ca vibudho nijjaro amaro maru

sudhāsī tidaso saggavāsī animiso pi ca

divoko 'matapāyī ca saggatṭho devatā pi ca^c.

25

5

1101 **Khi khaye.** *Khiyati, khayō khiyanaṃ rāgakkhayo.*

1102 **Khi** ¹⁴nivāse, ¹⁵kodha-¹⁶himsāsu ca. *Khiyati*, ¹⁷"na gacchasi^d
 Yamakkhayaṃ; ¹⁸nāgadānena khiyanti". Tattha khiyati ti
 nivasati, Yamakkhayan ti Yamanivesanaṃ; khiyanti ti kuj- ³⁰
 jhanti himsanti vā.

¹ It 20⁸ (Itā). ² Ud 5¹. ³ D II 16¹⁰ ... 19³. ⁴ Ja VI 392²⁰. ⁵ D I 60¹².

⁶ Mil 111¹⁰ = Dhpa I 147¹⁴. ⁷ cf. Vin IV 214⁴. ⁸ Vva 18¹⁷⁻²⁰. ⁹ (Dp ad Mhbv
 3²⁷). ¹⁰ S I 1⁹ (Spk). ¹¹ (304³³). ¹² Vv 75^{a-d}. ¹³ cf. Amk I 1: 7—8. ¹⁴ cf.
 Wg § 28: 114 (*vide supra* 327⁹⁻¹⁷). ¹⁵ khiyanti = kujjhanti Ja VI 493⁶; *aliter*
 Sp (I) 296¹² et Sp ad Vin IV 38¹⁹ Sv ad D III 92²⁸ < V khyā prakathane(?).
¹⁶ Wg § 27: 29. ¹⁷ J V 304¹⁹. ¹⁸ J VI 493⁵.

a ita CeBemns; Ud: ekam ekam (*supra* 453⁸). b Bc suppl. abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ.
 c Bc ns devatāni ca (ns: devatāni | nat || pi ca lañ⁸ rhi kra eñ¹). d J: gañchisi.

1103 Ghā gandhopādāne. ¹"Ghāyati ti ghānaṃ; ²ghānena gandham [ghāyitum] ghāyitvā".

1104 Ruca rocane^a. Rocanaṃ ruci. *Bhattaṃ me ruccati*, ³bhattaṃ pi tassa na ruccati, ⁴"pabbajjā mama ruccati", *ruccitum ruccitvā*.

5 Keci pana imasmiṃ *divādigane* ⁶"ruca ditti[ya]mhi"^b ti paṭhanti; taṃ na yuttaṃ · katthaci pi dittisaṃkhātasobhanatthavācakassa *rucadhātuno ruccati* ti rūpābhāvato; tasmā evaṃ sallakkhetabbaṃ: ⁶ditti-rucinaṃ vācako *rucadhātu bhuvādiganaṃ*iko, tassa hi *rocati virocati* ⁷"ekattaṃ uparocitan" ti rūpāni yeva bhavanti, 10 na *ruccati*^c ti^c rūpaṃ, ruciya yeva vācako pana *divādiganaṃ*iko pi hoti *curādiganaṃ*iko pi, tassa hi *divādiganaṃ*ikakāle ⁸"gamaṇaṃ mayhaṃ ruccati" ti rūpaṃ, *curādiganaṃ*ikakāle ⁹"kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi" ti rūpaṃ. Āpubbo ce, ācikkhane vattati, *āroceli ārocayati* ti rūpāni dissanti.

15 1105 Muca mukkhe^d. *Dukkhaṭo muccati*, ¹⁰"saddhāya adhimuccati", *mutti vimutti adhi*[v] *mutti*^e, *muccamāno*.

1106 Uca samavāye. *Uccati, oko ukā ukkā*. Oko ti udakam pi āvāso pi, ¹¹"okapūṇehi cīvarehi" ti ca ¹²"vārijo va thale khitto okam-okata-m-ubbhato" ti c' ettha payogo; ukā ti sise 20 nibbattakimiviseso; ukkā ti dīpikādayo vuccanti, ¹³"ukkāsu dhāriyamānāsū" ti hi āgatatthāne dīpikā ukkā ti vuccati, ¹⁴"ukkaṃ bandheyya ukkaṃ bandhitvā ukkā mukhaṃ ālepeyya"^f ti āgatatthāne āṅārakapallaṃ, ¹⁵"kammārānaṃ yathā ukkā anto jhāyati no bahi" ti āgatatthāne ¹⁶kammāruddhanaṃ, ¹⁷"evaṃ- 25 vipāko ukkāpāto bhavissati" ti āgatatthāne vātavego ukkā^g vuccati, ¹⁸"saṇḍāsena jātārūpaṃ gahetvā ukkā mukhe pakkhipati" ti āgatatthāne suvaṇṇakārānaṃ mūsā ukkā ti veditabbā; icc evaṃ dīpikā-vātavegesu kammārānaṃ ca ¹⁹uddhane mūsāyam pi ca āṅārakapalle^h cā ti pañcasu 30 visayesu pan' etesu *ukkāsaddo* pavattati. 6

¹ As 310²⁸. ² M I 180³². ³ ns *cit.* Sv I 212¹⁶ (*supra* 132²⁶). ⁴ J VI 18⁸. ⁵ Rūp 577 (Ce 241¹⁵). ⁶ V 158. ⁷ (338¹⁴). ⁸ (338¹⁵). ⁹ (338¹⁷). ¹⁰ (cf. S III 225⁹). ¹¹ Vin I 253¹⁴. ¹² Dh 34^{ab}. ¹³ D I 49³¹ (Sv; cf. Ps I 10³²). ¹⁴ M III 243¹⁸ (Ps), cf. A I 257¹⁰. ¹⁵ J VI 437¹⁰. ¹⁶ ns: kammāruddhanaṃ | pan³ bhāi phui taṃ phui nhut si³ kui || vuccati | eñ¹ || ruttī [o: dṛti?] hu tika tui¹ nhuik bhvañ¹ so kroñ¹ || rvat ti³ [vide. n. 19; cf. 443 n. 7] lañ³ samban kra eñ¹ ||. ¹⁷ D I 10²⁷ (Sv, pt). ¹⁸ cf. M III 243¹⁵ (Ps). ¹⁹ = rvat ti³, ns.

^a (Wg § 18: 5: dīptāv abhiprītau ca). ^b CeBens dittimhi; Bm dittiyamhi. ^c Bm om. ^d Wg § 28: 136: mokṣaṇe. ^e CeBm adhimutti; Bens adhimutti (cf. Nidd I 84¹⁴⁻¹⁶). ^f ita CeBm; Bens ālimpo. ^g Bc ad. ti. ^h (Bm okappale).

1107 ¹Cho^a chedane. *Chiyati chiyanti, avacchitaṃ avacchātāṃ*, ²"chotvāna^b moḷiṃ varagandhavāsitaṃ".

1108 Saja saṅge. Saṅgo laganam. *Sajjati, sajjanaṃ sajjiṭo satto*.

1109 Yuja samādhimhi. ³Samādhānaṃ samādhi, kāyakammādi-
naṃ sammā payogavasena avippakiṇṇatā ti attho. *Yujjati*, ⁵
yogo yogi. Ettha yogo ti viriyaṃ, taṃ hi ⁴"vāyameth' eva"^c
puriso na nibbindeyya paṇḍito passāmi vo 'haṃ attānaṃ yathā
icchiṃ tathā ahū" ti^d vacanato avassaṃ kātum yujjati upa-
pajjati ti yogo ti vuccati.

1110 Ranja^e rāge. *Rajjati virajjati, rajjamāno rajjaṃ rajjanto rāgo* 10
virāgo rajjanaṃ virajjanaṃ rajanīyaṃ; upasaggavasena añño
attho bhavati: ⁵"samhā ratthā nirajjati", attano ratthā nigga-
chatī ti attho. Tattha virāgo ti virajjanti ettha saṃkilesa-
dhammā ti virāgo · nibbānaṃ maggo ca.

1111 Viṇi bhaya-calanesu. ⁶*Vijjati saṃvijjati, saṃvego saṃvejanī-* 15
yaṃ; ubbijjati, ubbevo ⁷*ubbiggahadayo*.

1112 Luja vināse. ⁸"Lujjati ti loko", *lopo luttī lujjanaṃ, lutto*.

1113 Thā gatinivattiyam. *Thāyati, thāyī thiti thānaṃ thito tatra-*
thito thitthaṃ kappatthāyī āsabhaṇ-thānaṃ thāyī^f, ⁹"sukhaṃ sayāmi
thāyāmi^g sukhaṃ kappemi jivitaṃ ahatthapāso Mārassa aho 20
satthānukampako"^h ti pālī nidassanaṃ ¹⁰"lāpaṃ gocarathāyi-
nan" ti ca. Tattha thāyāmi^g ti titthāmi.

1114 Dī gatiyamⁱ. *Diyati, demāno dīno* ¹*dīnavā*^j, ¹¹"ucce sakuṇa
demāna pattayāna vihaṅgama vajjesi kho tvaṃ vāmūrun" ti
nidassanaṃ. Ettha dīyati ti demāno ti nibbānaṃ gahe- 25
tabbaṃ.

1115 ¹²Tā pālāne. *Tāyati*, ¹³"aghaṣṣa tātā; ¹⁴so nūna kapaṇo tāto
ciraṃ rucchati^k assame", *tānaṃ parittaṃ gottam*, ¹⁵"tvaṃ kho
'si upāsaka katakalyāṇo ... katabhīruttāṇo". Tatra parittan
ti mahātejavantatāya samantato sattānaṃ bhayaṃ upaddavaṃ 30

¹ cf. V 164. ² Ja I 65⁸. ³ cf. Vm 84²⁵—85⁸. ⁴ J VI 43¹⁷⁻¹⁸. ⁵ J VI 502²⁴ (Ja). ⁶ (349¹⁸). ⁷ (J III 313⁹). ⁸ cf. S IV 52⁸. ⁹ Th 888^{a-d}. ¹⁰ J II 60⁹. ¹¹ J II 443¹⁰⁻¹¹. ¹² (421²⁰). ¹³ (359⁶). ¹⁴ J VI 550¹⁷. ¹⁵ Vin III 72⁵⁻⁶.

^a ita Bm; CeBens che. ^b CeBens chetvāna. ^c (Bemns vāyameth' eva). ^d Bens ahun ti. ^e Ce rañja. ^f ita CeBm; Bens āsabhatthānaṭṭhāyī. ^g Bm thassāmi. ^h ita CeBemns (= mrat cvā bhura³ eñ¹ acañ sa nā³ to³ mū khrañ³ sañ || aho | am¹ bhvay rhi cva). ⁱ = Kt apud Wg § 26: 26. ^j *dedi*; CeBm dīno dīne vā; Bens dīno vā. ^k ita J cod. Bd (E^c rucchiti); Ce rucchati; Bemns rujjati.

upasaggañ ca tāyati rakkhati ti parittam; ¹gam tāyati ti gottam.

1116 Nāta gattavināme. Gattavināmo gattavikkhepo. Naccati, naccam, ²"Nigantho Nātaputto"^a.

5 1117 Dā sodhane. Dāyati, dānam, ³"anuyogam^b dāpanattham; ⁴anuyogam datvā; ⁵dānam datvā".

1118 Dā supane. Dāyati niddāyati, niddāyanam niddāyamāno niddāyanto.

1119 Dā dāne. Puriso dānam dāyati; āpubbo gahane: ⁶"adinnam ādiyati"; ⁷sīlam samādiyati; kamme purisena dānam dīyati, adinnam ādiyati; kārīte ādapeṭi samādapeti ādapayati samādapayati: ⁸"ye dhammam evādapayanti santo".

1120 ⁹Dā avakhaṇḍane. ¹⁰Diyati diyanti, parittam. Ettha ca parittan ti samantato khaṇḍitattā parittam, appamattakam hi gomayapiṇḍam ¹¹"parittan" ti vuccati; tasmā parittan ti appakassa nāmam, ¹²kāmāvacarassa ca dhammassa appesakkhattā.

1121 Dā ¹³suddhiyam. Dāyati vodāyati, vodānam. Akammako 'yam dhātu, tathā hi ¹⁴"vodāyati sujhati etenā ti vodānam · samathavipassanā" ti Nettisaṃvaṇṇanāyam vuttam.

20 1122 Dī khaye. Dīyate, dīno ādīnavo. Tatra dīno ti parikkhiṇaṇātidhanādi bhāvena dukkhito; ādīnavo ti ādīnam dukkham vāti adhigacchati etenā ti ādīna-vo · doso.

1123 Dū paritāpe. Dūyate, dūno dūto.

1124 Bhidi ¹⁵bhijjane. ¹⁶Bhijjanadhammam bhijjati; ¹⁷"bhijjati ti 25 bhinno", bhijjanam bhedo.

1125 Chidi ¹⁵chijjane. Suttam chijjati; ¹⁸"chijjati ti chinno", evam chiddam; chijjanam chedo.

1126 Khidi diniye. Dīnabhāvo dīnyam, yathā dakkhiyam. Khijjati, khinno akhinnamati khedo: ¹⁹"khedaṇ gato lokahitāya 30 nātho". Ettha khedaṇ gato ti kāyikadukkhasamkhātam parissamam patto, dukkham anubhavī ti attho.

1127 Pada gatiyam. Pajjati, maggam paṭipajjati paṭipattiṃ paṭi-

¹ (359⁶). ² D I 49¹. ³ 374²¹. ⁴ 374¹⁸. ⁵ 374²⁰. ⁶ Sn 119c. ⁷ Rūp 497 (Ce 205³⁹). ⁸ M II 104²⁹ = Th 874^d (supra 367²⁴). ⁹ Wg § 26: 39 (> Vm 60¹⁹). ¹⁰ (vide 367³¹). ¹¹ S III 144¹⁰. ¹² cf. Vibha 129¹. ¹³ cf. Vī117 et Vī124 1125 1196. ¹⁴ Netta ad Nett 13². ¹⁵ cf. Vī121 etc. ¹⁶ (Ja III 156²⁹). ¹⁷ 472¹⁷. ¹⁸ cf. 472¹⁴. ¹⁹ Sp I 1⁶ (Vjb).

^a ita Bemns (= sa bhañ sañ sā³); Ce Nātha^o, D(E^c): Nāta^o (Amg. Nāya^o). ^b B^cns anuyoga-.

pajjati, ¹"addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti"; phalasamāpattiṃ samāpajjati; ²āpattiṃ āpajjati; akammakam pi bhavati: ³"tesam adhammo āpajjati"; pajjo Vyagghapajjo sampadāyo. Ettha ca pajjo ti maggo, ⁴vyagghapajje saddūlapathe jāto ti Vyagghapajjo · evaṃnāmako kulaputto^a; sampadiyati nāpiyati dhammo ⁵etenā ti ⁶sampadāyo · akkhātā^b.

1128 Vida sattāyam. Sattā vijjamānākāro. Vijjati saṃvijjati, jātavedo vijjā avijjā vidito. Tattha jātavedo ti aggi, so hi jāto va vedayati^c dhūmajāluttāhānena paññāyati, tasmā jātavedo ti vuccati; vijjā ti dhammānam sabhāvam viditam karoti ti vijjā · 10 nānam; ⁷avijjā ti khandhānam rāsattam āyatanānam āyatanattham dhātūnam suññattham saccānam tathattham indriyānam adhipatiyattam^d aviditam karoti ti avijjā, dukkhādīnam pīlanādivasena vuttam catubbidham attham aviditam karoti ti avijjā · moho. 15

1129 ⁸Mada ummāde. Ummādo nāma muyhanam vā sativippavāso vā cittavikkhepo vā. Majjati pamajjati, matto surāmada-matto, ⁹"matto aham mahārāja puttamaṃsāni khādayim", mat-tahatthi pamatto ummatto, ¹⁰"appmādo amatapadam^e pamādo maccuno padam appamattā na miyyanti ye pamattā yathā matā". 20

1130 Mida sinehane. Mejjati, mettā mettī mittam mitto.

1131 Antaradhā adassane. Antarapubbo dhādhātu vijjamānassa vatthuno adassane vattati. Antaradhāyati, antaradhānam antaradhāyanto, ¹¹"sā devatā antarahitā; ¹²antarā pi dhāyati".

1132 Budha avagamane. Avagamanam jānanam. Bujjati, buddho 25 buddhi buddham bodho bodhi [bujjhī]^f, ¹³"bujjhita saccāni"; sakalam buddho buddhavā buddhā, bodheti bodhetā buddho vi-buddho icc ādīni. Tatra buddho ti ¹³"bujjhita saccāni ti buddho bodhetā pajāyā ti buddho", atha vā pāramitāparibhā-

¹ D I 15. ² (Vin I 164⁷). ³ Netta ad Nett 52¹⁸. ⁴ Mvu I 355¹⁸ [sed cf. Sv I 262⁸ Pj II 356¹⁷ Mp ad A II 194²⁷⁻³³]. ⁵ = i dhammakathika sañ, ns. ⁶ (ns: susampadāyena hu charā-Buddhaghosa niguṃ³ nhuik min¹ eñ¹). ⁷ (Pariccheda 19 str. 50, Ce 510¹). ⁸ Mmd 546. ⁹ Ja II 193²¹. ¹⁰ Dhp 21a-d. ¹¹ ***. ¹² Vin IV 54²⁴ (= adassanam pi gacchati, Sp, unde radix; de tmesi cf. aijha so vasi infra § 132; supra 202 n. e; ussīs'-amhi-karo Ap 31⁹). ¹³ Nidd I 457²¹, Paṭis I 174⁷.

^a (cf. Koliyaputtā A II 194²⁹). ^b (Be akkhāto). ^c ita CeBemns. ^d (Bm suññattam . . . tathattam . . . adhipatiyattam). ^e Bemns amatam padam. ^f B^cns om.

vitāya paññāya sabbam pi ñeyyam abujjhī ti buddho; keci pana kammēna pi *buddhasaddassa* siddhiṃ^a icchantā evaṃ nibbacanaṃ karonti: ¹"sammāsambuddho vata so Bhagavā ti adhigataguṇavisesehi khīṇāsavehi bujjhitabbo ti buddho" ti, ⁵ vitthāro pana Niddese vuttanayena gahetabbo; buddhi ti bujjhati ti buddhi, evaṃ buddhaṃ bodho bodhi ca; atha vā bujjhanaṃ buddhi^b, evaṃ bodho bodhi ca. Idāni *bodhisaddassa* atthuddhāraṃ vadāma: ²bodhi ti hi rukkho pi maggo pi sabbaññutāññaṃ pi nibbānaṃ pi evappaṇattiko ¹⁰ puggalo pi vuccati, tathā hi ³"bodhirukkhamaṇe paṭhamābhisambuddho" ti ca ⁴"antarā ca Bodhiṃ antarā ca Gayan" ti ca āgataṭṭhāne rukkho, ⁵"bodhi vuccati catusu maggesu ñāṇaṃ" ti āgataṭṭhāne maggo, ⁶"pappoti bodhiṃ varabhūrimedhaso" ti āgataṭṭhāne sabbaññutāññaṃ, ⁷"patvāna bodhiṃ amataṃ ¹⁵ asaṃkhatan" ti āgataṭṭhāne nibbānaṃ, ⁸"Bodhi bhante rājakumāro Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati" ti ⁹"ariyasāvako bodhi vuccati" ti ca āgataṭṭhāne evappaṇattiko puggalo; atr' idam vuccati:

rukke magge ca nibbāne ñāṇe sabbaññutāya ca ²⁰ tathappaṇattiyañ c' eva *bodhisaddo* pavattati; ⁷ bujjhati ti bujjhitā, bodheti ti bodhetā.

Ettha ca koci payogo *tumantā*dini ca rūpāni vuccante: ¹⁰"guyham attham asambuddhaṃ sambodhayati yo naro; ¹¹param^c sambuddhum arahati" *bujjhitaṃ^d buddhaṃ, bujjhitvā bujjhitvāna bujjhitūna^d* *bu[d]dhiya bu[d]dhiyāna · buddhā buddhāna* ²⁵ *iti bhavanti. Tatra ¹²"asambuddhan ti parehi aññātaṃ, asambodhan ti pi pāṭho, ¹³paresaṃ bodhetum ayuttan ti attho"; sambuddhun ti sambujjhitaṃ; buddhā ti bujjhitvā, evaṃ buddhānā ti etthā pi. || Keci pana Nāmarūpaparicchede ¹⁴"bodhimaggena budhvā"* ti ca ¹⁵"budhvā bodhitale yam āha sugato" ti ca *dhakāra-vakārasaññogavato* padassa dassanato *tvāpacayantabhāvato* ca *dhakāra-vakārasaṃyogavasena budhvā* ti

¹ ***. ² cf. Uda 274-9. ³ Vin I 1^c. ⁴ cf. Vin I 8¹¹. ⁵ Nidd I 456⁹ (> Mhv 1¹⁸, *supra* 21¹⁵). ⁶ D III 159⁴. ⁷ ***. ⁸ M II 91¹¹. ⁹ cf. Pj I 84²². ¹⁰ J V 81¹⁸ = VI 388²⁵ (Mvu I 276²⁰). ¹¹ S IV 128⁶ = Sn 765^b. ¹² Ja VI 389⁶. ¹³ ns: paresaṃ | tui¹ ā³ || bodhetum | nhā ||. ¹⁴ Nāmar 878^a. ¹⁵ Nāmar 479^c.

^a *dedi*; CeBemns siddhaṃ (= pri³ khrañ³). ^b Ce bujjhi. ^c *ita* CeBem (ns: param | sū ta pā³ kui || padam | nibbān kui ||). ^d Bm *om*.

padasiddhi icchitabbā ti vadanti. | Tam tādissassa padarūpassa buddhavacane ¹adassanato ca, buddhavacanassa ananukūlatāya ca, parisuddhe ca porāṇapottake *vakārasaṃyogarahitassa*^a "bodhimaggena buddhā" ti ca "buddhā bodhitale" ti ca padassa dassanato na gahetabbam, tathā hi na tādiso pāṭho buddhava- ⁵ canassa anukūlo hoti ti, na hi buddhavacane vassasatam pi vassasahassam pi pariyesantā tādissaṃ *vakāra-dhakārasaññogapadam* passissanti; evaṃ *budhvā* ti padarūpassa buddhavacanassa ananukūlatā datṭhabbā, tam hi sakkaṭaganthe^b kata-paricayabhāvena vañcitechhi vidūhi icchitaṃ, na saddhammani- ¹⁰ tividūhi. Ettha imāni nidassanapadāni veditabbāni: ²"ko maṃ viddhā niliyasi^c; ³laddhā macco yad icchati^d; ⁴laddhāna pubbāpariyaṃ visesaṃ adassanaṃ maccurājassa gacche; ⁵Ummā-dantim^e ahaṃ diṭṭhā āmuttamaṇikuṇḍalaṃ^e na supāmi divarattim sahasaṃ va parājito" ti; tattha viddhā ti vijjhivā, laddhā ¹⁵ ti labhitvā, laddhānā ti labhitvāna, diṭṭhā ti disvā, iti *viddhā laddhā laddhāna diṭṭhā* ti padāni *tvāpacayena* siddhiṃ gatāni pi saññogavasena *vakārapaṭibaddhāni* na honti, tasmā *buddhā buddhāna* icc etāni pi *laddhā laddhāna* icc ādini viya parihina- *vakārasaññogāni* eva gahetabbāni; ye *budhvā* ti rūpaṃ icchanti ²⁰ paṭhanti ca, maññe te *tvāpacayo* vañceti tena te vañcanaṃ pappunanti, tasmā tādissaṃ rūpaṃ agahetvā, yo Saddanītiyaṃ sad-davinicchayo vutto, so yeva āyasmantehi sārato paccetabbo. **1133** *Budha bodhane*. Sakammakākamako 'yaṃ dhātu, tathā hi *bodhanasadduccāraṇena* jānaṃ vikaṣaṃ niddakkhaya ca ²⁵ gahito, tasmā 'budha ñāṇe, budha vikaṣane, budha niddakkhaye' ti vuttaṃ hoti. *Bujjhati Bhagavā dhamme, bujjhati pabujjhati padumaṃ, bujjhati pabujjhati puriso, buddho pabuddho, bodheti pabodheti^f* icc ādini.

1134 *Sandhā sandhimhi*. *Saṃpubbo dhādhātu sandhimhi* vattati. ³⁰ ⁷"N' ev' assa ¹Maddibhakuṭi na sandhiyati na rodati". Na

¹ ns *cil*. madhvāsavo Vin IV 110¹⁶. ² J VI 77^c. ³ Sn 766^d. ⁴ J V 151¹⁴⁻¹⁵. ⁵ J V 215²⁸⁻²⁹ (Ja). ⁶ *deest* Wg Mmd; (na sandhiyati = na mañku ahosi, Ja VI 570²⁵). ⁷ J VI 570¹³ (ns: assa | thui Vessantarā mañ³ kri³ ā³ || Maddi | Maddi mi bhurā³ sañ | bhakuṭi | myak mhoñ krut sañ || vā | naphū³ re tvan¹ sañ || n' eva hoti | ma phrac lhyañ tañ³ || na sandhiyati | nha lum³ ma sā khrañ³ nhañ¹ ma cap).

^a Ce *ovirahitassa*; B^{ns} *ovigatassa*. ^b CeBm *sakkata*^o. ^c CeBemns *h. l.* niliyati (*vide* 484²²). ^d *ita* B^{ns} (= Sn); CeBm *yadicchakaṃ*. ^e *ita* CeBemns. ^f *ita* Ce; Bm *bodheti pabodhati*; B^{ns} *bodhati pabodhati*.

sandhiyatī ti idam aññehi pakaraṇehi ¹asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

1135 [†]Dhanu^a yācane. ²"Mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa ha-dayaṃ dhaniyyati"^b; idam pi ³asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

5 1136 Dhi anādare^c. *Dhūyate, dhīno*.

1137 Yudha sampahāre. *Yujjhati, yodho yuddhaṃ caraṇāyudho*, ⁴yakārassa vakārabhāve āvudhan ti rūpaṃ. Tatra caraṇāyudho ti kukkuṭo.

1138 Kudha kope. *Kujjhati*, ⁵"kodho kujjhanā kujjhitattam"; ⁶kuddho atthaṃ na jānāti kuddho dhammaṃ na passati⁷.

1139 Sudha soceyye. Soceyyaṃ sucibhāvo. *Sujjhati*, ⁷suddhi visuddhi saṃsuddhi^d, *sujjhanam, suddho visuddho parisuddho*; kārite *sodheti sodhako* icc ādīni.

1140 Sidhu samrādhane. *Sijjhati, siddhi*.

15 1141 Radha himsāyaṃ^e. *Rajjhati virajjhati aparajjhati, aparādhō*.

1142 Rādha 1143 sādha saṃsiddhiyaṃ. [†]Rādhayati, [†]sādhayati; *ārādhanaṃ, sādhanam*; saparahitaṃ sādheti ti sādhu · sappuriso, accantaṃ sādhetabban ti sādhu · latthakaṃ sundaraṃ dānasilādi.

20 1144 Vidha vijjhane^f. *Vijjhati paṭivijjhati*, ⁸"khaṇa viddha"^g, *vidhu vijjhanako viddho paṭividdho, vijjhanam vedho paṭivedho, vijjhitvā viddhā viddhāna*: ⁹"ko maṃ viddhā niliyasi"^h.

1145 Idha vuddhiyaṃ. *Ijjhati samijjhati, iddhi ijjhanam samijjhanam iddho*. Tattha iddhi ti ijjhanam iddhi, ijjhanti vā sattā

25 etāya iddhā vuddhā ukkaṃsagatā honti ti iddhi.

1146 Gidhu abhikaṃkhāyaṃ. *Gijjhati, gijjho gaddho*: ¹⁰"gaddha-bādhipubbo; ¹¹kāmagiddho na jānāsi", *gedho*.

1147 Rudhi āvaraṇe. *Rujjhati virujjhati paṭivirujjhati, virodhako viruddho rodho*, ¹²"virodho paṭivirodho".

30 1148 Anuvidhā ¹³anukaraṇeⁱ. *Anu-vipubbo dhādhātu anukiriya-*

¹ (484⁴ 485³; 411 n. 3). ² J VI 264⁷⁻⁸. ³ vide n. 1. ⁴ (§ 94; *supra* 395²⁰). ⁵ Dhs § 1060 (As 367²⁰). ⁶ A IV 96²². ⁷ cf. Nidd I 84¹⁸⁻¹⁴. ⁸ (cf. Ja VI 450²⁰). ⁹ (483¹¹). ¹⁰ M I 130⁴ (*infra* V1508). ¹¹ J VI 416¹⁵. ¹² Dhs § 1060. ¹³ (anuvidhiyati = anusikkhati Ja II 98²⁴).

^a vide V1517 (Wg § 30: 8: vanu yācane). ^b ita CeBemns. ^c = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 26: 27. ^d Bens om. ^e addendum ca? (Wg § 26: 84: radha himsā-samrāddhyo). ^f Rūp 497 (Ce 205³²): vidha tālane, cf. V1150. ^g ita Bem; Ce khaṇam (viddha (ns: khana | tu⁸ chva lo¹ || viddha | thu⁸ bhok lo¹ ||)). ^h Bm niliyasiti o: niliyati < niliyasi; CeBe niliyati (483¹²). ⁱ Bm anuvidhānukaraṇe.

yaṃ vattati. *Puriso aññassa purisassa kiriyaṃ anuvidhiyyati*, atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹"dūsito Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo porāṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā tass' evānuvidhiyyati" ti; idam pi ²asādhāraṇaṃ *divādirūpaṃ*.

1149 ³Anurudha kāme. Kāmo icchā; *anupubbo rudhadhātu icchā* ⁵yaṃ vattati. *Anuruddho anurodho. Anusmā* ti kiṃ: *virodho*. Tattha Anuruddho ti anurujjhati paṇitaṃ paṇitaṃ vatthum kāmeti ti Anuruddho; anurodho ti anukūlatā. Ayaṃ pālī: ⁴"so uppannaṃ lābhaṃ anurujjhati alābhe paṭivirujjhati" ti.

1150 Vyadha tālane. [†]Vyajjhati, *vyādhō*. Vyādhō ti luddo^a, ¹⁰taṃ taṃ migam [†]vyajjhati tāleti himsati ti vyādhō.

1151 Gudha pariveṭthane. *Gujjhati, godho*^b.

1152 Mana ñāne. *Maññati avamaññati*, ⁵"seyyādivasena maññati ti māno maññanā maññitattam"; māno ahaṃkāro unnati ketu paggaho avalepo ti pariyāyā.

1153 Jana janane. Sakammako 'yaṃ dhātu. *Jaññati* t' imassa rūpaṃ, karoti ti attho; kārite ⁶"janesi Phusati mamaṃ", *janayati*, sukhaṃ janeti janayati ti janako · pitā yo koci vā nibbattako^c; ⁷puthu kilese janeti ti puthujjano. Tattha *janeti janayati* ti rūpāni ⁸curādiganaṃ patvā suddhakatturūpāni bha- ²⁰vanti, karoti ti hi tesam attho, hetukattuvasena pi tadattho vattabbo: nibbatteti ti.

1154 Jani pātubhāve. *Īkāraṇto* 'yaṃ akammako dhātu; *vipubbo* ce, sakammako. *Putto jāyati · jāto*; ⁹puthu kilesā jāyanti etthā ti puthujjano; jananaṃ ¹⁰jāti sañjāti nibbatti abhinibbatti ²⁵khandhānaṃ pātubhāvo ti pariyāyā; *itthi puttam vijāyati · itthi puttam vijātā*, ¹¹"so puriso vijātamātuyā pi amanāpo", ¹²*upavi-jaññā itthi*; kārite ¹³jāpeti jāpayati, ¹⁴"atthajāpikā paññā" ti rūpāni.

1155 Hana himsāyaṃ. Idha *himsāvacanena ghaṭṭanaṃ gahetab-* ³⁰baṃ. *Saddo sotamhi haññati paṭihaññati*: ¹⁵"buddhassa Bhagavato vohāro lokiye sote paṭihaññati" imāni kattupadāni; *bhuvā-*

¹ J II 98²⁰⁻²¹ (*infra* Ce 522¹). ² cf. 484¹ ³ Wg § 26: 65. ⁴ A IV 158²². ⁵ cf. Dhs § 1116. ⁶ Cp I 9: 10^d. ⁷ cf. Nidd I 146¹⁸ (*vide* Sv I 59⁶⁻³⁰). ⁸ (Kcv 643). ⁹ cf. Nidda (Ce 192²⁸) *ad* Nidd I 146¹⁸. ¹⁰ cf. Vibh 99¹³. ¹¹ cf. Spk *ad* S I 94². ¹² (M I 384¹² Ps). ¹³ Vibha 409¹⁴. ¹⁴ Vibh 324²⁵. ¹⁵ Kv 221⁸ (*supra* 399¹⁸).

^a Bm luddho. ^b Bens godhā. ^c ita Bm; Ce nibbattiko; Bens nibbatteti.

digaṇaṃ 'pana patvā ¹"loheṇa ve haññati jātarūpaṃ na jātarūpeṇa hananti lohan" ti pāliyaṃ *haññati* ti padaṃ kamma-padaṃ, jātarūpaṃ loheṇa kammārehi haññati ti attho, *hananti* ti padaṃ kattupadaṃ, lohaṃ jātarūpeṇa kammārā hananti ti attho, ettha hananaṃ paharaṇaṃ ti gahetabbaṃ.

1156 Rūpa^a ruppane. Ruppanaṃ kuppanaṃ ghaṭṭanaṃ pīḷanaṃ. *Ruppati, rūpaṃ ruppanaṃ.* Imassa pana ²"rūpa^a rūpakiriyāyaṇ" ti *curādigāṇe* t̥hitassa *rūpeti rūpayati* ti rūpāni bhavanti. Tattha rūpan ti ³ken' aṭṭhena rūpaṃ: ruppanaṭṭhena rūpaṃ, vuttaṃ

¹⁰ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā: ⁴"kiñ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ . . . ruppati ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati, kena ruppati^b: sītena pi ruppati uḥhena pi ruppati jighacchāya pi ruppati^c . . . dāmsa-makasa-vātātapa-sirīmsapasamphassena pi ruppati, (ruppati ti)^d kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpan ti vuccati" ti; . . . tattha ruppati

¹⁵ ti kuppati ghaṭṭiyati pīḷiyati, bhijjati ti attho — ⁵bhijjati ti vikāraṃ āpajjati, vikārapatti ca sītādisannipāte visadisarūpa-patti^e yeva. Ettha ca kuppati ti etena kattuatthe *rūpapada*-siddhiṃ dasseti, ghaṭṭiyati pīḷiyati ti etehi kammattthe, kopādi-kiriyā yeva hi ruppanakiriyā ti, 'so pana kattubhūto kammabhūto

²⁰ ca attho bhijjamāno nāma hoti' ti imassa atthassa dassanattamaṃ ⁶"bhijjati ti attho" ti vuttaṃ; atha vā "ruppati ti rūpan" ti kamma-kattutthe *rūpapadasiddhi* vuttā, vikāro hi ruppanan ti vuccati, ten' eva "bhijjati ti attho" ti ⁷kamma-⁸kattutthena *bhijjati* ti saddena atthaṃ dasseti — tattha yadā kammattthe *ruppati*

²⁵ ti padaṃ, tadā sītenā ti ādi kattuatthe karaṇavacanāṃ, yadā pana *ruppati* ti padaṃ kattuatthe kammakattuatthe vā, tadā hetumhi karaṇavacanāṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ. ⁹*Rūpasaddo* khandha-bhava-nimitta-paccaya-sarīra-vaṇṇa-saṇṭhānādisu^f atthesu vat-tati, ayañ hi ¹⁰"yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atitānāgatapaccuppannaṃ" ti

³⁰ ettha rūpakhandhe vattati, ¹¹"rūpūpapattiyā maggaṃ bhāveti" ti ettha rūpabhava, ¹²"ajjhataṃ arūpasaññi bahiddhā rūpāni passati" ti ettha kasiṇanimitte, ¹³"sarūpā bhikkhave uppajjanti pāpakā akusālā dhammā no arūpā" ti ettha paccaye, ¹⁴"ākāso

¹ J IV 102⁷⁻⁸. ² V 1523. ³ Vibha 3³⁰—4⁵, 4⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁴ S III 86²³⁻²⁸. ⁵ cf. mṭ ad Vibha 4¹⁰. ⁶ (486¹⁵). ⁷ V 1089. ⁸ V 1124. ⁹ Mp I 21⁸⁻²⁵. ¹⁰ Vibh 1⁹. ¹¹ Vibh 263²⁵. ¹² M III 222¹³. ¹³ A I 83¹. ¹⁴ M I 190¹⁹.

a CeBm rupa. b Bm ad. ti. c Bens suppl. pipāsaya pi ruppati. d ita Bens (= Vibha); CeBm om. e Ce orūpappatti; Bens orūpappavatti. f Mp ad. anekesu.

parivārito rūpan t' eva^a saṃkhaṃ gacchati" ti ettha sarīre, ¹"cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ" ti ettha vaṇṇe, ²"rūpappamāṇo rūpappasanno" ti ettha saṇṭhāne; icc evaṃ

khandhe bhava nimitte ca sarīre paccaye pi ca ⁵vaṇṇe saṇṭhānāādimhi *rūpasaddo* pavattati. ⁸

1157 Kupa kope^b. *Kuppati:* ³"kuppanti vātassa (pi)^c eritassa; ⁴kopo pakopo; ⁵vacīpakopaṃ rakkheyya".

1158 Tapa santāpe. *Tappati santappati, santāpo.*

1159 Tapa piṇane. *Tappati, tappanaṇi.* ¹⁰

1160 Dapa hāse. *Dappati.*

1161 Dīpa dītiyaṃ. *Dīpati, dīpo^d.*

1162 ⁶Lupa adassane. *(Luppati), luppanaṃ lopo lutti.*

1163 Khipa perane. *Khippati, khippaṃ.*

1164 Lubha giddhiyaṃ^e. *Lubhati,* ⁷"attano yeva jaṇṇukaṃ olub- ¹⁵bha tiṭṭhati", *lubbhanā lobho, lubbhivā lubbhivāna lubbhiya lubbhiyāna olubbhivā olubbhivāna olubbhīya olubbhīyāna, lubbhitaṃ olubbhitaṃ.* Tattha lobho ti ⁸"lubbhanti tena sattā, sayam vā lubbhati, lubbhanamattam eva vā tan ti lobho", ettha pana ⁹"lobho lubbhanā lubbhittam; ¹⁰rāgo . . . taṇhā ²⁰tasiṇā . . . mucchā . . . eja . . . vanaṃ vanatho" icc ādini lobhassa bahu nāmāni veditabbāni.

1165 Khubha sañcalane. *Khubhati saṃkhubhati:* ¹¹"khubbhittha nagaraṃ", *saṃkhobho; kārite khobheti khobhayati.*

1166 Samu upasame. *Cittaṃ sammati^f vūpasammati, samaṇo santi ²⁵santo.* Ettha ¹²samaṇo ti sammati santacitto bhavati ti samaṇo, kāritavasena pana ¹³'kilese sameti upasameti ti samaṇo' ti nibbanaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, tathā hi ¹⁴"yaṃ sameti [ti] idaṃ ariyaṃ; ¹⁵samaya(n)tidha sattānaṃ" ti dve kāritarūpāni.

1167 Samu ¹⁶khede, ¹⁷nirodhe ca. Khedo kilamanaṃ, nirodho ³⁰abhāvagamaṇaṃ. *Addhānamaggapaṭipannassa kāyo sammati,*

¹ M III 281¹⁸. ² A II 71¹². ³ J V 43⁸. ⁴ Dhs § 1060 (As 367²¹). ⁵ Dh 232^a. ⁶ < Pāṇ I 1: 60. ⁷ As 211²⁸⁻²⁹. ⁸ Vm 468²⁴. ⁹ Dhs § 389. ¹⁰ Dhs § 1059. ¹¹ J VI 489¹³ (*supra* 409³⁰). ¹² (cf. Sp I 111¹⁷ Sv I 246²¹ Uda 378⁶). ¹³ (Pj II 428⁴). ¹⁴ Vm 10¹¹. ¹⁵ Vm 10¹⁰. ¹⁶ Kt apud Wg § 26: 95. ¹⁷ (488³).

a Bens tv eva. b Rūp 497 (Ce 206⁴). c CeBm om. d Ce ad. padīpo. e Wg § 26: 128: gārdhye. f Bens ad. upasammati (cf. Nidd I 352³, 15).

- aggi sammiati, santo.* ¹*Santasaddo* ²"dīghaṃ santassa yojanan" ti ādisu kilantabhāve^a āgato, ³"ayañ ca vitakko ayañ ca vicāro santā honti samitā" ti ādisu niruddhabhāve, ⁴"adhigato kho^b my āyaṃ dhammo gambhīro duddaso duranubodho santo pañito" ti ādisu santañāṇagocaratāyaṃ, ⁵"upasantassa sadā satimato" ti ādisu kilesavūpasame, ⁶"santo have sabbhi pavedayanti" ti ādisu sādhusu, ⁷"pañc' ime bhikkhave mahācorā santo saṃvijjāmānā" ti ādisu atthibhāve; etth' etaṃ vuccati: kilantatte niruddhatte santadhigocarattane
- 10 kilesūpasame c' eva atthibhāve ca sādhusu imesu chasu thānesu *santasaddo* pañāgato. 9
- 1168 *Damu damane*^c. *Dammati, danto damo damanaṃ*^d; kārite *cittam dameti damayati* ti rūpāni. Tattha damo ti indriyasamvarādinaṃ etaṃ nāmaṃ, ⁸"saccena danto damasā upeto vedan-tagū vusitabrahmacariyo" ti ettha hi indriyasamvarado damo ti vutto, ⁹"yadi saccā damā cāgā khantiyā bhiyyo 'dha vijjati" ti ettha paññā damo ti vuttā, ¹⁰"dānena damena saṃyama-mena saccavajjenā"^e ti ettha uposathakammaṃ damo ti vuttam, ¹¹"damūpasamenā" ti ettha khanti damo ti vuttā;
- 20 icc evaṃ indriyasamvarado paññā khanti cā pi uposatho ime atthā pavuccanti *damasaddena* sāsane ti. 10
- 1169 *Yā gati-pāpūnesu*^f. *Yāyati yāyanti, pariyaṃyo*, ¹²"yāyamāno mahārājā addā Sīdantare nage", *yāyanto*: ¹³"yāyantam anuyāyati", ¹⁴*yātānuyāyī, yāyitum yāyitvā* icc ādini. Ettha *pariyaṃya-saddassa* atthuddhāro vuccate: ¹⁵*pariyaṃyasaddo* vāra-desanā-kāraṇesu samantato gantabbatthāne ca sadise ca vattati, ¹⁶"kassa nu kho Ānanda ajja pariyaṃyo bhikkhuniyo ovaditun" ti ādisu ¹⁷hi vāre vattati, ¹⁸"Madhupiṇḍikapariyaṃyo ti naṃ dhārehi" ti ādisu desanāyaṃ, ¹⁹"iminā pi kho te rājāñña pariyaṃyena evaṃ hotū" ti ādisu kāraṇe, ²⁰"pariyaṃyapatho" ti ādisu

¹ cf. Ps *ad* M I 341³. ² Dh 60b. ³ Vibh 258³. ⁴ Vin I 4³³. ⁵ Ud 30¹⁰. ⁶ Dh 151^d. ⁷ Vin III 89²⁴. ⁸ Sn 463ab. ⁹ Sn 189c. ¹⁰ D I 53¹. ¹¹ M III 269¹⁰. ¹² J VI 125⁵. ¹³ cf. J VI 499²³ ... 500². ¹⁴ (ns *cit.* Ja VI 311³). ¹⁵ cf. Sv I 36¹⁶⁻²⁰. ¹⁶ M III 270²². ¹⁷ hi | atthuddhāra mba ta pā³ paduddhāra kā³ || ns. ¹⁸ M I 114¹⁶. ¹⁹ D II 319²⁵. ²⁰ cf. D III 101⁴.

^a Bm kilanti^o. ^b Bm om. ^c Mmd 630 (Ce 481⁷). ^d Bm dammanam. ^e Bm saccavacanenā (< Sv I 160¹⁰). ^f Mmd 630 (Ce 481¹³): yā gati-pāpūne.

samantato gantabbatthāne; ¹"*kopasaddo* khobhapariyaṃyo" ti ādisu sadise vattati; icc evaṃ

pariyaṃyaravo vāra-desanā-kāraṇesu ca samantato va^a gantabbatthāne ca sadise siyā. 11

1170 *Ri* ¹vāsane^b. *Riyati*. 5

1171 *Vili vilinabhāve*^c. *Sappi vilīyati*; kārite *vilāpayati*.

1172 *Vā gati-gandhanesu*. *Vāyati, vāyo vāto*.

1173 *Sivu tantasantāne*. *Sibbati saṃsibbati, sibbam sibbanto*; kārite *sibbeti sibbayati sabbāpeti sabbāpayati*. 10

1174 *Sivu gati-sosanesu*. *Sibbati*.

1175 *Thivu*^d 1176 *khivu nirasane*^e. *Thibbati*^d, *khibbati*.

1177 *Sā* ²tanukaraṇe. *Siyati siyanti*.

1178 *Sā*^f antakammaṇi. *Siyati*, ³"anavasesato mānaṃ siyati samucchindati ti aggamaggo māna-san" ti hi vuttam. 15

1179 ⁴*Sā* assādane. *Rasam sāyati, sāyitam sāyanam*.

1180 *Sū paṇippasave*^g. *Sāyati pasūyati, pasūtā gāvī*.

1181 ¹*Kusu haraṇa-dittisu*^h. *Kussa[ya]ti*ⁱ.

1182 *Silisa ālingane*. *Silissati, silesa*.

1183 *Kilisa upatāpe*. *Kilissati saṃkilissati, kilesa saṃkilesa*. *Ikāralope klissati* ⁵*kleso* icc ādini. Api ca malinatā pi *kilisasaddena* 20 vuccati ⁶"kiliṭṭhavattham paridahati; ⁷cittena saṃkiliṭṭhena saṃkilissanti mānavā" ti ādisu dhātūnaṃ anekatthātāya.

1184 *Masa appibhāve*^j, *khamāyañ*^k ca. *Massati*.

1185 *Lisa appibhāve*. *Lissati, lesa*. "Lisa lesane" ti pi paṭhanti ācariyā. 25

1186 *Tasa pipāsāyaṃ*. *Tassati paritassati, paritassanā tasiṇā tasito*.

1187 ⁸*Dusa dosane*. *Dussati, doso dosanam dosito*.

1188 *Dusa appītiyaṃ*^m. *Dussati padussati*, ⁹"doso padoso", *duṭṭho paduṭṭho, dūsako dūsito dūsanā*.

¹ anuṭṭikā, ns (*ad* As 367²¹). ² *vide* 433³⁰. ³ cf. As 140¹⁷. ⁴ sāyitam = assāditaṃ, mht *ad* Vm 258²³. ⁵ (446 n. e). ⁶ cf. Dhpa II 261¹¹. ⁷ ***. ⁸ dūsikā = dosakārikā, Ja III 179¹⁸. ⁹ Dhs § 1060.

^a leg. ca? [ns: samantato || ... || avagant^o ||]. ^b Wg § 26: 29: rīh sra-vāne. ^c Bm *ad*. na; Wg § 26: 30: śleṣaṇe (ca). ^d CeBemns dhiv^o (Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 4: sṭhivu kṣivu nirasane). ^e CeBemns nidassane (*vide* n. d). ^f c: so(?), Pariccheda 19 str. 64. ^g (Wg § 26: 23). ^h Wg § 26: 6: knasu hvarāṇa-dīptyoḥ; ns: karaṇa-dittisu lañ³ rhi eñ¹. ⁱ CeBm kussayati; B^cns kusayati. ^j cf. V 1185. ^k cf. Kt *apud* Wg § 26: 55. ^m Rūp 529: dusa appītimhi (Wg § 24: 3: dviṣa apītau, *vide* Wg § 26: 75+76).

- 1189 **Asu khepe.** Khepo khīpanaṃ. *Assati*, ¹"nirassati ādiyati ca dhammaṃ", *issāso*. Ettha ca nirassati ti chaḍḍeti ²sattāharaṃ tathā dhammakkhā(nā)dīni^a; issāso ti usum assati khipati ti issāso · dhanuggaho.
- 5 1190 **Yasu payatane.** *Yassati, niya(s)sakammaṃ*. Ettha ca, yena vinayakammena ³"nissāya te vatthabban" ti niyassiyati ⁴bhājāpiyati ti niya(s)so bāl(y)an, taṃ niya(s)sakammaṃ nāma, ⁵"karohi^b me yakkha niya(s)sakammaṃ" ti ettha pana ⁶niggaḥakammaṃ niya(s)sakammaṃ nāma.
- 10 1191 **Bhas[s]a bhassane.** *Bhassati, bhassaṃ bhassakārako*.
- 1192 **Vasa sadde.** ⁷*Sakuṇo vassati*, ⁸"adhamo migajātānaṃ sigālo tāta vassati", ⁹*maṇḍūko vassati*.
- 1193 **Nasa adassane.** *Nassanadhammaṃ nassati panassati vinassati*, ¹⁰"nassa vasali; ¹¹cara pi re vinassa"^c, *naṭṭho vinaṭṭho^d*; kārīte
- 15 *nāseti nāsayati*.
- 1194 **Susa sosane.** *Paṇṇaṃ sussati*; kārīte *vāto paṇṇaṃ soseti sosayati*; kamme *vātena paṇṇaṃ sosiyati*; bhāve kiriyāpadam appasiddhaṃ; soso, ¹²"sukkaṃ^e kaṭṭhaṃ", *sussaṃ sussanto sus-samāno rahado^f*.
- 20 1195 **Tusa tutṭhiyaṃ^g.** *Tussati santussati, santutṭhi santoso tosa-naṃ, tutṭhabbaṃ tussitabbaṃ Tusitā*; kārīte *toseti* icc ādīni.
- 1196 ¹³**Hā parihāniyaṃ.** *Hāyati parihāyati*: ¹⁴"hāyanti tattha vālavā"^h; bhāve ¹⁵"bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā lomahaṃso vā so pahiyissati" ti ca *rāgo pahiyati* ti ca rūpaṃ; kamme
- 25 kiriyāpadam appasiddhaṃ, *rāgo pahiyati* ti idaṃ pana ¹⁶"hā cāge" ti vuttassa *bhuvādigāṇikadhātussa rūpaṃ* · ¹⁷"rāgaṃ pajahati" ti kattupadassa dassanato.
- 1197 **Naha bandhane.** *Nayhati upanayhati sannayhati, sannāho sannaddho*.
- 30 1198 **Muha vecitte.** *Muyhati sammuyhati pamuyhati*, ¹⁸"moho pamoho", *mūḷho, momuho puriso · momuhaṃ cittaṃ*; kārīte

¹ Sn 785d. ² vide Nidd I 76²⁸—77³. ³ Vin II 81, ⁸ (*leg.* niyassako, *cf.* Vin I 49²⁹ v. l., A I 99⁵, Mp *ad loc.*; *re vera* ni + Vās). ⁴ ns: tajjāpiyati lañ³ rhi eñ¹ (ns *cit.* Sp¹ *ad loc.* = Vjb). ⁵ Pv 520d. ⁶ Pv 223¹⁴. ⁷ J VI 560⁴. ⁸ J II 67¹⁸. ⁹ (Ja IV 248²). ¹⁰ Dhpa III 119¹⁵. ¹¹ Vin IV 139³, ³¹. ¹² M III 95⁴ (Kcv 585). ¹³ *cf.* V 1121 *etc.* ¹⁴ J I 181²⁰. ¹⁵ S I 219³ (*supra* 8¹⁸). ¹⁶ V 995. ¹⁷ *cf.* S III 27¹⁴. ¹⁸ Dhs § 1061.

^a CeBm dhammakkhādīni. ^b Pv: kareyyāsi [— —; *leg.* kayirāsi]. ^c Bm om. vi-. ^d Bm om. ^e Bm sukkaṃ. ^f Bmns dahado. ^g Wg § 26: 75: pītau. ^h CeBemns vaḷavā.

moheti pamohako^a. Ettha ca momuho ti ¹"avisadatāya momuho, mahāmūḷho ti attho".

1199 **Saha 1200 suha sattiyam.** *Sayhati, suyhati*.

1201 **Nhā soceyye.** *Nhāyati*, ²appakkharānaṃ bahubhāve^b *nahāyati, nahāyitvā nhāyitvā, nahānaṃ nhānaṃ*, ³"sīsaṃ nhāto". 5 Ettha ca sīsaṃ nhāto ti sīsaṃ dhovitvā nhāto ti attho gahe-tabbo · ⁴porāṇehi anumatatā.

1202 **Siniha pītiyaṃ.** *Sinihati, sinehako sinehito siniddho*, ⁵"putte sineho ajāyatha", *īkārālopena sneho*, tathā hi ⁶"nisneham abhikaṃkhāmī" ti pālī dissati. 10

1203 **Virīḷa lajjāyaṃ^c, codane ca.** *Virīḷito*. Lajjāvasena attho pasiddho, na codanāvasena, tathā hi ⁷"virīḷito ti lajjito" ti attha-saṃvaṇṇakā ⁸garū vadanti ⁹"lajjanākārappatto" ti ca.

Divādi ettakā dīṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 12 15

— *Divādigāṇo* 'yaṃ.

1204 ⁸**Su savane.** *Suṇoti · suṇāti, suṇimsu paṭissuṇi paṭissuṇimsu · assosi assosum paccassosi paccassosum* icc ādīni; *suṇissati sossati* icc ādīni ca bhavanti; abbhāsavisaye *sussūsati sussūsā* icc ādīni, anabbhāsavisaye *sāvako soto*; *suṇaṃ suṇanto suṇamāno suyya- 20 māno*; ⁹"savanaṃ sutam, asūyitthā ti vā sutam", *sutavā sotaṃ soṇo, suṇitum sotum suṇitvā* (suṇitvāna) *suṇiya suṇiyāna sutvā sutvāna*; kārīte *sāveli sāvayati*; kamme *saddo suyati sūyati* vā; bhāve padarūpam appasiddhaṃ. Tattha sāvako ti antevāsiko, so duvidho: āgataphalo anāgataphalo ca, tattha āgataphalo 25 savanante ariyāya jātiyā jāto ti sāvako ti vuccati, itarō garūnaṃ ovādaṃ suṇāti ti sāvako ti; sāvako antevāsiko sisso ti pariyāyā. Ettha *sutasaddassa atthuddhāraṃ vadāma saddhiṃ sotasaddassa atthuddhārena*: ¹⁰*sutasaddo saupasaggo anupa-saggo* ca ¹¹anupapadena, *sutasaddo* ca 30

gamane vissute tinte 'nuyogōpacite pi ca

sadde ca sotadvārānusārāñātesu dissati, 13

¹ Ppa 249³. ² § 161. ³ *cf.* M II 47²¹ (: J VI 578¹). ⁴ *cf.* Ps (S^c) III 261⁴⁻⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ J IV 10²³. ⁷ = Jāt-tikā-charā tui¹ sañ, ns; *cf.* Ja I 131⁸ (hr-ḷito) = As 126³¹ (†pīḷito, Se †nilīno). ⁸ *cf.* Rūp 498 (Ce 206¹²—207³⁰). ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ *cf.* Sv I 28¹⁴ Ps I 4²⁴ Spk *ad* S I 1⁷ Mp I 6¹⁷ Pj I 101²³ Uda 11³³. ¹¹ = anī³ pud ma rhi khrañ³ kroñ¹, ns.

^a Bm < pamohanako. ^b ns bahubhāvena. ^c *cf.* Ātreya *apud* Wg § 26: 18.

tathā hi ¹"senāya pasuto" ti ādisu gacchanto ti attho, ²"sutadham-
massa passato" ti ādisu ^avissutadhammassā ti attho, ³"avassutā
avassutassa purisapuggalassā" ti ādisu tintassā ti attho, ⁴"ye
jhānapasutā dhīrā" ti ādisu anuyuttā ti attho, ⁵"tumhehi puññaṃ
pasutaṃ anappakan" ti ādisu upacitan ti attho, ⁶"diṭṭhaṃ sutam
mutam viññātan" ti ādisu saddo ti attho, ⁷"bahussuto hoti suta-
dharo sutasannicayo" ti ādisu sotadvārānusāraviññātadhamma-
dharo ti attho; *sotasaddo* pi anekatthappabhedo, tathā h' esa

maṃsa-viññāṇa-ñāṇesu taṇhādisu ca dissati

10 dhārāyaṃ ariyamagge ca cittasantatiyaṃ pi ca, 14
⁸"sotāyatanam ... sotadhātu ... sotindriyan" ti ādisu *sota*-
saddo maṃsasote dissati, ⁹"sotena saddam sutvā" ti ādisu
sotaviññāṇe, ¹⁰"dibbāya sotadhātuyā" ti ādisu ñāṇasote, ¹¹"yāni
sotāni lokasmin ti yāni (etāni)^b sotāni mayā kittitāni pakitti-
15 tāni ācikkhitāni^a desitāni paññāpitāni^c paṭṭhapitāni vivaritāni
vibhattāni uttānikatāni pakāsītāni, seyyathidaṃ taṇhāsoto diṭṭhi-
soto kilesasoto duccharitasoto avijjāsoto" ti ādisu (taṇhādisu)^d
pañcasu dhammesu, ¹²"addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dāru-
kkhandham Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānan" ti ādisu uda-
20 kadhārāyaṃ, ¹³"ariyass' etaṃ āvuso atthaṅgikassa maggassa
adhivacanam yadidaṃ soto" ti ādisu ariyamagge, ¹⁴"purisassa
ca viññāṇasotaṃ pajānāti ubhayato abbocchinnaṃ: idha loke
patiṭṭhitaṃ ca paraloke patiṭṭhitaṃ cā" ti ādisu cittasantatiyaṃ
ti; soṇo ti sunakho, so hi sāmikassa vacanam suṇāti ti soṇo
25 ti vuccati, imāni tadabbhidhānāni:

sunakho ¹⁵sārameyyo ca suṇo sūno^b ca kukkuro
soṇo svāno suvāno ca sālūro ¹⁵migadaṃsano 15
sā ¹⁶sunidhā t' ime saddā pumānesu pavattare,
sunakhī kukkurī sī ti ime itthīsu vattare, 16
30 sunakhā sārameyyā ti ādi bahuvaro pana
pavattati pum-itthīsu, aññatrā pi ayam nayo; 17
kukkuro ti ayam tattha bālakāle ravena ve
mahallake pi sunakhe rūḥiyā sampavattati, 18

¹ ***. ² Vin I 327. ³ Vin IV 233. ⁴ Dh 181a. ⁵ Khp VII 13d. ⁶ A II 23³¹.
⁷ A II 22³⁴—23¹. ⁸ Dh 5 (585) 601. ⁹ M I 180³². ¹⁰ D I 79⁸. ¹¹ Nidd II ad Sn
1035a. ¹² S IV 179⁸. ¹³ cf. S V 347³⁶. ¹⁴ D III 105¹⁶⁻¹⁷. ¹⁵ Amk II 10: 21 cd.
¹⁶ ns: sunidhā | khve³ ||.

^a Bm om. ^b CeBm om. ^c Ce paññāpo; Bm pavattāpitāni. ^d ita Ce (< ns); Bem om.

tathā hi atthakathācariyā Kukkurajātake ¹"ye kukkurā rājaku-
lamhi vaḍḍhā koleyyakā vaṇṇabalūpapannā" ti imasmim padese
evam attham vaṇṇayimsu: ¹"ye kukkurā ti ye sunakhā, yathā
hi dhāruṇho pi passāvo pūtimuttan ti, tadahujāto pi sigālo
jarasigālo ti, komalā pi galocilatā pūtilatā ti, suvaṇṇavaṇṇo 5
pi kāyo pūtikāyo ti vuccati, evam evam vassasatiko pi sunakho
kukkuro ti vuccati, tasmā mahallakā kāyūpapannā pi te kukkurā
t' eva vuttā" ti.

1205 Ki himsāyaṃ. *Kiṇoti, kiṇāti kiṇanti.*

1206 Saka sāmattiye^a. Samatthassa bhāvo sāmattiyaṃ, yathā 10
dakkhiyaṃ. Sakkuṇāti sakkuṇanti, asakki sakkhissati, Sakko
²*sakki*. Ettha Sakko ti devarājā, so hi parahitaṃ sakahitaṃ
ca kātuṃ sakkuṇāti ti Sakko; api ca Sakyaputtakulajāto^b yo
koci pi, tathā hi ³"atha kho Mahānāmo Sakko" ti ādi vuttam,
Bhagavantaṃ ca ⁴Saṅgiyo^c ⁴"maṃ Sakka samuddharāhi" ti 15
ālapi, ⁵"sakyā vata bho kumārā paramasakyā vata bho ku-
mārā" ti vacanam upādāya sabbe pi Sakyakule jātā Sakyā ti
ca Sākiyā ti ca Sakkā ti ca vuccanti. Ettha svāditte pi ane-
kassaradhātuto eko va *unāpaccayo* hoti, na *nu-nāpaccaya*^d ti
daṭṭhabbo^e. 20

1207 Khī khaye. *Khiṇoti · khiṇāti*, ⁶"khīṇā jāti" *khīṇo*, ⁷"ayogā
bhūrisaṃkhayo".

1208 Ge sadde^f. *Giṇoti · giṇāti*.

1209 Ci caye. *Nakārassa* ⁸*nakārattaṃ: pākāraṃ cinoti, citam*
kusalam, Ceto puggalo. 25

1210 ⁹Ru^g upatāpe. *Ruṇoti · ruṇāti*.

1211 Rādha 1212 sādha saṃsiddhiyaṃ. *Rādhuṇāti, sādhuṇāti^h; rā-*
dhanam ārāddhanam, sādhanam.

1213 Pi pitiyaṃ. *Piṇoti · piṇāti, pīti piyo*.

1214 Apa pāpuṇeⁱ, 1215 ⁹sambhu ca. *Pāpuṇoti · pāpuṇāti*, ¹⁰"patto 30
sabbaññutaṃ satthā", [*patto*] ¹¹"sampatto Yamasāddhanam"; *sam-*

¹ J I 177¹⁻² et Ja I 177⁵⁻⁸ (cf. Pj II 40²⁶⁻²⁹ etc.). ² = acvams³ rhi sañ, ns.
³ Vin IV 101¹³. ⁴ ***. ⁵ D I 93¹. ⁶ D I 84¹¹. ⁷ Dh 282b. ⁸ vide 494^{10, 24, 31}
(: 495¹⁶). ⁹ (Sv I 268³²). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ J IV 405¹².

^a Mmd 585: saka sāmatti (Rūp 498: saka sattimhi). ^b ita Bm; Ce
Sakyaputtakule jāto; B^{ns} Sakyakulajāto. ^c sic CeBm; B^{ns} Piṇgiyo. ^d Ce oyo.
^e Be obbam. ^f cf. Wg § 22: 20 + § 31: 28. ^g 3: du (Wg § 27: 10). ^h (ns sā-
dhunāti). ⁱ Rūp 498: apa pāpuṇane; (cf. Sd V 1287).

bhuṇāti: ¹"na kiñci atthaṃ abhisambhuṇāti", *sambhuṇanto abhisambhuṇamāno*. Tattha patto ti *pasaddo* upasaggo, *pa-hoti*^a ti ettha *pasaddo* viya, tathā hi *patto* ti ettha 'pāpuṇi' ti atthe *papubbassa apadhātussa pakāre* lutte *tappaccayassa* dvi-
5 *bhāvo* bhavati. Tattha na abhisambhuṇāti ti na sampāpuṇāti, na sādheti ti vuttaṃ hoti.

1216 ²*Khipa khepe*. *Khipuṇāti*, *khipaṃ*. Khipan ti macchapañjaro.

1217 *Āpa vyāpane*^b. ³*Āpuṇāti*, *āpo*.

10 1218 *Mi pakkhepane*. *Minoti*, *mitto*. Ettha ca sabbaguyhesu minīyati pakkhipīyati ti mitto, ⁴"mitto have sattapadena hoti" ti vacanaṃ pana vohāravasena vuttaṃ na atthavasena; vuccēyya ce, yo koci avissāsiko attano paṭiviruddho pi ca mitto nāma bhavēyya, na c' evaṃ daṭṭhabbaṃ, evaṃ ca pana daṭṭhabbaṃ: sattapadavitiḥāramattena pi saha gacchanto saha gacchantassa piyavācānicchāraṇena aññamaññaṃ allāpasallāpaṃ karaṇamattena mitto nāma hoti ti vattabbaṃ, kimkāraṇā: daḥhavissāso mitto nāma na bhavēyyā ti mittassa guṇapasama-sāvasena evaṃ vuttan ti.

20 1219 *Vu samvarane*^c. *Vuṇoti* · *vuṇāti*, *samvuṇoti* · *samvuṇāti*, ⁵"paṇḍito sīlasamvuto".

1220 *Su abhisave*^d. Abhisavo nāma pīḷanaṃ manthanam^e sandhānaṃ sin[h]ānaṃ vā. *Suṇoti* · *suṇāti*.

1221 *Si bandhane*. *Sinoti*.

25 1222 *Sī nisāne*. *Sinoti* · *sināti*, *nisitasatthaṃ*, ⁷"na hi nūṇāyaṃ sā khujjā^e labhati jivhāya chedanam sunisitena satthena evaṃ dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇaṃ". Ettha bhaṇan ti bhaṇanti.

1223 [†]*Vusa*^f *pāgabbhiye*. Pāgabbhiyaṃ nāma kāya-vācā-manehi pagabbhabhāvo. [†]*Vusuṇāti*^g.

30 1224 *Asu vyāpane*^g. *Asuṇāti*, *assu*.

1225 *Hi gati-buddhisu*, upatāpe ca^h. *Hinoti*.

¹ Sp I 2^o (Vjb). ² ***. ³ (cf. V 1214, 1287). ⁴ J I 365¹¹ (Ja). ⁵ Dhp 289b. ⁶ = chak cap khraṇ³ || vā || ka³ || sinhānaṃ | re khyui³ khraṇ³ taṇ³ || ns (o: sināna vel nhāna). ⁷ J V 299¹⁻².

a *ita* Bm; CeBemns pappoti. b Wg § 27: 14: vyāptau. c = Rūp 498 (Wg § 27: 8: varaṇe). d Bm abhibhave. e *ita* Bens (= J); CeBm nāsā nūṇāyaṃ khujje. f Ce (conī) dhu^o (Wg § 27: 21). g Cāndra-dh V 24: aśū vyāptau (Wg § 27: 17 ad. samghāte ca). h Wg § 27: (10: ṭḍu upatāpe) 11: hi gatau vṛddhau.

Ettha pana ¹asamānantatte pi samānatthānaṃ samodhānaṃ vuccati:

1226 *Tika*^a 1227 *tiga*^a 1228 *sagha*^b 1229 [†]*dikkha*^c 1230 *kivi*^d 1231 *ciri* 1232 *jiri* 1233 *dāsa* 1234 *du*^e *himsāyaṃ*. *Tikuṇāti*, *tiguṇāti*, *saghuṇāti*, [†]*dikkhuṇāti*^f, *kivuṇāti*, *ciruṇāti*, *jiruṇāti*, *dāsuṇāti*, *du-*
5 *ṇoti* · *duṇāti* ti rūpāni himsāvācakāni bhavanti.

Suvādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ, suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 19
— *Svādigāṇo* 'yaṃ.

1235 *Ki dabbavinimaye*. Dabbavinimayo kayavikkayavasena bhaṇ-
10 ḍassa parivattanaṃ. ²*Kināti*^g *kinanti* · *vikkināti* *vikkinanti*, *ketum* *kinitum* · *vikketum* *vikkinitum*, *kinitvā* *vikkinitvā*, *kitam* *bhaṇam*, *kayo*, ³"vikkinēyya^h hanēyya vā".

1236 ⁴*Khi gatiyaṃ*. *Khiṇāti*, *atikhīṇo saro*, *khaṃ khāni*; *nakā-rassa* ⁵*nakārattam*. Tattha khiṇāti ti gacchati; atikhīṇo ti 15 atigatoⁱ, atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁶"senti cāpātikhiṇā va purāṇāni anutthunan" ti, tattha cāpātikhiṇā ti cāpato atikhīṇā atigatā, atṭhakathāyaṃ pana ⁷"cāpātikhiṇā ti cāpato atikhīṇā, cāpā vinimuttā ti attho" ti padatthavivaraṇaṃ kataṃ, tam pi gatatthaññeva sandhāya adhippāyatthavasena katan ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. 20 Tatra ⁸khan ti saggo, so hi katapuññehi gantabbattā khan ti vuccati; khāni ti [†]saggā.

1237 *Ci caye*. *Puññaṃ cināti*, *pākāraṃ cināti*, ⁹*pāramiyo vicināti vicinati* vā, *pupphaṃ ocināti ocinati* vā, *pacināti pacinitvā*, *citam kusalam*, *cayo sañcayo*, *cito pākāro*; cināti ti *ceto* · itṭhakavaḍ-
25 ḍhaki; ¹⁰"yo satto puññasañcayo"; sañcayo rāsi samūho piṇḍo gaṇo saṃgho kadambo vaggo karo ghaṭṭa icc evamādayo pariyāya.

1238 *Ji jaye*. *Jināti vijināti*, *jinīyati*, *jetā jino*, ¹¹"jito Māro, Māraṃ-jito", *jitavā* ¹²*jitāvī*, *jitabbo*^j *jeyyo*, *jayaṃ*, *jitam vijitam jayo* 30

¹ Vide 461¹²⁻¹⁵. ² § 1066 (cf. n. g). ³ J VI 544²⁶ = 570³¹. ⁴ (495¹⁶). ⁵ (: 493²⁴). ⁶ Dhp 156cd (*supra* 391⁴). ⁷ Dhpa III 132²⁴⁻²⁵. ⁸ (241²). ⁹ (Bv 2: 117ab). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ (*supra* 344¹¹). ¹² (jitāvinī, J V 407¹⁴).

a Kt *apud* Wg § 27: 19. b = Wg § 27: 20. c o: rikkhā (Durga etc. *apud* Wg § 27: 28–29). d W *apud* Wg § 15: 89. e V 1231–1234 = Wg § 27: 30–33. f Bm bhikkhuṇāti. g Bc kiṇ^o fere ubique. h (Bc h. l. vikkinēyya). i Bm om. ati-. j *ita* CeBemns.

parājayanam parājayo, ¹"yassa jitaṃ nāvajiyati jitaṃ assa no yāti^a koci loke; ²jayo hi buddhassa sirimato ayaṃ Mārassa ca pāpimato parājayo". Tattha jetā ti jināti ti jetā · yo koci puggalo; ajinī ti jino · sabbaññū dhammarājā, kiṃ so ajini: ⁵pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādiarayo ca, iti pāpake akusale dhamme Mārādayo ca arayo ajinī ti jino, vuttam pi c' eṭaṃ: ³"mādisā ve jinā honti ye pattā āsavakkhayaṃ, jita me pāpakā dhammā tasmāhaṃ Upaka jino" ti ⁴"tathāgato bhikkhave abhi-bhū anabhibhūto" ti ca, *jināsaddo* hi kevalo sabbaññumhi pavattati, sopapado pana paccekabuddhādisu tamhi ca yathārahaṃ pavattati, ⁵"paccekajino; ⁶odhiyino ⁷anodhiyino, ⁸vipākajino ⁹avipākajino" ti imān' ettha nidassanapadāni.

1239 ⁸Ji jāniyaṃ, *Jināti*: ⁹"na jināti na jāpaye^b; ¹⁰jino rathasam maṇikuṇḍale ca putte ca dāre ca tath' eva jino; ¹¹jino dhanāñ ca dāse ca".

1240 *Nā avabodhane*. *Jānāti*, *nāyati* · *nāyati*: ¹²"animittā na nāyare; ¹³jaññā so yadi hāyaye^c; ¹⁴mā maṃ jaññā^d ti icchatī"; 'ime amhākan' ti nātabbatṭhena nāti; *nātako*: ¹⁵"nātimitā suhajjā ca; ¹⁶nātako no nisinno ti; ¹⁷nātabbam ñeyyaṃ · sam-khāra-vikāra-lakkhaṇa-nibbāna-paññatti-dhammā" — idisesu thānesu ñeyyasaddo ekantena napuṃsako, vāccaliṅgatte sabba-liṅgiko, yathā ¹⁸ñeyyo phasso · ñeyyā vedanā · ñeyyaṃ cittaṃ, ñeyyo puriso · ñeyyā itthi · ñeyyaṃ dhanan ti ca.

1241 ¹⁹Thu abhitthave. *Thunāti abhitthunāti*, *thuti abhitthuti*, *thavanā abhitthavanā*, *thuto abhitthuto*.

1242 ²⁰Thu nitthu(na)ne^c. *Thunāti*: ²¹"utṭhehi Revate supāpa-dhamme apārutadvāre adānasile, nessāma taṃ yattha thunanti duggatā samappitā nerayikā du[k]khena; ²²purāṇāni anutthunan[ti]" ti^f ca payogo^g.

¹ Dhp 179ab. ² Ja I 75⁵⁻⁶. ³ Vin I 82⁸⁻²⁹ = M I 171¹⁴⁻¹⁵. ⁴ cf. A II 24¹¹. ⁵ (Ap 4²⁰: paccekajina-sāvakaṇḍa). ⁶ Ps ad M III 219¹⁰. ⁷ M III 219¹⁰. ⁸ (Ja IV 72⁴). ⁹ J IV 71²⁴. ¹⁰ J III 153¹²⁻¹³. ¹¹ J VI 544²⁹. ¹² Vm 236¹⁶ (Kev 511 Sd § 1022). ¹³ J VI 36¹⁴. ¹⁴ Sn 127^b. ¹⁵ Dhp 219^c. ¹⁶ J III 65²⁴. ¹⁷ ***. ¹⁸ (cf. Paṭis I 22¹⁸⁻²³). ¹⁹ (cf. Nettia ad Netti 161³¹). ²⁰ Vva 223²⁵⁻²²⁴. ²¹ Vv 592^{a-d}. ²² Dhp 156^d.

^a sic CeBemns. ^b ns: Dhammapada nhuik [Dhp 166^b] ha kui ja ma prū bhāi "na hāpaye" rhi eñ¹. ^c Bens hāpaye. ^d Bmns jaññū (= si ce kun lañ¹). ^e Bm nitthune. ^f CeBm otthunanti ti; Bens otthūnan ti (= Dhp). ^g Ce payogā.

1243 *Dū himsāyaṃ*. *Dunāti*, *mittaddu dumo*. Ettha mittaddū ti mittam dunāti himsati dubbhatī^a ti mittaddu, atra ¹"vedā^b na tāṇāya bhavanti tassa^c mittadduno bhūnahuno narassā" ti pālī nidassanaṃ; dumo ti duniyati gehasambhārādiatthāya himsiyati chindiyati, paṇṇapupphādiatthikehi vā paṇṇapupphādi- ⁵ haraṇena pīliyati ti dumo.

1244 *Dhū kampāne*. ²*Dhunāti*, *dhūmo dhonā dhono dhuto*, ³"dhu-nanto vākacirāni gacchāmi ambare tadā". Tattha dhūmo ti ⁴dhunāti kampatī ti dhūmo, ⁵dhūmasaddo kodhe taṇhāya vitakke pañcasu kāmāguṇesu dhammadesanāyaṃ pakatidhūme ti imesu ¹⁰atthesu vattati, ⁶"kodho dhūmo ⁷bhasmāni^d mosavajjan" ti ettha hi kodhe vattati, ⁷"icchādhūmayitā sattā"^e ti ettha taṇhāyaṃ, ⁸"tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato avidūre dhūmayanto nisinno hoti" ti ettha vitakke, ⁹"paṇko ca kāmā palipā^f ca kāmā bhayañ ca m' eṭaṃ timūlaṃ^g pavuttaṃ ¹⁵rajo ca dhūmo ca mayā pakāsito hitvā tuvaṃ pabbaja Brahmadattā" ti ettha pañcasu kāmāguṇesu, ¹⁰"dhūmaṃ kattā hoti" ti ettha dhammadesanāyaṃ, ¹¹"dhajo rathassa paññāno dhūmo paññānaṃ aggino" ti ettha pakatidhūme; icc evaṃ

kodha-taṇhā-vitakkesu pañcakāmāguṇesu ca ²⁰desanāyañ ca pakatidhūme *dhūmo* pavattati; ²⁰dhonā ti paññā, vuttaṃ h' eṭaṃ Niddese: ¹²"dhonā vuccati paññā, yā paññā pajānanā | la | sammādiṭṭhi, kiṃkāraṇā^h dhonā [ti]ⁱ vuccati paññā: yaṃⁱ tāya paññāya kāyaduccaritaṃ dhutañ ca dhotañ ca sandhotañ ca niddhotañ ca, vaciduccaritaṃ... ²⁵manoduccaritaṃ dhutañ ca dhotañ ca sandhotañ ca niddhotañ ca..., taṃkāraṇā^h dhonā vuccati paññā, atha vā sammādiṭṭhi(yā) micchādiṭṭhi^j dhutā ca dhotā ca sandhotā ca niddhotā ca, taṃkāraṇā^h dhonā vuccati paññā" ti, ¹³"dhonassa hi n' atthi kuhuñci loke pakappitā^k diṭṭhi bhavābhavesū" ti ayam ettha ³⁰

¹ J VI 206⁵⁻⁶. ² § 1074. ³ Bv 2: 38^{cd}. ⁴ (cf. et 401⁸: nidhana). ⁵ 497⁹⁻¹⁹ < Ps (Ee) II 130¹²⁻²⁶. ⁶ S I 169²⁵. ⁷ cf. S I 40⁷ = Th 448^d (cf. Nett 22²⁹ et Netta). ⁸ ***. ⁹ J III 241⁴⁻⁷ (Ja). ¹⁰ M I 222³². ¹¹ J VI 508¹⁹ = S I 42¹. ¹² Nidd I 77²²⁻⁷⁸¹². ¹³ Sn 786^{ab} (*supra* 248²⁹).

^a ita CeBemns. ^b ita Bens (= J); CeBm devā. ^c J: bhavantir assa (bhavantid assa). ^d S: bhasmani (*metr.*). ^e Bens icchādhūmayito sadā; Ps: icchādhūmayitā sadā. ^f Bens palipo. ^g ns: timulaṃ nhuik u rassa(!). ^h Bm oṇa. ⁱ Nidd om. ^j Bens oṭṭhiṃ. ^k ita h. l. CeBemns.

pālī nidassanam, atra 'dhonā assa atthī ti dhono, tassa dhonassā' ti nibbacanam, dhātūnam anekatthātāya *dhūdhātu* kampanatthe pi dhovanatthe pi vattati.

1245 ¹Muna ñāṇe. *Munāti, monaṃ muni*. Imasmim ṭhāne dhātuyā ākhyātatte ekantena antalopo bhavati, Sobhitattheragāthāya^a pana anāgatavacane *ukārassa vuddhivasena*^b ²"ahaṃ monena monissan" ti rūpantaraṇ ca dissati — tattha ³"monissan ti jānissam"; nāmatte antalopo na hoti. Tattha monan ti kiñcā pi ⁴"na monena muni hoti" ti ettha tuṇḥibhāvo monan ti vuccati, tathā pi idha "ñāṇe" ti vacanato na so adhippeto, ñāṇam evādhippetaṃ, tasmā ⁵moneyyapaṭipadāsamkhātā maggañāṇamonam pi gahetabbam; muni ti munāti jānāti hitāhitam paricchindati ti muni, atha vā ⁶khandhādiloke tulaṃ āropetvā minanto viya 'ime ajjhakkā khandhā, ime bāhirā' ti ādinā ⁷na nāyena^c ubho atthe munāti^d ti muni, tenāha Bhagavā: ⁸"na monena muni hoti mūlharūpo aviddasu, yo ca tulaṃ va paggayha varam ādāya paṇḍito pāpāni parivajjeti sa muni tena so muni, yo munāti ubho loka muni tena pavuccati", aparā p' ettha bhavati atthavibhāvanā: ⁹muni ti monaṃ vuccati ñāṇaṃ kāyamoneyyādisu vā aññataram, tena samannāgatattā puggalo muni ti vuccati, so pan' esa agāriyamuni anagāriyamuni sekhamuni asekkhamuni paccekamuni munimuni ti aneka-vidho, tattha agāriyamuni ti gihī pi āgataphalo viññātasāsano, anagāriyamuni ti tathārūpo va pabbajito, sekhamuni ti satta ¹⁰sekhā, asekkhamuni ti khipāsavo, paccekamuni ti paccekabuddho munimuni ti sammāsambuddho, tathā hi āyasmā pi Sāriputto āha: ¹¹"muni ti vuccati tathāgato araham^e sammāsambuddho" ti.

1246 Pū pavane. Pavanam sodhanam. *Punāti, puññaṃ putto dantapoṇam*. Ettha ca ¹²puññaṇ ti attano kārakam punāti sodheti ti puññaṃ, atha vā yattha sayam uppannam, tam santānam punāti visodheti ti puññaṃ, kin tam: sucaritam^f kusala-

¹ Rūp 663 = Mmd 671. ² Th 168c. ³ Tha *ad loc.* (C^e 293¹¹). ⁴ Dh 268a. ⁵ (Dhpa III 395⁹). ⁶ (Dhpa III 396⁹). ⁷ Dh 268a—269d. ⁸ cf. Nidd I 57⁷—58¹⁸. ⁹ Nidd I 58¹⁷—18. ¹⁰ (402²⁷).

^a sic C^eBemns (Th 167—168: Valliya; Th 165—166: Sobhita). ^b (Bm vuddhavasena). ^c B^ens *ad.* ime (= Dhpa). ^d Dhpa: mināti. ^e Bm arahanto (Nidd: munimunayo vuccanti oṭā onto oddhā). ^f (Bm sucari).

kammam, sakammakattā^a dhātussa kārītavasena atthavivaraṇam labbhati; putto ti attano kulam ¹punāti sodheti ti putto, 'evaṇ ca sati hīnājaccānam caṇḍālādinam putto putto^b nāma na bhaveyyā' ti na vattabbam · saddānam atthakathanassa nānappakārena pavattito, tasmā 'attano pitu hadayaṃ pūreti ⁵ti putto' ti evamādinā pi nibbacanam gahetabbam eva, nānādhātuvaseṇa pi hi padāni siddhim samupagacchanti, — putto ca nāma ²atrajo khetrajo^c antevāsiko dinnako ti catubbidho, ³tattha attānam paṭicca jāto atrajo nāma, sayanapīṭhe^d pal-laṃke ure ti evamādisu nibbatto khetrajo nāma, santike sip- ¹⁰puggaṇhanako antevāsiko nāma, posāvanatthāya^e dinno dinnako nāma; dantapoṇan ti dante punanti^f visodhenti etenā ti dantapoṇam · dantakattam.

1247 Pi tappana-kantisu. *Pināti^g ti pīti*. Ettha ca pīti ti pīna-
nam pīti, tappanam kantī ti ca vuttaṃ hoti, idaṃ bhāvavasena ¹⁵nibbacanam; idaṃ pana hetukattuvaseṇa: ⁴"pīnayati ti pīti", tappeti ti attho; ⁵"sā pan' esā khuddakā^h pīti khaṇikā pīti okkantikā pīti ubbegā pīti pharaṇā pīti ti pañcavidhā hoti, tattha khuddakā^h pīti sarīre lomahaṃsanamattam eva kātum sakkoti, khaṇikā pīti khaṇe khaṇe vijjuppādasadisāⁱ hoti, okkan- ²⁰tikā pīti samuddatire^j vīci viya kāyam okkamitvā okkamitvā bhijjati, ubbegā pīti balavati hoti kāyam uddhaggaṃ katvā ākāse laṃghāpanappamāṇā^k ... pharaṇāpītiyā pana uppan-nāya sakalasārīram dhamitvā pūritavatthi viya mahatā udako-ghena pakkhannapabbatakucchi^m viya ca anuparipuṭam hoti", ²⁵evaṃ pañcavidhā pīti; sā ⁶sampiyāyanalakkaṇattā pināti ti pīti ti suddhakattuvaseṇa pi vattum yujjati. Ettha *piyāyati, pītā piyo* ⁷pemo ti ādini piⁿ pīdhātuyā eva rūpāni. Tattha "puttam piyāyati ti pītā" ti vadanti; piyāyitabbo ti piyo, pe-manam^p pemo. 30

1248 Mā ⁸parimāṇe. *Mināti, mānam parimāṇam mattam mattā*

¹ Rūp 650 (C^e 272³³). ² Nidd I 247³¹. ³ 499⁹⁻¹² < Ja I 135¹⁵⁻¹⁷. ⁴ Vm 143¹⁴. ⁵ Vm 143¹⁶⁻²² 144²³⁻²⁵. ⁶ (Vm 143¹⁴). ⁷ Kcv 629 (Sd § 1234). ⁸ Mmd 658 (C^e 505³⁰) = Rūp 650 [mā māne, Mmd 504].

^a B^mns sakammikattā. ^b B^e om. ^c C^e khetrajo (*vide* § 76). ^d ita Ja; C^eBemns opīthe (= ip rā an³ pyañ nhuik). ^e B^ens posāpano. ^f B^m punanti. ^g B^ens pīno. ^h Vm: khuddikā. ⁱ Vm: vijjuppāto. ^j B^mns oṭīram (= Vm). ^k (B^m oppamāṇo). ^m C^eBemns pakkhandāo. ⁿ B^m pa; B^e om. ^p ita C^eBemns (*cf.* § 1234).

mano vimānaṃ, minitabbam metabbam: ¹"chāyā metabbā", ²idisesu ṭhānesu *amiyapaccayo* na labbhati. Ettha mano ti ³ekāya nāliyā ekāya ca tulāya minamāno viya ārammaṇaṃ mināti paricchindatī ti mano; ⁴visesato miniyate paricchindiyate ⁵ti vimānaṃ · devānaṃ puññabalena nibbattavyamhaṃ devaniketam, yaṃ ⁶"vimānaṃ upasobhitam; ⁶pabhāsati-m-idam vyamhan" ti ca ādinā thomiyati.

1249 Mi himsāyaṃ. Mināti, mīno kuminam. Ettha mīno ti maccho, macchassa hi "mīno maccho ambujo vārijo vāricaro" ¹⁰ti anekāni nāmāni, visesanāmāni pana ⁷amarā^a ⁸khaliso candakulo kandaphalī indaphalī indavalo kuliso vāmī kuṃkutalo ⁹kaṇṭiko^b sakulo ¹⁰maṅguro ¹¹siṅgī ¹²satavaṃko ¹³rohito ¹⁴pāṭhīno ¹⁵kāṇo ¹⁶savaṃko ¹⁷pāvuso icc evamādini timi timiṅgalo icc evamādini ca bhavanti; kuminan ti kucchitenākārena ¹⁵macche minanti etenā ti ku-minam · ¹⁸macchabandhanapañjaro, so pana pāliyaṃ *kuminasaddena* vuccati, tathā hi ¹⁹"vārijas-sēva me sato baddhassa kumināmukhe akkosati paharati piye putte apassato" ti pālī dissati.

1250 Mū bandhane. Munāti, muni. Ettha ca munī ti attano ²⁰cittam munāti ²⁰mavati bandhati rāgadosādivasaṃ gantum na detī ti muni.

1251 Ri gati⁺desanesu^c. Riṇāti, reṇu; nakārassa nattam.

1252 Lī silese. Lināti nilināti, līnaṃ nilinaṃ sallinaṃ paṭisallānaṃ.

1253 Vi tantasantāne^d. Vattham vināti: ²¹"iminā suttena cīvaraṃ ²⁵vināhi"; kamme ²²"idaṃ kho āvuso cīvaraṃ maṃ uddissa viyyati", *vītaṃ suvītaṃ*, ²³"appakaṃ hoti vetabbam"; kārīte *vāyāpeti*: ²⁴"tantavāyehi cīvaraṃ vāyāpessāmā ti; ²⁵cīvaraṃ vāyāpesuṃ" icc evamādini bhavanti.

¹ Vin I 95³⁶. ² cf. § 1129. ³ As 123¹⁸. ⁴ vide 509⁸. ⁵ *** (cf. Vv 595b). ⁶ J VI 119⁹. ⁷ = ṇā³ cañ³ || vā | ṇā³ cun³, ns. ⁸ = ṇā³ raṃ⁴, ns (+ candakū³ ṇā³, kandaphuil, indaphuil, indava, kulisa, vāmī, kuṃkutala). ⁹ = chū³ rhi so ṇā³, ns. ¹⁰ = ṇā³ khu, ns. ¹¹ = ṇā³ man³, ns. ¹² = ṇā³ rhañ¹, ns. ¹³ = ṇā³ kran³, ns. ¹⁴ = ṇā³ phay, ns. ¹⁵ = ṇā³ kan³, ns. ¹⁶ = ṇā³ mrve, ns. ¹⁷ = ṇā³ tañ, ns. ¹⁸ ns: mhrum³ hū so Mraṇ-mā vohāra kui lañ³ "macchā maranti etthā" ti mhrum³ hu prū ap eñ¹. ¹⁹ J VI 552⁷⁻⁸. ²⁰ (V 648). ²¹ Vin III 257⁸⁴. ²² Vin III 259⁸. ²³ J VI 26¹⁸. ²⁴ Vin III 256⁷ (v. l.). ²⁵ Vin III 256⁹.

^a Bm amaro < amarā; CeBens amaro. ^b cf. n. 9. ^c : res^o (Wg § 31: 30). ^d Ce tantu^o (Wg § 23: 37: veñ tantusantāne).

1254 Vi himsāyaṃ. Vināti, veṇu. Veṇū ti vaṃso.

1255 Lū chedane^a. Lunāti, loṇaṃ kusalaṃ bālo lūto. Ettha ca loṇan ti lunāti vitarasabhāvaṃ vināseti sarasabhāvaṃ karotī ti loṇaṃ · lavaṇaṃ; ¹kuso viya hatthappadesaṃ akusaladhamme lunāti ti kusa-laṃ · anavajjaiṭṭhavipākakakhaṇo dhammo; diṭṭha⁵ ṭhadhammika-samparāyike dve atthe lunāti ti bā-lo · avidvā; lūto ti makkaṭako vuccati, tassa hi suttam lūtasuttan ti vadanti, yūsaṃ pātuṃ paṭaṅga-makkhikādinaṃ jīvitaṃ lunāti ti ²lūto.

1256 Si bandhane. Sināti, ³sīmā ⁴sisaṃ. Ettha sīmā ti siniyate samaggena saṃghena kammavācāya bandhiyate ti sīmā, sā ¹⁰duvidhā: baddhasīmā abaddhasīmā ti, tāsū abaddhasīmā mariyā-dakaraṇavasena sīmā ti^b veditabbā; sināti bandhati kese molikaraṇavasena etthā ti sīsaṃ; aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

1257 Sā^c pāke. Sināti.

1258 Su himsāyaṃ^d. Suṇāti, parasu^e. Paraṃ suṇanti himsanti ¹⁵etenā ti para-su^e.

1259 Asa bhojane. ⁵"Vuttānaṃ phalam asnāti", asanaṃ. Ettha asanan ti āhāro, so hi asiyati bhuñjiyati ti asanan ti vuccati, ⁶"asnātha khādatha pivathā" ti idam ettha nidassanaṃ.

1260 Kilisa vibādhane. Kilisnāti, kilesa. Ettha ca kilesa ti rāgā- ²⁰dayo pi dukkham pi vuccati.

1261 ⁷Uddhasa uñche. Uñcho pariyesanaṃ. Uddhasnāti.

1262 Isa abhikkhaṇe^f. Isnāti.

1263 Visa vippayoge. Visnāti, visaṃ^g.

1264 Pusa sineha-savana^h-pūraṇesu. Pusnāti.

1265 Pusa posane. Pusnāti.

1266 Musa theyye. Musnāti, musalo.

Kiyādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito; ²¹

¹ cf. As 39⁸. ² ns: naḷo va harito luto [J VI 25⁹] hū so Temijāt ca sañ kui rhu rve¹ rit phrat ap so vatthu kui lañ³ yū ap eñ¹; (viluta, Mvu II 181¹³). ³ ns: Rūpasiddhi nhuik [Rūp 637 Ce 268²²] i dīgha prū eñ¹ || i nhuik lañ³-koñ³ Nās nhuik lañ³-koñ³ [Mmd 630 Ce 481¹²] athū³ ma chui ra kñ³ rassa lañ³ sañ¹ eñ¹ ||! ⁴ Kcv 675. ⁵ J VI 14²¹. ⁶ cf. D II 170¹⁵ (Ja I 3⁹); khādatha pivatha Bv 2: 3a. ⁷ cf. V 1645 (Wg § 31: 52).

^a *mutandus ordo*: 1252 1255 1253 1254. ^b Bm om. ^c = W apud Wg § 31: 3. ^d Wg § 31: 18: sī⁺ himsāyaṃ (*præs. sīṇāti, unde Sv I 265¹⁸ f sariṇāti* : *sriṇāti? cf. *visvaṃ 472 n. b, *smruti 504 n. a). ^e Ce pha^o. ^f Wg § 31: 53: ābhikkṣṇye. ^g *ita* CeBemns (*leg. visuṃ*?). ^h Wg § 31: 55: secana (*v. ll. mocana, sevana*).

sāsanā lokato c' ete dassitā, tesu lokato
sāsanassōpakārāya vuttā tadanurūpakā.

— Kiyādigaṇo 'yaṃ.

Idāni *gahādigaṇo* vuccate. || Etth' ¹eke evaṃ maññanti:

- 5 *gahādinaṃ* gaṇo nāma paccekam nūpalabbhati,
katham eko *gahadhātu gahādinaṃ* gaṇo siyā;
yato *ppa-nhā* parā heyyum dhātuto jinasāsane,
te pi aññe na vijjanti aññatra *gahadhātuyā*
— iti cintāya ekacce *gahadhātum kiyādinaṃ*
10 pakkhipimsu gaṇe, evaṃ na vadimsu *gahādikaṃ*.
| Na tesam gahaṇam dhiro gaṇheyya^a suvicakkhaṇo,
yato Kaccāyane vutto *gahādinaṃ* gaṇo visum,
²"gahādito ppa-nhā" iti lakkhaṇam vadatā hi so^b
Kaccāyanena garunā dassito nanu sāsane;
15 sace visum *gahādinaṃ* gaṇo nāma na labbhati,
gahādidiṭṭhā sutte hitvāna ³bāhiraṃ idaṃ^c
'gahato ppa-nhā' icc eva vattabbam, atha vā pana
'kiyādito nā-ppa-nhā' ti kātabbam ekalakkhaṇam,
yasmā tathā na vuttañ ca na katañ c' ekalakkhaṇam,
20 tasmā 'ayaṃ visum yeva gaṇo' icc eva ñāyati
⁴"sarā sare lopam" iti ādini lakkhaṇān' iva
gambhīralakkhaṇam^d etaṃ dujjānaṃ takkagāhina.
⁵Usādayo pi sandhāya *ādiggaḥ* kato^e tahiṃ,
tathā hi ⁶*unhāpeti* ti ādirūpāni dissare.
25 Idāni pākaṭam katvā *ādisaddaphalaṃ* ahaṃ
sappayogaṃ *gahādinaṃ* gaṇam vakkhāmi, me suṇa^f:
1267 *Gaha upādāne*. Upādānaṃ gahaṇam, na kilesūpādānaṃ;
upasaddo h' ettha na kiñci atthavisesaṃ vadati, atha vā 'kāyena
cittena vā upagantvā ādānaṃ gahaṇam upādānaṃ' ti samīpattho
30 *upasaddo*, katthaci hi *upasaddo*^g *āddānasaddasahito* dāhagahaṇe

¹ = akhyui¹ kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns [Rūp C^e 214⁷⁻⁸ > Dhā-
tumañjusa 151a-d]. ² Kc 452. ³ bāhiraṃ | apa phrac so || idaṃ *ādigga-*
haṇam | i *ādisaddā* kui || hitvāna ... ||, ns. ⁴ Kc 12 (Sd § 30). ⁵ V1268.
⁶ (505¹⁰).

^a B^m gaheyya. ^b B^m ti bho (cf. nanu ca bho). ^c ita B^ens (con. ?);
C^e jahitvāna katham idaṃ, B^m (sutte)hitvā ti tam idaṃ. ^d B^ens gambhīraṃ
lakkh^o. ^e B^m om. ^f ns: me | eñ¹ || vacanaṃ | kui || suṇa | ... ||; (vakkhāṃ' ime
suṇa?). ^g B^m upasaggo.

vattati ¹"kāṃupādānaṃ" ti ādisu, idha pana dāhagahaṇam vā
hotu sithilagahaṇam vā, yaṃ kiñci gahaṇam upādānaṃ eva,
tasmā '*gahadhātu gahaṇe* vattati' ti attho gahetabbo. *Gheppati*
gaṇhāti vā, *pariggaṇhāti* *paṭigaṇhāti* *adhigaṇhāti* *paggaṇhāti* *nig-*
gaṇhāti, ²*padhānagaṇhanako*, *gaṇhitum* *uggaṇhitum* *gaṇhitvā* ³
uggaṇhitvā; aññathā pi rūpāni bhavanti: ⁴"ahaṃ Jāliṃ gahes-
sāmi"^a, *gahetum* *gahetvā*, *uggāhako* *saṅgāhako* ⁵*ajjhogālho*; kā-
rite *gaṇhāpeti* *gaṇhāpayati*, ⁶"aññataraṃ satipaṭṭhānaṃ ug-
gaṇhāpenti"; ⁷saddhiṃ amaccasahassena gaṇhāpetvā; ⁸upajjhaṃ
gāhāpetabbo, upajjhaṃ gāhāpetvā, *gāheti* *gāhayati* *gāhāpessati*:
⁹"gāhāpayanti sabbhāvaṃ" *gāhako* *gāhetvā* icc ādini; kammani
gayhati *saṅgayhati* · *gaṇhīyati* vā, tathā hi ¹⁰"gaṇhīyanti ugga-
hīyanti" ti Niddesapāli dissati; *gehaṃ* *gāho* *pariggaho* *saṅgāhako*
saṅgahetā^b icc ādini yojetabbāni.

Tatra akārānantaratyantapadānaṃ ¹⁰*gheppati* *gheppanti*, ¹⁵
gheppasī ti ca *gaṇhati* *gaṇhanti*, *gaṇhasī* ti ca ādinā nayena
sabbāsu vibhattisu sabbathā padamālā yojetabbā, *ākār'-ekār'-*
[okār]ānantaratyantapadānaṃ^c *gaṇhāti* *gaṇhāpeti* ti ādinā^d ya-
thāsambhavaṃ padamālā yojetabbā · vajjetabbatṭhānaṃ vajjet-
vā. Imāni pana pasiddhāni kānici ajjatanirūpāni: ¹¹"aggahi(ṃ)"^e ²⁰
mattikāpattam, *aggahum* *aggahimsu* *aggahesun* ti; bhavissanti-
ādisu *gahessati* *gahessanti* sesaṃ paripuṇṇam kātabbam, *agga-*
hissā *aggahissamsu* sesaṃ paripuṇṇam kātabbam.

1268 *Usa* dāhe. Dāho unhaṃ. ¹²Usati dahatī ti unhaṃ. *Unha-*
saddo ¹³"unhaṃ bhattam bhuñjati" ti ādisu dabbam apekkhati, ²⁵
¹⁴"sitaṃ unhaṃ paṭihanatī" ti ādisu pana guṇam · unhabhā-
vassa icchitattā, unhabhāvo hi sītabhāvo ca guṇo.

1269 *Tasa pipāsāyaṃ*. *Taṇhā*. Ken' atṭhena taṇhā: ¹⁵tassati pari-
tassati ti atthena.

¹ cf. Vibha 181¹⁻² Vm 569⁵. ² = p³ kuñi tañ³ || vā | paṭṭhāna pru rve¹
sañ eñ¹ yū eñ¹ || ns. ³ J VI 513⁴. ⁴ = sak vañ eñ¹, ns. ⁵ Ps I 228¹⁰.
⁶ Ja I 264⁵. ⁷ Vin I 94⁶. ⁸ Khuddasikkhā 8: 19a (*supra* 68⁷). ⁹ Nidd I 420¹⁰.
¹⁰ § 931. ¹¹ J VI 54² (cf. Th 862^c = 97^c). ¹² (: 505²²). ¹³ cf. Ja II 8⁶. ¹⁴ Vin
II 147³¹ = J I 93¹⁷ (*supra* 398²⁵). ¹⁵ cf. Vibha 135²⁸.

^a (*legendum cum cod.* Lk [J VI 513³⁻⁴]: tvaṃ Maddi Kaṇhaṃ gaṇhāhi
... ahaṃ Jāliṃ gahessāmi ...). ^b B^m saṅgāhetvā (cf. 503¹¹). ^c B^ens om.
okār-. ^d C^eB^m ādinaṃ. ^e C^eB^m aggahi (= nā Mahājanaka mañ³ sañ
|| vā || nā Bhaddiya-mather sañ || aggahiṃ | ...).

1270 **Jusī pīti-sevanesu.** *Junho samayo:* ¹"kāle vā yadi vā junho yadā vāyati māluto". Tattha junho ti joseti lokassa pītim somanassañ ca uppādeti ti junho.

1271 **Juta dittiyaṃ.** *Junhā ratti.* Jotati sayaṃ nippabhā pi samānā canda-tārakappabhāsenā pi dippati virocati sappabhā hoti ti junhā.

1272 **Sā tanukaraṇe.** *Sanhā vācā.* Siyati tanukariyati na pharusabhāvena kakkasā kariyati ti saṇhā.

1273 **So antakammani.** *Sanhaṃ nāṇaṃ.* Siyati sayaṃ sukhuma-bhāvena atisukhumam pi atthaṃ antaṃ-karoti nipphattiṃ pāpeti ti saṇhaṃ.

1274 **Tija nisāne.** *Nisānaṃ tikkhatā.* *Tiṇho parasu.* Titikkhati ti tiṇho.

1275 ²**Si sevāyaṃ.** Attano hitaṃ āsimsantehi sevīyate ti sippaṃ yaṃ kiñci jivitaḥetu sikkhitabbaṃ sippāyatanam; api ca sippaṃ ti atthārassa mahāsippāni: ³suti ⁴sūramati^a vyākaraṇaṃ chandovicitī nirutti jotisaṭṭhaṃ sikkhā mokkhañāṇaṃ kiriyāvidhi dhanubbedo hatthisikkhā kāmātantaṃ assalakkhaṇaṃ purāṇaṃ itihāso nīti takko vejjakañ cā ti.

1276 ⁴**Ku kucchāyaṃ.** *Kucchā garahā.* ⁵"Kaṇhā dhammā", *kaṇho puriso.* Tattha kaṇhā ti ⁶apabhassarabhāvākaraṇattā paṇḍitehi kucchitabbā garahitabbā ti kaṇhā akusaladhammā; kālavaṇṇattā suvaṇṇavaṇṇadikaṃ upanidhāya kucchitabbo ninditabbo ti kaṇho kālavaṇṇo, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ⁷"kaṇho vatāyaṃ puriso kaṇhaṃ bhuñjati bhojanaṃ kaṇhe bhūmipadesasmim, na mayhaṃ manaso piyo" ti ca ⁸"na kaṇho tacasā^b hoti antosāro hi brāhmaṇo, yasmim pāpāni kammāni sa ve kaṇho Sujampati" ti ca.

Icc evaṃ

30 *gahādike dhātugāṇe sandhāya* ⁹*tasīādayo*
ādiggaḥo kato; ppa-nhā gahādisu yathārahaṃ, 34
gahato dhātuto hi ppo ākhyātatte va dissati,
ākhyātatte ca nāmatte nhāsaddo ¹⁰*usato tathā,* 35

¹ J I 165¹⁸. ² (Wg § 21: 31). ³ cf. Mil 3³⁰; ns cit. Mil et Ja-ṭ ad Ja I 259¹². ⁴ Amk III 3: 239^{c1}. ⁵ Dhs p. 7⁹. ⁶ (As 51²²). ⁷ J IV 9¹²⁻¹³. ⁸ J IV 9¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁹ (503²⁸). ¹⁰ (503²⁴).

^a c: smṛti (Mil E^c sammuti, c: *smṛuti; vide 501 n. d; Hīnaṭ: smṛtiśāstraya; ns: dhamma-sat). ^b Bm tacaso.

usa-gahehi aññasmā nāmatte va duve matā

— evaṃ visesato ñeyyo *gahādigaṇanicchayo.* 36

Ettha pana kiñcā pi sāsane ¹"taṇhāyati" ti kiriyāpadam pi dissati, tathā pi tassa *pabbatāyati mettāyati* ti ādini viya nāmasmā vihitassa ²āyapaccayassa vasena siddhattā kiriyāpadatte ⁵ pi *nhāpaccayo mukhyato labbhati* ti na sakkā vattum, *taṇhāyati* ti hi idaṃ *nhāpaccayavatā tasadhātuto*^a nipphanna-taṇhāsaddasmā parassa āyapaccayassa vasena nipphannaṃ; tathā kiñcā pi Rūpiyasamvohārasikkhāpadavaṇṇanāyaṃ^b ³"vā-siphalaṃ tāpetvā udakaṃ vā khīraṃ vā uṇhāpeti" ti imasmim ¹⁰ padese *uṇhāpeti* ti hetukattuvācakaṃ kiriyāpadam dissati, tathā pi tassa *nhāpaccayavatā usadhātuto* nipphanna^{uṇhasaddato} vihitassa kārītasaññassa *nāpēpaccayassa* vasena nipphannattā kiriyāpadatte pi *nhāpaccayo mukhyato labbhati* ti na sakkā vattum, *uṇhāpeti* ti idaṃ vuttappakāra^{uṇhasaddato} *nāpēpac-* ¹⁵ *cayavasena* nipphannaṃ, etasmim diṭṭhe *uṇhāpayati* ti padam pi diṭṭham eva hoti, kiñcā bhiyyo Vinayaṭṭhakathāyaṃ ³*uṇhāpeti* ti kārītapadassa diṭṭhattā yeva *uṇhāti* ti kattupadam pi nayato diṭṭham eva hoti kattu-kārītapadānaṃ ekadhātumhi upalabbhamānattā yathā *gaṇhati gaṇhāpeti, gaṇchati gaṇchāpeti* ti, ²⁰ tasmā "usa dāhe" ti dhātussa *uṇhāti*^c ti rūpaṃ upalabbhati ti mantā^d ⁴"uṇhāti ti uṇhan" ti nibbacanaṃ kātappaṃ.

Iti *ppapaccayo gahato* ca aññato ca ekadhā labbhati; *nhāpaccayo* pana *gahato usato* ca dvidhā, aññato ekadhā labbhati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kiñcā p' ettha evaṃ niyamo vutto, tathā ²⁵ pi sātthakathe tepiṭake buddhavacane aññāni pi ekekassa dhātussa nāmikapadāni dve dve kiriyāpadāni vicinitabbāni; yena pana buddhavacanānurūpena nayena *gahādigaṇe ādisaddena tasīdhātādayo*^e amhehi gahitā, imasmā nayā añño nayo pasatthataro^f n' atthi, ayam eva pasatthataro^f, tasmā ayaṃ nīti ³⁰ sāsanaṭṭhitiyā āyasmantehi sādhuḥkaṃ dhāretabbā vācetabbā ca.

Gahādī ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttesv ⁵aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 37

— *Gahādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

¹ cf. S II 13³² (v. l.). ² Kc 437 (Sd § 911). ³ Sp (Se II 235³) ad Vin III 239—40. ⁴ (: 503²⁴). ⁵ ns: mānaṃ jappeti | dāhaṃ dāhassa khippati [J II 3²⁶ cod. B] || khippati hu so prayug tui¹ kui lañ³ yū ap eñ¹ ||.

^a ita CeBemns (vide 503²⁸ 505²⁹). ^b Bem osabbohāra^o (427¹²⁻¹³). ^c (Bm uṇhāti). ^d B^c ns mantvā. ^e B^c ns tasadh^o (cf. n. a). ^f Bm pasaṭṭhataro.

- 1277 Tanu vitthāre^a. *Tanoti, āyatanam tanū*; kammani *taniyyati taniyyanti* · *vitaniyyati* ti rūpāni, atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹"yathā hi^b āsabhāṃ cammaṃ pathavyā vitaniyyati" ti, garū pana ²*patāyate* ³*pataññati* ti rūpāni vadanti; *tanitum tanitvāna tumantādirūpāni*.
 5 Tattha^c ⁴āyabhūte dhamme tanoti vitthāreti ti āya-tanaṃ; tanū ti sarīraṃ, taṃ hi kalalato paṭṭhāya kammādihi yathā-sambhavaṃ taniyyati vitthāriyati mahattaṃ pāpiyati ti tanū ti vuccati; tanū vapu sarīraṃ puṃ kāyo deho ti ādayo sarīra-vācakā saddā, sarīraṃ khandhapañcakam, yaṃ hi mahājano
 10 "sarīraṇ" ti vadati, taṃ paramatthato khandhapañcakamattam eva, ⁵na tato attā^d vā attaniyaṃ vā upalabbhati; ⁶"kāmarāga-vyāpādānaṃ tanuttakaraṃ^e sakadāgāmimagacittan" ti ādisu pana *tanusaddo* appatthavācako, appatthavācakassa ca tassa kiriyāpadaṃ na passāma, tasmā nipātapadena tena bhavitab-
 15 baṃ; *tanusaddo* nipātapadan' ti vuttaṭṭhānam pi na passāma, nicchayena pana anipphannapāṭipadiko ti gahetabbo.

Tanoti tanonti, tanosi tanotha, tanomi tanoma; tanute tanunte, tanuse tanuvhe, tane tanumhe.

- Sesaṃ yathāsambhavaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ: *tanotu tanontu; ta-*
 20 *neyya tane · taneyyūṃ; vitana vitanu; atanā atanu*: ⁷"ammāya patanū kesā"; *atani ataniṃsu^f; tanissati tanissanti; atanissā atanissamṃsu*; kammani *taniyyati taniyyanti, taniyyasī* ti ādinā vitthāretabbaṃ.

- 1278 ⁸Saka sattiyaṃ. Satti samatthabhāvo. *Sakkoti, Sakko*; ⁹"viñ-
 25 ñāpetum asakkhi", *sakkhissati sakkhiti^g*: ¹⁰"tvam pi amma pab-
 bajitum sakkh[iss]asī ti"; ¹¹kammani ¹²"sakkate jarāya paṭikam-
 maṃ kātun" ti pālī. Tattha Śakko ti devarājā, so hi atthānaṃ sahas-
 sam pi muhuttēna cintanasamatthatāya sa-parahitaṃ kātu-
 30 m sakkoti ti Sakko ti vuccati, aññatra pana dhātūnaṃ avisaye
 taddhitavasena; 'sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsī ti Sakko' ti evaṃ pi
 atthaṃ gahetvā *Sakkasaddo* niruttinayena sādhetabbo, vuttaṃ

¹ J VI 453⁹. ² (J III 283¹⁶). ³ cf. Rūp 665 (Ce 278¹). ⁴ cf. Vm 481²⁰.

⁵ tato | ... | añño | so || thañ¹ || attā vā || ... || ns. ⁶ (cf. Vm 676³¹; Abhidh-av 127¹²⁻¹³) Rūpārūpavibhāga 152¹³. ⁷ J VI 578²³. ⁸ (V 1206). ⁹ cf. D I 236⁴⁻⁵.

¹⁰ Sp I 51¹⁷ (v. l.; sakkhasī ti sakkhissasi Sp-ṭ). ¹¹ ns: I nhuik kammani hu rhi kra eñ¹ || sakkate pud katturup phrac so kroñ¹ ma sañ¹ ||. ¹² Nett 23³.

^a Bm *ad.* tabbaṃ (< 506²³⁻²⁴), Ce *ad.* dhammaṃ. ^b J: pi. ^c B^{ns} *ad.* āyatanan ti. ^d Bm na tattho. ^e Rūpārūp^o: tanukaraṃ. ^f Bm atanisum. ^g B^{ns} sakkhati.

hi Bhagavatā: ¹"Sakko Mahāli devānam indo pubbe manussa-
 bhūto samāno sakkaccaṃ dānaṃ adāsī, tasmā Sakko ti vuccati"
 ti. *Sakkonto · sakkonti · sakkontaṃ kulam*.

1279 [†]Khuṇu^a 1280 khiṇu himsāyaṃ. [†]Khuṇoti^a, khiṇoti.

1281 Iṇu gatiyaṃ. *Iṇoti, iṇaṃ iṇāyiko*.

1282 Tiṇu adane. *Tiṇoti, tiṇaṃ*. Ettha tiṇan ti yavasam, taṃ
 hi tiṇiyate tiṇabhakkhehi goṇādihi adiyate khādiyate ti tiṇaṃ.

1283 Ghiṇu dittiyaṃ. *Ghiṇoti*.

1284 Hanu apanayane. ²Apanayanaṃ anālāpakaraṇaṃ nibbaca-
 natākaraṇaṃ. *Hanoti hanute^b*.

1285 [†]Panu^c dāne. [†]Panoti^c [†]panute^c.

1286 Manu bodhane^d. *Manoti manute, mano manam mānasaṃ*
 (manu) manusso mānava māṇavo. Ettha mano ti manute buj-
 jhatī ti mano, evaṃ manam, imesaṃ pana dvinnam manasad-
 dānaṃ ³"yasmiṃ mano nivisati; ⁴santan tassa manam hoti" ti ⁵ādisu
 pun-napumsakalīngatā daṭṭhabbā; ⁶mānasan ti rāgo pi
 cittam pi arahattam pi, ⁶"antalikkhacaro pāso yv āyaṃ carati
 mānaso" ti ettha hi rāgo mānasaṃ, ⁷"cittam mano mānasan"
 ti ettha cittam, ⁸"appattamānaso sekho kalam kayirā jane-
 20 suto"^e ti ettha arahattam, etth' etaṃ vuccati:

rāgo cittam arahattañ ca mānasan ti samīritam

satthuno sāsane ⁹pāpasāsane 'khilasāsane 38

— tattha sampayuttamanasi bhavo ti rāgo mānaso, mano eva
 mānasan ti katvā cittam mānasaṃ, ¹⁰anavasesato mānaṃ siyati
 samucchindati ti aggamaggo mānasaṃ taṃ nibb(att)attā^f pana ²⁵
 arahattassa mānasatā daṭṭhabbā; manū ti satto, ¹¹"yena cakkhu-
 pasādena rūpāni manu passati" ti ettha hi manū ti satto vutto,
 atha vā Manū ti paṭhamakappikakāle manussānaṃ mātā-pi-
 tutṭhāne ṭhito Manunāmako puriso, yo sāsane Mahāsammatarājā
 ti vutto, so hi sakalalokassa hitaṃ katum manute jānāti ti Manū 30

¹ S I 230²⁶⁻²⁷. ² cf. Mmd 279 (Ce 224³⁰). ³ J IV 217¹⁰. ⁴ Dh 96^a.

⁵ cf. As 140¹²⁻¹⁷. ⁶ Vin I 21¹⁷ = S I 111²⁸. ⁷ Dh 6. ⁸ S I 121¹⁹. ⁹ ns:
 pāpasāsane | ma koñ³ mhu kui chum³ ma tat so || vā | apāpasāsane | ma yut
 mā so achum³ ap phrac so || khilasāsane | nha lum³ taṃ sañ³ kui chum³ ma
 tat so || vā | akhilasāsane | ... ||. ¹⁰ (489¹³⁻¹⁴). ¹¹ Vm 446³ As 307²⁵ (Abhidh-av
 66¹⁸; As-mṭ: rūpāni-m-anupassati).

^a ɔ: khaṇ^o (Wg § 30: 3). ^b Bm (*recte?*) hunute. ^c ɔ: san^o (Wg § 30: 2
infra Ce 520²⁴). ^d = Cāndra-dh VII 9. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f CeBm onibbattā.

ti vuccati; yathābalaṃ attano hitaṃ manutē jānāti ti manusso,
¹manassa vā ussannattā man-usso, atha vā vuttappakārassa
²Manuno apaccaṃ manusso, evaṃ mānava mānava ca,
 nakārassa hi *nakāre* kate *mānava*^a ti rūpaṃ sijjhati. || Keci pa-
 5 nāhu: dantajanakārasahito mānavasaddo sabbasattasādhāraṇa-
 vacano, muddhajanakārasahito pana mānavasaddo kucchita-
 mūlhapaccavacano ti. | Taṃ vīmaṃsitvā, yuttañ ce, gahetabbam,
 na pan' ettha vattabbam 'mānavasaddassa atthuddhāravaca-
 nena idaṃ vacanaṃ virujjhati' ti. ³antarasaddassa atthuddhāre
 10 antara-antarikāsaddānam pi āharaṇassa dassanato, — tatra
 paṇāyaṃ vīmaṃsanā: Cūlakammavibhaṅgasuttasmiṃ hi ⁴"Su-
 bho mānava Todeyyaputto" ti imasmiṃ padese aṭṭhakathāca-
 riyehi ⁵"Subho ti so kira dassaṇīyo ahosi pāsādiko, ten' assa
 aṅgasubhatāya Subho t' eva^b nāmaṃ akāmsu, mānava ti pana
 15 taṃ taruṇakāle vohariṃsu, so mahallakakāle pi ten' eva vohā-
 rena vohariyati" ti evaṃ muddhajanakārassa mānavasaddassa
 attho pakāsito, taṭṭikāyaṃ pi garūhi ⁶"yaṃ apaccaṃ kucchitaṃ
 muddham vā, tattha loke mānavavohāro, yebhuyyena ca sattā
 daharakāle muddhadhātukā honti ti vuttaṃ: taruṇakāle voha-
 20 riṃsū" ti evaṃ muddhajanakārassa mānavasaddassa attho pa-
 kāsito. Idāni mānavasaddassa atthuddhāro bhavati: ⁶mānava
 ti satto pi coro pi taruṇo pi vuccati, ⁷"coditā devadūtehi ye
 pamajjanti mānavā" ti ādisu hi satto mānava ti vutto, ⁸"mā-
 ṇavehi samāgacchanti katakammehi pi" ti ādisu coro, ⁹"Am-
 25 battho mānava" ti ādisu taruṇo mānava ti vutto.

1287 Ap[p]a pāpune^c. Appoti, āpo. Ettha ¹⁰āpoti appoti taṃ
 taṃ ṭhānaṃ visarati ti āpo.

1288 Mā parimāṇe^d. Minoti, upamā upamānaṃ vīmānaṃ aññāni
 pi yojetabbāni. Ettha ca yā accantāya^e na minoti na vicchin-
 30 dati, sā 'mānassa samīpe vattati' ti upamā yathā ¹¹"goṇo
 viya gavaḷo" ti; upamānaṃ ti upamā eva, tathā hi ¹²"vītopa-
 mānaṃ apamānaṃ anāthanāthan" ti ettha vītopamānaṃ ti

¹ 508²⁻³ < Pj I 123¹⁶. ² (Nirukta III 7). ³ Sv I 34²⁰⁻³⁵. ⁴ M III 202¹⁴
 (= D I 204⁵). ⁵ Ps III 648¹³ et Ps-pt. ⁶ 508²¹⁻²⁵ < Sv I 36⁶⁻¹¹. ⁷ A I 142¹⁴. ⁸ M I
 448³⁰. ⁹ D I 88⁴. ¹⁰ cf. Vm 350¹ (supra 111²³). ¹¹ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 397¹¹ etc.
¹² *** (ns: ya khu akhā Sihuiḷ-namakkāra tui¹ nhuik cittopamāna rhi kra eñ¹).

a Bm ad. vā. b Bens tv eva. c vide V1214. d cf. V1248. e Bens
 accantaṃ (cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 397¹⁰).

imassa vītopamaṃ nirupamaṃ ti attho, atha vā upamānaṃ ti
 upametabbākāro, "siho viya Bhagavā" ti ettha hi siho upamā^a
 Bhagavā upameyyo · tejo-parakkamādihi upametabbattā, tejo-
 parakkamādayo upametabbākāro, ettha pana sātisaṃyattā kiñcā
 pi sihassa tejādihi Bhagavato tejādi upametabbākāro n' atthi, 5
 tathā pi hīnūpamāvasena "siho viya Bhagavā" ti vuttan ti^b
 datṭhabbam; ¹vīmānaṃ ti utusamuṭṭhānatte pi kamma-pacca-
 yautusamuṭṭhānattā kammena visesato miniyyati paricchindiyati
 ti vīmānaṃ.

1289 Kara karāne. Karoti kayirati^c kubbati krubbati^d, pakaroti 10
 upakaroti apakaroti patikaroti^e (paṭikaroti)^f vā^g nikaroti^h nirā-
 karoti paṭisaṃkharoti abhisamkharoti^d icc evamādiṇi kattari bha-
 vanti; kamme pālīnāyavasena ikārāgamaṭṭhāne yakārassa dve-
 bhāvo, tasmīṃ yeva ṭhāne ra-yakārānaṃ vipariyayeⁱ sati na
 dvebhāvo tathā ikārāgamaṭṭhāne^j: kariyyati kayirati kariyati 15
²kayyati, pakariyyati parikariyyati^k paṭisaṃkharariyyati abhisam-
 kharariyyati icc evamādiṇi kammani bhavanti, — ettha kayirati
 ti^d padaṃ dvīsu ṭhānesu dissati: kattari kamme ca, tesu kattu-
 vasena puriso kammaṃ kayirati ti yojetabbam, kammavasena
 pana ayaṃ pālī: ³"kuṭi . . . me kayirati adesitavattukā" ti, 20
 tattha ca kattavasena vuttaṃ kattupadaṃ ⁴yirapaccayena sid-
 dham, kammavasena pana vuttaṃ kammapadaṃ ikārāgamaṣṣa
 ādi-antabhūtānaṃ ra-yakārānaṃ vipariyayenāⁱ ti datṭhabbam;
 kāreti kārayati kārapeti kārapayati ti cattāri kāritarūpāni, yāni
 hetukatturūpāni ti vuccanti · taddīpakattā. 25

Idāni pana padamālā vattabbā; tatra^m paṭhamam kubbati
 ti padass' eva padamālaṃ yojeṣṣāma · sabbāsu vibhattisu ekā-
 kārēna yojetabbattā, karoti ti okārānantaratyanta-padassa pana
 kāreti ti ekārānantaratyanta-padassa ca padamālaṃ yathāsam-
 bhavaṃ pacchā yojeṣṣāma · ekākārēna ayojetabbattā. Tatra 30
 kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi kubbatha, kubbāmi kubbāma;
 kubbate kubbante, kubbase kubbavhe, kubbe kubbāmheⁿ vat-
 tamānavasena vuttarūpāni; pañcamiyādinam vasena pana kub-

¹ (cf. 500⁴). ² § 921, 922. ³ Vin III 133³⁶. ⁴ (Kc 453; Sd § 1079).

a ita CeBemns. b Bm vuccanti (o: vuccati > vuttan ti). c ita CeBens
 (vide 509¹⁷); Bm kariyati. d Bm om. e Bens om. f CeBm om. g CeBens om.
 h Bens om. i Bens vipariyāyo. j Bens ikārāgamaṭṭhāne (cf. 509¹³). k Bm
 pakariyati pakariyyati. m ns atra. n CeBem kubbamhe (ns comp. fecit).

batu kubbantu, kubbeyya kubbeyyūṃ sesaṃ *bhavati bhavanti* ti vuttanayānusārena sabbattha vitthāretabbaṃ. *Kariyati* ti ādini pi *akārānantaratyanta* padāni evaṃ eva yojetabbāni. Ettha ca *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti ādinā vuttā ayaṃ padamālā 5 *pālinayadassanato* edisi vuttā, saddasatthavidū pana ¹sāsanikā saddasatthe yeva ādaraṃ katvā *'kubbati [kubbanti] kubbasi* ti evampakārāni rūpāni pāliyaṃ n' atthi' ti maññantā na icchanti, te hi 'saddasatthe viya pāliyaṃ pi^a ²"asanto nānukubbanti" ti ādisu okārapaccayassādesabhūto ³ukāro sare yeva pare *vakā-* 10 *raṃ pappoti* ti maññamānā *kubbanti kubbante* ti ādini yeva rūpāni icchanti, parasarassābhāvato *kubbati kubbasi* ti ādini pāliyaṃ n' atthi ti na icchanti; mayaṃ pana pālinayadassanato tāni rūpāni icchāma, atra sotārānaṃ kaṃkhāvinodanattaṃ kiñci pālinayaṃ vadāma: ⁴"silavanto na kubbanti bālo silāni 15 *kubbati*" ti ca; ⁵"kasmā^b bhayaṃ vijānaṃ araṇṇa^c nissito tapo idha krubbati" ti ca ⁶"pharusāhi vācāhi pakrubbamāno" ti ca, idisesu pana thānesu *akārāgamo* kātabbo, acinteyyo hi pālinayo yebhuyyena saddasatthanayaviduro^d ca, tathā hi, yathā ⁷"ag-
gini sampajjalitaṃ^e pavisanti" ti pāligatidassanato *aggini · aggini* 20 *agginayo, agginim · agginī agginayo, agginā* ti padamālā kātabbā hoti, evaṃ eva ⁸"bālo silāni kubbati" ti pāligatidassanato *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, yathā ca ⁹"bahu p' etaṃ^f asabbhi jātavedā" ti pāligatidassanato ¹⁰"santo sabbhihi saddhiṃ satam dhammo na jaram upeti ti^g 25 *pavedayanti*" ti atthakathāgatidassanato ca *sabbhi · sabbhi sab-*
bhayo, sabbhiṃ · sabbhi sabbhayo, sabbhinā ti padamālā yoje-
tabbā hoti, evaṃ eva ⁸"bālo silāni kubbati" ti pāligatidassanato ¹¹*kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* ti padamālā pi yojetabbā va, tathā *krubbati krubbanti, krubbasi* ti ādi sabbam sabbattha yoje-
30 tabbaṃ.

Idāni yathāpaṭiññatā padamālā anuppattā:

¹ = sāsanā-kyaṃ³ nhuik limmā kun so Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ (Rūp 508 Ce 210⁸⁴ 211^{1, 12}). ² S I 19⁴. ³ Rūp Ce 210³¹⁻³³ (< Pāṇ VI 4: 108). ⁴ J III 118¹⁰. ⁵ S I 181⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁶ J IV 47¹² (*vide* 517¹⁵). ⁷ (185⁴). ⁸ (510¹⁴). ⁹ (175⁴). ¹⁰ Spk ad S I 71²². ¹¹ § 1026, 1078.

a Bm om. b CeBm tasmā. c (Bm vijānaṃ maññe). d sic CeBm; Bens ovidūro (= saddā-kyaṃ³ nañ³ mha ve³ eñ¹); leg. ovidhuro. e sic CeBemns (= 185^{5, 6, 7}). f Bm bahum etaṃ. g Spk ad. evaṃ.

karoti karonti, karosi karotha, karomi ¹kummi · *karoma kumma*; ²*kurute kubbante, kuruse kuruvhe, kare karumhe*^a vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni.

Karotu ³kurutu^b · *karontu, karohi karotha, karomi kummi · karoma kumma*; *kurutaṃ kubbantaṃ, karassu kurussu ·* 5 *kuruvho, kare kubbāmase* pañcamīvasena vuttarūpāni. || ⁴Ettha pana koci vadeyya: ⁵"na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanaṃ, taṃ vivāhaṃ asaṃyuttaṃ^c kathaṃ amhe karo-
mase" ti pālidassanato *karomase* ti padaṃ kasmā idha na vuttaṃ, nanu *karadhātuto* paraṃ okāraṃ paṭicca *āmasevaca-* 10 *nassāvayavabhūto* ākāro lopam pappoti ti. | Tan na · *karomase* ti ettha *āmase* ti vacanassa abhāvato *mavacanassa* sabbhā-
vato^d, ettha hi *sekāro* āgamo, tasmā *karomā* ti vattamānava-
canavasena attho gahetabbo na pana pañcamīvacanavasena, evaṃbhūto ca *sekāro* katthaci [pana]^e nāmikapadato paro hoti: 15
⁶"ye keci buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gatāse", ⁷"yaṃ balaṃ ahuvam-
hase" ti ādisu katthaci pañākhyātikapadato, sādese-nirādesa-
vasena ⁸"akaramhasa te kiccaṃ; ⁹okkantāmasi^f bhūtāni; ¹⁰su-
taṃ ¹¹n' etaṃ abhiñhaso tasmā evaṃ vadema se" ti ādisu.

Kareyya ¹²kare^g · *kareyyuṃ, kareyyāsi kareyyātha, karey-* 20 *yāmi kareyyāma; kubbetha kubberaṃ, kubbetho kubbeyyavho,*
kareyyaṃ kare · kareyyāmhe sattamīvasena vuttarūpāni.
Kara karu, kare karittha, kara^h karimha; karittha karire,
karittho karivho, kariⁱ karimhe parokkhāvasena vuttarū-
pāni. Ettha karā ti puriso kammaṃ ¹³karī ti paṭhamapuri- 25
sayojanāya yojetabbam, ¹⁴"āguṃ kara^j mahārāja ¹⁵akaraṃ
kammaṃ^k dukkaṭaṇ" ti etthā pi mahārāja bhavaṃ āguṃ ¹⁶karī ti

¹ (ns cit. J VI 499¹⁰). ² § 1025, 1077. ³ (D II 240¹⁷). ⁴ 511⁷⁻¹⁹ (513¹⁰⁻³³) > § 1102. ⁵ J VI 163²⁵⁻²⁶. ⁶ D II 253³. ⁷ J III 26^{18b} (*supra* 455¹²). ⁸ J III 26^{18a}. ⁹ J VI 553¹. ¹⁰ D III 197²¹⁻²² (*infra* 513¹⁴). ¹¹ = no etaṃ, ns. ¹² § 1088. ¹³ (ns: kariti kui kara iti phrat). ¹⁴ J VI 84¹¹. ¹⁵ ns: akaraṃ nhuik chandānurak-
khaṇa-niggahitā || yañ³ sui¹ chan³ kroñ¹ lā khrañ³ khye khrañ³ phrac so²
'kammaṃ akara dukkaṭaṃ' ma ho koñ³ lā hū mū || desanāvīlāsa-veneyyājjhā-
saya ñ³ phrañ¹ ho to² mū sañ hū lui ||. ¹⁶ (ns: ī nhuik kariti kui lañ³ kara
iti phrat cf. n. 13).

a ita CeBm; Bc karamhe (ns comp. fecit). b CeBm karutu (cf. "argha" —
"kuruta", Grundr iPh III 2 p. 79³⁸). c Bm apasamyuttaṃ. d (CeBm sambhāvō).
e Bens om. f ita CeBemns. g Be om. h Bm karam. i Bm karim. j ita Bc(coni.)
cf. 512⁴; CeBm kari. k Bens kamma (ns: kamma nhuik niggahit kye).

paṭhamapurisayojanāya yojetabbaṃ, evaṃ hi sati ayaṃ payogo
 1 "maññe bhavaṃ patthayati rañño bhariyaṃ patibbatan" ti
 ādayo viya paṭhamapurisappayogo bhavati, Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ
 pana majjhimapurisappayogo vutto: 2 "āgum karā ti mahārāja
 5 tvaṃ mahāparādham mahāpāpaṃ kari, dukkaṭan ti yaṃ kataṃ
 dukkaṭaṃ hoti taṃ lāmaṃ kammaṃ akaran" ti, tasmā Jāta-
 katṭhakathāvasenā pi kadāci kara iti ca karī ti ca akaran ti
 ca majjhimapurisappayogo bhavati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, yebhuyya-
 vasena pana puriso kammaṃ kara · puriso kammaṃ kari, ahaṃ
 10 kammaṃ akaran ti paṭham'uttamapurisappayogo daṭṭhabbo,
 ettha ca kara iti yathāvuttavibhattivasena, karī ti ajjatanī-
 vasena, akaran ti hiyyattanivasena vuttaṃ. Tattha karittho
 ti padaṃ 3 "aññaṃ bhattāraṃ pariyesa mā kisittho mayā vinā"
 ti ettha kisittho ti padena samaṃ · parokkhāy' attanopadamaj-
 15 jhimapurisekavacanavasena, ediso pana nayo aññatrā pi yathā-
 sambhavaṃ yojetabbo.

4 Akā akarā akara iti rassapāṭho pi · akaru — ettha 5 "sab-
 bārivijayaṃ akā" ti padaṃ nidassanaṃ; akarā ti puriso kam-
 maṃ akāsi ti atitakiriyāvācako paṭhamapurisappayogo daṭ-
 20 ṭhabbo, tathā hi 6 "rajjassa kira so bhūto akarā ālaye bahū" ti
 pālī dissati, 7 "mā me tvaṃ a akarā b kammaṃ mā me udakam
 āharī" ti ettha pana sante pi atitavācaka paṭhamapurisappayo-
 gabhāve māsaddayogato hiyyattan'ajjatanīvibhattiyo pañcamī-
 vibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā 'tvaṃ mā karosi mā āharāsi' c
 25 ti majjhimapurisappayogārahā bhavanti, kiñca bhiyyo 8 "jarā-
 dhammaṃ mā jīrī ti alabbhaneyyaṃ d ṭhānan" ti ādisu pi sante
 pi atitavācaka paṭhamapurisappayogabhāve māsaddayogato ajja-
 tanīvibhatti pañcamīvibhattiatthe anuttakālikā hutvā 'mā jīratū'
 ti ādinā paṭhamapurisappayogārahā bhava[n]ti, tenāhu atṭhaka-
 30 thācariyā: 9 "jarādhammaṃ mā jīrī ti yaṃ mayhaṃ jarāsabhā-
 vaṃ taṃ mā jīratu, esa nayo sesesu pi" e ti; yaṃ f pan' amhehi
 10 "akara iti rassapāṭho pi" ti vuttaṃ, tassa 11 "atikaram akara

1 J VI 533⁷. 2 Ja VI 84¹⁵⁻¹⁷. 3 J VI 495⁶ (supra 373⁴). 4 § 1089.

5 Mhbv 1⁸. 6 J VI 20¹⁸. 7 J VI 523⁶. 8 A III 54¹¹. 9 Mp ad loc. 10 (512¹⁷).

11 J I 431¹.

a Be tam. b Bm akara. c Bns āharasi (leg. mā karohi mā āharāhi).

d Bm labbhan^o. e Mp (Se): sesapadesu pi es' eva nayo. f (Be ayaṃ).

ācariya^a mayham p' etaṃ na ruccati" ti imāya pāliyā vasena
 atthitā veditabbā, tassāyaṃ attho 'ācariya bhavaṃ atikkanta-
 karaṇaṃ^b akarā' ti paṭhamapurisavasena gahetabbo, api ca
 'bhavan' ti vattabbe atthe tvaṃ ti vacanaṃ vattabbam evā ti
 adhippāyavasena 'ācariya tvaṃ atikkantakaraṇaṃ karosi' ti 5
 yojanā pi kātabbā va —, akaro · akattha¹ akarolha, akaraṃ
 akaṃ · akaramha akamha — ettha 2 "saṃvaddhayitvā puṇaṃ
 akaṃ puṇinacetian" ti pālī nidassanaṃ —; akattha akatthum.
 akuruse akaravhaṃ, akarim akaraṃ · akaramhase hiyyatta-
 nivasena vuttarūpāni. Ettha ca pañcavidho 3 sekāro āharitvā 10
 dassetabbo, tathā hi pañcavidho sekāro · padāvayava-apadāva-
 yava-anekantapadāvayava-sosaddattha-ādesavasena; tattha pa-
 dāvayavo sekāro tvaṃ kammaṃ kuruse, tvaṃ atthakusalo 4 abha-
 vase ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo; apadāvayavo pana 5 "tasmā evaṃ
 vadema se; 6 mūlā akusalā samūhatā se" ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo; 15
 anekantapadāvayavo 7 "arogā ca bhavāmase; 8 mañim tāta
 gaṇhāmase" c ti ādisu daṭṭhabbo, ettha hi sekāro yadi pañca-
 mīvibhattiyaṃ amasevacanassāvayavo, tadā pañcamīvibhatti-
 yuttānaṃ patthanāsiṃsanatthānaṃ bhavāmase gaṇhāmase ti
 padānaṃ avayavo hoti, yadi pana āgamo, pañcamīvibhattiyut- 20
 tānaṃ patthanāsiṃsanatthānaṃ bhavāma gaṇhāmā ti padānaṃ
 avayavo na hoti, evaṃ bhavāmase ti ādisu sekārassa ane-
 kantapadāvayavattaṃ veditabbam; sosaddattho 9 "ese se eke
 ekatthe" d ti ettha daṭṭhabbo, ese se ti imassa hi eso so eko
 ekattho ti attho; ādeso e 10 "akaramhasa te kiccan" ti ettha 25
 10 "okkantāmasi f bhūtāni" ti c' ettha daṭṭhabbo · ekārassa akār-
 īkārādesakaraṇavasena, tattha akaramhasa te kiccan ti imassa
 akaramhase te kiccan ti attho, akaramhase ti c' ettha sace
 sekāro āgamo, tadā akaramhā ti padaṃ hiyyattanīparassapade
 uttamapurisabahuvacanantaṃ, sace pana amhasevacanassāva- 30
 yavo, tadā akaramhase ti padaṃ hiyyattanīattanopade uttama-
 purisabahuvacanantaṃ — evaṃ pañcavidho sekāro bhavati ti
 avagantabbam.

1 ns: tasamyug kui khye sañ (455⁵). 2 Ap 437²⁹ = Tha C^e 258⁸⁰.
 3 (511¹⁸⁻¹⁹). 4 (29¹⁰). 5 (511¹⁹). 6 Sn 14^b. 7 J VI 567¹⁰. 8 J VI 182¹³. 9 Kv
 26²⁰ (cf. Mp ad A I 173¹⁴: vuttaṃ Atṭhakathāyaṃ; Mp I 71¹³). 10 (511¹⁸).

a CeBe akarācariya. b Ja I 431⁴: atirekakaraṇaṃ. c Be tāta; J: gaṇhā-
 mase mañim tāta (metr.). d Bns otthe. e (Bm ādesavasā). f (vide 511¹⁸).

Akari kari ¹*akāsi* · *akaruṃ akarimsu akamsu akāsum*^a,
akaro · *akarittha akāsitha* — ettha ca akaro ti tvam
 akaro ti yojetabbam, *akaro* iti hi padam ²"varaṇ ce me ado
 Sakkā" ti ettha majjhimapurisavacanantaṃ *ado* ti padam iva
 5 *datṭhabbam* · *pāliyaṃ* ³*avijjamānatte* pi ⁴*nayavasena* gahetab-
 battā, garū pana *akaro* ti vuttatṭhāne *akāsi* ti majjhimapurisa-
 vacanaṃ icchanti, tādisaṃ hi padam yebhuyyena paṭhama-
 purisavacanam eva hoti, tathā hi ⁵"adāsi me akāsi me" ti
 paṭhamapurisapāliyo bahū sandissanti, ⁶"mākāsi mukhasā pā-
 10 pam mā kho sūkaramukho ahū" ti pana *māsaddayogato* 'tvam
 pāpam mā akāsi, mā sūkaramukho ahosi' ti padayojanā kā-
 tabbā hoti ti datṭhabbam —

akarim karim akāsim · *akarimha karimha akāsimha*; *akara*
akaru, *akaruse akarivham*, *akara*^b *akarimhe* ajjatanīvasena
 15 vuttarūpāni.

Karissati karissanti, *karissasi karissatha*, *karissāmi karis-*
sāma; *karissate karissanthe*, *karissase karissavhe*, *karissaṃ*
⁷*kassaṃ* icc api, tathā hi pālī dissati: ⁸"kassaṃ purisa-
 kiccāni"^c ti · *karissāmhe*. Tathā *kāhati kāhanti*, *kāhasi*
 20 *kāhatha*, *kāhāmi kāhāma*; *kāhiti kāhanti*, *kāhisi* icc evamādinā
 yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbam; bhavissantīvasena vuttarūpāni.

⁹*Akarissā* · *akarissa* · *akarissaṃsū* ti sesaṃ sabbam yoje-
 tabbam; kālātipattivasena vuttarūpāni.

Kayirati^d *kayiranti*, *kayirasi kayiratha*, *kayirāmi kayirāma*;
 25 *kayirate* sesaṃ yojetabbam, vattamānavasena vuttarūpāni.

Kayiratu kayirantu sesaṃ yojetabbam, pañcamīvasena
 vuttarūpāni.

¹⁰*Kayirā kuyirā* · *kayiruṃ* — atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹¹"kumbhimhi
 p' añjalim^e kuyirā cātañ cā pi padakkhiṇaṃ" ti, tattha kum-
 30 bhimhi pi añjalīn ti chedo —, *kayirāsi kayirātha*, *kayirāmi*

¹ § 1075. ² J VI 482²⁸. ³ = sarup ā⁸ phrañ¹ thañ rhā³ ma rhi so²
 lañ⁸, ns. ⁴ = rhi so pud nhañ¹ alā³ tū so taggatikanāñ⁸ ā⁸ phrañ¹, ns.
⁵ Khp VII 10a. ⁶ Pv 6cd. ⁷ § 1037. ⁸ J VI 36²⁰ (+ 36³). ⁹ ns: akarissā |
 rā prī || akarissa | rā prī || rassa pru sañ ||. ¹⁰ § 1081—1087. ¹¹ J VI 298⁶.

^a Be^{ns} akamsuṃ. ^b Be^m akaram. ^c Be^{ns} kassaṃ purisakāriyaṃ (= J
 VI 36²⁰ cod. B^d). ^d B^m kariyatu (et om. kayirantu... kayiretha 514²⁰—515¹).
^e ns: kumbhimhi(!) pi | re prañ¹ ui⁸ nhuik lañ³ || añjalim | lak up khyi khrañ⁸
 kui... || kumbhiñ hi lañ³ akhyui¹ rhi eñ¹ ||; J codd. Ck^s: kumbhamhi pañcasam,
 E^c (= cod. B^d): kumbham pañj^o.

kayirāma; *kayiretha kayireraṃ*, *kayiretha kayiravho*, *kayi-*
*raṃ kayirāma*he sattamīvasena vuttarūpāni. Tattha *kayirā*
 ti idam ¹"puññañ ce puriso kayirā" ti dassanato paṭhamapu-
 risavasena yojetabbam, ²"adhammaṃ sārathi kayirā" ti etthā
 pi sārathi bhavaṃ adhammaṃ kareyyā ti paṭhamapurisavasena 5
 yojetabbam na majjhimapurisavasena, atha vā 'kayirāsi' ti
 vattabbe sikkāralopam katvā "kayirā" ti majjhimapurisavacanam
 vuttan ti gahetabbam. || Ettha pana siyā: yathā ³"puttaṃ
 labhetha varadan" ti pāliyaṃ *labhethā* ti imassa padassa, ⁴"sab-
 bhir eva samāsetha sabbhi kubbetha santhavan" ti ādisu *samā-* 10
sethā ti ādinam viya paṭhamapurisavasena atthaṃ agahetvā,
 purisavipallāsaṃ katvā ⁵"labheyyan" ti uttamapurisavasena
 attho aṭṭhakathācariyehi gahito, tathā tumhehi pi ⁶"adhammaṃ
 sārathi kayirā" ti ettha *kayirā* ti padassa purisavipallāsaṃ
 katvā 'kareyyāsi' ti majjhimapurisavasena attho vattabbo^a, aṭ- 15
 ṭhakathācariyehi pi ⁶"kareyyāsi" ti tadattho vutto ti. | Saccam,
 evaṃ sante pi aṭṭhakathācariyehi vohāratthesu^b paramakosal-
 lasamannāgatattā 'tvan ti vattabbe atthe *bhavaṃsaddo* pavat-
 tati, bhavan ti vattabbe atthe *tvamsaddo* pavattati' ti cintetvā
 adhippāyatthavasena ⁶"kareyyāsi" ti attho vutto na purisavi- 20
 pallāsavasena, tathā hi ³"puttaṃ labhetha varadan" ti imassa
 aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁵"labhethā" ti ulliṅgetvā^c "labheyyan" ti pu-
 risavipallāsavasena vivaraṇam kataṃ, ²"adhammaṃ sārathi
 kayirā" ti imassa pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ⁷"kayirā" ti ulliṅgetvā^d
 "kareyyāsi" ti vivaraṇam kataṃ, tasmā "adhammaṃ sārathi 25
 kayirā" ti ettha purisavipallāso ⁸na cintetabbo; atha vā, yathā
³"puttaṃ labhetha varadan" ti ettha ca ⁹"kāye rajo na lim-
 pethā" ti ādisu ca *ethavacanam*^e gahitaṃ, evaṃ *ethavacanam*^e
 agahetvā 'labhe athā' ti padacchedo karaṇīyo, evañ hi sati
 purisavipallāsaṃ kiccaṃ n' atthi, tattha labhe ti sattamiyā 30
 uttamapurisavacanam ¹⁰"vajjhañ cā pi pamocaye" ti padam
 iva, athā ti adhikārantare nipāto padapūraṇe vā, ettha ca

¹ Dhp 118a. ² J VI 12³¹. ³ J VI 482²⁷ (infra § 672 Ce 647¹⁴). ⁴ S I 17³.
⁵ Ja VI 483¹⁰ (v. l.). ⁶ Ja VI 13⁶. ⁷ Ja VI 13⁶. ⁸ ns: sikkāralopam eva cinte-
 tabbam hū lui. ⁹ J VI 483² (pāda a). ¹⁰ J VI 483² (pāda b).

^a B^m kattabbo. ^b B^m vohārasuttesu. ^c CeBe^{ns} ulliṅgitvā. ^d (c: anul-
 liṅgetvā?); B^m ulliṅgitvā > ulliṅgetvā; CeBe^{ns} ulliṅgitvā. ^e ita (conī).
 CeBe^{ns}; B^m ekavacanam; ns: ekavacanam rhi kra eñ¹ | ma sañ¹ | ethavaca-
 nam lui sañ ||.

adhikārantaravasena 'aparam pi: varam puttam labheyyan' ti attho, yasmā pan' ettha dvinnam atthānam uppatti dissati, yasmā c' etesu dvīsu dujjāno Bhagavato adhippāyo, tasmā dve pi atthā gahetabbā va. Ettha pana kiñcā pi līngavipallāso 5 vibhattivipallāso vacanavipallāso kālavipallāso purisavipallāso akkharavipallāso ti chabbidho vipallāso āharitvā dassetabbo, tathā pi so ¹upari āvibhavissati^a ti na dassito. Tatra *kayirāthā* ti padam sattamiyā parassapadavasena attanopadavasena ca dvidhā bhijjati tathā majjhimapurisabahuvacanavasena paṭha- 10 mapurisekavacanena ca, tathā hi ²"yathā-puññāni kayirātha dadantā aparāparan"^b ti ettha *kayirāthā* ti idam sattamiyā parassapadavasena majjhimapurisabahuvacanena ca vuttam, yathānurūpam puññāni kareyyātha yevā ti hi attho, ³"kayirātha dhīro puññāni" ti ettha pana *kayirāthā* ti idam sattamiyā attā- 15 nopadavasena paṭhamapurisekavacanavasena ca vuttam, kareyyā ti hi attho.

[†]Imāni^c parokkhādivasena *yirapaccayasahitāni* rūpāni yebhuyyena sāsane appasiddhāni ti na dassitāni.

Attano phalam karoti ti kāraṇam; karoti ti kattā, evam 20 kārako, kārakam vā, ettha hi *kāraṇasaddo*, yattha kattu-kārakādivācako^d, tattha ⁴pulliṅgo pi hoti, yebhuyyena napum-sakaliṅgo pi, yattha pana rajatakāra-kammakāra-lohakārādivācako, tattha pulliṅgo eva; kārāpeti ti kārāpako; *karam kubbam krubbam karonto kubbanto kubbāno kurumāno pakrubbamāno*, 25 *kārikā kārāpikā karontī kubbantī, kārakam kulam · kārāpakam karontam kubbantam kurumānam, samkhāro parikkhāro parikkhato purakkhato*^e, *karaṇam kiriyā* — akkharacintakā pana *kriyā* icc api padam icchanti, ettha ⁵*kriyāsaddo*, kiñcā pi ⁶"aphalā hoti akrubbato" ti ādisu *kakāra-rakārasamyogavan-* 30 *tāni* padāni dissanti, tathā pi ⁷*klesasaddo* viya pāliyam ⁸na dissati; adissamāno pi so atthakathācariyādihi garūhi gahitattā.

¹ § 672. ² J VI 572^r. ³ Khp VIII 9c. ⁴ ns: kārako kattari vutto kam-mādo api kārakam || paribhāsā lā eñ¹ ||. ⁵ (§ 69). ⁶ Dhp 51^d. ⁷ (cf. 446 n. e). ⁸ ns: akriyārūpo pamadāhi santhavo [J III 530¹⁸] hu Samuggajāt nhuik inda-vamsāgāthā-pāda thañ eñ¹ ||!

^a Bm om. āvi-. ^b (Bm aparā aparān). ^c sic CeBm (3: idha × idāni); ns Be (recte con.) idha (imāni rhi kra eñ¹ | ma sañ¹ | idha lui sañ ||). ^d ita Bm; CeBe ns kattukāraka-kammakārakādivo. ^e (Bm paro).

gahetabbo va, tathā hi ¹"kriyā-kriyāpattivibhāgadesako" ti ādikā saddaracanā dissati.

*Kātuṃ kattuṃ kātave · kāretuṃ, katvā katvāna [kātuṃ]^a kātūna karitvā karitvāna kacca adhikacca kariya kariyāna purakkhitvā^b · kāretvā aññāni pi tumantādiṇi yojetabbāni. Tatra 5 kaccā ti katvā; adhikaccā ti adhiyam katvā, akkharacintakā pana saddasatthanayam nissāya *adhikicca* iti rūpam icchanti, mayam pan' etādisam rūpam pāliya anukūlam na hoti ti na icchāma, tathā hi Therikāgāthāyam^c Gotamiyā parinibbānavacane ²"padakkhiṇam kacca nipacca pāde" ti pālī dissati, tattha 10 hi padakkhiṇam katvā ti attho, *kaccā* ti padassa dassanen' eva^d *adhikaccā* ti padam pi dittham eva hoti, esa nayo aññatrā pi yathārahām veditabbo.*

Idāni *karotissa* dhātussa appamattakam atthātisayayogam kathayāma: *Taṇhamkaro, kāraṇā*, ³"pharusāhi vācāhi^e pakrub- 15 bamāno; ⁴sante na kurute piyan" ti. Tatra Taṇhamkaro ti veneyyanam taṇham lobham karoti himsatī ti Taṇhamkaro, atha vā rūpakāya-dhammakāyasampattiya attani sakalalokassa taṇham sineham karoti janeti ti Taṇhamkaro; *kāraṇā* ti ⁵him-sanā; pakrubbamāno ti himsamāno; ⁶sante na kurute 20 piyan ti sappurise attano piye itthe kante manāpe na karoti ti attho, atha vā piyam piyāyamāno tussamāno modamāno sante na kurute na sevati ti attho, yathā 'rājānam sevati' ti etasmim atthe 'rājānam piyam kurute'^f ti saddasatthavidū mantenti, dullabhāyam nīti sādhuṇam ⁷manasikātabbā. Ettha 25 ca *parikkhārasaddassa* atthuddhāro nīyate: parikkhāro ti ⁸"sattahi nagaraparikkhārehi suparikkhittam hoti" ti ādisu parivāro vuccati, ⁹"ratho setaparikkhāro jhānakkho^g cakkaviriyo" ti ādisu alamkāro, ¹⁰"ye [ke]c' ime^h pabbajitena jīvitaparikkhāra samudānetabbā" ti ādisu sambhāro, etth' etañ hiⁱ vuccati: 30

¹ Abhidh-av 14²⁸ (v. 62a). ² Ap 533¹⁵ (= ThIa 147¹⁹). ³ (510¹⁶). ⁴ Sn 94^b. ⁵ ns: kāraṇāhi ti yātanāhi || Lakkhaṇasamyut-tikā || (S II 257²⁰) = Sp^t ad Sp (I) 509¹⁹. ⁶ 517²⁰⁻²⁵ Pj II 169¹¹⁻¹⁷ (et n. + ibid.). ⁷ (ns cit. Sp Sp^t ad Vin II 201²⁵; mahim vikrubbato). ⁸ A IV 106⁹ (= nagarālamkārehi Mp). ⁹ S V 6¹¹ (silapar^o, sed cf. Uda 370¹¹). ¹⁰ M I 104³⁰.

^a Be ns om. ^b ita Be; ns purekkhitvā; Ce purakkhatvā, Bm purakkhetvā. ^c Ce Therigātho. ^d Be dassanena. ^e Bm om. ^f sic CeBemns (= Pj cod. Ba); leg. pakurute. ^g (Bm cabbhānako pro jhānakkho). ^h CeBm ye kec' ime; Be ns ye cīme (= M). ⁱ ita CeBemns.

sāsanaññūhi viññūhi *parikkhāro* ti sāsane

parivāro alamkāro sambhāro ca pavuccati. 39

1290 Jāgara niddakkhaye. *Jāgaroti, jāgaram*: ¹"dighā jāgarato ratti".

5 *Tanādi* ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ, suttesv ²aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito ti. 40

— *Tanādigaṇo* 'yaṃ.

Rudhādichakkaṃ vividhatthasāraṃ

matikaraṃ ^aviññujanādhiraṃ ^b

10 ulārachandehi susevaniyaṃ

suvanṇaṃsehi suciṃ va ṭhānaṃ. 41

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe rudhādichakkaṃ nāma sattarasamo^c paricchado.

15

XVIII.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi pacuratthahitaṃkaraṃ *curādikagaṇaṃ* nāma nāmato aṭṭhamaṃ gaṇaṃ. 1

1291 Cura theyye. Thenanaṃ theyyaṃ, corikā ti vuttaṃ hoti, tasmim̐ theyye *curadhātu* vattati. *Coreti corayati, coro corī* 20 *corikā, coretuṃ corayituṃ coretvā corayitvā* — ³kattutthesu *neṇayatā curādigaṇalakkhaṇaṃ*; kārite *corāpeti corāpayati, corāpetuṃ corāpayituṃ corāpetvā corāpayitvā*; kamme dhanam̐ *coreti coriyati, coritaṃ dhanam̐*. Esa nayo sabbattha.

1292 Loka dassane. *Loketi lokayati oloketi olokayati ulloketi ullo-* 25 *kayati (apaloketi apalokayati)^d āloketi ālokayati viloketi vilokayati, loko āloko lokanaṃ^e ullokanaṃ ālokanam̐ vilokanaṃ apalokanaṃ^f, oloketuṃ olokayituṃ^g oloketvā^h olokayitvā*; kārite pana *olokāpeti olokāpayati, olokāpetuṃ olokāpayituṃ olokāpetvā olokāpayitvā* icc evamādini yojetabbāni, esa nayo sabbatthā pi.

¹ Dhṛp 60^a (*supra* 428²⁰). ² ns *ad.* dhu kampane (samadhosi, S III 120⁴) *et dhu dhamasane* (adhosi, Sn 787^d). ³ (*cf.* Kev 454, Sd § 918).

^a B^{ns} matikaraṃ. ^b *ita* CeBemns (= pañña rhi so sū tui¹ eñ¹ Ivan cvā mve¹ lyo² rā phrac so). ^c B^m soḷasamo. ^d *ita* (*con.*) B^{ns} [*<* Sv I 193¹⁸⁻¹⁹]; CeB^m *om.* ^e B^{ns} *ad.* olokanaṃ. ^f B^{ns} *ad.* avalokanaṃ, B^m *ad.* alokanaṃ. ^g B^m *om.*

Tattha loko ti ¹tayo lokā: saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko ti, tattha^a ²"eko loko sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā" ti āgataṭṭhāne saṃkhāraloko veditabbo, ³"sassato loko ti vā asassato loko ti vā" ti āgataṭṭhāne sattaloko, ⁴"yāvata candimasuriyā pariha-

5 ranti ⁵disā bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā]^b-sahassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti āgataṭṭhāne okāsaloko; atha vā loko ti ⁶tividho loko: kilesaloko bhavaloko indriyaloko ti, ⁷tattha rāgādikilesabahulatāya kāmāvacarasattā kilesaloko, jhānābhīṇ-

10 nāparibuddhiyā^c rūpāvacarasattā bhavaloko, āneñjasamādhībahulatāya visadindriyattā arūpāvacarasattā indriyaloko, atha vā 10 kilissanaṃ kilesa dukkhaṃ^d ti attho, tasmā dukkhabahulatāya apāyesu sattā kilesaloko; tadanñe sattā ⁸sampattibhavabhāvato bhavaloko; tattha ye vimutti-paripācakehi indriyehi^e samannā-

15 gatā sattā, so indriyaloko ti veditabbaṃ; Jātakatṭhakathāyaṃ pana ⁹"saṃkhāraloko sattaloko okāsaloko khandhaloko āyata-

20 naloko dhātuloko ti anekavidho loko, ettha^f ²"eko loko sabbe sattā āhāraṭṭhitikā | la | aṭṭhārasa-loko^g aṭṭhārasa dhātuyo" ti ettha saṃkhāraloko vutto, khandhalokādayo tadantogadhā yeva,

25 ¹⁰"ayaṃ loko paraloko^h devaloko manussaloko" ti ādisu pana sattaloko vutto, ⁴"yāvata candimasuriyā pariharanti disā 20 bhanti viroca[mā]nā tāva[tā]^b-sahassadhā loko ettha te vattati vaso" ti ettha okāsaloko vutto" ti vuttaṃ; atthato pana indriyabaddhānaṃ khandhānaṃ samūho santāno ca sattaloko rūpādisu sattavisattatāya satto lokiyati ettha kusalākusalaṃ tabbipāko cā ti, anindriyabaddhānaṃ rūpādīnaṃⁱ samūho san-

25 tāno ca okāsaloko lokiyanti ettha tasā thāvarā ca tesaṃ ca okāsabhūto ti^e — tadādhāraṇatāya^j h' esa bhājanaloko ti pi vuccati —, duvidho pi c' esa rūpādīdhamme upādāya paññat-

¹ 519¹⁻⁶ < Sp I 118¹⁴⁻²¹ = Vm 204²⁸—205⁵. ² Paṭis I 122¹⁷(-24). ³ M I 426²⁰. ⁴ M I 328³¹⁻³². ⁵ ns: disā ti bhummatthe etaṃ paccattavacanan ti āha: "disāsu virocamaṇā" ti [Ps Ee II 408²⁰] || Mūlapaṇṇasaṭṭikā ||. ⁶ Nett 11⁶. ⁷ 519⁷⁻¹⁴ < Netta (Ce) 54⁵⁻¹². ⁸ = bhavasampatti eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁹ 519¹⁵⁻²² < Ja I 131²⁸—132³. ¹⁰ *cf.* Nidd I 60¹⁴⁻¹⁵ + 9²² (*vide n. h.*)

^a B^m ettha. ^b B^{ns} *om.* -tā (= M). ^c *ita* CeBemns (-paribuddhiyā = pvā³ khrañ³ kroñ¹). ^d B^{ns} vipākadukkhāna (Netta Ce). ^e B^m *om.* ^f Ja: tattha. ^g *sic* CeBemns. ^h B^{ns} paro loko (*metr.*) *et* brahmaloko sadevako (= Sn 1117^{ab}) *pro* devaloko manussaloko. ⁱ B^{ns} (*con.*) rūpānaṃ (ns: rūpādīnaṃ rhi kra eñ¹ || "ādī" kui ma lui ||). ^j (o: tadādhāratāya?).

tattā upādāpaññattibhūto aparamatthasabhāvo; ¹sappaccaye pana rūpārūpadhamme upādāya paññattattā ²tadubhayassā pi upādānānam ³vasena pariyāyato paccayāyattavuttitā^a upacāritabbā, ⁴tadubhayo^b khandhā saṃkhāraloko paccayehi saṃkharīyanti lujjanti palujjanti cā ti; ettha paccayāyattavuttitāya magga-phaladhammānam pi, sati pi lujjanapalujjanatte, tebhūmikadhammānam^c yeva loko ti adhippetattā n' atthi lokatāpajjanam, tathā hi te "lokuttarā" ti vuttā; āloko ti rasmi, ālokeniti etena bhuso passantī janā cakkhuvīññānam vā ti āloko; ¹⁰olokanan ti heṭṭhā pekkhanam, ulokanan ti uddham pekkhanam, ālokanan ti purato pekkhanam, vilokanan ti dvīsu passesu pekkhanam, vividhā vā pekkhanam: apalokanan ti ⁵"saṃgham apaloketvā" ti ādisu viya jānāpanam; avalokanan^d ti ⁶"nāgāvalokitam^d ... avaloketvā"^d ti ādisu viya puri- ¹⁵makāyam parivattetvā pekkhanam — ⁷"ālokite vilokite sam- pajānakārī hoti" ti etthā pi bhāvavasena 'ālokanam ālokitam, vilokanam vilokitan' ti attho gaheṭṭabbo.

1293 Thaka paṭighāte. *Thaketi thakayati dvāram puriso.*

1294 ⁸Takka vitakke. *Takketi vitakketi vitakkayati, takko vitakko vitakkitā.* Tattha takkanam takko, ⁹ūhanan ti vuttam hoti, evam vitakko, atha vā vitakkenti etena, sayam vā vitakketi, vitakkanamattam eva vā etan ti vitakko, ¹⁰"takko vitakko ... appanā vyappanā cetaso abhiniropanā" ti Abhidhamme pariyāyasaddā vuttā; vitakketi ti vitakkitā puggalo, ¹¹"avitakkitā ²⁵maccum upabbajanti" ti pālī.

1295 Aki lakkhaṇe^e. Lakkhaṇam saññānam, saññānanakāraṇan ti vuttam hoti. Atr' idam saṃlakkhitabbam^f: ye imasmiṃ curādigāṇe anekassarā asaṃyogantā ikārānubandhavasena niddiṭṭhā

¹ = akroṇ³ nhañ¹ ta kva phrac kun so, ns. ² ns: ī "tadubhayassa pi" kā³ rhe³ paññattattā [519²⁸] nok vuttitā [520³] nhac pā³ kui nai¹ eñ¹. ³ vasena | pakatūpanissayasattī eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹ || ns. ⁴ ns: tadubhaye | thui sattō-kāsa nhac pā³ nhuik || vā | tvañ || "pahīne uddhacca-kukkucce ti niddhāraṇe bhummam" hu Saṃyut-ṭīkā [ad S V 106⁷] min¹ so kroṇ¹ ekavuc-niddhāraṇa lañ³ rhi eñ¹ ||. ⁵ cf. Vin IV 226¹⁸, ³¹. ⁶ cf. D II 122⁵ (Sv). ⁷ D I 70²⁷. ⁸ Wg § 33: 107? ⁹ cf. As 114¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ¹⁰ Dhs § 7. ¹¹ J VI 43²⁴ etc. (*supra* 138⁹).

^a (Bm paccayāyattiv^o). ^b B^ens tadubhaye (*vide n. 4*). ^c ns tebhūmaka^o. ^d ita CeBemns; D, Sv: apa^o; Mvu III 281⁴: nāga-vil^o. ^e cf. Kt Vp apud Wg § 35: 74. ^f B^ens sallakkh^o.

dhātavo, te evam vutthehi ¹imehi tihi lakkhaṇehi samannāgatā ākhyātattam nāmikattañ ca pāpuṇantā ekantato niggahitāgāmena nipphannarūpā yeva bhavanti na katthaci pi vigatanig-gahitāgamarūpāni bhavanti. *Aṃketi aṃkayati, aṃkanam aṃko*; samāse pana *sasamko* ²"cakkamkitacaraṇo" ti ādīni rūpāni ⁵bhavanti.

1296 Sakka 1297 vakka bhāsane^a. *Sakketi sakkayati, vakketi vak-kayati.*

1298 Nakka 1299 dhakka^b nāsane. *Nakketi nakkayati, dhakketi^b dhakkayati^b.*

1300 Cakka 1301 cukka vyathane. *Cakketi cakkayati, cukketi cukkayati, cakkam.* Cakkan ti ken' aṭṭhena cakkam: cakketi vyathati himsati ti atthena cakkam, ³cakkasaddo

⁴sampattiyam lakkhaṇe ca rathaṇge iriyāpathe

dāne ratana^c-dhamma-khuracakkādisu padissati^d, ... ^{2 15}

⁵"cattār" imāni bhikkhave cakkāni yehi samannāgatānam devamanussānan" ti ādisu hi ayam sampattiyam dissati, ⁶"pāda- talesu cakkāni jātāni" ti ettha lakkhaṇe, ⁷"cakkam va vahato padan" ti ettha rathaṇge, ⁸"catucakkam navadvāran" ti ettha iriyāpathe, ⁹"dada bhuñja^e ca mā ca pāmado cakkam vattasu ²⁰sabbapāṇinan"^g ti ettha dāne, ¹⁰"dibbam cakkaratanam pātur ahoṣi" ti ettha ratanacakke, ¹¹"mayā pavattitam cakkan" ti ettha dhammacakke, ¹²"icchāhatassa posassa cakkam bhamati matthake" ti ettha khuracakke, ¹³"khurapariyantena ce pi cak- kenā" ti ettha paharaṇacakke, ¹⁴"asani(vi)cakkan"^h ti ettha ²⁵asanimaṇḍale ti.

1302 [†]Takiⁱ bandhane. *†Tamketi †tamkayati.*

1303 Akka thavane. Thavanam thuti. *Akketi akkayati, akko.* Akko ti suriyo, so hi mahājūtītāya akkiyati abhithaviyati

¹ = sara myā³ han | samyug ma rhi | i-anuban sum³ tan so lakkhaṇā tui¹ nhañ¹, ns. ² ***. ³ 521¹⁸⁻²⁰ < Mp (Se) II 331¹⁸—332⁴ ad. A II 9¹, Ps (E^c) II 27²¹—28². ⁴ = kāla gati upadhi payoga le³ pā³ eñ¹ prañ¹ cum khrañ³ nhuik, ns. ⁵ A II 32². ⁶ D II 17¹³. ⁷ Dh p 1^f. ⁸ S I 16². ⁹ cf. J III 412⁶⁻⁷. ¹⁰ D II 172¹⁰. ¹¹ Sn 557a. ¹² J IV 4²⁴. ¹³ D I 52²⁷. ¹⁴ D III 44¹⁰ S II 229²⁴.

^a = Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 34—35. ^b *dedi* (Wg § 32: 55); CeBemns vakko. ^c B^ens -ratna- (ratna nhuik samyug sañ¹ kroṇ³ kui athak nhuik [§ 69] min¹ lattam¹). ^d (Mp Ps: dhammūracakk^o); Bm om. -cakkādisu padissati. ^e CeBm abhuñja; B^ens dada bhuñja. ^f B^ens vattassu. ^g B^ens om. sabba-. ^h CeBm asanicakkam. ⁱ Wg § 32: 96: ṭaki.

tappasannehi jānehī ti akko, tathā hi tassa ¹“n’ atthi suriya-samā ābhā; ²‘udet’ ayam cakkhumā” ti ādinā abhitthuti dissati.

1304 Hikka^a himsāyam. Hikketi hikkayati.

1305 Nikka^b parimāne. Nikketi nikkayati.

5 1306 Bukka bhassane^c. Ettha sunakhabhassanam bhassanan ti gahetabbam, na vācāsamkhātām bhassanam. *Bukketi bukkayati.* Ettha ca ³“bukkayati sā core” iti lokiyappayogo veditabbo. *Bhuvādigane* pana ⁴*bukkati sā* ti rūpaṃ bhavati; ⁵añño tu “bukka paribhāsane” iti paṭhati, evaṃ paṭhantenā^d pi suna-

10 khabhassanam evāhippetam.
1307 [†]Daka^e 1308 laka assādane. [†]Daketi^c [†]dakayati^e, laketi lakayati.

1309 Takka 1310 loka bhāsāyam^f. Takketi takkayati, loketi lokayati.

1311 Cika 1312 sika āmasane. Cīketi cīkayati, sīketi sīkayati.

15 — Kakārantadhāturūpāni.

1313 Lakkha dassan’-amkesu. Dassanam passanam, amko lañchanam. *Lakkheti lakkhayati sallakkheti sallakkhayati, ⁶lakkham vijjhati usunā, lakkham karoti; ⁷“Gaṅgāya vāluka khiyye^g udakam khiyye mahanṇave mahiyā mattikā khiyye ⁸lakkhena*
20 mama buddhiyā”, kappalakkhaṇam golakkhaṇam itthilakkha-
ṇam, dhammānam lakkhaṇam, ⁹“sallakkhanā upalakkhanā^h pac-
cupalakkhanā” — lakkhadhātuyā ¹⁰yupaccayantāya samādipub-
bānam rūpānam nakāro dantaḷo.

1314 Bhakkha adane. Bhakkheti bhakkhayati, ¹¹“bhakkho no
25 laddho; ¹²bhakkhayanti migādhamā”. Bhuvādigane pana bhak-
khatī ti rūpaṃ.

1315 ¹³Nakka sambandhe. Nakkheti nakkhayati.

1316 Makkha makkhane. Makkheti makkhayati, makkho makkhī.

¹ S I 6¹⁸. ² J II 33²². ³ ***. ⁴ 322¹⁹. ⁵ (Hemacandra Dhātup X 156: ābhāsane ity anye). ⁶ (523¹⁵). ⁷ cf. Ap 23⁹. ⁸ ns: mama | nā Sāri-puttarā eñ¹ || buddhiyā | ta chai¹ khrok pā³ so paññā tui¹ tvañ ta khu khu so paññā kui || lakkhena | i rve¹ i mhya hu mhat sa phrañ¹ | kroñ¹ || || mama buddhi na khiye hū lui ||. ⁹ Dhs § 16. ¹⁰ (Kc 555; Pāṇ [III 3: 107]: yuc). ¹¹ ***. ¹² J III 151⁸. ¹³ ***.

^a = Maitr Kt apud Wg § 33: 12. ^b Wg § 33: 13 niṣka (sed cf. n. a).
^c Wg § 33: 39: bhāsane(l) sed cf. Hemacandra Dhātup I 54. ^d B^ens paṭhante.
^e a: rak^o (Wg § 33: 63). ^f cf. Wg § 33: 107 + 33: 103. ^g B^ens khiye ubique.
^h Bm oṇā(l).

Tattha ¹makkho ti parehi katagunaṃ makkheti piṃsati ti makkho · guṇadhamāsanā; ²“makkham asahamāno” ti ettha pana attani parehi katam avamaññanam makkho ti vuccati.

1317 Yakkha pūjāyam. Yakkheti yakkhayati, yakkho. Yakkho ti mahānubhāvo satto, tathā hi ³“pucchāmi tam mahāyakkha^a ⁵sabbabhūtānam issarā” ti ettha Sakko devarājā yakkho ti vutto, atha vā: yakkho ti yakkhayoniyam nibbattasatto, sabbe pi vā sattā yakkhā ti vuccanti, ⁴“paramayakkhavisuddhiṃ paññā-penti” ti ettha hi *yakkhasaddo* satte vattati, tathā hi yakkho pi^b satto pi devo pi Sakko pi khīṇāsavo pi yakkho yeva nāma, ¹⁰mahānubhāvatāya yakkhiyati saraṇagatehi jānehi nānāpacca-yehi nānābalihi ca pūjīyati ti yakkho:

satte deve ca Sakke ca khīṇāsavo ca rakkhase
pañcasv etesu atthesu *yakkhasaddo* pavattati. 3

1318 Lakkha ālocane. Lakkheti lakkhayati, lakkham vijjhati ¹⁵usunā.

1319 Mokka asane^c. Mokkheti mokkayati.

1320 Rukha phārusse. Phārusam pharusabhāvo. *Rukketi ruk-*
khayati, samāse rukkhakeso atirukkhavacano ti rūpāni. Ettha
ca ⁵“samaṇo ayam pāpo atirukkhavāco” ti pālī nidassanam, ²⁰tattha atirukkhavāco ti atipharusavacano ti attho. — *Khakā-*
rantadhāturūpāni.

1321 Līṅga cittikaraṇe. Cittikaraṇam vicitrabhāvakaraṇam. *Līn-*
geti līṅgayati, līṅgaṃ. Ettha līṅgaṃ nāma dīgha-rassa-kisa-
thūla-parimaṇḍalādibhedam sañṭhānan ti gahane atīva yujjati, ²⁵tam hi nānappakārehi vicitraṃ hoti, līṅgiyati vicittaṃ kariyyati
avijjā-taṇhā-kammehi utunā vā cuṇṇādihi vā sarīram iti^d līn-
gaṃ, ajjhattasantānā-tiṇa-rukkhādi-kuṇḍala-karaṇḍakādisu pa-
vattasañṭhānavasen’ etam datṭhabbam; *līṅgasaddo* sadde sad-
dappavattinimutte itthivyañjane purisavyañjane saññāne ākāre ³⁰cā ti imesu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi ⁶“rukkho ti vacanam līṅgaṃ”
ti ettha sadde dissati, ⁷“satalīṅgassa atthassā” ti ettha sad-

¹ cf. Mp ad A I 95¹⁷. ² Vin I 25⁴. ³ J VI 98¹⁴. ⁴ A V 64⁷⁻⁹, cf. Pj II 553^{27, 81}. ⁵ Pv 8a. ⁶ Mmd 53 (C^e 67⁸; Sd § 192). ⁷ Th 106^a (*supra* 379⁴⁻²⁷).

^a J: mahābāhu. ^b Bm ti. ^c CeBem āsane; ns: āsane | ne khrañ³ nhuik || āsane (= Wg § 33: 57) lañ³ rhi eñ¹ || cā³ khrañ³ nhuik phrac eñ¹ || samban ||.
^d (Bm siram sammihī ti pro sarīram iti).

dappavattinimitte, ¹"tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno itthilīṅgaṃ pātubhavatī"^a ti ettha itthivyañjane, ²"purisaliṅga-nimitta-kuttākappānan" ti ettha purisavyañjane, ³"tena liṅgena jānāma dhuvam buddho bhavissasī"^b ti ettha ⁵saññāne, ⁴"tehi liṅgehi tehi^c nimittehi tehi ākārehi āgantukabhāvo jānitabbo: āgantukā ime" ti ettha ākāre dissati:

sadde ca tannimitte ca kātakoṭacikāya ca

lakkhaṇe c' eva ākāre *liṅgasaddo* pavattati ti. 4

1322 Maga anvesane. Mageti magayati, migo mago, magayamāno,
¹⁰ ettha ca ⁵"yathā^d bilāro ... mūsikaṃ magayamāno" ti pālī nidassanaṃ. Migo ti ca mago ti ca catuppado^e pavuccati, ettha migo ti magayati ito c' ito (ca) gocaraṃ anvesati pariyesati ti migo, evaṃ mago; ettha ⁶visesato hariṇamigo migo nāma, sāmāññato pana avasesā pi catuppadā migā icc eva ¹⁵vuccanti, tathā hi Susīmajātaka ⁷"kāḷā migā setadantā tava-
<y>ime parosahassaṃ^f hemaḷālābhichannā"^g ti etasmim pālippadese hatthino pi *migasaddena* vuttā: kāḷamigā^h ti; atha vā magīyati jīvitakappanattāya maṃsādihi atthikehiⁱ luddehi anvesiyati pariyesiyati ti migo · araññajātā sasa-pasada-hariṇ^j-eṇey-
²⁰yādayo catuppadā, evaṃ mago, ⁸"atthaṃ na labhate mago" ti ettha pana mago viyā ti mago, bālo ti attho.

1323 Magga gavesane. Maggeti maggayati, maggo magganam.
Ettha ca maggo ti paṭipadāya ca pakatimaggassa ca upāyassa ca adhivacanam, ¹⁰"Mahāvihāravāsīnam vācanāmagganissitan"
²⁵ti ādisu pana kathāpabandho pi maggo ti vuccati; tatra paṭipadā ekantato jātijarāvyaḍhidukkhādihi pīḷitehi sattehi dukkhakkhayaṃ nibbānaṃ pāpuṇatthāya^j maggetabbo^k gavesitabbo ti maggo, pakatimaggo pana maggamūlhehi maggetabbo^k ti maggo — pakatimaggamūlhehi ca paṭipadāsaṃkhātāriyamag-
³⁰gamūlā eva bahavo santi, pakatimaggo hi kadāci eva addhi-

¹ Vin III 35¹¹. ² As 322¹⁶. ³ Bv 2: 101^{cd} ... 108^{cd}. ⁴ *** (cf. Vin I 133²⁸).

⁵ M I 334²⁶ (cf. S II 270²²). ⁶ (447² 563¹⁶). ⁷ J II 48²¹⁻²². ⁸ J VI 371¹⁵.

⁹ maggati = gavesati As 162²⁶, gavetthi = magganā Vm 29³¹ (Wg § 34: 39: anveṣaṇe). ¹⁰ cf. Abhidh-av 137²⁸.

^a Vin: pātubhūtaṃ hoti. ^b ita ns (= Bv); C^eBem o^{ssatī}. ^c Bm om. ^d M: seyyathā pi. ^e C^e oppādo (524¹⁴ C^eBm oppādā). ^f C^e parosataṃ (= J). ^g ita Bm? (= Ja); C^eB^ens o^{jālābhi} sañchannā (= J *codā*. BPK). ^h ita Bem^{ns}; C^e kāḷā migā (524¹⁶). ⁱ (o: maṃsādiatthikehi?). ^j ita C^eBem^{ns} (527⁴). ^k B^ens maggitabbo.

kānaṃ muyhati, "esa maggo" ti nāyakā na dullabhā, ariyamaggo pana sabbadā^a yeva^a sabbalokassa muyhati, nāyakā parama-dullabhā, tasmā so eva^b avijjāsammūlhehi maggetabbo^c ti maggo. Aññesaṃ pana ¹dvinnam dhātūnaṃ vasena pi atthaṃ vadanti garū: ²"kilese mārento gacchatī ti mag-go" ti. Taṃ ⁵taṃ kiccaṃ hitaṃ vā nipphādetukāmehi maggiyati gavesiyati ti maggo · upāyo, *maggasaddo* hi ³"abhidhammakathāmag-
gaṃ devānaṃ sampavattayī" ti ettha upāye pi vattati, tathā hi^d Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ ⁴"maggo ti upāyo, khandhāyatanā-
dinaṃ kusalādīnaṃ ca dhammānaṃ avabodhassa saccapaṭive- ¹⁰dhass' eva vā upāyabhāvato abhidhammakathāmaggo ti vutto, pabandho vā maggo ti vuccati, so hi dīghattā maggo viyā ti maggo, tasmā abhidhammakathāpabandho abhidhammakathā-
maggo ti vutto". Idāni pakati-paṭipadāmaggaṇaṃ nāmāni ka-
thayāma, tesu pakatimaggassa

maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasam^e vaṭumāyanaṃ

⁶addhānam addhā padavī vattani c' eva santati^f ti 5

imāni nāmāni, paṭipadāmaggaṇaṃ pana

maggo pantho patho pajjo añjasam^e vaṭumāyanaṃ

nāvā⁷uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisī saṃkamo ti 6 20

anekāni nāmāni. || Ettha pana keci 'nāvā ti ādīni pakatimaggassa nāmāni' ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · pakatimaggassa kismiñci pi pālippadese *nāvā* ti ādihi padehi vuttatthānābhā-
vato abhidhānasatthesu ca 'nāvā' icc ādikānaṃ tadabhidhānā-
naṃ anāgatattā, ayaṃ pan' ettha vacanattho: nāvā viyā ti ²⁵nāvā; uttaranti etenā ti uttaraṃ · nāvā yeva, uttaraṃ ti ayaṃ
hi *nāvā*pariyāyo, ⁸"taraṃ taraṇaṃ poto plavo" ti ime pi taṃ-
pariyāyā yeva: uttaraṃ viyā ti uttaraṃ, setu viyā ti setu,
kullo viyā ti kullo, bhisī viyā ti bhisī, saṃkamo viya saṃ-
kamanti vā etenā ti saṃkamo — sabbam etaṃ ariyamaggass' ³⁰eva nāmaṃ na pakatimaggassa, tathā hi ⁹"dhammanāvaṃ sam-
āruya santāressaṃ sadevakan"^g ti ca ¹⁰"dhammasetuṃ da-
lhaṃ katvā nibbuta so narāsabho" ti ca ¹¹"kullo^h ti kho bhik-

¹ $V_{750} + 1075^c$. ² Vibha 114¹³. ³ As 1¹². ⁴ 525⁹⁻¹⁴ < m¹ (B^e 819-22) *ad loc.*; cf. As 162²⁷. ⁵ ns: vaṭumaṃ ayanam khvai. ⁶ cf. 526¹⁰. ⁷ cf. 526¹⁸ *sqq.* ⁸ cf. 467³². ⁹ Bv 2: 58^{cd}. ¹⁰ Bv 10: 31^{cd}. ¹¹ cf. S IV 175¹⁸.

^a Bm om. ^b Bm evaṃ. ^c B^ens maggitabbo. ^d Bm *ad.* ahi (o: ayaṃ?). ^e (Bm añjusaṃ). ^f C^e paddhatī. ^g Bv Bva: sadevake. ^h S: kulan.

khave ariyamaggass' etam adhivacanan" ti ca evamādinā tattha tattha Bhagavatā ariyamaggo "nāvā" ti ādihi anekehi nāmehi vutto, atthakathācariyehi pi Suttanipātattakathāyam¹ "baddhā . . . bhisī susamkhatā ti^a Bhagavā" ti etasmim padese⁵ evam atthasamvaṇṇanā katā: ²"bhisī ti pattharivā^b puthulam katvā^c baddhā kullā^c ti vuccati loke, ariyassa vinaye pana ariyamaggo ti^d

maggo pajjo patho pantho añjasam vaṭumāyanam
nāvā uttara setu ca kullo ca bhisī samkamo

10 addhānam pabhavo³ c' eva tattha tattha pakāsito" ti 7
evam ācariyehi katāya atthasamvaṇṇanāya dassanato ca 'nāvā' ti ādini pi pakatimaggassa nāmānī⁴ ti vacanam na gahetabbam, yathāvuttam eva vacanam gahetabbam. || Koci pan' ettha eyam vadeyya: ⁴"dhammasetum dāham katvā" ti ettha ⁵"dhamma-
15 setun ti maggasetun" ti vacanato dhammasaddo magge vattati, na setusaddo ti. | Tan na: dhammasaddo viya setusaddo pi magge vattati ti setu viyā ti setu, dhammo eva setu (dhammasetū)^e ti atthavasena; esa nayo aññatrā pi. || Aparam pi vadeyya: nanu Brahmajālasuttantattakathāyam⁶ "dakkhiṇutta-
20 rena^f Bodhimaṇḍam pavisitvā assatthadumarājānam . . . padakkhiṇam katvā pubbuttarabhāge^g thito" ti imasmim thāne dakkhiṇuttarasaddena dakkhiṇo maggo vutto ti. | Na anekesu pālippadesesu atthakathāpade(se)su^g abhidhānasatthesu ca maggavācakassa uttarasaddassa anāgatattā, tasmā tattha evam
25 attho dātthabbo: dakkhiṇadisato gantabbo uttaradisābhāgo dakkhiṇuttaro ti vuccati, evambhūtena^h dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhimaṇḍeⁱ pavisanam sandhāya ⁶"dakkhiṇuttarena Bodhimaṇḍam pavisitvā" ti vuttan ti; atha vā dakkhiṇuttarena ti dakkhiṇapacchimmuttarena, ettha ādi-avasānagahaṇena majjhassa pi gahaṇam dātthabbam, ⁷evam gahaṇam yeva hi, yaṃ Jātakanidāne vuttam: ⁸"Bodhisatto tiṇam gahetvā Bodhimaṇḍam āruyha dak-

¹ Sn 21a. ² Pj II 34²⁸⁻²⁹. ³ = icc eva, ns. ⁴ Bv 10: 31c (*supra* 525³²).

⁵ Bva ad Bv 10: 31c. ⁶ Sv I 58⁴⁻⁵. ⁷ ns; hi | akyui³ kā³ || evam gahaṇam yeva | i sui¹ migapadaṇaṇa-nañ³ phrañ¹ yū khrañ³ sañ sā lhyañ || tena sameti [527⁶] nhuik cap ||. ⁸ Ja I 70³²⁻⁷¹.

^a Sn: iti. ^b Bm oetvā. ^c Pj: baddhakullo. ^d = Pj cod. Bā. ^e Bm om.

^f Sv(E^cC^e): dakkhiṇadvarena; Sv(S^e) et Sv-nt = Sd. ^g C^eBm atthakathāpadesu. ^h Bm evam tena. ⁱ B^ens oṃaṇḍa-

khinadisābhāge uttarābhimukho atthāsi, tasmim khaṇe dakkhiṇacakkavālam osiditvā heṭṭhā Avicisampattam viya ahosi uttaracakkavālam ullamghitvā upari bhavaggappattam viya ahosi, Bodhisatto 'idaṃ sambodhipāpuṇatthānam^a na bhavati^b maññe' ti padakkhiṇam karonto pacchimadisābhāgam gantvā puratthā-
5 bhimukho atthāsi" ti ādi, tena sameti. || Athā pi vadeyya: yadi uttarasaddo disāvācako, evañ ca sati "dakkhiṇuttarenā" ti ena-
yogam avatvā 'dakkhiṇuttarāyā' ti āyayogo vattabbo ti. | Tan na disāvācakassa pi saddassa ¹"uttarena nadī Sītā^c gambhirā duratikkamā" ti enayogavasena vacanato^d; api ca disābhāgam¹⁰ sandhāya "dakkhiṇuttarenā" ti^d vacanam vuttam, disābhāgo hi disā evā ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam. — Gakārantadhāturūpani.

1324 Laghi bhāsane^e. Lamgheti lamghayati etāni buddhavacane appasiddhāni pi lokikappayogadassanavasena āgatāni, sāsanasmim hi ²bhuvādigāṇa-curādigāṇapariyāpannassa gatyatthavā-
15 cakassa^f ullamghanatthaparidīpakassa dhātussa rūpam atīva pasiddham.

1325 Lamgha lamghane. Lamgheti lamghayati; ³"atikaram akara ācariya mayham p' etam na rucati catutthe lamghayitvāna pañcamiyam pi^g āvuto" ti imasmim Sattilamghanajātake curā-
20 digāṇapariyāpannassa gatiatthavācakassa^h ullamghanatthaparidīpakassa lamghadhātussa lamghayitvā lamghayitvānā ti rūpe diṭṭhe yeva lamgheti lamghayati ti rūpani pi diṭṭhāni eva honti, bhāsattavācakassa pana tathārūpani rūpani na diṭṭhāni; evam sante pi pubbācariyehi dighadassihī abhimatattā bhāsattavā-
25 cikā pi lamghadhātu atthi ti gahetabbā, evam sabbesu pi bhuvādigāṇādisu sāsane appasiddhānam pi rūpanam sāsanānukūlanam gahaṇam veditabbam, ananukūlanāñ ca appasiddhānam chaḍḍanam.

1326 Agha pāpakaraṇeⁱ. Agheti aghayati, agham agho anagho. 30
Tattha aghan ti dukkham, ⁴"aghan tam patisevissam vane vālamigākinne khaggadīpinisevite" ti idaṃ nidassanam; agho

¹ J VI 100³. ² V1076^c 1325. ³ J I 431¹⁻². ⁴ J VI 505¹⁸ = 506¹⁻².

^a ita Bemns (524²⁷); C^e opāpuṇanatthānam (= Ja). ^b Ja: bhavissati. ^c sic C^eBemns; J: Sīdā (Ja VI 100¹⁶). ^d Bm om. vacanato . . . ti (527¹⁰⁻¹¹). ^e Wg § 33: 87 (121). ^f Bm gatattavā. ^g sic C^eBemns (*metr.* - - - - , cf. 448 n. c); J cod. K (o: C^k): pañcamiyasmim. ^h B^ens gatyattha^o. ⁱ = Kt apud Wg § 35: 85^d.

ti kilesa, tena aghena arahā^a anagho. Tattha aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghaṃ, kin taṃ: dukkhaṃ; evaṃ agho. || Nanu ca sappurisā dukkhaṃ hetu pi kilesaṃ hetu pi ca attano sukhathāya pāpaṃ na karonti, tathā hi ¹"na paṇḍitā 5 attasukhassa hetu pāpāni kammāni samācaranti dukkheṇa phutthā khalitattā^b pi santā chandā ca dosā na jahanti dhamman" ti vuttaṃ; evaṃ sante kasmā "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti dhātu ca "aghayanti pāpaṃ karonti sattā etenā ti aghan" ti ādi vacanaṃ ca vuttan ti. | Saccam, yebhuyyena (pana)^c sattā 10 dukkhādiṃ hetu pāpakammaṃ karonti, etesu sappurisā eva na karonti, itare karonti; evaṃ pāpakaraṇassa hi dukkhaṃ kilesa ca hetu, tathā hi ²"sukhī pi h' eke^d na karonti pāpaṃ avañṇa-samsaggabhaya pun' eke^e, pahu samāno vipulathacintī kiṃkāraṇā me na karosi dukkhaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, ayaṃ hi gāthā 15 'dukkhaṃ hetu pi sattā pāpaṃ karonti' ti etam atthaṃ dīpeti, ³"kuddho hi pitaraṃ hanti kuddho hanti samātaraṃ" ti ayaṃ pana 'kilesaṃ hetu pi pāpaṃ karonti' ti etam atthaṃ dīpeti, tasmā amhehi "agha pāpakaraṇe" ti ādi vacanaṃ vuttaṃ. — Ghakārantadhāturūpāni.

20 1327 Loca dassane. Loceti locayati, locanaṃ. Rūpārammaṇaṃ locayati passatī ti locanaṃ · cakkhu.

1328 ⁴Kioci maddane. Kiñceti kiñcayati, kiñcanaṃ akiñcano. Tattha kiñcanan ti palibodho, kiñceti satte maddatī ti kiñcanaṃ; kiñcanasaddo maddanatthe vattati, ⁵manussā hi vihiṃ mad- 25 dantā goṇaṃ "kiñcehi [†]Kāpila kiñcehi [†]Kāpilā"^f ti vadanti.

1329 Paci vitthāre^g. Pañceti pañcayati papañceti papañcayati, pa- 30 pañcā. Ettha papañcā ti taṇhā-māna-ditthiyo, etā hi attanis- sitānaṃ sattānaṃ samsāraṃ papañcenti vitthiṇṇaṃ^h karonti ti papañcā ti vuccanti; atha vā papañcenti, yattha sayam uppannā, tam santānaṃⁱ vitthārenti ciraṃ ṭhapenti ti papañcā; lokiya pana ⁶"amhākaṃ tumhehi saddhiṃ kathentānaṃ papañco hoti"

¹ J VI 374²¹—375². ² J VI 374²⁰⁻²². ³ A IV 97⁹. ⁴ vide n. 5. ⁵ cf. Spk ad S IV 297¹⁸ (> Spṭ ad Sp I 111²⁸). ⁶ (cf. Dhpa I 18⁷).

^a CeBm arahatā. ^b ns "metri causa" khalitā (= J cod. Bd). ^c CeBm om. ^d J: sukhī hi eke. ^e J: pan' eke. ^f Bm Kāpile; leg. cum Spṭ (CeBe): kiñcehi Kāpila kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti [Spk S⁶: kantehi Kiñcana kiñcehi Kāḷakā ti]. ^g = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 32: 108. ^h CeBemns vitthinnā. ⁱ [ns suppl. vicchinditum adatvā].

ti ādini vadantā kālassa cirabhāvaṃ papañco ti vadanti, sāsane pana dvayam pi labbhati.

1330 [†]Sicca^a kuṭṭane. [†]Sicce^{ti}^a [†]siccayati^a.

1331 Vañcu palambhane. ¹Palambhanaṃ upalāpanaṃ^b. Vañceti vañcayati, vañcako vañcanaṃ. Bhuvādigāṇe pana vañcadhātu 5 gatyatthe vattati, ²"santi pādā avañcanā" ti hi pālī.

1332 Cacca ajjhayane. Cacceti caccayati.

1333 Cu cāvane^c. Cāveti cāvayati. Añño ³"cu saṇe" iti brūte: cāveti cāvayati, saṇatī ti attho.

1334 Añcu visesane. Añceti añcayati.

10

1335 Loca bhāsāyaṃ. Loceti locayati, locanaṃ. Locayati ⁴sama-visamaṃ ācikkhantaṃ viya bhavati ti locanaṃ · cakkhu.

1336 Raca patiyatane^d. Raceti racayati, racanā viracitaṃ kesara- canā gāthāracanā.

1337 Sūca pesuññe. Pisunabhāvo pesuññaṃ. Sūceti sūcayati, 15 sūcako.

1338 Pacca^e samyamane. Pacceti paccayati.

1339 Rica viyojana-sampaccanesu^f. Receti recayati, ⁵"setthiputtaṃ vireceyya" vireceti, virecako^g virecanaṃ.

1340 Vaca bhāsane^h. Vaceti vacayati — ⁶bhuvādigāṇe pi ayaṃ 20 vattati, tadā tassā vatti vacati avoca avocun ti ādini rūpāni bhavanti, kārite pana ⁷antevāsikaṃ dhammaṃ vāceti vācayati ti rūpāni —, vattaṃ vattave vatvā vuttaṃ vuccati.

1341 Acca pūjāyaṃ. Acceti accayati, ⁸"brahmāsurasuraccito".

1342 ⁹Sūca gandhaneⁱ. Sūceti sūcayati, sūcako suttaṃ. Ettha ca 25 ¹⁰"attattha-paratthādibhede atthe sūceti" ti suttaṃ · tepitakam buddhavacanaṃ.

1343 ¹¹Kaca dittiyaṃ. Kacceti kaccayati, Kacco. Ettha Kacco ti rūpasampattiyaṃ kacceti dippati virocati ti Kacco · evaṃnā- mako ādipuriso, tabbaṃse jātā purisā Kaccānā ti pi ¹²Kaccāyanā 30

¹ ns cit. Sv I 151⁷ et pṭ. ² J I 214¹⁶ (vide Epigr Zeylanica I 40⁴⁻⁶ ubi mira narrant viri docti); supra 335¹⁹. ³ Mdh Sk apud Wg § 33: 72. ⁴ (cf. 332²²). ⁵ cf. Ap 301⁵ (setthiputtaṃ virecayim). ⁶ V 145. ⁷ (cf. Pj II 585²⁻³). ⁸ (335²³). ⁹ cf. gandha sūcane (V 1504). ¹⁰ As 191⁷. ¹¹ (cf. Wg § 6: 9). ¹² cf. § 162 et Rūp 351.

^a o: picco (Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 40). ^b Bm upalābhanam. ^c Bcns cavane (= rve¹; cf. V 146). ^d ns pati^o. ^e Wg § 34: 2. ^f dedi (Wg § 34: 10: o sam-parcanayoh); CeBcns o sampajjanesu, Bm o sammajjanesu. ^g (ns vireko). ^h cf. Wg § 34: 35. ⁱ (Ce ganthane).

ti pi *Kāṭiyānā* ti pi vuccanti, itthiyo pana (*Kaccānī* ti pi)^a *Kaccāyanī* ti pi *Kāṭiyānī* ti pi vuccanti. — *Cakārantadhāturūpānī*.

1344 *Milecha avyattāyaṃ vācāyaṃ. Milecheti milicchayaṭi^b, milakkhu.* Milakkhū ti [†]milaccheti^c avyattavācam bhāsati ti 5 milakkhu.

1345 *Kuccha avakkhepe.* Avakkhepo adho khipanam. *Kuccheti kucchayaṭi.*

1346 *Viccha bhāsāyaṃ. Viccheti vicchayaṭi.* — *Chakārantadhāturūpānī.*

10 1347 *Vajja vajjane. Vajjeti vajjayati, parivajjanako,* ¹"vajjito sīlavantehi katham bhikkhu karissasi" ti.

1348 *Tujja bala-pālanesu^d. Tujjeti tujjayati.*

1349 *Tuji 1350 piji himsā-[†]bala-dāna^e-niketanesu.* Niketanam nivāso. *Tuñjeti tuñjayati, piñjeti piñjayati.*

15 1351 *Khaji kicchajivane. Khañjeti khañjayati, khañjo.*

1352 *Khaji rakkhane.* Tādisāni yeva rūpāni; *bhuvādigane* ²"khajigativekalle" ti imissā *khañjati* ti rūpam.

1353 *Pūja pūjāyaṃ. Pūjeti pūjayati, pūjā,* ³"esā va pūjanā seyyo", *pūjako pūjito pūjanīyo pūjaneyyo pūjetabbo pūjjo.*

20 1354 *Gaja [†]maddana-saddesu^f. Gajeti gajayati, gajo.*

1355 *Tija ⁴nisāne. Tejetei tejayati.*

1356 *Vaja maggana-samkhāresu^g. Vajeti vajayati.*

1357 *Tajja santajjane^h. Tajjeti tajjayati santajjeti santajjayati, santajjito.*

25 1358 *Ajja patisajjaneⁱ. Ajjeti ajjayati.*

1359 *Sajja sajjane. Sajjeti sajjayati dānam,* ⁵"gamanasajjo hutvā".

1360 *Bhaja ⁶vissāse. Bhajeti bhajayati* — ⁷*bhuvādigane* pana *bhajaṭi* ti rūpam —, ⁸"bhatti sambhatti".

¹ As 125⁸⁴ = Ja I 130¹⁸. ² V194. ³ Dhp 106^e. ⁴ ns. cit. Mūlapaṇṇāsatiṭkā: tejanam nāma dahanapacanādisamattham nisānam. ⁵ cf. Ja I 98¹⁶. ⁶ cf. 410¹. ⁷ V225. ⁸ Dhs § 1328.

a CeBm om. b sic CeBm; B^ens mileccheti milecchayaṭi. c B^ens mileccheti. d cf. Maitr Kt apud Wg § 7: 71; ns: bala-pālanesu lañ⁸ rhi kra en¹. e Wg § 32: 30: balādāna^o, cf. V1385. f Wg § 32: 105 106: gaja mārja śabdārthau. g cf. Kt Ram Dgd apud Wg § 32: 74. h = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 33: 8. i Wg § 33: 52: pratiyatne.

1361 *Tuji 1362 piji 1363 luji 1364 bhaji bhāsāyaṃ. Tuñjeti tuñjayati, piñjeti piñjayati, luñjeti luñjayati, bhañjeti bhañjayati,* katheti ti attho.

1365 *Ruja himsāyaṃ. Rojetei rojayati, rogo.*

1366 *Bhaja puthakammani.* Puthakamam puthakkaraṇam, vi- 5 sumkiriyā ti attho. *Bhājeti bhājayati vibhājeti vibhājayati, vibhatti.*

1367 *Sabhāja [†]siti^a-sevanesu. Sabhājeti sabhājayati.*

1368 *Laja pakāsane. Lajeti lajayati, lājā.*

1369 *Yuja saṃyamane, ¹sampubbo bandhane. Yojeti yojayati saṃyo-* 10 *jeti saṃyojayati, saṃyojanam.*

1370 *Majja soceyyālamkāresu. Majjeti majjayati sammajjeti sammajjayati, sammajjā.*

1371 *Bhaja^b bhājana-dānesu. Bhājeti bhājayati:* ²"katham Vessantaro putto gajam bhājeti Sañjaya". — *Jakārantadhāturūpānī.* 15 *Jha-ñantā appasiddhā; saddasatthe* pana ³"ñā niyojane" ti paṭhanti, rūpam pana buddhavacanānukūlam na bhavati, tasmā na dassitam amhehi.

1372 *Ghaṭa^c ghaṭane^c. Ghaṭanam^c vāyāmakaraṇam. Ghaṭeti^d ghaṭayati^d. Ettha tu ⁴"ghaṭesi^e ghaṭesi^e ghaṭesi^f, kimkāraṇā 20 ghaṭesi^e aham^g tam jānāmi" ti nidassanam.*

1373 *Ghaṭa ⁵saṃghāte. Pubbe viya kiriyāpadāni, nāmikatte ghaṭo ghaṭā* ti rūpāni. Ettha ghaṭo ti pāṇiyaghaṭo, ghaṭā ti samūho ⁶"macchaghaṭā" ti ādisu viya.

1374 *Ghaṭṭa calane^h. Ghaṭṭeti ghaṭṭayati.* 25

1375 *Naṭa avassandaneⁱ. Avassandanam^j gattavikkhepo. Naṭeti naṭayati.*

1376 *Cuṭa 1377 chuṭa^k 1378 kuṭṭa chedane. Cuṭeti cuṭayati, chuṭeti chuṭayati, kuṭṭeti kuṭṭayati.*

¹ saññojana = bandhana, Sv I 312³⁰. ² J VI 490²⁷. ³ Kt Maitr apud Wg § 33: 59. ⁴ Dhpa I 251¹. ⁵ cf. V1397. ⁶ cf. Sv I 226²¹.

a sic Bemns (= khyam³); Ce (con.) pīti (= Kt apud Wg § 35: 35). b ita CeBm; B^ens bhāja; cf. Wg § 33: 60: bhaja viśraṇane + § 32: 42: śraṇa dāne. c CeBemns ghaṭṭo (vide 531²²). d CeBemns ghaṭṭo; Mmd 486: cetāyaṃ (= Wg § 19: 1); Rūp 528: ihāyaṃ. e ita Bm; CeB^ens ghaṭṭo (= Dhpa). f CeB^e(ns) om. g Ce ad. pi (= Dhp). h Wg § 32: 86: samcalane. i ita Ce (Kt apud Wg § 32: 12); Bemns avasand^o. j B^ens avasandanam. k Kt Vp apud Wg § 32: 72.

- 1379 Puṭṭa 1380 cutṭa appabhāve. *Puṭṭeti puṭṭayati, cutṭeti cutṭayati*, appam bhavati ti attho.
- 1381 Muṭa samcunnane. *Moṭeti moṭayati*.
- 1382 Atṭa 1383 suṭṭa anādare. *Aṭṭeti aṭṭayati, suṭṭeti suṭṭayati*.
- 5 1384 Khaṭṭa samvarane. *Khaṭṭeti, khaṭṭayati*.
- 1385 Saṭṭa himsā¹ bala-dāna² niketanesu. *Saṭṭeti saṭṭayati*.
- 1386 Tuvattā³ nipajjāyam. *Tuvatteti tuvattayati*: ²"chabbaggiyā bhikkhū ... ekamañce tuvattenti".
- 1387 Chaṭṭa chaṭṭane. *Chaṭṭeti chaṭṭayati*, atrāyam pālī: ³"sace 10 so chaṭṭeti^b, icc etaṃ kusalam, no ce chaṭṭeti^b, pañcah' āngehi samannāgato bhikkhu rūpiyachattako^b sammannitabbo".
- 1388 Puṭa^c himsāyam. *Poṭeti poṭayati*.
- 1389 Kiṭa bandhe^d. Bandho bandhanam. *Kiṭeti kiṭayati, kiṭo*.
- 1390 Cuṭi chedane. *Cuṇṇeti cuṇṇayati*.
- 15 1391 Luṭi theyye. *Luṇṇeti luṇṇayati*.
- 1392 Kūṭa appasāde^e. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati, kūṭam rajatam* · ⁴kūṭā gāvī · kūṭatāpaso.
- 1393 Caṭa^f 1394 cuṭa^g 1395 puṭa 1396 phuṭa vibhede^h. *Caṭetiⁱ (ca- 10 ṭayati), cuṭeti cuṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, phoṭeti phoṭayati*: ⁵"ānguliyo photoṣum".
- 1397 Ghaṭa samghāte, hantyatthāⁱ ca. *Ghaṭeti ghaṭayati*.
- 1398 Paṭa 1399 puṭa 1400 luṭa 1401 ghaṭa 1402 ghaṭi bhāsāyam. *Pāṭeti pāṭayati, poṭeti poṭayati, loṭeti loṭayati, ghāṭeti ghāṭayati, ghaṇṭeti ghaṇṭayati*.
- 25 1403 Paṭa 1404 vaṭa ganthe. *Paṭeti paṭayati, vaṭeti vaṭayati*.
- 1405 Kheṭa bhakkhane. *Kheṭeti kheṭayati*.
- 1406 Khoṭa khepe. *Khoṭeti khoṭayati*.
- 1407 Kūṭi dāhe^j. *Kūṭeti kūṭayati*.
- 1408 Yuṭa^k samsagge. *Yoṭeti^k yoṭayati^k*.
- 30 1409 Vaṭa vibhajane^m. *Vaṭeti vaṭayati*. — *Takārantadhāturūpāni*.

¹ tuvattenti = nipajjanti Sp ad Vin III 180¹⁵. ² Vin II 124⁵, cf. Vin III 180¹⁵. ³ Vin III 238²²⁻²⁴ vide V 1426. ⁴ (kūṭagoṇa etc., Vm 268³⁴ sqq). ⁵ cf. D II 96³² = Vin I 232⁸.

^a Kt apud Wg § 32: 30: obalādāna^o, cf. V 1349. ^b Vin: chaḍḍo. ^c Vp apud Wg § 32: 116: buṭa. ^d = Kt Maitr apud Wg § 32: 98. ^e Ce appasādane. ^f CeBens om. ^g Bm om. (Wg § 32: 721). ^h Wg § 33: 47: bhedane. ⁱ Bens (con.) hantyattho, sed vide Wg § 33: 50. ^j cf. Kt apud Wg § 35: 38. ^k o: puṭo et poṭo (Wg § 35: 58 bis). ^m Wg § 35: 65: vibhajane.

- 1410 Saṭha¹ samkhāra-gatisu. *Saṭheti saṭhayati*.
- 1411 Suṭha ālasiye. *Soṭheti soṭhayati*.
- 1412 Suṭhi sosane. *Suṇṭheti suṇṭhayati*.
- 1413 Saṭha silāghāyam. *Saṭheti saṭhayati*.
- 1414 Saṭha asammābhāsane^a. *Saṭheti saṭhayati ti saṭho*. Ettha² sa- 5 ṭho ti kerāṭiko, na sammā bhāsati ti attho.
- 1415 Saṭha ketave. Rūpaṃ tādīsam eva. ³"Sudassam vajjam aññesaṃ attano pana duddasaṃ ... attano pana chādeti kalim va kitavā saṭho" ti ettha sākuṇiko kitavā ti vutto, tassa idam ketavaṃ, tasmim ketave pi ayam dhātu vattati ti attho. 10
- 1416 Kaṭhi soke. *Kaṇṭheti kaṇṭhayati*. — *Thakārantadhāturūpāni*.
- 1417 Paḍi parihāse. *Paṇḍeti paṇḍayati uppaṇḍeti uppaṇḍayati*: ⁵"manussā naṃ bhikkhunim uppaṇḍesum"^b.
- 1418 Laḍi ukkepe. *Laṇḍeti laṇḍayati*.
- 1419 Khaḍi 1420 kaḍi chede^c. *Khaṇḍeti khaṇḍayati, kaṇḍeti kaṇ- 15 ḍayati; khaṇḍo, kaṇḍo^d*.
- 1421 Piḍi samghāte. *Piṇḍeti piṇḍayati, piṇḍo*. Ettha piṇḍo ti samūhasamkhāto kalāpo pi; ⁶"coḷam piṇḍo rati khiḍḍa" ti ettha vutto āhārasamkhāto piṇḍo pi piṇḍo yeva.
- 1422 Kuḍi veṭhane^e. *Kuṇḍeti kuṇḍayati, kuṇḍalam*. 20
- 1423 Maḍi bhūsāyam, hasane^f ca. *Maṇḍeti maṇḍayati, maṇḍo^d maṇ- ḍanam maṇḍito*.
- 1424 Bhaḍi kalyāṇe. Kalyāṇam kalyāṇatā. *Bhaṇḍeti bhaṇḍayati, bhaṇḍo*. Ettha ca bhaṇḍo ti dhanam alamkāro vā ⁷"bhaṇḍam gaṇhāti; ⁸samalamkaritvā bhaṇḍenā" ti ca ādisu viya. 25
- 1425 Daṇḍa daṇḍavinipāte^g. *Daṇḍeti daṇḍayati, daṇḍo*.
- 1426 Chaḍḍa chaḍḍane. *Chaḍḍeti chaḍḍayati, chaḍḍanako chaḍ- ḍiyati^h chaḍḍito, chaḍḍitum chaḍḍayitum chaḍḍetvā chaḍḍayitvā*. — *Dakārantadhāturūpāni*.

¹ Wg § 32: 28—29 (asamskāra^o recepti Liebich = Mdh Sk [Vp]). ² cf. Ps I 152⁹⁻¹⁰. ³ Dh 252^{abef} (Dhpa). ⁴ cf. (Maitr Kt apud) Wg § 8: 20 + (Maitr [Kt] apud) Wg § 32: 4. ⁵ cf. Vin IV 345⁴. ⁶ S I 34¹⁷. ⁷ cf. Ja I 98¹⁴. ⁸ J VI 577³⁰. ⁹ cf. V 1387.

^a ita CeBemns; vide Wg § 35: 4. ^b dedi; Bm uppaṇḍasu; Ce uppaṇḍamsū, Ce ns uppaṇḍimsu. ^c Wg § 32: 44: bhedane. ^d Bm om. ^e Wg § 32: 46: guḍi veṭhane; CeBemns kuḍi vedhane (Ce vedane). ^f Wg § 32: 49: harṣe. ^g Wg § 35: 73: daṇḍanipātane. ^h CeBm chaḍḍayati.

1427 *Vaḍḍha* ¹ākirane. ²*Kaṃsapāṭiyā pāyāsaṃ vaḍḍheli vaḍḍhayati*, ³"bhattaṃ vaḍḍhetvā adāsi". — Imāni^a *dhakāranta-dhāturūpāni*^b.

1428 *Vaṇṇa vaṇṇakiriyā-vitthāra-guṇa-vacanesu*. *Vaṇṇo pasamsā*,
5 *kiriyā karaṇaṃ, vitthāro vitthiṇṇatā*^c, *guṇo sīlādidhammo, vacanaṃ vācā*. *Vaṇṇeti vaṇṇayati, vaṇṇo vaṇṇaṃ suvaṇṇaṃ samvaṇṇanā*. ⁴*Vaṇṇasaddo* chavi-thuti-kulavagga-kāraṇa-saṇṭhāna-pamāṇa-rūpāyatanaḍḍisati, tattha ⁵"suvaṇṇavaṇṇo 'si Bhagavā' ti evamādisu chaviyaṃ, ⁶"kadā saññūlā pana te ga-
10 hapati^d samaṇassa Gotamassa vaṇṇā" ti evamādisu thutiyaṃ, ⁷"cattāro 'me bho Gotama vaṇṇā" ti evamādisu kulavagge, ⁸"atha kena nu vaṇṇena gandhatheno ti vuccati" ti evamādisu kāraṇe, ⁹"mahantaṃ hatthirājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā" ti evamādisu saṇṭhāne, ¹⁰"tayo pattassa vaṇṇā" ti evamādisu pamāṇe,
15 ¹¹"vaṇṇo gandho raso oḷā" ti evamādisu rūpāyatane ti; ¹²tattha chaviyaṃ ti chavigatā vaṇṇadhātu eva, "suvaṇṇavaṇṇo" ti ettha *vaṇṇagahaṇena* gahitā ti apare; vaṇṇanaṃ kittiyā ugghosanan ti vaṇṇo · thuti; vaṇṇiyati asaṃkarato vavatthapiyati ti vaṇṇo · kulavaggo; vaṇṇiyati phalaṃ etena yathāsabhāvato
20 vibhāvīyati ti vaṇṇo · kāraṇaṃ; vaṇṇanaṃ digharassādivasena saṇṭhahanan ti vaṇṇo · saṇṭhānaṃ; vaṇṇiyati addhamahantādivasena pamiyati ti vaṇṇo · pamāṇaṃ; vaṇṇeti vikāraṃ āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti ti vaṇṇo · rūpāyatanaṃ, — evaṃ tena tena pavattinimittena *vaṇṇasaddassa* tas-
25 miṃ tasmiṃ atthe pavatti veditabbā; aparaṃ pi *vaṇṇasaddassa* atthuddhāraṃ vadāma: ¹³*vaṇṇasaddo* saṇṭhāna-jāti-rūpāyatana-kāraṇa-pamāṇa-guṇa-pasamsā-jātarūpa-pulīn'-akkharādisu dissati, ayaṃ hi ¹⁴"mahantaṃ sapparājavaṇṇaṃ abhinimminivā" ti ādisu saṇṭhāne dissati, ¹⁵"brāhmaṇo^e va seṭṭho vaṇṇo hīno añño
30 vaṇṇo" ti ādisu jātiyaṃ, ¹⁶"paramāya vaṇṇapokkharatāya sa-

¹ vaḍḍhetvā = ākiritva, Pj II 151²³. ² Sn² p. 14¹⁰. ³ cf. Ja III 445¹⁴.
⁴ 534¹⁷⁻¹⁵ < Pj I 114¹⁷—115⁴ = Sv III 190¹⁴ ad D III 194⁹ = Mp ad A I 278²⁸ = Ps (Ee) II 125⁴⁻¹⁴. ⁵ Sn 548^c. ⁶ M I 386³³. ⁷ D I 91²⁹. ⁸ S I 204³² = J III 308²¹. ⁹ S I 104⁵. ¹⁰ Vin III 243²⁵. ¹¹ (cf. Abhidh-av 65³⁰). ¹² cf. pt ad Sv I 37³⁴ III 190¹⁴. ¹³ 534²⁶—535⁹ < Sv I 37²⁴—38⁹, cf. Vva 16¹¹⁻²⁷.
¹⁴ S I 106¹⁶. ¹⁵ M II 148²⁴. ¹⁶ D I 114⁵.

a Ce om. b Bm om. dhātu-. c CeBemns vitthinnatā, cf. 528²⁸. d M: ad. ime. e M: oṇā.

mannāgato" ti ādisu rūpāyatane, ¹"na harāmi na bhañjāmi" ārā siṃghāmi vāriyaṃ, atha kena nu vaṇṇena gandhatheno ti vuccati" ti ādisu kāraṇe, ²"tayo pattassa vaṇṇā" ti ādisu pamāṇe, ³"kadā saññūlā pana te gahapati samaṇassa Gotamassa vaṇṇā" ti ādisu guṇe, ⁴"vaṇṇārahassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati" ⁵ ti ādisu pasamsāyaṃ, ⁵"vaṇṇaṃ Añjanavaṇṇena Kāliṅgassa^b vinimhase"^c ti ettha jātarūpe, ⁶"akilāsuno vaṇṇapathe^d khaṇantā" ti ettha pulīne, ⁷"vaṇṇāgamo vaṇṇavipariyayo" ti ādisu akkhare dissati; icc evaṃ sabbathā pi

chaviyaṃ thutiyaṃ heme kulavagge ca kāraṇe 10

saṇṭhāne ca pamāṇe ca rūpāyatana-jātisu

guṇ'-akkhahesu pulīne *vaṇṇasaddo* pavattati; 8

suvaṇṇasaddo chavisampatti-garuḷa-jātarūpesu āgato, 'yaṃ hi ⁸"suvaṇṇe dubbaṇṇe sugatē duggatē" ti ⁹"suvaṇṇatā sussaratā" ti ca evamādisu chavisampattiyaṃ āgato, ¹⁰"kākaṃ suvaṇṇā 15 parivārayanti" ti ādisu garuḷe, ¹¹"suvaṇṇavaṇṇo kañcanasanni-bhattaco" ti ādisu jātarūpe ti.

1429 *Pūṇa*^e saṃghāte. *Pūṇeti pūṇayati*.

1430 *Cūṇa* saṃkocane. *Cūṇeti cūṇayati*.

1431 *Cuṇṇa* perañe^f. *Cuṇṇeti cuṇṇayati, cuṇṇaṃ*: ¹²"cuṇṇavicuṇ- 20 ṇaṃ karoti".

1432 *Saṇa* dāne. *Saṇeti saṇayati*.

1433 *Kuṇa* saṃkocane^g. *Kuṇeti kuṇayati*, ¹³*kuṇo* ¹⁴*kuṇahattho* 15 "hatthena kuṇi".

1434 *Tūṇa* pūraṇe. *Tūṇeti tūṇayati, tūṇi*. Ettha tūṇi ti saraka- 25 lāpo, sā hi tūṇenti pūrenti sare etthā ti tūṇi.

1435 *Bhūṇa* ^hbhāsāyaṃ^h. *Bhūṇeti bhūṇayati*.

1436 *Kāṇa* nimilane. *Kāṇeti kāṇayati, kāṇo*. Ettha kāṇo ti ekena va dvīhi vā akkhihi parihinakkhi, aṭṭhakathācariyā pana ¹⁶"kāṇo nāma ekakkhikāṇoⁱ, andho nāma ubhayakkhikāṇo" ti vadanti, 30

¹ S I 204³¹⁻³² = J III 308²⁰⁻²¹. ² (534¹⁴). ³ (534⁹). ⁴ A I 89²⁰. ⁵ J II 369¹⁷ (Ja). ⁶ J I 109¹⁴. ⁷ Sp I 123¹³ Vm 210²⁴ (*infra* 578¹⁹). ⁸ Vin III 5³.
⁹ Khp VIII 11^a. ¹⁰ J(a) I 336¹⁰. ¹¹ D II 17²¹. ¹² cf. Ja V 50⁷⁻⁸. ¹³ Pv 274^a (kūṇa, nisi leg. kuṇṭha, Ja I 353¹⁵). ¹⁴ (Ja I 353¹⁵). ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ *** (cf. 536⁶).

a (ns: na bhuñjāmi rhi kra eñ¹ | ma sañ¹ ||). b B^cns Kāliṅgamhi = J (v. l.). c B^cns vanimhase (= lai lhay kun am¹, ns!); J: nimimhase. d Ce vaṇṇapo (= J). e cf. Kṣīr et Śakaṭ apud Wg § 32: 93. f vide Wg § 32: 18 (cf. 391 n. e). g Wg § 33: 15: kūṇa (sive kuṇa) saṃkocē. h o: āsāyaṃ (Kt apud Wg § 33: 17). i ns ekakkhinā kāṇo.

taṃ *kāṇ'-andhasaddānaṃ* ekattha sannipāte yujjati, itarathā
 1 *Kāṇakacchapopamasutte* vutto kacchapo 2 *ekakkhikāṇo* siyā,
 ekakkhikāṇo ca pana puriso andho ti na vattabbo siyā, tasmā
 tesam ayugaḷatte ekekassa yathāsambhavaṃ dvinnam dvinnam
 5 *ākārānaṃ* vācakatā daṭṭhabbā, tathā hi Kosalasamyuttaṭṭhaka-
 thāyaṃ 3 "kāṇo ti ekakkhikāṇo^a vā ubhayakkhikāṇo^a vā" ti
 vuttam, atha vā 4 "ovadeyyānusāseyyā" ti ettha ovādānusāsa-
 nānaṃ viya savisesatā avisesatā ca daṭṭhabbā.

1437 *Gaṇa saṃkhāne*. *Gaṇeti gaṇayati, gaṇanā gaṇo*. Ettha ga-
 10 *ṇanā* ti saṃkhā; gaṇo ti bhikkhusamūho, yesam vā kesañci
 samūho, samūhassa ca anekāni nāmāni, seyyathidaṃ:

saṃgho gaṇo samūho ca khandho sannicayo cayo
 samuccayo ca nicayo vaggo pūgo ca rāsi ca 9

kāyo nikāyo nikaro kadambo visaro^b ghaṭṭa
 15 samudāyo ca sandoho saṃghāto samayo karo 10
 ogho puñjo kalāpo ca piṇḍo jālāṇi ca maṇḍalaṃ
 saṇḍo pavāho icc ete samūhatthābhīdhāyakā; 11

kiñcā pi ete *saṃgha-gaṇa-samūhādayo* saddā samūhatthavā-
 cakā, tathā pi *saṃgha-gaṇasaddā* yeva vinā pi visesakapadena
 20 bhikkhusamūhe vattanti n' aññe, aññe pana *saṃgha-gaṇasaddā*
 dehi saddhiṃ aññamaññāṇi ca kadāci samānatthavisayā honti
 kadāci asamānatthavisayā, tasmā yathāpāvacaṇaṃ asammuy-
 hantena yojetabbā — 'eko, dve' ti ādinā gaṇetabbo ti gaṇo.

1438 5 *Kaṇṇa savāṇe*. *Kaṇṇeti kaṇṇayati, kaṇṇo*. Kaṇṇayanti sad-
 25 daṃ suṇanti etenā ti kaṇṇo, yo loke 6 "savaṇaṃ, sotan" ti ca
 vuccati.

1439 *Kuṇa* 1440 *guṇa āmantāṇe*. *Kuṇeti kuṇayati, guṇeti guṇayati;*
guṇo 'goṇo. Ettha 8 *guṇo* ti sīlādayo dhammā, ken' atṭhena te
 guṇo^c: goṇāpiyati āmantāpiyati attani patiṭṭhito puggalo daṭ-
 30 ṭhuṃ sotuṃ pūjituṃ ca icchantehi jānehī ti guṇo, ettha kiñcā
 pi sīlādīdhammānaṃ āmantāpanaṃ n' atthi, tathā pi taṃhetu
 āmantanaṃ nimantanaṇi ca te yeva karonti nāmā ti evaṃ
 vuttam, tathā hi 9 "yathā pi khethe sampanne^d bijaṃ appam pi

¹ S V 455²⁵ = M III 169¹³. ² Thā 290²⁵. ³ Spk ad S I 94² = Ps ad
 M III 169²¹ = Mp ad A I 107²⁶ = Ppa 227²⁷. ⁴ Dh 77^a (Dhpā). ⁵ deest
 Wg Mmd. ⁶ (Amk II 6: 94^{cd}). ⁷ vide § 233. ⁸ aliter Spk ad S I 3⁵. ⁹ Pv 319a—d.

^a B^{ns} 0acchi^o (= Mp Ce). ^b (Ce visayo). ^c B^{ns} guṇā. ^d Pv: bhaddake
 khethe.

ropitaṃ sammā dhāraṃ 1 pavassante phalaṃ toseti kassakan"
 ti ettha kassakassa tuṭṭhiuppattikāraṇattā hetuvasena nicceta-
 nassa pi phalassa tosaṇaṃ vuttam, evam idhā pi āmantāpana-
 kāraṇattā evaṃ vuttam; 1aññe pana 2 guṇjante^a avyayante^b iti
 guṇā ti atthaṃ vadanti, tadanurūpaṃ pana dhātusaddaṃ na 5
 passāma, "guṇa āmantāṇe" icc eva passāma, vicāretvā gahe-
 tabbam.

1441 *Vaṇa gattavicuṇṇane*. *Vaṇeti vaṇayati, vaṇo*. Ettha vaṇo
 ti aru, sā hi sarīraṃ vaṇayati vicuṇṇeti chiddāvachiddaṃ karotī
 ti vaṇo ti vuccati. 10

1442 *Paṇṇa harite^c*. *Paṇṇeti paṇṇayati, tālapaṇṇaṃ sūpeyyapaṇ-
 ṇaṃ*. Ettha ca haritabhāvavigate pi vatthusmiṃ paṇṇabhāvo
 rūḷhito pavatto ti daṭṭhabbo, 2 "paṇṇaṃ pattaṃ palāso dalaṃ"
 icc ete samānatthā.

1443 *Paṇa vyavahāre*. *Paṇeti paṇayati*: 3 "rājā ca daṇḍaṃ garu- 15
 kaṃ paṇeti". — Imāni^d 4 *ṇakārantadhāturūpāni*.

1444 4 *Cinta cintāyaṃ*. *Cinteti cintayati, cittaṃ cintā cintanā^e cin-
 tanako*; kārite *cintāpeti cintāpayatī* ti rūpāni. Tattha 5 "cittan
 ti ārammaṇaṃ cintetī ti cittaṃ, vijānātī ti attho", sabbacitta-
 sādharmaṇavasena' etaṃ daṭṭhabbam. || Ettha siyā: kasmā "āram- 20
 maṇaṃ cintetī ti cittaṃ" ti vatvā pi "vijānātī ti attho" ti vut-
 taṃ; nanu cintana-vijānaṇā nānāsabhāvā, na *cintetī* ti padassa
 vijānātī ti attho sambhavati, duppaññassa hi nānappakārehi
 cintayato pi sukhumatthādhigamo na hotī ti. | Saccam, *vijānātī*
 ti idaṃ padaṃ cittassa saññā-paññākiecehi viṣiṭṭhavisaya-gaha- 25
 ṇaṃ dīpetuṃ vuttam · sabbacittasādhāraṇattā *cittasaddassa*,
 yaṃ hi dhammajātaṃ cittan ti vuccati, tad eva viññāṇaṃ,
 tasmā vijānanatthaṃ gahetvā saññā-paññākiecaviṣiṭṭhavisaya-
 gahaṇaṃ^f dīpetuṃ "vijānātī" ti vuttam. Idāni aññaganīkadhā-
 tuvasena pi nibbacanaṃ pakāsayāma: sabbesu cittesu 5 "yaṃ 30
 lokiyakusalākusalamahākiriyaṇcittaṃ, taṃ javanavīthivasena at-
 tano santānaṃ cinotī ti cittaṃ, vipākaṃ kammakilesehi citan
 ti cittaṃ", idaṃ 6 *cīdhātuvasena* nibbacanaṃ; 7 yaṃ kiñci loke

¹ ***. ² (Amk II 4: 14ab). ³ Dh 310^c (ns cit. Dhpa ad loc. et Pv 242¹³). ⁴ Rūp
 650 cf. Mmd 658 (Ce 505¹³). ⁵ As 63³¹ et 63³²⁻³⁵. ⁶ V 1209. ⁷ vide As 64¹²⁻²⁵.

^a (o: guṇṭho? "quidam" apud Wg § 32: 46). ^b sic CeB^{ns} (= mhi
 rā drab kui pra tat kun eñ¹); B^m om. avyayante. ^c cf. Wg § 35: 84a.
 d Ce om. e B^m om. f B^m om. -paññā-.

vicittam sippajātam, sabbassa tassa citten' eva karaṇato citteti vicitteti vicittam kariyati etenā ti cittaṃ, cittakaraṇatāya cittaṃ ti vuttaṃ hoti, idaṃ ¹*cittadhātuvasena nibbacanaṃ*; cittatāya cittaṃ, idaṃ pātipadikavasena nibbacanaṃ, tenāhu aṭṭhakathā-cariyā: ²"sabbam pi yathānurūpato cittatāya cittaṃ, cittakaraṇatāya cittaṃ ti evaṃ p' ettha attho veditabbo" ti, ettha hi cittaṃ sarāga-sadosādibhedabhinnaṭṭā ³"sampayuttabhūmi-ārammaṇa-hīna-majjhima-paṇitādhīpatinaṃ vasena cittaṃ citatā veditabbā"; kiñcā pi ekassa cittaṃ evaṃ vicitratā n' atthi, ¹⁰ tathā pi vicitrānaṃ antogadhattā samudāyavohārena avayavo pi cittaṃ ti vuccati, yathā pabbata-nadī-samuddādiekadesesu diṭṭhesu pabbatādayo diṭṭhā ti vuccanti, tenāhu aṭṭhakathā-cariyā: ⁴"kāmañ c' ettha ekam eva^a evaṃ cittaṃ na hoti, cittaṃ pana antogadhattā etesu yaṃ kiñci ekam pi cittatāya ¹⁵ cittaṃ ti vattum vaṭṭati" ti. Ettha ca vuttappakārānaṃ atthānaṃ vinicchayo bhavati, kathaṃ: yasmā, ⁵ "yattha yattha yathā yathā attho labbhati, tattha tattha tathā tathā gahetabbo, tasmā, yaṃ āsevanapaccayabhāvena cinoti, yañ ca kammunā abhisamkhatattā cittaṃ, taṃ tena karaṇena cittaṃ ti vuttaṃ, ²⁰ yaṃ pana tathā na hoti, taṃ parittakiriyaadvayaṃ antimajavanañ ca labbhamānacintana-vicittatādivasena cittaṃ ti veditabbaṃ — hasituppādo pana aññajavanagatiko yevā ti. Imāni cittaṃ nāmāni:

cittaṃ mano mānasañ ca viññānaṃ hadayaṃ manañ ²⁵ nāmān' etāni vohārapathe vattanti pāyato. ¹² *Cittasaddo paññattiyam viññāne vicitte cittakamme acchariye ti evamādisu atthesu dissati, ayañ hi* ⁶ "Citto gahapati; ⁶ Citta-māso" ti ādisu paññattiyam dissati, ⁷ "cittaṃ mano mānasañ" ti ādisu viññāne, ⁸ "vicittavattābharaṇā" ti^b ādisu vicitte, ³⁰ ⁹ "diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃ" ti ādisu cittakamme, ¹⁰ "imgha Maddi nisāmehi cittarūpaṃ va dissati" ti ādisu acchariye ti.

1445 Cita sañcetane. Ceteleti cetayati: ¹¹ "ratto kho brāhmaṇa rāgena

¹ V 1461. ² As 63³⁶⁻³⁷ et 64⁸⁻⁹. ³ As 64¹⁰⁻¹². ⁴ mṭ (B^c 59¹) ad As 64¹⁰⁻¹², unde et supra 55¹² 360¹⁹. ⁵ (cf. 250²⁵) A I 26⁵. ⁶ cf. Pj I 192¹¹. ⁷ Dhs § 6. ⁸ Ap 22¹⁶. ⁹ S III 151²⁴ (> As 64¹⁴). ¹⁰ J VI 512¹⁸. ¹¹ A I 156^{31-157²}.

^a As om. eva. ^b C^e oābharaṇāni pi ti, B^m oābharaṇā pi ti.

abhibhūto ... attavyāpādāya^a pi ceteti paravyāpādāya^a pi ceteti ubhayavyāpādāya pi ceteti; ¹ākamkhati cetayati taṃ nisedha jutindhara; ²cetanā sañcetanā", *cetayitaṃ, cetetvā cetayitvā*, ³sañcicca pāṇaṃ jīvitaṃ voropeti. Tattha cetanā ti ⁴"cetayati ti cetanā, saddhiṃ attanā sampayuttadhamme āram- ⁵ maṇe abhisandahati ti attho", sañcetanā ti upasaggavasena padaṃ vadḍhitaṃ; cetayitaṃ ti cetanākāro; sañciccā ti sa-yaṃ ñatvā, ⁵ceccā ti^b abhivitaritvā ti attho. Imāni cetanāya nāmāni:

sañcetanā cetayitaṃ cetanā kammam eva ca, ¹⁰ kammañ hi "cetanā" t' eva jinenāhacca bhāsitaṃ; ¹³ atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁶"cetanāhaṃ bhikkhave kammaṃ vadāmi: cetayitvā kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya manasā" ti. **1446 Manta guttabhāsane. Manteti mantayati nimanteti nimantayati āmanteti āmantayati:** ⁷"janā saṅgama mantenti" ⁸manta- ¹⁵ yanti, ⁹"mantayimsu rahogataṃ; ¹⁰nimantayittha rājānaṃ; ¹¹āmantayittha devindo Visukammaṃ^c mahiddhikaṃ", *mantā manto*; kārite *mantāpeti mantāpayati* ti rūpāni. Ettha ¹²mantā ti paññā, "gavesanasaññā" ti pi vadanti; manto ti guttabhāsa- ²⁰ naṃ, ¹³"upassutikā pi^d suṇanti mantam, tasmā hi^e manto khip- ²⁵ pam upeti bhedaṃ" ti ettha hi guttabhāsaṇaṃ manto ti vuccati; api ca manto ti chaḷaṅgamanto, vuttañ ca: ¹⁴"ye mantam parivattenti chaḷaṅgaṃ brahmacintitaṃ" ti, ettha sikkhā-nirutti-kappa-vyākaraṇa-jotisattha-chandovicitivasena manto chaḷaṅgo ²⁵ ti veditabbo, etāni eva cha vedaṅgāni ti vuccanti, vedo eva ²⁵ hi "manto, sutī" ti ca vutto; atha vā manto ti vedādivijjā. **1447 Yanta samkocane. Yanteti yantayati, yantaṃ:** ¹⁵"telayantaṃ^f yathā cakkam evaṃ kampati medinī". **1448 ¹⁶Satta gatiyaṃ. Satteti sattayati.** **1449 Santa āmappayoge^g. †Āmappayogo nāma ussannakiriya.** ³⁰ *Santeti santayati.*

¹ S I 121¹⁷. ² Dhs § 5. ³ cf. D III 133¹⁴ (Vin III 73¹⁰). ⁴ As 111⁷⁻⁸. ⁵ cf. Vin III 73¹⁹. ⁶ A III 415⁷⁻⁸. ⁷ S I 201²⁴. ⁸ J VI 522¹⁴. ⁹ J VI 521²⁷ sqq. ¹⁰ J VI 104³. ¹¹ Cp I 9: 41^{ab}. ¹² Nidd I 219²⁹. ¹³ J VI 389¹⁻² = J V 81²⁴⁻²⁵. ¹⁴ Pv 212^{ab} (Pva 97²⁵) = Vv 723^{ab} (Vva 265¹³). ¹⁵ Bv 2: 168^{cd}. ¹⁶ Wg § 32: 79.

^a C^e vyābādhāya (= A); (B^e vyāpādhāya). ^b leg. cecca, omisso ti (= Vin); ns: rhe³ nhuik samvaṇṇetabba-ceccapud ma rhi ra kā³, sañcicca nhuik cicca kui pañ bhvañ¹ sañ phrac rā eñ¹. ^c C^e Vissa^o; Cp: Vissu^o. ^d J: hi. ^e J om. ^f Bv Bva (C^e): oyante. ^g Wg § 32: 33: samaprayoge; cf. V 157².

1450 Kitta samsaddane^a. Kitteti kittayati: ¹"ye vo 'ham kittayis-sāmi girāhi anupubbaso". ²"Kittanā parikittanā" ti ādisu pana katthanā kittanā ti vuccati.

1451 Tanta kuṭumbadhāraṇe^b. Tanteti tantayati, satanto, sappadhaṇo ti attho.

1452 Yata nikārōpakāresu: yateti yatayati, nito ca ³patidāne. Yata-dhātu niṭpasaggato paro patidāne vattāti. Niyyādeti^c niyyā-tayati, takārassa pana dakāratte kate niyyādeti niyyādayati, ⁴"ratham niyyādayitvāna anaṇo ehi sārathi" ti rūpāni.

10 1453 Vatu bhāsāyaṃ. Vatteti vattayati.

1454 Pata gatiyaṃ. Pateti patayati.

1455 Vāta gati-sukha-sevanesu^d. ⁵Gati sukhaṃ sevanan ti tayo atthā; tattha sukhaṇaṃ sukhaṃ. Vātetī vālayati, vāto ⁶vāta-pupphaṃ, ⁷civarassa anuvāto.

15 1456 Keta^e āmantāṇe. Keteti ketayati, ketako.

1457 Satta santānakiriyāyaṃ. Santānakiriyā nāma pabandhaki-riyā^f avicchedakaraṇaṃ. Satteti sattayati, satto. ⁸"Kin nu santaramāno va lāyitvā haritaṃ tiṇaṃ khāda khādā ti lapasi^g gatasattaṃ jaraggavan" ti pāliyaṃ pana gatasattaṃ jaragga-van ti pāthassa ⁹"vigatajivitaṃ^h jīṇṇagoṇaṃ" ti atthaṃ samvaṇṇesum, iminā sattasaddassa jivitavacanāṃ viya dissati. ¹⁰"na sukaraṃ uñchena paggaḥena yāpetun" ti ettha paggaḥa-saddassa ¹¹pattakathanaṃ viya; suṭṭhu vicāretabbaṃ.

1458 Sutta avamocaneⁱ. Sutteti suttayati.

25 1459 Mutta pa(s)savane. Mutteti muttayati omutteti omuttayati, muttaṃ — atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹²"mutteti ohadeti cā"^j ti, tattha mutteti ti passāvaṃ karoti, ohadeti ti karisaṃ vissajjeti; kārite muttāpeti muttāpayati ti rūpāni.

1460 Kattara^k sēthille. Kattareti kattarayati, kattaro kattaradaṇḍo

30 kattarasuppaṃ. Tattha kattaro ti jīṇṇo, mahallako ti vuttaṃ

¹ D II 256¹². ² cf. Mil 141¹²⁻¹³. ³ vide Wg p. 150²³. ⁴ J VI 18¹⁷. ⁵ (vide Wg § 35: 30 v. l.). ⁶ As 293¹⁵ (ns cit. Saccasaṃkhepa 158^d: mogha-pupphaṃ). ⁷ (Vin I 297²¹). ⁸ J III 156¹⁰⁻¹¹ (Pv 45a-d). ⁹ Ja III 156¹⁵ (Pva 40²); ns cit. Ja VI 561²⁸⁻²⁹. ¹⁰ A III 66⁷, cf. Vin III 6¹⁹. ¹¹ Mp ad A III 66⁷, Sp I 175²³ (ns cit. Sp et Vmv). ¹² Cp II 5: 4^d.

^a CeBemns samsandane; vide Wg § 32: 110. ^b ns: kaṭambadhāraṇa laṇṇ^a rhi eñ¹ || ui³ phrañ¹ re kui choñ khrañ⁸ nhuik pe⁸ ||. ^c CeBm niyā^o ubique. ^d Ram apud Wg § 35: 30. ^e Kt Maitr apud Wg § 35: 39. ^f Bm om. pa-? ^g Bm lapati. ^h Ja: gatajivitaṃ. ⁱ = Kt apud Wg § 35: 54. ^j Cp: tam. ^k Wg § 35: 60: kartra.

hoti, ken' atthena: kattarayati aṅgānaṃ sithilabhāvena sithilo bhavati ti atthena; kattaradaṇḍo ti kattarehi jīṇṇamanussehi ekantato gahetabbatāya kattarānaṃ daṇḍo kattaradaṇḍo, te-nāhu atthakathācariyā: ¹"kattaradaṇḍo ti jīṇṇakāle gahetabba-daṇḍo" ti; kattarasuppaṃ ti ²jīṇṇasuppaṃ, kattarañ ca tam 5 suppañ cā ti kattarasuppaṃ ti samāso.

1461 Citta cittakaraṇe, ³kadāci-dassane pi. Cittakaraṇaṃ vicitta-bhāvakaraṇaṃ. Cītetī cittayati, cittaṃ. — Takārantadhātūrūpāni.

1462 ⁴Katha kathane. Katheti kathayati, ⁵"dhammaṃ sākacchati", 10 sākacchā kathā parikathā atthakathā. Tattha sākacchatī ti saha kathayati; attho kathiyati etāyā ti atthakathā, ihakā-rassa ihakārattaṃ:

yāy' atthaṃ abhivaṇṇenti vyañjanatthapadānugaṃ^a

nidānavatthusambaddhaṃ^b, esā atthakathā matā; 14 15

atthakathā ti ca atthasaṃvaṇṇanā ti ca ninnānākaraṇaṃ.

1463 Pathi gatiyaṃ. Pantheti panthayati, pantho. Bhuvādigāṇe ⁶"patha gatiyaṃ" ti akārantavasena kathitassa pathati patho ti niggahitāgamavajjitāni rūpāni bhavanti, idha pana ikārantavasena kathitassa saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni niccaṃ bhavanti 20 ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

1464 Puttha ādarānādaresu. Puttheti putthayati.

1465 Muttha saṃghāte. Muttheti mutthayati.

1466 Vattha addane. Vattheti vatthayati.

1467 Putha bhāsāyaṃ. Potheti pothayati, katheti ti attho. 25

1468 ⁷Putha pahāre. Potheti pothayati, ⁸"kumāre pothetvā aga-māsi"^c.

1469 Katha vākyappabandhe. Katheti kathayati, kathā.

1470 Satha dubbalye. Satheti sathayati.

1471 Attha 1472 pattha yācanāyaṃ. Attheti atthayati, attho; pat- 30 theti patthayati, patthanā; ⁹paṭipakkhaṃ atthayanti icchanti ti paccatthikā.

[1472^a Thoma silāghāyaṃ. Thometi thomayati, thomanā]^d.

¹ ***. ² Sp ad Vin I 269¹⁴. ³ vide Wg § 35: 63 (adbhutaḍarsane). ⁴ cf. V 1469. ⁵ cf. Vin III 159¹⁵. ⁶ V 424. ⁷ (cf. Wg § 26: 12). ⁸ cf. Ja VI 553¹⁰ (548⁵ 551¹¹) et supra 367¹⁸. ⁹ cf. Sv ad D III 146²⁴.

^a CeBm vyañjanatthaṃ pad^o. ^b (CeBemns o sambandhaṃ). ^c Ja: poṭṭho (Lg -th- Ja VI 548⁶). ^d vide V 1565; Cc uncis incl.

1473 Kātha^a himsāyam. Kātheti kāthayati.

1474 Satha^b bandhane. Satheti sathayati.

1475 Santha 1476 gantha^c santhambhe^c. Santheti santhayati; gantheti ganthayati, gantho. — Thakārantadhāturūpani.

5 1477 Hada karissussagge^d. Karissussaggo karissassa ussaggo visajjanam. Hadeti hadayati¹ ohadeti ohadayati.

1478 Vida lābhe. Imasmim thāne lābho nāma anubhavanam, tasmā vidadhātu anubhavane vattati ti attho gahetabbo. ²"Sukham vedanam vedeti ... dukkham vedanam vedeti", ³vedayati, ⁴vedanā ⁵vitti ⁴vedayitam, ⁶"sukham vedanam vedaya-māno".

1479 Kudi anatabhāsane. Kundeti kundayati.

1480 Mida sinehane. Atra sineho nāma pīti. Medeti medayati.

1481 Chada samvaraṇe^c. Geham chādeti chādayati, ⁷dosam chādeti 15 chādayati pañicchādeti pañicchādayati, chattam, ⁸"channā kuṭi". Tatra chattan ti ātapattam, ātapam chādeti ti chattam; pañicchādiyate ti channā.

1482 Cuda sañcodane, ānattiyañ ca. Codeti codayati, codako cuditako codanā, ⁹"Ānando buddhacodito". Tatra codanā ti cālanā, 20 cālanā ti dosāropanā ti attho.

1483 Chadda vamane. Chaddeti chaddayati.

1484 Mada vittiyoge^f. Madeti madayati.

1485 Vida cetanākhyaṇa^g-nivāsesu. Cetanā^h saññānam, ākhyānam kathanam, nivāso nivasanam. Vedeti vedayati paṭivedeti paṭivedayati: ¹⁰"paṭivedayāmiⁱ te mahārāja".

1486 Sadda¹¹ saddane. Saddeti saddayati visaddeti visaddayati, saddo saddito — dighatte saddāyati ti rūpam, ettha ca ¹²"mam saddāyati ti saññāya^j vegena udae pati" ti atthakathāpātho nidassanam; idam pabbatāyati ti rūpam viya dhātuvasena 30 nipphanam na hoti ti na vattabbam, dhātuvasena nipphanam

¹ (540²⁶⁻²⁷). ² M I 500¹¹. ³ Vm 460 n. 2. ⁴ Dhs § 3. ⁵ Dhs § 9.

⁶ Vibha 267¹³. ⁷ cf. Dhp 252^e. ⁸ Sn 18^c. ⁹ Ap 542²⁴ = Thā 156¹⁴. ¹⁰ SI 101²⁰.

¹¹ cf. Maitr apud Wg § 33: 40. ¹² Dhpa II 264¹⁸ (cf. pakkosati Mp I 358¹⁹).

^a Maitr Deva apud Wg § 34: 19: kratha. ^b Kt Vp apud Wg § 34: 19: śratha. ^c = thom pañ¹; Wg § 34: 31: sandarbhe. ^d Wg § 23: 8: puriṣotsarge (vide supra 540²⁷). ^e Vp apud Wg § 34: 27: samvṛtau. ^f Wg § 33: 31: trptiyoge. ^g ns ceṇākhyaṇa. ^h ns ceṇanam. ⁱ ita Ce Bemns Spk (Ce Se); S: paṭivedemi. ^j Bm saññā.

yevā ti gahetabbam. Saddo ti saddiyati ti saddo yathā ¹"vuccati ti vacanam", atha vā saddiyati attho anenā ti saddo, garavo pana ²"sabbatī^a ti saddo, udīriyati abhilapiyati ti attho" ti vadanti.

1487 Sūda³ āsevane^b. Sūdeti sūdayati, sūdo. Sūdo ti bhattakā- 5 rako, yo rasako ti pi vuccati.

1488 Kanda³ sātacce. Sātaccam satatabhāvo nirantarabhāvo. Kandeti kandayati.

1489 Muda samśagge. ⁴Ekatokaraṇam samśaggo. Modeti mo- 10 dayati ⁵sattūni sappinā.

1490 Nada bhāsāyam. Nādeti nādayati; 'hetukatturūpani' ti na vattabbāni · pālidassanato: ⁶"siho ca sihanādena Daddaram abhinādayi" ti. Aññatrā pi samśayo na kātabbo ti · imasmim curādigaṇe hetukatturūpasadisānam pi suddhakatturūpanam sandissanato. 15

1491 Sada assādane. Sādeti sādāyati; assādeti assādayati, ettha ā upasaggo rassavasena thito.

1492 Gada devasadde. Devasaddo vuccati meghasaddo. Gadeti gadayati.

1493 Pada gatiyam. Padeti padayati, padam. Imissā tu ⁷divā- 20 digane pajjati ti rūpam bhavati, idha pana idisāni.

1494 Chidda kaṇṇabhede. Chiddeti chiddayati, chiddam.

1495 Cheda dvedhākaraṇe^c. || Nanu bho, yo catudhā vā pañcadhā vā anekasatadhā vā chindati, tassa tam chedanam dvedhākaraṇam nāma na hoti, evam sante kasmā sāmāññena avatvā 25 "dvedhākaraṇe" ti dvidhāgahaṇam katan ti. | Dvidhākaraṇam^d nāma na hoti ti na vattabbam; anekasatadhā chedanam pi dvidhākaraṇam yeva, aparassa hi aparassa chinna koṭṭhāsassa pubbena ekena koṭṭhāsena saddhim apekkhanavasena dvidhākaraṇam hoti yeva. Chedeti chedayati: ⁸"yo te hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇ- 30 ṇanāsañ ca chedayi tassa kujjha mahāvira mā raṭṭham vinasā^e

¹ Uda 24⁵ = Ita (Se) 5¹⁵ = mht ad Vm 209²⁶ (Sd 21¹⁸ § 489). ² cf. Vibha 45¹² (mt). ³ Wg § 33: 54 (ā-krand). ⁴ cf. As 143¹⁰⁻¹⁷. ⁵ = muṇ¹ tui¹, ns. ⁶ J II 8¹⁹ (cf. ib. 67¹²). ⁷ V 1127. ⁸ J III 42⁶⁻⁷, 11-12.

^a ns sappati; Vibha: sappati (= sakehi paccayehi sappiyati, sotaviññeyyabhavaṇam gamiyati ti attho, mt). ^b sic Ce Bm; B^{ns} āsecane; leg. āsavane? Ram apud Wg § 33: 43: āsraṇe. ^c Wg § 35: 80: dvaidhikaraṇe. ^d ita Ce Bemns. ^e C^{ns} vinassa, B^m vinassam; (C^e mā te raṭṭham vinasā^f idam!).

idam, — yo me hatthe ca pāde ca kaṇṇanāsaṇ ca chedayi ciraṃ jīvatu so rājā na hi kujjhanti mādisā” ti.

1496 Chada apavāraṇe. Chādeti chādayati, chattaṃ; ¹purisassa bhattaṃ chādayati.

5 1497 [†]Idi^a sandipane. [†]Ideti [†]idayati. Īkārantavasena niddiṭṭhattā saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti.

1498 Adda himsāyaṃ. Addeti addayati.

1499 Vada bhāsāyaṃ^b. Vādeti vādayati, vādo. Tattha vādeti vādayati ti imesaṃ ‘vadati’ ti suddhakattuvasen’ eva attho
10 datṭhabbo na hetukattuvasena, tathā hi ²“saṃketam katvā viṣaṃvādeti; ³ovadeyya^c anusāseyya; ⁴idam eva saccaṃ ti ca vādayanti; ⁵aviṣaṃvādako lokassā” ti suddhakattudipakapāḷi-
nayā dissanti, ⁶saddasatthe ca vādayati ti suddhakattupadaṃ
dissati. Tattha viṣaṃvādeti ti musā vadeti^d, atha vā vip-
15 lambheti; vādo ti vacanaṃ, ⁷“vādo jappo vitanā” ti evaṃ-
vidhāsu tisu kathāsu vādasamkhātā kathā^e. Vādāpeti vādā-
payati ti dve yeva hetukattupadāni bhavanti.

1500 Chadi ⁸icchāyaṃ. Īkāraṇto ‘yaṃ dhātu, tasmā saniggahitāgamāni ‘ssa rūpāni na bhavanti. Purisassa bhattaṃ chādeti
20 chādayati, ⁹ruccati ti attho; purisassa bhattaṃ chādayamānaṃ
tiṭṭhati, chādentam vā.

1501 Vadi abhivādana-thutisu. Ayam pi ¹⁰īkāraṇto dhātu, tasmā imassa pi saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti. Vādeti vā-
dayati, vandati thometi vā ti attho, imāni anupasaggāni rūpāni,
25 ¹¹saddasatthe pi ca vādayati ti anupasaggaṃ vandana-thutiat-
thaṃ padaṃ vuttaṃ, sāsane pana abhivādeti abhivādayati, abhi-
vādanam, ¹²“Bhagavantam abhivādetvā” ti ādini sopasaggāni
rūpāni^e dissanti. Tattha abhivādetvā ti vanditvā thometvā
vā, ayam asmākaṃ ruci, Āgamaṭṭhakathāyaṃ pana ¹³“abhivā-
30 detvā ti sukhī arogo hohi^f ti vadāpetvā, vandanto hi atthato
evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā” ti hetukattuvasena abhivādanasaddattho

¹ ns cit. Vin II 137³² (Sp), cf. 544¹⁹. ² Vin IV 1¹⁰. ³ Dhp 77^a (supra 536⁷).
⁴ Sn 832^b. ⁵ D I 4¹⁴. ⁶ (Wg § 34: 34). ⁷ (Nyāyasūtra I 1: 1 etc.). ⁸ (kānti-
karmā, Nigh II 6: 14 cf. Vcand id. Nirukta XI 5, cadi icchākantisu Mmd 663
et supra 380²³⁻²⁴; cf. etiam ved. ścand). ⁹ (Sp ad Vin II 137³²). ¹⁰ (contra
Wg § 2: 10). ¹¹ ***. ¹² S I 1¹¹. ¹³ cf. Ps I 181¹⁹⁻³².

^a cf. Wg § 34: 14 chrīd? ^b Kt apud Wg § 34: 34: bhāṣaṇe. ^c CeBemns
h. l. ovadeyya. ^d Ce vādeti. ^e Bm om. ^f vide 545²⁷ 546¹³; CeBm hoti,
Be^{ns} hotū.

vutto, amhehi pana [†]vandanasaddam saddasatthanayaṃ^a aga-
hetvā suddhakattuvasena attho kathito, abhivādanaṃ hi^b van-
danaṃ^b yeva^b na^b vadāpanaṃ · abhisaddena sambandhitattā^c
¹“abhivādanasilissā” ti ettha viya, idam hi ‘abhivādāpanasilissā’
ti na vuttaṃ; yadi ca saddasatthe vadāpanam adhippetam siyā, ⁵
‘vadi vadāpana-thutisū’ ti nissandehavacanaṃ vattabbaṃ siyā,
evaṃ ca na vuttaṃ, evaṃ pana vuttaṃ: “vadi abhivādana-
thutisū” ti, tena vadāpanam anadhippetan ti ñāyati. || Athā pi
siyā kassaci: vuddhena^e ²visiṭṭhaṃ vadāpanaṃ abhivādanan
ti. | Evam pi nūpapajjati · kāritavasena dhātuatthassa akathe-
10 tabbato, tathā hi ³“paca pāke; chidi dvidhākaraṇe” ti ādinā
bhāvavasena atthappakāsanamate yeva pacati paccati pāceti ·
chindati chijjati chedāpeti ti ādini sakammakāni c’ eva akamma-
kāni ca sakāritāni ca rūpāni nipphajjanti, na ca tadatthāya
visuṃ visuṃ dhātuniddeso kariyati; tasmā “vadi abhivādana-
15 thutisū” ti ettha kāritavasena dhātuattho kathito ti pi vuttaṃ
na sakkā · kiriyāsabhāvattā dhātūnaṃ, — yathā pana ⁴takketi
vitakketi · takko vitakko ti ādini samānatthāni, tathā vādeti
abhivādeti ti ādini pi samānatthāni, ato saddasatthe pi sadda-
satthavidūhi ⁵“takka vitakke; vadi abhivādana-thutisū” ti ādi-
20 nam dhātūnaṃ takkayati vādayati ti ādini nūpasaggāni^f yeva
rūpāni dassitāni · tāni ca kho suddhakattupadāni yeva na hetu-
kattupadāni, tasmā abhivādana-thutisū ti etassa vadāpana-thu-
tisū ti attho nūpapajjati. Kiñca bhiyyo: abhivādeti abhivādayati ·
abhivādetvā abhivādayitvā ti ādini samānatthāni, ne-ñayamat-
25 tena^g hi savisesāni; yadi abhivādetvā ti imassa padassa ‘sukhī
arogo hohi^h ti vadāpetvā’ ti attho siyā, ⁶“sirasā abhivādayan”ⁱ
ti ettha sirasā ti padaṃ na^b vattabbaṃ siyā · vadāpanena
asambaddhattā; yasmā vuttaṃ tam padaṃ, tena ñāyati: abhi-
vādetvā ti ādisu vadāpanattho na icchitabbo, vandanattho 30

¹ Dhp 109^a. ² = “nudārihi ... ca” [Kc 643] sut phrañ¹ kā³-ruik pac-
cañ³ nhañ¹ ta kva yupaccañ³ kui ana pru sa phrañ¹ athū³ pru ap so || vā |
kroñ¹ || hetumantavisesana ||, ns. ³ V162 et V1090. ⁴ Sv I 106¹⁶ et As 142³⁰⁻³⁴.
⁵ V1294. ⁶ Ap I¹⁰.

^a ita Be^{ns}; Ce vandanasaddam saddatthanayaṃ, Bm vandanasaddattha-
nayaṃ. ^b Bm om. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d Bm om. nis-. ^e CeBm buddhena.
^f Be(ns) anupasaggāni. ^g Bm om. -mattena. ^h ita CeBm (Bm < hoti; vide
Ps I 181²⁵); Be^{ns} hotū (< Ps I 181²⁵), cf. 544³⁰. ⁱ Be^{ns} abhivādayin (= Ap).

icchitabbo thomanattho ca, — yasmā *bhuvādigane* ¹“vanda
abhivādana-thutisū” ti imassa dhātussa *vandatī* ti padarūpassa
'abhivandati thometi cā' ti attho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpa-
nattho, tathā hi ²“vande sugataṃ gativimuttan” ti padānam
⁵ attham vadantena *ṭikācariyena* pi ³“vande ti [†]vandāmi thomemi
[†]cā” ti ⁴vandana-thomanattho yeva dassito na *abhivādanasad-*
dattham paṭicca vadāpanattho; tasmā *abhivādetvā* ti etthā pi
vandana-thomanattho yeva icchitabbo na vadāpanattho. || Athā
pi siyā: *vande* ti padē kārītapaccayo n' atthi, *abhivādetvā* ti
¹⁰ imasmiṃ pana atthi, tasmā tattha vadāpanattho na labbhati,
idha pana labbhati ti. | Tan na *karoti* ti *suddhakattupadassa*
pi *nippādeti* ti hetukattupadavasena vivaraṇassa ^b viya *vande*
ti padassa pi 'sukhī arogo hohī' ^c ti vadāpemi' ti vivaraṇassa
vattabbattā; *abhivādetvā* ti idaṃ ca *vande* ti padam iva kārīta-
¹⁵ paccayantaṃ na hoti, kasmā ti ce: yasmā ⁴*cinteti cintayati* ·
⁴*manteti mantayati* ti ādīnaṃ *curādigaṇikānaṃ* *suddhakattupa-*
dānaṃ *cintāpeti cintāpayati* ti ādīni yeva hetukattupadāni dis-
santi, tasmā, yadi hetukattupadaṃ adhippetam siyā, 'abhivā-
dāpetvā' ti vā 'abhivādāpayitvā' ti vā vattabbam siyā, yasmā
²⁰ pan' evaṃ na vuttaṃ, tasmā taṃ kārītapaccayantaṃ na hoti
ti siddham. Imass' atthassa āvibhāvattam imasmiṃ *ṭhāne*
sāṭṭhakatham *Vidhura*jātakappadesaṃ vadāma: ⁵“kathan no
abhivādeyya abhivādāpayetha ve ^d yan naro hantum iccheyya,
taṃ kammam na upapajjati” ti ayaṃ tāva Jātakapālī, ayaṃ
²⁵ pana aṭṭhakathāpāṭho: ⁶“yaṃ hi naro hantum iccheyya, taṃ
katham nu abhivādeyya katham vā tena attānaṃ abhivādā-
payetha ve ^e, tassa hi taṃ kammam na upapajjati” ti ^f. Tattha
pāliyaṃ *abhivādeyyā* ti *suddhakattupadaṃ* · *tabbācakattā*, *abhi-*
vādāpayetha ve ^e ti hetukattupadaṃ · *tabbācakattā*; evaṃvibhā-
³⁰ gaṃ pana *ñatvā* pāliyā aṭṭhakathāya ca adhippāyo gahetabbo:
naro yaṃ puggalaṃ hantum iccheyya, so hantā taṃ vajjhaṃ
puggalaṃ katham nu abhivādeyya, so vā hantā tena vajjhena

¹ V461. ² Sv I 1⁸ (*supra* 381¹⁴). ³ pṭ *ad loc.* ⁴ V1444 et 1446. ⁵ J VI 315³⁻⁵. ⁶ Ja VI 315⁸⁻¹⁰.

^a pṭ: vande ti namāmi, thomemī ti vā attho. ^b (Ce *ad.* pana). ^c Bm hoti, B^ens hoti (545 n. h). ^d ita Ce = J (Ee); Bm ce (= Ja VI 315¹⁰ Cks); (B^e)ns (= J B^d) abhivādāpayetave (= rhi khui⁸ ce khraṇ⁸ nhā || iccheyya no | toṇ¹ ta bhi sa nañ⁸ || vā || no iccheyyā | ma toṇ¹ ta rā ||, ns). ^e Ce B^ens abhivādāpaye-tave; cf. n. d. ^f Bm *om.* ti.

“maṃ vandāhi” ti ^a attānaṃ katham vandāpeyyā ti, ettha pana
¹“rājāno coraṃ ... sunakhehi pi khādāpentī” ti ādisu viya
karaṇavasena “tena vajjhenā” ti padaṃ yojitaṃ; attho pana
'taṃ vajjhan' ti upayogavacanavasena datṭhabbo · dvikamma-
kattā sakārītapaccayassa ^b sakammakadhātuyā ^b ti. || Nanu ⁵
evaṃ sante aṭṭhakathācariyā passitabbam na passantī atitthe
pakkhandanti ti ^c tesam doso hoti ti. | Na hoti, suṇātha asmākaṃ
sodhanaṃ: tathā hi aṭṭhakathācariyehi “abhivādetvā” ti ettha
“vadī abhivādana-thutisū” ti dhātuyā attham agahetvā vohāra-
visese kosallasamannāgatattā saṇhaṃ sukhumam attham ^d so-
¹⁰ tūnaṃ bodhetum ²“vada viyattiyam vācāyan” ti dhātuyā
yev' attham gahetvā kārītapaccayaparikkappanena kārītattham
ādāya ³“abhivādetvā ti sukhī arogo hohī' ^e ti vadāpetvā^f, van-
danto hi atthato evaṃ vadāpeti nāmā” ti hetukattuvasena *abhi-*
vādanasaddattho vutto ti ^c na koci tesam doso, pūjārahā hi te ¹⁵
āyasmanto, namo yeva tesam karoma. Idam pi *ṭhānaṃ* sukhu-
maṃ sādhuṃ manasikātabbam, evaṃ hi karoto paññā vaḍ-
ḍhati ti. — *Dakārantadhāturūpāni*.

1502 Randha ⁴pāke. *Sūdo bhattam randheti randhayati*: ⁵“kākaṃ
sokāya randhehi”, *randhako*; *sūdena odano randhiyati*, *randhito* ²⁰
randhanaṃ; *puriso sūdaṃ sūdena vā odanaṃ randhāpeti ran-*
dhāpayati; *randhetum randhayitum randhitvā*^g *randhiya*^h icc
ādini.

1503 Dhū kampane. *Dhāveti dhāvayati*.

1504 Gandha ⁶sūcane, ⁷addane ca. *Sūcanaṃ pakāsaṇaṃ, addanaṃ* ²⁵
*pariplu(ta)tā*ⁱ. *Gandheti gandhayati, gandho*. Ettha *gandho* ti
⁸gandheti attano vatthum sūcayati pakāsayati^j ti *gandho*, pa-
ṭicchannaṃ vā pupphaphalādiṃ “idam ettha atthi” ti ⁹pesuñ-
ñaṃ upasaṃharanto viya pakāseti ti *gandho*; *gamu-dhara-*
dhātudvayavasena pi *gandhasaddattho* vattabbo: gacchanto ³⁰

¹ cf. A I 48⁹. ² V489. ³ (544²⁹⁻³¹). ⁴ cf. (Vp *apud*) Wg § 26: 84.
⁵ J I 332². ⁶ Kās I 2: 15, Rūp 658 (*vide supra* 529²⁵ + 529¹⁵). ⁷ Wg § 33: 11.
⁸ Vibha 45¹³ = Vm 481¹⁶ (cf. Abhidh-av 68⁹). ⁹ cf. Wg § 35: 21.

^a Bm *om.* ti. ^b sic CeBemns. ^c = tasmā | kroṇ¹ ||, ns. ^d Bm saṇhaṃ
sukhumattham. ^e vide 544³⁰; CeBm hoti, Be hoti (ns *om.*). ^f CeBm vadāpeyya.
^g Be(ns) *ad.* randhayitvā. ^h Ce *ad.* randhayitvā. ⁱ CeB^ens pariplutā; (Bm parip-
palatā), ns: nac mvaṇ³ sañ eñ¹ aphrac, et *cit.* Ja VI 17²⁵. ^j CeB^ens pakāseti.

dhariyatī ti gan-dho iti, āha ca ¹"dhariyatī ti gacchanto gan-dho, sūcanato pi vā" ti; *gandhasaddo* ca ²"uppalagandha-theno" ti ettha chedane vattatī ti datṭhabbo.

1505 *Vadha samyame*^a. *Vadheti vadhayati*.

5 1506 ³*Budhi himsāyam*. *Bundheti bundhayati, palibundheti palibundhayati palibodho* — *parisaddo* upasaggo, so vikāravasena aññathā jāto. Tattha palibodho ti ⁴āvāsapalibodhādī, api ca palibodho ti tanhā-māna-ditṭhittayañ ca.

1507 *Vaddha chedana-pūraṇesu*. *Vaddheti vaddhayati, vaddhakī*.

10 *Vaddhakī* ti gahakārako.

1508 *Gaddha*^b *abhikamkhāyam*^c. *Gaddheti gaddhayati, gaddho*. *Gaddho* ti gijjho, ⁵"gaddhabādhipubbo" ti idam ettha nidasanam.

1509 *Sadhu pahasane*^d. *Sadheti sadhayati*.

15 1510 *Vaddha bhāsāyam*. *Vaddheti vaddhayati*.

1511 *Andha ditṭhūpasamhāre* *Ditṭhūpasamhāro nāma cakkhusaññitāya ditṭhiyā upasamhāro* · apanayanam vināso vā; cakkhu hi 'passanti etāyā' ti ditṭhī ti vuccati, yam sandhāya atṭhakathāsu ⁶"sasambhāracakkhuno setamaṇḍalaparikkhittassa kaṇhamaṇḍa-20 lassa majjhe abhimukham^e tṭhitānam sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesabhūte ditṭhimaṇḍale" ti vuttam, tīkāyam pi ca ⁷"ditṭhimaṇḍale ti abhimukhaṭṭhitānam sarīrasaṇṭhānuppattidesabhūte cakkhusaññitāya ditṭhiyā maṇḍale" ti vuttam, — evambhūtāya ditṭhiyā upasamhāre *andhadhātu* vattati. *Andheti andhayati*: ⁸"cakkhūni 25 'ndhayimsu"^f, *andho*. *Andho* ti andheti ti andho · dvinnam caṅkhūnam ekassa vā vasena natṭhanayano. Evam idha *andhadhātu* vutto, Kaccāyane pana ⁹"khādāma-gamānam khandhāndha-gandhā" ti vacanena *amadhātussa andhādesakaraṇavasena rūpanipphatti* dassitā.

30 1512 *Badha bandhane*. ¹⁰*Migaṃ bādheti*, ¹¹*baddho migo*, ¹²"baddho 'si mārapāsena". Tattha bādheti ti bandhati ti suddhakattu-

¹ Abhidh-av 43¹⁴ (*infra* 585²⁰). ² cf. Itā ad It 64⁹ (*cit.* Vin III 33¹⁰⁻²⁰). ³ vide Vp apud Wg § 32: 14. ⁴ (Vm 90¹ cf. et Nidd I 156²⁸ et Vin I 265⁸). ⁵ cf. M I 130⁴, Vin IV 218⁵. ⁶ As 307¹⁸⁻¹⁵, cf. Vm 445²⁶⁻²⁸. ⁷ ***. ⁸ cf. Ja VI 74²⁹?. ⁹ Kc 666. ¹⁰ cf. Th 454a-d. ¹¹ cf. M I 173³¹. ¹² S I 105¹⁴.

^a Wg § 32: 14: badha samyamane. ^b Bm gadha. ^c Bm abhisamkhāyam, Ce atisamkhāyam. ^d ita Bm (= Wg § 33: 61); CeBens pahamsane. ^e As: °khe. ^f CeBens andhayimsu.

vasena attho gahetabbo, evaṃ bādhayati ti etthā pi, tathā hi ¹"vātaṃ jālena bādhesi yo anicchantim^a icchasi" ti ettha ¹"bādhesi ti bandhasi" ti suddhakattuvasena attho vutto; *bhuvā-* digane pana ²"bādha +baddhāyan"^b ti *bādhadhātussa* vasena *bādhati*^c ti kattupadam *bādheti bādhayati* ti hetukattupadam 5 bhavati; baddho ti bādhiyate so ti baddho. — *Dhakāranta-dhāturūpāni*.

1513 *Māna* ³pūjāyam ⁴pemane ⁵vimamsāyam. *Māneti mānayati*, ⁶*mātā*; *vimāneti vimānayati* ⁷*patimāneti patimānayati*, *mānanā sammānanā vimānanā vimānam*^d *vimānanam*, *mānilo*; ⁸"amā- 10 nanā yatha santo^e santānam ca^d vimānanā hinasammānanā vā pi na tattha vasatiṃ vase"^f; *vimamsati*^g, *vimamsā*, *vimamsi-* *siyati ti vimamsiyamāno, vimamsanto*. Tattha māneti ti pūjeti, atṭhakathāsu pana ⁹"mānenti" ti etasmiṃ ṭhāne ayam attho dassito: ¹⁰"mānenti ti manena^h piyāyanti, pūjenti ti paccayehi 15 pūjenti" ti, so vevacanatthapakāsanavasena vutto ti gahetabbo, *mānana-pūjanasaddā* hi pariyāyasaddattā vevacanasaddā eva; *vimāneti* ti avamaññati; *vimānan* ti sobhāvisesayogato vi-siṭṭhamānīyatāya vimānam, visesato mānetabban ti hi vimānam · devānam vasanaṭṭhānabhūtam vyamham. 20

1514 *Mana thambhe*. ¹¹Thambho cittassa thaddhatā. *Māneti mā-nayati, māno*.

1515 *Thana devasadde*. Devasaddo meghasaddo. *Thaneti tha-nayati*: ¹²"yathā pi meghe thanayam vijjūmālī satakkaku (tha-lam ninnāñ ca pūreti)ⁱ [abhivassam vasundharam]^j; ¹³yathā 25 pāvusako meghe thanayanto savijjuko".

1516 *Ūna parihāniyam*^k. *Ūneti ūnayati*, ¹⁴"ūno loko".

1517 *Dhana sadde*. *Dhaneti dhanayati dhaniyyati, dhani dhanam*. Tattha dhanī ti saddo; dhanan ti santakam, tam hi 'mama

¹ J V 295²⁴ et Ja V 295²⁵. ² cf. V 507. ³ Wg § 34: 36. ⁴ vide 549¹⁵. ⁵ vide V 530. ⁶ Kcv 570. ⁷ ns *cit.* patimāneti ti āgameti, cf. Sv I 276¹⁵. ⁸ J III 247²²⁻²³. ⁹ D I 91³. ¹⁰ cf. Sv I 256¹⁴. ¹¹ cf. Vibha 469¹¹. ¹² S I 100¹⁶ = A III 34²³⁻²⁴ (Sumanasut, ns). ¹³ D II 262⁹. ¹⁴ M II 68²⁹.

^a J: anicchantam (J V 295¹⁴ vide Mvu II 481¹¹ III 16¹⁹). ^b sic Bems; Ce bādhiyam. ^c Bm bādhasi. ^d Bm om. ^e ita CeBems (*leg.* satam? cf. Ja III 248³); J: siyā. ^f J: vasa divase, sed vide v. ll. ^g Bm ad. vimamsati. ^h Bm mane. ⁱ Ce om. ^j CeBm om. ^k Wg § 35: 36: parihāne.

idan' ti dhanāyitabbam¹ saddāyitabbam ti dhanan^a ti^a. Ayam² pana dhātu icchāyam pi vattati, ²"mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa hadayam dhanīyyati"^b ti pālī nidassanam, tattha dhanīyyati ti ²pattheti icchati.

5 1518 Thena coriye. Corassa bhāvo coriyam, yathā sūriyam yathā ca dakkhiyam. Theneti thenayati, theno, thenetvā.

1519 Tanu¹ saddōpatāpesu^c. Tāneti tānayati. Idhāyam savuddhikā, ³tanādigane vitthāratthavasena tanoti tanute ti avuddhikā. — Tavaggantadhaturūpāni.

10 1520 Nāpa tosana-nisānesu^d. Nāpeti nāpayati paññāpeti paññāpayati, paññatti, ettha ca^e Niddese ⁴"paññāpeti" ti padam nidassanam, tattha paññāpeti ti katanibbacanehi vākyāvayavehi vitthāravasena niravasesato desitehi veneyyānam cittaparitosanam buddhinisānañ ca karoti ti attho; papubbo nikkhipane: 15 ⁵"āsanam paññāpeti" paññāpayati, ⁶"āsanam paññāpeti" ti rassattam pi dissati, amatassa dvāram paññāpeti^f ti paññā; kārīte puriso purisena āsanam paññāpāpeti ti ekam eva padam. Tāni paññāpeti paññāpayati^h ti rūpāni yadā ⁷"ñā avabodhane" ti imissā rūpāni siyūm, tadā hetukatturūpāni bhavanti, ettha pana 20 suddhakatturūpāni tabbācakattā.

1521 Lapa viyattiyam vācāyam. Lapeti lapayati, lāpo lapanam ālāpoⁱ sallāpo kathāsallāpo lapitam.

1522 Jhapa^j dāhe. Jhāpeti jhāpayati, jhatto jhānam. Tattha jhatto ti khudāpareto, pācanagginā jhāpito ti jhatto, ⁸"jhattā

25 assu kilantā" ti ca pālī; jhānan ti nīvaraṇadhamme^k jhāpeti ti jhānam. Savuddhikam^m; kārīte pana jhāpāpetiⁿ jhāpāpayatiⁿ.

¹ (cf. 401¹). ² J VI 264⁷⁻⁸ (supra 484³⁻⁴), et Ja VI 264¹¹. ³ V1277.

⁴ cf. Nidd I 140¹⁰ 211¹, Nidd II ad Sn 1032^c. ⁵ Vin II 210¹²; ns cit. Ps ad M III 248¹⁰. ⁶ [clausula — — — — —, cf. Gotamo Sakyaputto [D I 87¹²], Seniyo Bimbisāro [D I 132²⁸], dhammiko dhammarāja [D I 88³⁸ (86³) cf. D II 80¹⁸⁻¹⁹], methunā gāmadhammā [D I 4¹⁰] āyatim samvārāya [D I 85¹⁹] cet., vide Vin III 9²⁴ D II 137¹³ M II 181⁸ et (metr.) Mp I 151²⁹]. ⁷ V1240. ⁸ cf. Pj I 73¹² (Appendix) nijjhatto kilanto (Vibha 259³⁰).

^a Bm om. ^b J codd. C^ks vaniyati [Ujval ad Upādi IV 139; de dhanī^o vide Kās VII 4: 34], codd Bds dhanīyyati; supra 484⁴. ^c Kās apud Wg § 34: 33: śraddhopatāpayoh. ^d Wg § 32: 80 (v. l. § 19: 50). ^e Ce om. ^f Ce ns paññāpō. ^g Ce paññāpāpeti, B^e ns paññāpeti. ^h Bm paññāpō. ⁱ ita Ce Bemns (leg. ālāpa-?). ^j Ce jhāpa cf. Cāndra-dh X 22 (Wg § 32: 951). ^k ns nīvaraṇādīdhō. ^m Bm sabuddhikam. ⁿ ita ns; Ce Bm jhāpāpō, cf. 550¹⁶⁻¹⁷.

1523 Rūpa rūpakiriyāyam. Rūpakiriyā nāma pakāsanakiriyā. Rūpeti rūpayati, rūpam. Tattha rūpan ti ¹"rūpayati ti rūpam, vaṇṇavikāram āpajjamānam hadayaṅgatabhāvam^a pakāseti ti attho". Divādigane panāyam ²"rūpa ruppāne" ti bhijjanādiattham gahetvā tithā.

1524 Kappa³ vidhimhi. Vidhi kiriyā. ⁴"Sihaseyyam kappeti" kappayati; ⁵"moro vāsam akappayi; ⁶sihaseyyam pakappentam buddham vandāmi Gotamam".

1525 Kappa⁷ vitakke, ⁸vidhimhi ⁹chedane^b ca. Kappeti kappayati: ⁶"moro vāsam akappayi", kappitamassu; pakappeti pakappayati 10 samkappeti samkappayati, kappo samkappo vikappo Kappasamaṇo icc ādini. Tattha kappo ti paricchedavasena kappiyati ti kappo; samkappo ti samkappanam; vikappo ti vividhā kappanam atthassa anekantikabhāvo. Idha kappasaddassa atthuddhāro bhavati: ¹⁰kappasaddo abhisaddahana-vohāra-kāla- 15 paññatti-chedana-vikappa-lesa-samantabhāvādiānekattho, tathā hi 'ssa ¹¹"okappanīyam etaṃ bhoto Gotamassa yathā taṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti evamādisu abhisaddahanam attho, ¹²"anujānāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalam paribhuñjitun" ti evamādisu vohāro, ¹³"yena sudam niccakappam^c 20 viharāmi" ti evamādisu kālo, ¹⁴"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti evamādisu paññatti, ¹⁵"alaṃkato kappitakesamassū" ti evamādisu chedanam, ¹⁶"kappati dvaṅgulakappo" ti evamādisu vikappo, ¹⁷"atthi kappo nipajjitun" ti evamādisu leso, ¹⁸"kevalakappam Veluvanam obhāsetvā" ti evamādisu samantabhāvo; ¹⁹atha 25 vā kappasaddo saupasaggo anupasaggo ca vitakka-vidhāna-paṭibhāga-paññatti-kāla-paramāyu-vohāra-samantabhāvābhisaddahana-cchedana-viniyoga-vinayakiriyā-les'-antarakappa-taṇhā-ditthi-asamkhyeyyakappa-mahākappādisu dissati, tathā h' esa ²⁰"nekkhammasamkappo ... avyāpādasamkappo" ti ādisu vi- 30 takke āgato, ²¹"civare vikappam āpajjeyyā" ti ādisu vidhāne,

¹ Vibha 45¹⁰. ² V1156. ³ (cf. Amk II 7: 40^b). ⁴ A I 114¹⁵. ⁵ J II 35²². ⁶ ***. ⁷ (551³⁰). ⁸ cf. V1524. ⁹ Pj I 116³⁻⁴ Uda 333²⁸ (cf. kutta = kappita, Sv I 274¹⁷⁻¹⁸). ¹⁰ 551¹⁵⁻²⁶ < Pj I 115¹⁹—116⁷ (cf. Mp ad A I 278²⁸ = Spk ad S I 1¹⁰ = Ps (Ee) II 125³⁸—126¹²). ¹¹ M I 249³¹. ¹² Vin II 109²⁵. ¹³ M I 249³⁰. ¹⁴ Sn 1092. ¹⁵ J VI 268²⁷. ¹⁶ Vin II 294⁵. ¹⁷ D III 256¹⁴ = A IV 333¹⁶. ¹⁸ S I 66¹. ¹⁹ cf. Sv I 103¹⁶⁻²⁰ et pñ ad loc. ²⁰ S II 152²², ³⁰. ²¹ Vin III 216¹⁵.

^a Bm hadayagata^o. ^b Ce Bm chedanesu. ^c M (Ee) ad. niccakappam.

1¹"satthukappena vata bho sāvakena saddhiṃ mantayamānā
na jānimhā" ti ādisu paṭibhāge, satthusadisena ti ayaṃ hi
tatha attho, 2²"icc āyasmā Kappo" ti ādisu paññattiyam, 3³"yena
sudam niccakappam viharāmi" ti ādisu kāle, 4⁴"ākamkhamāno
5 Ānanda tathāgato kappam tiṭṭheyya kappāvesesam vā" ti ādisu
paramāyumi, āyukappo hi idha kappo ti adhippeto, 5⁵"anuḷā-
nāmi bhikkhave pañcahi samaṇakappehi phalaṃ paribhuñjitum"
ti ādisu samaṇavohāre, 6⁶"kevalakappam Vēluvanam obhāsetvā"
ti ādisu samantabbhāve, 7⁷"saddhā saddahanā okappanā abhippa-
10 sādo" ti ādisu abhisaddahane, saddhāyan ti attho, 8⁸"alamkato
kappitakesamassū" ti ādisu chedane, 9⁹"evam eva^a ito dinnam
petānam upakappati" ti ādisu viniyoge, 10¹⁰"kappakatena akap-
pakatam samsibbitam hoti" ti ādisu vinayakiriyāyam, 11¹¹"atthi
kappo nipajjitum handāham nipajjāmi" ti ādisu lese, 12¹²"āpāyiko
15 nerayiko kappattho samghabhedako . . . kappam nirayamhi
paccati" ti ādisu antarakappe, 13¹³"na kappayanti na purakkha-
ronti dhammā pi tesam na paṭicchitāse, na brāhmaṇo silava-
tena^b neyyo pāraṅgato na ca^c pacceti tādī" ti ādisu taṇhā-
diṭṭhisu, tathā hi vuttam Niddese: 14¹⁴"kappo ti uddānato dve
20 kappā: taṇhākappo diṭṭhikappo" ti, 15¹⁵"aneke pi samvaṭṭakappe
aneke pi vivaṭṭakappe" ti ādisu asaṃkhyeyyakappe, 16¹⁶"cattār'
imāni bhikkhave kappassa asaṃkhyeyyāni" ti ādisu mahākappe;
icc evam

25 vitakke ca vidhāne ca paṭibhāge tath' eva ca
paññattiyam tathā kāle paramāyumi chedane 15
samantabbhāve vohāre abhisaddahane pi ca
viniyoge ca vinayakiriyāyam lesake pi ca 16
vikapp'-antarakappesu taṇhādiṭṭhisu 'saṃkhaye^d
kappe ca 17 evamādisu kappasaddo pavattati. 17

¹ M I 150²⁷. ² (551²¹). ³ (551²⁰). ⁴ D II 103⁶. ⁵ (551¹⁹). ⁶ (551²⁴).
⁷ Dhs § 12. ⁸ (551²²). ⁹ Pv 20^{ef} = Khp VII 9cd. ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ D III 256¹⁴
(*supra* 551²⁴). ¹² Vin II 205^{1, 8}. ¹³ Sn 803a-d. ¹⁴ cf. Nidd I 97^{1, 28} (+ Nidd
I 1⁹: kāmā ti uddānato dve . . .). ¹⁵ Vin III 4²⁵. ¹⁶ A II 142¹⁵. ¹⁷ ns: ādi
phrañ¹ "iticcittamano cittasamkappo" [Vin III 73¹⁴] ti ādisu saññācetanādhippāye,
"aññatra kappā vuṭṭhāpeyya" [Vin IV 226²⁰] ti ādisu titthiyesu vā aññabhik-
khuniṣu vā pabbajitapubbāya itthiā ca saññā kui yū ap eñ¹ ||.

^a Bm evam' evam. ^b C^cBm silavante. ^c Sn om. ^d ɔ: 'saṃkhiye;
C^cB^e taṇhādiṭṭhisv asaṃkhaye.

1526 ¹Kapi gatiyam. *Kampeti kampayati*, gacchatī ti attho;
imāni calanatthe pavattahetukatturūpasadisāni^a bhavanti; cala-
natthe hi ¹"kampa kampane" ti dhātuyā *kampati* ti akamma-
ka(m) suddhakatturūpaṃ, *kampeti* ti ādini sakammakāni hetu-
katturūpāni · ²"idam pi dutiyam sallam kampeti hadayam 5
mamā" ti akammikāya dhātuyā sakammakarūpadassanato^b.
1527 *Khapi khantiyam. Khampeti khampayati^c.*
1528 *Thūpa samussāye^d.* Samussāyo^d āroho ubbedho. *Thūpeti*
thūpayati, thūpo thūpikā.
1529 [†]Thapa^e khayē. *Thapeti^f thapayati^f.* 10
1530 [†]Upa pajjane^g. *Upeti upayati.*
1531 *Capa kakkane. Capeti capayati.*
1532 *Suppa^h māne. Suppeti^h suppayati^h.*
1533 *Ḍapa 1534 ḍipa samghāte. Ḍapeti ḍapayati, ḍepeti ḍepayati.*
1535 ³Kapa avakampaneⁱ. *Kapeti kapayati, kapaṇo.* Kapaṇo ti 15
karuṇāyitabbo. Aññattha pana *kappati^j* ti rūpaṃ vadanti.
1536 *Gupa 1537 kupa 1538 dhūpa bhāsāyam^k.* *Gopeti gopayati, kopeti*
kopayati, dhūpeti dhūpayati.
1539 *Kipa ḍubballe. Kipeti kipayati.*
1540 *Khepa^m perane.* Peranam cuṇṇikaraṇam. *Khepeti khepayati.* 20
1541 *Tapa piṇane. Tapeti tapayati.*
1542 *Āpu †lambaneⁿ. Āpeti āpayati, āpo.*
1543 *Tapa dāhe. Tapeti tapayati, tapo tāpo ātāpo santāpo;* kārite
tāpeti tāpayati. Tattha tapo ti ⁴akusalānam tāpanatṭhena tapo ·
silam. 25

1544 *Opa 1545 thapa thapane. Opeti opayati:* ⁵"na te sam kotṭhe
openti"; *thapeti thapayati, thapito,* ⁶"thapayitvā paṭicchadam";
vavaṭṭhapeti voṭṭhabbanam. Ettha ca *vi ava thapeti^p* · *vi ava*
thapanan ti chedo; ettha purime saralopo, *thassa thattam,* visa-

¹ cf. kapi calane (Wg § 10: 13) + cala kampane (Wg § 20: 2) + cala
gatau (Vp *apud* Wg § 20: 2). ² J VI 561¹⁹ (cf. VI 80¹⁹). ³ Wg § 33: 74?
⁴ cf. Pj II 145⁸. ⁵ J V 252²⁰ (Mvu III 453⁸) = Thī 283^a (= thapenti, Thīa,
unde *radix*). ⁶ J VI 61²⁴.

^a C^cBm pavatte hetu^o. ^b Bm orūpādasanato. ^c Bm om. ^d ita C^cBm,
cf. Wg § 32: 133: samucchāye; B^ens samussay^o. ^e cf. Wg § 32: 132: ḍipa
kṣepe; C^ens tapa. ^f C^cBmⁿs tap^o. ^g ns: upapajjane lañ⁸ rhi kra eñ¹; āpa?
^h C^cBm sup^o; Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 71: sūrpā. ⁱ ns: avakampane lañ⁸ rhi kra
eñ¹, cf. 553²⁹. ^j C^cBm kappayati. ^k C^cBm sabhāya(m). ^m C^c khipa; [Wg §
28: 5: kṣipa prerāṇe]. ⁿ Wg § 34: 32: āp¹ lambhane; C^e āpa vyāpane. ^p Bm *ad. ti.*

disabhāvena dvittaṇ ca; pacchime pana saralopo *avassa okā-rattam*, *thassa* ¹*thattam*, *passa vattam vassa dvittam*, *vakā-radavayassa ca bakāradvayam bhavati*, voṭṭhabbanā^a ti ca vyavattāpakacittassa^b nāmam, *nakāralope voṭṭhabban*^c ti aparam pi rūpam bhavati.

1546 Māpa māpane. *Paṇṇasālam māpeti māpayati*, ²"yo pānam atimāpeti; ³paṇṇasālā sumāpitā".

1547 Yapa yāpane. Yāpanam pavattanam. ⁴"Tena so tattha yāpeti" *yāpayati*^d *yapayati*^d. Tattha yāpeti ti idam yādhā-
10 tussa payogatte^e sati kārītapadam bhavati, tathā hi ⁵"uyyāpenti nāmā" ti pālī dissati. — *Pakārantadhātūrūpāni*. — *Phakāran-tadhātūrūpāni appasiddhāni*.

1548 Samba sambandhe. Sambandho dāḥabandhanam. *Sambeti sambayati*, ⁶*sambalam*.

15 1549 ⁷Sabi maṇḍale. Maṇḍalam parimaṇḍalatā. Rūpam tādisam eva.

1550 Kubi acchādane. *Kumbeti kumbayati*.

1551 Lubi 1552 [†]dubi^f addane. Addanam hiṃsā. *Lumbeti lum-bayati*, [†]*dumbeti* [†]*dumbayati*.

20 1553 Pubba niketane. Niketanam nivāso. *Pubbeti pubbayati*.

1554 Gabba māne. Māno ahaṃkāro. *Gabbeti gabbayati*, *gabba-nam gabbito*. Tattha gabbeti^g ti na saṃkucati. — *Bakāran-tadhātūrūpāni*.

1555 Bhū pattiyam. Patti pāpaṇam; sakammikā dhātu. *Bhāveti*
25 *bhāvayati pabhāveti pabhāvayati*, *itthambhūto* ⁸"cakkhubhūto nāṇabhūto ... brahmabhūto". Tattha bhāveti ti puriso gacchantam purisam anugacchanto pāpuṇāti ti attho, esa nayo sesakiriyāpadesu pi, ettha ca *bhāveti* ti ādini, yattha sace
⁹"bhū sattāyan" ti dhātuyā rūpāni honti, tattha hetukatturūpāni
30 nāma honti, ¹⁰"bhāveti kusalam dhamman" ti ādin' ettha nidas-

¹ visadisabhāvena dvittaṇ ca kui luik ce rve¹ samban, ns. ² cf. S IV 344²⁴.

³ Bv 2: 29d. ⁴ S I 206¹⁸. ⁵ S IV 312¹ (ns cit. Spk ad loc.). ⁶ ns cit. Ja V 73¹² et Spk-ṭ (ad S II 98⁹). ⁷ Rūp 659 (Mmd 667). ⁸ M I 111¹². ⁹ Vī. ¹⁰ cf. A II 40³⁰.

^a Bm vottho. ^b C^e vavattāpaka^o. ^c Bm vatthabban. ^d ita C^eBm; B^e(ns) om. ^e = prayug eñ¹ aphrac, ns. ^f Wg § 32: 114: tubi. ^g C^eBm gabbatī.

sanapadāni, bhāveti ti hi 'vaḍḍheti' ti attho, idha pana suddha-katturūpattā 'pāpuṇāti' ti attho; ¹itthambhūto ti imam pakaraṃ^a bhūto patto; cakkhubhūto ti ādinam pana ²"bhū sat-tāyam; bhū pattiyān" ti dvigaṇikānam dvinnaṃ dhātūnam vasena atthakathā-ṭikānayanissitam attham pakāsayissāma³ 5 āgamikānam kosallatthāya: tattha cakkhubhūto ti yathā cakkhu sattānam dassanattam⁴ pariṇeti, evam lokassa yāthāva-dassanasāadhanato ⁵dassanakiccapariṇāyakatthena cakkhubhūto, ⁶atha vā cakkhu viya bhūto ti cakkhubhūto; paññācakkhumayattā vā sayambhuñāṇena vā paññācakkhum bhūto patto 10 ti^b cakkhubhūto; ⁷viditakaraṇatthena nāṇabhūto, asādhāraṇam vā nāṇam bhūto patto^b ti^b nāṇabhūto; ⁸aviparītasabhāvatthena pariyattidhammappavattanato vā hadayena cintetvā vācāya nicchāritadhammamayo ti dhammabhūto, bodhipak-khiyadhammehi^c vā uppannattā lokassa ca taduppādanato 15 anaññasādhāraṇam vā dhammam bhūto patto ti dhammabhūto; ⁹setṭhatthena brahmabhūto, atha vā brahman vuccati maggo tena uppannattā lokassa ca taduppādanattā, tañ ca sayambhu-ñāṇena bhūto patto ti brahmabhūto. Evam dvinnaṃ dhātūnam vasena vutto attho veditabbo. Aparāni c^e ettha nidassanapa- 20 dāni veditabbāni: ¹⁰"tātā mayam⁹ mahallakā Suddhodanamahā-rājaṇam buddhabhūtam sambhāveyyāma^d vā no vā, tumhe tassa sāsane pabbajeyyāthā"^e ti ca ¹¹"atha kho therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ [†]Nāradaṃ^f Sahajātiyaṃ^g [vane]^h sambhāvesun"ⁱ ti cā ti. Aññāni pi pan' ettha *manussabhūto devabhūto* ti ādini 25 yojetabbāni, tathā hi Saṃsāramocakapetavattuatthakathāyam ¹²"manussabhūtā ti manussesu jātā, manussabhāvaṃ vā^j pattā" ti attho saṃvaṇṇito.

1556 Bhū avakampane^k. Ayam pi sakammako. *Bhāveti bhāvayati*, ¹³"manobhāvanīyā^m bhikkhū". Ettha ca bhāveti ti anukam- 30 pati puttam vā bhātaram vā yaṃ kiñci; manobhāvanīyā ti

¹ cf. pṭ ad Sv I 146¹. ² = choṇ, ns. ³ Ps (Ee) II 76²¹. ⁴ Ps (Ee) II 76²⁵. ⁵ ib. 76²². ⁶ ib. 76²²⁻²⁴. ⁷ ib. 76²⁵. ⁸ ***. ⁹ (cf. Mp I 160¹⁰). ¹⁰ Vin II 300⁸. ¹¹ Pva 71²⁷. ¹² cf. Vv 376⁴.

^a C^eBm ākāram; Sv-pṭ: ... ittham evampakāro bhūto jāto ti ... ^b Bm om. ^c ita C^eB^{em}ns. ^d ita B^{ens} (vide 554²⁴⁻²⁵); C^eBm sambhav^o. ^e C^eBm pabbāj^o. ^f B^{ens} Revatam (= Vin). ^g ns Sahaj^o; C^e Sayaj^otiyā, Bm Sa-j^otiyā. ^h B^{ens} om. (= Vin). ⁱ C^eBm ns sambhāvi(m)su. ^j Pva (Ee): ca! k^o: a-va-kappane = avakalpane Wg § 33: 73; cf. 553¹⁵. ^m vulgo oīya^o [Vv: o - - o o -].

'dighāyukā hontu bhadantā^a arogā avyāpajjā' ti evamādinā bhāvetabbā anukampitabbā ti manobhāvanīyā, aññattha pana¹ manobhāvanīyā ti manovaḍḍhanakā ti attho, yesu hi diṭṭhesu mano vaḍḍhati, te manobhāvanīyā ti vuccanti.

5 1557 [†]Labha^b ābhaṇḍane. *Labheti labhayati.*

1558 Jabhi nāsane. *Jambheti jambhayati.*

1559 Lābha pesane^c. *Lābheti lābhayati*; ²"labha lābhe" ti dhātussa rūpāni ce, kāritarūpāni bhavanti.

1560 Dabhi bhaye. *Īkārantāyaṃ dhātu, tena saniggahitāgamāni rūpāni na bhavanti. Dabheti dabhayati.*

1561 [†]Dubha santhambhe^d. *Dubheti dubhayati.*

1562 Vambha ³viddhamśane. *Vambheti vambhayati, vambhanā*: ⁴"chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhaṃ vambhenti". — *Bhakaranta*-dhāturūpāni.

15 1563 Āto camu dhovane. *Āpubbo camudhātu dhovane vattati. Ācemeti ācamayati, ācamanakumbhī.* Ettha pana ⁵"tato hi so ca^e ācamayitvā Licchavi therassa datvāna yugāni atṭhā" ti Ambasakkharapetavattupāḷippadeso nidassanaṃ; tattha ācamayitvā ti hatthapādadhovanapubbakaṃ mukhaṃ vikkhāletvā.
20 Ayaṃ pana dhātu *bhuvādigāṇikatte* ⁶*camatī* ti bhakkhaṇatthaṃ gahetvā tiṭṭhati.

1564 Kamu ⁷icchā-⁸kantisu. *Kāmeti kāmayati, kāmo kanti nikantiⁱ kāmanā, kāmayamāno kāmento*, ⁹"abhikkantaṃ; ¹⁰abhikkanta-vaṇṇā". Ettha ca kāmo ti rūpādivisayaṃ kāmeti ti kāmo,
25 kāmiyati ti vā kāmo — kilesakāma-vatthukāmayasen' etaṃ datṭhabbaṃ, kilesa hi tebhūmakavattasamkhātāñ^g ca vatthu kāmo ti vuccati; Māro pi vā devaputto Kāmo ti vuccati, so hi accantakaṇhadhammasamaṅgitāya papañcasamatikkante pi buddha-pacceka^hbuddha^h-buddhasāvake attano vase tṭhapetuṃⁱ

¹ Spk ad S III 1¹⁶, Vva 152¹², Sv ad D II 140¹². ² V635. ³ (Sp ad Vin IV 4⁸⁸: khumsenti ti akkosanti, vambhenti ti padhamśenti) cf. V1652. ⁴ ***. ⁵ Pv 560ab; ns cit. et M II 112¹ (Ps). ⁶ V653. ⁷ kāmayamāna = icchamāna Pj II 512²⁶ (< Nidd I 2¹⁶). ⁸ (Wg § 12: 10). ⁹ Vin III 6⁴. ¹⁰ S I 1⁹.

^a Bm ad. bhadantā. ^b Wg § 33: 27: bhāla. ^c Wg § 35: 81: prerāṇe. ^d Wg § 34: 16: dṛbha sandarbhe; santhambha = thok paṃ¹, ns. ^e B^cns om.; leg. tato ca so āc^o cf. Pv v. l. ^f Bm ad. nikahanti nikayanti, Ce ad. nikayanti. ^g CeBm tebhūmika^o; (ns ^ovatthusamkhātāñ et cit. Abhidh-av 2⁸⁴). ^h Bm om. -paccekabuddha-. ⁱ Bm vasena tṭhapetuṃ.

kāmeti ti Kāmo ti vuccati, vuttam pi c' etaṃ porāṇakaviracanaṃ: ¹"vande vande 'ham assatthaṃ yattha santajjito jito Kāmo kāmoghatiṇṇena buddhena vasatā satā" ti, imāni pan' assa nāmāni:

²kāmo namuci kaṇho ca vasavatti pajāpati
pamattabandhu madano pāpimā [†]dammako^a pi ca
kandappo ca ratipati māro ca kusumāyudho; 18

aññe aññāni pi vadanti, tāni sāsanaṇulomāni na honti ti idha na dassitāni, atṭhakathāsu pana ³"māro namuci kaṇho pamattabandhū" ti cattāri yeva^b nāmāni āgatāni. Idāni *abhikkanta-*
saddassa *bhuvādigāṇe* ⁴"kamu padavikkhepe" ti vohārasī-
sena vuttassa *kanudhātussa* vasena idha ca "kamu icchā-kanti-
tisu" ti vuttassa *kanudhātussa* vasena atthuddhāraṃ kathayāma:
⁵abhikkantasaddo khaya-sundarābhirūpa-abbhanumodane(su)^c
dissati, ⁶"abhikkantā bhante ratti nikkhanto paṭhamo yāmo cira-
nisinno bhikkhusaṃgho uddisatu bhante bhagavā bhikkhūnaṃ
pātimokkhaṇ" ti ādisu khaye dissati, ⁷"ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ
puggalānaṃ abhikkantataro ca paṇitataro cā" ti ādisu sundare,
⁸"ko me vandati pādāni iddhiyā yasasā jalaṃ abhikkantena
vaṇṇena sabbā obhāsayaṃ disā" ti ādisu abhirūpe, ⁹"abhi-
kkantaṃ bhante" ti ādisu abbhanumodane, icc evaṃ
khayasmim sundare c' eva ato abbhanumodane
abhirūpe *abhikkantasaddo* dissati sāsane ti. 19

1565 ¹⁰Thoma silāghāyaṃ. Silāghā pasamsā. *Thometi thomayati, thomito thomanā.* 25

1566 Yama aparivesane^d. *Yameti yamayati, Yamo.*

1567 ¹¹Sama vitakke. *Sāmeti sāmāyati, samā; nisāmeti nisāmayati, nisāmanaṃ; paṭisāmeti paṭisāmayati, paṭisāmanaṃ.* Tattha samā ti saṃvaccharo, so samā ti itthilīṅgavasena vuccati, ¹²"yo yajetha sataṃ saman" ti ettha hi samāsaddo itthilīṅgo, upayo-
gavasena pana saman ti vutto, imāni saṃvaccharassa nāmāni:
¹³"saṃvaccharo vaccharo samā^e hāyano sarado vasso" — ti

¹ (vide 559¹²⁻¹⁴). ² 557⁵⁻¹⁰ cf. 431¹⁸⁻²⁴. ³ 431 n. 4 (Sn 430^a 439^a 439^b 430^c). ⁴ V659. ⁵ Sp I 170¹⁵⁻²², Spk ad S I 1⁹, cf. Pj I 114²⁻¹⁴ etc. (Vva 52²⁰⁻⁵³), Sv ad D III 194⁹. ⁶ Vin II 236⁹. ⁷ A II 101¹³. ⁸ Vv 588a-d (Vva 218¹⁶). ⁹ D I 85⁷. ¹⁰ (V1472a). ¹¹ Wg § 33: 20. ¹² Dh 106^b. ¹³ cf. Amk I 4: 20cd.

^a o: dappako (431 n. e). ^b ita (con.). ^c B^cB^c; Bmns deva-. ^d vide Sp; CeBemns omo-dane. ^e cf. Vp apud Wg § 32: 81; = krañ rhoñ, ns. ^f Bm samā samā.

āḍiṇi bhavanti; nisāmetī ti vitakketi upadhāreti, ettha hi ¹"iṃgha Maddi nisāmeḥi nigghoso yādiso vane" ti pālī nidassanaṃ, tattha nisāmeḥi ti vitakkehi ²upadhārehi ti attho; paṭisāmetī ti bhaṇḍaṃ guttatthāne nikkhipati.

5 1568 ³Sama ālocane. Ālocanaṃ pekkhanaṃ. Sāmeti sāmayaṭi ... nisāmanaṃ^a. Ettha pana nisāmetī ti pekkhati oloketi, tathā hi ⁴"iṃgha Maddi nisāmeḥi cittaṛūpaṃ va dissatī" ti pālī dissati, tattha hi nisāmeḥi ti ⁵olokehi ti attho; ⁶"dhātūnaṃ atthāṭisayena yogo" ti vacanato pana upasaggayogato vā savane pi ayaṃ vattati, tathā hi ⁷"tato Kaṇḍhājināyā pi nisāmeḥi rathesabhā" ti ādikā pālīyo dissanti, tattha nisāmeḥi ti suṇohi ti attho.

1569 Ama roge. Ameti amayaṭi, andho: ⁸"†bilaṃkapādo^b andhanakho". Tattha andho ti naṭṭhanayano vuccati, andhanakho ti pūṭinakho, ubhayatthā^c pi sarogattaṃ sūcitāṃ.

1570 Bhāma kodhe. Bhāmeti bhāmayati.

1571 Goma upalepane. Gometi gomayaṭi.

1572 Sāma †svāntane^d āmantane. †Svāntanaṃ sāmappayogo, āmantanaṃ avhāyanaṃ pakkosanaṃ. Sāmeti sāmayaṭi.

20 1573 Saṅgāma yuddhe. Saṅgāmeti saṅgāmayati: ⁹"dve rājāno saṅgāmesuṃ", saṅgāmo.

1574 Āto gamu isamadhivāsane. Āgāmeti āgāmayati ¹⁰"kāṃāvaca-radhamme nissāya rūpārūpadhammo samudāgāmeti" samudāgāmayati, ¹¹"upāsako dhammasavanantarāyaṃ anicchanto āgā-

25 metha āgāmethā ti āha", samudāgāmanaṃ āgāmanaṃ āgāmento āgāmayamāno. Tatra āgāmeti ti isakaṃ adhivāseti, samudāgāmeti ti sampavattati. Bhuvādigāṇe ¹²(gāmeti) gāmayati ti hetukattuvasena vuttaṃ, idha pana upasagga-nipātapubbakāni katvā āgāmeti ti āḍiṇi suddhakattuvasena vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbaṃ.

30 — Makārantadhātūrūpāni. — Iti curādigāṇe pavaggantadhātūrūpāni samattāni.

1575 Yu jigucchāyaṃ. Yāveti yāvayaṭi, yavo.

1576 Vyaya khaye^e. Vyayeti vyayaṭi, avyayibhāvo.

¹ J VI 582¹⁵. ² Ja VI 582²³. ³ Wg § 33: 22. ⁴ J VI 512¹⁸. ⁵ Ja VI 511³⁰.

^a Rūp 664 (infra 578¹⁹ etc.). ⁷ J VI 563¹¹. ⁸ J VI 548²⁸ (Ja). ⁹ cf. S I 83².

¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ Dhpa I 130¹⁵. ¹² (413¹⁷ 462¹⁶⁻²⁰).

^a ita C^eB^mns (vide 557²⁷⁻²⁸). ^b J: balaṃka^o (cf. Ja VI 3⁵). ^c B^ens ubhayathā. ^d o: sant(v)ana-; sāntvane Kt apud Wg § 35: 27, vide 1449. ^e cf. khayō vayo (As 329⁹ etc.).

1577 Vyaya vittasamussagge^a. Tādisaṃ yeva rūpaṃ. — Yākāraṇatadhātūrūpāni.

1578 Para gatiyaṃ. Pareti parayaṭi. Ettha ca ¹"iti kho Ānanda kusalāni (silāni)^b anupubbenā aggāya parentī" ti pālī nidassanaṃ, tattha aggāya parentī ti arahattatthāya^c gacchanti. 5

1579 Gara uggāme^d. Gareti garayaṭi, garu.

1580 Cara asaṃsaye^e. Careti carayaṭi.

1581 Pūri appāyane. Pūreti pūrayaṭi.

1582 Vara icchāyaṃ. Vareti varayaṭi, varo, varaṃ varanto: ²"ete varānaṃ caturō varemi; ³etaṃ Sakka varaṃ vare". Tattha 10 varo ti variyate varitabbo ti varo; varan ti vareti ti varaṃ, icchanto patthento ti attho. ⁴"mahāmahārahaṃ Sakyamunim^f nīvaraṇā raṇā muttaṃ muttaṃ sudassanaṃ vande ⁵bodhivaraṃ varan" ti purāṇakaviracānāyaṃ varan ti padassa viya; evaṃ vareti ti varanto; vare ti varemi icchāmi 15 yācāmi. Kārite ⁶pavāreti ti rūpaṃ, nisedhanatthe pan' idam kāritaṃ na hoti.

1583 Sara akkhepe. Sareti sarayaṭi, saro. Saro ti saddo.

1584 Sāra dubbāye. Sāreti sārayaṭi, dubbalo bhavati ti attho.

1585 Kumāra kilāyaṃ. Kumāreti kumārayaṭi, kumāro kumārako 20 kumārī kumārīkā. Ettha kumārayaṭi ti tattha tattha kilāti ti kumāro, so eva abhidaharattā^g kumārako, esa nayo ita-ratrā pi.

1586 Sūra 1587 vira vikkantiyaṃ. Vikkanti vikkamanaṃ. Sūreti sūrayaṭi, vīreti vīrayaṭi; sūro, vīro. Sāsanikehi pana saddham- 25 mavidūhi evaṃ dhātusabbhāvānaṃ pi sūra-vīrasaddānaṃ nibbācanaṃ na dassitaṃ, kevalaṃ pana tattha tattha ⁷"sūro ti viṣiṭṭhauro" ti ca ⁸"mahāvīro ti mahāvikkanto" ti ca ⁹"vīrā ti viriyavā"^h ti ca atthavivaraṇamattam eva dassitaṃ.

¹ A V 21⁸ (Mp). ² (cf. J V 496²¹). ³ J IV 241²⁰, ²⁴ IV 14³ V 161¹³ Pv 289d 291d; cf. J IV 10²³. ⁴ (vide 557²⁻³). ⁵ ns: bodhivaraṃ uttamabodhim hu Vajirathasaṅghaṭṭikāyojanā eñ¹. ⁶ ns cit. Kkh (= Sp ad Vin III 214²⁰). ⁷ cf. Nidda ad Nidd I 171²⁸ (: saraṇato paṭipakkhavidhamanato sūro, pṭ ad Sv I 250²⁴). ⁸ Tha ad Th 66^a (< Nidd I 171²⁸). ⁹ cf. Sv ad D II 39¹⁶, Ps (E^e) II 179⁵.

^a B^em^{ns} cittasamussagge; Wg § 35: 78: vittasamutsarge. ^b C^eB^m om. ^c Mp (C^e): arahattatthāya. ^d o: Wg § 33: 21: gūra (gura) udyamane. ^e — Kt Maitr apud Wg § 33: 71. ^f C^eB^m omunī. ^g ita C^eB^m (cf. abhinava-); B^ens atidaharattā. ^h (B^m variyavā).

1588 Pāra 1589 tira kammāsam[p]attiyam. Kammāsam[p]atti nāma kammassa parisamāpanam niṭṭhāpanam. Pāreti pārāyati, tīreti tīrayati; pārāṇam tīraṇam. ¹"Vikkamāmi na pāremi bhūmiṃ sumbhāmi vegasā"; ²taṃ kiccaṃ tīretvā gato, santīraṇam tīraṇa-
5 pariṇāṇa ti ca ādini ettha dassetabbāni. Tattha na pāremi ti ³chinditum na sakkomī ti attho.

1590 Īra khepaṇa^a. Īreti īrayati.

1591 Jara vayohānimhi. Jareti jarayati, jarā. Pāḷiyam pana jīraṭi ti pāṭho.

10 1592 Vara āvaraṇa. Vāreti vārayati nivāreti^b nivārayati, nivāretā; parivāreti parivārayati, parivāro; pavāreti pavārayati, pavāraṇam. Pavāraṇan ti nisedhanam vā kāmyadānam vā.

1593 Dhara^c dhāraṇa. Dhāreti dhārayati, ādhāro ādhārako dhammo^d icc ādini. Tattha dhammo ti anekavidhesu dhammesu lo-
15 kuttaro uppādito sacchikato ca catusu apāyesu saṃsāre vā satte apatamāne dhāreti ti dhammo, atha vā sotāpannādihi ariyehi dhāriyati na puthujjanehi ti pi dhammo; catubhū-
miko^e pana sakalakkaṇam dhāreti ti dhammo, kakkhalattā-
dinā phusanādinā santiādinā sakasakabhāvena paṇḍitehi dhā-
20 riyaṭi sallakkhiyaṭi ti pi dhammo; tepitako pana pāḷidhammo sakattha-paratthādibhede atthe dhāreti ti dhammo, keci tu vidū "pāpake akusale dhamme dhunāti kampeti viddhamseti ti dhammo" ti *dhūdhātuvasena* pi nibbānaṃ vadanti, taṃ mag-
gadhamme atīva yujjati, phala-nibbāna-pariyattidhammesu pana
25 pariyāyena yujjati. ⁴Dhammasaddo pariyatti-hetu-guṇa-nissat-
taniijjivātādisu dissati, ayaṇ hi ⁵"dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti suttaṃ geyyan" ti ādisu pariyattiyam dissati, ⁶"hetumhi nāṇam dham-
mapaṭisambhidā" ti ādisu hetumhi, ⁷"na hi dhammo adhammo ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dhammo pāpeti
30 suggatin" ti ādisu guṇe, ⁸"tasmim kho pana samaye dhammā honti; ⁹dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati" ti ādisu nissatta-
niijivātāyam; atha vā *dhammasaddo* sabhāva-paṇṇā-puṇṇa-paṇ-
ṇatti-āpatti-pariyatti-nissattaniijjivātā-vikāra-guṇa-paccaya-pacca-

¹ J III 185². ² (cf. Vin I 268¹⁹). ³ Ja III 185⁵. ⁴ As 38²³⁻²² (Sv I 99³⁻¹¹ pt). ⁵ A II 103⁹ (ns cit. M I 133²³). ⁶ Vibh 293¹⁸. ⁷ J IV 496¹⁷⁻¹⁸. ⁸ Dhs § 121. ⁹ M I 56⁸.

^a Wg § 34: 5: kṣepe (Kt: prerāṇe). ^b B^m om. ^c C^eB^m dhāra. ^d adden-
dum atthuddhāro? vide 562¹³. ^e C^e catu⁹.

yuppannādisu dissati, ayaṃ hi ¹"kusalā dhammā akusalā dham-
mā avyākata dhammā" ti ādisu sabhāve dissati, ²"yass' ete
caturo dhammā saddhassa ghāmesino saccaṃ dhammo dhiti
cāgo sa ve pecca na socati" ti ādisu paṇṇāyam, ³"na hi dhammo
adhammo ca ubho samavipākino, adhammo nirayaṃ neti dham- 5
mo pāpeti suggatin" ti ādisu puṇṇe, ⁴"paṇṇatti dhammā, nirutti
dhammā, adhivacanā dhammā" ti ādisu paṇṇattiyam, ⁵"pārājikā
dhammā saṃghādisesā dhammā" ti ādisu āpattiyam, ⁶"idha
bhikkhu dhammaṃ jānāti suttaṃ geyyam veyyākaraṇan" ti
ādisu pariyattiyam, ⁷"tasmim kho pana samaye dhammā honti; 10
⁸dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati" ti ādisu nissattatāyam^a,
⁹"jātidhammā ... jarādhammā ... maraṇadhammā" ti ādisu
vikāre, ¹⁰"channaṃ buddhadhammānan" ti ādisu guṇe, ¹¹"he-
tumhi nāṇam dhammapaṭisambhidā" ti ādisu paccaye, ¹²"thitā
va sā [dhamma]dhātu dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā" ti 15
ādisu paccayuppanne; ¹³atha vā *dhammasaddo* pariyatti-sacca-
samādhi-paṇṇā-pakati^b-puṇṇāpatti-ñeyyādisu atthesu diṭṭhappa-
yogo, tathā hi ¹⁴"idha ... bhikkhu dhammaṃ pariyāpuṇāti"
ti ādisu pariyattiyam dissati, ¹⁵"diṭṭhadhammo pattadhammo"
ti ādisu sacce, ¹⁶"evam dhammā ... te bhagavanto ahesun" ti 20
ādisu samādhimhi, ¹⁷"saccaṃ dhammo dhiti cāgo" ti evamādisu
paṇṇāyam, ¹⁸"jātidhammānam bhikkhave sattānan" ti evamā-
disu pakatiyam, ¹⁹"dhammo ha ve rakkhati dhammacārīn" ti
evamādisu puṇṇe, ²⁰"cattāro pārājikā dhammā" ti ādisu āpat-
tiyam, ²¹"kusalā dhammā" ti ādisu ñeyye. Evam *dhamma-* 25
saddappavattivisayā vividhā atthakathācariyehi dassitā, tattha
tattha pana *ādisaddena* yutti-visayādayo atthā gahetabbā, tathā
hi *dhammasaddo* ²²"n' esa dhammo mahārāja yaṃ tvaṃ gac-
cheyya ekako aham pi^c tena gacchāmi yena gacchasi khattiyā"
ti ādisu yuttiyam vattati, ²³"manaṃ ca paṭicca dhamme ca 30
uppajjati manoviññānan" ti ādisu visaye, ²⁴"sataṇ ca dhammo

¹ Dhs p. 14. ² Sn 188a-d. ³ (560²⁸). ⁴ Dhs p. 71^{13, 12, 11}. ⁵ Vin III 109²¹, 110¹. ⁶ *** (cf. A III 86²⁰). ⁷ (560³⁰). ⁸ (560³¹). ⁹ M I 173⁹⁻¹³. ¹⁰ Nidd I 143¹⁷. ¹¹ (560²⁷). ¹² A I 286⁹ = S II 25¹⁹. ¹³ cf. Ps I 17¹⁶⁻³³. ¹⁴ A III 86²⁶. ¹⁵ D I 110¹⁴. ¹⁶ D II 8¹¹. ¹⁷ Sn 188c = J I 280⁴. ¹⁸ D II 307² (Vibh 101³). ¹⁹ J IV 54³⁰. ²⁰ Vin III 109²¹. ²¹ (561¹). ²² J VI 495²⁴⁻²⁵. ²³ S II 72¹³ (M I 112⁸, Mil 51¹⁸). ²⁴ S I 71²¹.

^a C^e nissattaniijjivātāya (< 560³¹). ^b Ps ad. -sabhāva-suññatā-, et (561²³)
"kusalā dhammā" [561²⁵] ti ādisu sabhāve, "tasmim ... honti" [560³⁰] ti ādisu
suññatāyam. ^c C^eB^m om.

na jaram upeti" ti ettha nibbāne vattati. Tatra yā nissattatā
sā eva nijjivatā, yo ca hetu so eva paccayo. Icc evaṃ

pariyatti-paccayesu guṇe nissattatāya ca
sabhāve c' eva paññāyaṃ puññe paññattiyam pi ca 20
5 āpattiyam vikāre ca paccayuppanake pi ca
sacca-samādhi-pakati-ñeyyesu yuttiyam pi ca
visaye c' eva nibbāne dhammasaddo pavattati. 21
Keci pana dhammasaddassa pavattivisayānaṃ dasadhā va pa-
ricchedaṃ vadanti:

10 ñeyye magge^a ca nibbāne sabhāve atha jātiyaṃ
mane visaya-puññesu bhāve pāvācane pi ca,
imesu dasasv^b atthesu dhammasaddo pavattati. 22
Tatra atthuddhāro ti samānasaddavacanīyānaṃ atthānaṃ
uddharaṇaṃ atthuddhāro. — Rakārantadhāturūpāni.

15 1594 Pāla rakkhaṇe. Rakkhaṇaṃ tāṇa^c-gopanaṃ avanaṃ pāla-
naṃ rakkhā rakkhaṇā gutti icc ete pariyāyā. Pāleti pālayati,
pālako Buddhapālo, ¹"Ambapālī gaṇikā; ²samo bhavat' Upālīnā",
pālito, pālanam pālī. Ettha pālī ti atthaṃ pāleti ti pālī, lassa
lattam; atha vā antodakaṃ rakkhaṇatṭhena^d mahato taḷākassa
20 thirā mahatī pālī viyā ti pālī · pariyattidhammo; aparo nayo:
pakaṭṭhānaṃ ukkaṭṭhānaṃ silādiatthānaṃ bodhanato sabhāva-
niruttibhāvato buddhādīhi bhāsītattā ca pakaṭṭhānaṃ vacana-
pabandhānaṃ ālī ti pālī;

pālīsaddo pālīdhamme taḷākapaḷiyam pi ca
25 dissate pantiyañ c' eva iti ñeyyaṃ vijānatā, 23
ayañ hi ³"pāliyā atthaṃ upaparikkhanti" ti ādisu pariyatti-
dhammasamkhāte pālīdhamme dissati, ⁴"mahato taḷākassa pālī"
ti ādisu taḷākapaḷiyam, ⁵"pāliyā nisidimsū" ti ādisu pantiyaṃ,
paṭipāṭiyā nisidimsū ti attho, imasmim pan' atthe dhātuyā
30 kiccaṃ n' atthi, paṭipadiko hi pantivācako pālīsaddo.

1595 Tila sinehane. Teleti telayati, ⁶telam tilo tilam. Tattha tilo
ti tilagaccho, tilan ti tapphalaṃ, tato pana nikkhanto sineho
telam, so hi 'tilānaṃ idan' ti telan ti vuccati. || Yadi evaṃ,

¹ D II 95¹⁵. ² (cf. Ap 45²). ³ ***. ⁴ cf. A IV 279¹⁰ Vin II 256²⁹ (ns cit.
Bhikkhunikhandhaka). ⁵ cf. Pj II 87¹⁰. ⁶ (ordo "telam ... tilam" jñāpaka
est, 563¹¹⁻¹⁵).

^a ns ñeyyamagge. ^b sic CeBem(ns) [metr. dasas]. ^c ita Bm [562¹⁵⁻¹⁶ metr.
- - - - - || - - - - - | - - - - -]; CeBens tāṇaṃ. ^d CeBm otthena.

sāsapatelan ti ādivacanam nā yujjeyyā ti. | No na yujjati · "tila
sinehane" ti evaṃ vuttāya tiladhātuyā sāmāññato yassa kassaci
sinehassa vacanato, tena ¹"sāsapatelaṃ, ²madhukatelan" ti
ādayo sāsane payogā dissanti; mayaṃ pana tiladhātuvasena
nipphannānaṃ tilagaccha-tapphalavācakaṇaṃ tilo tilan ti sadda- 5
rūpānaṃ^a pakāsanamukhena "tilānaṃ idan ti telan" ti vadāma,
na pana tena vacanena sāsapādīnaṃ sinehassa atelattaṃ va-
dāma. Atha kiñ carahī ti ce: taddhitavidhāne viññūnaṃ kosala-
latthaṃ tilasaddaṃ paṭicca "tilānaṃ idan ti telan" ti vadāma,
sinehasamkhātassa sāsapādīnaṃ telassa vacanaṃ na jāhāma; 10
tasmā udāharaṇapakāsane 'tilo tilan telan' ti avatvā ³"telam
tilo tilan" ti amhehi vuttaṃ, idaṃ hi vacanaṃ telassa sāmāñ-
ñato sinehe pavattiṃ dīpeti, ten' eva ca sāsane ⁴"tilatelaṃ,
¹sāsapatelan" ti ādinā visesavacanam^b pi dissati ti niṭṭham
etthāvagantabbam; api ca telasaddo yebhuyyena tilatele vattati 15
yathā ⁵migasaddo hariṇamige ti pi datṭhabbam.

1596 Jala apavāraṇe. Jāleti jālayati, jālam jālā. Jālan ti mac-
chajālam, jālā ti aggijālā.

1597 Khala soceyye. Soceyyam sucibhāvo. Khāleti khālayati
pakkhāleti pakkhālayati. 20

1598 Tala patiṭṭhāyaṃ. Tāleti tālayati, tālo talaṃ. Ettha tālo ti
⁶tiṇarājarukkho; talan ti pāṇitala-bhūmitalādi, tam hi 'tālayati
patiṭṭhāti ettha vatthujātan' ti talaṃ.

1599 Tula ummāne^c. Toleti tolayati.

1600 Dula ukkhepe. Ukkhepo uddham khipanaṃ. Doleti dolayati, 25
dolā. Ettha ca doliyyati ukkhipiyyati yattha nipanno^d yathā-
nipannako vā^e ti dolā.

1601 Vula nim[m]ajjane^f. Voleti volayati.

1602 Mīla nim[m]ilane^g. Mīleti mīlayati, mīlanam ummīlanam 30
nim[m]ilanam.

1603 Mūla rohane. Mūleti mūlayati, mūlam. Esā hi, yadā pa-
tiṭṭhāyaṃ vattati, tadā ⁷bhuvvādigaṇikā, mūlati ti c'assā rūpaṃ.

¹ Vin III 251²² Pva 198²⁶. ² Vin III 251²³. ³ (562³¹). ⁴ Vin III 251²²
Vibha 22³ = Sp (I) 437²⁸. ⁵ (447²). ⁶ ns: mrak myui⁸ tvañ akri⁹ chum³ phrac
ra kā⁸ than³ pañ sañ tiṇarāj mañ sa tañ⁹. ⁷ V 771.

^a (Ce rūpāni). ^b (ns visesanavacanam). ^c ita B^cns (= mo² rve¹ nhuiñ³
khyin) = Wg § 32: 59; CeBm ummāde (cf. unmādana 'prāmādikapāṭhaḥ'
apud Wg I. c.). ^d B^cns ad. dārako. ^e = va, ns. ^f vide Kt Vp apud Wg
§ 32: 62. ^g (Wg § 15: 10: nimeṣaṇe).

Tattha mūlan ti mūlayati rūhati rukkhādi etenā ti mūlam; atha vā mūlayati chinno pi koci etena a-chinnena punad eva rūhati ti mūlam, vuttam hi: ¹"yathā pi mūle anupaddave dalhe chinno pi rukkho punad eva rūhati, evam pi taṇhānusaye^a 5 anūhate nibbattati dukkham idam punappunan" ti; mūlasad-dassa atthuddhāro ²heṭṭhā *bhuvādigane* vutto.

1604 Kala 1605 pila khepe. *Kāleti kālayati, kālo; pīleti pilayati.* Ettha kālo ti samayo pi maccu pi, tatra samayo 'tesam tesam sattānam āyūṃ kālayati khepeti divase divase appam appam 10 karoti' ti kālo ti vuccati, vuttam pi ³c' etam: ⁴"kālo ghasati bhūtāni sabbān' eva sah' attanā, yo ca kālaghaso bhūto sa bhūtapacaniṃ paci" ti; maccu pana 'kālayati tesam tesam sattānam jīvitam khepeti samucchavedavasena nāseti' ti kālo ti vuccati, tenāhu aṭṭhakathācariyā: ⁵"kālo ti maccu, kālayati 15 sattānam jīvitam nāseti ti kālo, kālena maccunā kato nāsito ti kālakato" ti^b; ⁶marañam hindam maccu maṭṭu cuti kālo antako nikkhepo ti marañassābhidhānāni.

1606 Sulla sajjane^c. *Sulleti sullayati.*

1607 Ila perane. *Ileti ilayati.*

20 1608 Vala bharane^d. *Vāleti vālayati, ⁷vālo.*

1609 Lala icchāyam. *Lāleti lalayati.*

1610 Dala vidāraṇe. *Dāleti dālayati padāleti padālayati, ⁸kud(d)ālo.*

1611 Kala gati-samkhānesu. *Kāleti^e kālayati^e, kālo kalā^f. Kalā^f ti avayavo, sā hi kalayitabbā samkhā[yi]tabbā ti kalā^f.*

25 1612 Sila upadhāraṇe. Upadhāraṇam bhuso dhāraṇam · patiṭṭhāvasena ⁹ādhārabhāvo. *Sīleti sīlayati, sīlam sīlanam.* Ettha sīlan ti sīleti upadhāreti tamsamaṅgipuggalam apāyesu uppat-tinivāraṇavasena bhuso dhāreti ti sīlam, atha vā sīlyati upa-dhāriyati sappurisehi hadayamaṃsantaram upanetvā dhāriyati 30 ti sīlam; sīlanam ti *bhuvādigane* avippakiṇṇatāsamkhātām samādhānam vuccati, tattha *sīlati* ti rūpam, idha pana ādhāra-bhāvasamkhātām upadhāraṇam vuccati, ettha ca *sīleti sīlayati*

¹ Dhp 338a-d. ² 435²⁹-436⁴. ³ (ca = saccam, ns). ⁴ J II 260²⁰⁻²¹ (> Ps I 57²⁶⁻²⁷). ⁵ ***. ⁶ (431¹⁵). ⁷ = sā³ mri³ sā³ rai, ns. ⁸ (240²⁴). ⁹ (435³).

a (Bm taṇhā anusaye). b Bm om. c Kt apud Wg § 32: 71: śulba sarjane. d ita CeBens (Wg § 32: 68: bala bhṛtau); Bm bhāraṇe. e Bmns kal^o. f Bm kal^o.

ti rūpāni, ¹aṭṭhakathāsu hi kusalānam dhammānam patiṭṭhāvasena ādhārabhāvo upadhāraṇam ti vutto.

1613 Vela kalopadeso. *Veleti velayati, velā^a.* ²Keci *vela* iti dhātu-saddo na hoti ti vadanti, tan na gaḥetabbam · porāṇehi sadda-satthavidūhi *velayati* ti rūpassa dassitattā. 5

1614 [†]Pala 1615 mūla lavana-pavanesu^b. Lavanaṃ chedanam, pavanam śodhanam. *Pāleti pālayati, palam.* Palam nāma mānaviseso, lokassa vimatiṃ pāleti lunāti sodheti cā ti palam. *Mūleti mūlayati*; saddasatthavidū pana ³"mūlayati^c kedāram, mūlayati dhaññan" ti payogaṃ vadanti. 10

1616 Thūla paribrūhane. Paribrūhanam vaḍḍhanam. *Thūleti thūlayati, thūlo puriso, ⁴"thūlā javena hāyanti".*

1617 Pala gatiyam. *Paleti palayati*: ⁵"attham paleti na upeti samkham; ⁶paleti rasam ādāya; ⁷yathā suttaguḷam yattakehi suttehi veṭhitam^d tattakehi eva palayati". 15

1618 Ciṅgula paribbhamane. *Ciṅguleti ciṅgulayati^e, ciṅgulayitvā^e.* Atrāyam pālī: ⁸"yāvatikā abhisamkhārassa gati, tāvatikaṃ gantvā ciṅgulayitvā^e bhūmiyam patati"^f ti, tattha ⁹"ciṅgulayitvā^e ti paribbhamitvā". — *Lakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1619 Divu parikūjane. Parikūjanam gajjanam. *Deveti devayati, 20 devo^g, paridevitvā.* Devo ti meggho.

1620 Divu addane. Addanam gandhapimsanan ti vadanti. *Deveti devayati.*

1621 Cīva bhāsāyam. *Cīveti cīvayati.* — *Vakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1622 Pusa posane. *Poseti posayati.* Imāni rūpāni kiñcā pi ¹⁰*bhuvā-* 25 *digaṇikam posati^h* ti rūpam paṭicca hetukatturūpāni viya dissanti, tathā pi ¹¹"aññe pi devo poseti" ti ādikassa *curādigāṇikarū-* passa dassanato suddhakattuvasena vuttāni ti daṭṭhabbam. ubhinnaṃ pana kārītaṭṭhāne *posāpeti posāpayati* ti hetukattu-rūpāni icchitabbāni. 30

1623 ¹²Pesa patihaṇe. *Peseti pesayati.*

¹ Vm 8⁵. ² (Cāndra-dh?). ³ ***. ⁴ J VI 22¹⁶. ⁵ Sn 1074bd. ⁶ Dhp 49c. ⁷ cf. D I 54²⁰ = M I 518¹³ Pva 253³⁰. ⁸ A I 112¹⁻². ⁹ Mp ad A I 112², unde radix. ¹⁰ V 900. ¹¹ J I 135¹³. ¹² (cf. peṣṣ prayatne, Wg § 16: 14?).

a CeBe velo. b Wg § 35: 29: palyūla [palpūla] lavana-pavanayoḥ. c Bm mūlati. d CeBm veditam. e Ce ciṅgulay^o (= A). f Ce papati (= A). g Ce Bens ad. ca. h dedi; CeBemns poseti.

- 1624 ¹Pisa bala^a-pāṇanesu. *Piseti pisayati.*
 1625 Pasi nāsane. *Pamseti pamsayati.*
 1626 Jasi rakkhaṇe. *Jamseti jamsayati.*
 1627 Silesa silesane. *Sileseti silesayati, silesa.*
 5 1628 Lūsa hīmsāyaṃ. *Lūseti lūsayati.*
 1629 Pūsa abhimaddane. *Nakāro niggahitattam. Pūmseti pūmsayati, napūmsako* — dhātunakārāssa lope *poso* icc api rūpaṃ. Tattha napūmsako ti itthibhāva-pumbhāvarahito puggalo, so hi puriso viya sātisayaṃ paccāmitte na pūmseti abhimaddanaṃ
 10 kātum na sakkotī ti na-pūmsako ti vuccati; ²keci pana "na pumā na itthi ti na-pūmsako" ti vacanattam vadanti, tathā hi saddasatthavidū tam puggalaṃ napūmsakaliṅgavasena "na-pūmsakan" ti vadanti.
 1630 Dhūsa kantikaraṇe. *Dhūseti dhūsayati.*
 15 1631 Rusa rosane^b. *Rosanaṃ kopakaraṇaṃ. Roseti rosayati, roso.* Roso ti kodho.
 1632 [†]Vyasa^c ussagge. *Vyāseti vyāsayati.*
 1633 Jasa hīmsāyaṃ. *Jāseti jāsayati.*
 1634 Daṃsa daṃsane. *Daṃseti daṃsayati, daṃsano.* Daṃsano
 20 ti danto, daṃsenti^d khādanīyaṃ vā bhojanīyaṃ vā etenā ti daṃsano.
 1635 Dasi dassane ca. *Cakāro daṃsanaṃ apekkhati. Daṃseti daṃsayati, ³vidamseti vidamsayati suriyo ālokaṃ.*
 1636 Tassa ⁴santajjane. *Taseti tassayati puriso core.*
 25 1637 Vassu sattibandhane. *Sattibandhanaṃ samatthataṅkaraṇaṃ. Vasseti vassayati.*
 1638 Jasa tālane. *Tālaṇaṃ paharaṇaṃ. Jāseti jāsayati.*
 1639 Pasa bandhane. *Pāseti pāsayati, pāso.* Pāsenti^d bandhanti satte etenā ti pāso sakūṇapāsādi^e.
 30 1640 Ghusi visaddane^f. *Visaddanaṃ ugghosanaṃ. Ghoseti ghosayati, ghoso.*
 1641 Lasa [†]silyayoge^g. *†Silyayogo lāsiyaṃ nāṭakanāṭanaṃ recakadānaṃ. Lāseti lāsayati, lāsento lāsenti.* Atrāyaṃ pālī:

¹ (cf. Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 31?). ² *infra* § 193, 195 (ns *cit.* Maṇidīpa).
³ cf. V 925. ⁴ cf. Wg § 33: 67 (*infra* 567 n. b).

a B^m bubrula-. b Wg § 32: 131: roṣe. c *vide* Wg § 35: 78 (*supra* 559¹); B^ens byusa (*et* byoseti, byosayati cf. Wg § 26: 110). d C^eB^mns osanti. e B^m saguṇa^o. f (Wg § 33: 53: ghuṣir viśabdane). g Wg § 33: 55: śilpayoge [*nāgarī* lp: ly].

- ¹"vādentiyā pi lāsenti naccantiyā pi lāsenti lāsentiyaṃ pi naccanti" ti. Tattha ²lāsenti ti pītiyā^a uppilavamānā viya utthahitvā lāsiyanāṭakaṃ nāṭenti ³recakaṃ denti.
 1642 Bhūsa alaṃkāre. *Bhūseti bhūsayati vibhūseti vibhūsayati, bhūsaṇaṃ vibhūsaṇaṃ.* 5
 1643 Vasa sinehana-chedāvaharaṇesu. *Avaharaṇaṃ corikāya gahanaṃ. Vāseti vāsayati, vāsā.*
 1644 Tāsa vāraṇe^b. *Vāraṇaṃ nivāraṇaṃ. Tāseti tāsayati.*
 1645 ⁴Dhasa^c uñche. *Dhāseti^c dhāsayati^c.*
 1646 Bhasa gahaṇe. *Bhāseti bhāsayati.* 10
 1647 Pusa dhāraṇe. *Poseti posayati, ābharaṇaṃ dhāreti ti attho.*
 1648 Tusi 1649 pisi 1650 kusi 1651 dasi bhāsāyaṃ. *Tumseti tum-sayati; pimseti pimsayati; kuṃseti kuṃsayati; damseti dam-sayati.*
 1652 Khusi ⁵akkosane. *Khumseti khumsayati, khumsanā.* 15
 1653 Gavesa maggane. *Gaveseti gavesayati, gavesako gavesito gavesanā ⁶gaveṭṭhi.*
 1654 Vāsa upasevāyaṃ. *Vāseti vāsayati, vāso āvāso.*
 1655 Hisi hīmsāyaṃ. *Himseti hīmsayati.*
 1656 Nivāsa acchādane. *Vatthaṃ nivāseti nivāsayati, ⁷"pubbaṇha-* 20 *samayaṃ nivāsetvā*".
 1657 Aṃsa saṃghāte^d. *Aṃseti aṃsayati, aṃso aṃsā.* Ettha ca aṃso ti koṭṭhāso pi khandho pi vuccati; ⁸aṃsā ti arisarogo.
 1658 ⁹Misa sajjane. *Meseti mesayati.*
 1659 Rasa assādane. *Raseti rasayati, raso.* ¹⁰Rasiyate assādiyate 25 *janehi ti raso.*
 1660 Rasa sinehane. *Raseti rasayati, raso.* Tattha raseti ti sinehati; raso ti^c sineho sinehasambandho ¹¹sāmaggiraso vuccati, yaṃ sandhāya brāhmaṇā Bhagavantam ¹²"arasarūpo samaṇo Gotamo" ti avocaṃ. 30
 1661 Sisa asabbappayoge^f: *seseti sesayati, seso, ¹³vipubbo [†]tisaye.*

¹ Vin III 180²⁰. ² Sp *ad* Vin III 180¹⁸. ³ (ns *cit.* Sp). ⁴ cf. V 1272.
⁵ (Sp *ad* Vin IV 4³³ *vide* V 1562); khumseti vambheti Vin IV 4³³; akkosanā vambhanā Vibh 353⁶. ⁶ Vibh 353¹⁴. ⁷ M I 31²⁹. ⁸ Nidda *ad* Nidd I 13⁶. ⁹ ***.
¹⁰ cf. Vibha 45¹⁴. ¹¹ (Sp I 131³⁰). ¹² cf. Vin III 21⁴. ¹³ Vp *apud* Wg p. 298⁵.

a B^e ya *pro* pītiyā; ns *om.* b Wg § 33: 67: trasa dhāraṇe (Śākaṭ: vāraṇe; Kt nivāraṇe); cf. 566²⁴. c (ns vasa *et* vāso). d Wg § 35: 64: saṃghāte. e B^m *om.* f Wg § 34: 11: asarvopayoge.

Vipubbo sisadhātu atisaye vattati. *Viseseti visesayati, viseso visittho visesanam.*

1662 *Missa*^a *sammisse. Misseti missayati sammisseti sammissayati, misso missā, missito sammisito sammisso*^b *icc ādīni. Alambu*⁵ *sajātake*¹ *"missā"* ti itthīnam vattabbanāmaṃ · *purisehi sad-*
dhim^c *sammissanatāya.*

1663 *Jusa paritakkane. Joseti josayati.*

1664 *Dhasa*^d *pahāsane*^e. *Dhaseti dhasayati.*

1665 *Marisa titikkhāyam. Mariseti marisayati.*

10 1666 *Pisa pesane*^f. *Peseti pesayati, pesako pesito.*

1667 *Ghusa sadde. Ghoseti ghosayati,*² *"ugghosayum Bodhimande*
pamoditā", ghoso.

1668 ³*Disi uccāraṇe. Deseti desayati, desako desetā desito desanā.*

1669 *Vasa acchādane. Vāseti vāsayati, nivāseti nivāsayati, vattham*^g.

15 — *Sakārantadhāturūpāni.*

1670 *Araha pūjāyam. Araheti arahayati, arahā arahaṃ.*⁴ *"Arahā*
khīṇāsavo 'sekkho'^h *ti arahato nāmāni.*

1671 *Sineha sinehane. Sineheti sinehayati.*

1672 *Varaha himsāyam. Varaheti varahayati, varāho.*⁵ *Varāho*
*ti sūkaro pi hatthi pi vuccati,*⁶ *"eṇeyyā ca varāhā cā"* ti ettha
*hi sūkaro varāho ti vutto,*⁷ *"mahāvarāhassa ... nadisu jaggato"*
ti ettha pana hatthi varāho ti.

1673 *Raha cāge. Raheti rahayati.*

1674 *Caha*ⁱ *parikatthane*ⁱ. *Caheti cahayati.*

25 1675 *Maha pūjāyam. Maheti mahayati,*⁸ *"mahito rājā mahārājā",*
vihāramaho cetiyamaho.

1676 *Piha icchāyam. Piheti pihayati, pihā pihālu apiho,*⁹ *"piha-*
niyā vibhūtiyo".

1677 *Kuha vimhāpane. Kuheti kuhayati, kuhako — kuhayati*^j

30 ¹⁰*lokavimhāpanam karoti ti kuhako — kuhanā.*

¹ J V 153⁹ 154³⁰ 157²⁸, Ja V 153¹¹. ² J I 75⁷. ³ (Mmd 558 Ce 433⁹:
disa uccāraṇe). ⁴ (cf. Abh 10ab). ⁵ cf. 458⁶⁻¹¹. ⁶ J V 406⁷. ⁷ Vin II 201²⁵.
⁸ *** ⁹ (81²⁸). ¹⁰ Sv I 91²⁸.

^a CeBm misa; Wg § 35: 67: miśra samparke. ^b CeBm sammiso. ^c Ce ad.
kilesavasena (< Ja V 153¹²). ^d Bens masa. ^e Wg § 34: 43! ^f cf. Wg § 26: 108.
^g Bm vuttham, Ce om. ^h ita Bm (metr.); CeBens asekkho. ⁱ leg. pari-
kakkane (= parikalkane Wg § 35: 14 et § 32: 82 v. l.); ns: akhyui¹ nhuik
parikakkane rhi eñ¹. ^j ns kuhati.

1678 *Saha*[†] *parisahane*^a. *†Parisahanam*^a *khanti. Saheti sahayati,*
*sahanam.*¹ *Bhuvādiganaṅkassa pan' assa sahati ti rūpaṃ.*

1679 *Garaha vinindane. Garaheti garahayati, garahā.*² *Bhuvādi-*
gaṅkassa pan' assa garahati ti rūpaṃ. — Hakārantadhāturūpāni.

1680 *Taḷa*³ *tālāne. Tāleti tālayati patāleti patālayati, tālam.* Tā-⁵
lan ti kamsatālādi.

1681 *Taḷa āghāte. Pubbe viya rūpāni.*

1682 *Khaḷa bhede. Khaleti khalayati.*

1683 *Īla thavane*^b. *Īleti ilayati.*

1684 *Juḷa perane. Joleti jolayati.*

1685 *Piḷa*⁴ *avagāhane. Pīleti pīlayati nippīleti nippīlayati, pi-*
lanako^c *pīlito pīlā pīlanam nippīlanako.*

1686 *Lāḷa upasevāyam. Lāleti lālayati upalāleti upalālayati.*⁵ *Bhuv-*
ādigaṇaṭṭhāya pana vilāsa[na]tthe vattamānāya etissā laḷati
ti rūpaṃ.

1687 *Siḷa seḷane. Seleti seḷayati seḷento. Ettha*⁶ *seleti ti seḷitasad-*
dam karoti. — Avaggantadhāturūpāni.

Curādi ettakā diṭṭhā dhātavo me yathābalaṃ,

suttessv aññe pi pekkhitvā gaṇhavho atthayuttito. 24

Curapamukhagaṇo me sāsanaṭṭham pavutto,

supacurahitakāmo tam pi sikkheyya dhīro;

supacuranayapāṭhe satthuno tam hi sikkham

†piyusam^d *iva manuññaṃ atthasāraṃ labhetha.* 25

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparāṇe curādigāṇa-
paridīpano atthārasamo^c pariccheto.

XIX.

Ito param pavakkhāmi Sabbagaṇavinicchayam

sotūnam paṭubhāvattham parame piṭakattaye;

1

¹ V1031. ² V1020. ³ (cf. Wg § 8: 28). ⁴ (ns: *avasaddā* paribhavanat-
tha). ⁵ V1048. ⁶ Bva ad Bv I 36^a (Pj II 485²⁵).

^a o: marisana-, (Wg § 34: 4; cf. 458 n. e). ^b = Kt *apud* Wg § 32: 128.
^c Bm pīlako? ^d = nat sudhā, ns (o: pīyūṣa). ^e Bm sattarasamo.

- paccayādivibhāgehi nayehi vividhehi taṃ
sukhaggāhāya sotūnaṃ suṇātha mama bhāsato. 2
Tattha paṭhamo *bhuvādigāṇo*, dutiyo *rudhādigāṇo*, tatiyo *divā-*
digāṇo, catuttho *svādigāṇo*, pañcama *kiyādigāṇo*, chaṭṭho *gahā-*
5 *digāṇo*, sattamo *tanādigāṇo*, aṭṭhamo *curādigāṇo* imasmim
Bhagavato pāvacaṇe aṭṭhavidhā dhātugaṇā bhavanti. Etesu
vikaraṇapaccayavasena
1 *bhuvādito akāro* ca, 2 *sānusāro rudhādito*
3 *akāro* c' ev' *ivaṇṇo* ca *ekār'-okāram* eva ca, [C^e 504¹] 3
10 4 *yapaccayo divādimhā*, 5 *nu-nā-unā suvādito*,
6 *kyādito pana nā yeva*, 7 *ppa-nhā pana gahādito*, 4
8 *o-yirā tu tanādimhā*, 9 *ne-nayā ca curādito*
agahitagahaṇena paccayā dasa pañca ca. 5
10 Hiyyattani sattamā ca vattamānā ca pañcamā
15 catass' etā pavuccanti sabbadhātukanāmikā, 6
etesu visayesv eva *akāro* suddhakattari
11 aññatra *kha-cha-sādihi* sahā pi ca na labbhate^a. 7
12 *Bhavati hoti sambhoti jeti jayati kiyati*
ḍeti yāti iti eti avati koti samkati^b 8
20 *bhikkhati pivati pāti vadeti vadati* iti
bhuvādidhāturūpāni bhavanti ti pakāsaye. 9
13 *Rūpaṃ rundhati rundhīti rundheti puna rundhiti*^c
sumbhoti cc ādirūpāni *rudhādīnan* ti dīpaye. 10
14 *Dibbati sibbati* c' eva *yujjhati*^d *vijjati* tathā
25 *ghāyati yāyati* cc ādi rūpaṃ āhu *divādinam*. 11
15 *Suṇoti* ca *suṇāti* ca *vuṇoti*^e ca *vuṇāti*^e ca
pāpuṇāti hinoti ti ādi rūpaṃ *suvādinam*. 12
16 *Kināti* ca *jināti* ca *dhunāti* ca *munāti* ca
asnāti cc ādi rūpaṃ ca *kyādinan* ti vibhāvaye. 13

¹ § 925. ² § 926. ³ § 927. ⁴ § 928. ⁵ § 929. ⁶ § 930. ⁷ § 931. ⁸ § 932.
⁹ § 933. ¹⁰ § 904. ¹¹ aññatra | anabbhāsavisaya mha ta pā³ so titikkhati
ca so abbhāsavisaya tui¹ nhuik ||, ns. ¹² 25²⁸, 454¹⁵, 4², 344⁶ (*bis*), (321⁹⁷);
355²⁷, 416⁹, 315¹⁸ (*bis*), 322³³ et 440¹⁵, 321⁸, 325²⁸; 331¹⁹, 401²⁴, 401¹⁶ et 402⁵, 6,
385³⁰ (*bis*). ¹³ 470⁶⁻⁷; 473²². ¹⁴ 475²⁹, 489⁸, 484⁶, 479¹⁵ et 481⁷; 478¹, 488²³.
¹⁵ 491¹⁷ (*bis*), 494²⁰ (*bis*); 493²⁰, 494³¹. ¹⁶ 495¹¹, 495²⁹, 497⁷, 498⁴ et 500¹⁹; 501¹⁷.

a Bens labbhati. b (C^e saṅgati, B^m bhaṅgati). c ns: ī gāthā nhuik
chan³ sui¹ luik rve¹ paṭhamapāda nhuik rundhīti hu ī dīgha || dutiyapāda
nhuik rundhīti hu ī rassa yū ||. d ita B^m; C^eB^ens yujjati. e (C^e dhu⁰).

- 1 *Gheppati patigaṇhāti saṇhaṃ* (ca)^a *saṇhako* ti ca
kaṇhaṃ tanhā ti^b *tiṇh'-uṇham* icc ādi ca^c *gahādinam*. 14
2 *Tanoti* ca *karoti* ca *kayirati sanoti*^d ca
sakko^f *appoti pappoti* cc ādi rūpaṃ *tanādinam*. 15
3 *Coreti corayante* ca 4 *cinteti cintayanti* ca 5
5 *manteti* cc ādikañ cā pi rūpaṃ āhu *curādinam*. 16
Vikaraṇavasena' evaṃ rūpabhedo pakāsito
dhātūnaṃ 6 dhātubhedādikusalassa matānugo. 17
7 Kiriyāya dhāraṇato dhātavo ekadhā matā,
8 dvidhā pi ca pavuccanti sakammākammato pana. 18 10
Tattha sakammakā nāma 9 *gami*^e-*bhakkhādayo* siyūṃ,
10 *thāsādayo* akammā ca upasaggaṃ vinā vade, 19
sakammākammabhūte 11 *divu* icc ādayo puna
gahetvāna tidhā honti evañ cā pi vibhāvaye; 20
sakammake dvidhā bhitvā ekakamma-dvikammato 15
akammakehi te saddhiṃ tividhā pi bhavanti ti^f. [C^e 505¹] 21
Akammakā 12 *rutā*^g yeva, ekakammā 13 *gamādayo*,
honti dvikammakā nāma 14 *duhi-kara-vahādayo*; 22
sakammākammakattamhi dhātūnaṃ upasaggato
niyamo n'atthi, so tasmā na mayā ettha vuccati. 23 20
15 *Ekaṭṭhānā* 13 *gam*^f icc ādi, dviṭṭhānā 16 *bhū*¹⁷ *pacādayo*,
tiṭṭhānā 18 *svādayo*, evaṃ ṭhānato pi tidhā matā. 24
19 *Gupādayo*^h niyogena ākhyātatte savuddhikā,
20 *vaca-tudādayo*ⁱ na-hi-vuddhikā kārītaṃ vinā, 25
21 *khi*²² *ji* icc ādayo dhātū savuddhāvuddhikā matā 26
iti vuddhivasenā pi tividho dhātusaṅgaho.

¹ 503³, 503⁴, 504⁹; 504²⁰, 503²⁸, 504¹², 503²⁴. ² 506¹, 509¹⁰ (*bis*), 507¹¹;
506²⁴, 508²⁸. ³ 518¹⁹. ⁴ 537¹⁷. ⁵ 539¹⁴. ⁶ (Dhātukathāaṭṭhakathā 114⁵). ⁷ (2⁶).
⁸ (320—417). ⁹ V1075^c, 1314. ¹⁰ V300, 973. ¹¹ V1100. ¹² (571¹²). ¹³ V1075^c.
¹⁴ V1036, 1289, 1035. ¹⁵ (o: ekagaṇikā, ns). ¹⁶ V1 et 1555. ¹⁷ V162 (338³² et
339²⁸). ¹⁸ V865 et 1180 et 1204. ¹⁹ V553. ²⁰ V145 et 493. ²¹ V38 (*infra* 572¹⁰).
²² V178 et 1238.

a C^eB^m(ns) om. b B^e ca, B^m ti ca. c (B^m om). d ns: ok nhuik
[507¹¹] panu dāne hu rhi eñ¹. e ns gamu-. f B^ens hi (bhavanti hi | bhavanti
eva). g C^e ruhā, B^m duhā. h ita (*con.*) C^eB^ens; B^m guhādayo; (ns: guhādayo
rhi kra eñ¹ || guhā-dusānaṃ dīghaṃ sut [Kc 488 > Sd § 977] phrañ¹ vuddhi
kui mraç ra kã³ || niyogena savuddhikā hū sañ nhañ¹ chan¹ ra kã³ ma sañ¹ ||.
i *dedi*; C^eB^emns -turādayo.

- Aluttavikaraṇā ca luttavikaraṇā tathā
luttāluttavikaraṇā evaṃ pi tiividhā siyūṃ. 27
Tatra ¹luttavikaraṇā^a ¹vami^b-rudhi-divādayo
²pā-bhādayo ³ji-ni cc ādi kamato itare siyūṃ. 28
- 5 Suddhassarā ekasarā tathānekassarā ti ca
tidhā bhavanti: ⁴y-u, ⁵yā-tā-pā-bhā-lādi, ⁶karādayo. 29
Catudhādinayo cā pi labbhamānavasena ca
gahetabbo nayaññūhi yathāvuttānusārato. 30
Puna suddhassarā dhātū ekassarā ca sattadhā
10 ā-ivaṇṇa-uvāṇṇanta-e-ovaṇṇavasā matā, 31
avaṇṇ¹-ivaṇṇ¹-uvāṇṇant¹-ekārantānaṃ vasena ve
anekassaradhātū ca sattadhā va pakittitā; 32
evaṃ pannarasadhā pi dhātūnaṃ idha saṅgaho
tappabhedam pakāseyyuṃ *i u* icc ādinā vidū. 33
- 15 Tatra ⁷i gatiyaṃ, ⁸i ajjhayane, ⁹u sadde" icc ete suddhassarā
dhātavo, ¹⁰yā rā lā" icc ādayo ekassarā ākārantā, ¹¹"khi ji
ni" icc ādayo ekassarā ikārantā, ¹²"pī" icc ādayo ekassarā
ikārantā, ¹³"khu du ku" icc ādayo ekassarā ukārantā, ¹⁴"bhū
hū" icc ādayo ekassarā ukārantā, ¹⁵"khe je se" icc ādayo
20 ekassarā ekārantā, ¹⁶"so" icc ādayo ekassarā okārantā; ¹⁷"kara
paca saṅgāma" icc ādayo anekassarā akārantā, ¹⁸"omā" icc
ādayo anekassarā ākārantā, ¹⁹"saki"^c icc ādayo anekassarā
ikārantā, ²⁰"cakkhi" icc ādayo anekassarā ikārantā, ²¹"andhu"
icc ādayo anekassarā ukārantā, [C^e 506¹] ²²"kakkhū"^d icc ādayo
25 anekassarā ukārantā, ²³"gile mile" icc ādayo anekassarā ekā-
rantā ti evaṃ pannarasavidhena dhātusaṅgaho. Atha tetthi-
savidhena pi dhātusaṅgaho bhavati, katham:
dhātū suddhassarā c' eva, puna c'ekassarā pi ca
kakārantā khakārantā gantā ghantā ca dhātavo 34

¹ V679 et 1082 et 1100. ² V542 et 613. ³ V178 et 520. ⁴ V2, 14.
⁵ V680, 1115, 542, 613, 758. ⁶ V1289. ⁷ V2. ⁸ V13 (ns: pacceti ti icchati
pattheti | Samyut-apthakathā [ad S I 182²⁹] min¹ ra kā³ | icchāyaṃ hū so anak
kui lañ⁸ mhat ap eñ¹ ||). ⁹ V14. ¹⁰ V680, 704, 758. ¹¹ V38, 178, 520.
¹² V1247. ¹³ V39, 432, 3. ¹⁴ V1075a-b. ¹⁵ V1076ghi. ¹⁶ (489 n. f. 583¹⁴). ¹⁷ V1289,
162, 1573. ¹⁸ V650. ¹⁹ V21. ²⁰ (cf. V89, Wg § 24: 7; infra 589¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ²¹ (leg.
anju? cf. anjū Wg § 29: 21). ²² vide n. d. ²³ V794, 795.

^a Be^{ns} tatrālutta^o. ^b Be^{ns} gami. ^c ita Be^{ns}; Ce sabhi, B^m sati.
^d ita Be^{ns}; Ce cakkhū, B^m om. kakkhū... ukārantā (leg. takkhū? Wg § 17: 3-4).

- cakārantā chakārantā jantā jhantā ca ñantakā
ṭakārantā ṭhakārantā ḍantā ḍhantā ca ṇantakā 35
tantā c'eva tathā thantā dantā dhantā ca nantakā
pantā phantā bakārantā bhantā mantā ca yantakā 36
rantā lantā vakārantā santā hantā ca ḷantakā 5
iti tetthimsadhā ñeyyo dhātūnaṃ idha saṅgaho. 37
Mate satthussa dha-na-lā padādimhi na dissare,
ten' ekassaradhātūsu dha-na-lā na kathiyare. 38
Ikārantā-tikārantavasena tu yathārahaṃ
nāmaṃ sambhoti dhātūnaṃ i-tipaccayayogato: 39 10
paci bhikkhi chidi khādi karoti bhavati gami
gati gacchati hoti ti ādivohāram uddhare. 40

Evaṃ tetthimsabhedehi gahitesu nikhilesu dhātusu

¹saha-hiṃsa-ihavasā sihasaddagatiṃ vade,

²"sahanato hananato siho" ti hi garū vaduṃ. 41 15

Tathā hi siho vātātāpādi-parissayam pi sahati, 'kim me bahūhi
ghātitehi' ti attano gocarathāya khuddake pāṇe aṅghanto
³māhaṃ khuddake pāṇe visamagate saṃghātaṃ āpādesin' ti
anuḍḍayavasena sahitabbe khuddakasatte pi sahati, hiṃsitabbe
pana kāyūpāpanne sūkara-mahiṃsādayo satte hiṃsati, tasmā pi 20
siho ti vuccati; yathā pana ⁴kantanatthena^a ādiantavipallāsato
takkaṃ vuccati, evaṃ hiṃsanatthena^a pi siho ti veditabbo;
atha vā sabbairiyāpathesu dāḷhaviyattā suṭṭhu ihatī ti s-iho
vuttaṃ hi: ⁵"yathā hi^b siho migarājā nisajjattānācamkame
alinaviriyo hoti paggaḥitamano^c sadā" ti; aparo nayo 25

sahanā ca hiṃsanā ca tathā siḥhajavattato

siho icc api bhāseyya Sakyasihassa sāsane, 42

vuttaṃ hi Suttanipātattāhakathāyaṃ: ⁶"sahanā ca hananā ca
siḥhajavattā ca siho" ti. ⁷Idāni tadatthuddhāro vuccate: siha-
saddo ⁸"siho bhikkhave migarājā" ti ādisu migarāje āgato, 30
[C^e 507¹] ⁹"atha kho Siho senāpati yena Bhagavā ten upasaṃ-
kamī" ti^d ādisu paññattiyam, ¹⁰"siho ti kho bhikkhave tathā-
gatass' etaṃ adhivacanaṃ arahato sammāsambuddhassā" ti

¹ V1031, 871, 1015. ² (573²⁶). ³ A V 33³. ⁴ (473¹⁹). ⁵ Bv 2: 139a-d.

⁶ Pj II 127¹⁶. ⁷ (cf. 129¹³, 29). ⁸ A II 33². ⁹ A III 38²³. ¹⁰ A V 33⁴⁻⁵.

^a Bm otthena. ^b Bv: pi. ^c (Bm viggahita^o). ^d Bm om.

ādisu tathāgate; tattha tathāgate asadisakappanāya^a āgato, etth' etaṃ vuccati:

sīhe, paññattiyañ cā pi, buddhe appaṭipuggale,
imesu tisu atthesu sīhasaddo pavattati. 43

- 5 ¹Rūpi-ruppatidhātūhi rūpasaddagatiṃ vade
'rūpayati, ruppati' ti vatvā nibbacanadvayaṃ. 44
Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ garūhi: ²"rūpayati ti rūpaṃ, vaṇṇavikāraṃ
āpajjamānaṃ hadayaṅgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti ti attho" ti; vut-
tam^b pi c' etaṃ: ³"rūpaṃ ti ken' aṭṭhena rūpaṃ: ruppanaṭṭhena
10 ti, Bhagavatā pan' etaṃ vuttaṃ: kiñ ca^c bhikkhave rūpaṃ vade-
tha: ruppati ti kho bhikkhave tasmā rūpaṃ ti vuccati, kena
ruppati: sītena pi ruppati ti" vitthāro. Atthuddhāro pan' assa
'heṭṭhā vutto va.

- Pasava-temanatthena^d dhātunā ⁵udinā pana
15 samuddasaddanipphattiṃ vadeyya matimā naro. 45
Ettha hi samuddo ti aṭṭhahi acchariyabbhutadhammehi saman-
nāgatattā samuddati^e attasannissitānaṃ^f macchamakarādinaṃ
pītisomanassaṃ pasavati janeti ti samuddo, ayam asmākaṃ
khanti; aṭṭhakathācariyā pana ⁶"samuddanaṭṭhena^e samuddo,
20 kiledanaṭṭhena temanatṭhena ti vuttaṃ hoti" ti vadanti, Milin-
dapañhe pana āyasmā Nāgaseno^g ⁷"bhante Nāgasena ⁸samuddo
(samuddo)^h ti vuccati, kena kāraṇena āpaṃⁱ udakaṃ samuddo ti
vuccati" ti^j Milindarañña puṭṭho āha: "yattakaṃ mahārāja
udakaṃ tattakaṃ loṇaṃ, yattakaṃ loṇaṃ tattakaṃ udakaṃ:
25 udakasamattā^k samuddo ti vuccati" ti, tadā rañña Milindena
"kallo 'si bhante Nāgasenā" ti vuttaṃ; ettha hi 'samaṃ uda-
kena loṇaṃ etthā ti sam-uddo' ti nibbacanaṃ veditabbaṃ

¹ V 1523, 1156. ² Vibha 45¹⁰. ³ cf. Vibha 3³⁰—4² (supra 486⁹). ⁴ (486²⁷—487³).
⁵ V 1092. ⁶ Spk ad S IV 157²⁷. ⁷ Mil 85³¹—86³ (supra 114¹²). ⁸ samuddo |
kui || samuddo ti | rve¹ || vuccati | eñ¹ || vā | samuddo samuddo ti | hū rve¹ ||
'yasmā pucchāyaṃ vyāpanicchāyena "duppañño duppañño" [M I 292⁹] ti
āmeditavasena vuttaṃ' hū so Mūlapaṇṇāsatiṃkā nhañ¹ lyo² ce || ns.

^a B^{ns} sadisa^o (= hīnūpamā ³phrañ¹ tū eñ¹ hu kraṃ khrañ³ phrañ¹).
^b (B^m vuttā). ^c B^e ci. ^d Ce oṭṭhena. ^e leg. samund^o? ^f (Ce attha^o). ^g B^m
āyasmā nā. ^h B^m om. ⁱ Mil om. ^j B^m samuddo ti ti. ^k B^m udakaṃsamattā.

¹nilod[ak]an^a ti ādisu viya; tattha bhadantaNāgasenamatañ^b
ca amhākaṃ matañ ca pakatisamuddaṃ^c sandhāya vuttattā na
virujjhati, aṭṭhakathācariyānaṃ matam pi ²"taṇhāsamuddo" ti ca
³"samuddo p'eso" ti ca āgatāni samuddasarikkhakāni [ca] taṇhā-
cakkhusotādini sandhāya vuttattā na virujjhati ti datṭhabbaṃ. 5

⁴Khādadhātuvasā cā pi, ⁵khanudhātuvasena ca,
⁶khanito vā pi dhātumhā, ⁷dhāto khaṃpubbato pi vā
khandhasaddassa nipphattiṃ saddakkhandhavidū vade. 46
[Ce 508¹] Tattha ⁸"saṃkhittena pañc' upādānakkhandhā pi duk-
khā" ti vacanato (s)ayam^d pi dukkhadhammo va^e samāno jātiya- 10
rāvyādhimaraṇadukkhādihi anekehi dukkhehi khajjati khādiyati
ti khandho; teh' eva dukkhehi khaññati avadāriyati ti pi khandho;
khanīyati parikhaññati ti pi khandho; attena vā attaniyena vā
tucchattā ⁹khaṃ suññākāraṃ dhāreti ti pi kha-dho rūpakkhan-
dhādi. Atthuddhārato pana 15

khandhasaddo rāsi-guṇa-paṇṇattisu ca rūhiyaṃ
koṭṭhāse c'eva aṃse ca vattati ti vibhāvaye. 47
Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Sammohavinodaniyā^f Vibhaṅgaṭṭhakathāyaṃ:
¹⁰"khandhasaddo sambahulesu ṭhānesu nipatati^g: rāsimhi guṇe
paṇṇattiyaṃ rūhiyan ti: ¹¹"seyyathā pi bhikkhave mahāsamudde 20
na sukaraṃ udakassa pamāṇaṃ gahetum: ettakāni udakāḷhakāni
ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasatāni ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhaka-
sahassāni ti vā ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassāni ti vā, atha
kho 'asaṃkheyyo^h appameyyo mahāⁱ udakakkhandho' t' eva
saṃkhaṃ gacchati" ti ādisu hi rāsitoⁱ khandho nāma, na hi 25
parittakaṃ udakaṃ^j udakakkhandho ti vuccati bahukaṃ^j eva
vuccati, tathā^k na parittakaṃ^m rajo rajakkhandho, na appa-
mattakā gāvo gavakkhandho, na appamattakaṃ balaṃ bala-
kkhandho, na appamattakaṃ puññaṃ puññakkhandho ti vuccati,
bahukaṃ^j eva hi rajo rajakkhandho, bahukā ca gavādayo ga- 30
vakkhandho, balakkhandho, puññakkhandho ti vuccatiⁿ; ¹²"sila-

¹ J VI 172⁷ (supra 237¹⁶ infra § 257). ² Dhs § 1059? (p. 189⁸⁶). ³ Dhs
§ 597 et 601. ⁴ V 435 (Kc 666). ⁵ V 533. ⁶ V 1279? ⁷ V 497. ⁸ Vin I 10²⁹⁻³⁰.
⁹ (241²). ¹⁰ 575¹⁰—576¹³ < Vibha 1²⁰—2²³. ¹¹ A II 55¹⁰⁻²⁴. ¹² M I 301⁷, ⁹.

^a CeB^m nilodakan; B^{ns} nilodan (= J). ^b B^m bhanta^o. ^c B^m pakati-
samuddhaṃsaddaṃ. ^d CeB^m ayam; B^{ns} sayam. ^e Ce yeva. ^f ita CeB^m; B^{ns}
oniyam. ^g = kya eñ¹, ns; Vibha: dissati. ^h B^{mns} asaṅkheyyo. ⁱ B^m om. ^j ita ns
(= Vibha); C^e pahutaṃ, B^{em} bahutaṃ. ^k (B^m ad. hi). ^m Vibha: ^oko. ⁿ ns vuccanti.

kkhandho . . . samādhikkhandho"^a ti ādisu pana guṇato khandho nāma, ¹"addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ" ti ettha paṇṇattito khandho nāma, ²"yaṃ . . . cittaṃ mano mānaṃ . . . viññāṇaṃ 5 viññāṇakkhandho" ti ādisu rūhito khandho nāma, sv āyam idha rāsito adhippeto, ayaṃ hi khandhaṭṭho nāma ³piṇḍaṭṭho ⁴pūgaṭṭho ⁵ghaṭaṭṭho ⁶rāsaṭṭho, tasmā rāsilaṅkhaṇā khandhā ti veditabbā^b, ⁷koṭṭhāsaṭṭho ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, lokasmiṃ hi iṇaṃ^c gahetvā codiyamānā "dvihi khandhehi dassāma, tūhi 10 khandhehi dassāmā" ti vadanti, iti koṭṭhāsalakkhaṇā khandhā ti pi vattum vaṭṭati, evam ettha rūpakkhando ti rūparāsi rūpakoṭṭhāso, vedanakkhandho^d ti vedanārāsi vedanākoṭṭhāso ti iminā nayena^e attho veditabbo"; ⁸"khandhe-bhāraṃ; ⁹khandhato otāreti; ¹⁰mahāhanu usabhakkhandho" ti ādisu pana 15 aṃso khandho ti vuccati.

¹¹ Āpubbā yatato cā pi, āyūpapadato puna

tanuto vā nito^f vā pi āyatanaravo gato. [C^e 509¹] 48

Vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ¹²"ā-yatanato, āyānaṃ vā^g tananato āyātassa ca nayanato āyatanan ti veditabbam; cakkhurūpādisu hi 20 taṃtaṃdvārārammaṇā cittacetāsikā dhammā sena sena anubhavanādikkicena āyatanti, utṭahanti ghaṭanti vāyamanti^h ti vuttam hoti; te ca pana āyabhūte dhamme etāni ¹tanantiⁱ, vitthārenti ti vuttam hoti; idaṃ ca anamatagge saṃsāre pavat-taṃ atīva āyatam saṃsāradukkham yāva na nivattati tāva 25 nayanti (pa)vattayanti^j ti vuttam hoti, — iti sabbe p' ime dhammā āyatanato āyānaṃ vā^g tananato āyātassa ca nayanato āyatanan ti vuccanti; api ca ¹³nivāsaṭṭhānaṭṭhena^k ākaraṭṭhena samosaraṇaṭṭhāna^m-sañjātidesaṭṭhena kāraṇaṭṭhena ca āyatanam

¹ S IV 179⁸ (*supra* 492¹⁸). ² Dhs § 6. ³ = apoṇ³ anak, ns. ⁴ = apuṃ anak, ns. ⁵ = acañ³ anak, ns. ⁶ = acu anak, ns. ⁷ = abhui¹ anak, ns. ⁸ Vin III 49²⁹. ⁹ cf. § 555. ¹⁰ Bv 2; 194^a [*metr.*: — — — — —]. ¹¹ V 396, 1277, 521. ¹² 576¹⁸—577¹⁸ < Vibha 45¹⁹—46²² (*supra* 361⁵ 396⁴, ²⁸) = Vm 481²²—482²⁵. ¹³ As 140³⁴ Sv I 124³⁰.

a Bm om. b (Bm obbo). c (Bm rapam). d CeBens vedanakkho. e Vibha: ad.: saññakkhandhādīnaṃ. f ita (*metr.*) CeBm; Bens tanito *pro* vā nito. g Vibha Vm om. h Bm vāyamenti (Vibha: ghaṭenti vāyamanti). i Vibha Vm: tananti. j Bm vattayanti; Vibha Vm: nayant' eva pavatt'. k Bm nivāsaṇaṭṭho. m Bens oṭhānaṭṭhena (= Vibha Vm).

veditabbam, tathā hi loke "Issarāyatanam, Vāsudevāyatanan" ti ādisu nivāsaṭṭhānaṃ^a āyatanan ti vuccati^b, "suvannāyatanam, ratanāyatanan" ti ādisu ākaro, sāsane pana ¹"manorame āyatane sevanti naṃ vihaṅgamā" ti ādisu samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ, ²"Dakkhiṇāpatho gunnaṃ āyatanan" ti ādisu sañjātideso, ³"tatra 5 tatr' eva sakkhibhabbatam pāpuṇāti sati (sati) āyatane" ti ādisu kāraṇam; cakkhuādisu cā pi cittacetāsikā dhammā nivasanti · tadāyattavuttitāyā ti cakkhādayo ca nesaṃ nivāsaṭṭhānaṃ^c, cakkhādisu (ca) te ākiṇṇā · taṃnissitattā tadārammaṇattā cā ti cakkhādayo nesaṃ ākaro, cakkhādayo ca nesaṃ samosaraṇaṭṭhā- 10 nam · tattha tattha dvārārammaṇavasena samosaraṇato, cakkhādayo ca nesaṃ sañjātideso · tannissayārammaṇabhāvena tatth' eva uppattito, cakkhādayo ca nesaṃ kāraṇam · tesam abhāve abhāvato^e, — iti nivāsaṭṭhānaṭṭhena^f ākaraṭṭhena samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṭṭhena sañjātidesaṭṭhena kāraṇaṭṭhena ti imehi 15 kāraṇehi ete dhammā āyatanan ti vucca(n)ti, tasmā yathāvutten' atṭhena^g cakkhuṃ ca taṃ āyatanaṃ cā ti cakkhāyatanam || la || dhammā ca te āyatanaṃ cā ti dhammāyatanan ti evam tāv' ettha atthato viññātabbo vinicchayo ti. Icc evam 20 nivāso ākaro c' eva jātideso ca kāraṇam samosaraṇaṭṭhānaṃ ca vuccat' āyatanam iti^h. 49

⁴ Vidi⁵ videhi dhātūhi akārapubbakehi vā

antavirahitasaddūpapadena ⁶junā pi vā

avijjāsaddanipphatti dipetabbā sudhimatā. [C^e 510¹] 50

Ettha ⁷pūreṭum ayuttaṭṭhena kāyaduccaritādi avindiyam nāma, 25 aladdhabban ti attho, taṃ avindiyam vindatī ti avijjā, tabbi-parītato kāyaduccaritādi vindiyam nāma, taṃ vindiyam na vindatī ti avijjā; khandhānaṃ rāsaṭṭham āyatanānaṃ āyatanatṭham dhātūnaṃ suññaṭṭham saccānaṃ tathatṭham indriyānaṃ adhipatiyatṭham aviditaṃ karotī ti avijjā, dukkhādīnaṃ 30 pīṇādivasena vuttam catubbidham attham aviditaṃ karotī ti pi avijjā; antavirahite saṃsāre sabbabhava-yoni-gati-viññāna-

¹ A III 43⁶. ² ***. ³ cf. M I 494³⁴. ⁴ V 495. ⁵ V 490. ⁶ V 180. ⁷ 577²⁴—578³ < Vibha 134¹⁴—24 = Vm 526¹⁴—24.

a Bm nivāsaṇaṭṭho. b Bm om.; ns āyatanam āyatanan ti vuccati (= Vm), et cit. mht ad Vm 482². c Bmns nivāsaṇaṭṭho. d Be ad. ca. e Bm abhāve abhāvato, Ce bhāve abhāvato. f ita et Bm. g ita Bm; CeBens atthena. h Ce āyatanen' iti.

ṭṭhiti-sattāvāsesu satte javāpeti ti avijjā, paramatthato avijjamānesu itthi-purisādisu javati, vijjamānesu pi khandhādisu na javati ti avijjā"; yaṃ pana aṭṭhakathāyaṃ ¹"api ca cakkhuvīññānādināṃ vatthārammaṇa^a-paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ chādanato pi avijjā" ti vuttaṃ, etaṃ na saddatthato vuttaṃ atha kho avijjāya chādanā-kiccattā vuttaṃ, tathā hi Abhidhammatikāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: ²"vyañjanatthaṃ dassetvā sabhāvatthaṃ dassetuṃ ³"api cā" ti ādim āha: cakkhuvīññānādināṃ vatthārammaṇāni^b 'idaṃ vatthu, idaṃ ārammaṇaṃ' ti avijjāya ñātum na sakkā ti avijjā tappatichchādikā vuttā, vatthārammaṇasabbhāvacchādanato eva avijjādināṃ paṭiccasamuppādabhāvassa jarāmarañādināṃ paṭiccasamuppannabhāvassa ca chādanato paṭiccasamuppāda-paṭiccasamuppannacchādanāṃ veditabban" ti. Tattha ⁴"duggatigāmikammasa visesapaccayattā avijjā avindiyāṃ vindati ti vuttā, tathā visesapaccayo vindaniyassa^c na hoti ti vindiyāṃ na vindati ti ca, attanissitānaṃ cakkhuvīññānādināṃ pavattāpanaṃ^d upādānaṃ āyatanāṃ samohabhāven' eva^e anabhisamayabhūtattā aviditaṃ aññātaṃ karoti; antavirahite javāpeti ti ⁵vaṇṇāgama-vipariyāya-vikāra-vināsa-dhātuatthavisesayogehi pañca-vidhassa^f niruttalakkhaṇassa vasena tisu pi padesu akāra-vikāra-jakāre^g gahetvā aññesaṃ vaṇṇānaṃ lopam katvā, jakārassa ca dutiyassa āgamaṃ katvā^g, a-vi-j-jā vuttā" ti.

⁶Arahadhātuto ñeyyā arahamsaddasaṇṭhiti
25 ⁷arārūpapadahanadhātuto vātha vā pana 51
⁸rahato ⁹rahito cā pi akārapubbato idha
vuccate nassa^h nipphatti ārakādiravassitā. [C^e 511¹] 52
Tathā hi arahanaṃ ti ¹⁰"aggadakkhiṇeyyattā cīvarādipaccaye arahati pūjāvisesaṃ cā" ti araham, vuttaṃ ca: ¹¹"pūjāvisesaṃ
30 saha paccayehi yasmā ayaṃ arahati lokanātho, atthānurūpaṃ arahanaṃ ti loke tasmā jīno arahati nāmaṃ etan" ti; tathā so

¹ Vibha 134²⁴⁻²⁶ = Vm 526²⁴⁻²⁶. ² mṭ ad Vibha 134²⁴. ³ (Vibha 134²⁴).
⁴ 578¹⁴⁻²³ < mṭ ad Vibha 134¹⁵⁻²⁴. ⁵ § 1343 C^e 770³⁸⁻⁴¹ (Rūp 664; Kās VI 3: 109; *supra* 535 n. 7). ⁶ V1013. ⁷ V536. ⁸ V1006. ⁹ V1007. ¹⁰ Vm 201³⁻⁴.
¹¹ Vm 201¹³⁻¹⁶.

a CeBm oṇam. b Bm oṇam. c mṭ: vindiyassa. d mṭ: pavattanaṃ.
e ita Bm; CeBens sammoha^o (= mṭ Be). f Bm om. pañcavi-. g Bm om. h ita Bm; Ce tassa; Bens assa.

kilesārayo maggena hanī ti araham, vuttaṃ ca: ¹"yasmā rāgādisaṃkhātā sabbe pi arayo hatā paññāsattheṇa nāthena, tasmā pi araham mato ti; yaṃ c' etaṃ avijjābhavataṇhāmāyanābhi^a puññādiabhisamkhārāram^b jarāmarañanemi^a āsavaśamudaya-mayena akkheṇa^c vijjhivā bhavarathe^d samāyojitaṃ anādikā-
5 lapavattaṃ^e saṃsāracakkaṃ, tassa so Bodhimande viriyapādehi silapathaviyaṃ patiṭṭhāya saddhāhatthena kammakkhayakaraṃ ñānaparasuṃ gahetvā sabbe are hanī ti pi araham", vuttaṃ ca: ²"arā saṃsāracakkassa hatā ñānāsinaṃ yato lokanāthena, ten' esa arahanaṃ ti pavuccati" ti; tathā ³"attahitaṃ parahitaṃ ca 10 paripūretuṃ sammā paṭipajjantehi sādhuhi dūrato rahitabbā pariccajitaṃ parihātaṃ ti rahā rāgādayo pāpadhammā, na santi etassa rahā ti a-raham, 'araho'ⁱ ti vattabbe okārassa sānusāram^g akārādesaṃ katvā arahanaṃ ti vuttaṃ, āha ca: pāpadhammā rahā nāma sādhuhi rahitabbato, tesam suṭṭhu 15 pahinattā Bhagavā araham mato" ti; atha vā khīṇāsavehi sekhehi kalyāṇaputhujjanehi ca na rahitabbo na ⁴pariccajitaṃ, te ca Bhagavatā^h ti araham, āha ca: ⁵"ye ca sacchikata-dhammāⁱ ariyā suddhagocarā, na tehi rahito hoti nātho, tenārahamaṃ mato" ti; raho ti ca ⁶gamaṇaṃ vuccati, ⁷"n' atthi etassa 20 raho gamaṇaṃ gatisu paccājāti ti a-raham, āha ca: raho vā gamaṇaṃ yassa saṃsāre n' atthi sabbaso, pahīnājātimaraṇo araham sugato mato ti^j; pāsamsattā vā Bhagavā araham, akkharacintakā^k hi pasamsāyaṃ ⁸arahasaddaṃ vaṇṇenti, pāsamsabhāvo ca Bhagavato anaññāsādhāraṇo yathābhuccagu- 25 ñādhigato sadevake loke suppatiṭṭhito" iti ⁹pāsamsattā pi Bhagavā araham, āha ca: guṇehi sadiso n' atthi yasmā loke sadevake, tasmā pāsamsiyattā pi araham dipaduttamo" ti. [C^e 512¹] Imāni nibbacaṇāni ¹⁰"araha pūjāyaṃ; ¹¹hana him-sāyaṃ, ¹²raha cāge, ¹³rahi gatiyaṃ" ti imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ vasena 30

¹ 579¹⁻⁸ Vm 198²⁰⁻²⁸. ² Vm 201¹⁻². ³ 579¹⁰⁻¹⁶ < Vm-mhṭ (Be) 207¹⁸⁻¹⁷, 22-25.
⁴ (V1006). ⁵ Vm-mhṭ (Be) 208¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁶ (V1007). ⁷ 579²⁰⁻²⁶ Vm-mhṭ (Be) 208²⁴⁻²⁰⁹. ⁸ Paṇ III 2: 133. ⁹ Vm-mhṭ (Be) 209⁶⁻⁸. ¹⁰ V1013. ¹¹ V536.
¹² V1006. ¹³ V1007.

a Bens oṇm. b Ce oṇamkhārānaṃ. c (Bm akkheni). d Bens tibhavarathe (= Vm).
e Bm opavatta-. f Bm arahato. g (Bm okārassasānusāram). h ns: te ca || ... ||
Bhagavā | saṇ || na rahati | na pariccajati || cvan¹ to² ma mū || thañ¹ || Bhagavata^h rhi kra eñ¹ || ma sañ¹ ||. i ita Bcmns; Ce okatā dhammā (metr.); mhṭ: ye sacchikatasaddhammā (metr.). j Bm pahīnājātimaraham sugato ti. k Bm oṇcintikā.

idha vuttāni, ¹"kilesehi ārakattā arahan" ti ca ²"pāpakaraṇe rahābhāvā arahan" ti ca ³"asappurisānaṃ ārakā dūre ti arahan" ti ca ⁴"sappuris(ānaṃ ārakā āsa)nne^a ti arahan" ti ca nibbacaṇāni pana dhātusaddanissitāni na honti ti idha na gahi-
⁵tāni; ⁵pasamsā pana atthato pūjā evā ti ⁶"araha pūjāyaṇ" ti dhātussa attho bhavitum yutto ti idha amhehi gahitā. Aṭṭha-kathācariyehi tu *arahasaddassa* labbhamānavasena sabbe pi atthā gahitā^b dhātunissitā ca adhātunissitā ca, katham: ⁷"āra-kattā, hatattā ca kilesārīna so muni, hatasamsāracakkāro, pac-
¹⁰cayādina cāraho, na raho karoti pāpāni, arahaṃ tena vuccatī" ti; ṭikācariyehi pi tath' eva gahitā, katham: ⁸"ārakā manda-buddhinaṃ, ārakā ca vijānataṃ, rahānaṃ suppahinattā, vidū-
nam araheyyato, bhavesu ca rahābhāvā, pāsamsā arahaṃ Jino" ti. Yathā pana *arahasaddassa*, evaṃ ⁹*arahāsaddassā* pi
¹⁵nibbacaṇāni ¹⁰veditabbāni.

¹¹*Supubbagamito* c' eva, *supubbā*^c ¹²*gadito* pi ca

dhīro *sugatasaddassa* nipphattiṃ samudīraye. 53

Ettha hi sugato ti sobhaṇaṃ gataṃ etassā ti sugato, sunda-
ram^d ṭhānaṃ gato ti sugato, (sammā gato ti sugato, sammā
²⁰ca gadati ti sugato)^e ti dhātunissitaṃ atthaṃ gahetvā sadda-nipphatti kātābbā, vuttaṃ hi aṭṭhakathāsu: ¹³"sobhaṇagama-nattā, sundaram ṭhānaṃ gatattā, sammā gatattā [samāgatattā]^f
sammā ca gadattā^g sugato, gamanam pi hi gataṃ vuccati, tañ ca Bhagavato sobhaṇaṃ parisuddham anavajjaṃ; kiṃ pana
²⁵taṇ ti: ariyamaggo, ten' esa gamanena khemaṃ disaṃ asajja-māno^h gato ti sobhaṇagamanattā sugato" ti ādi.

Bhagasaddūpapadato ¹⁴*vanuto* ¹⁵*vamuto* pi ca

Bhagavāsaddanipphattiṃ pavade, aññathā pi vā. 54

Atr' imāni nibbacaṇāni: ¹⁶*bhagasamkhātā*ⁱ lokiyalokuttarasam-

¹ Vm 198¹³. ² Vm 201¹⁸. ³ cf. Vm-mhṭ (Be) 206¹¹⁻²⁵. ⁴ cf. Vm-mhṭ (Be) 206²⁶—207¹¹. ⁵ 579²³. ⁶ (579²³). ⁷ Vm 201²³⁻²⁵. ⁸ mhṭ *ad loc.* (Be 209¹⁰⁻¹²). ⁹ (173¹⁶). ¹⁰ ns: antarahitaṃ avijjābhavataṇhaṃ jahati harati hanati vā ti 'antarahitāhaṇ' ti vattabbe niruttinayena a-ra-han ti vuttaṃ i sui¹ ca sa phrañ¹ lañ³ chui eñ¹. ¹¹ V1075c. ¹² V438. ¹³ Vm 203¹¹⁻¹⁷. ¹⁴ V527. ¹⁵ V679. ¹⁶ (414 n. 8).

^a Bm sappurisanne. ^b Bm gahi. ^c Be^{ns} supubba-. ^d Bm *h. l.* sundara-. ^e Bm *om.* ^f Be *om.* ^g Be gatattā. ^h (Bm ajjamāno). ⁱ Bm *osamkhātā*.

pattiyo vāni bhaji sevī ti Bhaga-vā; ¹*Somanassakumāratta-bhāvādisu carimattabhāve* ca *bhagasamkhātā* ²*siriṃ issariyaṃ yasañ* ca vami uggiri khelapiṇḍaṃ viya anapekkho chaḍḍayī ti Bhaga-vā; [C^e 513¹] atha vā ³*nakkhattehi samaṃ pavattattā bha-gasamkhāte*^a Sineru-Yugandhara-Uttarakuru-Himavantādi-
bhājanaloke vami tannivāsīsattāvāsasamatikkamanato tappaṭi-baddhachandarāgappahānena pajahi ti Bhaga-vā ti.

⁴*Paradhātuvasā* cā^b pi, *parūpapadato* pi ca^b

⁵*muto*, tathā ⁶*ma(j)jato* ca, ⁷*mayato*, ⁸*munato*, ⁹*mito*, 55

puna ¹⁰*mito* ti etehi dhātūhi khalu sattahi 10

vade *paramasaddassa* nipphattiṃ jinasāsane; 56

uttamavācī*paramasaddena* saha aṭṭhahi

padehi *paramīsaddaṃ* vade taddhitapaccayi^c, 57

pārasaddūpapadato ma(j)jato pi *muto* 'tha vā

mayato vā, *munato* vā, *mito* vā, puna pi *mito* 58 15

etehi chahi dhātūhi mahāpurisavācakaṃ

paramīsaddaṃ irenti, tato *paramitāra*vam. 59

Ettha tāva uttamavācaka*paramasaddavāsena*^d *paraminibba*ca-
naṃ kathessāma^e, tato *paradhātuvasena*, tato *parasaddūpa*-
padamudhātādivasena, tato *pārasaddūpapadama(j)jadhātādiva*-
²⁰sena: dānasilādiguṇavisesayogena sattuttamatāya paramā ·
mahāsattā^f bodhisattā, tesam bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī ·
dānādikiriyā; atha vā parati pāleti pūreti vā^g ti^h paramo ·
dānādinam guṇānaṃ pālako pūrako^h ca bodhisatto, paramassa
ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramī · dānādikiriyā; ²⁵
atha vā param sattaṃ attani mavati bandhati guṇavisesayo-
genā ti para-mo, param vā adhiataram majjati sujhati kile-
samalato ti para-mo, param vā seṭṭhaṃ nibbānaṃ mayati
gacchatī ti para-mo, param vā lokam pamāṇabhūtena ṇāṇavi-
sesena idhalokam viya munāti paricchindatī ti para-mo, param ³⁰
vā ativiya silādiguṇagaṇaṃ attano santāne minoti pakkhipatī
ti para-mo, param vā attabhūtato dhammakāyatoⁱ aññaṃ paṭi-

¹ Cp III 2: 16d, 3: 10d, 4: 8c, 5: 6c. ² (414³⁰). ³ (414³²). ⁴ V739. ⁵ V648. ⁶ V227. ⁷ V690. ⁸ V1245. ⁹ V1218. ¹⁰ V1249.

^a C^eBm *osamkhātehi*. ^b Be(ns) vā. ^c *ita* C^eBm; Be *oyim* (ns: taddhitapaccayim | taddhit-paccan³ rhi so | paramīsaddaṃ | kui ||). ^d Be^{ns} uttamattavacaka^o. ^e Bm kathissāma. ^f (Be^{ns} mahābodhisattā). ^g Bm *om.*; Be *cā*. ^h Bm *om.* ⁱ Bm kammakāyato.

pakkhaṃ vā tadanatthakaraṃ kilesacoragaṇaṃ mināti hīṃsaṭi
ti para-mo · mahāsatto, paramassa ayaṃ paramassa vā bhāvo^a
kammaṃ vā pārami · dānādikiriya. Aparo nayo: pāre nibbāne
majjati sujñhāti satte ca majjeti sodheti ti pāra-mi · mahā-
5 puriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pāramitā; pāre nibbāne satte
mavati bandhati yojeti ti pāra-mi, pāraṃ^b vā nibbānaṃ mayati
gacchati satte ca māyeti gameti ti pāra-mi; munāti vā pāraṃ
nibbānaṃ yathāvato^c tattha vā [C^e 514¹] satte minoti pakkhi-
patī ti pāra-mi, kilesārī^d vā sattānaṃ pāre^e nibbāne mināti
10 hīṃsaṭi ti pāra-mi · mahāpuriso, tassa bhāvo kammaṃ vā pā-
ramitā · dānādikiriya va. Iminā nayena pāramiṇaṃ saddattho
veditabbo.

¹Karadhātuvasā vā pi ²kiradhātuvasena^f vā

³kāmsaddūpapadarudhīdhātuto vā pi dipaye

15 ⁴karuṇāsaddanipphattiṃ mahākaruṇasāsane. 60

Tattha karuṇā ti ⁴paradukkhe sati sādhuṇaṃ hadayakampa-
naṃ karotī ti karuṇā, ⁵kirati paradukkhaṃ ⁶vikkipatī ti ka-
ruṇā; ⁷kāṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, taṃ rundhati vibādhati karuṇikaṃ
na sukhāpetī ti pi karuṇā.

20 ⁸Vidi-⁹vidha-¹⁰vidadhātuvasena paridīpaye
¹¹vijjāsaddassa nipphattiṃ saddanipphattikovidō. 61

Tattha vijjā ti ¹¹vindiyāṃ kāyasucaritādīṃ vindati yathāvato^g
upalabhati ti vijjā; tamokhandhādīpadālanatthēna vā attano
paṭipakkhaṃ vijñhāti ti vijjā; tato eva attano visayaṃ viditāṃ
25 karotī ti pi vijjā.

¹²Medhadhātuvasā c' eva, ¹³me-¹⁴dhādhātūhi ca dvidhā

medhāsaddassa nipphattiṃ medhāvi samudīraye. 62

Tattha medhā ti sammohaṃ medhati hīṃsaṭi ti medhā, pā-
pake vākusaleḥ dhamme medhati hīṃsaṭi ti pi medhā; atha vā

¹V1289. ²Rūp 602 (= Mmd 583 Ce 447¹): kira vikiraṇe. ³V1082.

⁴Vm 318¹ (etc. *supra* 238 n. 5). ⁵(Vm etc.: kīṇāti, cf. Wg § 31: 15).

⁶(Wg § 28: 116). ⁷(*supra* 238⁵). ⁸V495. ⁹V1144. ¹⁰V490. ¹¹*supra*
577²⁵. ¹²V514. ¹³V649. ¹⁴V497.

^aBm om. ^bBens param. ^cBens yathāvato (cf. 555¹). ^dBens oṛim.
^eBens pare. ^fBm kiriyadhō. ^gBens (Bm?) yathāvato (*vide* 582⁸).

¹"paññā hi seṭṭhā kusalā vadanti nakkhattarājā-r-iva tārakūnaṃ
silāṃ siriñ^a cū pi satañ ca dhammo anvāyikā paññāvato (bha-
vanti" ti vacanato)^b pana medhati silena siriya satañ ca dham-
mehi saha^c gacchati na ekikā hutvā tiṭṭhati ti pi medhā. Aparo
nayo: sukhumam pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippam eva meti^d 5
^{c'} eva dhāreti cā ti me-dhā, ettha meti ti gañhāti ti attho, tathā
hi Atthasāliniyaṃ vuttaṃ: ²"asani viya siluccaye kilese me-
dhati hīṃsaṭi ti medhā, khippaṃ gahaṇa-dhāraṇatthēna^e vā
medhā" ti.

³Raṇjadhātuvasā^f c' eva ⁴rāpubbatīyato^g pi ca 10
rattisaddassa nipphattiṃ saddatthaññū vibhāvaye^h. 63

⁶Raṇjanti sattā etthā ti ratti; ⁶rāⁱ saddo tiyyati chijjati etthā
ti ra-tti, sattānaṃ saddassa vūpasamakālo ti attho. [C^e 515¹]

⁷"Mā māne" iti ⁸"so antakammanī" ti c' ubhohi tu

dhātūhi mā(sasaddassa nipphattiṃ sa)mudīraye^j. 64 15

Tathā hi sattānaṃ āyūṃ mānanto^k viya siyati antaṃ-karotī ti
mā-so. Cittamāsādayo dvādasa māsā, seyyathidaṃ: Citto Vi-
sākho Jeṭṭho Āsāḷho Sāvaṇo Bhaddo Assayujo Kattiko Māga-
siro^m Phusso Māgho Phagguṇo ti; tatra Citto māso Rammako
tiⁿ vuccati: ⁹"yathā pi Rammake māse bahū pupphanti vārija" 20
ti hi pālī dissati; Bhaddo pana Poṭṭhapādo^p ti vuccati. Atha
vā māso ti aparāṇṇavisesassa pi suvaṇṇamāsassa pi nāmaṃ;
tattha^q aparāṇṇaviseso ¹⁰yathāparimite kāle ¹¹asiyati bhak-
khiyati ti māso, itaro pana 'mama idan' ti ¹²masīyati āmasīyati
gañhiyati ti māso ti vuccati. 25

Sampubba-¹³vada-¹⁴carehi samvacccharavassa tu

nipphattiṃ samudīreyya Sakyasiḥassa sāsane. 65

Tathā hi taṃ taṃ sattaṃ dhammappavattiñ ca saṅgama va-
danto viya caratī ti sam-vac-charo.

¹J V 148⁸⁻¹¹. ²As 148⁵⁻⁶ (*supra* 395⁶). ³V224. ⁴(*vide* 583¹²).
⁵***. ⁶(237²). ⁷499 n. 8. ⁸V1178, cf. 572²⁰. ⁹Ap 27²⁷ (ns *cit. et* Ap 428⁶
J V 63¹⁰ Khp VI 12ab). ¹⁰V1248. ¹¹V1259. ¹²V988. ¹³V489. ¹⁴V716.

^asic CeBemns (395¹⁰). ^bBm om. ^cCe samā-. ^d(Bm medhati). ^eBm oṭṭhena.
^f(Bm randha^o); Ce rañja^o (346²¹). ^gCe Bens oṭirato, Bm obhurato. ^hBm sat-
thaññūhi bhāvaye. ⁱBe pa rā (o: ro). ^jBm om. -sasaddassa nipphattiṃ sam^o.
^ksic CeBemns (*leg.* minanto). ^mBm Maga^o. ⁿns *ad.* pi. ^pBm Pho^o. ^qBm attha.

¹*Bhidi*·²*bhikkhadhātuvasā*^a, atha vā bhayavācakaṃ
bhisaddaṃ purimaṃ katvā ³*ikkhadhātuvasena* ca
bhikkhusaddassa nipphattiṃ kathayeyya vicakkhaṇo^b. 66
Tathā hi ⁴kilese bhindatī ti bhikkhu, chinnabhinnaṭṭadharo^c
5 ti pi bhikkhu, bhikkhanasilo ti pi bhikkhu, ⁵samsāre bhayaṃ
(ikkhati)^d ikkhanasilo ti (vā)^d bh-ikkhu.

⁶*Sada*·¹*bhidhi* dhātūhi *sabbhisaddagatiṃ* vade,
⁷sappurise ca nibbāne esa saddo pavattati. 67
Atr' imāni nibbacanāni: sīdanasabhāve kilese bhindatī ti sab-
10 bhi · sappuriso, yo ariyo ti pi paṇḍito ti (pi)^d vuccati; api ca
sīdanasabhāvā kilesā bhijjanti etthā ti sab-bhi · nibbānaṃ, yaṃ
rāgakkhaya ti ādi nāmaṃ labhati^e, tathā hi Saṃyuttaṭṭhaka-
thāyaṃ^g vuttaṃ: ⁸"yasmā nibbānaṃ āgamma sīdanasabhāvā^h
kilesā bhijjanti, tasmā taṃ sabbhī ti vuccati" ti. Etth' etaṃ
15 vadāma:

yasmā nibbānaṃ āgamma samsīdanasabhāvino
kilesā bhijjanti, taṃ tasmā *sabbhī* ti amataṃ bravuṇiⁱ ti. 68

⁹*Brūdhātu*·⁶*sadadhātūhi* *bhisisaddassa* sambhavaṃ
guṇehi brūhitā dhīrā porāṇācariyā bravuṇiⁱ. 69
20 Tathā hi ¹⁰"bruvantā^j ettha sīdanti ti bhi-sī" ti *bhisisaddassa*
sambhavaṃ porāṇā kathayimsu. [C^e 516¹]

¹¹*Sukhadhātuvasā* cā pi, *supubbā*^k ¹²*khādato* pi vā,
¹³*supubbakhanuto* vā pi *sukhasaddagatiṃ* vade. 70
Sukhan ti hi ¹⁴sukhayatī ti sukhaṃ, yass' uppajjati, taṃ su-
25 khitaṃ karotī ti attho, suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khādatī ti pi su-khaṃ,
suṭṭhu dukkhaṃ khanatī ti pi su-khaṃ.

¹⁵*Dukkhadhātuvasā* cā pi, ¹²*dupubbakhādato* pi vā,
¹³*dupubbakhanuto* vā pi *dukkhasaddagatiṃ* vade. 71

¹ V1089. ² V83. ³ V86. ⁴ 584⁴⁻⁵ < Vibh 245³³⁻³⁵ (Vin III 24³⁻⁴). ⁵ Vm 3²⁸. ⁶ Wg
§ 20: 24 (Sd V482); hinc Sd § 381. ⁷ (175²). ⁸ Spk ad SI 71²². ⁹ V709. ¹⁰ Kaś VI
3: 109. ¹¹ V41. ¹² V435. ¹³ V533. ¹⁴ 584²⁴⁻²⁶ < As 117¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹⁵ V42.

a Bm -bhikkhi^o. b Ce kareyya suvicakkhaṇo. c Bm chindachinnapaṭa^o.
d Bm om. e CeBm labbhati. f Bm pi. g Bm Suttantaṭṭho. h Spk (Ce): pīḷa-
nasabho. i Ce bruvuṇi. j Bemns brav^o. k Bens supubba-.

Dukkhan ti hi ¹dukkhayatī ti dukkhaṃ, yass' uppajjati, taṃ
dukkhitaṃ karotī ti attho, suṭṭhu^a sukhaṃ khādatī ti pi du-
kkhaṃ, suṭṭhu^b sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi du-kkhaṃ; atha vā dvidhā
sukhaṃ khanatī ti pi du-kkhaṃ.

²*Gandhadhātuvasā* cā pi, ³*gamudhātuvasena* vā, 5
³*gamu*·⁴*dhādhātuto* vā pi *gandhasaddagatiṃ* vade. 72

Tathā hi gandhayatī ti gandho, attano vatthum sūcayati 'idaṃ
sugandhaṃ, idaṃ duggandhan' ti pakāseti, paṭicchannaṃ vā
pupphaphalādi 'idaṃ ettha atthī' ti pesuññaṃ karonto viya
ahosī^c ti attho; atha vā gandhayatī ⁵chindati manāpagandho 10
sugandhabhāvena duggandhaṃ, amanāpagandho ca duggandha-
bhāvena sugandhan ti gandho — ettha pana *gandhasaddassa*
chedanavācakatte ⁶"atijātaṃ anujātaṃ puttam^d icchanti paṇ-
ḍitā avajātaṃ na icchanti yo hoti kulagandhano" ti ayaṃ pālī
nidassanaṃ; vāyunā vā nīyamāno gacchatī ti gandho, Kac- 15
cāyanasmim hi ⁷"khādāma-gamānaṃ khandh'-andha-gandhā"^e
ti ⁸"khāda ama gami"^f icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ yathākkamaṃ *khan-*
dha-andha-gandhādesā^g vuttā; atha vā gacchanto dhariyate so
ti gan-dho, vuttaṃ h' etaṃ bhadantena Buddhadattācariyena
veyyākaraṇena niruttinayadassinā^h: ⁹"dhariyatīⁱ ti gacchanto 20
gandho^j, sūcanato pi vā" ti.

¹⁰*Rasadhātuvasā* c' eva, ¹¹*ramāsadhātuto* pi ca
rasasaddassa nipphattiṃ āhu dhammarasaññuno^k. 73
Raso ti hi ¹²rasanti taṃ^j assādentī^j ti raso; ramantā taṃ
asanti^m bhakkhanti ti pi raso, vuttaṃ pi c' etaṃ: ¹³"ramamānā 25
n' asantiⁿ ti raso ti paridipito" ti^p, tatrāyaṃ attho: devama-
nussādayo sattā yasmā ramamānā naṃ dhammajātaṃ asantiⁿ
bhakkhanti, tasmā taṃ dhammajātaṃ raso nāmā ti niruttañ-
ñūhi paridipito^c ti, padacchedo pana evaṃ veditabbo:

¹ cf. As 41²⁴ (*supra* 584²⁴⁻²⁶). ² V1504. ³ V1075^c. ⁴ V497. ⁵ (548³).
⁶ It 64⁸⁻⁹. ⁷ Kc 666. ⁸ cf. Kcv 666. ⁹ (548¹). ¹⁰ V913. ¹¹ V678 et 1259.
¹² Vibha 45¹⁴. ¹³ Abhidh-av 43¹⁶.

a Bm om.; leg. duṭṭhu? ns comp. fecit 585¹⁻³. b leg. duṭṭhu? c ita
CeBemns. d (Bm^{pubbam}). e Bm ondho. f Kcv: gamu. g Bm khandhādesā.
h Bm niruttanaya^o. i Bm ariyatī. j Bm om. k Bm orasaññino. m ita
CeBemns (Bm 585²⁷: assanti) n Abhidh-av: rasanti. p Abh-av: parikittito ti.

"naṃ asanti: nasanti" ti padacchedo siyā taṃhi,
kammakārahābhāvena attho hi tattha icchito. [C^e 517¹] 74

Iti vuttānusārena avuttesu padesu pi
yathārahaṃ nayaññūhi nayo neyyo susobhaṇo. 75

5 Dhātucintāya ye muttā ¹anipphannā^a ti te matā,
te cā pi bahavo santi *pīta-lohitakā*dayo. 76

Nipphanne api dhātūhi sadde *go* iti ādayo
anipphannam va pekkhanti *gavādividhibhedato*^b, 77

10 tathā hi "gacchatī ti go" iti vuttam padam puna
anipphannam karitvāna *gāvo* icc ādikam bravum; 78

ekantena anipphannā saddā *Vitāṭubhādayo*^c
dhāturūpakasaddā^d ca *pabbatāyati*ñādayo. 79

Seyyathīdam: ²*Vitāṭubho* ³*Tisso yevāpano* ⁴*pītaṃ* ⁵*lohitaṃ* icc
evamādīni nāmikapadāni anipphannāni bhavanti, *ñīlaṃ setaṃ*^e

15 *yevāpanako* icc ādini pana ⁶"nīla vaṇṇe; ⁷sita^f vaṇṇe; ⁸ke re
ge sadde" ti dhātuvasena āgatattā nīlati ti nīlaṃ, setatī^g ti

setaṃ^e, ⁹"ye vā pana" iti vacanena Bhagavatā kīyate kathīyate
ti yevāpana-ko ti nibbacanam arahantī ti nipphannānī^h ti vat-

tabbāni. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyum: nanu *nilati setati*⁸ ti
20 ādīni kiriyāpadāni tepitake buddhavacane na dissanti ti. | Kiñcā

pi na dissanti, tathā pi etarahi avijjamānā ‘purāṇabhāsā esā’
ti gahetabbāni; yathā hi ¹⁰“nāthati ti nātho” ti ettha kiñcā pi

nāthati ti kiriyāpadaṃ buddhāvacane na dissati, tathā pi ¹¹"nātha yācanôpatāp'-issariyāsimsanesū" ti dhātuno ditṭhattā attha-

25 kathācariyā gaṇhimsu yeva, evaṃsāmpadam idaṃ datṭhab-
bam, na hi kiriyāpadaparihīno dhātu vucceyya; kiñ ca bhiyyo:

yathā ¹²"yāva vyāti nimisatiⁱ tatrā pi rasati^j bbayo" ti Jāta-
kapāliyam imasmim buddhuppāde devamanussānam vohāra-

pathe asañcarantaṃ purāṇabhāsābhūtaṃ *vyāti* ti kiriyāpadam
30 pi dissati, tathā *nīlati setati*^k ti ādihi pi purāṇabhāsābhūtehi

¹ = anipphannapātipadika-pud tui¹, ns. ² Ja IV 146¹⁷⁻¹⁸ (M II 110³³; Ap 300²²;

3 ns: Abhidhān-ṭīkā nhuik Tissa kui nipphanna kram se³ eñ¹. 4 ns: *pīṭa-*sadda soṃ (ṁ: sok) bhvāy kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan ||. 5 ns: ī nhuik lañ³ sve³ kui ho mū | nipphanna ekan ||. 6 $\sqrt{764}$. 7 $\sqrt{399}$. 8 $\sqrt{1076d-f}$. 9 (261²⁷—262¹⁴). 10 (365²²). 11 $\sqrt{415}$. 12 J. III 95¹⁸ ($\sqrt{681}$).

a Bm nipphannā. b Bm garavo dhibhedaso. c ita CeBm [𑀓𑀮𑀭𑀸𑀲𑀺𑀢𑀺𑀳𑀾𑀣𑀻𑀧𑀼𑀶𑀫𑀻𑀬𑀽𑀱𑀺𑀴𑀺𑀲𑀺𑀤𑀺𑀥𑀺𑀦𑀺𑀧𑀺𑀨𑀺𑀩𑀺𑀪𑀺𑀫𑀺𑀬𑀺𑀭𑀺𑀮𑀺𑀯𑀺𑀰𑀺𑀱𑀺𑀲𑀺𑀳𑀺𑀴𑀺𑀵𑀺𑀶𑀷𑀺𑀸𑀹𑀺𑀻𑀼𑀽𑀾𑀿, *sed vide*
n. 2]; Bens ubique Viṭatubho. d CeBe oddo. e Bens pītaṃ. f Beims pīta. g Bens
pītati. h Bm nipphannā. i Cenimmisati. j Bm h. l. sarati (*vide* 416²¹ 443²¹). k ns pītati.

kiriyāpadehi bhavitabbaṃ — tattha 'yāva vyāti ti yāva um-
misati, ayaṃ hi tasmim^a kāle vohāro, yasmim^a kāle Bodhisatto
Cūlabodhi nāma paribbājako ahosi. Yathā pana *Viṭaṭubha-*
saddādayo dhātuvasena anipphannā nāma vuccanti, tathā pab-
batāyati samuddāyati ciccīṭayati dhūmāyati daddubhāyati^b met- 5
tāyati karuṇāyati mamāyati icc evamādayo ca *chattiyati*
puttiyati^c pattiyati^c vatthiyati parikkhāriyati cīvariya^c dha-
nīyati paṭiyati icc evamādayo ca *atihatthayati upaviṇayati*
dalhayati pamāṇayati kusalayati visuddhayati icc evamādayo
ca dhātuvasena anipphannā yeva nāma vuccanti. Tattha pab- 10
batāyati ti ādisu ²samgho pabbatam iva attānam ācarati ·
pabbatāyati, evaṃ samuddāyati; saddo ciccīṭam iva attānam
ācarati · ciccīṭayati, vatthum^a dhūmam iva attānam [C^e 518']
ācarati · dhūmāyati, saddo 'daddubha'^d iti ācarati · daddu-
bhāyati^e, bhikkhu mettā^c iva^c ācarati^c · mettāyati, tathā ka- 15
ruṇāyati, 'mama idan' ti gaṇhāti · mamāyati; ³achattam^a chattam
iva ācarati · chattiyati, aputtam^a puttam iva ācarati · puttiyati
sissam^a ācariyo, ⁴attano pattam icc^ahati · pattiyati, evaṃ vat-
thiyati parikkhāriyati cīvariya^c dhanīyati paṭiyati; ⁵hatthinā
atikkamati · atihatthayati, viṇāya upagāyati · upaviṇayati, da- 20
ḷham^a karoti viriyam^a · dalhayati, pamāṇam^a karoti · pamāṇayati,
kusalam^a puc^ahati · kusalayati, visuddhā hoti ratti · visuddhayati.
Tatrāyam^a padamālā:

pabbatāyati pabbatāyanti, pabbatāyasi pabbatāyatha, pabbatāyāmi pabbatāyāmā ti iminā nayena atthannam^f vi- 25

bhattinaṃ vasena sesaṃ sabbam yojetabbam, evaṃ *samud-*
dāyati chattiyaṃ ti ādisu. Tatra kārītavasena pi pabbatāyantaṃ

payojayati · *pabbatā(yā)ya*tig, puttīyantam payojayati · *put-*
*tī(yā)ya*tih^h icc ādi padasiddhi bhavati, ayam pana padamālā:

pabbatā(yā)gati^g pabbatā(yā)yanti. pabbatū(yā)gasiⁱ sesaṃ^j 30
yojetabbam. — Icc evaṃ dhātuvāsena nipphannānipphannapa-

dāni^k vibhāvitāni.

¹ Ja III 96¹⁵. ² (§ 911). ³ (§ 912). ⁴ (§ 913). ⁵ (§ 919).

^a Bm *om.* ^b Bm duddubhāyati > daddubhāyati; CeBe duddubho. ^c Bem *om.* (ns *comp. fecit* 587^{b-9}). ^d (Bm saddusa), CeBens duddubha (= duin³ duin³). ^e CeBens duddubho. ^f (Bm annam). ^g *ita* Ce (*cf.* 589²¹); Bemns pabbatāyati *etc.* ^h Bm puttīyati. ⁱ Ce *ad.* pabbatāyāyatha. ^j Ce *ad.* sabbam. ^k Bm nipphannapadāni.

Idāni ¹dhātugaṇalakkaṇaṃ adhātulakkaṇaṃ ²kārita-
ppaccayayogaṃ ³sakārit'-ekakamma-dvikamma-tikammapadaṃ
⁴ūhaniyarūpaṇaṃ ⁵dhātūnaṃ ekagaṇika-dvigaṇika-tigaṇika-
padaṃ^a suddhakattu-hetukattupadarūpaṃ akammabhāva-pada-
5 rūpaṃ ⁶ekakārita-dvikāritapadaṃ ⁷akāritadvikammakapadaṃ^b
ca sabbam etaṃ yathārahaṃ kathayāma.

Tatra sabbadhātukanissite suddhakattuppayoge suddha-
ssaradhātuto vā ekassarato vā anekassarato vā appaccayassa
parabhāvo bhuvādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ · sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, vi-
10 sesalakkaṇavasena pana ākhyātatte ikārantānekassaradhātuto
sah' appaccayena niccaṃ^c niggahitāgamaṇaṃ ca, nāmikatte nig-
gahitāgamanamattaṃ ca bhuvādi(gaṇa)lakkaṇaṃ^d; ākhyātatte
kattari dhātūhi appaccayena saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahitā-
gamaṇaṃ rudhādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ · sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, vi-
15 sesalakkaṇavasena pana ākhyātatte kattari dhātūhi iṇaṇṇ'-ekār'-
okārapaccayehi saddhiṃ niyatavasena niggahitāgamaṇaṃ ca,
nāmikatte aniyatavasena niggahitāgamanamattaṃ ca rudhādiga-
ṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi ādesalābhālābhino^e yapaccayassa
parabhāvo divādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ^f; kattari dhātūhi yathārahaṃ
20 nu-nā-(unā)paccayānaṃ^g parabhāvo svādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari
dhātūhi nāpaccayassa parabhāvo kiyādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; [C^e 519¹]
kattari dhātūhi ākhyātatte appakatarapayogavasena, nāmikatte
pacurappayogavasena nāha-ppapaccayānaṃ^h parabhāvo gahā-
digaṇalakkaṇaṃ; kattari dhātūhi yathāsambhavaṃ o-yirappac-
25 cayānaṃ parabhāvo tanādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ; ākhyātatte kattari
dhātūhi sabbathā ne-nayapaccayānaṃ parabhāvo curādigaṇa-
lakkaṇaṃ · sāmāññalakkaṇavasena, visesalakkaṇavasena pa-
na ākhyātatte ikārantadhātuto saha ne-nayappaccayehi niccaṃ
niggahitāgamaṇaṃ ca, nāmikatte niggahitāgamanamattaṃ ca
30 curādigaṇalakkaṇaṃ. Gaṇasūcakānaṃ paccayānaṃ aparattaṃ
adhātulakkaṇaṃ. — Iti dhātugaṇalakkaṇaṃ adhātulakkaṇaṃⁱ
vibhāvitam.

¹ 588⁷⁻³². ² 589¹⁻²⁴. ³ 589²⁵—590⁴. ⁴ 590⁵⁻²⁹. ⁵ 591¹—597¹¹. ⁶ 597¹²—
598¹⁹. ⁷ 598²⁰—601²⁸.

^a B^e tegaṇ^o (596²⁸). ^b C^e akāritadvikāritapadaṃ. ^c B^m niccayena. ^d B^m bhuvādilakkaṇaṃ. ^e B^m ādesalābhino. ^f B^e divādilakkaṇaṃ. ^g B^m nūṇāpacc^o.
^h C^e nāha-ppapaccayānaṃ; B^{ens} ppa-nāp^o. ⁱ ita C^eB^{ens} (vide 588¹); B^m om.

Kāritappaccayassa yoge ¹ne nayo nāpe^a nāpayo cā ti ime
cattāro kāritappaccayā:

²ne-nayāsuṃ uvaṇṇantā, ādantā pacchimā duve,
sesato caturō dve vā, nayo yeva adhātuto.

80

Tatra bhāveti bhāvayati, sāveti sāvayati, obhāseti obhāsayati⁵
imāni kārite uvaṇṇantadhāturūpāni; ³dāpeti dāpayati, yāpeti
yāpayati^b, nhāpeti nhāpayati^c · nahāpeti nahāpayati ākāraṇta-
dhāturūpāni; soṣeti soṣayati soṣāpeti soṣāpayati, (ghoṣeti ghoṣayati)
ghoṣāpeti ghoṣāpayati ākāraṇtadhāturūpāni; maggo saṃsārato
lokaṃ nāyeli nāyayati^d ⁴idhāturūpāni, nigacchāpeti ti etesaṃ¹⁰
attho, imāni hi nīpubbāya idhātuyā vasena sambhūtāni hetu-
katturūpāni, tathā hi suddhakattubhāvena maggo ⁵sayam nāyati
saṃsārato niggaṇṇatī ti nāyo ti vuccati; pāveti pāvayati
⁶udhāturūpāni, pavādāpeti ti etesaṃ attho, imāni hi (pāpub-
bāya)^e udhātuyā vasena sambhūtāni hetukatturūpāni, tathā¹⁵
hi ⁷"yo ātumaṇaṃ sayam eva pāvā" ti suddhakattupadaṃ
āhacca bhāsitaṃ dissati; ⁸khepeti (khepayati)^e, ⁹kaṃkheti kaṃ-
khayati kaṃkhāpeti kaṃkhāpayati, ¹⁰ācikkhāpeti ācikkhāpayati
iṇaṇṇantadhāturūpāni; ¹¹khīyati^f khīyayati^g, ¹²milāyati^h milāyayati^g
ekāraṇtadhāturūpāni; ¹³siyati siyayati okāraṇtadhāturūpāni; pab-
20 batāy(āy)ati^h puttīyayatiⁱ adhātunissitāni rūpāni. Iminā nayena
sesāni avuttāni pi rūpāni sakkā viññātum viññunā pālinaya-
ññunā ti vitthāro na dassito. — Iti kāritappaccayayogo saṃ-
khepena vibhāvito.

Idāni sakāritekakammādinī brūmi: [C^e 520¹]

25

akammakā ekakammā dvikammā vā pi honti ti^j

kāritappaccaye laddhe sakammā ca dvikammakā: 81

sayam sodheti so bhūmiṃ, sodhāpeti pare mahiṃ,

naram kammanī kārayati viññeyyaṃ kamato idam; 82

dvikammikā^k sambhavanti tikammā, ettha dīpaye:

30

¹ (§ 914). ² = uvaṇṇantā | ... || ne-nayā | ... || āsuṃ | phrac kun eñ¹ ||
ns; Sd § 915. ³ (§ 916). ⁴ V2. ⁵ (Sv-pt ad D II 290¹⁰: nāyati = nic-
chayena kamati nibbānaṃ). ⁶ V14. ⁷ Sn 782^d. ⁸ Wg § 7: 62 + 19: 61. ⁹ V71.
¹⁰ (V88—89); cakṣiṇ, Wg § 24: 7 (supra 572²⁸). ¹¹ vide n. f. ¹² V795. ¹³ 489
n. f; 583¹⁴.

^a B^m om. nāpe. ^b C^e bhāpeti bhāpayati. ^c C^e nhāpeti nhāpayati, B^m
nāpeti nāpayati; B^{ens} hāpeti hāpayati. ^d C^eB^{ens} nāpeti nāpayati. ^e B^m om.
^f ita B^{ens} (khe khādāna-sattasu [V40] dhāt nak); C^eB^m khip^o. ^g ita B^{ens}
(B^m milāti milāsayati); C^e milāp^o. ^h B^e pabbatāyati (cf. 587²⁸⁻³⁰). ⁱ B^m
puttīyayati. ^j B^{ens} hi. ^k ita C^eB^{emns}.

issaro sevakaṃ gāmaṃ ajaṃ nāyeti icc api, 83
 naro narena vā gāmaṃ ajaṃ nāyeti icc api
 kammattadāpakaṃ yeva karaṇaṃ ettha icchitaṃ. 84
 — Iti sakāritekakammāḍiṇi vibhāvitāni.

5 Idāni ūhaniyārūpagaṇaṃ brūma: ¹hoti bhoti sambhoti idaṃ
 bhuvādirūpaṃ, ²sumbhoti parisumbhoti idaṃ rudhādirūpaṃ.
³Nindati vinindati ⁴bandhati idaṃ bhuvādirūpaṃ, ⁵chindati bhin-
 datī rundhati idaṃ rudhādirūpaṃ. ⁶Deti neti vadeti anveti idaṃ
 bhuvādirūpaṃ, ⁷rundheti paṭirundheti idaṃ rudhādirūpaṃ, ⁸bun-
 dheti palibundheti^a idaṃ curādirūpaṃ. ⁹Jayati sayati palāyati
 milāyati gāyati idaṃ bhuvādirūpaṃ, ¹⁰hāyati sāyati nhāyati idaṃ
 divādirūpaṃ, ¹¹kathayati cintayati bhājayati idaṃ curādirūpaṃ.
¹²Gabbati pagabbati idaṃ bhuvādirūpaṃ, ¹³kubbati krubbati
 idaṃ tanādirūpaṃ. ¹⁴Hinoti cinoti idaṃ svādirūpaṃ, ¹⁵tanoti^b
 15 sanoti^c karoti idaṃ tanādirūpaṃ. ¹⁶Cinteti cintayati idaṃ sud-
 dhakatturūpaṇ^d c' eva hetukatturūpaṇ ca, ¹⁷kanteti kantayati
 idaṃ hetukatturūpaṇ eva; ¹⁸bhakkheti bhakkhayati, ¹⁹vādeti
 vādayati idaṃ suddhakatturūpaṇ c' eva hetukatturūpaṇ ca;
²⁰miyyati^e ti kattupadaṇ c' eva kammapadaṇ ca. — ²¹Bhāvēthā
 20 ti bahuvacanaṇ c' eva ekavacanaṇ ca; ²²samyamissan ti anā-
 gatavacanaṇ ca atītavacanaṇ^f ca¹; ²³anusāsati ti ākhyātaṇ c' eva
 nāmikaṇ ca; ²⁴gacchaṃ vidhamāṃ nikhaṇan ti nāmikaṇ c' eva
 ākhyātaṇ ca, ettha ākhyātatte gacchan ti ²⁵anāgatavacanaṃ,
 vidhaman ti ²⁶atītavacanaṃ, ²⁷nikhaṇan ti parikappavacanaṃ
 25 [C^e 521¹] — sabbaṃ vā etaṃ padaṃ anāgatādhivacanaṇ ti pi
 vattum vaṭṭat' eva. Iminā nayena aññāni pi ūhaniyapadāni
 nānappakārato yojetabbāni. Imāni padāni dubbiññeyyavisesāni
 mandabuddhinaṃ sammohakarāni ācariyapācariye payirupā-
 sitvā^g vedanīyāni ti. — Iti^f ūhaniyārūpagaṇo vibhāvito.

¹ V999, 1. ² V1099. ³ V450. ⁴ V509. ⁵ V1090, 1089, 1082. ⁶ V430, 520,
 489, 2. ⁷ V1082. ⁸ V1506. ⁹ V178, 862, (2 vel 687), 795, 91. ¹⁰ V1196, 1179, 1201.
¹¹ V1462, 1444, 1371. ¹² V609. ¹³ V1289. ¹⁴ V1225, 1209. ¹⁵ V1277, 1285,
 1289. ¹⁶ V1444. ¹⁷ V404. ¹⁸ V1314 et 522²⁵. ¹⁹ V1501 et 489. ²⁰ 593¹⁷ (et V1288).
²¹ Th 980^c; Dh 87^b. ²² vide § 135. ²³ (cf. 35⁵). ²⁴ vide 181¹⁴⁻²⁴. ²⁵ Ja VI
 231³¹. ²⁶ Ja VI 490¹⁰ (leg. vidhami?). ²⁷ Ja VI 13⁵.

a CeBemns buddheti palibuddheti. b Bm panoti (V1285). c ns: oṃ (o: ok) nhuik
 [507¹¹] "panu dāne | panoti" hu rhi eñ¹ ||. d Be om. suddha- (ns: katturūpaṇ c' eva |
 suddhakattu-rup lañ³ mañ eñ¹ ||). e (Bm piyyati). f Bm om. g (Bm parirūpāpetvā).

Idāni ekagaṇikāḍiṇi vadāma:

¹Dhā dhāraṇe. Bhuvādirūpagaṇaṃ ekagaṇikā sakammikā
 dhātu. ²Bhagavā sakalalokassa hitaṃ dadhāti vidadhāti^a; ³puriso
 atthaṃ saṃvidheti, ⁴"nidhiṃ nidheti" imāni suddhakattari bha-
 vanti; saṃvidhāpeti vidhāpeti ti imāni hetukattari bhavanti; ⁵
 kamme pana bhāve ca anuvīdhīyati ti ādini bhavanti, tathā hi
 kamme ⁶"nidhi nāma nidhiyati" ti ca ⁷"dhīyati ṭhapiyati ti
 dheyyan" ti ca rūpāni dissanti — tattha kamme kammaṃ sat-
 tehi anuvīdhīyati kammāni sattehi anuvīdhīyanti, bho kamma
 tvaṃ sattehi anuvīdhīyasi, ahaṃ kammaṃ sattehi anuvīdhīyāmi 10
 ti ādinā yojetabbam; bhāve pana satto dukkhaṃ anuvīdhīyati
 sattā dukkhaṃ anuvīdhīyanti, bho satto tvaṃ dukkhaṃ anu-
 vīdhīyasi ti yojetabbam. Ayaṃ nayo ativiya sukhumo pālinayā-
 nukūlo. Nāmikapadatte dhātū ti ādini bhavanti, tattha dhātū
 ti salakkhaṇaṃ dadhāti dhāretī ti dhātu, aṭṭhakathāsu pana 15
⁷"salakkhaṇadhāraṇato^b dukkhadhānato ca dhātū" ti vuttaṃ;
 dhātū ti pathavidhātādī dhātuyo; tattha salakkhaṇadhāra-
 ṇato ti yathā titthiyaparikappito 'pakati attā' ti evamādiko
 sabhāvato n' atthi, na evam etā, etā pana salakkhaṇaṃ ⁸sa-
 bhāvaṃ dhārentī ti dhātuyo; dukkhadhānato^c ti dukkhassa 20
 vidahanato, etā hi dhātuyo kāraṇabhāvena vavattitā hutvā
 ayalohādhātuyo viya^d ayalohādiānekappakāraṃ saṃsāraduk-
 khaṃ vidahanti; vidhānato^e ti anappakassa dukkhassa vidhā-
 namattato avasavattanato, taṃ vā dukkhaṃ ⁹etāhi kāraṇabhū-
 tāhi sattehi anuvīdhīyati tathā vihitaṇ ca taṃ etesv^f eva 25
 dhīyati ṭhapiyati evaṃ dukkhadhānato dhātuyo. ¹⁰Api ca
 nijjivattṭho^g dhātavo ti gahetabbam, tathā hi Bhagavā ¹¹"cha-
 dhāturo^h 'yaṃ puriso" ti ādisu jīvasaññāsamūhanatthaṃ dhā-
 tudesanaṃ akāsi. Yo pana tattha ambehi bhāvaṭṭhāne ¹²"satto
 dukkhaṃ anuvīdhīyati" (ti)ⁱ tipurisamaṇḍito ekavacanaṇputhu- 30
 vacaniko^j paṭhamāvibhattippayogo vutto, so [C^e 522¹] ¹³"dūsito
 Giridattena hayo Sāmassa Paṇḍavo porāṇaṃ pakatiṃ hitvā

¹ V497. ² (cf. Ja V 225³²). ³ J VI 362²¹. ⁴ Khp VIII 1a. ⁵ Khp VIII 2f.
⁶ (cf. Pj II 351²⁷ [Ps E^c II 266²⁶], As 391¹⁸ et mṭ). ⁷ *** (cf. 560¹⁸). ⁸ (Vm 485¹³).
⁹ Vm 485⁷⁻⁸. ¹⁰ Vm 485²¹⁻²⁴. ¹¹ M III 239¹⁰. ¹² (591¹¹). ¹³ J II 98²⁰⁻²¹ (V1148).

a Bm om. b CeBemns ad. dukkhavidhānato. c Bems dukkhavidhānato.
 d Bm om. e CeBemns dukkhadhānato. f Bm etes'. g ita CeBemns. h Ce
 chadhātuyo, Bm chadhātuyo gaṃ. i CeBm om. j Bems ekavacanaṇbahuvac^o.

tass' evānuvidhiyati" ti ca ¹"mātā hi tava Irandati Vidhurassa^a hadayaṃ dhanīyati" ti ca ²"te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti"^b ti ca imāsaṃ pāṇiṃ vasena sārato paccetabbo. Tattha Paṇḍavo nāma asso Giridattanāmakassa assagopakassa pakatim^c anuvidhiyati^d, anukaroti ti attho, ettha ca yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'anuvidadhāti' ti pālī vattabbā siyā; yadi kamma-padaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'Paṇḍavenā' ti tatiyantaṃ kattupadaṃ vattabbā siyā, evaṃ avacanena *anuvidhiyati* ti idaṃ bhā-vapadan ti siddhaṃ, na kenaci ettha vuttuṃ sakkā: *divādigāṇe* 10 kattari vihitayapaccayassa^e vasena vuttaṃ idaṃ rūpaṃ ti *dhā-dhātuyā divādigāṇe* appavattanato ekantabhuvādigāṇikattā ca. Dutiyapayoge^f pana, yadi kattupadaṃ icchitaṃ^g siyā, 'dhanute' ti pālī vattabbā siyā, yadi kamma-padaṃ icchitaṃ siyā, 'mātuyā' ti vattabbā siyā, evaṃ avacanena *dhanīyati* ti idaṃ pi bhā- 15 vapadan ti siddhaṃ, ettha ³"dhanīyati ti pattheti^h, icchatī ti attho" ti atthakathāyaṃ vuttaṃⁱ; ⁴"dhanu yācane" ti dhātu, esā ekantena *tanādigāṇe*^j yeva vattati. Tatiyappayoge *pahīyissanti* ti yadi *bhuvādigāṇe* ⁵"hā cāge" ti dhātuyā rūpaṃ siyā, kattari 'pajahissanti' ti rūpaṃ siyā ⁶"kasmā no pajahissati" ti 20 ettha viya, kamma-padaṃ pana 'pajahīyissanti' ti siyā, yasmā pana^g *pahīyissanti* ti idaṃ *divādigāṇe* ⁷"hā parihāniyan" ti dhātuyā rūpattā 'pahīyissanti' ti kattupadarūpaṃ siyā ⁸"ājāñño kurute vegaṃ hāyanti tattha^k vālavā"^m ti akammakassa kattupadarūpassa dassanato, tasmā 'pahīyissanti' ti avatvā "pahī- 25 yissanti" ti vacanenaⁿ yappaccayo bhāve vattati ti ñāyati. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ: ⁹"so pahīyissati; te saṃkilesikā dhammā pahīyissanti; rūpaṃ . . . vibhaviyyati; aggijādi pubbe va bhūyate" ti ādisu yappaccayo kamme yeva vihito na bhāve, kamma-kattuvaseṇa hi^p ime payogā daṭṭhabbā *sayam eva pīyate* 30 *pāṇiyam, sayam eva kaṭo kariyate* ti payogā viyā ti. || Tan na; evaṃ hi sati 'pajahīyissanti' ti ādini sakammakadhāturūpāni

¹ J VI 264⁷⁻⁸. ² cf. D I 195³². ³ Ja VI 264¹¹. ⁴ Wg § 30: 8; vanu yācane. ⁵ V995. ⁶ cf. J VI 53^{17, 18}. ⁷ V1196. ⁸ J I 181²⁰. ⁹ S I 219⁴, D I 195³², Nidd I 279¹, Saccas 63^d (*supra* 9³², 11¹¹⁻¹⁴).

^a CeBm Vidurassa. ^b Bm pahissanti. ^c CeBm pakati. ^d Bm anuvidhayi. ^e (Bm vitapaccō). ^f (Bm opayogena). ^g Bm om. ^h Bm pattho; (Ja om. icchatī ti attho). ⁱ Ce vutta; Bm vutto. ^j Bm digāṇe. ^k Bm attha. ^m Bens vālavā. ⁿ Bm vacane. ^p Bm pi.

vattabbāni *pīyate kariyate* ti rūpāni viya, ettha pana bhāva-
tṭhāne kattu^a tṭhitabhāvo ¹hetṭhā nānappakāreṇa dassito ti na
vutto. Ye saddasatthe mataṃ gahetvā sāsānikā garū "bhāve
adabbavuttino bhāvass' ekattā ekavacanam eva", tañ ca pa-
ṭhamapurisass' eva ²"bhūyate Devadattena sampatti^b, anubha- 5
vanan ti attho" ti payogañ ca tadatthayojanañ ca vadanti,
tesaṃ taṃ vacanaṃ pālīyā atthakathādihi ca na^c sameti; tasmā
yathāvutto yev' attho āyasmantehi dhāretabbo.

³Jara roge, *jarati jariyyati*, [C^e 523¹] ⁴Jara vayoḥāniyam, *jirati*
jiyyati; imā dve pi *bhuvādigāṇikavasena* ekagaṇikā, tasmaṃ 10
ayaṃ sādharāṇarūpavibhāvanā: ⁵"yena ca santap(p)ati^d yena
ca jariyyati" ti ādi, tattha yena ca jariyyati ti yena tejo-
gatena kupitena ayaṃ kāyo ekāhikādijararogena jariyati jarati^e,
atha vā yena ca jariyati yena ayaṃ kāyo jirati^f indriyave-
kalyaṃ^g balakkhayaṃ palita-valitādiñ ca pāpuṇāti. 15

⁶Mara pānacāge. *Bhuvādigāṇiko* 'yaṃ akammako ca: *satto ma-*
ratī · miyyati. Kiñcā pi ayaṃ dhātu^h "pānacāge" ti vacanato
sakammako viya dissati, tathā pi ⁷*putto marati*, ⁸"kicchaṃ va-
tāyaṃ loko āpanno jāyati ca jiyyati ca miyyati cā" ti eva-
ādinaṃ kammarahitappayogānaṃ dassanato akammako yevā 20
ti daṭṭhabbā, atthayojanāyena pana 'marati ti pāṇaṃ cajati'
ti kammaṃ ānetvā kathetuṃ labbhati. *Marati miyyati* ti imāni
suddhakattupadāni; *satto sattaṃ māreti mārayati mārāpeti mā-*
rāpayati ti imāni kārītapadasaṃkhātāni hetukattupadāni. Ettha
ca yo amataṃ sattaṃ maraṇaṃ pāpeti, so vadhako "māreti 25
mārayati mārāpeti mārāpayati" ti ca vuccati. *Satto sattehi*
māriyati mārāpiyati ti imāni kamma-padāni. Bhāvapadam appa-
siddhaṃ: evaṃ aññatrā pi pasiddhatā ca appasiddhatā ca upa-
parikkhitabbā.

⁹Khāda bhakkhaṇe. Ayaṃ pana *bhuvādigāṇikavasena* ekagaṇiko 30
sakammako dhātu. *Khādati saṃkhādati* imāni suddhakattupa-
dāni. *Puriso purisena purisaṃ vā pūvaṃ khādeti khādayati*
khādāpeti khādāpayati imāni hetukattupadāni. Ettha ca yo

¹ (339⁷—340²⁴). ² cf. 7²⁴—8²³. ³ V726. ⁴ V1591¹. ⁵ M I 188⁷. ⁶ V750.
⁷ (Ja I 402²⁷). ⁸ D II 30²⁶. ⁹ V435.

^a CeBens kattuno. ^b Bens sampattiṃ. ^c Bm om. ^d CeBm santapati;
Bens santappati (= M). ^e ita CeBe; Bm jariyati jariyati. ^f Bm jiyati (o: jiy-
yati vel jirati). ^g Ce ovekallatā; Bens ovekalyatā. ^h Bens ad. mara.

akhādantaṃ khādantaṃ^a vā “khādāhi” ti payojeti, so khādāpako “khādeti khādayati khādāpeti khādāpayati” ti ca vuccati. (*Khajjati*)^a *saṃkhajjati* (*khādīyati*)^a *saṃkhādīyati* imāni kammaṇapadāni. Atra paṇāyaṃ pālī: ¹“atītaṃ p’ āhaṃ addhānaṃ . . . rūpena^b khajjāmi, ahañ c’ eva kho pana anāgataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ anāgatenā p’ āhaṃ rūpena khajjeyyaṃ seyyathā p’ etarahi khajjāmi” ti. Bhāvaṇapadaṃ na labbhati sakammakattā imassa dhātussa. *Bhuvādigāṇe*^c ayan nāma dhātu. Ekanta-¹⁰ *rudhādigaṇiko* [ti] appasiddho.

Divādigāṇe:

²Tā pālāne. *Lokaṃ tāyati santāyati* imāni sakammakāni sudhakattupadāni. Hetukattupadaṃ pana kammaṇapadañ ca bhāvaṇapadañ ca appasiddhāni.

¹⁵ ³Sudha (saṃ)suddhiyaṃ^d. *Cittaṃ sujjaṭi visujjaṭi* imāni akammakāni suddhakattupadāni. [C^e 524¹] *Sodheti sodhayati sodhāpeti sodhāpayati* imāni hetukatturūpāni^e. Ettha ca yo asuddhaṃ thānaṃ suddhaṃ karoti, so sodhako “sodheti sodhayati” ti <ca> vuccati, esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu; yo pana²⁰ asuddhaṭṭhānaṃ sayāṃ asodhetvā “tvaṃ sodhehi” ti aññaṃ payojeti, so sodhāpako “sodhāpeti sodhāpayati” ti ca^f vuccati, esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu thānesu, tathā hi *kāreti kārayati kārāpeti kārāpayati* ti ādisu ayan nayo na labbhati — evaṃ labbhamānanayo ca alabbhamānanayo ca sabbattha upaparikkhitabbo. Imā pan’ ettha pālīyo: ⁴“paccantadesavisaye niman-²⁵ tetvā tathāgataṃ tassa āgamaṇaṃ^g maggaṃ sodhenti tuṭṭhamānasā” ti ca ⁵“maggaṃ sodhem’ ahaṃ tadā” ti ca, imā hi pālīyo sahatthā sodhanaṃ sandhāya vuttā; ⁶“āyasmā Pilindavaccho Rājagahe pabbhāraṃ sodhāpeti leṇaṃ kattukāmo” ti³⁰ pana pālī ⁷“kiṃ bhante thero kārāpeti ti — pabbhāraṃ mahārāja sodhāpemi leṇaṃ kattukāmo” ti ca pālī imā parehi sodhāpanaṃ sandhāya vuttā. ⁸“Kassa sodhiyati maggo” ti idaṃ kammaṇapadaṃ. Bhāvaṇapadaṃ pana appasiddhaṃ. Iminā nayena yāva *curādigaṇā* yojetabbaṃ.

¹ S III 87²⁵⁻³⁰. ² V I 115. ³ V I 139. ⁴ Bv 2: 37a—d. ⁵ Bv 2: 45d. ⁶ Vin I 206³⁴. ⁷ Vin I 207³. ⁸ Bv 2: 40c.

a Bm om. b S om. p’ āhaṃ. c Bens ogaṇo (bhuvādigāṇo || bhvādigūṇ³ ekagaṇikadhātui || vibhā(vi)to | prī || thañ³ ||). d Bmns suddhiyaṃ; (V I 139: soceyye). e C^e hetukattupadāni. f Bens om. g Bm āgamaṇa.

Digaṇikatte^a:

¹Subha sobhe, sobhati *vatāyaṃ puriso*, ²subha pahāre, ³“yo no gāvo va^b sumbhati”, *sumbhoti* icc api dissati, ⁴sumbhoti ti ca Kaccāyanamate rūpaṃ; imāni kattupadāni. *Nagaraṃ sobheti sobhayati, puriso purise coraṃ sumbheti sumbhayati, sumbhāpeti* ⁵*sumbhāpayati* imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamma-bhāvaṇapadāni labbhamānālabbhamānavasena yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbāni. — *Bhuvādi-rudhādigaṇikarūpāni*.

⁵Paca pāke. *Puriso bhattaṃ pacati, nerayiko niraye paccati, kam-
maṃ paccati, bhattaṃ paccati, pāramiyo paripaccanti, phalāni* ¹⁰*paripaccanti* pakkāni honti ti attho. || Garavo pana ⁷“ñāyut-
tavaraṃ^c tattha^d datvā sandhiṃ tihetukaṃ pacchā paccati
pākānaṃ pavatte aṭṭhake duve” ti ca ⁸“asaṃkhāraṃ sasam-
khāravipākāni^e na paccati” ti ca evaṃ *paccatipadassa*^f *divā-* ¹⁵
digaṇikarūpassa sakammakattaṃ icchanti. | Evaṃ pana sātṭha-
kathe tepiṭake buddhavacane kuto labbhā, tepiṭake hi buddha-
vacane ⁹“kappaṃ nirayamhi paccati; ¹⁰yāva pāpaṃ na paccati;
¹¹nirayamhi apacci so” ti evaṃ akammakattaṃ yeva dissati.
|| Ettha vadeyyuṃ: nanu “paca pāke” ti ayaṃ [C^e 525¹] dhātu
sakammako, tena *paccati* ti padassa *divādigāṇikarūpassa* pi sato ²⁰
sakammakattaṃ yujjati, tasmā yeva ¹²“paccati pākānaṃ pa-
vatte aṭṭhake duve” ti ādi suvuttan ti. | Ettha vuccate: yathā
¹³“chidi dvidhākarāṇe^g; bhidi vidāraṇe” ti dhātūnaṃ *rudhādi-*
gaṇe pavattānaṃ *rukkaṃ*^h *chindati, bhittiṃ bhindati* ti rūpa-
padānaṃ sakammakatte pi sati *divādigāṇaṃ* pattānaṃ tesam ²⁵
dhātūnaṃ *udakaṃ chijjati*ⁱ, *ghaṭo bhijjati* ti rūpapadāni^j akam-
makāni yeva bhavanti, tathā^k *bhuvādigāṇe* pavattassa *paca-*
dhātussa *bhattaṃ pacati* ti rūpapadassa sakammakatte pi sati
divādigāṇaṃ pattassa ¹⁴“niraye paccati; ¹⁵kammāni vipaccanti”
ti rūpapadāni akammakāni yeva bhavanti. || Athā pi vadeyyuṃ: ³⁰
nanu ca bho, yathā ¹⁶“āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsū” ti ettha

¹ cf. V 636 + Wg § 28: 33. ² V 1099. ³ J VI 549⁶. ⁴ Kcv 448. ⁵ V 162.

⁶ Dhpa III 37⁴. ⁷ Saccas 124a—d. ⁸ Abhidh-s 24²⁸. ⁹ Vin II 198¹²⁻¹³. ¹⁰ Dhpa 69b.
¹¹ J VI 20²². ¹² (595¹²). ¹³ V 1090, 1089. ¹⁴ (339⁶ + 595¹⁷). ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ Vin I 14⁸⁵.

a C^e dvigo (596²⁰). b Bm om. c Bm ñāyuttam varam. d (Bm vatta).

e Bm sasamkhāraṃ vip^o. f (B^e paccatip^o). g ita h. l. C^eBemns. h (Bm dukkaṃ).
i Bm bhijjati. j Bm opadāvati et om. akammakāni . . . āsavehi 595²⁶—596¹.
k C^e yathā.

'āsavato cittāni vimuccimṣū' ti ca 'āsavehi kattubhūtehi cittāni vimuccimṣū' ti ca evaṃ *di(vādi)gaṇikassa*^a dhātussa *vimuccimṣū* ti rūpapadassa akammakattañ ca sakammakattañ ca bhavati, tathā ¹"niraye paccati; ²kammāni vipaccanti" ti ca ⁵akammakattena pi bhavitabbaṃ, ³"paccati pākānaṃ pavatte atṭhake duve; ⁴asaṃkhāraṃ sasamkhāravipākāni^b na paccati" ti sakammakattena pi bhavitabbaṃ ti. | Akammakatten' eva bhavitabbaṃ, na sakammakattena. ³"paccati pākānaṃ" ti ādinā vuttapayogānaṃ ⁵"āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṣū" ti payogena ¹⁰asamānattā; tathā h' ettha *vimuccimṣū* ti padaṃ kammara-hitakattuvācakayappaccayantam pi bhavati kattusahitakamma-vācakayappaccayantam pi, *vimuccimṣū* ti imassa hi padassa kammarahitayapaccayavantattā *āsavehi* ti karaṇavacanāṃ apā-dānakāravācakaṃ bhavati *cittāni* ti paccattavacanāṃ pana ¹⁵kattukāravācakaṃ bhavati, tathā *vimuccimṣū* ti padassa kattusahitakammavācakattā *āsavehi* ti karaṇavacanāṃ kattu-kāravācakaṃ bhavati *cittāni* ti paccattavacanāṃ pana kam-makāravācakaṃ bhavati; ayan nayo ⁶"paccati pākānaṃ" ti ādinā vuttappayogesu na labbhati, tathā hi tattha paccattava-canaṃ kattāraṃ vadati, upayogavacanāṃ kammaṃ vadatī ti ²⁰daṭṭhabbaṃ. Kārite *puriso purisena purisaṃ vā bhattaṃ pāceti pācayati pācāpeti*^c *pācāpayati*^c ti ca; ⁷"anante bodhisambhāre paripācesi^d nāyako" ti dassanato pana *paripāceti paripācayati* ti ca rūpāni bhavanti, imāni hetukattupadāni. Kamme *Yañña-* ²⁵*dattena odano paccate*. Bhāvapadam appasiddhaṃ. — Imāni *bhuvādi-divādigaṇikarūpāni*; iminā nayena aññāni pi dvigaṇika-rūpāni yojetabbāni.

Tegaṇikatte:

⁸Su pasave: *hetu phalaṃ savati pasavati*, ⁹su savane: *saddho dham-* ³⁰*maṃ suṇoti*, ¹⁰su himsāyaṃ: *yodho paccāmittaṃ suṇāti* [C^e 526¹] imāni yathākkamaṃ *bhuvādi-svādi-kiyādigaṇikāni* kattupadāni, tathā^e *hetunā phalaṃ saviyyati*, ¹¹"unnādasaddo . . . paṭhaviudrī-yanasaddo viya suyati", *yodhena paccāmitto suṇiyati* imāni

¹ (595²⁹). ² (595²⁹). ³ (595¹²). ⁴ (595¹³). ⁵ (595²¹). ⁶ (596⁵⁻⁶). ⁷ Ja I 1¹¹. ⁸ V 865. ⁹ V 1204. ¹⁰ V 1258. ¹¹ Ja I 71³³⁻⁷²1.

^a B^m digāṇikassa. ^b B^m sasamkhāraṃ vip^o. ^c B^e pac^o. ^d ita Ja; C^eB^mns paripāceti. ^e C^e yathā.

kammapadāni; bhāvapadam na labbhati. sakammakattā imesaṃ dhātūnaṃ; iminā nayena aññāni pi tegaṇikarūpāni upaparikhitvā yojetabbāni. Atra panāyaṃ nayavibhāvanā:

bhuvādi-rudhādika dhātū *bhuvādi-divādi*(kā tathā

rudhādika-di)vādiṭṭhā^a *bhuvādika-curādika* 85 5

bhuvādika-gahādiṭṭhā *bhuvādi-svādi-kiyādika*

evamādippabhedehi vitthārentu vicakkhaṇā. 86

Icc evaṃ saṃkhepato yathārahaṃ ekagaṇika-dvigaṇika-tegaṇikavasena suddhakattu-hetukattu-kamma-bhāvapadāni ca sakāritekakammāni ca sakāritadvikammāni ca sakāritatikammāni^b ¹⁰ca^b dassitāni.

Idāni ekakārita-dvikāritapadānaṃ vacanokāso anuppatto, tasmā taṃ vadāma:

¹So^c antakammaṇi. *Arahattamaggo mānaṃ siyati, kammaṃ pari-* *yosiyati* imāni tāva suddhakattupadāni. Ettha mānaṃ siyati ¹⁵ti mānaṃ samucchindati; kammaṃ pariyosiyati ti kammaṃ nipphajjati, *pari* *ava* icc upasaggavasena hi idam padaṃ akammaṃ bhavati, attho pana 'pariyosānaṃ gacchati' ti sakammakavasena gahetabbo; *attanā vipakatam attanā pariyosā-* *peti* idam ekakaritam hetukattupadam, ettha pana *pari* *ava* icc ²⁰upasaggavasena akammakabhūtassa sodhātussa laddhakāritappaccayattā ekakammam eva sakāritapadam bhavati; *attanā vipakatam parehi pariyosāvāpeti* idam dvikāritam hetukattupadam, ettha ca pana *pari* *ava* icc upasaggavasena akamma- ²⁵kabhūtassa sodhātussa laddhakāritappaccayadvayattā dvikam- ²⁵makam sakāritapadam bhavati; *pariyosāvāpeti* ti idam pi *pari-* *avapubbasmā* *sodhātumhā nāpe nāpe*^d iti paccayadvayaṃ katvā *avasaddass'* okārañ ca katvā tato *yakārāgamañ* ca anubandha*yakārālopañ* ca paṭhamapaccaye *pakārassa vakārañ* ca ³⁰dvīsu ca ṭhānesu pubbasaralopaṃ katvā nipphajjati ti daṭṭhab- ³⁰baṃ. Idāni tā pāliyo atthantaraviññāpanatthaṃ āhacca desitā- ³⁰kārena ekato kathayāma: ²"attanā vipakatam attanā pariyosā- ³⁰peti: āpatti saṃghādisesassa, attanā vipakatam parehi pariyosā- ³⁰vāpeti: āpatti saṃghādisesassā" ti. Ettha 'bhikkhū' ti hetu-

¹ V 1178. ² Vin III 155¹⁶⁻¹⁸.

^a B^m svādidivādivāṭṭhā. ^b B^m om. ^c vide 583¹⁴. ^d B^m nāpe nape.

kattupadam ānetabbam; attanā vippakatan ti ettha ca
attanā ti vippakaraṇakiriyāya kattukāraṇakavācakaṃ karaṇavaca-
 nam, *vippakatan* ti kammakāraṇakavācakaṃ upayogavacanam;
 attanā pariyosāpeti ti ettha pana [C^e 527¹] *attanā* ti avya-
 5 yapadabhūtena *sayamsaddena* samānattham vibhatyantapatirū-
 pakam avyayapadam *sayamsaddasadisam* vā tatiyāvibhaty-
 antaavyayapadam^a, tathā hi "attanā pariyosāpeti"^b ti vuttava-
 canassa 'sayam pariyosāpeti' ti attho bhavati ¹"attanā ca
 pāṇātipātī" ti ādisu viya, parehi pariyosāvēpeti ti ettha pana
parehi ti kammakāraṇakavācakaṃ karaṇavacanān ti gahetabbam
 10 ²"sunakhehi pi khādāpentī" ti ettha *sunakhehi* ti padam viya,
 ettha hi, yathā 'rājāno coram sunakhe khādāpentī' ti upayo-
 gavasena attho bhavati, tathā 'bhikkhu attanā vippakataṃ
 pare jane pariyosāvēpeti' ti upayogavasena attho bhavati.
 Evaṃ imasmim acchariyabbhutanayavicitte Bhagavato pāva-
 15 cane dvikāritappaccayavantam pi padam atthi ti sārato pacce-
 tabbam. Ayan nayo sukhumo sāsane ādaram katvā āyasmantehi
 sādhuṃ manasikātabbo; yassa hi atthāya^c idam pakaraṇam
 karimha, na ayam attano mati, atha kho pubbācariyānam
 santikā laddhattā tesaṃ nēva mati ti daṭṭhabbam.

20 Idāni akāritadvikammakapadānam vacanokāso anuppatto,
 tasmā tāni kathayāma: tāni ca kho dhātuvasena evaṃ vedi-
 tabbāni savinicchayāni, seyyathidam:

³*duhi kara vahi pucchi yāci bhikkhi ca ni brūti*

bhaṇi vadi vaci bhāsi sāsi dahi nāthadhātu 87

25 *rudhi-jī-cīpabhutī* ti ye te dvikammā ti^d dhīrā

pavadum api viyuttā kāritappaccayehi ca 88

apādānādike pubbavidhimhāsat^e ime bravum^f

upayogavacanassa nimittan ti sanantanā; 89

ete *duhādayo* dhātū tikammā pi bhavantī tu

30 kāritappaccaye laddhe iti ācariyā bravum^f. 90

Tatr' imāni udāharaṇāni: *gavam payo duhati gopālako, gāvim*
khīram duhati gopālādārako. Tattha *payo* ti upayogavacanam

¹ A V 304¹³. ² (13^o). ³ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334¹.

^a nṣ °antam avyayapadam. ^b B^m pariyosāvēpeti. ^c (B^m atthāyam).
^d C^eB^em^{ns} dvikammakā. ^e B^e pubbam vidhimhāso; ns: pubbavidhimhi | . . | asati.
^f C^e bravum.

¹"yaso laddhā na majjeyyā" ti^a ettha *yaso* ti padam iva,
manogaṇikassa hi idisam pi upayogavacanam hoti aññādisam
 pi. *Issaro gopālakaṃ*^b *gavam*^c *payo duhāpeti*^d, *gopālena gāvo*
khīram duhitā, gohi payo duhalī ti ettha apādānavisayattā
 dvikammakabhāvo n'atthi; ²"visāṇato^e *gavam* ¹*dūham*^f yattha 5
khīram na vindati" ti ettha pana apādānavisayatte pi gavāvaya-
 vabhūtassa visāṇassa viṣum gahitattā ³*gavam khīram duhanto*
 ti^d dvikammikabhāvo labbhati ti daṭṭhabbam. — *Duhino*
 payogo 'yam. *Karoti*ssa payoge: *kaṭṭham aṅgāram karoti,*
suvaṇṇam kaṭakam karoli, ⁴"sace je^g saccam bhaṇasi, adāsim 10
 tam karomī". Ettha [C^e 528¹] ca aṅgāram karoti ti paric-
 cattakāraṇavasena vuttam, kaṭṭham hi aṅgārabhāvassa kā-
 raṇam, aṅgāre kate kārānabhūtassa kaṭṭhassa kaṭṭhabhāvo^h
 vigacchati; kaṭakam karoti ti idam apariccattakāraṇavasena
 vuttam, suvaṇṇam hi kaṭakabhāvassa kārānam, kaṭake kate 15
 pi kārānabhūtassa suvaṇṇassa suvaṇṇabhāvo na vigacchati
 atha kho visantaruppattibhavenaⁱ sampajjati; adāsim tam
 karomī ti idam pana thūnantaradānavasena vuttam *uparājam*
mahārājam karonu ti ettha viya. Tattha *issaro purisena pu-*
risam vā *kaṭṭham aṅgāram kareti* tathā *suvaṇṇam kaṭakam* 20
kāreṭi ti tikammikapayogo^j pi daṭṭhabbo, tathā *Brahmadatto*
rajjam kāreṭi ti ⁵"Brahmadatte rajjam kārente" ti (dvi)kamma-
 kapayogo^k. || Etth' eke vadeyyum: nanu ca bho ettha ekam
 eva kammam dissati, kenāyam payogo dvikammikapayogo
 hoti ti. | Kiñcā pi ekam eva dissati, tathā pi atthato dve va^m 25
 kammāni dissanti ti gahetabbam; tathā hi Brahmadatto
 rajjam kāreṭi ti ettha Brahmadatto attano rājabhāvam mahā-
 janenaⁿ kārayati^p ti attho, evaṃ pana atthe gahite ⁶"rajjam
 kārehi bhaddan te kiṃ araṇṇe karissasi" ti^q ādisu pi 'tvam
 attano rājabhāvam amhehi kārāpehi attānam rajje abhisīñcā- 30
 pehi, mayan tam rajje abhisīñcitukāmā' ti attho samatthito

¹ J III 87²⁵ (*supra* 118^o). ² J VI 371¹⁶. ³ cf. Ja VI 371²⁵. ⁴ Mp I 403⁷
 v. l. (cf. M II 62¹⁵ v. l.). ⁵ Ja I 107²⁰. ⁶ J VI 25²¹.

^a B^m na pamajjeyyā ti. ^b C^eB^em^{ns} gopālam. ^c (B^m om?). ^d B^m duho.
^e C^eB^m ubique visāno. ^f sic (*metr.*) B^m; C^eB^em^{ns} duham; J: doham. ^g B^m de
 (s: re). ^h B^m om. kaṭṭha-. ⁱ B^em^{ns} °antarappatti^o. ^j (C^e dvikammika^o).
^k B^m om. dvi-. ^m C^eB^em^{ns} yeva (600⁴). ⁿ B^m mahajo. ^p C^e kāreṭi. ^q (B^m
 karissati ti).

- bhavati; Brahmadatte rajjaṃ kārente ti etthā pi 'Brahmadatte attano rājabhāvaṃ mahājanena kāraya(nte)' ti^a attho bhavati, sāsanasmīṃ hi kārītavisaye karaṇavacanāṃ upayogattāñ ñeva dipeti; tasmā atthato dve yeva kammāni dissanti ti vadāma.
- 5 Ayam attho Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ cakkhindriyādinibbacanatthavibhāvanāya^b dipetabbo, tathā hi Abhidhammaṭṭikāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: ¹"cakkhudvāre indattaṃ kareti ti cakkhudvārabhāve tamdvārikehi attano indabhāvaṃ paramissarabhāvaṃ kārayati^c ti attho, taṃ hi te rūpagahaṇe attānaṃ anuvatteti te ca taṃ
- 10 anuvattanti" ti. || Yadi pana karadhātu dvikammako, evaṃ sante Brahmadatto rajjaṃ kareti ti ādisu laddhakāritapaccayattā kareti ti ādihi padehi tikammakehi yeva bhavitabban ti. | Na niyamābhāvato tādisassa ca payogassa vohārapathe anāgatattā. Katthaṃ purisena aṅgāraṃ kataṃ, suvaṇṇaṃ kammārena kaṭa-
- 15 kaṃ kataṃ, dāsī sāmikena adāsī katā evaṃ p' ettha dvikammakapayogā vedittabbā, suvaṇṇena kaṭakaṃ karoti ti ettha hi visesanatthe^d pavattakaraṇavisayattā dvikammakabhāvo na labbhati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. Ayaṃ nayo aññatrā pi upaparikkhitvā yathāsambhavaṃ netabbo. — Karotissa payogo 'yaṃ.
- 20 Vahiādinaṃ payoge: rājapurisā rathaṃ gāmaṃ vahanti, ayaṃ rājā maṃ nāmaṃ pucchati, ²"parābhavantaṃ purisaṃ mayaṃ pucchāma Gotamaṃ", [C^e 529¹] ³āyasmā Upāli āyasmatā Mahākassapena Vinayaṃ puṭṭho, Devadatto rājānaṃ kambalaṃ yācati, ⁴"te maṃ asse ayācisuṃ; ⁵dhanan taṃ tāta yācati",
- 25 brāhmaṇo nāgaṃ maṇiṃ yācati, ⁶"nāgo maṇiṃ yācito brāhmaṇena^e; Brahmunā āyācito dhammadesanaṃ Bhagavā, tāpaso kulaṃ bhojanaṃ bhikkhali, ⁷ajaṃ gāmaṃ neti^f ajo gāmaṃ nīti, ⁸"mutto Campeyyako nāgo rājānaṃ etad abravi" — ettha rājānaṃ ti mukhyato kammaṃ vuttaṃ, etaṃ ti guṇato, tathā
- 30 rājānaṃ ti akathitaṃ^g kammaṃ vuttaṃ, etaṃ ti kathitakammaṃ, esa nayo aññatrā pi upaparikkhitvā yathārahaṃ yojetabbo; ⁹"etaṃ^g me brūhi^h Bhagavā" ti ādisu sampadānavisayattā dvi-

¹ m^t ad Vibha 125^o. ² Sn 91ab. ³ (Vin II 287^o etc). ⁴ J VI 512¹² (supra 338²³). ⁵ ***. ⁶ Vin III 147²². ⁷ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 335¹³ (vide Sd § 551). ⁸ J IV 462². ⁹ (cf. Sn 1096^d).

^a B^m kārayati, C^e kārente ti. ^b C^eB^ens cakkhundro. ^c B^m kariyati. ^d B^m oṭṭhe. ^e B^m om. ^f C^eB^ens akathita-. ^g B^m evaṃ. ^h C^eB^ens pabrūhi.

kammakabhāvo na labbhati — bhikkhu mahārājānaṃ dhammaṃ bhaṇati, ¹"yaṃ maṃ bhaṇasi sārathi", yaṃ maṃ vadati, ²"Bhagavantaṃ etad avoca", pitā puttāṃ bhāsati, ³"yaṃ maṃ tvaṃ anusāsasi^a; ⁴Sakyā kho pana Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkākaṃ^b pitāmahaṃ dahanti", ⁵Bhagavā bhikkhū taṃtaṃhitapa-

5 ṭipattiṃ nāthati, ⁶gāvo vajaṃ rundhati gopālako, dhutto dhuttajanaṃ dhanāṃ jināti — ettha ca ⁷"kam anuttaraṃ ratana-

varam^c jināmā" ti Puṇṇakajātakapāli nidassanaṃ, tatthāyaṃ attho: mayaṃ janinda kataraṃ rājānaṃ anuttaraṃ ratanavaram jināmā ti —; ⁸iṭṭhakāyo pākāraṃ^d cinoti vaḍḍhakī aññāni pi ¹⁰yojetabbāni. || Ettha keci puccheyyuṃ: ⁹Gandhakuṭiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karoti; ¹⁰buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi; ¹¹upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretū" ti payogesu kiṃ dvikammakabhāvo labbhati ti. | Ettha vuccate: Gandhakuṭiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karoti ti ettha na labbhati guṇa-guṇiṇaṃ vasena

15 gahitattā; buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi ti ettha pi na labbhati 'saraṇaṃ iti gacchāmi' ti ¹²iṭṭhaddalopavasena vuttattā, tathā hi buddhaṃ ti upayogavacanāṃ saraṇaṃ ti paccattavacanāṃ, buddhaṃ 'mama saraṇaṃ parayanaṃ aghassa tāta hitassa ca vidhātā' ti iminādhipayena bhajami sevāmi buj-

20 jhāmi ti attho; upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretū ti ettha pana dvikammakabhavo labbhati ti vattabbo maṃ ito paṭṭhāya upāsakaṃ dhāretū ti atthasambhavato ⁴"Sakyā kho pana^e Ambaṭṭha rājānaṃ Ukkākaṃ^b pitāmahaṃ dahanti" ti dahadhātupayogena samānattā ca, adhippāyathato pana

25 maṃ 'upāsako me ayan' ti dhāretū ti attho sambhavati ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. — Evaṃ akāritāni dvikammikadhāturūpāni^f vibhavitāni.

Icc evaṃ amhehi ādito paṭṭhāya Bhagavato sāsanatthaṃ yathāsatti yathābalaṃ ¹³dhātuyo ca taṃrūpāni ca ³⁰tadanurūpehi ca nānāpadehi nānāatthehi nānāyehi ca

¹ J VI 192. ² S I 113, Vin III 21. ³ J VI 545⁸. ⁴ D I 92¹⁴. ⁵ (365²²⁻²³). ⁶ (Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334⁶). ⁷ J VI 273⁵. ⁸ (: Mahābhāṣya vol. I 334¹¹). ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Khp I. ¹¹ Vin III 6¹¹. ¹² Pj I 16²², 17²⁸—19²². ¹³ (1²⁸—2²).

^a C^eB^em anusāsati. ^b C^eB^ens Okk^o. ^c B^ens ratnav^o. ^d (B^m vāram). ^e B^m om. ^f B^m om. dvi-.

yojetvā vibhāvitāni. Evaṃ vibhāventehi pi^a amhehi tāsam
sarūpaparicchedo vā atthaparicchedo vā na sakkā sabbaso
vattum, tadubhayam hi ko sabbaso [C^c 530¹] vattum sak-
khissati aññatra āgamādhigamasampannehi pabhinnaṭṭisam-
5 bhidehi mahākhīṇāsavehi:

atthāṭṭisayayuttā pi dhātū honti yato, tato

¹payogato 'nugantabbā, anekatthā hi dhātavo. 91

Ye nekatthadharā caranti^b vividhā nāthassa pāṭhe vare,
te nekatthadharā va honti sahitā nānūpasaggehi ve^c,

10 dhātūnaṃ pana tesam ²atthaparamaṃ khīṇāsava paṇḍite^a
vajjetvā ṭṭisambhidāmatiyute ko sabbaso bhāsati ti^d. 92

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-
naṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe sabbagaṇavinicchayo
nāma ekūnavīsati^e paricchedo.

15 Saha rūpavibhāvanāya dhātuvibhāvanā^f niṭṭhitā.

¹ Cāndra-dhātupāṭha p. 34²⁰ (cf. Dhātumañjūsā 152^{cd}). ² = anak apuñ³
akhrā³ atuiñ³ arhañ³ kui, ns.

^a Bm om. ^b = phrac kun eñ¹, ns (Bm ca santi?). ^c (B^c om.). ^d Bm
bhaṇasī ti. ^e Bm ns^p atthārasamo. ^f dhātuvibhāvanā || dhāt¹ kui thañ¹ cvā pra
khrāñ³ sañ || niṭṭhitā | aprī³ sui¹ rok prī || || Iti Mahiṭṭhakāvasanivāsina mahā-
therena kato 'yaṃ Saddanītinissayo || || Sahassasatavassamhi chanavutyādhike
gate | paṭhamāsāḥhiyā kāle cuddase sukk' anathage || || Mahiṭṭhakāvasanivā-
sinā | Mahā-oñ-mre-bhum-cam-ut-kyon³ to² krī³ nhuik si tañ³ [nsP: sa tañ³] sum³
[nsP sui³] ne so [supra 314^{10, 20}] || mahātherena | Cakkindābhisirisaddhammadhaja-
mahādharmarājādhirājaguru mahāther sañ || kato | pru ap so [nsP: eñ¹] || ayaṃ
Saddanītinissayo | i Saddanītidhātumālā-nisya sañ || chanavutyādhike | kui³ chai¹
khrok [nsP: 96] khu alvan rhi so || sahassasatavassamhi | nhac ta thoñ tarā
[nsP: trā] sui¹ || gate | rok so akhā nhuik | rom [o: rok = nsP] sañ rhi so² ||
paṭhamāsāḥhiyā | paṭhama Vā-chui la nhuik [nsP: la eñ¹ || nhuik] || kāle | la
chut pakkha nhuik || cuddase | ta chai¹ [nsP: chay] le³ rak nhuik || sukk'
anathage | sokrā-ne¹, ne ma vañ mī [nsP: mhi] || iti | prī³ eñ¹ [nsP: prī³, om.
eñ¹] || || (nsP: ad.: Sakkarāja 1234 khu Ta-poñ la prañ¹ kyo³ 4 rak 1-nañ³-lā(?)
ne¹ ne 1 khyat [o: khyak] ti³ kyo² akhyin tvañ Saddanītidhātumālā-nisya kui re³
kū³ rve¹ prī³ oñ mrañ sañ || || nibbānapaccayo hotu || pu || di || ā || nhañ¹ prañ¹
cum pā lui eñ¹ || || cf. subscr. nsP post 314⁴⁴: Sakkarāja 1229 khu Vā-khoñ
la prañ¹ kyo³ cu nhac rak buddha-hū [o: hū³] ne¹ sum khyak ma ti mhi
akhyin tvañ Sadda-nisya [!] kui re³ kū³ rve¹ prī sañ || || akkharā ekam ekañ
ca buddharūpaṃ samaṃ siyā | tasmā hi paṇḍito poso likheyya piṭakattayaṃ ||
niṭṭhitam || prī || ||).

SKRIFTER UTGIVNA AV
KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET
I LUND

ACTA REG. SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

XII: 3

HELMER SMITH

SADDANĪTI

III

SUTTAMĀLĀ

SADDANĪTĪ

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

III

SUTTAMĀLĀ

(PARICCHEDA XX—XXVIII)



大 正 大 学 附 属 図 書 館
10+0137771
〒170 東京都豊島区 西巢鴨3-20-1 TEL 03-3918-7311

Published by
The Pali Text Society
Oxford
2001

First published
Reprinted

1930
2001

© Pali Text Society

The edition of the Saddanīti by Helmer Smith has been out of print for some years, and the Council of the Pali Text Society wish to express their gratitude to the Kungl. Humanistiska Vetenskapssamfundet i Lund for having given permission to make this reprint.

ISBN — 0 86013 397 4

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording or any information storage and retrieval system, without prior permission in writing from the Pali Text Society.

Printed in Great Britain by
Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire

(SUTTAMĀLĀ)

XX.

Ito paraṃ uddesānukkamena ¹salakkhaṇo sandhi-nā-
mādi-[C^e 531³]-bhedo bhavissati. Ettha ca lakkhaṇa-
ti suttam vuccati, suttassa hi anekāni nāmāni: suttam lak- 5
khaṇam vacanam yogo ārambho sattham^a vākyaṃ yatanan ti.

Ye sandhi-nāmā dipabhedadakkhā
hutvā ²visiṭṭhe^b piṭakattayasmim
kubbanti yogaṃ paramānubhāvā,
vindanti kāmam vividhatthasāram; 1 10
ye tappabhedamhi akovidā, te
yogaṃ karontā pi sadā mahantaṃ
sammūlhabhāvena padesu kāmam
sāram na vindaṃ^c piṭakattayasmim; 2
tasmā aham sotuhitattam ādo 15
sandhippabhedam va^d pakāsayissam
saññāvidhānādivicitranitīm
dhammānurūpaṃ katasādhunitīm. 3

Tattha yasmā sandhikiccaṃ nāma, loṇadhūpanam viya sabba-
vyañjanesu sabbakammikaamacco viya ca sabbarājakiccesu, 20
sabbattha icchitabbam hoti, tasmā sandhi-nāma-kāraka-samāsā-
dippabhedesu sandhippabhedam va paṭhamam pakāsayis-
sāmi. Evaṃ tam pakāsento cāham paṭhamataram vaṇṇattam
upāgatassa saddass' uppattim yeva saññāvidhānādihi saddhim
pakāsessāmi: 25

Ākāsānilappabhedo dehanissito cittajasaddo yeva vaṇ-

¹ (1²⁸⁻²⁹); ns: salakkhaṇo | sut nhañ¹ ta kva so || sandhināmā dibhedo |
sandhi nām ca sañ tui¹ eñ¹ aprā³ sañ || (*supra p.* 1²⁸⁻²⁹ *scribendum*: salakkhaṇo
²sandhi-³nāmādi⁰). ² ns: visiṭṭhe | thū³ so || visiṭṭhe visum itthe | asī³ asī³
alui rhi ap rhā mhi³ ap so || visiṭṭhe vi-isi-itthe | athū³ thū³ so rahan³ sañ alui
rhi ap so || visiṭṭhe | ve-isa-itthe | cañ cac alvan alui rhi ap so ||.

^a Bm sattham. ^b Bm visaṭṭhe. ^c C^e vindaṃ. ^d C^e h. l. ca.

nattam upagato saddo. Evaṃbhūto c' esa na sakalakāye
 uppajjati, ¹koci hi saddo urasi, ²koci kaṇṭhe, ³koci sirasī ti
 tisu ṭhānesu uppajjati; ⁴visesato pana Bhagavato saddo kappasahasassādhikāni cattāri asaṃkheyyāni pūritadānasilādipāra-
 5 mipuññaena parisodhitavattuttā nābhito paṭṭhāya samuṭṭha-
 hanto^a Mahābrahmuno saro viya pittasemhādīhi apalibuddho
 visuddho aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato hutvā samuṭṭhāti. Evaṃ tisu
 ṭhānesu uppanno so cittajasaddo ⁵kaṇṭha-⁶tālu-⁷muddha-⁸dant'-
⁹oṭṭhasaṃkhātāni pañca ṭhānāni ghaṭṭetvā vaṇṇattam upagac-
 10 chati. ¹⁰'Idaṃ vakkhāmi' ti hi vitakkayato vicārayato tesu tesu
 ṭhānesu uppannāya cittajapathavīdhātuyā ¹¹upādinnakapathavī-
 dhātughaṭṭanena^b saddo jāyati; evaṃ so saddo ¹²dvinnam
 dhātūnam ghaṭṭanavasena pañca ṭhānāni ghaṭṭetvā vaṇṇat-
 tam pāpuṇāti ti veditabbam. [C^e 532¹]

15 Imasmiṃ Saddanītippakaraṇe suttāni savuttikāni ca avuttikāni^c
 ca^c katvā vadāma:

1 Appabhuṭ' ekatālisa saddā vaṇṇā. Bhagavato pāvacane akā-
 rappabhuṭi ekacattālisa saddā vaṇṇā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ:
a ā · i ī · u ū · e o; ka kha ga gha ṇa, ca cha ja jha
 20 *ṇa, ṭa ṭha ḍa ḍha ṇa, ta tha da dha na, pa pha ba bha ma,*
ya ra la va, sa ha ḷa am. Vaṇṇiyati kathiyati attho etehi ti
 vaṇṇā. Vaṇṇasaññāya kiṃ payojanam: ¹³"ho dhassa vaṇṇa-
 sandhimhi" icc ādisu asammoho kiccassiddhi ca.

2 Akkharā ca te. Te akārappabhuṭi ekacattālisa saddā ak-
 25 kharā ca nāma bhavanti. Akkharā ti ken' aṭṭhena akkharā:
 akkhayaṭṭhena akkharatṭhena ca; yaṃ hi khayam gacchati
 parihāyati, tam khayam ti vuccati; yaṃ pana kharam^d hoti
 thaddham, tam kharan ti vuccati, — ime pana vaṇṇā saṃ-
 khāra-vikāra-lakkhaṇa-nibbāna-paññattisaṃkhātesu pañcasu ñey-
 30 yapathesu vattamānā pi n'eva khayam gacchanti na parihā-

¹ = vagganta-antaṭṭha nhañ¹ yañ so hasaddā sañ, ns. ² = a ā ca
 so saddā sañ, ns. ³ = tālu-muddha-dant'-oṭṭhaja sañ, ns. ⁴ 604³⁻⁷ < Sv (S^e II
 59³⁻⁶) ad D II 18²². ⁵ = lañ, ns. ⁶ = ā, ns. ⁷ = lhyā phyā⁸, ns. ⁸ = svā⁸, ns.
⁹ = nhut kham⁹, ns. ¹⁰ 604¹⁰⁻¹² < Mmd 2 (C^e 9¹⁹⁻²²). ¹¹ = kammajapathavīdhāt
 kui thui khuik khañ³ nhañ¹ ta kva, ns. ¹² ns cit. Abhidh-av 70¹¹. || § 1—2
 Kc 2 ||. ¹³ § 72.

^a B^m paṭṭhahanto pro paṭṭhāya samuṭṭh^o. ^b C^eBe upādinna^o. ^c B^m
 om. ^d (B^m panākharām).

yanti ¹uparūpari dissanti, atisukhumagambhīrasaṃketesu pari-
 vattamānā pi kharattam thaddhabhāvam na gacchanti ativiya
 mudū hutvā atthavasena na kharanti, tasmā akkharā ti
 vuccanti. Ayaṃ pan' ettha sādhippāyo viggaho: na kkharanti
 ti akkharā, pamāṇato ekacattālisaṃmattā yeva hutvā anantam
 5 abhidheyyam pi patvā na khīyanti ti attho ti. Akkhara-
 saññāya kiṃ payojanam: ²"akkharato kāro; ³akkharānam
 sannipātam jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti ādisu asammoho kicca-
 siddhi ca. Ito param saṃkheparucittā na sarasaññādisu
 payojanam kathessāma. 10

3 Tatth' aṭṭhādo sarā. Tattha akkharesu akārappabhuṭisu ādo
 aṭṭha akkharā sarā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *a ā · i ī · u ū ·*
e o. ⁴Saranti suyyamānatam gacchanti ti sarā, attasaṃsaṭ-
 ṭhāni vā vyañjanāni sārenti suyyamānatam gamenti ti pi sarā;
 neruttikā^a pana vadanti: ⁵"sayam rājanti ti sa-rā" ti. [C^e 533¹] 15

4 Ekamattā ādi-tatiya-pañcamā rassā. Tattha saresu^b ādi-tatiya-
 pañcamā ekamattā sarā rassā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ:
a i u. ⁶Mattāsaddo c'ettha ni[m]misanummisanasaṃkhātam
 parittakālam vadati, yāva hi kallasarīro ekavāram ni[m]misa-
 nam^c karoti, ettakam ekamattānam^d rassānam pamāṇam. 20
 Rassena kālena vattabbattā rassā.

5 Aññe dvimattā dīghā. Tattha saresu rassehi aññe dvimattā
 sarā dīghā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *ā ī ū e o.* Dīghena
 kālena vattabbattā dīghā, vuttañ h' etaṃ Vinayaṭṭhakathāyam:
 7 "dīghan ti dīghena kālena vattabbo ākārādi, rassan ti tato 25
 upaḍḍhakālena vattabbo akārādi" ti; akkharānam hi saṇṭhānā-
 bhāvato saṇṭhānavasena dīgha-rassatā nūpalabbhati, uccāraṇa-
 kālavasena pana labbhati.

6 Sesā addhamattā vyañjanā. Sarato sesā rassasarato addha-
 mattā kakārādayo sabbe akkharā vyañjanā nāma bhavanti, 30
 seyyathidaṃ: *ka kha ga gha ṇa, ca cha ja jha ṇa, ṭa ṭha ḍa*

¹ = ahañ¹ chañ¹, ns. ² § 1208. ³ Dh^p 352^{cd} (< A III 201²⁴; cf. pub-
 bāparaññū Th 1028^a ei fortasse pūrvāparayor arthopalabdau, Kātantra I
 1: 20). || § 3 Kc 3 ||. ⁴ V⁷¹⁴; cf. Rūp 3, Mmd C^e 13²⁹. ⁵ Mahābhāṣya vol.
 I 206²⁴. || § 4 Kc 4 ||. ⁶ cf. Mmd 4 (C^e 14²³⁻²⁶). || § 5 Kc 5 (vide Mmd C^e
 14²⁵ 15¹⁹) ||. ⁷ *** (cf. 610¹⁹). || § 6 Kc 6, Mmd C^e 14²⁶ ||.

^a B^m niruttikā. ^b (B^m akkharesu?). ^c C^eBe ns nimmisannummisanaṃ.
^d C^e ad. vā.

ḍha na, ta tha da dha na, pa pha ba bha ma, ya ra la va, sa ha la am. Kakārādisu akāro uccāraṇattho. Dhī bhū go ti ādisu saraṃ nissāya, *buddho Bhagavā* ti ādisu pana sa-saraṃ^a vaṇṇasamudāyaṃ nissāya¹ atthaṃ vyañjayanti pākataṃ⁵ karonti ti vyañjanā; saddhammaneruttikā pana² "saraṃ janenti ti vyañjanānī" ti vadanti, ³"sare anugacchanti ti vyañjanānī" ti vedavidū.

7 Kādī mantā vaggā. Tesam kho vyañjanānaṃ kakārādayo makārantā vaggā nāma bhavanti, seyyathidaṃ: *ka kha ga*
10 *gha na, ca cha ja jha na, ta tha da dha na, ta tha da dha na, pa pha ba bha ma.* Tattha paṭhamo kavaggo, dutiyo cavaggo, tatiyo tavaggo, catuttho tavaggo, pañcama pavaggo ti pañcavidhā vaggā [C^e 534¹]. Vagganti pañca-pañcavibhāgena⁴ gacchanti pavattanti (ti vaggā)^b, vaggīyanti vā 'pañca-
15 pañcavibhāgena ime ṭhitā' ti gamiyanti nāyanti ti vaggā; api ca samūhattho vaggasaddo, evaṃ samūhatthena^c pi vaggā.

8 Am im um iti yaṃ sarato paraṃ suyyati, taṃ niggahitaṃ. Yaṃ saddarūpaṃ am im um iti sarato paraṃ hutvā suyyati, taṃ niggahitaṃ nāma bhavati, seyyathidaṃ: ⁵"ahaṃ kevattaṅga-
20 masmiṃ ahuṃ kevattadārako" t' icc^d ādisu rassattayato paraṃ bindu niggahitaṃ nāmā ti datṭhabbaṃ. Taṃ pana sāsānikapa-yogavasena rassasaraṃ nissāya gayhati uccāriyati ti niggahitaṃ ti vuccati; karaṇāni vā niggahetvā^c avivaṭeṇa mukhena sā-nunāsikaṃ katvā iritaṃ ti niggahitaṃ, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ⁶"nig-
25 gahitaṃ ti yaṃ karaṇāni niggahetvā^c avissajjetvā avivaṭeṇa mukhena sānunāsikaṃ katvā vattabbaṃ" ti. Ettha ca "niggahitaṃ" ti sāsane vohāro, saddasatthe pana taṃ "anusvāro" ti^f vadanti.
8^A A ā avaṇṇo · i i ivaṇṇo · u u uvaṇṇo, te eva yugaḷa^g savaṇṇā, ekār'-okārā asavaṇṇā. Savaṇṇā sarūpā: avaṇṇādīnaṃ sesā cha
30 cha 'asarūpā, ekārassa satta tath' okārassa. Ettha ca ekār'-okārā attanā samānakaraṇānaṃ abhāvato asa[mānaka]vaṇṇā^h

¹ cf. Rūp 8 = Mmd C^e 16³. ² ***; ns: janenti phraṇ¹ añjudhāt [Mmd 164: añju vyatti-gatimhi, (Kt apud) Wg § 29: 21] eñ¹ pavattana-gati kui pra eñ¹; cf. 618 n. f. ³ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 206²⁵ [anvag bhavati = anugacchati, Kaiyata]. ⁴ || § 7 Kc 7 ||. V⁹². || § 8 (Kc 8) ||. ⁵ Ap 300¹⁹. ⁶ (cf. Rūp 10; pṭ ad Sv I 177²). || § 8^A Rūp 11 C^e 5⁷⁻⁸ ||.

^a CeB^ens sassaraṃ. ^b B^m om. ^c CeB^ens otthena. ^d CeB^e ti. ^e B^m niggahitvā (608¹⁵). ^f B^emns anusvar^o; C^e anussār^o. ^g C^e yugaḷ^o. ^h CeB^ens asavaṇṇā, B^m asamānakavaṇṇā.

ti ca aññehi asamānasutittā asarūpā ti ca nāmaṃ labhanti; avaṇṇādayo pana yugaḷavasena^a savaṇṇā ti ca aññe sare upanidhāya asarūpā ti ca nāmaṃ labhanti, samānakaraṇattā pana asavaṇṇā ti nāmaṃ (na)^b labhanti. Tattha savaṇṇā ti samānakaraṇā, samānakkaruppattiṭṭhānā ti vuttam hoti; asa-
5 vaṇṇā ti asamānakaraṇā, asamānakkaruppattiṭṭhānā ti vuttam hoti; *vaṇṇasaddo* c' ettha karaṇavācako datṭhabbo, tathā hi ¹"vaṇṇa vaṇṇakiriyā-vitthāra-guṇa-vacanesū" ti dhātu dissati; karaṇaṃ ti ca kaṇṭhādi akkharuppattiṭṭhānaṃ vuccati, taṃ hi karonti uccārenti ettha akkharānī ti karaṇaṃ ti vuccati — iti
10 samānakaraṇā savaṇṇā, asamānakaraṇā asavaṇṇā. Sarūpā ti samānasutino, asarūpā ti asamānasutino. Ettha ca rūpa-saddena suti vuttā, suti ti ca savaṇaṃ vuccati, tañ ca saddass' eva hoti: suto saddo atthaṃ pakāseti, rūpasaddo ca pakāsa-nattho, tathā hi ²"rūpa rūpakiriyāyaṃ" ti dhātu dissati ³"rū-
15 payati ti rūpan" ti nibbacanañ ca, tasmā pakāsanatthavācakena rūpasaddena suti vuttā — iti samānasutino sarūpā, asamāna-sutino asarūpā ti sanniṭṭhānaṃ. [C^e 535¹]

9 Digho garu. Ā i ū, bhū dhī mā^c.

10 Saṃyogaparo ca. Vatvā, ganlā^d, ⁴"yassa na kkhamati". 20

11 Asaravyaṇjanato^e pubbarasso⁵ ca. ⁶"Sukhaṃ isi; ⁷buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi" · ⁸buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi.

12 Rasso lahu. A i u, paṭhati^f vadatu.

13 Asaṃyogaparo ca. ⁹Yassa na khamati.

14 Vaggesu paṭhama-tatiyaṃ sithilaṃ. Ka-ca-ṭa-ta-pā c' eva ga-
25 ja-da-da-bā ca.

15 Dutiya-catutthaṃ dhanitaṃ. Kha-cha-ṭa-ṭa-phā c' eva gha-
jha-dha-dha-bhā ca.

16 Sithilaṃ aphutṭhaṃ, dhanitaṃ phutṭhaṃ. Saddasatthaviduno
10 vaggānaṃ phutṭhattaṃ ya-ra-la-vānaṃ isakaṃ phutṭhattaṃ va-
30 danti, sāsānikā pana vaggānaṃ yeva phutṭhattaṃ ca aphutṭhattaṃ ca vadanti. Ettha ca sāsānikānaṃ matena vaggesu

¹ V¹⁴²⁸. ² V¹⁵²³. ³ Vibha 45¹⁰. || § 9 Kc 605 ||. || § 10 pṭ ad Sv I 177², Kc 604 ||. ⁴ Vin I 107¹⁵. ⁵ ns: *casaddā* phraṇ³ pādanta [Piṅgala I 10] kui lañ³ yū. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Khp I. ⁸ (611¹⁰, 630⁴, ⁹). || § 12 (Kc 4) ||. ⁹ cf. 607²⁰. || § 14—15 Rūp 11 C^e 5⁵ (pṭ ad Sv I 177¹; vide et Uda 312²⁸, Sp ad Vin IV 51⁸⁰). || ¹⁰ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 64⁷; Rūp C^e 2²⁴.

^a C^e yugaḷ^o. ^b B^m om. ^c C^e mā bhū dhī. ^d B^ens gantvā. ^e CeB^ens assara^o. ^f B^m patati.

yam akkharam sithilākārena thānam phusati, tam phuttham pi samānam sithilākārena phutthattā aphutthan ti gahetabbam, evañ hi sati na koci tesam virodho.

17 Paṭhama-dutiyaṇi so ca aghosā. *Ka kha · ca cha · ta tha · ta tha · pa pha, sa.*

18 Tatiya-catuttha-pañcamā ya-ra-la-va-ha-lā ghosavanto. *Ga gha na · ja jha na · da dha na · da dha na · ba bha ma, ya ra la va · ha · la.* Saddasatthaviduno niggahitasamkhātassa anu-svārassā^a pi ghosavantattam icchanti, sāsanikā pana tassa ghosāghosavinimuttattam^b yeva icchanti.

19 Parapadena sambandhitvā vuttam sambaddham^c. *Anāthapiṇḍi-kassārāme^d; 1"nārahāt' āyasmā Ambaṭṭho".*

20 Padacchedam katvā vuttam vavatthitam. 2"Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme; 3"na arahati āyasmā Ambaṭṭho".

21 Karaṇāni aniggahetvā vivaṭena mukhena vattabbam vimuttam. 4"Dhammaṭṭhitatā dhammaniyāmatā; 5"kusalā dhammā". — Iti mūlasaṇṇāvidhānam niṭṭhitam.

Atha sikkhāvidhānam bhavati:

22 6Kvaci saṇṇogapubbā ekār-okārā rassā va vattabbā. *Ettha · seygo, oṭṭho · sotthi.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: 7"mañ 8ce tvam nikhaṇam vane; 9putto ty āham mahārāja".

Katthaci karaṇam thānam ti vuccati, idha pana thāna-karaṇānam viseso daṭṭhabbo: [C^e 536¹]

23 Thāna-karaṇa-payatanehi vaṇṇānam uppatti. Thānam kaṇ-thādīni pañca, niggahita-*na-na-na-na-mānam^e* vā thānabhūṭāya nāsikāya saddhim cha, vagganta-*ya-ra-la-va-lehi* yuttahakā-rassa thānabhūṭena urena saddhim satta. Karaṇam jivhā-majjhādi. Payatanam samvutādikaraṇaviseso^f. — *Avanṇa-kavagga-hakārā* kaṇṭhajā, *ivaṇṇa-cavagga-yakārā* tālujā, *uvaṇṇa-pavaggā* oṭṭhajā, *ṭavagga-ra-lakārā* muddhajā, *tavagga-la-sakārā* dantajā, ekāro kaṇṭhatālujo, okāro kaṇṭhoṭṭhajo, vakāro dan-

|| § 17—18 Kev 9, Rūp 11 C^e 5²⁻⁴ ||. || § 19—21 Sv I 177³ (pt) ||. 1 D I 91 n. 8. 2 D I 178³. 3 D I 91²⁷. 4 A I 286⁹. 5 Dhs p. 14. || § 22 Rūp 5 (C^e 3²⁵⁻²⁸) ||. 6 ns: kvaci | akhyui¹ so || ekapadattūpagamanaprayug nhuik ||. 7 J VI 12³¹. 8 ns: "mañ ce tvam . . . mahārāja" ca so prayug nhuik | sati pi saṇṇogapubbekārokarē kvaci-saddena nivāritatā nānapadattā ca ||. 9 J I 135¹². || § 23 Rūp 2 C^e 2⁸, Mmd 9²⁴ ||.

a Bemns anusvar^o; C^e anussār^o (606²⁷). b Bemns ovinimutt^o (50²¹: 121¹⁵). c C^e Bemns sambandham. d Bm oṭṭhikass' arāme. e Bm om. niggahita-. f Bmns samvut^o.

totṭhajo, niggahitam nāsikaṭṭhānaṇam, vaggantā sakatṭhāna-nāsikaṭṭhānā, *ya-ra^a-la-va-la*-pañcamehi yutto *hakāro* urasiṇo, kevalo kaṇṭhajo va, sāsanikappayogato pana *nakāravajjito*:

na-na-na-mehi samyutto tathā *ya-la-va-lehi ho*

sāsane oraso ñeyyo, kaṇṭhajo yeva kevalo: 4 5

tañ hi · tañhā nhusāsumha^b mughate vulhate^c tathā

avhito rūlhi icc ete payogā honti sāsane; 5

jivhāmajjham tālujānam karaṇam, jivhopaggam muddhajānam, jivhaggam dantajānam; sesā sakatṭhānakaraṇā. Samvutattam^d 1akārassa, vivaṭattam^e 1akārādinam sakāra-hakārānañ ca. 10 — Sarā nissayā, vyañjanā nissitā: pañcaṭṭhānakkama-nissayā-dito akkharakkamo. Etth' etaṃ vadāmi:

2pañcannaṃ khalu thānānam paṭipāṭivasena ca nissayādippabhedehi pavutto akkharakkamo. 6

— Iti sikkhāvidhānam niṭṭhitam. 15

Atha upakaraṇasaṇṇāvidhānam bhavati:

24 Pubba-parādīni sandhikiriyaopakaraṇāni. Pubbam param lopo āga-mo saṇṇogo viyogo paranayanaṃ vipariyāyo vikāro viparito^f ca. Paṭhamuccāritam pubbam, pacchā uccāritam param; 3sato vināso lopo · yassa attho yujjati^g [C^e 537¹] saddo ca^h na 20 payujjatiⁱ so pi lopo, aññato vaṇṇāgamanam āgamo; sarānantarikānam^j dvinnam tiṇṇam vā vyañjanānam ekatra saṅgati sam-yogo, sarato vinibbhogo viyogo; sarena vyañjanena vā ekī-karaṇam paranayanaṃ, vaṇṇānam heṭṭhupariyatā vipari-yāyo^k, vaṇṇantaratā^m ekato samyogatā ca vikāro, vyañjanānam 25 sar'-aññavyañjanattam sarassa c' aññasarattam viparitatāⁿ.

25 O vā viparito. Atha vā okāro *viparitasañño* hoti · *ava-saddassa* viparitatā: *ovadati*.

26 Uvaṇṇo ca. Uvaṇṇo ca *viparitasañño* hoti · *avasaddena* sambhūṭassa okārassa viparitatā: 4 *uññātam*, 5 "ūhato^p rajo". 30 — Iti upakaraṇasaṇṇāvidhānam niṭṭhitam.

1 ns suppl. payatanam. 2 Mmd 9¹⁶⁻¹⁷. 3 cf. Rūp 11 C^e 5⁷ (: Rūp 13 C^e 5²⁹ = Kās I 1: 60). || § 25—26 cf. Kc 79 (Mmd C^e 94⁴⁻¹⁴) ||. 4 Sp ad Vin IV 6¹⁶ (cf. Sp (I) 296¹⁰). 5 cf. Vin III 70²⁸ S V 50⁸ (ns: ūhato avahato | kya eñ¹ ||). a sic CeBemns; vide 609⁴⁻⁵ (ns: raakkharā kui lañ³ vajjitasamañña phrañ¹ yū). b dedi; CeBem nsāsasumha (nāsa || . . . || asumha ||, ns). c (Bm vulhate). d Bemns samvut^o. e Bm vivitattam. f ita CeBemns; vide 609²⁷. g Ce sato vināso lopo ti yassa attho na yujjati (*ut* paṭham^o . . . na yujjati [609²⁰⁻²¹] ślo-kam *efficiat*). h Ce ad. pana. i Bm na yujjati. j o: sarānantaritanam? k Ce h. l. vipariyayo. m Bm vaṇṇantaritā. n cf. 609¹⁹. p Ce uppāto (Th 675³).

Atha padādinam saññāvidhānam bhavati:

27 Vibhatyantam avibhatyantam vā atthajotakam padam.

- Catubbidham pi yaṃ vākyam, padato yeva labbhati;
gajjam pajjañ ca geyyaṃ ca kacchañ cā ti tad iraye^a. 7
5 Tatra yaṃ cuṇṇiyeh' eva padehi-m-abhisamkhatam
veyyākaraṇasamkhatam, tam gajjan ti pavuccati; 8
gāthāpadena baddhena^b yaṃ vākyam abhisamkhatam
suddhikagāthāmayikam, tam pajjan ti kathiyyati^c; 9
gāthāhi cuṇṇiyeh' eva padehi pi ca samkhatam
10 missitvā yaṃ, sagāthattā tam geyyaṃ ti pavuccati; 10
gajjādīhi tu yaṃ tihi vimuttan, tam sumedhasā
atthakathādikam satthavacanam^d kaccham abravum. 11
Tesu gajjādibhadesu ganthesu pubbaviññuhi
sara-vyañjana-vomissavasā sandhi tidhā mato;
15 sara-vyañjana-vuttānam vasenā pi tidhā mato; 12
aparena nayanāyam catudhā pi pakāsito:
sarasandhi-niggahitasara^e-vyañjanasandhayo
sādhāraṇo ca sandhī ti catudh' evaṃ pakāsito. 13
Te ca kho, avināsetvā Vinayaṭṭhakathāya hi
20 ¹sithilādidasavidham vuttam vyañjanasampadam, [C^e 538¹] 14
accakkharādike^f dose vivajjetvā yathāraham,
dassetvā saddasampattim atthasampattim eva ca 15
chandasampaty-alamkārasampattiñ ca manoramam,
chandorakkhāya ²gāthāsu, ³cuṇṇiyesu padesu ca
25 sukhen' uccāraṇatthāya, porāṇehi pakāsītā. 16
Tividhassā pi etassa sandhino jinasāsane
pubbāparavibhāgādi upakārāya vattati,
pubbāparavibhāgādi tasmā vutto mayā idha. 17
Api c' ettha dvidhā cā pi samkhepā sandhi icchito:
30 padānam padasandhi ca vaṇṇānam vaṇṇasandhi ca; 18
tesu ⁴"tatrāyam" icc ādi padasandhī ti dīpaye,
vaṇṇasandhī ti dīpeyya ⁴"sāhu; khatyā" ti ādikam. 19

|| § 27: Rūp 11 (C^e 511); Nidda (S^e) I 314 = C^e I 219; *et supra* 159 *sqq.* ||
¹ *** (*vide* Sv I 177¹⁻⁴, Ps (E^e) II 203²⁰⁻²³). ² § 158. ³ § 160. ⁴ (611⁸⁻⁹).

^a B^m gajjam geyyaṃ cā ti taraye. ^b B^mns bandhena. ^c C^e suddha-gāthāmayikam tam pajjan ti ca kathiyyati. ^d ita B^{ens} (= kyam³ gan ca kās³ o: sāstravacanam); C^e satthav^o, B^m satthuv^o. ^e *leg.* -niggahītasandhi-? ^f C^{ens} accakkh^o; (B^e akkharādike).

Pubbāpara-padacchedā labbhare padasandhisu,
pubbāparattamattam va labbhate vaṇṇasandhisu. 20
Pubbāparam hi paṭhamam sandhikiccam kare budho
pare saramhi^a kattabbam pacchā katvā samāsaye. 21

28 Sarā viyojaye vyañjanam, tañ c' assa pubbe ṭhapeyya. Tattha 5
sandhim kattukāmo, yasmā vyañjanena sare paṭicchanne
kosiyā paṭicchanne asimhi asikiccam va sandhikiccam na
sijjhati, tasmā ¹"tatrāyan" ti ādisu padasandhivisayesu *tatra*
ayan ti ādinā chedam katvā, ²"sāhu; ³ekasatam khatyā" (ty
ā)disu pana vaṇṇasandhivisayesu *sādhū, ekasatam khattiyā* iti 10
ādini padarūpāni patiṭṭhapetvā, sarato vyañjanam viyojaye,
tañ ca vyañjanam tassa sarassa pubbe ṭhapeyya: *tatr āyam*.
29 Netabbam asaram^b parakkharam naye. Asaram^b kho netabbam
vyañjanam parakkharam naye: ⁴"sahuppatti, ⁵tatrābhirati-m-
iccheyya; ⁶eta-d-avoca; ⁷na-y-ime bhikkhū". Netabban ti kim: 15
⁸"akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ; ⁹buddham saraṇam gacchāmi"
ettha pana netabbam na hoti. — Iti Saddanītiyam Sandhikappe
saññāparibhāsāvidhānam niṭṭhitam.

Atha sarasandhividhānam bhavati:

Sandhiyanti ettha padāni akkharāni cā ti sandhi · samhitāpa- 20
dam^c, sarānam saresu vā sandhi sarasandhi. Ettha ca sarā-
desalopakaraṇavasena sādhitō sandhi sarasandhī ti vuccati.
30 Sarā lopam papponti sare. Sarā kho sare pare lopam papponti
— ayam vutti. Sarā kho eko pi dve pi tayo pi sare pare
lopam papponti — ayam adhippāyaviññāpikā anuvutti. [C^e 539¹] 25
¹⁰"N" asi rājabhaṭo; ¹¹yass' āsavā; ¹²yass' indriyāni"; *yass'*
idīsā; ¹³"ajj" uposatho; ¹⁴eken' ūnāni; ¹⁵yass' ete caturo
dhammā; ¹⁶mam' odanam" ayam akārādisu paresu akāralopo.
¹⁷"Sotukām' attha; ¹⁸m' āvuso evarūpam akāsi; ¹⁹catur' itthiyo^d;
²⁰sabb' ittiyo; ²¹tad' utṭhahi; ²²nāganās'-ūrū; ²³rahogatāya tass' 30

|| § 28 (Kc 10) ||. ¹ Vin III 168 (Sp I 210¹⁻³; Kcv 10; *supra* 43¹³
370²² *infra* 639¹⁰). ² A IV 11²¹ = Pp 71¹⁴ (Sd § 72). ³ J VI 397¹ (Sd § 69);
cf. J V 317¹⁹. || § 29 Kc 11 ||. ⁴ *cf.* Saccas 166^c (: Kv 268²⁵). ⁵ Dhp
88a. ⁶ A I 1³ (*supra* 43³³). ⁷ *cf.* J IV 252¹⁰. ⁸ Dhp 3a. ⁹ (607²²). || § 30 Kc 12 ||.
¹⁰ Vin I 93⁸⁰. ¹¹ Dhp 93a. ¹² Dhp 94a. ¹³ Vin I 102³¹. ¹⁴ *cf.* Vin II 285¹⁰.
¹⁵ J I 280³. ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ (190²²). ¹⁸ Vin III 177¹⁵ *cf.* Vin III 167¹¹. ¹⁹ J VI 25¹⁹.
²⁰ Bv 2: 180a. ²¹ J V 301²⁴. ²² J V 297¹⁷ VI 457¹. ²³ Ap 529²⁸.

^a B^m parasaramhi. ^b C^eB^{ens} assaram. ^c B^{ens} samhitap^o. ^d C^eB^{ens} cat^o.

evam; ¹avijj'-ogho" ayam ākārādisu paresu ākārālopo. ²"La-
bhañt' atthe padakkhiṇe; ³agg'-āhito; ⁴tiṇ' imāni"; *adh'-iritaṃ*;
is'-uttamo; *udadh'-ūmiyo*; ⁵"no h' etaṃ bhante"; *agg'-obhāso* ayam
ākārādisu paresu ikārālopo. ⁶"Itth' ayam puriso iti"; ⁷khañant'
⁵ālulakambāni; ⁸mig' īva"; *bhikkhun'-iritaṃ*; ⁹"pivam Bhāgīras'-
odakam"; *rājin'-ūrū*; *kāmuḥ' esā*; ¹⁰"bhikkhun'-ovādo" ayam
ākārādisu paresu ikārālopo. ¹¹"Ucch'-aggam"; ¹²*dhāt'-āyatanāni*;
dhāt'-indriyāni; *dhāt' iritā*; ¹³"māt'-upaṭṭhānam"; *dhīt'-ūrū*; ¹⁴"anent'
etaṃ Pabhāvatiṃ"; *vijj'-obhāso* ayam ākārādisu paresu ikārālopo.
¹⁰ ¹⁵"Vāmūr' addasa sāmikam"; *jamb'-ādini*; *jamb'-issaro*; *jamb' iritā*
vātena; *vadh'-udaram*; *Sarabh'-ūmivego*; *nāganāsūr' esā*; *jamb'*
onatā vātena ayam ākārādisu paresu ikārālopo. ¹⁶"Puttā m'
atthi dhanam^b m' atthi; ¹⁷yaṃ m' āsi hadayassitam^c; ¹⁸yo m'
issaro"; *vacanam m' iritaṃ*; ¹⁹"gāthā m' udiritā"; *sobhaṇā m' ūrū*;
¹⁵ ²⁰"sutam m' etaṃ bho Gotama; ²¹t' ete^d āgantukā bhikkhū;
²²laddho m' okāso" ayam ākārādisu paresu ekārālopo. ²³"Ur'
assa dukkho bhavissati; ²⁴es' āvuso āyasmā Upanando; ²⁵tiss'
itthiyo"; *catass' ittiyo*; ²⁶"na-y-idha satt' upalabbhati"^e; *catass'*
ūmiyo; ²⁷"taṃ kut' ettha labbhā; ²⁸cattār' oghā savanti te"
²⁰ ayam ākārādisu paresu okārālopo. Evam catusaṭṭhividho
pubbasarānam^f ekekalopanayo bhavati. ²⁹"Nānādisaṃ yanti;
³⁰vissāsaṃ eyya paṇḍito; ³¹sace uppādo heyya" ayam ekasmiṃ
sare pare ekakkhaṇe dvinnam pubbasarānam^f lopo. ³²"Na maṃ
puna upeyyāsi" *ajjheyyāsi* ayam ekasmiṃ sare pare ekakkhaṇe
²⁵ tiṇṇam pubbasarānam^f lopo. Imehi dvīhi nayehi saddhim
chasatṭhividho pubbasaralopanayo^f veditabbo; imehi chasatṭhiyā
nayehi vinimmutto^g añño pāliyaṃ vijjamāno pubbasaralopanayo^f
nāma n' atthi. [C^e 540¹] Tattha ³³"nasi rājabhaṭo" ti *na asi*
rājabhaṭo ti chedo; ³⁴"yanti" ti *yā-a-anti* ti vaṇṇatṭhiti, ettha paṭi-
³⁰ paṭiyā tayo sarā labbhanti; ³²"upeyyāsi" ti *upa-i-a-eyyāsi* ti vaṇ-
ṇatṭhiti, ettha paṭipāṭiyā cattāro sarā labbhanti, tatrāyaṃ gāthā:

¹ D III 230¹². ² *** (cf. J V 353²² 382²). ³ (414¹⁵). ⁴ A I 102¹⁸. ⁵ D I 31¹. ⁶ As 66².
⁷ J VI 578¹⁷ (ns confert Ap 145⁴). ⁸ J VI 549⁸. ⁹ J V 255¹³. ¹⁰ cf. Vin V 211²².
¹¹ Vm 172¹¹. ¹² (: Vm 544¹⁰). ¹³ Dhpa IV 14¹². ¹⁴ J V 301⁶. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ Dh 62a.
¹⁷ J III 215³. ¹⁸ J VI 318²⁹. ¹⁹ ***. ²⁰ D I 134¹². ²¹ (cf. M I 457⁷; vide Uda 181²⁴).
²² ***. ²³ Vin IV 129⁵. ²⁴ Vin I 214³. ²⁵ Ap 609⁷. ²⁶ S I 135¹⁹. ²⁷ Vin II 284¹⁹.
²⁸ ***. ²⁹ ***. ³⁰ (320¹⁸). ³¹ (461¹⁷ etc.). ³² J IV 241²⁴. ³³ (611²⁶). ³⁴ (612²¹).

a As: ti vā pro iti. b Bm dhanā (ns confert J V 330²⁰, 22 Ja V 331³²). c ita CeBemns.
d Ce te. e S: sattūpal^o. f Ce B^ens pubbasar^o. g B^emns vinimutto (608 n. b).

sarā yanti sare lopam eko dve pi tayo pi vā,
dhātusamsatṭhasandhim^a hi^a sandhāya kathitaṃ idaṃ; 22
tasmā viññūhi viññeyyaṃ sotūnaṃ kamkhadham^bsakam^b
¹"n' asi rājabhaṭo; ²yanti; ³eyya; ⁴heyya" nidassanam, 23
⁵venti^c ⁶lanti, ⁷"disā bhanti" viññeyyaṃ ⁸santi ⁹panti ca 5
¹⁰ajjheyyāsi ¹¹"upeyyāsi" icc ādi ca nidassanan ti. 24
31 Paro vā asarūpā. Saramhā asarūpā paro saro lopam pappoti
vā: *dī-po*, *kaṭi-tṭhi*, *cakkhu'-ndriyaṃ*, ¹²"yassa 'dāni; ¹³saññā
'ti; ¹⁴chāyā 'va; ¹⁵aphalā^d hoti 'kubbato" aññāni pi yojetabbāni.
Tatra dīpo ti *dī-apo*^e ti chedo, dvidhā āpo sandati etthā ti 10
dīpo. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁶"pañc' indriyāni".
32 Passarā sarūpo. Pakārassa sarato paro sarūpasaro lopam
pappoti vā: ¹⁷"udaṅgaṇe tattha papam avindum", *pa-āpan* ti
chedo; ¹⁸"nālam kabaḷam padātave" ¹⁹*pa-ādātave* ti chedo. Vā
ti kiṃ: *pādātave*. 15
33 Kvaci ismā itiss' i. Ikārato paro sarūpo itisaddassa ikāro
kvaci lopam pappoti: ²⁰"i ti ca dan ti ca", *i iti cā* ti chedo.
Kvaci ti kiṃ: *i iti saddo*.
34 Lutte asavaṇṇam. Saro kho paro sarūpe vā asarūpe vā
pubbasare lutte kvaci asavaṇṇam pappoti; ṭhānāsannavasena 20
ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇānam yeva ekār'-okārā honti: ²¹"bandhussēva
samāgamo; ²²atēva me acchariyaṃ"; ²³*jineritanayo*; ²⁴"patitaṃ
māluteritaṃ; ²⁵samkhyān nōpeti vedagū; ²⁶udakomi va jā-
taṃ". Kvaci ti kasmā: ²⁷"tathūpamaṃ dhammavaram^g adesayi;
²⁸vajjesi kho tvam vāmūrum". 25
35 Sare pubbo. Parasare lutte pubbo saro kvaci asavaṇṇam
pappoti; *munelayo*, *rathesabho*, *sotthi*, — *muni-ālayo*, *rathi-*
usabho, *su-itthi*^f ti chedo. Rathā^g etesam atthi ti rathino · rathe
ṭhitayodhā, usabho viyā ti usabho, rathinaṃ usabho rathe-

¹ (611²⁶ 612²⁸). ² (612²¹, 29). ³ (612²³). ⁴ (612²²). ⁵ (vide 319⁹; ns cit. Ps-ṭ ad
M III 25²² ubi leg. paṭiventi). ⁶ (vide 432⁴). ⁷ M I 328³¹. ⁸ (vide 441¹). ⁹ (401¹⁶).
¹⁰ (cf. 320²³). ¹¹ (612²⁴, 30). || § 31 Kc 13 ||. ¹² Vin I 180⁹. ¹³ Vibha 19⁵. ¹⁴ Dh 2f.
¹⁵ Dh 51d. ¹⁶ A II 151¹. || § 32 Sd 43¹⁵, Ja I 190⁸ ||. ¹⁷ J I 109¹⁵ (Ja).
¹⁸ J I 190³ (Ja). ¹⁹ vide Ja I 190⁸ (leg. padātave ti paadātave . . .). || § 33 Sd
42²¹—43²¹ ||. ²⁰ Kv 455³⁰. || § 34 Kc 14 ||. ²¹ *** (Mmd Ce 18³⁰). ²² J VI
529³⁰. ²³ Kcv proem. v. 2a. ²⁴ *** (cf. Th 754d). ²⁵ Sn 749d. ²⁶ Nidd I
18²⁶. ²⁷ Khp VI 12c. ²⁸ J II 443¹¹. || § 35 Kc 16 ||.

a B^emns sandhimhi. b ita CeB^ens; Bm samkhadho. c Ce vanti. d (Ce
saphalā). e CeB^ens di-āpo. f (633²⁶) g CeB^ens ratho.

sabho, rathe tñitānaṃ yodhānaṃ usabhasadiso ti attho. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *ucchu 'va*. [C^e 541¹]

36 Pubbasmiṃ dīghaṃ. Saro kho paro pubbasmiṃ sare lutte kvaci dīghaṃ pappoti; tñānāsannavasena rassasarānaṃ savannaḍighattam: *buddh-ānussati*; ¹"saddh' idha"; *v-ūpasamo*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *desesi*.

37 Na samyogapubbo vinā akār'ikkhehi tabbhāvaṃ. Saññogato pubbabhūto paro saro pubbasare lutte asavaṇṇaṃ dīghaṃ ca na pappoti. *akāraṇ ca ikkhasaddaṇ ca vajjetvā: lok'-uttaraṃ*, ¹⁰ ²"yass' indriyāni", *saddh'-indriyaṃ*. Vinā akār'ikkhehi ti kiṃ: ³"saññā vāssa vimuyhati", ⁴*upekkhati*.

38 Ivā pubbākārassa lopo e' iss' e ca. *Ivasaddato pubbassa ākārassa lopo ca na hoti, tamlopābhāvena parassa ikārassa asavaṇṇekāro ca na hoti*: ⁵"latā 'va"; *patinā 'va*.

39 Avannaṇassa e' itimhā. *Itisaddato pubbassa avannaṇassa ca lopo na hoti, parassa ca ikārassa asavaṇṇekāro na hoti*: ⁶"Sumedho... Sujāto cā 'ti; ⁷saññā 'ti; ⁸rājā 'ti".

40 Hoti kesañci matena^a. Sakkaṭaganthato^b nayaṃ gahetvā vadantānaṃ kesañci ācariyānaṃ matena tam amhehi^c paṭi-siddhavidhānaṃ hoti: ⁹"latēva vātābhihata... patinēva kāmīni"; *cattāri lokuttarāni cēti*; ¹⁰*kenaci guṇenēti; pabbajjēti*. Pāliyaṃ pana idiso nayo n'atthi.

41 Na-mā-dā-vā-smā-tra-ṇhā-tvādinam saralope ayy'-aññ'-aggh'-assu-ssānam akāro dīghaṃ. *Nasaddo māsaddo dāsaddo vāsaddo smāsaddo trasaddo ṇhāsaddo tvāsaddo ti icc evamādisaddānaṃ avayavabhūtaṃ pubbasarassa^d lope kate ayya añña aggha assu assa icc etesaṃ avayavabhūto akāro saññogapubbatte^e sati pi dīghaṃ eva pappoti*: ¹¹"n' āyyo so bhikkhu maṃ nippāṭesi^f; ¹²n' aññamaññaṃ dukkhaṃ iccheyya; ¹³kalaṃ n' āgghanti^g soḷasiṃ; ¹⁴n' āssu 'dha koci Bhagavantam upasamkamati^h; ¹⁵n' āssa corā pasahantiⁱ; ¹⁶m' āyyo evarūpaṃ

|| § 36 Kc 15 ||. ¹ Sn 182a. ² (611²⁶). ³ Khp VIII 4b. ⁴ (332¹⁶). ⁵ J V 452²⁷ (*leg. māluvalatā va kānane*). ⁶ Ja I 37²⁷. ⁷ (613⁸). ⁸ Sv I 133²⁶. ⁹ Bva Ce 239^{36, 35}. ¹⁰ (*cf.* J V 445²⁰). ¹¹ Vin IV 132²⁷ (*supra* 105¹⁰). ¹² Khp IX 6d. ¹³ Vin II 156⁵ Vm 234², *cf.* Dh 70^d *etc.* ¹⁴ Vin III 230⁷. ¹⁵ J VI 14¹⁰ (*ns cit. et Ap* 344²⁰). ¹⁶ § 483.

^a Bm *h. l.* mate. ^b Ce sakkata^o. ^c (Bm *ad. hi*). ^d Ce pubbasar^o. ^e Bm saññogapubbe. ^f Ce nibbāṭesi (105 *n. c.*). ^g *ita* CeBens; Bm n'āggha. ^h Bmns upasamkami. ⁱ Bm ns pasāhanti.

akāsi; ¹m' āssu kujjhi bhūmipati; ²tad' āssu Kaṇhaṃ yuñjanti; ³kad' āssu maṃ assarathā; ⁴taṃ kad' āssu bhavissati; ⁵sattha-hāraṃ v'āssa pariyeseyya; ⁶tasm' āssa hoti samvaṇṇanā; ⁷tatr' āssa karaṇiyaṃ n' atthi; ⁸katv' ātra^a; ⁹taṇh' āssa vippahinā^b.

42 Sassa kvac' ant'-atthānaṃ. *Sakārassa saralope kate kvaci anta-⁵ atthasaddānaṃ^b akāro dīghaṃ pappoti*: ¹⁰*sāntevāsiko*, ¹⁰*sāttḥaṃ*, ¹¹*sāttḥikā dhammadesanā*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹²*vanantaṃ, sattho bhaṇḍaṃ ādāya gato*. [C^e 542¹]

43 Te-me-pabbatyādinam essa yo vinā yekārena. *Yekāraṃ vajjetvā te me pabbate icc ādinam padānaṃ ekārassa sare pare kvaci¹⁰ yakārādeso hoti*: ¹³"ty āhaṃ evaṃ vadeyyaṃ; ¹⁴adhigato kho my āyaṃ dhammo; ¹⁵pabbaty āhaṃ Gandhamādane; ¹⁶ky āhaṃ; ¹⁷ky āssa vyappathayo assu". Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹⁸"te 'nāgatā; ¹⁹puttā m' atthi". || Ettha siyā: vinā yekārenā ti kimatthaṃ, nanu vajjetabbaṭṭhānāni bahūni santī ti. | Saccam, idaṃ¹⁵ pana, ye garū yesaddāvayavass' ekārassa pi yakārattam icchanti: "yy āssā" ti, tesam vāde tamnisedhanatthaṃ; pāliadisū hi "uyyānan" ti ettha viya uccāraṇavisesābhāvato *yy assā* ti yakāradvayasaññogasahitaṃ padaṃ na āgataṃ, ni(s)/sañño-gapadam eva āgataṃ, tathā hi Aṅguttaranikāye Chanipāte²⁰ evaṃ pāṭho dissati: ²⁰"so pāpakammo dummedho jānaṃ dukkaṭam attano daliddo iṇam ādāya bhuñjamāno vihaññati, tato 'nuvicaranti^c naṃ samkappā mānasā dukkhā gāme vā yadi vāraññe y' assa^d vippaṭisārajā" ti ettha ni(s)/saññogapadam eva āgataṃ, atthakathāyaṃ pi: ²¹"y' assa^d vippaṭisārajā ti ye²⁵ assa vippaṭisārato jātā" ti vuttaṃ, ettha ullāgapade pi ni(s)-saññogapadam eva āgataṃ; tathā tattha tattha suttappadesa^e ²²"y' assa^d te honti anattakāmā" ti ca ²³"y' assu^d maññāmi samaṇe" ti ca ²⁴"aññaṃ ito y' ābhivadanti dhamman" ti ca ni(s)/saññogapadam eva āgataṃ, tattha y' assu^d ti *ye assu*, ³⁰

¹ J III 229¹¹. ² J I 196². ³ J VI 50⁵. ⁴ J VI 46²³... 51¹⁵. ⁵ Vin III 73¹¹. ⁶ Yama 52⁸. ⁷ ***. ⁸ ***. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ *vide* S IV 136⁷⁻¹⁵ *et* Vin III 1¹⁹. ¹¹ (Dhpa I 24¹⁹ Pva 12⁴ 16¹⁶ 35²⁹ *etc.*). ¹² Sn 708^b. || § 43 Kc 17; 615¹⁵ *sqq.*: Rūp Ce 83⁴ ||. ¹³ M I 13¹. ¹⁴ Vin I 4³³. ¹⁵ J VI 92¹⁹. ¹⁶ (: J III 206²¹; *ns nom. sg. statuit et cit.* J VI 265⁵). ¹⁷ Sn 961^a (*ns cit. Spk ad S I 178²³ et confert S I 165⁴*). ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ (612¹²). ²⁰ A III 354⁸⁻⁹. ²¹ Mp *ad loc.* (*cf.* Ps I 67¹⁴). ²² Nidd I 134⁷ (D II 306 *n. 3*). ²³ D II 287⁹ (*cf. ib.* 284¹⁰). ²⁴ Sn 891^a.

^a *ita* Bm; Ce katvātra *post* vippahinā. ^b Bm anta-atthos^o. ^c *ita* Ce Bm; Bc tato anuvicar^o; A: tato anucar^o. ^d Ce y'ass^o. ^e *ita* CeBens; Bm suttapadesa (o: opadesu?).

y' abhivadanti ti ye abhivadanti ti chedo — iti imassa vise-sassa dassanatthañ ca "vinā yekārenā" ti avocumha.

44 Ka-kha-ta-tha-da-na-ya-sa-hānam v' od-udantānam. Ka kha ta tha da na ya sa ha icc akkharavantānam padānam anta-bhūtānam okār'-ukārānam sare pare kvaci vakārādeso hoti: ¹"yāvatakv assa kāyo; ²āgamā^a nu khv^b idha; ³cakkhvāpātham āgacchati; ⁴sitaṃ patvākāsi^c; ⁵yatvādhikaraṇam; ⁶vattv ettha vihitam niccam; ⁷dvākāre; ⁸anvāgantāna^d dūseyya; ⁹yv āyam; ¹⁰sv āssa hoti; ¹¹svāgatan te; ¹²bavhābādho; ¹³lavhak-kharam". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"ko attho", attha kho esa. Antaggaṇam kiṃ: savaniyam^e. "Ka-kha" icc ādinā sarūpudde-sena ga-gha-ca-chādīnam la-va^f-lānañ ca okār'-ukārā vakārat-tam nāpajanti ti siddham; tena mahāyāgo āsi, yāgu atthi ti ādisu okār'-ukārānam vakārādeso na hoti.

15 45 Na pare pi sare hetu-dhātādinam ussa pāvācane ca. Pāvācane ca porāṇatthakathāsu ca sare pare pi hetu-dhātusaddādinam ukārassa vakārādeso na hoti: [C^e 543¹] hetuttho dhātuttho^g, hetindriyāni, khandhadhātāyatanāni; hetuattho, kattuattho^h ti icc evamādinī. Kesañci matena pana ¹⁵hetvattho, ¹⁶dhātvattho, ¹⁷"pañ-cadhātvdiniyamā", katvattho, ¹⁸"api tuⁱ khalv ahāsesim"; asso khalv ābhidhāvati; ¹⁹Citrāgvādayo; ²⁰"bhv-āpānalānilam; ²¹ma-dhvāsavo" icc ādinī bhavanti, sāsanam pana patvā madhāsavo ti rūpam eva bhavati.

46 Ati-pat'-itīnam ti cam. Ati-pati-itisaddānam ti karo sare pare kvaci cakāram pappoti: accantam, paccakkham, icc etam. Kvaci ti kiṃ: atiodātam, paliuttarati, ²²"iti 'ssa muhuttam pi".

47 Itissa tisaddavyañjano pi. Itisaddassa tisaddavyañjano pi sare pare kvaci cakāram pappoti; ettha ca tisaddavyañjano ti tyakārasañño^j vuccati: icc atra. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ²³"sutā ca paṇḍitā ty amha".

48 Dvisandhitisaṃkhepe niccam ikāralopo, na yattha cam. ²⁴Dvisan-|| § 44 (Kc 18) ||. ¹D II 18¹⁴. ²D I 108¹⁵. ³*** (Kev). ⁴M II 74¹⁷. ⁵D I 70⁹. ⁶*** (Kev). ⁷M I 169⁹. ⁸J I 454¹⁶. ⁹M I 25²⁵. ¹⁰(620⁹); ns cit. Catukaṅguttara (A II 82⁹). ¹¹J VI 516¹. ¹²S I 94². ¹³***. ¹⁴Sn 331^b. ¹⁵Kc 291. ¹⁶Rūp 282 (C^e 88¹⁵). ¹⁷Saccas 68a. ¹⁸***. ¹⁹(cf. Kc 350: Upagvādi). ²⁰Saccas 7b. ²¹Vin IV 110¹⁶ etc. || § 46 Kc 19 ||. ²²Vin IV 149¹⁰ (Kev 16). ²³J V 374⁵ (infra 617⁸ 639³¹). ²⁴cf. 639³⁰⁻³¹.

^a Bm agamā. ^b cf. D cod. Bp. ^c C^eB^ens patvākāsi. ^d C^eB^ens o-gan-tvāna. ^e ita ns (√su + anīya); Bm savinayam, C^e sadhaniyam. ^f Bm ns li pro la va. ^g C^e hetattho dhātuttho. ^h Bm om. ⁱ B^e su. ^j Bm tyākāra^o.

dhitisamkhepavisaye gamyamāne yattha itisaddassa tisadda-vyañjano cakāram na pappoti, tasmim payoge niccam eva ikāralopo hoti, na kadāci pi ikāro sarūpena tiṭṭhati; esā hi Māgadhabhāsāsamkhātassa^a pāvācanassa dhammatā yadidaṃ itisaddassa ikārena saddhim tyakārasañño^ggassa asamāgamo. ⁵Tasmā 'ity atrā' ti ca padam buddhavacan'a^hatthakathāsu n' atthi. Idam pana niyamasuttan ti datthabbam. Tass' imāni udāharaṇāni: ¹"sutā ca paṇḍitā ty amha; ²sutā ca paṇḍitā ty attha; ³nāto senāpati ty āham; ⁴yam paṇḍito ty eke vadanti loke; ⁵manussattam līngasampatti ty ādinā vuttāni attha añ- ¹⁰gānī" ti. Tattha paṇḍitā'-ty-amhā ti paṇḍitā itī amhā^b ti ādinā chedam katvā kattabbavidhimhi kate dvisandhitisaṃkhepo nāma sandhivisayo bhavati.

49 Evass' ekāre itiss' aññassa c' issa vo. Evasaddassa ekāre pare itisaddassa aññassa ca saddassa issa vakāro hoti kvaci: ⁶"itv ¹⁵eva coro asim āvudhañ ca; ⁷vilapatv eva so dijo; ⁸Isigili tv eva^c; ⁹Samantapāsādikā tv eva". Kvaci ti kiṃ: icc eva^d.

50 Ekasmā idhassa dhassa do niccam. Ekasaddasmā parassa idhasaddassa dhakārassa sare pare niccam dakārādeso hoti: [C^e 544¹] ¹⁰"ekam idham bhikkhave समयam". Ekasmā ti ²⁰kiṃ: ¹¹"evam idh' ekacco; ¹²idham bhikkhave bhuttāvi as-sam"^e. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho Ambatthasuttasamvaṇṇanāyam ¹³"ekam^f idāhan ti ettha idā^g ti nipātāmatam, ekam ahan ti attho" ti vuttam; evam sante kasmā ettha idhasaddavasena dhakārassa dakārādeso kathito ti. | Vuccate: ettha viññūnam kosallajana- ²⁵nattham saddanipphādanavyāpāram upādāya idhasaddavasena dhakārassa dakārādeso vutto; atthakathāyam pana ¹⁴"ekam idāhan" ti vuttakāle ¹⁵idasaddassa^h savanato saddanipphāda-navyāpāram anapekkhitvā ariyavohāravasena sutimattam upā-dāya ¹³"idā ti nipātāmatan" ti vuttam. ³⁰

51 Yam ivaṇṇo na vā. Pubbo ivaṇṇo sare pare yakāram

¹ (616²⁹). ²J V 375¹². ³J V 360¹⁴. ⁴J VI 267²⁷. ⁵Thā 1⁹. ⁶M II 100⁵ = Th 869^a. ⁷J III 302² (infra 633¹⁸). ⁸M III 68³⁰. ⁹Sp I 201³⁰ 284²¹. || § 50 Kc 20 ||. ¹⁰M I 326⁶ (Mvu I 327⁶). ¹¹cf. M I 449⁹. ¹²M I 12³⁰. ¹³Sv I 256²². ¹⁴D I 91¹¹. ¹⁵(D II 267²² 270¹⁰; cf. etiam D III 69¹⁸ et Sv ad loc.). || § 51 Kc 21 ||.

^a Bm Magadha^o. ^b (Bm amha). ^c Bm t' eva(l). ^d C^e icc evam. ^e Bm assa. ^f Bm evam. ^g Sv: idan. ^h ita C^eB^em^{ns}.

- pappoti na vā: *vyākāsi*, *vyākato*, *vyañjanam*, *vyākaraṇam*,
 1¹"paṭisanthāravuty assa; 2²dāsy āhaṃ parapesikā^a ahum".
 Tattha vyākāsi ti *vi-ā-akāsi* ti chedo, *vi^b* ti ca *ā* ti ca upa-
 saggā^c; *akāsi* ti ākhyātikam, idan tu *vi-ā* icc upasaggavasena
 5 'kathesi' ti atthapakāsane samattham bhavati vyākato ti et-
 tha *kato* ti padaṃ viya 'kathito' ti atthapakāsane; ettha ca
 paṭipāṭiyā ṭhitesu tīsu saresu asarūpaikārato ākārassa^d lopo
 datṭhabbo. Na vā ti kiṃ: 3³"gacchām' ahaṃ; 4⁴muttacāgī anud-
 dhato; 5⁵tassa puṭṭho viyākāsi^e; 6⁶akkharā naṃ^f viyañjanam".
 10 52 **Evass' essa ri, pubbo ca rasso.** Saramhā parassa *evasaddassa*
ekārassa rikāro hoti, pubbo ca saro rasso hoti na vā: 7⁷"yatha-
 r-iva vasudhātalaṃ ca sabbam tatha-r-iva guṇavā supūjanīyo".
 Na vā ti kasmā: *yathā eva*, *tathā eva*.
 53 **Sare puthassa gāgamo kvaci.** *Putha^g* icc etassa sare pare
 15 kvaci *gakārāgamo* hoti: 8⁸*puihag eva*; 9⁹"puthag ayaṃ". Kvaci
 ti kasmā: 10¹⁰*putha eva*.
 54 **Pāssa ca, tadanto rasso.** *Pāsaddassa^h* sare pareⁱ kvaci *ga-*
kārāgamo hoti, tadanto saro rasso hoti: 11¹¹"pag eva itarā
 pajā". Kvaci ti kasmā: 12¹²"pā eva".
 20 55 **Oss' u.** *Okārassa ukāro* hoti sare pare: *manuññam*.
 56 **Ya-va-ma-da-na-ta-ra-la-hā vā.** Sare pare *yakāro vakāro ma-*
kāro dakāro nakāro takāro rakāro lakāro hakāro ime āgamā
 honti vā: [C^e 545¹] 13¹³"na-y-imassa vijjāmayam; 14¹⁴yatha-y-
 idaṃ cittaṃ; 15¹⁵ti-v-aṅgikam 16¹⁶lahu-m-essati; 17¹⁷samaṇa-m-acalo;
 25 18¹⁸d-ubhato vanavikāse; 19¹⁹samma-d-eva; 20²⁰atta-d-attham; 21²¹ajja-
 d-agge pāṇupetaṃ^j; 22²²ciraṃ-n-āyati^k; 23²³ito-n-āyati; 24²⁴yasmā-t-ihā

¹ Dhp 376^a. ² J III 413²⁰. ³ Ap 535⁴. ⁴ ***. ⁵ J VI 106⁵. ⁶ S I 38²¹;
 ns cit. J V 170³. || § 52 Kc 22 ||. ⁷ *** (Kcv 22). || § 53 Kc 42 ||. ⁸ (vide § 564).
⁹ ***. ¹⁰ (§ 129). || § 54 Kc 43 ||. ¹¹ J III 111²⁰ V 222²⁴ A II 75³⁸. ¹² Vin II 281¹⁷.
 || § 55 Kcv 49 ('anta') ||. || § 56 Kc 35 ||. ¹³ J II 316³². ¹⁴ A I 5¹⁰. ¹⁵ Dhs
 § 161. ¹⁶ Dhp 369^b. ¹⁷ A II 86³⁰. ¹⁸ J VI 497⁴. ¹⁹ D I 177³. ²⁰ Dhp 166^c
 (Kcv). ²¹ Vin III 61² (v. l.). ²² ns: ciraṃ | krā mrañ¹ mha | n-āyati āyati | lā
 eñ¹ ||. ²³ ns: ito | i arap mha || n-āyati | eñ¹ ||. ²⁴ (infra Ce 620³⁵).

^a ita CeBemns (cf. 452 n. c). ^b Ce vi. ^c Bemns upasaggo. ^d Bm akārassa.
^e (Bm viyakāsi). ^f S: tāsam! (ns: naṃ gāthāpadu | thui gāthāpuḍ kui ||
 viyañjanam vi-añjanam | phrac ce tat eñ¹ et cit. Spk: viyañjanan ti jananaṃ;
 vide tamen quā de gen. pl. [ā]naṃ attuli 274 n. 4). ^g Bm puthu (sed vide
 Kc 49). ^h Be ad. ca. ⁱ Bm pare sare. ^j Ce ajja-t-agge pāṇupetaṃ post
 ito nāyati. ^k ita Bem; Ce ciraṃ nāyati.

- bhikkhave ... tasmā-t-ihā bhikkhave; 1¹sabbhi-r-eva samāsetha;
 2²āragge-r-iva sāsapo; 3³cha-l abhiññā; 4⁴sa-l-āyatanam^a; 5⁵su-
 h-ujū ca; 6⁶su-h-utṭhitam; 7⁷h-ev' atthi h-evam n' atthi". Vā ti
 kasmā: 8⁸"evam mahiddhiyā esā".
 57 **Abhiss' abbho.** *Abhisaddassa* sare pare *abbhādeso* hoti: 9⁹ab- 5
bhudiritaṃ 9⁹*abbhuggacchati*.
 58 **Adhiss' ajjho^b.** *Adhisaddassa* sare pare *ajjhādeso* hoti: *ajjha-*
gamā^c, *ajjhāharati*.
 59 **Te na vā ivanṇe.** Te ca kho *abhi-adhisaddā ivanṇe* pare
abbho ajjho iti 10¹⁰vuttarūpā na honti vā: 9⁹*abhicchitaṃ*, 9⁹*adhiri-* 10
taṃ. Vā ti kasmā: 9⁹*abbhūtaṃ*, 9⁹*ajjhinaṃutto*.
 60 **Ti ca caṃ.** *Ati-pati-itisaddānaṃ tikāro* ca *ivanṇe* pare *can* ti
 11¹¹vuttarūpo na hoti vā: 9⁹*atisigaṇo*, 9⁹*atiritaṃ*, *atīto*; *paṭīto*; *itī ti*,
itīdaṃ^d.
 61 **Dvinnam ākār'-ikārānaṃ e[ka]ttam^e tyādisu.** 12¹²"Ā-iti eti; 13¹³ayaṃ 15
 so sārathi eti". *Ākār'-ikārānaṃ* ti kiṃ: 14¹⁴"paṭicca pana etasmā
 phalam eti". *Tyādisū* ti kiṃ: 15¹⁵"attham entamhi sūriye"^f.
 — Iti Saddanītiyaṃ sarasandhividhānaṃ niṭṭhitam.
- 62 **Sarā pakatikā^g vyañjane.** Sarā kho vyañjane pare pakatirū-
 pāni honti: 16¹⁶"manopubbaṅgamā dhammā; 17¹⁷pamādo maccuno 20
 padaṃ; 18¹⁸tiṇṇo pāraṅgato^h ahu".
 63 **Kvaci sare.** Sarā kho sarasmiṃ pare kvaci pakatirūpāni
 honti: 19¹⁹"ko imaṃ vijaṭṭaye jaṭam". Kvaci ti kasmā: 20²⁰"ko
 'maṃⁱ jīvitam āgamma; 21²¹ambāyaṃ ahuvā pure". — Sarānaṃ
 pakatividhānaṃ niṭṭhitam. 25

Atha vyañjanasandhividhānaṃ bhavati:
 Vyañjanānaṃ vyañjanesu vā sandhi vyañjanasandhi; api ca

¹ S I 17³. ² Dhp 401^b. ³ cf. Thī 516^c + Ap 31¹⁰ 33² etc. ⁴ Vin I 11² (infra
 639²⁷). ⁵ Khp IX 1^c (v. l. Sn² p. 25 n. 5). ⁶ Sn 178^b. ⁷ *** cf. D I 54¹⁷.
⁸ Khp VIII 16^a v. l. || § 57 Kc 44 ||. ⁹ (Kcv). || § 58 Kc 45 (infra § 132) ||.
 || § 59 = Kc 46 ||. ¹⁰ (§ 57—58). || § 60 (Kc 47) ||. ¹¹ (§ 46). || § 61 Sd 316¹⁵⁻²³ ||.
¹² 316²². ¹³ 316¹⁹. ¹⁴ 317⁴. ¹⁵ 317⁶. || § 62 Kc 23 ||. ¹⁶ Dhp 1a. ¹⁷ Dhp 21^b.
¹⁸ *** cf. Dhp 414^c, S IV 157⁹. || § 63 Kc 24 ||. ¹⁹ S I 13¹⁸ (Kcv cit. Dhp 44a).
²⁰ J VI 17¹⁰, ¹² (teste ns). ²¹ J II 106¹ (Kcv cit. Dhp 152a).

^a Ce chaḷāyatanam. ^b Bm adhissājjo. ^c Bm ajjhāgamo, B^{ens} ajjhā-
 gamā. ^d Bm itipadaṃ. ^e CeBm ekattam; B^{ens} ettam. ^f ita h. l. CeBem.
^g B^{ens} pakati (= Kc). ^h Ce pāragato. ⁱ Be kv imaṃ; J: ko taṃ.

Ito param sabbalakkhaṇesu "yathāpāvācanan" ti vattate, katthaci pana "vā" ti vā "kvaci" ti vā yathārahaṃ vattate na vattate ca.

73 To dassa. ¹Tathāgato, ¹gato^a, ²sugato, ³kusīto.

5 74 To tassa. Dukkaṭaṃ, pahaṭo.

75 Dho tassa gabbhokkamanāsanne^b satte. ⁴"Gandhabbo ca paccu-paṭṭhito hoti". Satte ti kiṃ: maggo gantabbo hoti.

76 Tro ttassa. ⁵"Atraṇo khetraṇo", ⁶vatrabhū, ⁷gotrabhū. ⁸Yathāpāvācanādhikārattā ⁹"attajaṃ attasambhavaṃ", putto, mā-

10 sakhetan ti ca ādisu na hoti.

77 Ko gassa. Hatthūpakaṃ sīsūpakaṃ, kulūpako ¹⁰khirūpako^c. Kvaci hatthūpagaṃ icc ādini pi bhavanti.

78 Lo rassa. ¹¹Mahāsālo^d, ¹²palipanno^e.

79 Jo yassa. Gavajo · ¹³gavayo vā.

15 80 Bo vassa. Silabbataṃ, nibbānaṃ.

81 Ko yassa. ¹⁴"Sake pure".

82 Yo jassa. ¹⁵"Niyamaṃ puttaṃ" · niyaṃ puttaṃ vā.

83 Ko tassa. ¹⁶"Niyako" · niyato vā; ¹⁷"Sumitto nāma nā-mako · ¹⁷Sumitto nāma nāmato" vā.

20 84 Co tassa. Bhacco · bhatto vā.

85 Pho passa. Nippatti, ¹⁸"anantaṃ sabbato-paṇṇaṃ"^f.

86 Dro dassa. Indriyaṃ; ¹⁹Rudradāmā^g; bhadro · bhaddo ²⁰vā.

87 Gho khassa. ²¹Nighaṇḍu.

88 Do jassa. ²²Pasenadi.

|| § 73—85 Kcv 20 ||. ¹ Mp I 110¹¹, Bva ad Bv 1: 2^c. ² Vm 203²⁷. ³ ns cit. Tha ad Th 147^f. ⁴ M I 266⁴ (= tatrūpagasatto, Ps; ns cit. Mmd C^e 27⁶⁻⁷ et Ps-ṭ). ⁵ Ja I 135¹⁴. ⁶ (78⁵⁻¹⁵). ⁷ (77²⁰). ⁸ (621¹¹). ⁹ Dhp 161^b. ¹⁰ Ud 76⁷ v. l. (Uda 368 n. 3; sed —, —, —). ¹¹ Pj II 313²⁻³. ¹² Vm 49⁴. ¹³ Ja VI 277²⁷ (et Ja V 406³⁰, ubi leg. gavajā ti gavayā). ¹⁴ J VI 505¹⁸. ¹⁵ Khp IX 7^a. ¹⁶ Vibh 2⁵ et v. l. (vide As 361²⁴). ¹⁷ Mhv 5: 213^d et v. l. ¹⁸ D I 223¹² (Sv: pipanti etthā ti papaṃ, pakārassa bhakāro kato; ita [-bh-] ubique scribitur, p^t etiam = samantato pabbhassaraṃ). ¹⁹ Vjb ad Sp (I) 297²⁵. ²⁰ ns ad.: bassa bro || brahā chatto, brahā pavaddhakāyo, brahāraññaṃ | i sui¹ lañ¹ chui ap eñ¹ || ña-tānaṃ no || Nāti ke Nāti ke viharati... [Trenckner ad M I 205¹⁵] | dosinā ratti... dosehi itā apagatā... Mulapaññāsatiṅkā [ad Ps (E^e) II 250²⁸] || mo passa || pariyādo(!) || i sui¹ lañ¹ chui ||. ²¹ p^t ad Sv I 247²³ (ubi V^khaḍi bhedane). ²² ns cit. Uda 104²⁷.

^a ita C^eB^em; B^ens om. ^b B^m gabbhokkamāsanne. ^c ita C^eB^em^{ns} (= khirūpago | nui¹ cui¹ nvā³ ṇay || ns; cf. dhenupaga, Vm 163⁴). ^d C^e ośālo (= Kcv C^e). ^e (C^e paḷipantho). ^f (C^e -pabhaṃ = D E^e). ^g vide Sp; C^e B^em^{ns} Dudradāmā.

89 Paññatti-paññāsānaṃ ñāssa ṇṇo. Paññatti · paññatti vā, paññā-saṃ · paññāsaṃ vā.

90 Pañcaviṣatiyā pañcassa paṇṇo. Pañnaviṣati · pañcaviṣati vā.

91 Ṇo nassa. Pañidhānaṃ, pañidhi, ¹pañipāto^a.

92 Ṇassa ca no. Taluno · taruṇo vā; ²"kalunaṃ paridevayi; ³karuṇaṃ giram udirayum".

93 Dho dassa. ⁴Kammāsadhammaṃ.

94 Vo yassa. Āvudhaṃ · āyudhaṃ vā.

95 Āyussa yassa vo paññattiyā. ⁵"Dighāvukumāro". Paññatti-yan ti kiṃ: ⁶"dighāyuko hotu ayaṃ kumāro".

10

96 Lassa ḷo. ⁷Sīhaḷo, ⁷garuḷo.

97 Do kassa. ⁸Sadattapasaṭto.

98 Po massa. ⁹"Cirappavāsiṃ purisaṃ; ¹⁰hatthippabhinnaṃ viya amkusaggaho".

99 Vanappatissa passa mo. ¹¹Vanampati · vanappati vā. Atha vā: 15

99^A patimhi ¹²vanākāro amaṃ: vanampati.

100 Po vissa vassa ca. ¹³Pacessati · vicesati vā; ¹⁴paccapek-khaṇā · paccavekkhaṇā vā.

101 Vo passa. ¹⁵Kāvāññaṃ.

102 Vuttāvuttānaṃ vyañjanānaṃ aññavyañjanattam pi. Iminā lak-20 khaṇena sesāni jalābu-sannisīvasaddādini anekasatāni udā-haraṇāni sādhetabbāni. Tattha jalābū ti jarāyusaddaṃ pati-tṭhapetvā, ¹⁶rakārassa lakāre kate, ¹⁷yakārassa ca bakāre kate jalābū ti rūpaṃ sijjhati: ¹⁸jaraṃ jiraṇaṃ bhedaṃ yāti upetī ti jalābu · gabbhaseyyakasattānaṃ^b paliveṭhanāsayo. ¹⁹Sannisīva-25 sadde pana sannisīdasaddaṃ patitṭhapetvā dakārassa vakāre kate sannisīvo ti rūpaṃ sijjhati.

¹ ns cit. Sv I 231²⁶⁻³⁰. ² (: J VI 551²⁶, 498¹⁸, 513¹⁵ Cp I 9: 54^c). ³ Cp I 9: 33^b (ns: ra kui la pru mha na kui na pru | ra kui la ma pru so¹ na kui na ma pru ra ||). ⁴ Sv (Se II 102⁵⁻²⁰) ad D II 55³. ⁵ Vin I 343³⁰. ⁶ Pj II 239²⁸. ⁷ (432⁵⁻⁸). ⁸ Dhpa III 160¹. ⁹ Dhp 219^a. ¹⁰ Dhp 326^d. ¹¹ vide Ja III 399¹⁵. ¹² = vanasaddā eñ¹ a sañ, ns. ¹³ Dhp 44^a 45^a; 44^d 45^d. ¹⁴ 454 n. 16. ¹⁵ Ap 134¹² cod. S²? (ns ad.: abhayūvarā ime samaṇā [Vin I 75¹²; a + bhaya + upa + Vram, Sp < M I 319²] kui lañ³ thut). ¹⁶ (§ 78). ¹⁷ (§ 94 + 80). ¹⁸ (cf. Nirukta X 39: jarayā yūyate); ns: jalaṃ kalalodakaṃ avati rakkhati ti jalābu, jalapubbo ava rakkhaṇe [cf. V⁸42] | i sui¹ pru mū | ra-ya kui la-va pru bhvay ma rhi ||. ¹⁹ (384²⁸—385²).

^a B^em^{ns} pañipāto. ^b B^e oseyyasattānaṃ.

103 Elato mukhassa mūgo. ¹Elamūgo. Atha vā 103^A mukhassa mūko: elamūko · elamūgo vā. [C^e 549¹].

104 Taya-dayānam^a sañño go cayuga-jayugam. Jaccandho, yajj evam, hīnajacco, ²“na jaccā vasalo hoti”, yathābhuccam, ⁵paṇḍiccam, kukkucam; ³“āsanam udakam pajjam”, sohajjam, ⁴vajjam ⁵dajjam, ⁶“nājjo maññe sandanti”. Atha jātiandho, yadi evam, hīnajātiyo, ⁷paṇḍitijam ⁸paṇḍiccayam^b, ⁹kukkucayam^b, nadiyo ti rūpantarāni pi dissanti. Idha na bhavati: ¹⁰“putto ty āham; ¹¹paṭisanthāravuty assa; ¹²atha^c vissasate tyamhi” ti ādisu.

105 Nassa niggahitā^d ta-yānam eko co. ¹³Ākāsānañcāyatanaṃ.

106 Thaya-dhayānam [e]chayuga-[j]jjhayugam. ¹⁴“Bhūtam taccham; ¹⁵yadi vā taccho^e yadi vā ataccho”^e; bojjaṅgo, dummejjham, ¹⁶“nāññatra bojja tapasā”, bojja ti bodhiyā ti padaṭṭhiti.

15 Idha na bhavati: ¹⁷“tiṇa^f-latāni osadhyo”.

107 Ta-thānam [t]thayugam. Atthakathā · atthakathā vā, ¹⁸“dukkhassa pīlanattho samkhataṭṭho; ¹⁹annam^g annaṭṭhikassa; ²⁰aṭṭhikatvā suṇeyya”. Kvaci na bhavati: atthasamvaṇṇanā, attharaso ti.

108 Ka-yānam kayugam, jayugañ ca. Nepakkam, ²¹“Mahānāmo Sakko; ²²bhisakkassa idan ti bhesajjam”. Atha ²³Sakyā Sākiyā ti rūpantarāni pi dissanti.

109 Caya-jayānam cayuga-jayugam. Paccati, pavuccati; palujjati, bhojjayāgu.

110 La-yānam layugam. Vipariāso · vipallāso, vipariattham · vipal-
25 lattham, ²⁴pattakallam, kosallam. Kvaci na bhavati: sumaṅ-
galyam.

111 Va-yānam bayugam. Vedhabbam · vedhavyam vā.

112 Syo sayugam. ¹Porissam, atha ¹porisiyan ti ²rūpantaram pi dissati. Kvaci na bhavati: ālasyam.

113 Gyo gayugam. ³Dobhaggaṃ. Kvaci na bhavati: odaggaṃ.

114 Pyo payugam, po ca. ⁴“App ekacce; ⁵app ekadā”, sārūp-
pam; ⁶“dīpā”, dīpicammaparivāritā ti attho. ⁵

115 Ghyo (g)gho. ⁶“Veyyagghā”, vyagghacammaparivāritā ti attho.

116 Tyo cayugam. ⁷Vyāvaṭṭassa bhāvo veyyāvaccam. Kvaci na bhavati: ⁸pāribhatyam. [C^e 550¹].

117 Nyo ñayugam, nyo ca. Āniāyo · ⁹aññāyo, ¹⁰ākiñcaññam, ge-
laññam; ¹¹sāmaññam. Kvaci na bhavati: ānanyam. ¹⁰

118 Bhyo bhayugam. ¹¹Osabbham.

119 Mayugam myo. ¹¹Opammam, sokhummam.

120 Tisu vyañjanasv eko sarūpo lopam. ¹²“Mocesi^a ekasatam khatye”, agyāgarām. Sarūpo ti kim; ¹³“evam pi titthyā pu-
thuso vadanti”. ¹⁵

121 ¹⁴Matantare ¹⁵u-du-nito param dvibhavam sadisattena. Ācariyā-
nam matantare u-du-nūpasaggato param vyañjanam sadisat-
tena dvibhavam pappoti: ¹⁶“ukkāsi”, ¹⁷ukkāso; dummano,
dukkaram; nissoko, nikkamkho.

122 Phuṭṭhakharasañño ge pubbam aphuṭṭhattam. Uṭṭhito, ugghāti; ²⁰
dubbhāsitaṃ, dubbhikkham; niddhano, nibbhayam.

123 Aphuṭṭhakharasañño ge param kvaci phuṭṭhattam. Nikkhamati,
¹⁸“apidhānam nipp(h)atati^b; ¹⁹nitt(h)araṇatthāya; ²⁰so ‘mhi etara-
hi . . . kantāram nitt(h)inno”. Kvaci ti kim: ²¹“tam ve na ppasa-
hati Māro; ²²uttaranti mahānadim”. ²⁵

¹ ***. ² (ns ad. porisam, cit. Abh 269^d 885^d). ³ ns: i nhuik lañ³ dobhaggiyam hu rup athū³ thañ eñ¹ | kañhabhijati ti apāyā vuccanti manussesu ca dobhaggiyam | tīkadvāra ||. ⁴ D I 118²⁷. ⁵ S I 162⁶. ⁶ J V 259⁸ (Ja). ⁷ cf. Rūp 371 (C^e 159¹²); ns: i nhuik lañ³ veyyāvāṭṭiyam hu rup athū³ thañ eñ¹ ||. ⁸ Vibha 338¹⁶. ⁹ ns: ā-ni-āyo kā³ pud phrat || aññāyo kā³ pud cap || samyug nhoñ⁸ rā ā kui rassa pru || āniāyo aññāyo || ariya-maṇ || et cit. Ps I 236⁶; cf. aññāya aparaddha et ñāyāparaddha Nidda ad Nidd I 300⁸. ¹⁰ (ns ad. ākiñcanam, cit. Sn 1070^a). ¹¹ Kev 271. ¹² Ja I 46²³ (ns: “Cariyāpiṭake”). ¹³ Sn 891^c. ¹⁴ = Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ eñ¹ alui athū³ nhuik | [Rūp 40 C^e 18⁹]. ¹⁵ [~ ~ ~ ~ ~ || ~ ~ ~ ~ ~ ||]. ¹⁶ M II 4⁸⁵. ¹⁷ = thit lan¹ khrañ³, ns. ¹⁸ Vin I 203³⁰. ¹⁹ A II 200¹⁶ + S I 193¹⁶. ²⁰ D I 73⁹. ²¹ Dh 8^e. ²² Bv 2: 74^d.

^a ita CeBemns pro mocesiṃ [metr. mocesi¹]; Ja: mocayim ekasatam khatte. ^b CeBemns nippatati (= kyap eñ¹ kya eñ¹); Vin: nipatati (sed cf. Vin II 151¹).

¹ (Mp ad A III 137¹⁰, Ja III 347¹⁹ VI 357²⁴, Pj II 124¹⁰) Ps I 1187⁻¹³. ² Sn 136^a. ³ D II 240¹⁶. ⁴ (388²⁰). ⁵ (370⁹). ⁶ A IV 394⁶. ⁷ vide n. 8. ⁸ J VI 418 [- - - vel - ~ ~ - ! cf. 285 n. (8) 10]. ⁹ (Pj Index s. v.). ¹⁰ (608²¹). ¹¹ (618²). ¹² (274⁸⁰). ¹³ Vm 331¹⁸ (mh: yathā bhisaggaṃ [vide 624²⁰] eva bhesajjam evam ākāsānantam eva āk⁰, samyogaparassa cakāram katvā). ¹⁴ D I 190⁹. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ S I 54³ (supra 201²²). ¹⁷ J VI 555³. ¹⁸ Paṭis I 118¹⁹. ¹⁹ ***. ²⁰ J V 151¹². ²¹ A I 26¹⁰. ²² cf. § 708 (C^e 667³⁰). ²³ (Sn 685^c . . . 695^a). ²⁴ ns: sakattha nhuik nyapaccañ⁸ hū lui | i kui rhu rve¹ “pattakālam eva pattakallam” hū so Kañkhā nhuik [Kkh C^e 4¹⁴ ad Vin I 102⁸⁴] sakatthe nyapaccayam katvā samyogapararassavasena | thañ¹ ||.

^a (Ce tyā-dyānam). ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bm ati-. ^d ita Bm; CeBemns niggahitaṃ. ^e C^e (a)kaccho. ^f (cf. 230 n. 3). ^g Bm om.

124 Visabhāgasaññoḥeko ekassa sabhāgattam. *Pariesanā* · ¹payyesanā, ²nābhiyo · ³nabbho, ⁴osabbham^a.

125 Jātiyā jacco kvaci vyañjane. *Jātisaddassa jaccādeso* hoti kvaci vyañjane pare: *jaccabadhiro* · *jātibadhiro* vā, *jaccajaḷo* · ⁵*jātijalo* vā. Idha *vyañjanaggahaṇam* '*jaccandho* ti ādisu saraparattā anena lakkhaṇena *jātisaddassa jaccādeso* na hoti' ti dassanattam. Imasmiṃ pakarāṇe kānici udāharaṇāni pubbalakkhaṇena siddhāni pi vidhinānattadassanena sotūnam paramakosalluppādanatthañ c' eva ⁴'pajjunnagatikāni^b pi lak-
10 khaṇāni hontī' ti dassanattathañ ca vuttāni ti na punaruttidoso avagantabbo; yasmā ca nīti nāma nānappakārena kathitā yeva sobhati, ayañ ca sāsane saddhammaniti, tasmā pi nānappakārena kathitā ti na punaruttidoso.

126 Avass' o. *Ava* icc etassa okārādeso hoti kvaci vyañjane
15 pare: ⁵"andhakārena onaddhā", *ovadati*, *osānam*, *vosānam*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *avasussatu*^c, *avasānam*. Vyañjane ti kiṃ: ⁶*avayāgamanam*, *avekkhati*. [C^e 551¹].

127 Evaṃ-khvantare viyassa vyā. *Evaṃsadda-khosaddānam* antare tṭitassa *viyasaddassa vyādeso* hoti: ⁷"evaṃ vyā kho ahaṃ
20 bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi", ⁸evaṃ vyā kho ti evaṃ viya kho.

128 Vācāya vyo pathe. *Vācāsaddassa vyo* hoti *pathasadda* pare: *vyappatho*. ⁹"Vyappatho ti vacanapatho, vācā eva^d aññesam pi dīṭṭhānugatim āpajjantānam pathabhūtattā^e vyappatho ti
25 vuccati".

129 U vyañjane puthass' anto. *Putha* icc etassa anto saro vyañjane pare *ukāro* hoti: *puthujjano*, ¹⁰"puthubhūtam"^f. Vyañjane ti kiṃ: *putha ayaṃ*.

130 Kvac' okārāgamo. Kvaci okārāgamo hoti vyañjane pare:
30 ¹¹"parosahassam^g bhikkhusaṃgham^g; ¹²jīva tvaṃ sarado sa-

|| § 124 Sd 372¹ ||. ¹ ***. ² Vv 745^c (*supra* 201⁸). ³ (625¹¹). ⁴ = re rhi re mai¹ ma nai¹ ca pā rvā so muigh³ alā⁸ rhi, ns (Sīradeva § 90, Paribhāṣendūś § 111); cf. § 647. || § 126 Kc 50 ||. ⁵ Dhp 146^c. ⁶ ns: avayāgamanam avayāgamanam | lā khrañ³ ||. ⁷ Vin IV 138²⁹ (*vide ib.* 134¹¹ II 25²³; S III 110⁴) = M I 130¹⁷ (256²⁵). ⁸ Ps (Ee) II 103²¹; ns *cit. et* Ps I 150⁷ (jaññam jaññam vyā ti pi vā pātho) *et* Spk-ṭ *ad* S IV 78⁷. ⁹ Sp *ad* Vin IV 21⁸ (: As 324³²). || § 129 Kc 49 ||. ¹⁰ D II 106⁴⁰. || § 130 Kc 36 ||. ¹¹ S I 192³⁰. ¹² J II 16¹⁵ (*infra* 646⁹).

a Bm osabbho. b (Bm tannāgatikāni). c Ce avasissatu (*vide* M I 481²). d Sp: yeva hi. e Sp: obhūtato. f ns obhūtā. g S: bhikkhūnam, Kcv: bhikkhusatam.

tam". Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹"etha passath' imaṃ lokam; ²andhībhūto^a ayaṃ loko". || ³Ācariyā pana okārena sahā pi *gakārāgamam* icchanti, te ⁴"atippag-o-kho tāva Sāvattthiyam piṇḍāya caritun" ti udāharanti. | Ayaṃ pana asmākam ruci: *pagosaddo pātosaddena samānattho nipāto ti daṭṭhabbo*, tenāhu aṭṭha-
5 kathācariyā: ⁵"atippago ti ativiya pāto ti attho" ⁶ti.

131 Napumsake tamsaddādīnam niggahitam vyañjane nissaram takāram, (so)^b ca sassaram dakāram kvaci gāthāyam. ⁷"Yad icchase tvaṃ tada te samijjhatu; ⁸na brāhmaṇass' etada kiñci seyyo", ettha hi ⁹'tam te' ti chedo, ¹⁰'etam kiñci' ti ca. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁰
11"na tam jitam sādhujitam; ¹²etam maṅgalam uttamam".

132 Adhiss' ajjho. *Adhi* icc etassa vyañjane pare kvaci *ajjhādeso* hoti, so ca kho gāthāyam daṭṭhabbo: ¹³"agāram ajjha so vasi", 'adhi so āvasi'^c ti chedo; tattha *ajjhasaddam āvasi-*
saddena sambandhitvā attho vattabbo · ¹⁴"sace agāram ajjhā-
15 vasati" ti pālīdassanato, vicitrānam hi Bhagavato pāvaca-

133 Addho bhūmaye pare. *Adhi* icc etassa *bhūdhātumaye* pare kvaci *addhādeso* hoti: *addhabhūto addhabhavati*: ¹⁵"cakkhu^d bhikkhave addhabhūtam; ¹⁶kiṃ su sabbam^e addhabhavi... 20
nāmam sabbam addhabhavi". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *adhibhūto adhibhavati*. — Iti Saddanītiyaṃ vyañjanasandhividhānam niṭṭhitam. [C^e 552¹].

Atha vomissasandhividhānam bhavati. Missibhūtānam saravyañjanādīnam sandhi vomissasandhi; tathā hi saravyañjana-
25 niggahitādesalopakaraṇavasena sādhitō sandhi vomissasandhi ti vuccati, so eva saravyañjananiggahitādesalopaviparītādivasena anekasaṅgahattā sādharāṇasandhi ti ca vuccati, tathā so

¹ Dhp 171^a. ² Dhp 174^a. ³ = Kaccañ⁸-charā tui¹, ns [Kcv 36 + Mmd]. ⁴ D I 178¹⁰.

⁵ Sv *ad* D III 1⁸ (+ pt). ⁶ ns: *atippago* kui 'ativiya pāto' bhvañ¹ so kroñ¹ *atito pātosaddassa pago* hū rve¹ lañ⁸ sut tañ ap eñ¹ ||. ⁷ J IV 404¹¹ (cf. *tadam ahaṃ*, Ud 80¹⁸ *et* Pj II 701¹³). ⁸ Dhp 390^a. ⁹ Ja IV 404¹⁵. ¹⁰ Dhpa IV 148⁹. ¹¹ J I 313²⁸. ¹² Khp V 2^d... 11^d. || § 132 Kc 45 (*supra* § 58) ||. ¹³ Bv 5: 22^b (*supra* 202 n. e., 481 n. 12; CPD s. *vv.* aṭṭhārasavassa aṭṭhāsītihattha aṭṭhitapadhāna). ¹⁴ D I 88³². || § 133 Sd 79⁹⁻¹⁸ ||. ¹⁵ S IV 21². ¹⁶ S I 39³⁻⁵.

a ita CeBemns (= Dhp *cod.* Br). b Bm om. c ita CeBemns [cf. *ajjhāvasati*], *re vera* avas^o. d ita h. l. CeBemns; Be cakkhum. e (Be sabba).

eva gāthāsu ¹chandānurakkhaṇatthaṃ vuttianurakkhaṇatthañ ca ²cuṇṇiyapadesu sukhuccāraṇatthaṃ lopāgamādivasena sādhitattā vuttasandhī ti ca vuccati. Kiñcā pi te tividhā sandhayo nāmato visuṃ vuttā, tathā pi sarasandhī-vyañjanasandhisu yeva saṅgahaṃ gacchantī ti datṭhabbā.

134 Ekāro akāraṃ ikāraṃ^a gāthaṃ^b patvā. Ekāro akāraṃ pappoti, ikāraṃ vā, kvaci gāthaṃ patvā: ³"akaramhasa te kiccaṃ; ⁴okkantāmasi^c bhūtāni; ⁵idha hemantagimhisu". Kvaci ti kimatthaṃ: gāthāyam pi katthaci visaye ekāro akāraṃ na pappoti ti dassanatthaṃ. Gāthan ti kiṃ: ⁶hemantagimhesu.

135 Saññutto vyañjano visañño. Saññutto vyañjano gāthaṃ patvā kvaci visañño hoti: ⁷"puttānaṃ hi vadho dukho; ⁸vividhaṃ vindate dukhaṃ; ⁹nirayamhi apaccisaṃ". Gāthan ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"dukkhā vedanā". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹¹"na dukkhaṃ ahinā datṭhaṃ; ¹²ahaṃ pure saṃyamissaṃ".

136 Asañño sasañño^d ca. Asañño vyañjano gāthaṃ patvā kvaci sasañño hoti: ¹³"dhammo pāpeti suggaṭṭhaṃ". Gāthan ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"suggaṭṭhaṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapanno". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁵"ito bho suggaṭṭhaṃ gaccha".

137 Kvaci sare vyañjane vā paṭi patissa. Paṭi icc etassa sare vā vyañjane vā pare kvaci paṭiādeso hoti: ¹⁶"paṭaggi^e dātabbo", ¹⁷paṭihaññati. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁸patiliyati, ¹⁹patirūpadesavāso ca".

138 Niggahitaṃ vagge vaggantaṃ vā. Niggahitaṃ vaggakkhare pare yathāsakaṃ vaggantaṃ vā pappoti: ²⁰Dipaṅkaro, ²¹"dhammaṃ care sucariṃ; ²²lokassa saṅghiti; ²³tan nibbutaṃ"^f;

¹ ns: chandānurakkhaṇatthaṃ | chan⁸ nañ⁸ ma bhok | coñ¹ rhok khrañ³ āhā lañ³. koñ⁸ || vuttianurakkhaṇatthañ ca | gāthā ma bhok | coñ¹ rhok khrañ³ āhā lañ³. koñ⁸ || ca sa phrañ¹ sukhuccāraṇa-alañkāraṇurakkhaṇa kui lañ³ yū || bhovādi ... hoti [620⁸] nhuik sukhuccāraṇa | kusalaṃ kusalaṃ jaham [***] nhuik yamakā- lañkāraṇurakkhaṇa || (cf. § 157, 159). ² § 160. || § 134 (Sd 511¹⁸ 513²⁵). ||. ³ J III 26¹⁸. ⁴ J VI 555¹ (ns cit.: jñāmaṃ rūpinim Lacchima [Thi 419^d]). ⁵ Dhp 286^b (ns cit. vippamuttāya sabbaganthibhi || Kuṇḍalakesi-apadaṇ [I Thi 111^d]). ⁶ (Dhp III 431¹⁹). ⁷ J VI 552²⁰. ⁸ Th 734^d ... 738^d. ⁹ J VI 163¹. ¹⁰ Vibh 31⁵. ¹¹ J VI 522¹⁰. ¹² Pv 230^a. ¹³ J IV 496¹⁸. ¹⁴ cf. M I 23⁴. ¹⁵ It 77¹⁸. || § 137 Kc 48 ||. ¹⁶ cf. Vin II 138²¹. ¹⁷ (485³²). ¹⁸ (A IV 47⁴). ¹⁹ Khp V 3^a. || § 138 Kc 31 ||. ²⁰ (Bv 2: 35^c). ²¹ Dhp 169^a. ²² Sp I 119¹⁰ = Vm 206². ²³ ***.

^a Ce ad. kvaci; ^b Ce ad. vā. ^b Bm h. l. gāthā. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d Bm h. l. sañño. ^e Bm paṭiggi. ^f ita Ce (= Kcv); Bmns niccutaṃ (ns: tam | thui nibbā sañ || niccutaṃ | cute¹ khrañ³ ma rhi ||).

saṅghasammato. Vā ti kasmā: ¹"na tam kammaṃ kataṃ sādhu".

139 Le lakāraṃ. Niggahitaṃ kho lakāre pare lakāraṃ pappoti vā: ²asallinaṃ paṭisallino paṭisallāno, sallakkhaṇā, pulliṅgaṃ. Vā ti kasmā: ³āmisam labhati. [C^e 553¹].

140 Nam e-he. Ekāra-hakāre pare niggahitaṃ kho ṇakāraṃ pappoti vā: ⁴"paccattañ ñeva parinibbāyissāmi; ⁵tañ ñev' ettha paṭipucchissāmi; ⁶evañ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam; ⁷tañ hi tassa musā hoti", sañhito. ⁸Vā ti kasmā: ⁹"evam eva tvam pi^a; ¹⁰evam etam abhiññāya; ¹¹evam hoti subhāsitaṃ; ¹²pa- 10 mānarahitaṃ hitaṃ".

141 Ye^b saha. Niggahitaṃ kho yakāre pare saha yakārena ṇakāraṃ pappoti vā: saññojanaṃ sañño saññuttaṃ. Vā ti kasmā: saṃyogo saṃyuttaṃ.

142 Napumsake ya-ti-etehe do sare pāyena. Napumsakaliṅge vatta- 15 mānehi ya ta eta icc etehe parassa niggahitassa sare pare pāyena dakārādeso hoti vā: ¹³"Bāvariyo yad abravi^c; ¹⁴tad evārammaṇaṃ; ¹⁵etad avoca satthā". Vā ti kasmā: yaṃ abravi^d. Pāyenā ti kiṃ: ¹⁶"yam etaṃ^e vārijaṃ pupphaṃ".

143 Mo itare. Itare liṅgadvaye vattamānehi ya ta eta icc etehe 20 parassa niggahitassa sare pare makārādeso hoti: ¹⁷"yam āhu devesu Sujampati ti; ¹⁸tam atthaṃ pakāsento; ¹⁹etam atthaṃ viditvā; ²⁰tam abravi mahārājā"^f. Vā ti kasmā: ²¹"Sudhammā ti ca yaṃ āhu"^g.

144 Samāse do tiliṅge. Samāse tividhaliṅge^h vattamānehi ya ta 25 eta icc etehe parassa niggahitassa sare pare dakārādeso hoti: yassa saddassa padassa vā anantaraṃ yadanantaraṃ, yassā gāthāya anantaraṃ yadanantaraṃ, 'yaṃ-anantaraṃ' ti chedo; evaṃ tadanantaraṃ; etassa saddassa padassa vā attho etadattho, etissā gāthāya attho etadattho, 'etaṃ-attho' ti chedo. 30

¹ Dhp 67^a. || § 139 Kcv 31 ("ca") ||. ² (Vin III 4⁴). ³ (cf. A I 74⁴). || § 140 Kc 32 ||. ⁴ cf. M I 251³². ⁵ D I 60³. ⁶ M I 126²⁹. ⁷ Sn 75^{7c}. ⁸ ns cit. Rūp 50 (Ce 23²⁷). ⁹ Sn 1146^c. ¹⁰ Sn 1115^c. ¹¹ ***. ¹² Ja I 1². || § 141 Kc 33 ||. || § 142 (143) Kc 34 ||. ¹³ (cf. J II 202³). ¹⁴ cf. Vm 458¹⁴. ¹⁵ S I 189⁹. ¹⁶ J III 308¹⁶. ¹⁷ J IV 403²⁷. ¹⁸ Ja VI 22²⁵ ... 593¹⁸. ¹⁹ Ud 1¹⁸ ... 93²¹. ²⁰ J VI 506²⁸. ²¹ J VI 127¹.

^a Ce tvam si (de evam eva o: em eva vide 632²⁷). ^b Bm ad. ma. ^c Ce abruvi. ^d ita h. l. CeBemns. ^e J: ekaṃ! ^f CeBe ad. Maddim (J VI 509²³). ^g (Ce āhuṃ). ^h (Bm oṅga-).

145 Sesato mo do ca sare vyañjane vā. Vuttappakārehi ya ta eta icc etehi sesato saddato parassa niggahitassa sare vā vyañjane vā pare makārādeso hoti dakārādeso ca: ¹“evam etam abhiññāya; ²aham eva; ³tvam eva; ⁴buddham saraṇam gacchāmi; ⁵saddhā saddahanā”, taddhitam. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁶evācārā^a bhikkhuniyo; ⁴“buddham saraṇam gacchāmi”.

146 Kvacī niggahitāgamo. [Kvacī] niggahitāgamo hoti sare vā vyañjane vā pare kvaci^b: ⁷“cakkhum upapādi; ⁸avaṃsaro^c; ⁹yāvañ c’ idam^d bhikkhave; ¹⁰taṃsampayutto^e, ¹¹anumthūlāni sabbaso; ¹²manopubbaṅgamā dhammā”. Kvaci ti kasmā: ¹³“idh’ eva tāva acchassu; ¹⁴pecca sagge pamodati”. [C^e 554¹].

147 Lopam. Niggahitam kho sare vā vyañjane vā pare lopam pappoti: ¹⁵“bhikkhūnāsi samāgamo; ¹⁶ajjatagge pānupetaṃ; ¹⁷tāsāham^f santike; ¹⁸vidūn’ aggam; ¹⁹sabbadassāvi; ²⁰ariya-saccāna dassanam; ²¹etam buddhāna sasanam; ²²santā vācā ca kamma ca”. Kvaci ti kasmā: ²³“aham eva nūna bālo; ²⁴tan tesam maṅgalam uttamam”.

148 Paro saro vā. Niggahitamhā paro saro lopam pappoti vā: ²⁵“abhinandun ti; ²⁶uttattam^g va; ²⁷idam pi”. Vā ti kasmā: ²⁸“aham eva; ²⁹etad abravi”.

149 Lutte vyañjano visañño. Niggahitamhā parasmim sare lutte, yadi pi vyañjano saññutto, visañño hoti: ³⁰“evam ‘sa te āsavā; ³¹puppham ‘sā uppaj[at]i” — ³²“sace bhutto bhavēyyāham ‘sājivo garahito mama” idam pana tñānam paṭhamapādena dutiyapādassa sambajjhanatñānam, tañ ca kho niggahitamhā parassa lopakāraṇā saññogavyañjanassa visaññogabhāvakaraṇena^h sandhikaraṇatñānamⁱ, na akkharasam-

|| § 145 Kc 34 (sare; vyañjane < Rūp 52 Ce 24¹⁸⁻¹⁹) ||. ¹ (629¹⁰). ² J III 179¹⁶. ³ J II 230¹⁵. ⁴ Rūp Ce 24¹⁹ (Khp I). ⁵ Dhs § 12 (vide Mmd 640 Ce 489⁸⁰). ⁶ (Vin IV 241¹⁹). || § 146 Kc 37 ||. ⁷ Vin I 11². ⁸ J IV 103¹⁸. ⁹ S II 178²⁴. ¹⁰ Dhs § 98¹ (ns). ¹¹ Dhp 263^b. ¹² Dhp 1a. ¹³ J VI 18²⁷. ¹⁴ It 111⁸ = J V 331¹⁰. || § 147 Kc 38 + 39 ||. ¹⁵ Bv 26: 5d. ¹⁶ Vin III 6¹². ¹⁷ Vin IV 235²⁸. ¹⁸ *** (Kcv 38). ¹⁹ M I 92³⁰. ²⁰ Khp V 10b. ²¹ Dhp 183d. ²² Dhp 96b. ²³ ***. ²⁴ Khp V 12d. || § 148 Kc 40 ||. ²⁵ D I 46²⁸. ²⁶ ***. ²⁷ J VI 561¹⁹; Khp VI 3d ... 14e. ²⁸ (630⁴, 1e). ²⁹ J VI 225¹⁹. || § 149 Kc 41 ||. ³⁰ M I 9²⁸. ³¹ Vin III 18¹⁸. ³² Mil 370¹².

a Be evācārā; ns: evācārā evamācārā | I sui¹ akyan¹ rhi kun eñ¹ ||. b Ce om. c (Bm avamsaro). d Bm ida. e Bm otte; (Dhs: taṃsabbayutto). f Bm tāsāha. g Ce vuttattam. h Bm okāraṇa na. i ita Bm; CeBens sadhim karāṇa^o (vide 631¹⁻⁶).

kantivasena. Tepiṭake hi buddhavacane niggahitamhā para-sarassa lopakāraṇā saññogavyañjanassa visaññogabhāvasahitam pālippadesam tñapetvā n’ atthi añño pālippadeso, yattha gāthānam paṭhamapādassa dutiyapādena tatiyapādassa ca catutthapādena saddhim akkharasamkantivasena vā padasamkanti-vasena vā sandhi siyā. Kavīnam pana saddaracanāviṣaye so padeso atth’ eva, tam yathā: ¹“yattha patiṭṭhitañ c’ eta-m etam vatvā vidhin tato” ti ca ²“upakkamena vā kesañc’ upacchedakakammunā” ti ca ³“sotāpannā ca sakadā-gāmino cā pi puggalā” ti ca ⁴“nāmam dvidhā catuddhā^a c’ anv-atthasā-¹⁰ maññaadito, vijjamānāvijjamānatt’-ādito chabbidham matan” ti ayam akkharasamkantipadeso, ⁵“vadhādi pañca ratana-ttayassāguṇavaṇṇanam” ayam padasamkantipadeso. Dve pi etā samkantiyo, yathā pāliyam paṭhama-dutiyapādesu tatiya-catutthapādesu ca sambaddhaādiakkharo^b samāso na labbhati, ¹⁵tathā na labbhanti ti datṭhabbā. || Keci pan’ ettha vadeyyum: nanu ca bho ⁶“evāham cintayitvān’ an-ekakoṭisatam dhanan” ti ettha paṭhama-dutiyapādā sandhivasena sambajjhanti, atha kimattham ⁷“n’ atthi añño pālippadeso” ti ādi vuttan ti. | Tan na paṭhamapādena dutiyapādassa asambajjhanato; ettha hi ²⁰“cintayitvānānekakoṭisatan” ti [C^e 555¹] sandhikiccena payojanam n’ atthi, tasmā paṭhamapādam pahāya na-ekakoṭisatam · nekakoṭisatan ti sandhikiccā eva icchitam · samāsavasena, yathā ⁸“na-arūpāvacarā dhammā” ti. || Dve pana pādā na sambajjhanti ti katham nāyati ti ce. | Pāthantarena nāyati, atridaṃ ²⁵pāthantaram: ⁹“nekānam nāgakoṭīnam parivāretvān’ aham tadā vajjento^c sabbaturiyehi^d lokajetṭham upāgamin” ti; nekasaddo pan’ ettha anupapado hutvā tiṭṭhati, tena nāyati: ‘dve pādā na sambajjhanti’ ti; yathā alābu-lābusaddā visum visum^e dissanti, tathā aneka-nekasaddā visum visum sāsane dissanti · ³⁰“anekakoṭisan-nicayo; ¹¹nekakoṭisatam dhanan” ti ādisu. Iti pāliyam akkhara-samkanti ca padasamkanti ca sabbathā pi n’ atthi ti datṭhabbam; tāsū hi samkantisu padāni chinnabhinnāni honti, padesu

¹ Sp I 3¹⁸. ² ***. ³ Abhidh-s 21²⁴. ⁴ ***. ⁵ ***. ⁶ Bv 2: 28ab. ⁷ (631⁹). ⁸ Dhs p. 6³³. ⁹ Bv 20: 11a-d. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 5c. ¹¹ Bv 2: 28b.

a (Be ns catudhā). b CeBemns sambandhaādi^o. c ita CeBemns (= Bva cod. CP); Bv (Ee): vajjanto. d Bv: dibbaturiyehi. e Be ad. sāsane.

chinnabhinnesu jātesu attho aparivyatto siyā, atthāvabodho pi chinnabhinno viya dhammaṃ suṇante veneyye paṭibhāyeyya^a, tasmā dhammissarena Bhagavatā dve saṃkantiyo vajjetvā sabba-sattānaṃ mūlabhāsābhūtāya Māgadhikāya sabhāvaniruttiyā tanti
5 ṭhapitā, Bhagavato sāvakehi ariyehi tadanulomen' eva tanti ṭhapitā, devatādinam bhāsitesu^b yaṃ apanetabbam hoti, taṃ apanayimsu suddham pana vyañjanaṃ ropayimsu.

150 Niggahitaparo ikāro akāraṃ ukāraṇ ca makāre. Taṃ iminā p' etam · ¹"tad aminā p' etam", evam imam · ²"ev' umam".

10 151 Akāro ekāraṃ hakāre. Kam aham · ³"ke 'ham; k'aham"^c.

152 Sahakassa kassa patimhi niggahitattam. ⁴"Brahmā Sahampati".

153 Vyañjane niggahitam am. ⁵"Evam vutte; ⁶taṃ sādhu".

154 Pariyādinam ra-yādivaṇṇassa ya-rādhī vipariyāyo. Pariyudāhāsi · ⁷"payirudāhāsi"^d, ariyassa · ⁸"ayirassa", kariyā · ⁹"kayirā",

15 bahuābādho · ¹⁰"bavhābādho", masakā · ¹¹"makasā", na abhineyya · ¹²"anabhineyya", ariyā · ¹³"ayirā" — ariyasaddena sāmī pi vattabbo: ariyo · ¹⁴"ayiro", sāmī ti attho.

155 Samsadde paralope pubbo digham. Samratto · ¹⁵sāratto, evam sārāgo, sārambho, ¹⁶avisāhāro. Samsadde ti kiṃ: ¹⁷"ariya-saccāna dassanam; ¹⁸kiṃ nu 'mā va samaṇiyo". [C^e 556¹].

156 Vāsītthass' ikāro ettam pāvacane. ¹⁹Vāseṭṭho.

157 Vaṇṇaniyamo chando, garu-lahuniyamo vutti.

158 Gāthāsu chanda-m-abhedattham akkharalopo. Adussa mama^e khettpālassa · ²⁰"dussa me khettpālassa", cando va patito
25 chamāya · ²¹"cando va patito chamā", pubbe va ca somanassa-domanassam · ²²"pubbe va ca somana-domanassam", evam eva nūna rājānam · ²³"e[va]m-eva nūna^f rājānam" iti ādi-anta-majjhalo paṭṭhabbo; aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

¹ S I 88¹⁸ (ns cit. Ps-ṭ ad Ps (Ee) II 379¹⁹). ² *** (Rūp 44 Ce 21¹⁹). ³ ***. || § 152 Bva ad Bv 1: 1^a (Sahako nāma thero . . .) ||. ⁴ Bv 1: 1^a. || § 153 Kc 30 ||.

⁵ Pj II 38¹⁸. ⁶ (J I 313²⁸⁻²⁴). ⁷ D II 222¹¹. ⁸ J V 257¹⁸. ⁹ (515⁸). ¹⁰ S I 94².

¹¹ (442¹⁹). ¹² ***. ¹³ ns cit. (voc. ayire) J IV 288⁹ V 138¹⁴. ¹⁴ (cf. Vva 178¹²).

¹⁵ ns cit. Sd Ce 777¹⁸. ¹⁶ ns cit. As 144¹⁰⁻¹⁸. ¹⁷ (630¹⁴). ¹⁸ Vin IV 235²⁶.

¹⁹ D I 104¹⁴ 235¹⁴. || § 157—160 cf. 640⁹⁻¹⁰ ||. || § 158—160 cf. 628¹⁻⁸ ||.

²⁰ (278⁸). ²¹ J VI 89⁹. ²² Sn 67^b (cf. CPD s. v. acchodaka). ²³ J II 40¹.

^a Bm dhamma suṇante neyya. ^b (Bm devatādina sāsāntesu). ^c Bm om. k'aham [de ky aham = kiṃ aham vide J III 206²¹ Vin IV 216¹⁴]. ^d (Ce payurud^o). ^e CeBe me. ^f cf. J V 326²⁸, ³¹, Pj II 678¹⁰⁻¹⁴ etc., Senart ad Mvu I 119¹⁸; CeBm evam eva nūna (= J), Be ns evam eva nu.

159 Vuttānurakkhaṇattham viparitatā. Etthācariyānaṃ matam kathayāma: keci hi ācariyā "gāthāsu vuttānurakkhaṇatthāya garu-lahūnaṃ niyamassa pālanatthāya viparitatā" ti, keci pana "gāthāvatta-suttantavatta-taraṅgavattādinaṃ ¹vattānaṃ anurakkhaṇatthāya^a vaṇṇavikāratā hoti" ti vadanti. Akaramhase te
5 kiccam · ²"akaramhasa te kiccam; ³careyya ten' attamano satimā; ⁴na ppajjahe vaṇṇabalam purānaṃ".

160 Sutte sukhuccāraṇattham akkharalopo viparitatā ca. Dvāsattīhi paṭipadā · ⁵"dvatthi paṭipadā", evam ⁶"dvatth' antarakappā"; sayam abhiññāya sacchikatvā · ⁶"sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā",
10 paṭisaṃkhāya yoniso · ⁷"paṭisaṃkhā yoniso", suvaṇṇamayam · ⁸"so(va)ṇṇamayam"^a; navanītam · ⁹"nonītam"; vilapati eva so dijo · ¹⁰"vilapatv eva so dijo"; Samantapāsādikā iti eva · ¹⁰"Sa-mantapāsādikā tv eva"; suākkhāto · ¹¹"svākkhāto"; vanappagumbo · ¹²"vanappagumbe", sukham dukkham jīvo · ¹³"sukhe
15 dukkhe jīve"; jīvo ca satta ime kāyā · ¹⁴"jīve ca satt' ime kāyā"; ko gandhabbo · ¹⁵"ke gandhabbe"; bālā ca paṇḍitā ca · ¹⁶"bāle ca paṇḍite ca"; attha nāgāvāsasatāni · ¹⁷"attha nāgāvā-sasate"; virattā Kosiyāyani · ¹⁸"viratte Kosiyāyane"; eso so eko · ¹⁹"ese se eke". || Atha panācariyā ²⁰"soyyathīdam^b · seyyathī-dan" ti okārassa ekārattam icchanti. | Pāthantaram tehi diṭṭham
20 bhavissati, mayam pana na passāma. || Tathā "sā itthi · sotthi" ti ākārassa okārattam icchanti. | Mayam pana 'sā itthi' ti atthavantaṃ sotthipadaṃ^c na passāma, 'sundarittī' ti atthavantaṃ eva sotthi ti padaṃ passāma^d, atrāyaṃ pālī: ²¹"na cā pi sotthi bhattāram issācārena maññati"^e ti, tatrāyaṃ saṃ-
25 hitāpadacchedo: ²²su-itthi · sotthi ti. || Tathā ācariyā ²⁰"rattañño · rattaññū" iti okārassa ukārattam icchanti. | Mayan tu ²³"kālaññū samayaññū ca sa rājavasaṭim vase" ti ādipālīdassanato [C^e 557¹] tassīlatthe upaccayavasena rattaññū sabbaññū kālaññū

¹ vide Sp ad Vin II 108²¹ (Vjb). ² (628⁷). ³ Sn 45^d. ⁴ J III 14^e. ⁵ D I 54⁴. ⁶ D I 62²⁸. ⁷ M I 9²⁶. ⁸ Vin I 39¹⁵. ⁹ (Pv 448^a). ¹⁰ (617¹⁶, ¹⁷). ¹¹ (326²⁰, ²⁸). ¹² (124²⁶ 651²). ¹³ (127⁸). ¹⁴ J VI 226¹². ¹⁵ J VI 265⁵. ¹⁶ (124³²). ¹⁷ (127¹⁶, ²⁵). ¹⁸ (127²⁵). ¹⁹ (127¹⁹, ²⁶). ²⁰ ***. ²¹ A III 38¹⁵. ²² Mp ad loc. ²³ J VI 296³¹.

^a Bm soṇṇam^o, CeBe ns sovaṇṇam^o (ns: suvaṇṇa pud ne | soṇṇa kās viparit || soṇṇamayam | rhve phrañ¹ pri³ eñ¹ | sovaṇṇamayam hū rve¹ lañ⁸ viparit phrac eñ¹). ^b (Ce seyyathīdam). ^c CeBe sotthi ti padaṃ. ^d (Bm passāmi). ^e ita CeBems (< A III 38¹⁴); A III 38¹⁵: rosaye.

ti *ūkārantaṭaṃ icchāma*; api ca ¹"*rattaññā vamsaññā*" ti dasanato pana^a *rattaññā vamsaññā* ti *okārantaṭtaṃ* pi *icchāma* — *sabbaññū* ti pade ayaṃ nayo na labbhati.

161 Appakkharānaṃ bahuttam aññathattaṃ ca. *Sarati* · ²"*susarati*", ⁵*sakehi* · ³"*suvakehi*", *sāmī* · ⁴"*suvāmī*", *sāminī* · ⁶"*suvāminī*", *satto* · ⁶"*sattavo*", *maccō* · ⁷"*mātiyo*", *due* · ⁸"*duve*", *taṇhā* · ⁹"*ta-siṇā*", *pamhaṃ* · ¹⁰"*pakhumaṃ*" icc ādini.

162 Bavhakkharānaṃ appattam aññathattaṃ ca. *Ācariyaṃ* · ¹¹"*āce-ram*"; ¹²*Kātiyāno* · ¹²"*Kaccāno*"; *padumāni* · ¹³"*padmāni*" icc ādini.

10 163 Kvaci sare vyañjane vā odantānaṃ nāmānaṃ akārantaṭtaṃ pakati. *So eva attho* · ¹⁴"*sa ev' attho*", evaṃ ¹⁵"*sa silavā*"; ¹⁶*esa ābhogo*; ¹⁷*esa dhammo*"; *tuvañ ca dhanusekho ca* · ¹⁸"*tu-vañ ca dhanusekha ca*", evaṃ ¹⁹"*Kakusandha Koṇāgamaṇo*"; ²⁰*thera vādānaṃ uttamo*" ti. ²¹*Aṭṭhakathāsu pana okārassa* adassanena vibhattisutiyā abhāvato ²²"*Kakusandha iti avibhattiko niddeso*" ti ca ²³"*thera iti avibhattiko niddeso*" ti ca vuttam, tasmā ¹⁴"*sa ev' attho*, ¹⁶*esa ābhogo*" ti ādisu *sa-esa-saddā avibhattikā* ti pi vattum vaṭṭati · *pariyāyena*, *nippariyāyena* pana, ²⁴"*idha dhammaṃ^b caritvāna rāja saggaṃ ga-* missasī" ti ettha ālapanatthe vattamāno luttavibhattiko hutvā savibhattiko *rājasaddo viya*, *sa esa* icc ete savibhattikā yeva; tathā hi luttavibhattike *rājasaddo* savibhattike jāte sati kathaṃ vibhattivikārassa okārassa *akārabhāvaṃ* gatattā *sa esa* icc ete avibhattikā siyun ti — iti savibhattikā yeva *sa-esasaddā* bha-
25 vanti. ¹⁸"*Tuvañ ca dhanusekha cā*"^c ti ādisu pana *dhanusekha Kakusandha* icc ādayo avibhattikā vā honti savibhattikā vā, ekantaavibhattikā pana saddā ²⁵"*sīdati ti sata*; ²⁶*atthi ti asā*" ti padāni bhavanti, tasmā ²⁷"*sata smi ti hoti*" ti ettha *sata asmī* ti chedo kātabbo, anicco asmī ti attho, ²⁸"*asa smi* ti hoti" ti ettha *asa asmī* ti chedo, nicco asmī ti attho.
30

¹ A II 27¹⁶. ² (425¹¹). ³ J VI 141¹⁴ (Sd § 530). ⁴ Sn 666^b. ⁵ J III 288¹⁴. ⁶ (186²⁵ 648¹⁵). ⁷ cf. J VI 100¹⁰ S I 67⁵. ⁸ Pj II 442²². ⁹ S V 58¹⁴ (: 58¹). ¹⁰ Sv ad D II 18²⁸. ¹¹ J VI 563¹. ¹² J VI 283¹¹: 299²² (: 273²⁹). ¹³ (621⁷). ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ (620¹²). ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ Sn 81^b. ¹⁸ J VI 475⁵. ¹⁹ (15²⁹; *dual. sanscr.* [-au]? cf. Citta-Seno (18⁷) Tissa-Metteyyo (Pj II 536⁷: 583¹⁸) et J IV 123¹⁵ *leg.*: Yuvañjaya-Yudhiṭṭhilo). ²⁰ (15¹⁹). ²¹ = aṭṭhakathā-ṭikā tui¹ nhuik, ns. ²² Tha (Ce 481⁸⁷) ad Th 490^c. ²³ mṭ ad Kva 5⁵. ²⁴ J V 123¹⁶. ²⁵ (384²⁷). ²⁶ (450¹⁵). ²⁷ (384²⁸). ²⁸ (450¹⁴).

a Bm om.. b Bm dhamme. c Bm dhanusekho.

164 Vuttirakkhaṇe māgame. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne *makārāgame* pare *odantānaṃ nāmānaṃ akārantaṭtaṃ* pakati: ¹"*magga-m-atthi gamako^a na vijjati*; ²*paccayākāra-m-eva ca*; ³*esa-m aggaṃ*". *Makārāgame* ti kiṃ: ⁴"*esa maggo adhammaṭṭha*".

165 Mādese akāro dighaṃ. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne *makārādeso* sati ⁵*akāro dighaṃ pappoti*: ⁵"*na-y-idaṃ paññavatāṃ iva^b*"; ⁶*dhammo arahatāṃ iva*; ⁷*nabhaṃ tārācitāṃ iva*". *Makārādeso* ti kiṃ: ⁸"*bako kakkatakā-m^c-iva*". [Ce 558¹]

166 Apicass' ilopo passa cattam. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne *api-ca-saddassa ikārassa* lopo hoti *pakārassa ca cakārattaṃ*: ⁹"*acc 10 āyaṃ^d majjhimo khaṇḍo*". Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"*api cāyaṃ ... Tapodā*"^e.

167 aticcassa vā tilopo. Atha vā vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne *aticca-saddassa tīkāralopo* hoti: ¹¹"*acc āyaṃ^d majjhimo khaṇḍo*".

168 Thānantaragati niggahitassa. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne attanis-
15 sayam chaḍḍetvā niggahitassa thānantaragamaṇaṃ hoti: ¹²"*te taṃ asse ayācisum*; ¹³*yathābhūtaṃ vipassisum*". — Imasmiṃ pana pakaraṇe kānici lakkhaṇāni aniyamavasena vuttāni, tehi vividhāni rūpāni sijjhantiⁱ; evaṃ sante pi aniyamavasena vuttattā tattha tattha pālippadeso ¹⁴*sotūnaṃ sammoho siyā 20 rūpānaṃ ca atippasaṅgo ti tadubhayavivajjanatthaṃ appamat-takaṃ niyamaṃ vadāma*, na ettha punaruttidoso avagantabbo.
169 Ikāro akāraṃ taṃnimittaṃ^g takāralopo. *Imā gāthā abhāsīttha* ·
¹⁵"*imā gāthā abhāsatha*"; *udakenābhisiñcittha* · ¹⁶"*udakenābhisiñ-*
catha".
25

170 Akāro ekāraṃ thāne. ¹⁷"*Navachannake^h dāniⁱ diyyati*".

171 Akāro kvaci okāraṃ. ¹⁸"*Pitā c' upahatomaṇo*". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *upahatamaṇo*.

¹ Vibha 89²⁸ (ns *cit.* mṭ) = Vm 513⁸. ² Vm 522²⁸. ³ ***. ⁴ J·V 71²⁴. ⁵ J V 366²⁶. ⁶ D II 265¹⁹. ⁷ J VI 529⁸⁴ (ns *cit.* J III 103¹⁸ [cf. *ib.* 103¹⁴] et J III 334⁸). ⁸ J I 223²⁷ (ns *cit.* Sn 411^b). || § 166—167 *vide n.* 11 ||. ⁹ J III 334²². ¹⁰ Vin III 108²⁸. ¹¹ (635¹⁰; ns: aṭṭhakathā nhac nañ³ [Ja III 335³] bhvañ¹ tuiñ⁸ nhac sut [§ 166—167] tañ rve¹ cī rañ sañ). ¹² J VI 512¹². ¹³ D III 196¹². ¹⁴ ns: mandasotu tui¹ sammoha | tikkhasotu tui¹ atippasaṅga phrac rā eñ¹ hū lui ||. ¹⁵ J VI 525³³. ¹⁶ J VI 566³⁰. ¹⁷ J III 288¹⁸. ¹⁸ J VI 515²⁵ (cf. J VI 512²⁶; na c' ass' upahato mano).

a (Ce gamanā). b Bm om. m-iva; J: paññavato-m-iva. c Ce kakkatako miva (Ja I 224⁵ *ablative statuit*). d J: athāyaṃ. e Bm Tapodi. f (Bm sajjhanti). g Bm taṃnimitta-. h Ce ochandake (= J). i ita J; Bemns dopi (< J III 288¹⁴); Ce dānaṃ (Ja III 288¹⁹).

172 Ukāro okāraṃ. ¹"So tatto so sinno^a; ²sovaṇṇamayam; ³sotthi".

173 Gehass' ekāro akāraṃ ikāraṇ ca samāsa-taddhitesu. *Gahakū-ṭam, gahapati, gahaṭṭho; gihī.*

5 174 Ekāro ikāraṃ. ⁴*Dummijjhaṃ · dummejhaṃ vā.*

175 Akāraṇ c' ekār' āgame^b. ⁵"Haññaye vā pi^c kocinaṃ", *haññe eva . . . kocinan ti chedo.*

176 Okāro ākaraṃ ukāraṇ ca. ⁶*Vivaṭacchadā^d; ⁷ārugyaṃ; ⁸"na ten' atthaṃ abandhi su; ⁹avhāyantu suyuddhena; ¹⁰api nu^e hanukā santā".* Tattha vivaṭacchadā ti^f vivaṭacchado^f, tathā hi Mahāpadānasuttaṭikāyaṃ^g ¹¹"vivaṭacchadā ti okārassa ākaraṃ katvā niddeso" ti vuttaṃ; abandhi sū ti abandhi so, nipātamattaṃ vā *sūkāro*. [C^e 559¹]

177 Uss' i vyañjane. ¹²*Āsiviso.*

15 178 Yathā-tathāto aññato vā evass' ekāro ikāraṃ. *Yathā eva · ¹³"yathar-iva", evaṃ ¹³"tathar-iva"; ¹⁴"bhusāṃ iva".*

179 Saññoge vāthavāgame digho rassam. ¹⁵"Pa-g eva itarā pajā; ¹⁶mayā samma-d akkhātā^h; ¹⁷diṭṭhe va dhamme aññā".

180 Puggalavācino āsavassa sassa dvittam. *Ā-savo · assavo: ¹⁸"as-savā piyabhāṇini; ¹⁹yañ ce puttā anassavā".* Puggalavācino ti kiṃ: ²⁰"āsavā dhammā", — iti puggalābhidheyyeⁱ *āsavasaddo* na pavattati, dhammābhidheyye^j *assavasaddo* ²¹na pavattati ti; saṃketanirūḷho hi atthesu saddo ti ayaṃ nīti sādhuḷkaṃ manasikātabbā.

25 181 Paṭipadāya dassa vyañjanassa kvaci lopo. Ettha ca paṭipadāyā ti *paṭipadāsaddassā* ti gahetabbam; tathā hi ²²attha-

¹ (cf. 381¹¹). ² (633¹²). ³ (633²⁵). ⁴ ns cit. As 254¹⁶⁻¹⁸. ⁵ J VI 226¹³ (ns: disvā yācakam āgate [J VI 493¹¹] kui lañ³ thut). ⁶ (164¹⁹⁻³⁸). ⁷ M I 45¹⁵. ⁸ (128¹⁴). ⁹ J VI 192¹² (Ja). ¹⁰ J I 498²¹ (Ja). ¹¹ pṭ ad (Sv ad) D II 16²⁴. ¹² (āsu + visa; *aliter* Spk ad S IV 172²¹). ¹³ (618¹¹⁻¹²). ¹⁴ J II 420¹⁸ (ns cit. Ap 547²⁰: "vasantam iva = vasantam eva" l). ¹⁵ J V 242²⁸. ¹⁶ cf. M III 29³¹. ¹⁷ D II 314¹⁸, Sn² p. 140¹⁴. ¹⁸ J V 348²¹. ¹⁹ S I 176¹⁸. ²⁰ Dhs p. 37. ²¹ (ns: "ruhiram assave" [J II 276¹] nhuik puggalavācī ma hut bhāi dvitta phrac eñ¹). ²² § 490 (489).

a Ce sīno. b ita CeBemns (ns: āgame | yaāguṃ kroṇ¹ || ekāro | eyya-vibhat eñ¹ kāriya e sañ || akāraṃ | sui¹ || pappoti | eñ¹ ||). c J: haññare vā pi (sed Ja = haññeyya). d ita CeBm. e J: nū (metr.). f Bm om. g ns: suttaṭṭhaka-thāyaṃ rhi kra eñ¹ || aṭṭhakathā nhuik ma chui || ṭikā nhuik chui so kroṇ¹ ṭikā rhi ra mañ ||. h Bm otaṃ. i Bm odheyya-. j Bm odheyya-; Ce ad. ca.

niddeso viya saddaniddeso pi bhavati, yathā ¹"tumhamhā-kam^a tayi-mayī" ti. ²"Uccāvacā hi paṭipā; ³paṭipam vadehi bhaddan te", *paṭipāya paṭipāsu*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁴"majjhimā paṭipadā".

182 Sakissa issā(kāro)^b *sadāgamena āgāmimhi*. *Sakisaddassa^c ikā-* 5 *rassa dakārāgamena saha pavatte āgāmisadde pare akārādeso hoti: sakadāgāmī.*

183 Patissa pacco saranimittassa^d vā vyañjananimittassa vā. ⁵"Hine^e kule paccājāto", *paccājāyati*. Ettha ca ⁶"paccājāto ti pati-jāto" iti^f vyañjananimittena *patīsaddo* sanimitto bhavati; 10 atha vā paccājāto ti patiājāto, ⁷"sace enti manussattaṃ aḍḍhe ājāyare kule" ti dassanato evaṃ chedo kato iti saranimittena *patīsaddo* sanimitto bhavati. Tattha pubbapakkhavasena *paccasaddākārassa* dighabhāvo vyañjanasandhi ca veditabbo, itaravasena sarasandhi. 15

184 ⁸*Vācāsilīṭṭhattham anta-gatādini patanti^g padante. ⁹Suttanto, kamanto, vanantaṃ, Brahmajālasuttantaṃ; ¹⁰"gūthagataṃ muttagataṃ"; ¹¹disatā devatā idaṃpaccayatā^h.*

185 Yattha sandhiteⁱ sare na padaṃ sukhuccāraṇiyaṃ, na tattha sarānaṃ sandhi. ¹²"Evam eva ajjhattaṃ arūpasāññi; ¹³yāva me 20 idaṃ brahmacariyaṃ; ¹⁴imaṃ udānaṃ udānesi".

186 Yattha sandhito^j saro atthaṃ dūseti, na tattha sandhi. ¹⁵"Āyasmā Ānando". [C^e 560¹]

187 Dvisu padesu na vyañjane sarānaṃ sandhi. ¹⁶"Akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ; ¹⁷indriyesu susaṃvutaṃ; ¹⁸ete haṃsā pakkamanti; 25 ¹⁹orodhā ca kumārā ca". || Nanu ca bho ²⁰"sa silavā" ṭi ādisu

¹ Kc 139. ² Sn 714^a (ns cit. Kva 38¹⁷). ³ Sn 921^c (*supra* 388³¹). ⁴ Vin I 10¹⁵ = S V 421⁷. ⁵ A II 85¹⁵ = Pp 51²². ⁶ Sv I 180⁸. ⁷ S I 35¹. ⁸ = caka⁸ pre cim¹ so [Sp I 137²¹⁻²²; cf. Nidda ad Nidd I 71¹⁷] nhā, ns. ⁹ (151³). ¹⁰ As 214¹⁶. ¹¹ (§ 772). ¹² D II 110²⁸. ¹³ D II 106⁸. ¹⁴ Ud 1¹⁹ . . . 93²² [— — — — —, — — — — —]. ¹⁵ Ud 24³³ (ns: āyasmānando hu sandhi cap so² Nandather [Ud 24⁸] hū so anak kui yū so² lui rañ⁸ anak pyak so kroṇ¹ sandhi ma phrac hū lui || "RāhulĀnanda-Nande" [Ap 534⁶, cf. ib 529³⁰ 531¹⁹] ca sañ nhuik kā⁸ anak ma pyak so kroṇ¹ sandhi phrac eñ¹ ||. ¹⁶ Dhp 3a. ¹⁷ Dhp 8b. ¹⁸ J IV 424¹⁶. ¹⁹ J VI 15²⁷. ²⁰ (634¹¹).

a Ce tumhamh^o, Bm tumhumh^o. b Bm sakissa issa. c Ce sakims^o. d Be sare nim^o. e A Pp: nīce. f Bm om. g = kya kun eñ¹, ns; *leg.* oḡatādini <ni>patanti? h ita CeBm; B^ens idappo (660²⁶⁻²⁸). i ita B^emns (ns: sare | sañ || sandhite | cap lat so² | cap khrañ⁸ sui¹ rok lat so²); Ce sandhito (< 637²²). j ita CeB^emns (ns: sandhito | cap so || saro | sañ) ||.

sarā sandhiyyantī ti. | Na sandhiyyanti · okārassa lopatṭhāne akārassa āgatattā. || Yajj evaṃ, te payogā sandhipayogā na honti; atha katham sandhivisaye vuttā ti. | Saccam; yebhuyyavasena vuttesu sandhipayogesu pakkhittattā sandhipayogā yeva
5 te payogā bhavanti, tasmā sandhivisaye vuttā, lokasmiṃ hi yebhuyyavasena vohāro dissati yathā ¹"ā nagarā khadira-
vanan" ti.

188 Ekapadantogadhe vyañjane sarānam kvaci sandhi. ²"Ārāma-
rukkhacetyāni · ³cetiyaṇi vandimsu".

10 189 Na suddhassaralopo ādiss' akāre sarantare vā. Ādisaddassa
ākāre pare aññasmim vā sare pare vyañjanasamkhātassa
nissitassa abhāvena vigatanissitānam suddhassarānam lopo na
hoti · atthapakāsane asamatthattā; a ādi yesam te aādayo,
evaṃ āādayo, ⁴iādayo, ⁵"i-innam ttha-ttham; ⁶u āgato". Na
15 suddhassaralopo ti kim: ⁷"akārādayo", pabbatādayo; ettha hi
pubbasare sati pi ādisaddassa ākāre pare sante pi sanissitattā
suddhassarabhāvābhāvato lopam^b pappoti eva.

190 Upapade suddhāsuddhānam lopo, sante pi tasmim aññasmim vā.
Upapade sati suddhassarāsuddhassarānam lopo hoti yeva ·
20 tasmim ādisaddassa ākāre pare sante pi aññasmim vā sare
pare sante pi: akkharā pi aādayo · ⁸"akkharā p' ādayo"; Ka-
A-Īsā · Kesā, Ko ca A ca Īso ca Kesā ti samāso, ettha ca
Kasaddena Brahmā vutto, Asaddena Viṇhu^c, Īsasaddena Issaro
vutto. — Kiñcā pi etehi ⁹dvihi lakkhaṇehi dassitā^d ete payogā
25 pāliyam na santi, tathā pi pāliya saddhim samsandanattham
ete lokikappayoge avocumha, 'atṭhāne idam kathitan' ti na
vattabbam^e · nītivasena vattabbattā.

191 Suddhassaramhā itissa issa lopo. Imasmim Bhagavato pāva-
cane suddhassaramhā parassa itisaddassa ikārassa lopo hoti ·
30 ¹⁰atthapakāsane samatthattā: ¹¹"i ti ca dan ti ca du ti ca
khan ti ca ñānam pavattati | na hevaṃ vattabbe". Imasmim
pana thāne i iti cā ti ¹²chedam katvā paraṅkāre lutte "i ti cā"
ti padam sijjhati; ettha ikāro ¹²isakam vicchinditvā uccāre-

¹ ***. ² Dhp 188^c (supra 621^e). ³ ***. ⁴ (āūādayo Kcv 159). ⁵ Kc 499. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Kcv 2. ⁸ Kc 2. ⁹ (§ 189—190). ¹⁰ (: 638¹³). ¹¹ (42²¹ 613¹⁷).
¹² (43¹⁷ et 43¹).

a ita CeBe; Bm va. b ita CeBemns. c Ce Veṇhu. d (Bm dassa). e Ce vattabbā.

tabbo, evaṃ uccāretabbattā etam padam [C^e 561¹] atthapakāsane
samattham bhavati, ¹"aādayo" ti^a ādisu pana akāre^a lutte^a
ādayo^a ti^a padam^a 'akārādayo' ti atthapakāsane samattham na^a
hoti · vicchinditvā uccāretabbabhāvābhāvato^b · visesakabhūtassa
akārassa vinaṭṭhattā; visesakasmim hi natṭhe ko visesitabbam⁵
visesessati — tasmā atthapakāsane samattham na hoti, ²"i ti
(cā)" ti^a padam pana samattham bhavati yeva · vicchinditvā uc-
cāretabbattā. Kavisamaye "i iti" ti padam eva icchitabbam hoti,
pāvacane pana duvidho pi nayo icchitabbo, tathā hi ekādhippāyo
pi samhitāpadacchedo bhavati: tatra ayaṃ · ³"tatrāyam" icc 10
ādi, dvādhippāyo^c pi bhavati: suāgatam · ⁴"svāgatam", suāga-
tam · ⁴"sāgatam" icc ādi; atha vā ⁵duiṭhikā · "dviṭhikā" idam
samānapadacchedam^d asamānattham ekappakāram dvādhippā-
yam samhitāpadan ti veditabbam. Aparo nayo: anattham
dadāti ti anatta-do, so eva dakārassa takāram katvā ⁶"anat-
thato", anatto ato etasmā purisasmā ti vā "anatt" ato — evam
pi dvādhippāyam samhitāpadam bhavati; sā aham · ⁷"sāham"
itthilingavasena chedo, atha vā so aham · ⁷"sāham" pullingava-
sena chedo; aparo nayo ⁸cha-aham · "sāham" samkhyāvasena
chedo icc evamādi adhippāyattayiko samhitāpadacchedo. Ca- 20
turādhippāyādayo pana na santi. Evaṃ nānādhippāyam vici-
tranayam Bhagavato pāvacanam. Atr' ime payogā: ⁹"sāham
vicarissāmi ekikā; ¹⁰sāham^e dāni sakkhi jānāmi munino desa-
yato [dhammam] sugatassa; ¹¹atthi nesam usāmattham atha
sāhassa jīvitam" ti ettha ca 'cha ahāni sāhan' ti evam samā- 25
sasambhavato 'cha ahan sāhan' ti ¹²sahapadacchedasamhitā-
padam^f veditabbam yathā ¹²cha-āyatanam · "saṭāyatanan" ti,
iti sāhan ti padam adhippāyattayikam bhavati; idisānam pa-
dānam attho payogānurūpato ¹³attha-ppakaraṇādivasena yoje-
tabbo. Tathā ¹⁴"tatrāyam" icc ādi ekasandhi-dvisamkhepasam- 30
hitāpadam, ¹⁵"sutā ca paṇḍitā ty amha" icc ādi dvisandhi-

¹ (638¹³). ² (638³⁰). ³ (611⁸). ⁴ J IV 434⁵ (: Vin II 95³⁷) et D I 179¹⁶ (ib. 116⁹).
⁵ (Sp I 174²⁴⁻³⁰). ⁶ Vin I 345²⁸ (ns cit. Sp). ⁷ (639²² et Ap 25¹⁴). ⁸ (639²⁵). ⁹ ***.
¹⁰ S I 30⁵⁻⁶. ¹¹ J VI 80⁷. ¹² vide Vm 565¹¹⁻²⁸ (Vibh 138³¹; 139¹³). ¹³ = kicca
arā ca sañ tui¹ eñ¹ acvam³ phrañ¹, ns. ¹⁴ (639¹⁰). ¹⁵ (616²⁹ 617⁸).

a Bm om. b ita Ce; B^ens uccāretabbābhāvato; (B^m uccāretabbābhavato).

c Bm dvīdhippāyo (vide 639¹³, 17). d Bm occheda-. e Bm sā aham! f sīc
CeBem (B^m sahapadakhentada); ns: samāsapadacchedasamhitāpadam (!) | 'sa
aham' hu pud phrat khran³ nhañ¹ ta kva ||.

tisaṃkhepasamhitāpadan ti gahetabbam. Tathā atthi pa-
dam no-sandhipadañ c' eva sandhipadañ ca, tam yathā:
1"ubhayattha kaliggāho^a . . . ubhayattha kaṭaggāho"^a icc ādi,
2ubhayasmiṃ loke kaliggāho^a ubhayesaṃ vā atthānam kalig-
5 gāho^a ubhayattha kaliggāho^a, parājayaggāho ti attho; esa nayo
"ubhayattha kaṭaggāho" ti etthā pi, kaṭaggāho ti jayaggāho.
Imasmim pana pakaraṇe chanda-vuttirakkhaṇādisu yo yo pa-
bhedo vattabbo siyā, tam sabbam ganthavitthārabhayena na
vadāma; yaṃ pan' ettha 3"chandānurakkhaṇatthan" ti ca
10 4"vuttirakkhaṇatthan"^b ti^b ca^b 5"sukhuccāraṇatthan" ti ca
vuttam, tam lokopacāramattavasena vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam; na
hi Bhagavā chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhati nā pi sukhuccāra-
ṇattham akkharalopādikaṃ [C^e 562¹] karoti, yo hi sāsamko sa-
bhayo, so aññesaṃ paṇḍitānaṃ samkāya uppajjanakanindā-
15 bhayena chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhati sukhuccāraṇatthañ ca
akkharalopādikaṃ karoti, Bhagavā pana nirāsamko nibbhayo,
Bhagavato pāvacaṇe khalitaṃ n' atthi, so kathaṃ parappavā-
dam paṭicca chandañ^c ca vuttiñ ca rakkhissati sukhuccāraṇat-
thañ ca akkharalopādikaṃ karissati, vuttam h' etaṃ Abhi-
20 dhammaṭṭikāyaṃ: 6"Bhagavā pana vacanānaṃ lahu-garubhā-
vaṃ na gaṇeti, bodhaneyyānaṃ pana ajjhāsayanulomato dham-
masabhāvaṃ avilomato va tathā tathā desanaṃ niyāmeti ti
na katthaci akkharānaṃ bahutā vā appatā vā codetabbā" ti.
Icc evaṃ imasmim pakaraṇe yā yā nīti 7"sāsanassōpakārāya
25 yathābalaṃ^d amhehi ṭhapitā, tā sabbā pi^e saddhāsampannehi
kulaputtehi sāsane ādaraṃ katvā pariyāpuniṭabbā ti. — Vomis-
sakasandhividhānaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Vividhanayavicitte pālīdhamme paṭuttam

8sara-m-asara-parasmim tihi sandhihi yutte
bahuvidhanayasāre Sandhikappamhi yogam
kariya sumati poso^f atthasāraṃ labhetha^g.

25

¹ cf. M I 403¹¹ . . . 404¹⁶. ² 640⁴⁻⁶ < Mp ad A I 129²⁶. ³ (cf. 632²³).
⁴ (633¹, cf. 635¹). ⁵ (633³). ⁶ vide §. 1103 (C^e 737²⁷). ⁷ (2², 470⁸). ⁸ = sara-
sandhi vyañjanasandhi vomissakasandhi nhuik, ns.

^a ita CeBemns (metr. A I 129²⁶); vulgo oḡgaho (metr. J IV 322²⁰).
^b Bm om. ^c (Bm saddaṇ). ^d Bm om. -balaṃ. ^e Bm om. tā sabbā pi. ^f Bm
kariya sumati yo so. ^g C^e labhe ti.

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu
viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanitippakaraṇe sandhikappo
nāma vīsatiso^a paricchedo.

XXI.

Ito param pavakkhāmi Nāmakappam hitāvaham
sotūnaṃ pāṭavatthāya parama sogate mate.

5

1

192 Visadattādisahitaṃ līnatthagamakam^b nipphannavacanam¹ līn-
gam. Visadabhāvādisahitaṃ 2līnass' atthassa gamakam nip-
phannavacanam līgam nāma bhavati: 3buddho Bhagavā icc
ādi, vuttam hi: 4"rukko ti vacanam līgam, līgattho tena 10
dīpito; evaṃ līgañ ca līgattham ṇatvā yoḡeyya paṇḍito" ti.
193 Visadam pullīgam. Visadam vacanam pullīgam nāma
bhavati: 5puriso 6napumsako 7āpo 8mātugāmo 9rājā icc ādi.
194 Avisadam itthilīgam. 10Devatā 11rattī 12vīsati icc ādi.
[C^e 563¹]
195 N' eva visadam nāvisadam napumsakalīgam. 13Cittam 14rūpam
15kalattam akkham^c icc ādi.
196 Dhātu-ppaccaya-vibhattivajjitam atthavam^d līgam. Dhātu-
paccaya-vibhattiḥ vivajjitam atthavantam 16paṭicchannam aṅ-
gam nipphannapadānaṃ paṭhamam ṭhapetabbarūpam līgam 20
nāma bhavati: purisa citta mālā icc ādi.
197 Upasagga-nipātā ca. Upasagga-nipātā ca līgam nāma bha-
vanti: 17pati, 18atthi sakkā icc ādayo.
198 Syādayo tyādayo ca vibhattiyo. Syādayo tyādayo ca saddā
vibhattināmakā bhavanti. Kammādivasena ekattādivasena ca 25
vividhā bhāḡiya[n]ti^f ti vibhatti^f.

|| § 192—195 < Sd 220²⁸—225¹ [224⁴: As 321⁶; 224²⁹⁻³⁰ < Rūp Ce 46⁸⁻⁹,
infra § 577] ||. ¹ (: 641¹⁸, 642¹²⁻¹³). ² Mmd 53 (C^e 67⁸) cf. Sv ad D II 62¹⁵.
³ (Vin III 1¹⁶). ⁴ Mmd 53 (supra 523³¹). ⁵ 87³⁰—93³². ⁶ 566⁸⁻¹³. ⁷ 107²¹—
117². ⁸ cf. 94³⁰—99¹¹. ⁹ 153¹⁵—157²⁰. ¹⁰ Pj I 113²⁹. ¹¹ 200²⁴ (224¹⁸). ¹² 216³²
298⁵⁻¹⁶. ¹³ 226⁶—231¹³. ¹⁴ (224²⁶). ¹⁵ (223¹⁷). || § 196 Rūp 11 (C^e 510) 282^a
(C^e 92¹⁵) < Kāt II 1: 1, cf. Pāṇ I 2: 45 ||. ¹⁶ (rahassaṅgam = līgam, Abh
273^{a-c} etcl) cf. Mahābhāḡya vol. II 197⁴; Rūp Ce 92⁸. || § 197 Rūp Ce 87³⁴ +
93⁸ ||. ¹⁷ (C^e 774²²). ¹⁸ (C^e 782¹). || § 198 Sd 15¹⁻⁴ (Rūp Ce 28⁶) ||.

^a Bm ekūnavīsatiso; Bm ad. Nibbānapaccayo hotu et Namo tassa . .
oddhassa ||. ^b Bm oḡamaka-. ^c ita CeBemns (ns cit. Abh 893ab); leg. akkhi?
^d C^e atthaval. ^e C^e Bm bhāḡiyanti; B^e ns bhāḡiyanti. ^f C^e vibhattiyo.

- 199 Syādayo nāme, tyādayo ākhyāte. Syādikā vibhattiyo nāme datṭhabbā, tyādikā ca ākhyāte.
- 200 Si yo, aṃ yo, nā hi, sa naṃ, smā hi, sa naṃ, smiṃ su. Yā vibhattiyo ¹"nāme" ti vuttā, tā sarūpato *si yo, aṃ yo, nā hi, sa naṃ, smā hi, sa naṃ, smiṃ sū* ti cuddasa bhavanti: *si yo* iti paṭhamā^a · *si yo* iti dve^b paṭhamā vibhatti nāma, *aṃ yo* iti dutiyā^c, *nā hi* iti tatiyā^c, *sa naṃ* iti catutthi^c, *smā hi* iti pañcamī^c, *sa naṃ* iti chaṭṭhi^c, *smiṃ su* iti sattamī^d · *smiṃ su* iti dve sattamī vibhatti nāma.
- 201 Dvīsu dvīsu paṭhamam paṭhamam ekavacanam, pacchimam pacchimam bahuvacanam.
- 202 Līnāgato^e tā. Tā vibhattiyo vuttappakārā ²līnāgabdhūtasamā^f līngato parā honti, na nipphannalīngamhā · nipphannassa puna ³nipphādetabbābhāvato.
- 203 Rūlhanukaraṇōpasaggādito ca. Tā vibhattiyo rūlhisaddato anukaraṇasaddato upasaggādito ca parā honti, tathā hi ⁴Vīṭaṭubho, ⁴yevāpanako, ⁵diso, ⁶ruco; ⁷karotissa, ⁸abhissa, ⁹patissa; ¹⁰"Caṇḍoraṇam pati, ¹¹namo . . . atthu, ¹²namo karohi" icc evamādayo savibhattikā bhavanti.
- 204 Āmantane si gasañño. Āmantanathe sisaddo gasañño hoti: ¹³bho purisa, ¹⁴bhoti ayye. [C^e 564¹]
- 205 Jha-l' ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā. Ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā yathākkamam jha-lasañña honti: *isino* ¹⁵daṇḍino · *aggino*^g; *bhikkhuno* · *sayambhuno vādino*^h.
- 206 Itthiyan te po. Te ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā itthilīnge vattabbe pasañña honti: ¹⁶(rat)tiyāⁱ itthiyā visatiyā navutiyā, dhenuyā vadhuyā.
- 207 Ākāro gho. Ākāro itthiyam vattabbāyam ghasañña hoti: ¹⁷saddhāya^j kaññāya.

|| § 200 = Kc 55 ||. ¹ (642¹). || § 202 Kc 54 ||. ² Rūp Ce 92⁸ (*supra* 641 n. 16). ³ ns: yebhuyya kui rañ sañ || gosaddā saṅkhyāsaddā tui¹ nhuik nipphanna noṇ vibhat sak sañ pañ ||. ⁴ (586¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ⁵ (*cf.* Kc 473). ⁶ Mmd 535 (Ce 417²⁴). ⁷ Kc 317^c. ⁸ Mmd 44 (Ce 56²⁵). ⁹ Kc 48. ¹⁰ J IV 93⁵. ¹¹ S I 50⁷⁰. ¹² M I 143¹². || § 204 Kc 57 ||. ¹³ § 473—475. ¹⁴ § 288. || § 205 Kc 58 ||. ¹⁵ § 292. || § 206 Kc 59 ||. ¹⁶ § 284. || § 207 Kc 60 ||. ¹⁷ § 283; ns *cit.* Vin III 39²⁸ et Ap 531⁵.

^a CeBe^{ns} om. ^b Be *ad.* saddā. ^c Ce *ad.* vibhatti nāma (*et ad.* dve *post* iti). ^d CeBe om. smiṃ su iti sattamī. ^e Bm (*h. l. recte?*) līngato. ^f Bm līnāgabdhūtasamā. ^g Ce *ad.* vādino. ^h Ce om. ⁱ Bens ratiyā (= Kcv); Bm tayā; Ce thiya. ^j (Kcv: sabbāya).

- 208 Puṃ-napumsakesu se sāgamo. Puṃ-napumsakesu vattabbesu sakārāgamo hoti *se* vibhattiyam: *purisassa aggissa daṇḍissa bhikkhussa sayambhussa, cīttassa*.
- 209 Sam-sāsv ekavacanesu^a thiyam. Itthilīnge vattabbe sam-sāsu ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu sakārāgamo hoti: ¹yassam yassā · ⁵amussam amussā.
- 210 Et'imādīnam i. Etā imā icc evamādīnam anto saro ikāro hoti sam-sāsu ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu: ²etissam etissā · imissam imissā · aññissam aññissā · ³aññatarissam aññatarissā · aññatamissam aññatamissā · ekissam ekissā. 10
- 211 Tāya vā. Tāsaddassa anto saro ikāro hoti vā sam-sāsu ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu: ⁴tissam tissā · ⁵tassam tassā.
- 212 T'-et'imāto sassa sāya^b. Tā-etā-imāto sassa vibhattissa sāyā-deso^b hoti vā: *tissāya tissā · etissāya etissā · imissāya imissā*.
- 213 Rassattam gho. Gho rassattam āpajjate sam-sāsv ekavacanesu vibhattādesesu: *tassam tassā · yassam yassā · sabbassam sabbassā*.
- 214 Dvādito dasantā nāgamo nammihi. Dvi icc evamādito dasa-saddapariyosānā samkhyāsaddato nakārāgamo hoti nammihi vibhattiyam: ⁶dvinnaṃ tinnaṃ^c catunnaṃ pañcannaṃ channaṃ ²⁰sattannaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ navannaṃ dasannaṃ ekādasannaṃ aṭṭhārasannaṃ. [C^e 565¹]
- 215 Ti-catuto thiyam issam-assam. Itthilīnge ti-catusaddato yathākkamam issam assam icc ete āgamā honti: ⁷tissannaṃ veda-nānaṃ, catassannaṃ itthīnaṃ. 25
- 216 Pato smiṃ-smānam am-ā vā. Pato paresam smiṃ smā icc etesaṃ am-ādesā honti vā yathākkamam: *matyam* ⁸matiyam · *matyā matiyā, puthavyam puthaviyam · puthavyā puthaviyā*.
- 217 Nā-sa-smiṇnam ā. Pato paresam nā sa smiṃ icc etesaṃ ādeso hoti vā: ⁹"nikatyā sukham edhati", *ratyā rucati cando*, 30

|| § 208 Kc 61 ||. || § 209 Kc 62 ||. ¹ § 366. || § 210 Kc 63 ||. ² § 366, *cf.* § 369—370. ³ § 366. || § 211 Kc 64 ||. ⁴ (§ 363). ⁵ § 362. || § 212 Kc 65 ||. || § 213 Kc 66 ||. || § 214 Kc 67 ||. ⁶ (§ 241—244). || § 215 Kcv 67 ("ca") ||. ⁷ (*vide* Sd 287¹⁷⁻²¹, 288⁸⁻¹⁹). || § 216—217 Kc 68 ||. ⁸ (§ 443). ⁹ J I 223²⁸.

^a Ce *ad.* ca (< Kc). ^b CeBe ssāyo (*cf.* Kc). ^c ita CeBemns (ns: i nhuik tinnaṃ kās sotapatita [*cf.* 18¹⁹] mhya sā || paravidhi [*cf.* Paribhāsendu-sekhara § 38] ā³ rhi so kroṇ⁸ "tito iṇnam-iṇṇannaṃ" [646²⁸] hū so athak sut atuiṇ⁹ sā lui sañ ||).

ratyā tiyāmaṃ, ¹"pathavyā cārupubbaṅgi". Vā ti kiṃ: ²"ma-tiyā upeto".

218 Ādito aṃ o. *Ādi* icc etasmā *smiṃ*vacanassa *aṃ*-oādesā honti vā: *ādiṃ ādo*^a, *ādismiṃ ādimhi*.

219 Aññasmā ā ca. *Aññasmā* saddato *smiṃ*vacanassa *aṃ*-o-ā-desā honti vā: ³"divā ca ratto ca haranti ye baliṃ; ⁴divā vā yadi vā rattim; ⁵Bārānasmā ahū rājā". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁶"Bārānasya mahārāja"^b — "Bārānassan" ti pi pāṭho.

220 Sare jha-lānam iy'uvā. Sare pare *jha-lānam iya uva* icc ete ādesā honti vā: *tiyantam, pacchiyāgāre · aggīyāgāre; bhikkhu-v-āsane · puthuv-āsane*. Sare ti kimattham: ⁷*timalam*. Vā ti kimattham: ⁸"pañicah' aṅgehi", ⁹*cakkhvāyatanaṃ*.

221 Ikārassa ayo nānubandhe. *Ikārassa* ayādeso hoti *nānubandhe* sare pare: *vatthuttayam, atthadvayam · atthadayam* vā.

222 Passa yo. *Pasaññassa* sarassa vibhattādeso sare pare *yakārādeso* hoti: ¹⁰*nikatyā · nikatyam*, ¹¹"pathavyā^c pabbate c' eva" *· pathavyam thito*.

223 Pituss' ulopo nāmhi, nāssa ca yā vā. *Pitusaddassa* ukārassa lopo hoti *nāmhi* vibhattiyam, *nāvibhattiyā* ca yāādeso hoti vā: ¹²"pityā . . . katam"; ¹³"pitara katam" vā. ¹⁴Ettha ca *pityā* ti idam *hetuyo jantuyo adhipatiyā* ti rūpāni viya itthilīṅgarūpasadisam pullīṅgarūpan ti datṭhabbam, ¹²"matyā ca pityā ca katam susādhū" ti pālī ca. [C^e 566¹]

224 Goss' avāvā^d yo-aṃ-nā-sa-smā-smiṃ-susu. *Gosaddass' okārassa* *āva-avādesā* honti *yo aṃ nā sa smā smiṃ su* icc etāsu vibhattisu: ¹⁵*gāvo gavo gacchanti, bhonto gāvo gavo tiṭṭhatha, gāvo gavo* ¹⁶*gāvam* ¹⁷*gavam passati, gāvena gavena^e,* ¹⁸*gāvassa* ¹⁹*gavassa deti · santakam* vā, *gāvā gavā apeti, gāve gave gāvesu gavesu patīṭṭhitam*.

225 Ave kate yonam i. *Gosaddass' okārassa* *āvādeso* kate yonam *ikāro* hoti: ¹⁵*gāvī gacchanti, jano gāvī passati*.

¹ (204¹¹). ² J I 247²⁸. || § 218 Kc 69 ||. || § 219 Kcv 69 ("ca") ||. ³ Khp VI 2c. ⁴ J VI 293⁹. ⁵ J V 68²⁸. ⁶ (202¹⁷). || § 220 Kc 70 ||. ⁷ § 703 (Ce 659³⁰). ⁸ (: A III 214). ⁹ (M III 216¹⁰ v. l.) Kcv 71. || § 221 Kcv 70 ("vā") ||. || § 222 Kc 72 ||. ¹⁰ (643³⁰). ¹¹ Ap 4²⁹ . . . 5¹⁸. ¹² (140⁹⁻¹⁰). ¹³ Nidd I 143¹⁸. ¹⁴ cf. 140¹⁸⁻¹⁶. || § 224—225 Kc 73—74 ||. ¹⁵ Kcv 74. ¹⁶ Kcv 75 (76). ¹⁷ Kcv 77. ¹⁸ Kcv 73. ¹⁹ Kcv 75.

^a Ce *ad.* vā ti kiṃ (cf. Kcv). ^b Ce oṇā. ^c Ap: putho. ^d ita Bm; Ce gossāv'avā; Be gossāvāvā (ns gossa . . . avāvā). ^e *addendum* katam?

226 Ammh' āvass' u vā. *Āva* icc etassa *gāvādesassa* antasarassa *ukāro* hoti vā *ammhi* vibhattiyam: ¹*gāvum · gāvam* vā.

227 Goto nam aṃ. *Gosaddato nam*vacanassa *aṃ*ādeso hoti, *gosaddass' okārassa* *avādeso* hoti: ²"gavañ ce taramānānam".

228 Patimh' ālutte^a ca samāse. *Alutte* ca samāse *patimhi* pare ⁵*gosaddato nam*vacanassa *aṃ*ādeso hoti, *gosaddass' okārassa* *avādeso* hoti: ³"āyasmā Gavampati; ⁴*muhuttajāto* va gavampati yathā"^b. *Alutte* ti kiṃ: *gopati*.

229 Lutte o sare vyañjane ca. *Lutte* samāse *gosaddass' okārassa* *avādeso* hoti sare pare vyañjane ca: *gavassakam^c gavelakam¹⁰ gavājinam*. ⁵"sagavacaṇḍo^d . . . paragavacaṇḍo". || Idha koci vadeyya: ⁶"gavapānan" ti ettha kathan ti. | Ettha pana gobhi nibbattam^e khīram gavam, pātabbatṭhena pānam, gavañ ca tam pānañ cā ti *gavapānan* ti bhavati. || ⁷"Sakyapuṇḍgavo" ti ādisu kathan ti. | Ettha pana *puṇḍgavasaddo* seṭṭhavācako ti ¹⁵*gavasaddassa* nipphatti na cintetabbā.

230 Gossa sabbassa vā nammi gu. *Gosaddassa* sabbass' eva *guādeso* hoti vā *nammi* vibhattiyam: *gunnam deti, gunnam siṅgāni*.

231 || Matantare su-nam-hisu goṇa. *Garūnam* matantare *gosaddassa* ²⁰sabbass' eva *goṇādeso* hoti vā *su nam hi* icc etāsu vibhattisu: [C^e 567¹] *goṇesu, goṇānam, goṇehi goṇebhi*. Vā ti kiṃ: *gosu, goṇam, gohi gobhi*.

232 syādisesāsu ca. *Garūnam* matantare *gosaddassa* sabbass' eva *goṇādeso* hoti vā *syādisesāsu^f* ca vibhattisu: *goṇo goṇā*, ²⁵*bho goṇa bhavanto goṇā, goṇam^g, goṇena, goṇassa, goṇā goṇasmā goṇamhā^h*. Vā ti kiṃ: *go gāvo*.

233 | Guṇadhātuto na gossa goṇo. *Amhākam* pana mate ⁸"guṇa āmantane" ti dhātuvasena nipphannattā *gosaddassa* *goṇādeso* na icchito.

30

|| § 226 Kc 76 ||. ¹ (209¹⁷⁻²⁷). || § 227 Kcv 77 ("ca") ||. ² J III 111²² (*supra* 107⁴). || § 228 Kc 77 ||. ³ S V 436²⁷. ⁴ Sv I 61²⁸ (*supra* 107⁸). || § 229 Kc 78 ||. ⁵ Pp 47⁸ = A II 109¹. ⁶ (Ja I 33²³⁻²⁶). ⁷ Ap 23^{18, 17} (cf. *supra* 107¹⁻²⁰). || § 230 Kcv 81 ("ca") ||. || § 231 Kc 80—81 ||. || § 232 Kcv 81 ("ca") ||. || § 233 Sd 105^{30-106⁶} ||. ⁸ V 1440.

^a ita CeBem. ^b Bm tathā. ^c (Bm gavassatam). ^d Pp A (Ēe): saka-gava^o. ^e Ce nipphannam. ^f (Be syādisu sesāsu). ^g (Be *ad.* goṇe). ^h (Be *ad.* goṇasmim goṇamhi).

- 234 Uvaṇṇantānaṃ smiṃ-yosu uva-ava-urā kvaci. Uvaṇṇantānaṃ liṅgānaṃ antasarassa smiṃ-yovacanesu kvaci uva-ava-urādesā honti: ¹bhuvī, pasavo · pasū, garavo · garū, caturo · cattāro.
- 235 Jha-la-pehi niggahitaṃ ²am-mānaṃ. Isiṃ mahesiṃ bhikkhuṃ ⁵sayambhuṃ, aṭṭhiṃ āyūṃ, rattim itthim yāguṃ vadhuṃ; pulliṅgaṃ pumbhāvo puṃkokilo.
- 236 Am-ādesa-paccayāgamesu kvaci saralopo, tesam pakati ca. Purisaṃ purise pāpaṃ pāpe pāpiyo pāpiṭṭho, ³"paropaṇṇāsa dhammā; ⁴sarado satam". Am-ādesa-paccayāgamesū ti kiṃ: rattiyō, ⁶hetunā. Kvaci ti kiṃ: bhikkhuṃ sayambhuṃ dhenūṃ yāguṃ, bhikkhunī gahapatānī samma-d-akkhāto. Pakatiggahaṇasāmatthiyena sandhikiccaṃ ca bhavati: seyyo seṭṭho, jeyyo jeṭṭho.
- 237 Am-āde(se)kavacana-yo-geśv ^a agho rassam. Itthim vadhuṃ, itthiyā vadhuyā, itthiyo vadhuyo, bhoti itthi bhoti vadhū, sayambhuṃ daṇḍim ^b, sayambhunā daṇḍinā, sayambhumhā sayambhumhi, daṇḍino, bho sayambhu bho daṇḍi.
- 238 Na lopetabbe yomhi. Agho saro lopetabbe yomhi sati rassam nāpajjati: sayambhū tiṭṭhanti, evaṃ daṇḍi itthi vadhū, bho sayambhū tumhe tiṭṭhatha.
- 239 Anapumsakāni simhi. Anapumsakāni liṅgāni simhi rassam nāpajjanti: sā itthi, so daṇḍi, so sayambhū, sā vadhū, sā bhikkhunī. [C^e 568¹]
- 240 Napumsakāni rassam. Napumsakāni liṅgāni simhi rassam āpajjanti: ⁵sukhakāri dānaṃ · sukhakāri sīlaṃ, ⁶sīghayāyi cittaṃ, ⁷gotrabhu cittaṃ.
- 241 Ubhasmā nam innam. Ubhinnaṃ.
- 242 Matantare dvito ^c ca. Dvinnaṃ.
- 243 Tito innam-innannaṃ. Ti icc etasmā saṃkhyāsaddato namvacanassa innam innannaṃ icc ete ādesā honti: tiṇṇaṃ ³⁰tiṇṇannaṃ.
- 244 Nammi dviṣṣa duvi. ⁹Duvinnaṃ.

|| § 234 Kcv 78 ("ca") ||. ¹ ns cit. Ap 539³¹. || § 235 Kc 82 ||. ² = amvibhat-maakkharā tui¹ eñ¹, ns. || § 236 Kc 83 ||. ³ ***. ⁴ J II 16¹⁵ (supra 120¹⁰ 626³⁰). || § 237 Kc 84 ||. || § 238 cf. § 245 ||. || § 239 Kc 85 ||. ⁵ (233³⁰). ⁶ (87⁵). ⁷ (234⁵). || § 241 (Kc 86) ||. || § 242 Kc 86 (vide § 244): Sd 643²⁰ ||. || § 243 Kc 87 ||. ⁸ (287²⁵⁻²⁷). || § 244 (: § 242) ||. ⁹ J V 387¹⁵ (Mvu II 49¹⁸).

^a CeBm amādekavacanayogesv; ^B ns amādesekavacanayogesv (= amvibhat ādesakavucvibhat ga amañ rhi so sivibhat tui¹ kroñ¹, ns). ^b CeBm daṇḍi. ^c Bm dvato.

- 245 Yosu dighaṃ katalopa-nikāresu. Aggī bhikkhū, rattī yāgū; aṭṭhi aṭṭhīni, āyū āyūni, sabbāni yāni tāni kāni amūni imāni.
- 246 Su-naṃ-hisu. Aggīsu aggīnaṃ aggīhi, bhikkhūsu bhikkhūnaṃ bhikkhūhi, purisānaṃ. Idha pana dighattaṃ na bhavati: ¹"sukhetta[su] brahmacārisū" ti ²ādīsu · vuttirakkhaṇatthaṃ. ⁵
- 247 Pañcādinam anto attam, yosu ca. Pañcādinam saṃkhyānaṃ anto attam āpajjati yomhi su naṃ hi icc etesu (ca): pañca purisā pañca purise, pañca itthiyo, pañca cittāni^a, cha satta aṭṭha nava dasa; pañcasu pañcannaṃ pañcahi, chasu channaṃ chahi, sattasu sattannaṃ sattahi, aṭṭhasu aṭṭhannaṃ aṭṭhahi, navasu navannaṃ navahi, dasasu dasannaṃ dasahi. Antaggahaṇasāmatthiyena kvaci vyañjane pare chasaddass' anto dighaṃ āpajjati: ³"chārattaṃ vippavaseyya; ⁴chā pi pācīnato-ninnā"^b.
- 248 Patiss' inipaccaye. Patissa anto attam āpajjati inipaccaye pare: ⁵"Nakulamātā gahapatānī". ¹⁵
- 249 Ntussa am-yo-nā-hi-sa-naṃ-su-smā-smimsu. Ntupaccayassa anto attam āpajjati am yo nā hi sa naṃ su smā smiṃ icc etesu vacanesu: āyasmantaṃ āyasmante, guṇavantaṃ guṇavante, guṇavantaṃ guṇavantehi guṇavantebhi satimantena satimantehi satimantebhi, guṇavantassa satimantassa · guṇavantānaṃ satimantā-20 naṃ, guṇavantesu satimantesu, guṇavantasmā guṇavantamhā guṇavantā: ⁶"Himavantā āgat' amha", guṇavantasmim guṇavantamhi guṇavante: ⁷"Himavante vasāmi", guṇavantesu^c. [C^e 569¹]
- 250 Napumsake yosu, yonañ c' ittaṃ. Ntupaccayassa napumsake ²⁵vattamānassa anto attam āpajjati yosu^d vacanesu, yonañ ca ikārattaṃ hoti: guṇavanti kulāni.
- 251 Am-seṣu vā sabbassa. Ntupaccayassa sakalass' eva attam

|| § 245 Kc 88 ||. || § 246 Kc 89 ||. ¹ A II 44⁵. ² ns. Kaccañ³ nhuik [Kcv 89 ("ca")] "pāñibhi" kui thut so kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ | "pasanno sehi pāñibhi" hu Apadān nhuik [Ap 65²⁶ etc.] jaguñ³ arā myā³ cvā lā so kroñ¹ [Piṅgala V 14] lañ³-koñ³ || hi kui bhi [§ 265] pru rā nhuik lañ³ digha ma phrac || || hi kui kā³ bhi pru lyak rhi | n'atthi dighattaṃ || [-abhi J III 207¹⁴ Vin I 38²²; -ibhi J III 29¹⁰ 186²⁰ = 329¹⁰ = 495²³ Cp I 9: 56^b Thī 206^a Th 4^b J II 77²³; -ubhi D II 258¹⁴]. || § 247 Kc 90 + 134 ||. ³ *** (cf. Vin II 38¹¹ III 186¹⁵). ⁴ S V 135². || § 248 Kc 91 ||. ⁵ A I 26²⁵. || § 249 Kc 92 ||. ⁶ (cf. 147¹⁵). ⁷ (cf. Ap 58²⁻⁴ 411¹⁴). || § 250 Kcv 92 ("anta-") ||. || § 251 Kc 93 ||.

^a Ce ad. evaṃ. ^b CeBens ad. vuttā. ^c Ce Himavantesu. ^d Bm ad. ca.

hoti vā *aṃ sa* icc etesu: ¹*satimaṃ bhikkhuṃ · satimantaṃ bhikkhuṃ* vā, ²“Bandhumassa rañño” · *Bandhumalo rañño* vā.
 252 Simhi katthaci. Katthaci *ntupaccayassa attam* hoti vā *simhi vibhattiyaṃ*, ettha ca “katthaci” ti iminā gāthāvisayo
 5 gahetabbo: ³“Himavanto va pabbato; ⁴puññavanto jutindharo; ⁵gatimanto satimanto dhitimanto ca so isi”. Vā ti kimattham:
⁶“Himavā . . . pabbato”.

253 Abhidhātabbe nipphajjate^a. ‘Abhidhātabbe nipphajjate’^a icc etam ⁷adhikārattham veditabbaṃ:

10 254 Aggimhi agginī ti ginī ti ca. ‘Aggimhi’ abhidhātabbe *aggini* ti nipphajjate, *gini* ti ca^b: *aggini · agginī agginayo, agginin* ti sabbā vibhattiyo parā labbhanti; tathā *gini · ginī ginayo* ti. Ubhinnaṃ pālippadeso ⁸hetthā pakāsito.

255 Satte sattavā ti. ‘Satte’ abhidhātabbe *sattava* iti nipphajjate:

15 ⁹“tvañ ca uttamasattavo” *sattavā, sattavan* ti sabbā vibhattiyo parā labbhanti. Satte ti kiṃ: ¹⁰“rūpādisu satto visatto laggo”.

256 Udahe dakan ti kan ti ca. ‘Udahe’ abhidhātabbe *dakan* ti nipphajjate, *kan* ti ca: *dakaṃ dakāni, kaṃ kāni* sabbā vibhattiyo parā labbhanti: ¹¹“thalajā dakaṃ pupphā; ¹²amba-pakkaṃ dakaṃ sitaṃ; ¹³kantāraṃ nitt(h)inno”.

20 257 Udahe kvaci kalopo ca. *Udadhī* ¹⁴*mahodadhi* ¹⁵“nīlodam^c vanamajjhato; ¹⁶pamattaṃ udahāriyaṃ^d; ¹⁷udakumbho pi pūrati”. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁸“tesāhaṃ udakahāro^e; ¹⁹udakakumbham ādāya”. Ettha pana *udadhī* ti ādini cattāri kiñcā
 25 pi Sandhikappe vattabbāni, tathā pi tiṇṇaṃ *ka-daka-udaka-saddānaṃ* paccekam āvibhāvadassanattam ‘*udakasadde ka-kāralopo* pi katthaci hoti’ ti dassanattam ca ānitāni ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. [C^e 570¹]

¹ cf. Sn 212^b (*supra* 151²²). ² (151²⁴). || § 252 Kc 94 (katthaci < Sd 152¹⁴⁻¹⁵) ||. ³ (152²⁶). ⁴ (152¹⁰). ⁵ (152¹¹). ⁶ As 298²¹. ⁷ (§ 254 255 256 258). || § 254 Sd 186⁹⁻¹¹ (Kc 95) ||. ⁸ (184²²—187²⁰). || § 255 *vide n. 9* ||. ⁹ (186²⁵). ¹⁰ cf. Nidd I 23¹³, ¹⁷. || § 256 Sd 237¹³—238⁷ ||. ¹¹ (237¹⁵). ¹² D I 73⁹ (*supra* 625²⁴). || § 257 Sd 237¹⁰⁻²¹ ||. ¹³ (237¹⁶). ¹⁴ J VI 77⁶. ¹⁵ (237¹⁷). ¹⁶ J VI 80⁴. ¹⁷ J VI 84³¹.

^a CeBemns nipphajjate *ubique* 648⁸—649¹ (*cf. et* 110 *n. a*, 379 *n. a*). ^b CeBe *ad.* nipphajjate. ^c Bmⁿīloda. ^d J: udahāraṃ. ^e J: udahārako (*leg. tesam aham udakahāro?*).

258 Mūlhe muddhā ti. ‘Mūlhe’ abhidhātabbe *muddha* iti nipphajjate: *muddho muddhā*.

259 Yosv attam akatarasso jho. Yosv akatarasso *jho attam* āpajjati: *aggayo munayo isayo*.

260 Lo ca ve-vosu. Akatarasso *lo ca ve vo* icc etesu attam ⁵āpajjati: ¹“dve ime^a bhikkhave antā; ²āvuso bhikkhave ti; ³suṇotha bhikkhavo mayham; ⁴bhikkhū āmantesi: bhikkhavo ti”; ⁵*hetave · hetavo*.

261 Mātulādinam anto āno ipaccaye. *Mātulāni ayyakāni^b Varuṇāni^c Sākiyāni*. Ipaccaye ti kiṃ: *bhikkhunī jālinī⁶ gahapatāni*. 10

262 Nadiyā dissa jḃa yosu vā^d. *Nadīsaddassa dīkārassa jḃādeso* hoti vā yosu: ⁷“nājāyo sūpatitthāyo^e; ⁷nājāyo ti nadiyo”.

263 Yohi saha jjo. *Nadīsaddassa dīkārassa yohi saha jjo* iti ādeso hoti vā: ⁸“nājjo sandanti” · *nājjo passati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *nadiyo sandanti · nadiyo passati*. 15

264 Nādekavacanehi^f jḃa, smimnā jḃa^g ca. *Nadīsaddassa dīkārassa nādīhi ekavacanehi saha jḃa* iti ādeso hoti vā, *smimnā saha jḃam* iti ca: *nājḃa kataṃ, nājḃa pupphaṃ dadāti, nājḃa apeti*, ⁸“nājḃa Nerañjarāya tīre”, *nājḃa nājḃam patitthitaṃ*. Vā ti kiṃ: *nadiyā nadiyaṃ*. 20

265 Sabbato hissa bhi vā. Sabbato liṅgato *hivacanassa⁹ bhiādeso* hoti vā: *purisebhi · purisehi, itthibhi · itthihi, cittebhi · cittehi*.

266 Smā-smimnaṃ yathākkamaṃ yathārahaṃ mhā-mhi. Sabbato liṅgato *smā-smimnaṃ mhā-mhiādesā* honti yathākkamaṃ yathārahaṃ: *purisamhā · purisasmā, purisamhi · purisasmim, cittamhā · cittasmā, cittamhi · cittasmim*. Pālinayavasena ¹⁰gāthāyaṃ yeva ekaccato itthiliṅgato *mhā mhi* icc ete parā dissanti: ¹¹“Kusāvatiṃhi nagare; ¹²yathā balākayoniṃhi”^g ti, *Kusāvatiyaṃ ba-*

|| § 259 Kc 96 ||. || § 260 Kc 97 (*cf. Sd* 190⁸—191² § 291) ||. ¹ Vin I 10¹⁰. ² (190¹⁹). ³ Ap 299⁶. ⁴ (190²⁰). ⁵ (Kcv). || § 261 Kc 98 ||. ⁶ (647¹⁵). || § 262 *vide n. 7* ||. ⁷ J VI 278¹ *et Ja* VI 278⁵. || § 263—264 Kcv 98 (“ānatta-”) ||. ⁸ (202¹⁰). ⁹ (*vide* 647 *n. 2*). || § 265—266 Kc 99 ||. ¹⁰ (204²⁰). ¹¹ (205¹¹; Ce 647²¹). ¹² (205¹⁰); *cf. aggisālamhi* Vin I 25¹⁸, *hatthisālamhā* Dīp 13: 10^a, *pa-madamhā* Sn 156^c (*v. l.*; Pj II 203¹²⁻¹³).

^a CeBe dve ‘me (= Vin). ^b Bens ayyikāni. ^c Bmns Vāro. ^d Bm ca. ^e Bm suppatitthāyo (= rhvaṃ¹ āvan kañ⁸ rhoñ³ | koñ⁸ so chip rhi kun eñ¹, ns). ^f Bens nādyeka^o. ^g CeBm balākāyo.

lākayoniyan^a ti akkharavipallāso datṭhabbo. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *satthārā apeti, satthari patiṭṭhitam*; api ca “yathārahan” ti idaṃ pālinayavasena cuṇṇiyapadesu itthilingato *mhā-mhisaddā* nam anupala[b]bhaniyatam^b pi dasseti ti veditabbam. [C^e 571¹]

5 267 *Katākārehi na t’imehi*. ¹*Katākārehi ta ima* icc etehi *smā-smiṇṇam mhā mhi* icc ete ādesā na honti: *asmā smiṇṇam*. Katākārehi ti kimattham: *tamhā tamhi, imamhā imamhi*.

268 *Su-hisu līngākāro e. Sabbesu yesu tesu kesu purisesu imesu kusalesu tumhesu amhesu, sabbehi yehi*.

10 269 *Sabba-katarādayo sabbanāmāni. Sabba katara* icc ādayo saddā sabbanāmāni nāma bhavanti. Tesam sarūpaṃ sabbathā pi ²hetṭhā pakāsitaṃ.

270 *Sabbanāmānaṃ pana nammhi. Sabbanāmānaṃ pana akāro nammhi* vibhattiyaṃ ettam āpajjati: *sabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ*,
15 *kataresaṃ kataresānaṃ*.

271 *Ato ³nāy’ ena. Sabbena yena tena anena purisena rūpena*.

272 *Sissa o. Akārato sīvacanassa okāro hoti: sabbo yo ko amuko puriso*.

273 *So vā ṭhāne. Akārato nāvacanassa soādeso hoti vā ṭhāne:*
20 *atthaso vyañjanaso akkharaso ⁴suttaso ⁵padaso yasaso upāyaso*. Vā ti kiṃ: *atthena vyañjanena*. Ṭhāne ti kiṃ: *purisena cīttena*.

274 *Digh’-orato smāssa. Digha-orasaddehi smāvacanassa so hoti vā:* ⁶*dighaso · dīghamhā, ⁷oraso · oramhā*.

275 *Yonaṃ ninañ c’ ā-e. Akārato paresaṃ paṭhamā-dutiyāyo-*
25 *naṃ yathākkamaṃ ā-eādesā honti, tathā paṭhamā-dutiyānīnaṃ ā-eādesā honti vā: purisā tiṭṭhanti purise passati, ⁸rūpā tiṭṭhanti rūpe passati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *rūpāni tiṭṭhanti, rūpāni passati*.

276 *Smā-smiṇṇam. Akārato smā-smiṇṇam ā-eādesā honti vā yathākkamaṃ: purisā apeti · purisasmā vā, purise patiṭṭhitam ·*
30 *purisasmīṇ vā*.

|| § 267 Kc 100 ||. ¹ = kataākārehi, ns. || § 268 Kc 101 ||. || § 269 Rūp 200 (C^e 65⁵, ⁸) < Paṇ I 1: 27 ||. ² (266¹⁰—283¹⁰). || § 270 Kc 102 ||. || § 271 Kc 103 ||. ³ ns: nāya | nāvibhat eñ¹ ||. || § 272 Kc 104 ||. || § 273 Kc 105 (Sd 121⁹⁻¹¹) ||. ⁴ A III 237²³. ⁵ Vin IV 14³⁰. || § 274 Kc 106 (Sd 121¹²) ||. ⁶ Vin IV 170³⁰. ⁷ ***. || § 275 Kc 107 ||. ⁸ (226⁹—230¹⁸). || § 276 Kc 108 ||.

^a *ita h. l. et Bm*; C^e balakāyo. ^b C^e anupalabbhaniyam.

277 *Tilingato ṭhāne si-yonaṃ e. Tihi itthi-purisa-napumsakalingehi paresaṃ si-yovacanānaṃ ekārādeso hoti vā ṭhāne:* ¹“vanappagumbe yathā^a phussitagge; ²ke ca chave Pāṭikaputte^b; ³ke paṇḍite sabbakāma[da]de dīgharattaṃ bhattā [me] bhavissati; ⁴tato [C^e 572¹] vātātape ghore sañjāte paṭihaññati” — vihārena 5 paṭihaññati ti attho yojetabbo —, ⁵“rohitā ⁶naḷape^c siṅgū^d; ⁷bāle ca paṇḍite ca sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhass’ antaṃ karissanti” imāni padāni pullīngānaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena vuttāni; ⁸“sukhe dukkhe; ⁹aṭṭha nāgāvāsasate” imāni napuṃsakānaṃ ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena; ¹⁰“viratte Kosiyāyane” 10 imāni itthilingānaṃ ekavacanavasena vuttāni. Vā ti kiṃ: *vanappagumbo, sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ, virattā Kosiyāyāni*. Ṭhāne ti kiṃ: *rājā attā kaññā brāhmaṇi*.

278 *Chedanādisu yaṃ payojaṇaṃ so tadattho*. ¹¹Chedankiriyādisu yaṃ vatthu payojaṇaṃ hoti, so tadattho nāma bhavati. 15

279 *Tadatthe catutthekavacanass’ āyo atthañ ca. Tadatthe vattamānassa akārato catutthekavacanassa āyādeso hoti, atthaṃ* icc ādeso ca: ¹²“ettakā rukkhā chijjantu yūpatthāya” ettha rukkhacchedanakiriyāya yūpo payojaṇaṃ; ¹³“atthāya hitāya sukhāya devamanussānaṃ”; *atthattaṃ hitattaṃ sukhattaṃ*, 20 *kimattaṃ tadattaṃ*, ¹⁴“pattamakhanatelādiattaṃ”; ¹⁵mamā pi puñṇodayavuddhiattaṃ”^e.

280 *Kvaci dutiyā-tatiyā-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamīnaṃ atthe pun-napuṃsakehi catutthekavacanāṃ, tassa c’ āyo*.

281 *Na tayo sabbanāmato. Sabbanāmato smā-smiṇṇ-sānaṃ na* 25 *bhavanti tayo ā-e-āyādesā: sabbasmā sabbasmīṇ sabbassa, yasmā yasmīṇ yassa, tasmā tasmīṇ tassa, imasmā imasmīṇ imassa aññāni pi yojetabbāni*.

|| § 277 Sd 124²⁴—130¹⁸, 274³¹—275², 278²²⁻²⁹ 398²⁶⁻²⁹, 633¹⁴⁻¹⁹ ||. ¹ (124²⁶). ² (278²⁵). ³ J VI 265⁷⁻⁸. ⁴ (398²⁶). ⁵ J VI 537¹⁹. ⁶ = nā³ bhoñ rui³, ns. ⁷ (125³²). ⁸ (127⁸). ⁹ (127¹⁶). ¹⁰ (127²⁵). || § 278—280 Sd 130¹⁶—137¹⁹ ||. ¹¹ (cf. 651¹⁸). || § 279 (Kc 109) ||. ¹² Pp 56²⁵ cf. A IV 42²⁰⁻²³ + D I 141²⁸. ¹³ (134²). ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ Bva *prooem. v. 7c*. || § 280 *vide* Sd 131 *n. 4 etc.* ||. || § 281 Kc 110 ||.

^a Be yatha (< ns: upendavajirāgāthā phrac rve¹ pāli nhuik *yatha* hu rassa lui sañ). ^b Bm Pādhika^o; B^ens Pādhika^o. ^c J: opī. ^d (Bm siṅga); C^e B^ens siṅgu. ^e *ita* Bva (C^e); C^eBemns obuddhi^o.

- 282 *Atha v' ekaccehi smā-smimnam ā-e^a bhavanti. Tāni rūpāni appakatamāni; ¹sabbe icc ādīni sattamīsahtarūpāni tattha tattha Niddesapāliādisu dissanti, Yamakamahātherena pana sabbe sabbā ti ādinā sattamī-pañcamīrūpāni kathitāni.*
- 5 283 *Ghato nādinam ekavacanānam āyo. Kaññāya kataṃ, kaññāya deti, kaññāya apeti, kaññāya pariggaho, kaññāya patitthitaṃ.*
- 284 *Pasmā yā. Rattiyā itthiyā vadhuyā dhenuyā deviyā. [C^e 573¹]*
- 285 *Sakhato^b gassāvanno. Bho sakha, bho sakhā; atrāyaṃ pālī: ²"hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsī" ti.*
- 10 286 *Ivaṇṇ'ekārattaṃ matantare. Ācariyānaṃ matantare sakha-saddato gassa ikāra-ikāra-ekārādesā honti: bho sakhi, bho sakhi, bho sakhe.*
- 287 *Brahma-munādito e vā. Brahma-munādito gassa ekārādeso hoti vā: ³"dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu brahme; ⁴esa selo mahābrahme; ⁵kappaṃ tiṭṭha mahāmune; ⁶putto uppajjattaṃ ise; ⁷aṅgārino dāni dumā bhadante" icc ⁸evamādi. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁹"pucchāmi taṃ mahābrahma".*
- 288 *Ghato niccaṃ e^c. Ghato gassa niccaṃ ekāro hoti: ¹⁰"ehi bāle khamāpehi"; bhoti ayye, bhoti kaññe, ¹¹bhoti Kharādiye.*
- 20 289 *Samāse matādito ca. Samāsaṃvisaye mātūādito gassa ekāro hoti vā: ¹²"acchariyaṃ Nandamāte abbhutaṃ Nandamāte", bhoti seṭṭhidhūte, bhoti rājadhūte. Samāse ti kiṃ: bhoti mātā, bhoti dhītā.*
- 290 *N' ev' ammadito. Ammadito gassa n' eva ekārattaṃ hoti: ¹³bhoti amma, bhoti annā, bhoti tātā.*
- 25 291 *Rassā lato yvālapanassa^d ve vo. Bhikkhave · bhikkhavo, hetave · hetavo, jantave · jantavo.*
- 292 *Jha-lehi vā sassa no. Aggino · aggissa, daṇḍino · daṇḍissā, bhikkhuno · bhikkhussa, sayambhuno · sayambhussa.*
- 30 293 *Gha-pato ca yonaṃ luttī. Gha-pa-jha-lehi yonaṃ luttī bhavati vā: kaññā · kaññāyo, rattī · rattīyo, itthī · itthīyo, vadhū · vadhuyo,*

|| § 282 Sd 267²⁵⁻³⁰ ||. ¹ ***. || § 283 Kc 111 ||. || § 284 Kc 112 ||. || § 285 (Kcv 113) ||. ² (158¹²). || § 286 Kc 113 ||. || § 287 Sd 157^{20-158²}, 184²⁰⁻²² + Kc 193 ||. ³ (157⁸¹). ⁴ J VI 528²². ⁵ Ap 535⁷. ⁶ (184²¹). ⁷ Th 527^a (Mvu III 93¹⁰). ⁸ ns cit. D I 128¹⁵. ⁹ ***. || § 288 Kc 114 ||. ¹⁰ (197²²). ¹¹ (J I 160³). || § 289 Sd 199^{31-200⁸} ||. ¹² (199³¹). || § 290 Kc 115 ||. || § 291 Kc 116 (*supra* 649⁵⁻⁸) ||. || § 292 Kc 117 ||. || § 293 Kc 118 ||.

^a ita Bemns; Ce ā-t-e. ^b Ce sakhāto (*vide* 652¹⁰; 666²⁰). ^c Ce om. e. d (*vide* 666 n. e) Bm yalap^o.

yāgū · yāguyo, amū · amuyo; aggī · aggayo, bhikkhū · bhikkhavo, sayambhū · sayambhuvo; aṭṭhī · aṭṭhīni, āyū · āyūni.

294 *Lato yathāsambhavaṃ vo no ca. Lato yonaṃ vo-noādesā honti vā yathāsambhavaṃ: bhikkhavo · bhikkhū, sayambhuvo · sayambhū, hetavo · hetū · hetuyo, jantavo · jantuno^a · jantū · jan-tuyo. Casaddaggahaṇaṃ ¹avadhāraṇatthaṃ: amū purisā tiṭṭhanti, amū purise passatha. [C^e 574¹]*

295 *Amhassa savibhattikassa mamaṃ se. Amhasaddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa mamaṃādeso hoti se vibhattiyaṃ: mamaṃ diṃgate, mamaṃ pariggaho.*

296 *Yomhi paṭhame mayaṃ. Amhasaddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa mayaṃādeso hoti yomhi paṭhame: mayaṃ gacchāma. Amhassā ti kimatthaṃ: purisā tiṭṭhanti. Yomhi ti kimatthaṃ: ahaṃ gacchāmi. Paṭhame ti kimatthaṃ: amhākaṃ passasi.*

Imasmim pakaraṇe *vantu-mantupaccayānaṃ vakāra-makāraṃ* 15 desato^b viyojetvā sukhuccāraṇatthaṃ akāraṃ gahetvā *antupaccayo* ti vohāro kariyati, paccayāvayavo hi 'paccayo' ti nāmaṃ labhati, tassa ca payogaṇurūpato ādeso vidhiyyati:

297 *Antuss' anto ā ca^c. Antupaccayassa^d sabbass' eva savibhattikass' anto icc ādeso hoti ā ca yomhi paṭhame: guṇavanto tiṭṭhanti, ²⁰satimanto tiṭṭhanti · satimā tiṭṭhanti, ²"cakkhumā andhikā honti".*

298 *Se vāntassa. Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikass' antassa icc ādeso hoti vā se vibhattiyaṃ: ³"silavantassa" · silavato vā.*

299 *Simh' ā niccaṃ. Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhatti-kassa ādeso hoti niccaṃ simhi vibhattiyaṃ: guṇavā paññavā satimā dhītīmā.*

300 *Napumsake aṃ vā. Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhatti-kassa aṃ hoti vā simhi vibhattiyaṃ napumsake vattamānassa:*

|| § 294 Kc 119 + Kcv ("kāra") ||. ¹ ns cit. Mmd Ce 125³³⁻³⁴. || § 295 Kc 120 ||. || § 296 Kc 121 ||. || § 297 Kc 122 + Sd 145^{29-146⁵} ||. ² (145⁸⁰). || § 298 Kc 123 ||. ³ Dhp 110^d. || § 299 Kc 124 ||. || § 300 Kc 125 ||.

^a Bm om. ^b ita Bemns (= *vantu mantu* arap mha || vā | *va ma* mhi rā arap mha || vā | *vantu mantu* hu rvat khra³ mha); Ce (vakāramakāre) sarato. ^c Bm om. ca? ^d Bc ntupacc^o ubique (< Kc).

¹*guṇavaṃ cittaṃ tiṭṭhati*, ¹*rucimaṃ pupphaṃ*. Vā ti kasmā:
²"vaṇṇavantam agandhakam".

- 301 || Matantare ge. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa am^a hoti ge pare ācariyānaṃ matantare: bho guṇavaṃ*.
5 *Sāsanasmim hi sānussāraṃ^b ālapanam n' atthi*, ³"yasassi nam paññavantam visayhā" ti ettha pana vuttianurakkhaṇattham
paññavantasaddato anussārāgamo^c kato^d, nan ti padapūraṇe nipātapadam, 'bho yasassi paññavanta' iti attho; tasmā bho guṇavan ti etthā pi anussārāgamenā na^e bhavitabbaṃ. [C^e 575¹]
10 302 | *Avaṇṇo yathārahaṃ*. Asmākaṃ mate *antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa a-āsamkhāto avaṇṇo hoti ge pare yathārahaṃ: bho guṇava · bho guṇavā, bho satima · bho satimā*,
⁴"pāde vandāmi cakkhuma; ⁴evam jānāhi^f pāpima; ⁵taggha Bhagavā^g bojhaṅgā; ⁶kathaṃ nu Bhagavā tuyhaṃ; ⁷āyasmā Tissa".
15 303 *Nā-smim-sesu vā tā-ti-to*. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa tā-ti-toādesā honti vā nā smim sa icc etesu yathākkamaṃ: guṇavatā · guṇavantena, guṇavati · guṇavantasmim, guṇavato · guṇavantassa; satimatā · satimantena, satimati · satimantasmim, satimato · satimantassa*.
20 304 *Taṃ nammihi*. *Antupaccayassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa taṃādeso hoti vā nammihi vibhattiyaṃ: guṇavatam · guṇavantaṇam, satimatam · satimantaṇam*.
305 *Idass' imaṃ simhi napuṃsake*. *Idasaddassa^h sabbass' eva savibhattikassa imaṃādeso hoti vā simhi vibhattiyaṃ napuṃsake vattamānassa: imaṃ cittaṃ tiṭṭhati · idaṃ cittaṃ tiṭṭhati vā*.
25 306 *Ayam anapuṃsakassa niccam*. *Idasaddassa^h anapuṃsakassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa ayam icc ādeso hoti niccam: ayam puriso, ayam itthi*.
307 *Yo-am-nādisu ca telīṅgikass' imo vā*. *Idasaddassa^h tiliṅge*
30 *niyuttassa sabbass' eva ima icc ādeso hoti vā yo-am-nādisu paresu, casaddaggahaṇam⁸ savibhattiggahaṇanivattanatthamⁱ:*

¹ (232¹). ² Dhp 51^b. || § 301—302 Kc 126; Sd 146⁶—147¹³ ||. ³ (147³).

⁴ (146¹³). ⁵ (146⁷). ⁶ (146⁸). ⁷ (146¹⁷). || § 303 Kc 127 ||. || § 304 Kc 128 ||. || § 305 Kc 129 ||. || § 306 Kc 172 (Sd § 358) ||. || § 307 vide Kcv 129 ||.

⁸ § 295—306, 308.

^a Bm tam. ^b Bemns sānussāraṃ. ^c Bemns anusarā^o *ubique*. ^d Bm gato. ^e Ce om. ^f CeBm jānāmi. ^g Ce Bhagava. ^h ita Bm; Ce Bens idam^o (654²³, ²⁶, ²⁹, cf. 660²⁵ etc.). ⁱ ita CeBemns (leg. savibhattikkaggah^o cf. 658 n. c).

ime purisā tiṭṭhanti · ime purise passatha, imaṃ purisaṃ imaṃ itthim imaṃ cittaṃ passati · idaṃ cittaṃ passati vā; imā gāthāyo, imāya imāhi, imissāya imissaṃ · imāsaṃ imāsu, imassa imesaṃ, imasmā imehi, imasmim imesu, [imāsu]^a.

308 *Amussādum am-sisu napuṃsake*. *Amusaddassa sabbass' eva 5 savibhattikassa adum hoti am-sisu napuṃsake vattamānassa: adum pupphaṃ passati, adum pupphaṃ virocati*.

309 *Itthi-puma-napuṃsakasamkhyā^b*. *Itthi-puma-napuṃsaka-samkhyā^b icc etam¹ adhikārattham veditabbaṃ; ayam vutti*. *Ayam panādhippāyaviññāpikā anuvutti: [C^e 576¹] itthi-puma- 10 napuṃsakavācakattā itthi-puma-napuṃsakasamkhātā^c samkhyāsaddarūpaṃ idāni amhehi vuccate*. *Ettha vacane itthi-puma-napuṃsakasaddo ca samkhyāsaddo ca dve pi vattanti ti*.
310 *Yosu dvinnam dve duve*. *Dvinnam samkhyānaṃ itthi-puma-napuṃsake vattamānānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ dve-duveādesā honti 15 yosu: dve itthiyo · dve dhammā · dve rūpāni dve napuṃsakā, duve kaññāyo · duve samaṇā · duve cittāni*.

311 *Ti-catunnam tisso catasso · tayo cattāro · tiṇi cattāri*. *Ti-catunnam samkhyānaṃ itthi-puma-napuṃsake vattamānānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ tisso catasso · tayo cattāro · tiṇi cattāri icc ete ādesā 20 honti yo icc etesu: ²"tisso vedanā, ³catasso disā, ⁴tayo jānā" tayo jane, cattāro purisā cattāro purise, tiṇi āyatanāni, ⁵"cattāri ariyasaccāni"*.

312 *Ubhūbhayato yonam o*. *Itthi-puma-napuṃsake vattamānehi ubha ubhaya icc etehi sabbanāmehi paresam yonam okārādeso 25 hoti: ⁶"ubho kumārā, ⁷ubho kumāre", ubho itthiyo, ⁸"ubho pādāni; ⁹ubhayo devamānusa", ubhayo itthiyo, ubhayo cittāni*.

313 *Su-hisu anto ca*. *Ubhasaddassa anto ca okāro hoti su-hisu: ¹⁰"ubhosu antesu" ubhosu purisesu, ubhosu itthisu, ¹¹"ubhosu passesu" ubhosu cillesu; ¹²"ubhohi hatthehi"^d, ubhohi bāhāhi, 30*

|| § 308 Kc 130 ||. || § 309 Kc 131 ||. ¹ § 310—313. || § 310 Kc 132 -+ Kcv ("ca") ||. || § 311 Kc 133 ||. ² D III 216²⁰ Khp IV 3. ³ cf. J V 42⁷. ⁴ J III 528¹⁵. ⁵ Khp IV 4. || § 312—313 Rūp (226) Ce 72³²⁻³⁸ ||. ⁶ (286²³). ⁷ cf. J VI 547¹⁴. ⁸ (286²⁵). ⁹ (270²⁷). ¹⁰ Sn 778^a. ¹¹ (286²⁸). ¹² (286²⁶).

^a Be om. ^b CeBens ^okyam (= Kc). ^c Bm ^osamkhāta-. ^d Ce ad. ubhohi pādehi.

ubhohi cittehi. Ācariyā pana ¹ubhehi ubhebbhi, ubhesū ti pi rūpāni icchanti, tesam siddhi na dukkarā.

314 Rājassa savibhattikassa se rañño rājino. ²Paṇṇākāraṃ rañño adāsi, rañño raṭṭhaṃ; rājino ruccati dhammacariyā, rājino san-
5 takam.

315 Nammhi raññaṃ vā. Raññaṃ · rājūnaṃ.

316 Nāmmhi rañña rājina. Tena rañña · ³"Sabbadattena rājina".

317 Smimmhi rañña rājini. Rañña patiṭṭhitam · rājini patiṭṭhitam.

318 Tumhāmhasa^a tayi mayi. Tayi mayi. [C^e 577¹]

10 319 Aham-ahakaṃ sismim^b. Sabbassa amhasaddassa savibhatti-
kassa aham ahakaṃ icc ādesā honti simhi vibhattiyam: aham
gacchāmi · ahakaṃ gacchāmi: ⁴"ahakaṃ ca cittavasā^c nubhāsi
tam"^c.

320 Itarassa tuvaṃ tvaṃ. Itarassā ti tumhasaddaṃ niddisati:

15 ⁵"tuvaṃ satthā" · tvaṃ senāpati.

321 Tava mama tuyhaṃ^d mayhaṃ ca se. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amha-
saddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ tava mama icc ete ādesā honti
yathāsaṃkhyam se vibhattiyam, tuyhaṃ mayhaṃ icc ādesā ca:
tava mama, tuyhaṃ mayhaṃ.

20 322 Ammhi tam maṃ tavaṃ mamaṃ ca. Tam maṃ, tavaṃ mamaṃ.

323 Tayā mayā nāsmim. Tayā mayā.

324 Tumhass' ammhi tuvaṃ tvaṃ. Sabbassa tumhasaddassa savi-
bhattikassa tuvaṃ tvaṃ icc ete ādesā honti yathāsaṃkhyam
ammhi vibhattiyam: ⁶kaḷiṅgarassa tuvaṃ mañña, kaṭṭhassa tvaṃ
25 mañña; ⁷"aham tvaṃ māressāmi" ti atṭhakathāpayogo.

325 Padasmā dutiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhisu vo no na vā. Sabbesaṃ
tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ vo-
noādesā honti na vā, yathāsaṃkhyam^e dutiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhi-
vibhattisu: ⁸"pahāya vo gamissāmi; ⁹mā no ajja vikantiṃsu;

¹ (286²⁹). || § 314 Kc 135 ||. ² (Ja II 166⁵⁻⁶). || § 315 Kc 136 ||. || § 316 Kc 137 + Sd 153²⁹ ||. ³ (153²⁹). || § 317 Kc 138 ||. || § 318 Kc 139 ||. || § 319 Kc 140 + Sd 289¹⁰⁻¹² ||. ⁴ (289¹¹). || § 320 Kc 140 + Kcv ("ca") ||. ⁵ Sn 545^a. || § 321 Kc 141—142 ||. || § 322 Kc 143—144 ||. || § 323 Kc 145 ||. || § 324 Kc 146 ||. ⁶ Kcv 279. ⁷ ***. || § 325 Kc 147; Sd 295⁸—296⁸ ||. ⁸ Ap 584²⁰. ⁹ (295²²).

^a Bemns tumhamhassa (et tumhamhākaṃ 657⁸; cf. 659⁸). ^b ita Bm; CeBens simhi. ^c ita h. l. CeBens (ns: cittavasānubhāsitaṃ | cit lui luik rve¹ chui ap eñ¹, cf. 289 n. a); Bm cittavasānubhāsiti. ^d (Bm tuyha). ^e Bm okhyā.

¹dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desissāmi; ²saṃvibhajetha no rajjena; ³tutṭho 'smi vo^a pakatiyā; ²satthā no Bhagavā anuppatto". Na vā ti kimatthaṃ: *eso amhākaṃ satthā*. Tumhāmhākaṃ iti kimatthaṃ: *ete isayo passasi*. Padasmā ti kimatthaṃ: *tumhākaṃ satthā*. Dutiyā-catutthi-chaṭṭhisū ti kimatthaṃ: *gacchatha* 5 *tumhe*.

326 Pacehimānaṃ ekavacane na vā te me. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amha-
saddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *te-meādesā* honti
na vā yathāsaṃkhyam^b catutthi-chaṭṭhinaṃ ekavacane: ⁴"da-
dāmi te gāmarāni pañca, ⁵dadāhi me gāmarānaṃ; ⁶idaṃ te 10
raṭṭhaṃ, ⁷ayaṃ me putto".

327 Na dutiyekavacane. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savi-
bhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *te-meādesā* na^c honti dutiyeka-
vacane pare: ⁸"passeyya^d tam vassasataṃ aroga[y]am^e; ⁹so
mam bravīti". [C^e 578¹]

328 Tatiyekavacane vā. Tatiyekavacane pare sabbesaṃ tumha-
amhasaddānaṃ savibhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *te-meādesā*
honti vā yathāsaṃkhyam^f: *kaṭaṃ te pāpaṃ · kaṭaṃ tayā pāpaṃ*;
15 ¹⁰"kaṭaṃ me pāpaṃ" · *kaṭaṃ mayā pāpaṃ*.

329 Vo no bahuvacane. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savi- 20
bhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *vo-noādesā* honti yathāsaṃ-
khyam tatiyābahuvacane pare: *kaṭaṃ vo kammaṃ, kaṭaṃ no
kammaṃ*.

330 Yomhi paṭhame ca. Sabbesaṃ tumha-amhasaddānaṃ savi-
bhattikānaṃ padasmā paresaṃ *vo-noādesā* honti^g yomhi pa- 25
ṭhame pare: *gāmaṃ vo gaccheyyātha, gāmaṃ no gaccheyyāma*.

331 Pumantass' ā simhi vā. Pumasaddassa^h savibhattikassa āde-
so hoti vā simhi vibhattiyam: *pumā tiṭṭhati*. Vā ti kimatthaṃ:
¹¹"na vijjati pumo sadā".

¹ cf. M III 37¹¹. ² (295²⁵). ³ J V 351²⁷. || § 326 Kc 148 ||. ⁴ J IV 99⁸.
⁵ *** (cf. J IV 97²⁵). ⁶ J V 289¹⁹, 486¹⁰. ⁷ ***. || § 327 Kc 149 ||. ⁸ J (IV
478¹⁴, 22) V 495²⁹. ⁹ ***. || § 328 Kc 150 ||. ¹⁰ It 25⁸. || § 329 Kc 151 ||.
|| § 330 Kcv 151 ("bahuvacana") *supra* 295²² (*aliter* Ja III 522¹) ||. || § 331 Kc
152 ||. ¹¹ Ap 42¹¹ (*supra* 162²⁷⁻³¹).

^a (Ce *ad.* bhikkhave). ^b Bm okhyā. ^c Bm na te-meādesā. ^d ns: aham |
ñā Esukārī mañ⁸ kri⁸ sañ || passeyyam | mrañ khyā eñ¹ || passeyya nhuik
niggahit kye sañ kui choñ ||. ^e ns: arogaṃ eva arogaṃ prū; J: arogaṃ.
^f (Bm okhyā). ^g Ce *ad.* yathāsaṃkhyam. ^h Ce pumasaddantassa (*vide* 658 n. a).

332 Maghavādinam niccam. Maghavasaddādinam antassa savi-bhattikassa niccam āādeso hoti sīmhi vibhattiyaṃ: ¹Maghavā, ²yuvā.

333 Matantare pumassa am ālapanekavacane. Garūnam matan-tare pumasaddassa^a savibhattikassa am hoti ālapanekavacane pare: he pumaṃ.

334 Samāse ca vibhāsā. Samāse ca pumasaddassa^a am hoti vi-bhāsā: itthipumaṃnapuṃsakasamūho^b. Vibhāsā ti kimatthaṃ: itthipumanapuṃsakā.

335 Āno yosu. Pumasaddassa^a savibhattikassa ānoādeso hoti yosu vibhattisu: pumāno, he pumāno.

336 Smimmh' āne vā. Pumasaddassa^a savibhattikassa āneādeso hoti vā smimh' vibhattiyaṃ: pumāne patiṭṭhitaṃ · pume vā.

337 Hivibhattiyaṃ. Pumasaddantassa hivibhattiyaṃ āneādeso hoti: pumānehi pumānebhi. Puna vibhattigahaṇaṃ kimatthaṃ: ³savibhattiggahaṇanivattanatthaṃ^c. [C^e 579¹]

338 Sa-smāsu puma-kamma-thāmānam u. Puma-kamma-thāmānam antassa ukārādeso hoti vā sa-smāsu vibhattisu: pumuno · pu-massa, pumunā apeti · pumasmā vā; kammuno · kammassa, 20 kammunā nissaṭaṃ · kammasmā vā; thāmuno · thāmassa, thā-munā nissaṭaṃ · thāmasmā vā.

339 Ā vā susmim. Pumasaddantassa suvibhattiyaṃ āādeso hoti vā: pumāsu · pumesu vā.

340 Nāmhi ca. Pumasaddantassa ā-uādesā^d honti vā nāmhi vi-bhattiyaṃ: pumānā kataṃ · pumunā · pumena vā^e.

341 Kammantassa akār'-ukārā. Kammasaddantassa akār'-ukārā-desā · honti vā nāmhi vibhattiyaṃ: kammanā kataṃ phalaṃ · kammunā · kammena vā.

342 Kvaci yuvādinam ā su-nāsu. Yuvādinam antassa āādeso hoti 30 vā kvaci su nā icc etāsu vibhattisu: yuvāsu, yuvānā kataṃ · yuvena vā; Maghavāsu, Maghavānā kataṃ · Maghavana vā,

|| § 332 Kcv 152 ("anta") ||. ¹ (165²¹⁻²⁶). ² (165¹²⁻²¹). || § 333 Kc 153: Sd 162²¹⁻²⁷ ||. || § 334 = Kc 154 ||. || § 335 Kc 155 ||. || § 336 Kc 156 ||. || § 337 Kc 157 ||. ³ § 314—336. || § 338 Kcv 157 ("ca") ||. || § 339 Kc 158 ||. || § 340 Kc 159 ||. || § 341 Kc 160 ||. || § 342 Kcv 160 ("ca") ||.

^a Ce pumasaddantassa ubique (657²⁷ 658⁶⁻¹² < 658¹⁴ sqq.). ^b Ce itthi-puṃnapuṃsa^c. ^c ita CeBemns (= Kcv, ubi pro savibhattikassa ubique savi-bhattissa, cf. 654 n. i). ^d (Be u-āadesā). ^e Bm ca.

343 Sabbāsv āna. Yuvādinam antassa ānaādeso hoti vā sabbāsu vibhattisu: yuvāno tiṭṭhati yuvānā^a tiṭṭhanti, yuvānaṃ yuvaṃ passati · yuvāne yuve passati sesaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātabbaṃ. Maghavāno tiṭṭhati Maghavā tiṭṭhati · Maghavānā tiṭṭhanti, Magha-vānaṃ Maghavaṃ passatha^b · Maghavāne Maghave passati^b se- 5 saṃ paripuṇṇaṃ kātabbaṃ. Imasmiṃ thāne ¹Maghavā Magha-vanto ti ayam pi nayo labbhati.

344 Tumhāmhehi^c nam ākaṃ. Tumha-amhehi naṃvacanassa ākaṃ hoti: tumhākaṃ amhākaṃ.

345 Am^d-ānañ ca appaṭṭhāmo yo. Tehi tumha-amhehi yo apa- 10 ṭṭhāmo ākaṃ am^d ānañ ca hoti: tumhākaṃ passāmi · tumhe passāmi vā, amhākaṃ passasi · amhe passasi vā; evaṃ tumhaṃ · tumhānaṃ, amhaṃ · amhānaṃ.

346 Matantare sassa vā am. Garūnaṃ matantare tumha-amha-saddehi sassa vibhattiyā amādeso hoti vā: tumhaṃ dīyate · 15 tava dīyate, tumhaṃ pariggaho · tava pariggaho; amhaṃ · mama^e. [C^e 580¹]

347 Sabbanāmakārato^f yo^g paṭṭhāmo e. Sabbe, ye^h, ke, ime, tumhe, ²"kathaṃ amhe karomase".

348 Dvande ṭhitā vā. Dvande samāse ṭhitā sabbanāmakārato^f 20 yo paṭṭhāmo ettam āpajjati vā: katarakatame · katarakatamā vā.

349 Nāñño sabbanāmaṇḍi. Dvande samāse ṭhitā sabbanāma-kārato^f parassa yovacanassa ṭhapetvā ettam añño sabbanāma-vidhi kātabbo na hoti: pubbāparānaṃ pubbuttarānaṃ adharu- 25 tarānaṃ.

350 Tatiyāṭappurise ca. Tatiyāṭappurise ca samāse añño sabba-nāmaṇḍi kātabbo na hoti: māsapubbāya itthiyā, māsapubbā-naṃ purisānaṃ itthīnaṃ vā.

351 Bahubbihismiṃ ca. Bahubbihismiṃ ca samāse añño sabbanā-

|| § 343 cf. Sd 165¹³⁻²³ ||. ¹ (165²⁴⁻³⁶). || § 344 = Kc 161 ||. || § 345 Kc 162 + Kcv ("vā"): Sd 289¹⁴⁻²¹ ||. || § 346 Kc 163: Sd 289¹⁷ (289 n. 5) ||. || § 347 Kc 164 ||. ² (289⁸). || § 348 Kc 165 ||. || § 349 Kc 166 ||. || § 350 Rūp 209 (Ce 67²⁴⁻²⁵) < Pāp I 1: 30 ||. || § 351 Kc 167 ||.

^a Bm yuvāno. ^b ita CeBem (ns comp. fecit). ^c Bems tumhamhehi (656⁹). ^d Bm a-. ^e (Ce mamaṃ). ^f ita CeBemns (= sabbanāma akāraṇaṃ noṇ mha, ns; Kc: sabbanāmāk^o). ^g Be om. ^h Bens ad. te.

mavidhi kātabbo na hoti: *piyapubbāya itthiyā, piyapubbānaṃ itthīnaṃ purisānaṃ vā.*

352 Hoti disāsabbanāmānaṃ. Disāvācakānaṃ sabbanāmānaṃ bahubbīhimhi samāse sabbanāmavidhi hoti yeva: *dakkhiṇapubbassā, sam dakkhiṇapubbassā, uttarapubbassāṃ uttarapubbassā.*

353 Sabbanāmato naṃ sam-sānaṃ. Katamesaṃ katamesānaṃ^a, sabbesaṃ sabbesānaṃ sabbāsaṃ sabbāsānaṃ, yesaṃ yesānaṃ yāsaṃ yāsānaṃ, tesāṃ tesānaṃ tāsāṃ tāsānaṃ, kesaṃ kesānaṃ kāsāṃ kāsānaṃ, imesaṃ imesānaṃ imāsāṃ imāsānaṃ, amūsaṃ amūsānaṃ.

354 Rājassa su-naṃ-hisu rāju. Rājūsu, rājūnaṃ, rājūhi rājubhi^b.

355 Kvaci samās^c uttarapadatthe^c rājādayo purisanayā. Samāsavisaye uttarapadatthe^c vattamānā rājasaddādayo kvaci *purisanayena* yojetabbā: *mahārājo* · ¹“cattāro mahārājā”, ²*mahārājaṃ* · *mahārāje*, *mahārājena*: ³“Sivirājena pesito” · *mahārāje*hi *mahārāje*bhi, *mahārājassa*: ⁴“dhammarājassa satthuno” · *mahārājānaṃ*, *mahārājā* *mahārājasmā mahārājāmhā* · *mahārāje*hi *mahārāje*bhi, *mahārājassa* · *mahārājānaṃ*: ⁵“ubhinnaṃ devarājānaṃ^d saṅgāmo paccupatṭhito”, ⁶“nikkhamante mahārāje” *mahārājasmim mahārājamhi* · *mahārājesu*, *bho* [C^e 581¹] *mahārāja* · *bhavanto mahārājā*, evaṃ ⁷*sabbasakho* ⁸*bhāvitatto* ti ādisu. Asamāse pi catutthi-chatṭhīvasena *rājānaṃ* iti ñeyyaṃ · ⁹“ārādhayati rājānaṃ” ti pālīdassanato. Kvaciⁱ ti kiṃ: *mahārājūsu*, *mahārājūnaṃ*, *mahārājūhi*.

25 356 Idass^e e^e sabbassa. Idasaddassaⁱ sabbassⁱ eva ekāro hoti vā *su naṃ hi* icc etesu. ¹⁰*Idasaddassa*^f pakatibhāvo “idappaccayatā paṭiccasamuppādo” ti pālīvasena viññāyati, imesaṃ paccayā ti hi idappaccayā, idappaccayā eva idappaccayatā. *Esu* · *imesu*, *esaṃ* · *imesaṃ*, *ehi* · *imehi*.

|| § 352 Kcv 167 (“ca”) ||. || § 353 Kc 168 ||. || § 354 Kc 169 ||. || § 355 Sd 153²⁵—157²⁰; Kcv 169 (“ca”) ||. ¹ (157⁸). ² (156⁶). ³ (154⁵). ⁴ Abhidh-av 1415^d. ⁵ Ap 148¹³, Tha (C^e 140³¹) *ad* Th 61. ⁶ (154⁵ 156⁵). ⁷ (154¹⁷⁻¹⁸ 158¹⁰⁻²⁴). ⁸ (159⁶⁻⁹). ⁹ (153²⁰⁻³⁰). || § 356 Kc 170 ||. ¹⁰ 660²⁶⁻²⁸ < Sd 277¹⁵⁻²⁷.

a Ce *ad*. katamāsaṃ katamāsānaṃ. b *ita* ns cf. 647 n. 2; CeBem rājubhi. c *ita* CeBemns (= uttarapadatthe | nok pud anak prathān³ [c: pradhān³] so || samāse | tappuris-samās nluik ||, ns); leg. (samās)uttarapadatthe? d Ap: devarājūnaṃ. e (Ce *ad*. vā, cf. Kc). f CeBemns idams^o *ubique* (661¹, ³, ²⁸; cf. 654²³ etc. § 693).

357 Nāmhi an'-imi. Idasaddassa sabbassⁱ eva *ana-imī*ādesā honti *nāmhi* vibhattiyaṃ: *anena*, *iminā*.

358 Simhⁱ āyam anapumsakassa. Idasaddassa sabbassⁱ eva anapumsakassa *ayaṃ* icc ādeso hoti *simhi* vibhattiyaṃ: ¹*ayaṃ puriso*, *ayaṃ itthi*, ²*ayaṃ mātugāmo*, ²*ayaṃ orodho*, ³*ayaṃ* 5 *garūnaṃ dāro*, ¹*ayaṃ āpo*, ¹*ayaṃ napumsako*.

359 Amuno mo sam. Amusaddassa anapumsakassa *makāro sakāram* āpajjati vā *simhi* vibhattiyaṃ: *asu rājā* · *amuko rājā*, *asu itthi* · *amukā itthi*.

360 Tⁱ eta-tesaṃ. *Eta ta* icc etesaṃ anapumsakānaṃ *takāro* 10 *sakāram* āpajjati *simhi* vibhattiyaṃ: *eso puriso esā itthi*, *so puriso sā itthi*.

361 Nattaṃ tassa vā sabbaliṅgesu. Sabbanāmassa *takārassa* *nattaṃ* hoti vā sabbaliṅgesu: *naṃ* · *taṃ*, *ne* · *te*, *nena* · *tena*, *nesu* · *tesu*, *namhi* · *tamhi*; *nāya* · *tāya*, *nāhi tāhi*. ⁴*Idha* sāsanayuttiyā 15 *padato* parassⁱ eva *takārassa* *nakārādeso* avagantabbo · ⁵“na naṃ umhayate disvā na ca naṃ paṭinandati” ti ādidassanato. 362 Attaṃ sa-smā-smim-saṃ-sāsu. Sabbanāmassa *takārassa* *attaṃ* hoti vā *sa smā smim saṃ sā* icc etesu sabbaliṅge^a: *assa* · *tassa*, *asmā* · *tasmā*, *asmim* · *tasmim*; *assaṃ* · *tassaṃ*, *assā tassā itthiyā* 20 *katam*, *assā tassā itthiyā deti*, *assā* [C^e 582¹] *tassā itthiyā apeti*, *assā tassā itthiyā pariggaho*, *assā tassā itthiyā patiṭṭhitam*.

363 Idasaddassa ca. Sabbasmim linge *idasaddassa* ca sabbassⁱ eva *attaṃ* hoti vā *sa smā smim saṃ sā* icc etesu: *assa* · *imassa*, ⁶“asmā lokā paraṃ lokam” · *imasmā*, ⁷“asmim lokasmim de- 25 *vate*” · *imasmim*, *assaṃ* · *imissaṃ*, *assā imissā kaññāya katam*, *assā imissā kaññāya ruccati alamkāro*, *assā imissā kaññāya nissatam*, *assā imissā kaññāya santakam*, *assā imissā kaññāya patiṭṭhitam*.

364 Sabbanāmato kakārāgamo ⁸*yathātanti*. *Amuko asuko*, *amukam* 30 *asukam*, *amukā asukā*. *Yathātanti* ti kiṃ: ⁹“yo so Bhagavā”, *yā itthi*, *sā itthi*.

|| § 357 Kc 171 ||. || § 358 Kc 172 (Sd § 306) ||. ¹ (§ 193). ² (95⁴—98¹⁶). ³ (98¹⁸—99¹¹). || § 359 Kc 173 ||. || § 360 Kc 174 ||. || § 361 Kc 175 ||. ⁴ (275²⁸—276¹⁰). ⁵ J II 131²² (*supra* 276¹). || § 362 Kc 176 ||. || § 363 Kc 177 ||. ⁶ Sn 185^e. ⁷ J VI 36¹⁵. || § 364 Kc 178 (Sd 278¹⁰⁻¹⁸) ||. ⁸ = pāli to² alyok, ns. ⁹ Nidd II 216²¹ (Pj I 14²⁶).

a *ita* Bm; CeBc sabbasmim linge (cf. 661²³).

- 365 Gha-pehi smiṃ-sānaṃ saṃ-sā. Sabbanāmehi gha-pasaññehi paresaṃ smiṃ sa icc etesaṃ saṃ-sādesā honti vā yathākka-maṃ: sabbassaṃ · sabbāyaṃ paṭiṭṭhitam, sabbassa · sabbāya deti^a; pariggaho vā; evaṃ imissaṃ · imāyaṃ, imissā · imāya, amussaṃ · amuyaṃ, amussā · amuyā.
- 366 Nā smā smiṃ icc etāni sēva. Sabbanāmehi gha-pasaññehi parāni nā smā smiṃ icc etāni vacanāni savacanāṃ iva daṭṭhabbāni: sabbassā itthiyā kataṃ, sabbassā itthiyā apeti, sabbassā itthiyā paṭiṭṭhitam; ¹“tassā kumārikāya saddhiṃ; ²kassāhaṃ kenā hāyāmi; ³tassā methunaṃ dhammaṃ paṭisevati; ⁴añña-tarissā itthiyā paṭibaddhacitto hoti; ⁵idhā ti imissā diṭṭhiyā; ⁶yaṃ ekissā lokadhātuyā”.
- 367 Thiyaṃ to saṃ naṃmhi vā. Itthiliṅge sabbanāmiko takāro sakāraṃ āpajjati vā naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: ⁷“abhikkamo^b sā-naṃ paññāyati”. Vā ti kiṃ: tāsam.
- 368 Ā ca tiliṅge. Tiliṅge sabbanāmiko takāro ākāraṭṭaṇ cāpajjati vā naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: āsaṃ itthinaṃ · tāsam vā, āsaṃ purisānaṃ āsaṃ cittānaṃ · tesam vā. Atr’ imā pāliyo: ⁸“nā-saṃ^c kujjhanti paṇḍitā; ⁹sabbāsaṃ sokā [vi]nassanti^d; ¹⁰n’evā-saṃ kesā dissanti hatthapādā ca jālino” ti. Tattha nāsaṃ ti na āsaṃ ti chedo; sabbāsaṃ ti sabbe āsaṃ ti chedo, āsaṃ ti c’ ettha tesam dvinnāṃ janānaṃ ti [Ce 583¹] attho. Ettha ca pulliṅganaye diṭṭhe yeva napuṃsakanayo pi taṃsamānagatikattā diṭṭho nāma hoti ti āsaṃ cittānaṃ ti vuttaṃ. Katthaci pana potthake ⁹“sabbesaṃ^e sokā [vi]nassanti”^d ti pāli dissati, tattha sabbe esan ti chedo · ¹¹“sutaṃ m’ etaṃ bho Gotamā” ti ettha viya.
- 369 || Matantare gha-pehi smiṃ n’ āya-yā. Garūnaṃ matantare gha-pasaññehi sabbanāmehi smiṃvacanassa n’eva āya-yādesā honti: etissaṃ · etāyaṃ, imissaṃ · imāyaṃ, amussaṃ · amuyaṃ.

|| § 365 Kc 179 ||. || § 366 Sd 219²⁶⁻²⁷ ||. ¹ (217³² 268¹⁰ 269²⁶). ² (217²⁴⁻³⁴ 269²⁷). ³ (217²⁸). ⁴ (217²⁹). ⁵ (219⁹). ⁶ (219¹⁷⁻¹⁸). || § 367 Sd 275²³⁻²⁶ ||. ⁷ S V 80² (supra 39¹⁰) = M II 192²⁴ III 259⁸. || § 368 Sd 274²⁰⁻²⁸ 275²³⁻²⁵ 276³⁻¹⁶ ||. ⁸ (275²³). ⁹ J VI 522¹⁵ (Ja). ¹⁰ (274²⁷). ¹¹ (612¹⁵). || § 369 Kc 180 ||.

^a Bm deta (detha). ^b Bemns atikkamo (= tui³ tak pvā³ pyā³ khrañ³). ^c Bm na saṃ. ^d CeBemns vinassanti; J (Ck^s): nassanti. ^e Be sabbesa; J cod. Lk sabbāsaṃ > (manus sec.) sabbesaṃ.

370 || Hont’ eva. Amhākaṃ^a mate pana te ādesā honti yeva: etāya paṭiṭṭhitam, imāya paṭiṭṭhitam, amuyā paṭiṭṭhitam.

371 Mana-vacādayo manogaṇā. Mana vaca icc evamādayo saddā manogaṇā nāma bhavanti; tesam sarūpaṃ ¹heṭṭhā vibhāvitam.

372 Bila-padādayo ²manogaṇādikā.

373 Manogaṇādihi vā smiṃno i, nā-smānaṃ ā. Manasi · manasiṃ, vacasi · vacasiṃ, ayasi · ayasiṃ; ayasā kataṃ · ayena vā, ³“ayasā va malaṃ samuṭṭhitam” · ayasmā vā — evaṃ ⁴manasā ⁵vacasā ⁶vayasā; sabbo manogaṇo vitthāretabbo. Bilasi · bila-smiṃ, padasi · padasiṃ; bilasā · bilena, ⁷padasā · padena — ⁸mu-¹⁰ khasā, ⁹vegasā, ¹⁰rasasā, ¹¹āyusā · āyunā; evaṃ aññe pi manogaṇādikā vitthāretabbā. Manogaṇādihi ti kiṃ: purisasiṃ^b purisena purisasmā, cittasiṃ cittena cittasmā, kaññāyaṃ kaññāya. 374 O sassa. Manogaṇādihi sassa okāro hoti vā: manaso · manassa, tapaso · tapassa, bilaso · bilassa. 375 Tadant’ o vibhattilope. Tesam manogaṇādinam anto ottam āpajjati vā vibhattilope kate: ¹²manomayaṃ ¹³ayomayaṃ ¹⁴tejo-dhātu ¹⁵tapodhano ¹⁶siroruho ¹⁷āpokasiṇaṃ vāyokasiṇaṃ. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁸ayasalākaṃ.

376 Manogaṇato sare sāgamo^c. Manogaṇato vibhattādesa vā pac-²⁰ caye vā sare pare sakārāgamo hoti vā: ⁴manasā ⁵vacasā, manasi vacasi; ¹⁹“avyaggamanaso naro”, thiracetasaṃ kulam, ¹⁹“sad-dheyyavacasā upāsikā”; ²⁰mānasikaṃ ²¹vācasikaṃ. Vā ti kiṃ: ²²mano manā, manam mane, manena — ²³manaāyatanam. [Ce 584¹]

377 Amvacanass’ o. Manogaṇato amvacanassa okārādeso hoti vā: ²⁴“adāne kurute mano; ²⁵Kassapassa vaco sutvā; ²⁶tapo idha krubbati^d; ²⁷yaso laddhā na majjeyya”. Vā ti kiṃ: ²⁸“yasaṃ laddhāna dummedho; ²⁹manam aññāsi”. Mano-

¹ (99²³—104²¹, 117⁷—124²³). ² (119²²—121⁵). || § 373 Kc 181 ||. ³ (118⁹). ⁴ (117¹⁷). ⁵ (117²¹). ⁶ (117²⁰); J V 343¹². ⁷ (119²⁹). ⁸ (119³⁰). ⁹ J V 117⁴ (kodhasā ib. 117⁸; vegena ib. 117³). ¹⁰ (120³). ¹¹ (120²⁴). || § 374 Kc 182 ||. || § 375 Kc 183 ||. ¹² (117²⁰). ¹³ (118¹¹; Sn 669b). ¹⁴ (117²⁸). ¹⁵ (118¹; ***). ¹⁶ (118¹⁶; Mhv I 36b). ¹⁷ (120⁹). ¹⁸ (***; S IV 168¹⁴ Vm 36²⁴). || § 376 Kc 184 ||. ¹⁹ (122¹⁻²). ²⁰ (***). ²¹ Vibh 246²⁰. ²² (cf. 100⁵⁻¹⁰). ²³ (118²⁴; Dhs § 6). || § 377 Sd 100⁶ ||. ²⁴ (117²¹). ²⁵ (117²⁸). ²⁶ (118²). ²⁷ (118⁹). ²⁸ (119²). ²⁹ (119¹; ***).

^a Be asmākaṃ. ^b Bm om. ^c Bm omā. ^d CeBe oṣi.

gaṇato ti kiṃ: ¹"bilam pavisa jambuka; ²cittam aññāsi", *kañ-
ñam passati*.

378 Santassa so bhe, ante bo. Santasaddassa sabbass' eva sa-
kāṛādeso hoti *bhakāre*, ante pana *bakārāgamo* hoti: ³"sabbhir
5 eva samāsetha", ⁴*sabbhūto*, ⁵*sabbhāvo*.

379 Kārādisu ca. Santasaddassa sabbass' eva *sakārādeso* hoti
kārasaddādisu ca paresu: *sakkāro*, *sakkato*, *sakkatvā*.

380 Syādisu sabbhi. Santasaddassa sabbass' eva syādisu sabbāsu
vibhattisu *sabbhi*ādeso hoti: *sabbhi* · *sabbhi* *sabbhayo*, *sabbhin*^a
10 ti sesam sabbam vitthāretabbam. Imasmim thāne ⁶"sabbhihi
saddhim; ⁷bahu p' etam asabbhi jātaveda", ⁸*asabbhirūpo puriso*
ti evamādihi padehi visum visum *sabbhisaddassa* vijjamānatā
sārato paccetabbā.

381 sada-bhidito 'tha vā sabbhi ti siddhi. Atha vā *sada-bhidi*-
15 dhātuvasena *sab-bhi* ti padasiddhi veditabbā: *sabbhi* · *nibbānam*.

382 Paññattiyam santassa 'nto^b simhi. Paññattiyam vattamānassa
santasaddassa^c *ntasaddo am* āpajjati *simhi*: *saṃ* · *sappuriso*.
Simhi ti kiṃ: ⁹"santo sappurisā loke". Paññattiyān ti kiṃ:
¹⁰"santo danto niyato brahmacārī".

20 383 Gacchantādinaṃ vā. *Gacchantādina(m)* *ntasaddo*^d *am* āpaj-
jati *simhi* vā: *gacchaṃ* · *gacchanto*, *mahaṃ* · *mahanto* icc ādi.
Gacchantādinaṃ iti kiṃ: *anto danto vanto*.

384 Thiyam pi vā. Aparena pālinayena itthilīnge pi *gacchantā*-
dina(m) *ntasaddo*^d *am* āpajjati vā *simhi*: *sā gacchaṃ*^e · *gacchanti*,
25 ¹¹"sā jānam eva[m] āha: na jānāmi ti, passaṃ eva[m] āha: na
passāmi" ti^f. Thiyān ti kiṃ: *gacchantam kulaṃ*, *jānantam*
cittam. [C^e 585¹]

¹ J II 107²⁷ (cf. *supra* 119²⁹). ² ***. || § 378 Kc 185 ||. ³ (174²⁸).
⁴ = *ñrim sak khraṇ*³ *sui*¹ *rok eñ*¹ | *pañ pan*³ *khraṇ*³ *sui*¹ *rok eñ*¹ || *vā* | *sū*
*to*² *koṇ*³ *eñ*¹ *phrac khraṇ*³ [= Kcv satam bhūto!]. ⁵ (68⁵⁻¹¹). || § 379 Kcv 185
('ca') ||. || § 380 Sd 174²⁹—176²⁰ ||. ⁶ (176³). ⁷ (175^{4, 14}). ⁸ (J VI 414¹³⁻¹⁴).
|| § 381 Sd 584⁷⁻¹⁷ ||. || § 382 Sd 245⁴⁻¹³ ||. ⁹ J I 129²² (*supra* 31¹⁷ 179¹²).
¹⁰ Dhṛp 142^b (*supra* 179 n. 3). || § 383 Kc 186 ||. || § 384—385 Sd 181¹⁴—183² ||.
¹¹ (181²⁷⁻²⁸).

^a B^m sabbhi. ^b *addendum* am? ns: paññattiy' am sant^o [paññattiyam
am pud phrat]. ^c B^m om. santa-. ^d B^m gacchantādina nta^o (665^{2, 6}). ^e B^m
om. ^f B^m om. ti.

385 Atha vā pume yomhi paṭhame^a. Aparena pālinayena pullīnge
gacchantādina(m) *ntasaddo*^b *am* āpajjati vā yomhi paṭhame:
te gacchaṃ, ¹"cakkhum lacchāma no bhavaṃ; ²api nu tumhe
āyasmanto . . . jānam passaṃ viharathā" ti. Anena lakkhaṇena
te gacchanto · *bhavanto* ti ādini ³paṭisiddhāni bhavanti. 5

386 Sa-smim-nā-namsu ntu va. *Gacchantādina(m)* *ntasaddo*^b *ntu*-
paccayo va datṭhabbo *sa smim nā nam* icc etesu: *gacchato*
mahato, *gacchati mahati*, *gacchatā mahatā*, *gacchataṃ mahataṃ*.

387 Arahantādinaṃ ca yo paṭhame^c. *Arahantasaddādinaṃ* ca *nta*-
saddo *ntupaccayo* va datṭhabbo yo paṭhame^c vā: ⁴"arahanto 10
viharanti; ⁵santo sappurisā loke; ⁶bhavanto āgacchantu". Vā
ti kiṃ: ⁷"mayam c' amha anarahantā"^d. Anena ca lakkhaṇena
te gacchanto · *bhavanto* ti ādini ⁸paṭisiddhāni bhavanti.

388 Santassa nto attam ammi vā. ⁹*Sam bhajati yadi vā asaṃ*.
Vā ti kiṃ: *santam asantam*. 15

389 Āyasmantuto niccam yv ā dvisu. Bhagavatā paññattavina-
yavohāravasena^e dvisu bhikkhusu vattabbesu *āyasmantusad*-
dato paro yo paṭhamo ā hoti niccam: ¹⁰"suṇantu me āyasma-
ntā". Paṭhamo ti kiṃ: ¹¹"āyasmante^f pucchāmi". Dvisū ti
kiṃ: ¹²"uddiṭṭham kho āyasmanto nidānam". Anena lakkha- 20
ṇena anena ca mūlodāharaṇena *guṇavantā satimantā* ti ādini
¹³paṭisiddhāni bhavanti; yathā pana pāliyam ¹⁴"anarahantā"^d
ti padassa dassanena *arahantā* ti padaṃ gahetabbam hoti, na
tathā ¹⁰"āyasmantā" ti padassa dassanena *guṇavantā sati*-
mantā ti ādini gahetabbāni honti · tādīsanaṃ pāliyam anāgatata- 25
tā; yathā ca pana ¹⁵"āyasmanto, ¹⁶arahanto" ti padāni pāliyam
dissanti, na tathā *gacchanto mahanto caranto* ti ādini bahuva-
canantapadāni dissanti; yathā ca ¹⁷"santo, ¹⁸ayyo" ti padāni

¹ Ap 419³⁰ = Tha (C^e 296¹³) *ad* Th 169—170. ² (182³⁻⁴). ³ *vide* 167²⁰—
169³²; 665¹³. || § 386 Kc 187 ||. || § 387 Sd 169³²—170¹⁷ 173¹⁶⁻²⁷ ||. ⁴ (173²⁵).
⁵ (664¹⁸). ⁶ (cf. 170² + Sn² p. 107⁴). ⁷ (173¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ⁸ *vide* 665⁵. || § 388 Sd
174¹⁶⁻²⁹ ||. ⁹ (: 174²⁵). || § 389 Sd 92¹⁸—93¹³, 151²⁶⁻³⁰ ||. ¹⁰ (92²⁴). ¹¹ Vin
III 109²⁴. ¹² Vin IV 207¹¹ [ns: catuvagga-pavāraṇā-ñat kui rañ rve¹ suṇantu
me āyasmanto kui lañ³ thut sañ¹ eñ¹]. ¹³ *vide* 146²⁴⁻²⁹. ¹⁴ (665¹²). ¹⁵ (665²⁰).
¹⁶ (665¹⁰). ¹⁷ (31¹⁶⁻¹⁷, 179⁶⁻²⁰). ¹⁸ (105⁴⁻¹⁸).

^a B^m yo pvaṭhame (: yomhi pa^o); C^e B^e yo paṭhame, *vide* 665⁹ 666²²
cf. 652²⁶. ^b B^m gacchantādina nta^o (664^{20, 24}). ^c *sic* C^e B^e mns (*vide* n. a).
^d *ita h. l.* C^e B^e mns; Sd 173¹⁸⁻¹⁹ onto (= Vin). ^e (B^e paññattivino). ^f (B^m onto).

pāliyaṃ ekavacana-(bahuvacana)vasena^a dissanti, na tathā gacchanto mahanto caranto ti ādisu anekapadasahassesu ekam pi padaṃ bahuvacanavasena dissati.

390 Brahm'-atta-sakha-rājādito sy ā. *Brahmā tiṭṭhati*, evaṃ ¹attā 5 ātumā sakhā rājā sā pumā rahā dalhadhammā paccakkhadhammā, vivaṭṭhadā Vattahā yuvā Maghavā addhā muddhā. Imāni padāni kāsuci vibhattisu aññamaññaṃ samasamāni bhavanti, kāsuci visadisāni. [C^e 586¹]

391 Yo vā paṭhamo. *Brahma* icc evamādito yo paṭhamo ā hoti 10 vā: *brahmā tiṭṭhanti*, *attā tiṭṭhanti*^b, ²"n' etādisā sakhā honti; ³cattāro mahārājā" sesaṃ netabbaṃ. Vā ti kiṃ: *brahmāno tiṭṭhanti*.

392 Āno yonaṃ. *Brahma* icc evamādito yonaṃ ānoādeso hoti 15 vā: *brahmāno gacchanti*, *brahmāno passati*, evaṃ *attāno sakhāno rājāno sāno*. Vā ti kiṃ: *sakhāyo tiṭṭhanti sakhāyo passati*, sāne passati.

393 Am ānaṃ. *Brahmādito amvacanassa ānaṃādeso* hoti vā: *brahmānaṃ · brahmaṃ*, *attānaṃ · ⁴attaṃ*, *sakhānaṃ · sakhaṃ*, *rājānaṃ · ⁵rājaṃ*. Vā ti kiṃ: *sakhāraṃ passati*.

25 394 Āyo-no^c sakhāto^d yonaṃ. *Sakhāyo sakhino tiṭṭhanti*, *sakhāyo sakhino passati*.

395 Rahato yo paṭhamassa^e no, anto c' ikāro. *Rahino tiṭṭhanti*, *bhonto rahino tiṭṭhatha*.

396 Nāmhi raha-dalhadhammānaṃ. ⁶*Raha dalhadhamma*^f icc 25 etesaṃ anto ikāro hoti *nāmhi vibhattiyaṃ: rahinā kataṃ*, *dalhadhamminā kataṃ*. *Nāmhi* ti kiṃ: *rahā apeti*.

397 Vattahādito itarass' āne^g. *Vattahādito yo apāṭhamassa^h āneādeso* hoti: *Vattahāne passati*, evaṃ *rahāne dalhadhammāne vivaṭṭhadāne sāne vuttasirāne addhāne, muddhāne passati*.

|| § 390 Kc 189 ||. ¹ vide 153⁹⁻¹² etc. (h. l. omittitur vuttasirā, sed vide 666²⁹). || § 391 Sd 153¹⁹⁻²⁵ ||. ² (153²¹). ³ (157⁸, 9 660¹⁴). || § 392 Kc 190 ||. || § 393 Kc 188 ||. ⁴ (158²⁸⁻³¹). ⁵ (153²⁶⁻²⁸). || § 394 Kc 191 ||. || § 395 Sd 163^{13, 15} ||. || § 396 Sd 163^{13, 19} ||. ⁶ ns cit.: pāpadhammā rahā nāma ... [supra 579¹⁴⁻¹⁶]. || § 397 Sd 165¹ 163¹³ etc. ||.

a (Bm ns om. -bahuvacana-). b Bm ontā. c Bm āyo-yo-no. d Be sakhato (vide 652 n. b). e sic CeBemns (vide 652²⁶ 665¹, 9 666²⁷). f Ce ommā. g Bm itarass' āne. h sic CeBemns (666 n. e).

398 Vattaha^a-rah'-addha-sāto smim āne^b. *Vattaha^a raha addha sā* icc evamādito *smimvacanassa āneādeso* hoti: *Vattahāne patiṭṭhitam*, evaṃ *rahāne addhāne sāne*.

399 Tadanto susmim ānaṃ^c. Tesāṃ *Vattaha^a raha addha sā* icc etesaṃ anto^d *ānattam āpajjati susmim vibhattiyaṃ: Vattahā- 5 nesu rahānesu addhānesu sānesu*.

400 Vuttasirādinam hismim. *Vuttasirādinam* anto *ānattam āpajjati hismim vibhattiyaṃ: vuttasirānehi Vattahānehi addhānehi*. [C^e 587¹]

401 Rahass' inam. *Rahasaddass'* anto *inattam āpajjati hismim* 10 *vibhattiyaṃ: rahinehi*.

402 Sasim Vattahass' i. *Vattahasaddass'* anto *ikāro hoti sasim vibhattiyaṃ: Vattahino dadāti, Vattahino devarajjaṃ*.

403 Addhass' u nā-smā-sesu. *Addhasaddass'* anto *ukāro hoti nā-smā-savibhattisu*: ¹"dīghena addhunā", *addhunā paṇissatāṃ*, 15 *addhuno ruccati*, ¹"dīghassa addhuno accayena".

404 Addha-muddha-kamma-camma-ghammādito vā smim ni. *Addhani · addhāne, muddhani · muddhāne; kammani · kammasmim, cammani · cammasmim, ghammani^e · ghammasmim^e, vesmani · vesmasmim*. 20

405 Brahm'-attato niccaṃ. *Brahma atta* icc etehi *smimvacanassa niādeso* hoti niccaṃ: *Brahmani, attani*.

406 Sasyādito vā. *Sasī* icc evamādito *ikārantato smimvacanassa niādeso* hoti vā: ²"samupagacchati sasini gaganatalaṃ", 25 *daṇḍini, bhogini*. Vā ti kiṃ: *sasimhi*.

407 Sakhantass' ittaṃ^f no-nā-naṃ-sesu. *Sakhino, sakhinā, sakhinaṃ, sakhissa*.

408 Āro himhi. *Sakhantassa ārādeso* hoti vā *himhi vibhattiyaṃ: sakhārehi · sakhehi*.

409 Am-su-naṃsu. *Sakhantassa āro* hoti vā *am su naṃ* icc 30

|| § 398—399 Sd 165⁸ 163¹⁵ 166⁹ 159¹⁰ ||. || § 400 Sd 165^{8, 2}, 166⁸ ||. || § 401 Sd 163¹³ ||. || § 402 Sd 165²⁻³ ||. || § 403 Sd 166⁷⁻⁹ ||. ¹ (166¹²). || § 404 Sd 166^{9, 24}; 231¹³⁻²⁶ [kammani cammani muddhani < Kcv 197 ("tu")] ||. || § 405 Sd 157²⁶ 158²⁷ [Brahmani < Kc 197 + attani < Kc 212] ||. || § 406 Kc 226 Sd 188²²—189³ ||. ² (188²⁸). || § 407 Kc 194 ||. || § 408 Kc 195 ||. || § 409 Kc 196 ||.

a Ce ohā. b Bm smim ine. c (Bm susminam). d Bm etesananto. e Bm om. f Ce h. l. sakhant^o (= Kc).

etesu: *sakhāraṃ · sakhaṃ, sakhāresu · sakhesu, sakhārānaṃ · sakhīnaṃ*^a.

410 *Brahmass' uttam sa-naṃ-nāsu. Brahmasaddassa anto uttam āpajjati sa naṃ nā* icc etesu: *Brahmuno, Brahmūnaṃ*^b, *Brah-*
5 *munā.*

411 *Satthu-pitādinam ā si-yosu, taṃlopo ca. Satthu-pitūādinam*
anto *āttam āpajjati si yo* icc etesu, *tesaṃ si-yonaṃ lopo* ca
hoti: *satthā tiṭṭhati*, evaṃ *pitā mātā bhātā, kattā vattā; satthā*
tiṭṭhanti, pitā tiṭṭhanti, ¹"avitakkitā maccum upabbajanti"^c; *bha-*
10 *vanto satthā, bhavanto pitā, bhotiyo mātā.*

412 *Yvādisv āro vā. Satthu-pitūādinam anto yo-aṃādisu vaca-*
nesu ārattam āpajjati vā: [C^e 588¹] *satthāro pitaro mātaro, sat-*
thāraṃ pitaraṃ mātaraṃ · vattāraṃ gantāraṃ^d, *satthārā sat-*
thārehi, satthārānaṃ. Vā ti kiṃ^e: ¹"avitakkitā maccum upab-
15 *bajanti*^c; ²*tiṇṇannaṃ*^f *satthūnaṃ*".

413 *Pitādinam samāse syādisu. Samāsavisaye syādisu paresu*
pitādinam anto ārattam āpajjati vā: iminā purisena ekamātaro
ayaṃ puriso; nimmatāpitaro puriso, nimmatāpitaraṃ purisaṃ;
⁴*ekapitarā ete janā*^g, *ekamātaraṃ; ekadhītarō puriso,* ⁵"assamaṇi"^h
20 *hoti asakyadhītarā*".

414 *Satthādinam tomhi. Satthuādinam anto ārattam āpajjati*
tomhi paccaye pare: satthārato apeti, evaṃ *vattārato gantā-*
rato; atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁶"satthārato satthāraṃ gacchati" ti.

415 *Samāsagatanāme kvaci. Satthuādinam anto ārattam āpajjati*
25 *samāsagatanāme pare kvaci:* ⁷"hetu satthāradassanaṃ; ⁸*amātā-*
pitarasaṃvaḍḍho", ⁹*satthāraniddeso*, ⁹"kattāraniddeso". Kvaci
ti kiṃ: *satthudassanaṃ, kattuniddeso.*

416 *Nammi*ⁱ. *Satthu-pitūādinam* anto *ārattam āpajjati vā naṃ-*
*mhi*ⁱ *vibhattiyaṃ: satthārānaṃ pitarānaṃ bhātārānaṃ · satthū-*
30 *naṃ pitūnaṃ bhātūnaṃ.*

|| § 410 Kc 198 (*instr. gen.*) + Sd 157²⁹—158¹ (*gen. pl.*) ||. || § 411 Kc 199
(*nom. sg.*) + Sd 138⁷⁻¹² 140⁸ (*nom. pl.*) ||. ¹ (138⁹). || § 412 Kc 200 201 ||.
² (138²⁵⁻²⁶). || § 413—415 Sd 140²⁴—142⁴ ||. ³ (141⁶ *sqq.*). ⁴ (141²¹ *sqq.*).
⁵ (141²⁵ 199²⁸). ⁶ (140²⁸). ⁷ (140¹⁸). ⁸ *cf. aññasatthāruddesa* (Pj I 189²²).
⁹ (140¹⁹). || § 416 Kc 201 (*ns cit. Mmd C^e 173¹⁷*) ||.

^a B^m *sakhānaṃ*? ^b B^m *brahmunam*. ^c C^ens *upapajjanti*. ^d B^m *om.*
^e B^m *ad. a ti kiṃ.* ^f *ita h. l. C^eB^mns (cf. 287²⁵⁻²⁷)*; ^g B^m *ad. ete janā.* ^h B^m *h. l. asamaṇi.*
ⁱ B^m *namhi.* ^j ns *satthādinam.*

417 *Āttañ ca*^a. *Satthu-pitūādinam anto āttam*^b *āpajjati vā*
naṃmhi vibhattiyaṃ: satthānaṃ pitānaṃ bhātānaṃ dhītānaṃ
kattānaṃ^c.

418 *U samhi, salutti ca. Satthu-pitūādinam antassa uttam hoti*
vā samhi vibhattiyaṃ, tassa ca sassa lutti hoti: satthu · sat- 5
thussa · satthuno, pitu · pitussa · pituno, bhātu · bhātussa · bhātuno,
¹"yāya mātu bhato poṣo"² *mātuyā* · ³"buddhamātussa sakkā-
raṃ karotu sugatoraso" *īdisi pālī appikā, Mandhātu · Mand-*
dhātussa · Mandhātuno.

419 *Mandhātuss' attam samāse. Samāsavisaye Mandhātussa anto* 10
attam āpajjati vā: ⁴"Mandhātajātakam; ⁵*sabbaññūMandhāta-*
susihaṇādo". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷"Mandhātumahārājā".

420 *Mātādinam ā niccam. Mātuādinam antassa ākārattam hoti*
samāse niccam: ⁸"mātāpituupattānaṃ"; ⁹*mātāpitaro, mātā-*
dhītaro mātāputtā, ¹⁰"adūsakā pitāputtā", *dhītābhātaro, mātāpi-* 15
tābhātābhaginiādayo. [C^e 589¹]

421 *Ārā yonam o. Ārādesato yonam okāro hoti: satthāro tiṭ-*
ṭhanti, bhonto satthāro tumhe dhammaṃ desetha; pitaro mātaro;
vattāro gantāro.

422 *Smim i. Ārādesato smimvacanassa ikāro hoti: satthari,* 20
pitari dhītari.

423 *Nāss' ā. Ārādesato nāvacaṇassa āādeso hoti: satthārā,*
pitārā mātārā.

424 *Āro rassam imhi. Ārādeso rassam āpajjati ikāre pare: sat-*
thari, pitari mātari.

425 *Asismiṃ pitādinam* ¹¹*ā. Pitūādinam ārādeso rassam āpajjati*
asismiṃ vibhattiyaṃ: pitārā mātārā bhātārā dhītārā; pitaro,
¹²"arogā mayham"^d ¹³*mātaro*".

|| § 417 Kc 202 ||. || § 418 Kc 203 (204) ||. ¹ A IV 97¹¹. ² (*vide* 199⁹).
³ Ap 541¹² (*supra* 199 n. 2; *infra* 670²⁸). ⁴ J II 313¹⁶ *et* Ja II 313²⁶. ⁵ Ja II
314¹⁶ *cod.* Ck. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Ja II 314¹⁵. ⁸ Khp V 5a. ⁹ Ja I 214²² (: J I 214¹⁷).
¹⁰ J VI 84¹². || § 421 Kc 205 ||. || § 422 Kc 206 ||. || § 423 Kc 207 ||. || § 424 Kc
208 ||. || § 425 Kc 209 ||. ¹¹ ns: ā | *āra apru eñ¹ ā kui* || ... *idha ca "ā" ti*
sāmaññavasena vutte pi ārādesadhikārattā 'tass' evā ti *daṭṭhabbo* ||. ¹² J VI
23⁴. ¹³ ns: *may to³ ta yok thañ³ kui lyak garu phrac rve¹ bahuvc*
hū sañ ||.

^a B^m *om. āttañ ca.* ^b B^m *attam (cf. Kcv).* ^c B^m *kattāraṃ (r: n).*
^d Be *mayha (= J; ns: mayha nhuik niggahit kye).*

426 Gantādinan n' āro vā^a ammihi. *Gantuādinam* antassa āratam na hoti^a vā ammihi vacane: *gantam*: *gantāram* vā: ¹"ramayant' eva āgantam"^b · āgantāram vā, *vattam* · *vattāram* vā. *Gantādinan* ti kiṃ: *satthāram*.

5 427 Mātādinam antass' i to-bharādisu. *Mātuādinam* antassa ikāro hoti *topaccaye bharasaddādisu* ca^c paresu^c: ²*mātito* *pīto bhātito* *dhūto* *duhūto*, ³"mātāpettibharo c'assam"^d, ²*mātipakkho* *pitipakkho*, ⁴*mātisaññā* *pitisaññā* aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

428 Samāse mātu-dhitūnam e ge. Samāsavisaye *mātu dhitu* icc etesam antassa ekāro hoti *ge* pare: *bhoti Tissamāte*, *bhoti Phussamāte*; *bhoti seṭṭhidhūte*, *bhoti rājaduhite*, ⁵"aṭṭhahi kho Nakulamāte dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo". Samāse ti kiṃ: *he mātā*, *he dhīta*.

429 Ā ca nā-sa-smā-smim̐su. Samāsavisaye *mātu dhitu* icc etesam antassa ā ca hoti vā *nā sa smā smim̐* icc etāsu vibhattisu: *rājamātāya* *rājadhitāya* *seṭṭhidhitāya*. Samāse ti kiṃ: ⁶*mātu* · ⁶*mātuyā* · ⁷*matyā*. Vā ti kiṃ: *rājamātuyā* *seṭṭhidhituyā*.

430 Nettato^e smim̐ e. *Nettato*^e *smim̐* vacanassa ettam hoti vā: ⁸"nette ujugate^f sati". Vā ti kiṃ: *nettari*. [C^e 590¹]

20 431 Nisāto ca. *Nisāsaddato* ca *smim̐* vacanassa ettam hoti vā: ⁹"nise aggī va bhāsati". Vā ti kiṃ: *nisāyam*.

432 Kattādito gassa ca. *Kattuādito* gassa ca ettam hoti vā: ¹⁰"uṭṭhehi katte; ¹¹ehi khatte". Vā ti kiṃ: ¹²*bho katta*, *he khatta*.

25 433 Pitu-bhātādito sāgamo sasmim̐. *Pitussa bhātussa*, *satthussa* *vattussa*. *Pitu-bhātādito* ti kiṃ: *dhītuyā*, *pāliyam* hi itthiliṅgesu *sakāro* *sarūpena* na tiṭṭhāti · ṭhapetvā ¹³*mātussā* ti padam, *mātussā* ti vā ¹⁴*akkharavipallāso*, *tena mātuyā* ti yojetabbam.

|| § 426: Sd 137²⁵ 138²⁹ + 199¹⁹⁻²² ||. ¹ J VI 529². || § 427 Kcv 209 ("asimhi") + Rūp C^e 51⁸ ||. ² D I 113²⁵ et Dhpa I 4¹¹. ³ S I 228¹⁷. ⁴ (: Pva 16²³ dhītusaññā). || § 428—429 Sd 199²⁶—200¹⁰ ||. ⁵ A IV 268⁷. ⁶ (669⁷). ⁷ (199⁷⁻¹¹). || § 430 Sd 139²⁷⁻²⁹ ||. ⁸ (139²⁷). ⁹ J IV 429⁸ (Vv 392d). || § 432 Sd 139²¹⁻²⁷ ||. ¹⁰ (139²², cf. J VI 308⁸). ¹¹ *** (cf. 678²⁴). ¹² (678²¹). || § 433 Kcv 200 ("āratta-") ||. ¹³ (669⁷; Kcv 200). ¹⁴ (cf. 739²⁴).

^a Bm om. vā ... hoti (670¹⁻²). ^b J: āgantam (= āgantukajanam, Ja VI 529¹⁶). ^c Bm om. ^d Ce c' assa. ^e B^ens nettuo. ^f B^em ujumgate.

434 Dhītuyā attam ammihi^a. *Ammhi*^b vacane *dhītusaddassa* attam hoti vā: ¹"Kaṇhājinam dhītam" · *dhītarām* vā.

435 Tayā-tayīnam (to)^c tvattam. *Tayā tayi* icc etesam takāro *tvattam* āpajjati vā: *tvayā* · *tayā*, *tvayi* · *tayi*: ²"tvayi^d gadhita-citto 'smi"^e. 5

436 Tāsu-tamhinam tyattam. *Tāsu tamhi* icc etesam takāro *tyattam* āpajjati vā: *tyamhi purisamhi* *tyamhi cittamhi*, *tyāsu itthīsu*: ³"katham nu vissase tyamhi; ⁴atha vissasate tyamhi; ⁵khīḍḍā paṇihitā tyāsu rati tyāsu patiṭṭhitā". Vā ti kiṃ: *tamhi*, *tāsu*.

437 Tamsaddassa tumhatthassa tyam. *Tumhasaddatthavācākassa* *tamsaddassa tyamādeso* hoti vā: ⁶"āturo tyānupucchāmi". Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷"tam anupucchāmi".

438 Amhākam-amhesūnam mho^f smattam. *Amhākam amhesu* icc etesam *mhakāro smattam* āpajjati vā: *asmākam* · *amhākam*, *asmesu* · *amhesu*. Vuttirakkhaṇaṭṭhāne pana ⁸"asmisu"^g iti 15 dissati · *ekārassa ikārādesavasena* ⁹"idha hemantagimhisū" ti pade viya.

439 Attanto anattam himhi. *Attanehi attanebhi*.

440 Tamhā sassa no. *Tamhā attato sassa* vibhattissa *no* hoti: *atlano*. 20

441 Smāssa nā. *Attato smāvacanassa nā* hoti: *attanā nissatam*.

442 Jha-lehi ca. *Jha-lehi* ca *smāvacanassa nā* hoti: *agginā apeti*, evam *daṇḍinā*^h *sayambhunā*. [C^e 591¹]

443 Gha-pehi smim̐ yam vā. *Kaṇhāyam* · *kaṇhāya*, *rattiyam* · *rattiyā*, *itthiyam* · *itthiyā*, *vadhuyam* · *vadhuyā*, *yāguyam* · *yāguyā*. 25

444 Napumsakehi yonam ni. *Aṭṭhīni* · *aṭṭhi*, *āyūni* · *āyū*.

445 Niccām ato. *Akārantehi* *napumsakaliṅgehi* *yonam niccam* *ni* hoti: *yāni cittāni tiṭṭhanti*, *yāni kulāni passati*; *tāni*, *tāni*; *kāni*, *kāni*; *bhayāni*, *bhayāni*; *rūpāni*, *rūpāni*. ¹⁰"Rūpā saddā

|| § 434 Sd 199¹⁴⁻²² ||. ¹ (199¹⁹). || § 435 Kc 210 ||. ² D II 266⁷. || § 436 Sd 274²⁹⁻³² 275²²⁻²⁶ ||. ³ J V 85⁹. ⁴ (274³⁰). ⁵ (275²⁴). || § 437 Ja VI 78²⁵ ||. ⁶ J VI 78¹⁰ [*re vera* = *te anupō*]. ⁷ Ja VI 78²⁵. ⁸ J V 343¹⁴. ⁹ Dhpa 286^b (*supra* 128¹³). || § 439 Kc 211 ||. || § 440 Kc 213 ||. || § 441 Kc 214 ||. || § 442 Kc 215 ||. || § 443 Kc 216 ||. || § 444 Kc 217 ||. || § 445 Kc 218 ||. ¹⁰ (226²⁸).

^a Bm amhi. ^b Ce Bm amhi. ^c Bm om. ^d D: tayi. ^e Ce gathitac^o (*vide* Sv ad loc.). ^f Bm amhesuna mho. ^g ita B^ens; Ce Bm asmim̐su; J: asmasu. ^h (Ce ad. bhikkhunā).

rasā gandhā; ¹rūpe ca sadde ca atho rase cā" ti evamādisu pana rūpā rūpe ti ādini nīnam ā-eādesavasena siddhāni, ²idaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ niccabhāvadīpakam^a bhavati ti daṭṭhabbam.

446 Sino am. Akāraṇtehi napumsakalingeḥi sīvacanassa amā-
5 deso hoti: sabbaṃ, idaṃ, yaṃ, taṃ, kaṃ; rūpaṃ.

447 Sesehi lopaṃ go, si ca. ³"Sino am; ⁴sisā o" icc evamādihi suttehi yāni nidditthāni udāharaṇāni, tato sesehi paro go lopaṃ pappoti, sīvacanañ ca: bhadde Phu[s]sati, bhoti itthi, sā itthi; bho daṇḍi, so daṇḍi; bho sattha^b, so satthā; bho rāja, so rājā.
10 Sesehī ti kiṃ: puriso gacchati. Go si cā ti kiṃ: itthiyā, satthussa.

448 Sabbāsam ākhyātavajjitopasagganipātādihi^c yathārahaṃ. Nāmā-
khyātōpasagga-nipātasamkhātesu catusu^d padesu ākhyātavajji-
tehi upasagga-nipātādihi ca parāsaṃ sabbāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ
15 ekavacana-bahuvacanikānaṃ paṭhamā-dutiyā-tatiyā-catutthi-
pañcamī-chaṭṭhi-sattamināṃ yathārahaṃ lopo hoti. Saddasat-
thavidū asaṃkhyāsaddattā upasagga-nipātehi bahuvacanaloṇaṃ
na icchanti, sāsānikā pana icchanti; tathā hi sāsane asaṃkhyā-
saddato pi bahuvacanaloṇo icchitabbo hoti · atthassa garuṃ^e
20 katvā gahetabbattā. Atthavasena hi vibhattuppatti bhavati
yathā ⁵"atthiyā nava natthiyā navā" ti; tasmā ⁶"atthiyā bhāvo
atthitā, natthiyā bhāvo natthitā" ti nibbacanakaṇe virodho
na kātabbo. Tatr' imāni udāharaṇāni, seyyathidaṃ: ⁷"suriyass'
uggamanam pati Sakko brāhmaṇavaṇṇena pāto nesam^f adis-
25 satha", ⁸buddhasmā pati Sāriputto, ayaṃ bhikkhu anu Sāri-
puttaṃ pañṇavā icc evamādisu paṭhamekavacanassa lopo,
ettha hi patisaddaṃ paṭicca uggamanatthassa kammabhāvo, pati-
saddo ca Sakkasaddatthaṃ apekhati, tena tato paccatteka-
vacanaṃ bhavati, pacchā tassa lopo — esa nayo yathārahaṃ
30 netabbo. [C^e 592¹] ⁹Ime bhikkhū anu Sāriputtaṃ pañṇavanto,
¹⁰sādhū^g Buddharakkhita-Dhammarakkhitā mātaraṃ anu icc
evamādisu paṭhamābahuvacanassa lopo. Evaṃ vyāsapa-

¹ (226²⁴). ² vide 226⁹—230²⁰. || § 446 Kc 219 ||. || § 447 Kc 220 ||
³ § 446. ⁴ § 272. || § 448 (Kc 221) ||. ⁵ Tikap 84¹⁰⁻¹¹. ⁶ (689⁹). ⁷ J VI
568³⁰⁻³¹. ⁸ (703¹⁶ < Kev 274). ⁹ (cf. 715²²). ¹⁰ (cf. 716¹).

a (Bm odavakam). b ita Be; Ce bho satthā; Bm om. bho sattha. c Bem
ad. ca. d Bmns om. e Ce garukam. f J: tesam (cod. L^k: nesam). g o: sādhū?

desu ekaccehi upasaggehi parā ekaccā vibhattiyo lopaṃ pā-
puṇanti, na sabbā. || Āyasmatā pana Mahākaccāyanena Nirutti-
piṭake sabbesaṃ pi vīsatiyā upasaggānaṃ avibhattikattaṃ
vuttaṃ, nipātesu pana ekaccānaṃ savibhattikattaṃ ekaccānaṃ
avibhattikattaṃ. | Mayaṃ pana vyāsapadesu ekaccānaṃ upa- 5
saggānaṃ savibhattikattaṃ ekaccānaṃ^a avibhattikattaṃ^a, pa-
bhavati parābhavati ti ādisu sabbesu pi kiriyāpadesu sabbathā
avibhattikattaṃ icchāma, samāsapadesu pana sabbathā savi-
bhattikattaṃ icchāma; nipātesu pana yathāvuttam eva nayaṃ
icchāma: ¹"pakārena jānanā pajānanā" ti tatiyekavacanassa 10
lopo, ²"uddham khittāni ukkhittāni^a, anto khittāni pakkhittāni"^a
sattamiyā ekavacanassa lopo [C^e 592¹⁵] — iminā nayena vitthāro
kātabbo. Atthi dhanam · atthi dhanāni, ³"puttā m'atthi dhanā^b
m'atthi", rañṇā paccāmitte^c jetum sakkā · sattavo jetum sakkā,
⁴idaṃ dukkham pumunā labbhā · imāni dukkhāni pumunā labbhā, 15
ehi āvuso · etha āvuso, ehi bhante · etha bhante, ⁵"ehi samma ni-
vattassu · ⁶mā samm' evaṃ^d avacuttha" ayaṃ nipātato paṭham-
ekavacana-puthuvacanānaṃ lopo. ⁷"Namo atthu · ⁸namo karohi
nāgassa" ayaṃ paṭhamā-dutiyānaṃ ekavacanassa lopo; evaṃ
vyāsavasena. Samāsavasena pana ⁹"atthi khīraṃ etissā ti 20
atthikhīrā brāhmaṇi" ti s'lopo, ¹⁰"kin ti me sāvakā saddhāya
vaḍḍheyyum" tatiyekavacanassa lopo, ¹¹"dānāni dātum kāmo
yassa, so 'yaṃ dātukāmo" catutthekavacanassa lopo — iminā
nayena ¹²vitthāro kātabbo. Samaṇo ca brāhmaṇo ca · samaṇā ca
brāhmaṇā ca, samaṇaṇ ca [C^e 592³⁰] brāhmaṇaṇ ca || pa || samaṇesu 25
ca brāhmaṇesu ca ayaṃ vyāso, ettha casaddato paṭhamā^e-dutiyā-
dīnaṃ ekavacana-puthuvacanikānaṃ sabbāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ^f lo-
po daṭṭhabbo, tena vuttaṃ: ¹³"yathārahan" ti. || Ettha siyā: nanu
ca bho ākhyātavisaye syādīnaṃ uppatti yeva n' atthi, atha
kasmā ¹³"ākhyātavajjitopasagganipātādihi" ti vuttan ti. | Sac- 30
cam; evaṃ sante pi kassaci ¹⁴buddhi siyā: 'ākhyātapadato pi

¹ cf. As 147²³⁻²⁴. ² ***. ³ (451¹). ⁴ (J VI 80⁹ 550⁷). ⁵ J VI 19⁴.
⁶ J VI 576^{20, 28}. ⁷ D III 195²⁷. ⁸ M I 143¹²; ns cit. et J V 324²⁰ VI 218²².
⁹ (cf. 450¹¹). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ cf. Mmd Ce 339¹⁴. ¹² ns: yathāvuddham adhicitam
ca so abhayibho ca sañ kui thut le hū lui. ¹³ (672¹²). ¹⁴ = micchāñāṇ, ns.

a Bmns om. b ita Bem; Ce dhanam; ns: dhanā dhanam | sañ ||. c Ce pac-
cāmitto. d sic Ce Bem (= J); leg. mā samma evaṃ avacuttha [metr. — — — — —,
— — — — —]. e Bem h. L. paṭhama-. f CeBm vibhattikānaṃ.

syādivibhattupatti^a hoti · ¹"karotissa; ²gacchatino, ³hotissā" ti ca rūpānaṃ dassanato' ti, tamnisedhanatthaṃ vajjitavacanāṃ vuttam; "karotidhātu gacchatidhātū" ti ādisu hi 'karoti ca sādhatu cā ti karoti(dhātū) ti) ādhi^b rūḥhisaddehi pi vibhattilopo
5 hoti ti dassanattam; ⁴"atthi ti asa . . . sīdati ti sata" [C^e 593¹] icc etehi nāmapadehi ca vibhattilopo ca hoti ti dassanattam ca "nipātādhi" ti ādiggaṇaṃ kataṃ. — Imasmim pana thāne visatiyā upasaggānaṃ sarūpaṃ ca nipātānaṃ sarūpaṃ ca vattabbam pi samānaṃ upari ⁵catunnaṃ padānaṃ vibhāge
10 āvibhavissati ti^c idha na dassitam.

449 Pumassa samāse līṅgādisu. Samāsavisaye pumasaddass' anto lopam āpajjati līṅgādisu parapadesu: pulliṅgaṃ, pumbhāvo, punkokilo.

450 Aṃ yaṃ ivaṇṇa-pā vā^d. Ivaṇṇa-pasāññāto^e aṃvacanassa
15 yaṃādeso hoti vā: bodhiyaṃ · bodhim, dāsiyaṃ · dāsim, itthiyaṃ · itthim; ⁶"bujjhassu jīnabodhiyaṃ; ⁷ghare jātaṃ va dāsiyaṃ".
451 Jhamhā naṃ katarassā. Katarassā^f jhamhā aṃvacanassa naṃ hoti vā: ⁸"yaṃ passe vajjadassinam" · vajjadassim, ⁹"verinam"^g, daṇḍinaṃ, bhoginaṃ.

20 452 Yonaṃ tamhā no. Tamhā katarassā^f jhamhā yonaṃ no hoti vā: daṇḍino · daṇḍi, bhogino · bhogī; he daṇḍino, he bhogino.

453 Vajjadassādinam^h ino aṃ-yo-smim-susu. Aparena nayena vajjadassī icc evamādinam anto aṃ yo smim su icc etesu inattam āpajjati vā: vajjadassinam passati: ¹⁰"yaṃ passe vajjadassinam" ·
25 vajjadassine passati, vajjadassine patiṭṭhitam · vajjadassinesu patiṭṭhitam; pāṇinaṃ passati · pāṇine passati: ¹¹"adhivattanti pāṇine", pāṇine patiṭṭhitam · pāṇinesu patiṭṭhitam; yasassinam passati · yasassine passati, yasassine patiṭṭhitam: ¹²"Mātāṅgasmim yasassine" ·

¹ Kc 317^c (cf. Sd 696¹⁴ < Kcv 279). ² ***. ³ ***. ⁴ Vibha 514¹⁸ etc. (supra 450¹⁸⁻¹⁷, 384²⁸⁻²⁸). ⁵ (Ce 771²⁰—795²¹). || § 449 Kc 222 ||. || § 450 Kc 223 (Sd 202²⁸—203¹²; 203 n. 12 etc). ⁶ Bv 2: 183^d; ns: bujjhassu . . [= Bva ad Bv 2: 183] . . . bodhimūle ti attho | Buddhavaṇa-aṭṭhakathā alui aṃ phraṇ¹ ma prī⁸ smim phraṇ¹ prī⁸ sañ || "Bodhimāṇḍamhi bujjhare" [Bv 2: 183^b] hū so rhe¹ pāda nhaṇ¹ lañ⁸ nī sañ ||. ⁷ (203¹). || § 451 Kc 224 ||. ⁸ (188²⁰⁻²⁷ 674²⁴). ⁹ Ud 39¹⁵. || § 452 Kc 225 ||. || § 453 Sd 188²²—189⁵ ||. ¹⁰ (674¹⁸). ¹¹ (188²⁷⁻²⁸). ¹² (188²⁹).

^a ns om. syādi-. ^b Bm karotiādhi. ^c Bm om. ^d Bm om. ivaṇṇa-pā vā. ^e Bc ad. pato. ^f Bm katarassa-. ^g Ce averinam. ^h CeBe odassyaadinam.

gasassinesu patiṭṭhitam; verinaṃ passati^a · verine passati^b, verine patiṭṭhitam · ¹"verinesu averino"; daṇḍinaṃ · daṇḍine passati, daṇḍine · daṇḍinesu patiṭṭhitam, bhoginaṃ^c · bhogine passati, bhogine · bhoginesu patiṭṭhitam. Iminā nayena pulliṅge anekasatāni sikkhī-karīādini^d ikārantapadāni yojetabbāni — pajjunnaga-
5 tikam^e idam lakkhaṇam. Vā ti kiṃ: vajjadassim · vajjadassino passati, vajjadassimhi · vajjadassisu patiṭṭhitam.

454 Puṇṇamāto smimno āye gāthāyaṃ. Gāthāvisaye puṇṇamā-saddato smimvacanassa āye icc ādeso hoti: ²"puṇṇamāye uposathe; ³puṇṇamāye yathā cando". Gāthāyan ti kiṃ: 10
⁴"Visākhapuṇṇamāya rattiya". [C^e 594¹]

455 Lajjito tabbassa savibhattikassa tāye. Gāthāyaṃ lajjisaddato parassa tabbasaddassa savibhattikassa tāye icc ādeso hoti, ettha ca lajjisaddena alajjisaddo pi gahito: ⁵"alajjitāye lajjanti lajjitāye na lajjare". Imasmim pana thāne alajjitabba-lajjitabba-
15 saddehi^f smimvacanaṃ katvā tassa tāyeādeso kātabbo. ⁶"Tattha alajjitāye ti alajjitabbe . . . lajjitāye ti . . . lajjitabbe".

456 Kissa ve ka. Kimsaddassa^g vapaccaye pare ka iti rūpaṃ hoti: ⁷"kva naccam kva gītaṃ", kva gato 'si tvaṃ devānaṃ-piya-Tissa.

457 Thaṃ-haṃ-syādisu ca. Kimsaddassa^g thaṃ-haṃpaccayesu syādisu ca vacanesu paresu ka iti rūpaṃ hoti: ⁸"katham jānenu taṃ mayaṃ; ⁹khaṃ maṃ dakkhissati; ¹⁰ko taṃ nindi tum arahati; ¹¹ke tumhe; ¹²kaṃ tvaṃ atthavasam ṇatvā"; kā
25 itthi; ¹³ko pakāro · katham, kaṃ pakāraṃ · katham, kena pakārena · katham icc ādi. Ettha ko pakāro, kaṃ pakāraṃ ti ādini katham-saddassa atthavākyavasena udāharaṇavasena ca gahitāni na kevalaṃ atthavākyavasena, ettha hi "ko pakāro · kathan" ti ādinā vākyena^h ekakkhaṇe yeva dve dve payogā dassitā, tathā hi ¹⁴ekenōdakaghaṭeṇa ambasecana-yatinhāpanādi 30

¹ (188³⁰). || § 454 Sd 243¹⁷—244¹⁸ ||. ² (243²⁸). ³ (243²⁶). ⁴ (243²⁴). || § 455 vide n. 6 ||. ⁵ Dhp 316^{ab}. ⁶ Dhpa III 490¹⁴⁻¹⁷. || § 456 Kc 227 (infra § 499) ||. ⁷ cf. D III 183¹². || § 457 cf. Rūp 270 (Ce 82²⁷), Kc 229 ||. ⁸ J VI 13¹⁴. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Dhp 230^b. ¹¹ Pj II 94¹⁰. ¹² J VI 35¹⁴. ¹³ Kcv 401. ¹⁴ Jacob, Laukikanyāyāñjali s. v. āmraseka-pitṭarapaṇa^o.

^a Bc om. ^b CeBm om. ^c Bm om. ^d CeBems sikkhī karī ti ādini. ^e Bm pajjuntugat^o > pajjantugat^o. ^f Bm alajjitabbasaddehi. ^g Bm kisaddassa. ^h (Bm ādinakye).

bhavati, atrāyaṃ pālī: ¹"ambo ca sitto samaṇo ca nhāpito mayā ca puññaṃ pasutaṃ anappakan" ti; garū pana ²"yathā ekenōda(ka)ghaṭṭena^a ambasecana-garupīṇanānī^b bhavanti" ti upamaṃ āharanti.

5 458 Napuṃsake am-sisu vā. *Kiṃsaddassa napuṃsake vattamā-nassa am si* icc etesu *ka* iti rūpaṃ hoti vā: *kaṃ cittaṃ kaṃ rūpaṃ · kiṃ cittaṃ kiṃ rūpaṃ*.

459 Ko iti samāse nāme. Samāsavisaye *kiṃsaddassa nāmasadde* pare *ko* iti rūpaṃ hoti vā: *koṇāmo puriso · kiṃnāmo vā*, ³*ko-nāmā itthi · kiṃnāmā vā*, *koṇāmaṃ kulaṃ · kiṃnāmaṃ vā*: ⁴"koṇāmo te upajjhāyo". Samāse ti *kiṃ: kā nāma ayaṃ itthi*. Nāme ti *kiṃ: ⁵kiṃgotto tvaṃ, kiṃpuriso, kaṃkulaṃ^c*.

460 Ku hiṃ-haṃ-hiñci-hiñcanam^d-tra-to-tha^e-dācanam^f-dāsu. *Kiṃsaddassa^g ku* hoti *hiṃ haṃ hiñci hiñcanam tra to tha^e dācanam* 15 *dā* icc etesu: [C^e 595¹] *kuhiṃ kuhaṃ kuhiñci kuhiñcanam kutra kuto kuttha kudācanam kudā*.

461 Sabbass' etass' attam to-thesu vā. Sabbassa *etasaddassa attam* hoti vā *to-thesu* paccayesu: *ato attha · etto ettha*.

462 Niccam tre. Sabbassa *etasaddassa akāro* hoti *niccam tre* 20 *paccaye* pare: *atra*.

463 Idass' i than-dāni-ha-to-dhesu^h. *Ida[m]*saddassaⁱ sabbass' eva *ikāro* hoti *tham dāni ha to dha* icc etesu: *ittham idāni iha ito idha*.

464 Dhunāmh' attam. *Ida[m]*saddassaⁱ sabbass' eva *attam* hoti *dhunāmhij* paccaye pare: *adhunā*.

25 465 Rahimh' eta. *Ida[m]*saddassaⁱ sabbass' eva *etādeso* hoti *rahimhi* paccaye pare: *etarahi*.

466 Avaṇṇantitthiyā āpaccayo. Avaṇṇantā itthilingato āpaccayo hoti: *kaññā saddhā sālā; sabbā yā sā kā katarā; sabbaññutā janatā devatā*.

¹ Vv 882^{ab}, cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹². ² Mmd 229 (C^e 188⁸⁷). || § 458 Sd 279⁸⁻⁹ ||. || § 459 Sd 280⁹⁻¹⁵ (128⁶⁻¹⁰) ||. ³ vide 128 n. 6. ⁴ (280¹⁴). ⁵ (cf. Sv I 261¹⁶ + D I 92⁹). || § 460 Kc 228 + 230 ||. || § 461 Kc 231 (+ 233) ||. || § 462 Kc 232 ||. || § 463 Kc 234 ||. || § 464 Kc 235 ||. || § 465 Kc 236 ||. || § 466 Kc 237 ||.

^a Bm ekenōdaghaṭṭena. ^b ita conī. C^e (cf. Mahābhāṣya); Bm garusananāni; B^{ens} garusinānāni; Mmd: garupinhānāni. ^c ita ns; Bm kiṃpuriso ka kulaṃ; CeBe ko nāma puriso kaṃ [§ 458] nāma idaṃ kulaṃ. ^d Bm -hiñca-. ^e ita CeB^{ens} (Bm ta; 676¹⁴ < tra). ^f Bm -dāca-. ^g Bm kisaddassa. ^h Ce ad. ca (< Kc). ⁱ CeBemns idamsaddassa (vide 654 n. h, etc.). ^j Bm jhunamhi.

467 Ī nadādihi vā. *Nadādihi vā ¹anadādihi vā itthiyaṃ vat-tamānehi* ipaccayo hoti: *nadī mahī kumārī taruṇī sakhi itthi yakkhi nāgi*.

468 Nava-ṇika-ṇa-ntu-ṇeyyehi. *Nava ṇika ṇa ntu ṇeyya* icc etehi itthiyaṃ vattamānehi ipaccayo hoti: *māṇavī Paṇḍavī; ⁵nāviki; Gotamī; guṇavatī, satimatī; Venateyyī Kunteyyī^a*.

469 Patyādi-bhikkhādi-rājādīdantehi inī. *Patīdihi ca bhikkhuādihi ca rājādihi ca* ikārantehi ca inīpaccayo hoti: *gahapatāni; isinī kapinī arinī; bhikkhunī paracittavidunī utunī; rājini yakkhinī nāginī khattiyānī Sākiyānī araññānī pokkharāṇī^b sīhinī; tāpasinī^c 10 daṇḍinī bhoginī sukhinī sikhinī hatthinī medhāvinī tapassinī^d piyabhāṇinī aññānī pi yojetabbānī*.

470 Iddhimantuto ca. Itthiyaṃ vattamānā *iddhimantusaddato* ca inīpaccayo hoti: *iddhimantinī iddhimantiniyo*. [C^e 596¹]

471 Ntussa to ikāre. *Ntupaccayassa sabbass' eva takāro* hoti 15 *ikāre* pare: *guṇavatī, ²satimatī cakkhumatī bhikkhunī bhāvitindriyā^e; ³itthī siyā rūpavatī; ⁴iddhimatī; ⁵mahatī naṅgalisā^f*. Garū pana ⁵vikappena *ntupaccayassa takārattam* icchanti; tesam mate *guṇavatī · guṇavantī, kulavatī · kulavantī, satimatī · satimantī, mahatī · mahantī* ti ādini^g rūpāni bhavanti, tesu 20 *guṇavantīpakārāni sāsane appasiddhāni*.

472 Bhavantassa bhota^h. *Bhavantasaddassa sabbass' eva bhota* icc ādeso hoti *ikāre* itthigateⁱ pare: *⁶bhoti ayye, bhoti kaññe, bhoti Kharādiye*.

473 Bho ge. *Bhavantasaddassa sabbass' eva bho* hoti *ge* pare: 25 *bho purisa, bho aggi*.

474 Atha v' eka-bavhatthesu bho nipāto. Atha^j vā ekabavhatthesu *bho* iti nipāto^j nipatatī ti veditabbo: *bho purisa tvaṃ [pa]tiṭṭha*,

|| § 467 Kc 238 ||. ¹ Rūp 187, Mmd C^e 193²⁴⁻²⁸ (cf. ib. 193 n. *). || § 468 Kc 239 ||. || § 469 Kc 240 (vide Rūp 194 ad Kc 91) ||. || § 470 cf. Sd 180 n. 3 ||. || § 471 Kc 241 ||. ² Thī 189^{ab} (supra 180¹⁷). ³ (180¹⁶). ⁴ (180¹⁷). ⁵ ɔ: vā, Kcv 241 (cf. Senart ad loc.); Sd 180⁹⁻²⁰. || § 472 Kc 242 ||. ⁶ (652¹⁹). || § 473-474 Kc 243; vide Sd 170¹⁷-172²², 89²⁰-90¹⁰ ||.

^a B^{ens} Konteyyī. ^b CeBem pokkharāṇī; B^{ens} pokkharāṇī. ^c ita ns (= rase¹ ma); Bm tāpassinī; C^e tapassinī; Be tapasinī. ^d ita CeBemns (= rase¹ ma || vā | athi³ kyan so min³ ma). ^e Bm ad. ni. ^f Bem naṅgalasīsa. ^g Bm ādi. ^h Ce h. l. bhoto (< Kc). ⁱ ita Bemns (= itthilin nhuik phrac so); C^e itthi-kate (cf. Kcv). ^j Bm om. atha ... nipāto (677²⁷⁻²⁸).

bho purisā tumhe [pa]tiṭṭhatha^a; bho citta, bho cittāni: ¹"evaṃ bho purisa jānāhi; ²so te purise āha: bho tumhe maṃ mārentā^b rañño dassetvā va mārethā ti; ³bho yakkhā; ⁴bho dhuttā; ⁵ummuja bho puthusile; ⁶gacchatha bho gharaniyo", — dham-
5 mālapane *bhosaddo ekavacananto:* ⁷"acchariyaṃ vata bho^c abbhutaṃ vata bhō" ti.

475 || Matantare *akāra-pitādinam ā.* Garūnaṃ matantare *akāro* ca *pitādinam* anto ca *ākārattam āpajjati ge* pare: *bho purisā* *tvam tiṭṭha; bho pitā bho bhātā, bhoti mātā, bho satthā* icc ādi.
10 476 so *rassam vā.* Garūnaṃ matantare so ādesabhūto *ākāro* rassam āpajjati vā *ge* pare: *bho rāja · bho rājā, bho attā · bho attā, bho sattha · bho satthā* icc ādini matantare ekavacana-vasena vuttāni.

477 | *Pa-jha-lā niccam.* *Pa jha la* icc ete vaṇṇā niccam rassam
15 āpajjanti *ge* pare: *bhoti iṭṭhi, bhoti vadhu,* ⁸"Phus[s]ati vara-vaṇṇābhe"; *bho daṇḍi, bho sayambhu.*

478 *rājādi-satthādito gass' attam.* *Rājādito satthuādito* ca *gassa* attam hoti niccam: ⁹"dhammañ cara mahārāja; ¹⁰na rāja ka-
paṇo homi", ¹¹*bho attā, 12bho sattha, 13bho pita.* [C^e 597¹]

20 479 *brahmādi-kattādito vā.* *Brahmādito kattuādito* ca *gassa* attam hoti vā: *bho Brahma, bho sakha, bho katta, bho khatta.* Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"dhammaṃ paṇitaṃ manujesu Brahme; ¹⁵paribbaja
mahābrahme; ¹⁶hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsi; ¹⁷utṭhehi kate; ¹⁸tena hi ... khatte". Khattā ti c' ettha sabbakam-
25 miko ¹⁹amacco, kattā ti ca khattā ti ca^d ubhayam p' etam ²⁰anattantaram.

480 || Matantare *bhavantassa bhonta bhante^c bhonto bhadde ge,* galopo. Garūnaṃ matantare *bhavantasaddassa* sabbass' eva

bhonta bhante^a bhonto bhadde^b icc ete ādesā honti ge pare, gassa ca lopo hoti; *bhonta bhante bhonto bhadde.*

481 | *Bhonti^c ti appasiddham.* Imasmim Bhagavato pāvacane tesu catusu rūpesu *bhonta^d* iti rūpaṃ appasiddham ti veditabbam.

482 *bhante bhadde ti eka-puthuvacanantam avyayam.* *Bhante⁵ bhadde* ti padadvayaṃ ¹*āvuso* ti padaṃ viya ekavacanantaṃ puthuvacanantañ ca avyayaṃ daṭṭhabbam: ²"ehi bhante; ³so te bhikkhū khamāpesi: khamatha bhante ti; ⁴tvam bhadde mahesi; ⁵bhadde tumhe gacchatha".

483 *Ayyato ālapanekavacana-bahuvacanānam o vā.* Ayyasaddato 10 paresam ālapanekavacana-bahuvacanānam *okārādeso* hoti vā: *bho ayyo tvam gaccha, bhavanto ayyo tumhe gacchatha:* ⁶"māyyo evarūpam akāsi, ⁷eth' ayyo rājavasatiṃ". Vā ti kiṃ: *bho ayya, bhavanto ayyā.*

484 *Savibhattikassa bhonto paccattālanatthe yosu.* *Bhavanta-¹⁵* saddassa sabbass' eva savibhattikassa *bhonto* icc ādeso hoti vā paccattālanatthe vattamānāsu yosu vibhattisu: ⁸"appa-
saddā bhonto hontu" evaṃ paccattavacanatthe, ⁸"mā bhonto saddam akattha; ⁹imaṃ bhonto nisāmetha" evaṃ ālanatthe. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁰"ete bhavanto āgacchanti", *bhavanto tumhe etha.* 20

485 *Nā-smā-sesu bhotā bhoto.* *Bhavantasaddassa* sabbass' eva savibhattikassa *bhotā bhoto* icc ete ādesā honti vā *nā smā sa* icc etāsu vibhattisu: ¹¹"bhotā Gotamena"; *bhotā nissarati;* ¹²"kacci^e nu bhoto kusalam", *bhoto pariggaho.* Vā ti kiṃ: *bhavantena · bhavatā, bhavantassa · bhavato.* [C^e 598¹] 25

486 Matantare *vass' obhāvo kvaci yosu.* Garūnaṃ matantare *bhavantasaddassa vakārassa obhāvo* hoti kvaci yosu: *bhonto tiṭṭhanti, bhonto tumhe tiṭṭhatha, bhonto passati.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: *bhavantā.* Imāni ¹³tiṇi nijjhānaṃ khamanti ce, ¹⁴gahetabbāni.

487 *Bhaddantassa vā bhadante ge.* *Bhaddantasaddassa* sabbass' 30 eva *bhadante* icc ādeso hoti vā *ge* pare: ¹⁵"āṅgārino dāni dumā

¹ (171⁴). ² (90⁵). ³ (90⁸). ⁴ (90⁴). ⁵ (171¹⁸). ⁶ J VI 142¹⁸, 21 [- - - | - - - | - - -; *supra* 448 n. c, cf. J I 269³⁰]. ⁷ D II 129²⁸ (*supra* 171³¹). || § 475—476 Kc 246 + 248: Sd 90⁷—92⁹ ||. || § 477 (Kc 247) ||. ⁸ J VI 481²⁸. ⁹ J V 123¹⁵, 223¹⁷. ¹⁰ J V 251³². ¹¹ (158²⁷). ¹² (138¹⁷⁻²⁴). ¹³ (140⁷). ¹⁴ (157³¹⁻³²). ¹⁵ J III 291⁸ (*supra* 459²⁵). ¹⁶ (652⁹). ¹⁷ (670²⁸). ¹⁸ (139²⁴). ¹⁹ cf. Sv I 280¹² (pt). ²⁰ ns: payogo yeva viññāpayati hū sañ nhañ¹ aññi | anak athū⁸ kui prayug si ce sañ phrac so kroñ¹ ākārasallakkhaṇakusala ā⁸ phrañ¹ || kate kās³ padesarāj-ekarāj tui¹ ālup || khatte kās³ anuyantamaṇḍalissara tui¹ ālup || ī sui¹ prayug thut rā akhrañ⁸ arā kui mhat rve¹ si ap eñ¹ ||.

a Ce h. l. om. pa-. b CeBm onto. c Bm om. d CeRe om.

¹ (649⁶). ² Vin II 11¹⁰. ³ ***. ⁴ cf. J II 395³. ⁵ ***. || § 483 Sd 104³⁴—105¹⁸ ||. ⁶ *** (*supra* 614³¹). ⁷ (105¹³, cf. Vin I 71⁸⁷ 75⁸ 77⁸³). ⁸ D I 179⁷ (*supra* 170⁸). ⁹ (171³). ¹⁰ (cf. 665¹¹). ¹¹ Vin III 6⁹. ¹² J IV 427²⁶. || § 486 Kc 244 (ns: matantare | Suttapakkhepa-charā Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ alui nhuik) ||. ¹³ = ī paṭhamā-ālup-dūtiyā *bhonto* sum³ rup tui¹, ns. ¹⁴ ns *cit.* Mmd 245 (C^e 197³⁷⁻³⁹). || § 487 (: Kc 245) ||. ¹⁵ Th 527^a.

a Bm bhanto. b Bm bhante. c *sic* CeBemns (= bhonta hū so rup sañ). d Be bho. e J (C^{ks}): kaccin (*metr.*).

bhadante; 'pañca paṇḍitā mayam bhadante'. Vā ti kiṃ: *he bhaddante*.

488 Matantare bhadanta-bhante yosu ca. Garūnam matantare *bhaddantasaddassa*^a sabbass' eva *bhadanta bhante* icc ādesā^b honti kvaci *ge* pare, yosu ca: *bhadanta, bhante*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *bhaddanta*^b, *bhaddantā*.

489 Saddaniddeso va atthaniddeso. Kvaci atthassa niddeso saddassa niddeso viya porāṇehi kato, seyyathidaṃ: ²"Bhagavā ti vacanam seṭṭham"; — ²"vuccatī ti vacanam · attho, Bhagavā ti attho seṭṭho ti attho". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ³"tassa tam vacanam sutvā devindo etad abravi".

490 Atthaniddeso va saddaniddeso. Kvaci saddassa niddeso atthaniddeso^c viya akkharacintakehi kato, na adhunā amheh' eva, yathā ⁴"tumhāmhaṃ^d tayi-mayī" ti.

491 Amha-tumhānam tomhi mama tava. Sabbesam *amha-tumha-saddānam tomhi* paccaye pare niccam *mama tava* icc ādesā honti: *mamato apeti, tavato apeti, mamato uttaritaro n' atthi, tavato ayam adhiko, tavato ayam hīno*, atrāyam pālī: ⁵"iddhiyā itthi^e māpeti mamato pi surūpinin" ti; ettha ca "mamato" ti pālīgatidassanena adiṭṭhassa pi *tavato* ti padassa gahaṇam daṭṭhabbam · diṭṭhena nayena adiṭṭhassa pi taggatikassa nayassa nayaññūhi viññūhi gahetabbattā. Tomhī ti kiṃ: *mayā apeti*^f, *mayā adhiko n' atthi*, ⁶*tayā ayam hīno*.

492 Tvādayo eka-bavhatthesu vibhattisaññā. Toādayo paccayā *dā-canam*pariyantā ekatthe ca bavhatthe ca yathārahaṃ vattamānā *vibhattisaññā* bhavanti: *sabbato yato tato kuto ato ito, sabbadā yadā tadā, idha, idāni* icc evamādini. [C^e 599¹]

493 Tatiyā-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamiyatthesu to kvaci. ⁷"Aniccato dukkhato rogato" icc ādini tatiyatthe; ⁸"ubhato sujāto mātito

¹ J VI 362⁵. || § 488 Kev 245 (ns: matantare | Suttapakkhepa-charā tui¹ alui nhuik || cf. 679²⁶) ||. || § 489—490 cf. Mmd 318 (Ce 267³⁸⁻⁴⁰; *infra* 731¹ ||. ² Vm 209²⁶ et mht (Be 229¹⁹⁻²¹). ³ J VI 573¹². ⁴ Kc 139: Sd § 318 (*supra* 636²⁶). ⁵ cf. Ap 574¹⁷⁻¹⁸ (ns: "sakena ānubhāvena . . . surūpinim" [= Ap 574¹⁷⁻¹⁸ Ee] hu nha ma to² Janapadakalyāṇī-Nandātherī-apadān nhuik rhi eñ¹ ||). ⁶ (*vide* Vva 152¹). || § 492 Kc 249 ||. || § 493 (Kc 250) ||. ⁷ M I 435³³. ⁸ D I 113²⁶.

^a Bm bhadantasaddassa. ^b Bm bhadanta. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d Bm tumhāmhaṃ; Mmd (Ce) Rūp (Ce): tumhāmhaṇam. ^e ita CeBemns (ns: itthi nhuik niggaḥit kye). ^f B^ens *ad. tayā apeti*.

ca pitito ca saṃsuddhagahaṇiko" ti ca ¹"nāssu 'dha koci bho-gānam upaghāto āgacchati rājato vā corato vā aggito vā" ti^a ca icc ādini pañcamiyatthe; ²"na cāham etam icchāmi yaṃ parato dānapaccayā" evaṃ chaṭṭhiyatthe, ³parassa dānapaccayā ti attho; *ekato purato pacchato passato piṭṭhito pādato*^b *sīsato*^c *mūlato heṭṭhato* icc ādini sattamiyatthe; *sabbato katarato yato tato* icc ādini yathārahaṃ tatiyā-pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattamiyatthesu vattanti. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *sabbena, sabbasmā, sabbasmim*.

494 Sattamiyā tra tha sabbanāmato. *Sabbatra sabbattha · sabbasmim vā, yatra yattha, tatra tattha, amutra amuttha*. 10

495 Yamhā paṭhamatthe. *Tra-thapaccayā paṭhamāya vibhattiyā* atthe *yasaddato* parā honti kvaci: ⁵"yatra hi nāma sāvako pi^d; ⁶"yattha etādiso satthā". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *yo hi nāma, yo etādiso*^e.

496 Itinā niddisitabbe to. *Itisaddena niddisitabbe paṭhamatthe* 15 kvaci *topaccayo* hoti: ⁷"diṭṭhacaritā rūpaṃ attato upagacchanti; ⁸subhato naṃ maññati bālo; ⁹aniccato . . . vipassanti". Tattha attato upagacchantī ti 'attā' ti gaṇhanti, esa nayo itaratrā pi.

497 Ya-tehi paccattavacanassa to nidānādisu. *Nidānasaddādisu* paresu *yā-lasaddehi* parassa paccattavacanassa kvaci *toādeso* 20 hoti: ¹⁰"yatonidānam; ¹¹so tatonidānam; ¹²yatvādhikaraṇam enaṃ". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹³*yamnidānam*.

498 Kiṃsaddassa niggahitalopo smim-sesu. ¹⁴"Kismim me Sivayo kuddhā; ¹⁵kissa suciṇṇassa^f ayam vipāko".

499 Sattamiyā va kimhā^g. *Kiṃsaddato vapaccayo* hoti kvaci 25 *sattamiyatthe*: ¹⁶"kva naccam kva gītam"; *kva galo 'si tvaṃ devānam-piya-Tissa*.

500 Him-haṃ-hiñcanam-hiñci. *Kuḥim kuhaṃ, kuhiñcanam kuhiñci*. ¹⁴"Kismim me Sivayo kuddhā" ti ettha na hoti.

¹ A III 173³⁻⁵. ² J VI 128¹. ³ Ja VI 128⁶. || § 494 Kc 251 ||. ⁴ ns *cit. Sp ad Vin III 149*¹¹ (tatra = tassā kuṭiyā) *et mṭ ad Vibha 372*¹⁶ (*sabbatthasaddo sāmiattho*). ⁵ Vin III 105²⁵ = S II 235²². ⁶ D II 157⁴. ⁷ Nett 111⁴. ⁸ Sn 199^c. ⁹ Tikapaṭṭhāna 156⁸. || § 497 Sp I 211¹⁷⁻¹⁹ (ns) ||. ¹⁰ Sn 273^a. ¹¹ M I 133³⁷. ¹² D I 70⁸. ¹³ cf. Sp I 211¹⁷. ¹⁴ (278³⁰). ¹⁵ J VI 316¹⁴, 320¹⁰. || § 499 Kc 253 ||. ¹⁶ (675¹⁹, 687⁸). || § 500 Kc 254 ||.

^a Bm *om. ti*. ^b Bm *ad. pādato*. ^c Ce *ad. atthato*. ^d Vin S *om. pi*. ^e Ce *ad. satthā*. ^f Bm *kiccassaciṇṇassa*. ^g Bm *kamhā* (c: "post k-", cf. § 456).

501 Tato him-haṃ. *Tahiṃ tahaṃ · tasmīṃ vā.*

502 Sabbasmā dhi. *Sabbadhi · sabbasmīṃ vā.* [C^e 600¹]

503 Idato ha-dhā. *Iha idha · imasmīṃ vā.*

504 Yasmā him. *Yahiṃ · yasmīṃ yesu vā.*

5 505 Kiṃ-sabb'-aññ'-eka-ya-kūhi kāle dā-dācanam. Kāle vattabbe kvaci sattamiyatthe *kiṃ sabba añña eka ya ku* icc etehi saddehi *dā dācanam* icc ete paccayā honti yathārahaṃ: *kadā sabbadā aññadā ekadā yadā kudā kudācanam*: ¹"mā vo dhammam adhammam vā addasāma kudācanam; ²taṃ kudā su^a bhavissati".

506 Tamhā dā-dāni. *Tadā ³tadāni.*

507 Idato rahi-dhunā-dāni. ⁴*Etarahi* ⁵*adhunā* ⁶*idāni*. || Keci pana garū *yadā tadā sadā idāni* ti imehi catūhi padehi saddhiṃ paccakaṃ *kāle* ti padaṃ yojetvā vadanti: "yadā kāle" ti ¹⁵ādinā^b. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · *dā-dāni* paccayānaṃ kālavācakkattā, "yasmīṃ kāle" ti vuttasadisatāpajjanato ca, sātthakathe tepitake buddhavacane tādisassa nayassa adassanato ca. Vevacanānayo pana ⁷āhacca bhāsita dissati: ⁸"appaṃ vassasataṃ āyu idān' etarahi vijjati" ti. || Tathā *yasmā tasmā* ti padehi pi ²⁰saddhiṃ paccakaṃ *kāraṇā* ti padaṃ yojetvā vadanti: "yasmā kāraṇā" ti ādini. | Tam pi na gahetabbaṃ · ⁹"yasmā, tasmā, kasmā" ti nipātapadeh' eva kāraṇatthassa pakāsītattā, pāliyaṃ porāṇatthakathādisu ca tādisassa nayassa lokavohāravasena āgatassa adassanato ca; tasmā yattha katthaci tādisassa ²⁵dassanaṃ viññūnaṃ appamānaṃ. Evaṃ hi atthakathādisu dissati: ¹⁰"yasmā ti yaṃkāraṇā; ¹¹yasmā ti yena kāraṇena; ¹²tasmā ti taṃkāraṇā, tasmā ti tena kāraṇena; kasmā ti kiṃkāraṇā, kasmā ti kena kāraṇena" iti vā — *kiṃkāraṇam* icc api Nettiādisu dissati: ¹³"tattha kiṃ kāraṇam yaṃ taṇhācarito ³⁰dukkhāya paṭipadāya dandhābhiññāya khippābhiññāya ca

|| § 501 Kc 255 ||. || § 502 Kc 252 ||. || § 503 Kc 256 ||. || § 504 Kc 257 ||. || § 505 Kc 258 + 259 ||. ¹ J II 355¹⁷ = 392⁹. ² J VI 46²⁸ ... 51¹⁵. || § 506 Kc 260 ||. ³ ns *cū*. Ap 547⁷⁻⁸: tadāni so mahāpati maṃ pesesi ... || § 507 Kc 261 ||. ⁴ (§ 465). ⁵ (§ 464). ⁶ (§ 463). ⁷ ns: āhacca visesetvā | athū⁸ prū rve¹ || āhacca āhanitvā | thān karuṇ³ thi rve¹ || āhacca āharitvā choṇ rve¹ || āhacca uddharitvā || thut bho² rve¹ ||. ⁸ Bv 26: 21^{cd} (Bva); *infra* 683¹³. ⁹ (*infra* Ce 788^{32, 35}). ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ ***. ¹² ***. ¹³ Nett 112²⁸⁻²⁹.

^a ita Bm; C^eBe kudāssu; J: kadāssu. ^b ita CeBemns (*cf.* ādini 682²¹).

niyyāti" ti. Yadā pana paramatthavisaye avijjādi kāraṇam ka-thetabbaṃ hoti, tadā "tasmā kāraṇā" ti vattabbaṃ, tato hetuto ti attho, Atthakathāyam pi hi imam ev' atthaṃ sandhāya "tasmā^a kāraṇā" ti vuttatthānam pi dissati; taṃ thānam pi mayam na dassema; ye ye vicakkhaṇā viññujātikā nayaggahaṇe ⁵paṭibālā, te te taṃ^b thānam pariyesantu. Iti lokavohāravisa-ye "yasmā kāraṇā" ti ādini na vattabbāni, paramatthavisaye pana vuttappakāram atthaṃ paṭicca vaṭṭabban ti. Ayaṃ nīti sādhu-kaṃ manasikātabbā.

508 Sabbassa dāmi so vā. *Sabba* icc etassa sakārādeso hoti ¹⁰vā dāmi paccaye pare: [C^e 601¹] ¹"sadā ramati paṇḍito". Vā ti kiṃ: ²"sabbadā silasampanno". Atr' idaṃ vattabbaṃ: katthaci Parittapottake ³"sabbabuddhānubhāvena, sabbadhammānubhāvena, sabbasaṃghānubhāvena sabbadā sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti pātho dissati; so ayutto, na hi *sabbadā* padena^c ¹⁵saddhiṃ *sadā* ti padaṃ *sadā* padena^d ca *sabbadā* ti padaṃ samāgacchati, tasmā "sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti padaṃ eva vattabbaṃ. || Ettha siyā: nanu ca bho, yathā ⁴"appaṃ vassasataṃ āyu idān' etarahi vijjati" ti pāliyaṃ^e *idāni-etarahi*-saddānaṃ samānatthānam pi vevacanabhāvena samāgamo ²⁰dissati, tathā *sabbadā-sadā* saddānaṃ pi vevacanabhāvena samāgamo hoti yevā ti. | Tan na · tādisassa nayassa ⁵ācariyehi vicāritapottakesu ayuttito, gāthāpadassa ca adhikakkharattā. Ettha pana evaṃ vinicchayo veditabbo: tattha hi *dāsaddavajjito* kevalo *sabbasaddo* peyyālanayavasena vutto^f ti daṭṭhabbo^g; ²⁵tathā hi [C^e 601¹⁵] porāṇapottake "sabbasaṃghānubhāvena sabba sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti vitadāsaddo^h *sabbasaddo* dissati, evaṃbhūtena *sabbasaddapeyyālena* ⁶"yaṃ kiñci ratanaṃ loke" ti ādipadavatīnaṃ tiṇṇaṃⁱ gāthānaṃ catutthapādātthāne ⁷"sadā

|| § 508 Kc 262 ||. ¹ Dhp 79d. ² S I 53¹⁸. ³ Jayamaṅgalagāthā 10^{ed} 11^{ed} 12^{ed}. ⁴ (682¹⁸). ⁵ ns: ācariyehi | kyaṃ⁸ gan si mro² charā kyo² tui¹ sañ || vicāritapottakesu | athū⁸ chañ khrañ cī rañ re³ sā so pe tui¹ nhuik || ayuttito | kroñ¹ || vā | ma sañ¹ hū rve¹ || adissanato | kroñ¹ lañ³-koñ³ ||. ⁶ ***. ⁷ (*cf.* 683¹⁴).

^a Bm taṇhā-. ^b Ce *ad*. taṃ. ^c CeBe sabbadā ti padena. ^d CeBe sadā ti padena; Bm *om*. sadā. ^e Bm pāliya; Ce pāliyā. ^f (Bm vattā). ^g Bm daṭṭhabbaṃ < daṭṭhabbā (*vel* obbo). ^h Bm vitadō; CeBens vigatadō. ⁱ Ce tis-sannaṃ (*vide* 287¹⁷⁻²¹).

sotthi bhavantu te" ti padaṃ viya ¹"bhavatu sabbamaṅgalan" ti gātham tidhā katvā "sabbabuddhānubhāvenā" ti ādisu^a padesu ekekassa pādassa avasāne catutthapādatthāne "sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti idaṃ^b sabbattha yojetabban ti dassetuṃ "sabbā sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti pātham vadimsu garū; tathā hi ettha avibhattikena sabbasaddena peyyālanayo niddiṭṭho, tena "sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti idaṃ^c sabbattha yojetabban ti nāyati. Ye pana^d evarūpaṃ nayaṃ acintetvā 'ettha akkharāṃ patitan' ti maññamānā dāsaddaṃ pakkipitvā "sabbadā sadā sotthi bhavantu te" ti paṭhanti, tesam so pātho na gahetabbo, yathāvitthāritanayo yeva pātho uccāretabbo^e. Tattha peyyālanayo ti vitthāranayo. [C^e 601³⁰]

Ettha tathā tividho peyyālanayo vattabbo: ādiñ c' eva^f avasānañ ca padakkharaṃ gahetvā majjhe muñcitvā itisaddena niddisatabbo peyyālo ca, ādisaddena niddisatabbo peyyālo ca, sabbasaddena niddisatabbo peyyālo cā ti. Ettha pana sotūnaṃ sukhagahaṇattham payogaṃ racayitvā dassessāma, seyyathīdam: ²yo paṭisandhipaññāya paññavā ātāpi nipako hutvā sīle patiṭṭhāya samādhiñ c' eva vipassanañ ca bhāveti, so taṇhāja-
20 tam chinditvā nibbānappatto hoti, tenāha Bhagavā: sīle patiṭṭhāya ||^g so imaṃ vijāyaye jaṇan ti; ettha āhasaddo itisaddena saha yojetabbo: 'iti āhā' ti — ayaṃ majjhe muñcitvā ādi^h antañ ca gahetvā itisaddena niddiṭṭhoⁱ peyyālo nāma. [C^e 602¹] Yattha pana evaṃ aniddisitvā "tenāha Bhagavā: sīle patiṭṭhāya ti ādi" evaṃ paccattavacanayuttena ādisaddena vitthāranayo dassito, ayaṃ ādisaddena niddiṭṭhoⁱ peyyālo nāma; ettha itisaddamattassa abhāvato āhasaddo itisaddena saha sambandham na labhati: 'iti āhā' ti, tathā āhasaddo ādisaddassa upayogavasena avuttattā iti-ādisaddena sahā pi sambandham
30 na labhati: 'iti ādim āhā' ti; tasmā tenāha Bhagavā ti padaṃ vicchinditvā sīle patiṭṭhāya ti ādi ti ādisaddena saha itisaddena pakāsetabbā "so imaṃ vijāyaye jaṇan" ti padapariyosānā gāthā paripuṇṇam katvā dassitā bhavati. Sabbasaddapeyyālo pana ³vutto^j yeva:

¹ Jayamaṅgalagāthā 10^a (11^a 12^a). ² (cf. Vm 3²⁸—4¹³). ³ (683²⁴—684⁸).

^a Bm disu. ^b B^{ens} padaṃ. ^c B^e ad. padaṃ. ^d Bm na pro pana. ^e Bm obbaṃ. ^f (Bm ca vā). ^g C^e = pe =; B^e || pa ||. ^h ita C^eBem^{ns} (vide 684¹³). ⁱ C^e niddisatabbo. ^j Bm vutta.

majjhepeyyālo c' eva ādipeyyālam eva ca sabbapeyyālo cā ti peyyālā tividhā siyuṃ. 2
Ayaṃ pi nīti sādhuṃ manasikātabbā.

509 **Avanṇo yamhi lopam.** *Avanṇo yapaccaye pare lopam āpajjati: bāhusaccaṃ paṇḍiccaṃ vepullaṃ kāruṇṇaṃ kosallaṃ sāmāñ- 5 nāṃ sohajjaṃ.*

510 [†]Pastassa^a sattho^b niceam. [†]Pasta(sadda)ssa^c sabbass' eva satthādeso hoti niccam, ayaṃ vutti. Ayaṃ panādhippāyaviññāpikā anuvutti: ¹"sasa^d pasamsane" ti dhātuto parassa kammani vihitassa tapaccayassa vasena sambhūtassa [†]pastasaddassa^a sabbass' 10 eva satthādeso hoti niccam: samsiyyati pasamsiyyati so jānehī ti ²sattho, evaṃ pasattho. Ettha ca sattho pasattho ti imāni ³"takko vitakko" ti padāni viya ⁴"cāro vicāro" ti padāni viya ca anupasagga-sopasaggamattena savisesāni, atthato pana ninnānākaraṇāni ti avagantabbam. [†]Pastassā^a ti kim: ⁵"vid- 15 dhastā vinaḷikata; ⁶uddhaste aruṇe".

511 **Satthassa so tame.** *Satthasaddassa pasatthavācakassa sakārādeso hoti tamapaccaye pare: ayañ ca sattho ayañ ca sattho ayam imesaṃ visesena sattho ti sattaṃ, pasattharo ti attho. Tathā hi sattaṃsaddo atthuddhārasena samkhyāpūraṇatthe sādhu- 20 jane ca dissati: ⁷"sattamaṃ isisattamo". Ettha ca sattaman ti samkhyāpūraṇatthavasena' eva^e vuttaṃ, isisattamo ti idaṃ pana samkhyāpūraṇatthavasena c' eva pasatthatarapuggala-samkhātasādhujanavasena^f ca vuttan ti vattabbam; tathā hi Paṭṭhānaṃ nāma pakaraṇaṃ Dhammasaṅgaṇīdini upādāya 25 sattamaṃ hoti, Sakyasīho pi Bhagavā Vipassīdayo [C^e 603¹] upādāya sattamo hoti, pasatthatarapuggalabhāvena pana sattamo ti vuccati, tathā hi Abhidhammatikāyaṃ idaṃ vuttaṃ: ⁸"isisattamo ti catusaccāvabodhagatiyā isayo ti samkham^g gatānaṃ ⁹sataṃ pasatthānaṃ isinaṃ atisayena sattho, pasattho 30*

|| § 509 Kc 263 ||. ¹ cf. V⁹²³. ² (vide 685³⁰). ³ Dhs § 7. ⁴ Dhs § 8. ⁵ A II 39⁶. ⁶ Vin I 288¹² II 236¹⁷ A IV 205¹²; ns: uddhaste | tak lak so² (o: ud + hasta). ⁷ Tikapaṭṭhānaatṭhakathā 8⁷. ⁸ mṭ ad loc. ⁹ (vide Khp VI 6⁹).

^a sic Bem^{ns}; C^e samsta^o (leg. sasta^o). ^b C^e satto et pasatto pro sattho et pasattho 685⁷⁻³⁰ (sed 686⁸ pasattho). ^c Bm pastassa; C^e samstasaddassa. ^d B^eC^e ns samsa. ^e Bm ovasena va. ^f Bm pasatthavarap^o. ^g Bm samkha-.

ti attho, ¹Vipassiādayo ca upādāya Bhagavā sattamo ti vutto” — ettha ca “catusaccāvabodhagatiyā” ti idaṃ saddasatthā-nayena ²“isi^a gatiyan” ti dhātuattham gahetvā vuttam, idaṃ pan’ ettha nibbaṇanam bhavati: isinaṃ sattamo isisu vā sat-
5 tamo ti; atha vā sa-parasantānesu silādiguṇānam ³esanaṭṭhena isayo · buddhādayo ariyā: isi ca sattamo cā ti isisattamo ti evam ettha attho daṭṭhabbo.

512 Pasatthassa^b iy’-iṭṭhesu. Pasatthasaddassa^b sabbass’ eva sa-kārādeso hoti iya iṭṭha icc etesu paccayesu: seyyo, seṭṭho.

10 513 Jo vuḍḍhassa. Jeyyo, jeṭṭho.

514 Ned’ antikassa. Nediyo, nediṭṭho.

515 Sādho bālhassa. Sādhiyo, sādhiṭṭho.

516 Khuddakassa kaṇ^c. Kaṇiyo, kaṇiṭṭho.

517 Matantare yuvassa ca. Garūnam matantare yuvasaddassa
15 sabbass’ eva kaṇ^d hoti iya iṭṭha icc etesu paccayesu: kaṇiyo, kaṇiṭṭho.

518 Lutti vantu-mantu-vīnam. Mantu vantu vī icc etesaṃ paccayānam lutti hoti iya iṭṭha icc etesu paccayesu: guṇiyo, guṇiṭṭho; satiyo, satiṭṭho; medhiyo, medhiṭṭho.

20 519 Nidāne kissa kuto samāse. Samāse vattamānassa kiṃsad-dassa nidānasadde pare kuloādeso hoti: kiṃ nidānam etesaṃ dhammānan ti ⁴kutonidānā.

520 Idassa ito. Samāse vattamānassa idasaddassa^e nidānasadde pare ito icc ādeso hoti: ayaṃ attabhāvo nidānam etesan ti
25 ⁵itonidānā.

521 Itthañ ca nāme. Nāmasadde pare samāse vattamānassa idasaddassa^e iṭṭham icc ādeso hoti: idaṃ nāmaṃ etassā ti iṭṭhamnāmo, evaṃnāmo ti attho. ⁶“Ittham sudam āyasmā

¹ (Pj II 351¹¹⁻¹³). ² Wg § 28: 7. ³ V882 (Pj II 153¹⁰⁻¹¹). || § 512 Kc 265 ||. || § 513 Kc 264 ||. || § 514 Kc 266 ||. || § 515 Kc 267 ||. || § 516 Kc 268 ||. || § 517: Kc 269 ||. || § 518 Kc 270 ||. || § 519—520 cf. Sd 681¹⁹⁻²² (post 686²⁰ ns addendum censet: Je || Samāse vattamānassa kiṃsad idassa jasadde pare kuto-itvādeso hoti: kuto jāta ete ti kutojā [Sn 270b] | imamhā attabhāva jāta ete ti itojā [Sn 271b] hū so sut-vutti-prayug kui chui ap eñ¹ ||) ||. ⁴ ns cit. Sn 270a et 271a. ⁵ Ap 439²⁴ (Ap 31¹¹ ... 615³; Th p. 1¹³ ... 115⁴, Thī p. 123⁵).

^a dedī (Wg: ṛṣī); C^eBm isi; B^ens isa. ^b Bm pasatṭh^o. ^c ita Bm (= Kc); C^eB^ens kaṇo. ^d C^eB^e (ns) kaṇādeso. ^e C^eB^ens idams^o (676²¹ etc.).

Puḷinathūpiyo thero imā gāthāyo abhāsithā”^a ti ādisu pana ¹“iminā pakārena itthan” ti pakāratthe *thampaccayo* daṭṭhabbo. [C^e 604¹]

522 Kvaci kvassa ko iti. Kvaci visaye kvasaddassa koādeso^b hoti: ²“ko te balaṃ mahārāja ko nu te rathamāṇḍalam”. ⁵ Kvaci ti kiṃ: ³“kva naccam”.

523 Sossa su. So icc etassa su iti ādeso hoti kvaci: ⁴“migo va jātarūpena na ten’ attham abandhi su”. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁵“evam so nihato seti”^c.

524 Nossa nu amhatthe. Amhākan ti atthe vattamānassa no icc 10 etassa nu iti ādeso hoti kvaci: ⁶“api nu hanukā santā”. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁷api no. No ti kiṃ: ⁸“sāni mamsāni”.

525 Kitake antato siss’ u vā. Kitake pariyāpannato antapaccayato sīvacanassa ukāro hoti vā: ⁹“avhāyantu^d suyuddhena”. Vā ti kiṃ: avhāyanto aṭṭhāsi. 15

526 Ācariyass’ ācero^e. Ācariyasaddassa ācerādeso hoti vā: ācero · ācariyo vā: ¹⁰“āceram iva māṇavo; ¹¹ñatvā ācerakaṃ matam”.

527 Samsaddassa niggahitaṃ mattam ikāre, saro dīgham me. Sam-saddassa niggahitaṃ ikāre atthiatthavati paccaye pare ma- 20 kārattam āpajjati, makāre ca pare saro dīgham pappoti: sam assa atthi ti sāmī, issarādhivacanam etam; rassatte sāmī, itthilīnge vattabbe sāmīni ti inīpaccayavasena sijjhati.

528 Ke kattañ ca. Samsaddassa niggahitaṃ atthiatthavati ka-paccaye pare kakārattam āpajjati: ariyadhanasamkhātam bahu- 25 vidham sam assa Bhagavato atthi so Bhagavā Sakko. Ke ti kiṃ: ¹²“Sakyā vata bho kumārā”^f.

529 Sāmī-sāminīnam ākāro uvā me. Sāmī sāmīni icc etesaṃ ākāro makāre pare uvā icc ādeso ¹³hoti vā: ¹⁴suvāmī ¹⁵suvāminī.

530 Sakass’ ass’ uva. Sakasaddassa akārassa uvāādeso ¹³hoti 30

¹ Kev 401. || § 522—523 Sd 128¹⁰⁻¹⁵ ||. ² J VI 515⁸ (supra 128¹⁰ 278³³ 305³¹). ³ (681²⁰). ⁴ J III 232⁶ (Ja). ⁵ J I 246⁵. || § 524—525 cf. Sd 636⁸⁻¹³ (Ja VI 192¹³) ||. ⁶ J I 498²¹. ⁷ Ja I 498²³. ⁸ ns: Kimchandaṇḍat [J V 9³⁰] Petavatthu [493a, f] tui¹ nhuik piṭṭhimamsāni rhi eñ¹ ||. ⁹ J VI 192¹². ¹⁰ J VI 563¹. ¹¹ ***; ns cit. J III 368²⁰ (āceramhi susikkhitā). ¹² D I 93¹. || § 529 Sd 186²²⁻²⁵ 634⁵ ||. ¹³ scilicet gāthayam (vide 688¹⁷). ¹⁴ (Sn 666^b). ¹⁵ (J III 288¹⁴).

^a C^eBm abhās^o (vide Ap 31¹² etc., Th p. 1¹³ etc.). ^b (B^e ko iti ādeso). ^c C^e om. seti. ^d J: avhāyantu. ^e (Bm ācariyassa cerā). ^f C^e rājakumārā.

vā: *suvaṇṇam · sakaṇṇam* vā, ¹"eso ... Khaṇḍahālo yajataṃ su-
vakehi^a puttehi" — suvakehi ti sakehi.

531 Jantuvācīsattass' avo. Jantuvācakassa *sattasaddassa akāro*
avādeso ²hoti vā: *sattavo · satto* vā, ³"tvañ ca uttamasattavo".

5 [C^e 605¹]

532 Candassa candaro ābhāya gāthāyaṃ. Gāthāvisaye *candasad-*
dassa sabbass' eva *candara* icc ādeso hoti vā *ābhāsadde* pare:
⁴"atibhonti na^b tassābhā candarābhā satārakā"^c. Ettha ca
candarābhā ti candābhā, *candābhā* ti ca idaṃ sakkaṭṭabhāsā-
10 bhāvaṃ patvā *dakāra-rakārasaṇṇogavasena* tiṭṭhati, Māgadha-
bhāsattam pana patvā *candarābhā* ti viṣuṃ tiṭṭhati. || Ettha ra-
kāro āgamo ti ce, | na, sāsane bahiddhā ca ⁵pasiddhapadma-
saddato^d viṣuṃ *padumasaddavacanam* viya bahiddhā^e pasid-
dhacandrasaddato viṣuṃ *candaravacanam* vuttan ti datṭhabbam.
15 "Ābhāsadde pare" ti vacanam pan' ettha ⁶saññāpanattham vut-
tam, tasmim asante pi *sattavasaddassa* viya *candarasaddassa*^f
kevalassā pi tṭhitabhāvo yujjat' eva. "Gāthāyan" ti ayam
adhikāro ⁷hetṭhimasuttesu ca ⁸uparimasuttesu ca sīhagativasena
vattati ti datṭhabbam.

20 533 Ratanassa ratno. *Ratanasaddassa sabbass'* eva *ratnādeso*
hoti vā gāthāyaṃ: ⁹"nānāratne^g ca māṇiye" ayam tāva pā-
līppadeso; ayam pan' atṭhakathāpadeso ¹⁰"arindamam nāma
narādhipassa ten' eva tam vuccati cakkaratnan" ti. || Katthaci
atṭhakathāpotthake "ten' eva tam vuccati cakkaratanan" ti
25 viṣuṃ *takāra-nakārā* tṭhitā, keci ca tathā paṭhanti. | Yathā
pana pālīadisū ¹¹"opupphāni ca padmāni; ¹²uddhaste aruṇe;
¹²viddhastā vinalīkatā; ¹³asnātha ... khādathā" ti *dakāra-ma-*
kārānam sakāra-takārānam sakāra-nakārānañ ca saññogo dis-
sati, tathā ⁹"nānāratne ca māṇiye" ti ādisu pi *takāra-nakāra-*
30 saññogo dissati. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"ratanāni pavattayimṣu".

¹ J VI 141¹⁴. || § 531 Sd 186²²⁻²⁵ ||. ² *scilicet* gāthāyaṃ (*vide* 688¹⁷).

³ (37¹⁴ 186²⁵). || § 532 *vide* n. 4 ||. ⁴ Ap 72¹⁷ = Tha (C^e 310¹⁵) *ad* Th 185—186.

⁵ (688²⁶). ⁶ = *candara* pru rā pālī rap kui mhat khrañ⁸ nhā, ns. ⁷ § 529—531.

⁸ § 533—534. ⁹ (621⁷). ¹⁰ Mhbv 72³⁻⁴. ¹¹ J VI 497²⁸ (*supra* 186 n. 6).

¹² (685¹⁶⁻¹⁸). ¹³ D II 170¹⁶⁻¹⁸ (ns *cū. et* J VI 14²¹ *supra* 501¹⁷). ¹⁴ ***.

^a J: yajatu sakehi. ^b *ita* CeBens (= Tha C^e); Bm ni; Ap: hi. ^c Tha (Ap): *candasūrā* satārakā. ^d Bm *om.* padma-. ^e CeBe *ad.* ca. ^f Ce *candra-*
saddassa. ^g J: nānāratte (*et* Ja = nānāvaṇṇe).

534 Merayassa majjhākāro ettam. *Merayasaddassa majjhe akāro*
ettam āpajjati vā gāthāyaṃ: ¹"surāmereyapānāni^a yo naro
anuyuñjati".

535 Het'-ādhipatito smimno yā paccayavacane. ²"Hetuyā tīṇi; ³adhi-
patiyā satta". *Vādhikārattā* vā ti kiṃ: *hetusmim adhipatismim*. 5

536 Atthi-natthito paccayavacane vā niccam sassa ca. *Atthi-natthi-*
saddato sassa ca *smimno* ca niccam *yādeso* hoti paccaya-
vacane vā apaccayavacane vā: ⁴"atthiyā bhāvo atthitā nat-
thiyā bhāvo natthitā; ⁵atthiyā nava natthiyā nava"^b. Ettha
[ca]^c ⁶"atthitā, ⁷atthittan" ti ādidassanasāmatthiyena ⁸"atthiyā 10
navā" ti ādisattamipayogadassanasāmatthiyena ca *atthiyā bhāvo*
ti ādi chaṭṭhippayogo pi samatthito^d bhavati ti datṭhabbam.

537 Itthiyam ⁹upāsakādikkas' iko niccam. Itthiliṅge vattabbe *upā-*
sakasaddādīnam a[ka]kārassa ikādeso hoti niccam: [C^e 606¹]
upāsikā, aggasāvikā, māṇavikā, dārikā icc ādini. Itthiyan ti kiṃ: 15
upāsako aggasāvako.

538 Saññāyaṃ yathārutam eva. Saññāyaṃ vattabbāyaṃ āgasesu
āgataṃ yathārutam eva rūpaṃ gahetabbam, na tattha *ikādesa-*
vidhānam katabbam: *sāliko^e · sālikā^e, sephālikā, navamālikā^f*,
mallikā, esikā, mānikā^g icc ādini. 20

539 Turiyassa tūro. *Turiyasaddassa* attano samānalesena *tūrā-*
deso hoti: *tūram · turiyam* vā, ⁹"devatūrāni^h vajjayum"ⁱ.

540 Suriyassa sūra. *Sūro · suriyo* vā, ¹⁰"ussūro jāto; ¹¹candasūra-
sahassāni".

541 Vyagghassa vaggha. *Vaggho · vyaggho* vā. Ubhinnaṃ etesaṃ 25
padānaṃ *vi-aggho* ti chedo; *aggho* ti c' ettha āsaddo bhusat-
the upasaggapadam, saññogaparattā pana rasso jāto: vividhe
satte āghātetī ti vaggho, evaṃ vyaggho.

542 Amha-tumha-ntu-rāja-brahm'-atta-sakha-satthu-pitādito smā nā vā.
Amha tumha ntu rāja brahma atta sakha satthu pitu icc evam- 30

¹ Dhp 247ab (*cf.* Vin II 296¹⁴ > Utt-vn 114^a [- - -]: Vin-vn 1583^d [- - -]).

|| § 535 Sd 184¹¹⁻¹² 189²⁴⁻³¹ ||. ² Tikap 85⁵ (*cf.* maccuyā Bv 24: 8d). ³ *cf.* Tikap 84⁴.

⁴ *** (*supra* 672²¹). ⁵ Tikap 84⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁶ S II 17¹³. ⁷ ***. ⁸ ns: upāsikādikkassa | *upā-*

saka ca so saddā eñ¹ *aka* kui ||. ⁹ Ap 31²¹ (ns *ad.* vajjamānesu tūresu, *ib*).

¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ Ap 536¹². || § 542 Kc 272 ||.

^a *ita* CeBemns; Dhp: omerayapānāñ ca. ^b Tikap: atthiyā nava nat-
thiyā tīṇi. ^c Bems *om.* ^d (Ce sāmatthiyato). ^e Ce sā¹⁰, Bm sā¹⁰ (= chak rak
bhui *et* chak rak ma, ns). ^f CeBm o¹⁰likā. ^g (= tañ³ toñ³, ns); Ce māṇikā.
^h *ita* Bems; CeBe o¹⁰tūrā pi. ⁱ *ita* (*metr.*) Bems; Ce vajjeyyūm.

ādito smāvacanaṃ nāvacanam iva daṭṭhabbaṃ: *mayā apeti*,
evam *tayā guṇavatā raññā Brahmunā attanā sakkinā*, ko
sattthārā sadiso atthi, putto *pitarā sippaṃ gaṇhāti*, ¹*mātarā . . .*
antaradhāyati, *bhātarā*, *dhītarā*.

5 543 Amhassa maṃ samāse. ²"Ete gāmaṇi maṃdipā maṃleṇā
maṃpaṭisaraṇā^a; ³mamuddesiko bhikkhusaṃgho", *mammukhaṃ*.

544 Tumhassa tvaṃ. ⁴"Tvammukhaṃ kamalen' eva tulyaṃ".

545 Tumhāmhākaṃ^b ta-mā yoge, yassa dvittam. *Tumha-amha-*
saddānaṃ samāse vattamānānaṃ takāra-makārādesā honti yoga-

10 *sadde pare*, *yakārassa ca dvebhāvo hoti*: *tayyogo mayyogo*.

546 Vantussa tulopo, no niggahitaṃ mūlādisu. *Vantusaddassa sa-*
māse vattamānassa tukāralopo hoti, *saññogādibhūto nakāro*
niggahitaṃ hoti mūlasaddādisu paresu: ⁵"Bhagavaṃmūlakā . . .

15 *bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā*", *iminā nayena Bhaga-*
vamṃpamukho bhikkhusaṃgho, *Maghavaṃpadhāno devagaṇo* ti
ādinā^c vuttāni pi payogāni yojetabbāni. Api ca [C^e 607¹] *sati-*

mamṃpaṭisaraṇā ti *ādinā mantupaccayavasena pi yojetabbāni* ·
taggatikattā, "vantussā" ti *hi^d kathāsīsamattaṃ vuttaṃ*, *tasmā*

vantu-mantusaddānaṃ samāse vattamānānaṃ tukāralopo hoti,

20 *saññogādibhūto nakāro niggahitaṃ hoti mūlasaddādisu paresū*
ti anuvutti^e veditabbā.

Namanti yāni atthesu atthe nāmenti c' attani

padesu, tesu nāmesu dhīrā nāmentu mānasam; 3

mānasam tesu nāmentā ñatvā pālinayuttamaṃ

25 ⁶nāmadhammesu vindeyyuṃ ⁷nāmanāmaṃ sunimmalaṃ. 4

Iti navāṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyāppathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe nāmakappo nāma
ekavisatimo^f paricchedo.

XXII.

30 Ito paraṃ sasambandhaṃ vibhattippabhavaṃ chadhā
kāraṃ vibhajitvāna pavakkhāmi, suṇātha me. 1

¹ Kcv 276. || § 543—545 Sd 289²¹—290¹² ||. ² (289²³). ³ D II 100⁵.

⁴ (289²⁵). ⁵ A IV 158². ⁶ = cit cetasiṃ nibbānā nāma tarā³ tui¹ tvaṇ¹, ns.

⁷ = nāma thakā nāma nibbānā kui, ns.

^a cf. 289²⁴ + 690¹⁴. ^b Bem^{ns} tumhāmhākaṃ. ^c (Bm ānina). ^d Bm om.

^e Bm anuvatti. ^f Bm viṣatimo.

547 Kiriyānimittaṃ kārakaṃ. Yaṃ sādhanasabhāvattā^a mukhya-
vasena vā upacāravasena vā kiriyābhiniṣṭhāyā nimittaṃ,
taṃ vatthu kārakaṃ nāma bhavati; mukhyōpacāravasena hi
kiriyaṃ karotī ti kārakaṃ. Taṃ chabbidhaṃ · kattu-kamma-
karaṇa-sampadānāpādān'okāsavasena. || Kiriyābhisamban- 5
dhalakkhaṇaṃ kārakaṃ ||.

548 Yo kurute yo vā jāyati, so kattā. Yo attappadhāno hutvā
gamana-pacanādikaṃ kiriyaṃ kurute yo vā jāyati, so kārako
kattā nāma bhavati. Vāsaddo vikappanatto, tena ¹añño pi
attho yojetabbo. Kiriyaṃ karotī ti kattā, so tividho: suddha- 10
kattā hetukattā kammakattā ti. Tattha yo sayam eva kiriyaṃ
karoti, so suddhakattā nāma, taṃ yathā: *puriso maggaṃ gac-*
chati · sūdo bhattaṃ pacati, *putto jāyati*, *buddhena jito Māro*,
Upaguttena baddho Māro; yo aññaṃ kammani yojetī^b, so hetu-
kattā nāma, so hi parassa kiriyāya kārānabhāvena ²hinoti 15
gacchati pavattati ti hetu, *hetu ca so kattā cā ti atthena*
hetukattā: Yaññadatto Devadattaṃ gamayati; yo pana parassa
kiriyaṃ paṭicca kammabhūto pi sukarattā sayam eva sijjhanto
viya hoti, so kammakattā nāma · kammañ ca taṃ kattā cā
ti atthena: *sayam eva kaḥ karīyati · sayam eva pacīyati odano* 20
ti — evaṃ tividhā bhavanti kattāro [C^e 608¹]. Api ca abhihi-
takattā anabhihitakattā cā ti ime dve te ca tayo ti kattūnaṃ
pañcavidhattam api icchanti garū. Tattha *puriso maggaṃ gac-*
chati ayaṃ abhihitakattā · ³ākhyātena kathitattā; *sūdena*
pacīyati odano · ahinā daṭṭho naro ayaṃ anabhihitakattā · 25
⁴ākhyātena kitenā^c vā akathitattā. || Abhinipphādanalakkha-
ṇaṃ kattukārakaṃ ||. Kattā icc anena kv attho: ⁴"kattari
paṭhamā tatiyā ca".

549 Asantaṃ santaṃ va kappiyati, tañ ca. Yaṃ asantaṃ santaṃ
viya buddhiyā parikkappiyati, tañ ca *kattusaññaṃ bhavati*: 30
⁵saññogo jāyati, ⁶abhāvo^d hoti, ⁷sasaviṣāṇaṃ tiṭṭhati, *udumbara-*
pupphaṃ vikaṣati, *vañjhāputto dhāvati*.

|| § 547 cf. Rūp 282^c Ce 93³⁰⁻³¹ ||. || § 548 Kc 283 + Mmd Ce 231¹⁸—
232²¹ (Rūp Ce 98⁵) ||. ¹ ns: añño pi | kurute jāyati mha ta pā³ lañ³ phrac so ||
attho | "abhāvo hoti; khapupphaṃ pupphati" ca so anak kui lañ³ || (cf. 691²⁰⁻³²).
² V 1225. ³ cf. 693³⁻⁶. ⁴ § 594. || § 549 Mmd 283 Ce 231¹⁸—234³ ||. ⁵ Mmd
283 Ce 231²³. ⁶ Mmd 283 Ce 232²². ⁷ cf. Mmd 283 Ce 232²³.

^a Bm yas sādhanasā. ^b C^e kammaṃ niyojati. ^c (C^e kitakena). ^d Bm ad. va.

550 Yo kāreti yo vā u[pa]tthāpayati^a, so hetu. Idhā pi vāsaddo¹ vi-kappanatto, tena² aññe pi atthā yojetabbā, evam uttaratrā pi: *puriso purisaṃ kammaṃ kāreti, āsanā u[pa]tthāpeti^a, pāsāṇaṃ u[pa]tthāpayati^a.*

- 5 551 Yaṃ kurute yaṃ vā passati, taṃ kammaṃ. Kariyate taṃ kiriyāya pāpuṇiyate ti kammaṃ. || Kiriyāpattilakkhaṇaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ ||. Taṃ tividhaṃ · nibbattanīyādivasena, sat-tavidhaṃ api keci icchanti · icchitādivasena. Tattha rathaṃ ka-roṭi, sukhaṃ janayati, puttaṃ vijāyati, aladdhaṃ pattheti ti idaṃ
10 nibbattanīyaṃ nāma; ³kaṭṭhaṃ aṅgāraṃ karoti, suvaṇṇaṃ keyūraṃ kaṭakaṃ vā^b karoti, viḥayo lunāti idaṃ vikaraṇīyaṃ nāma — taṃ duvidhaṃ: pariccattakāraṇaṃ apariccattakāraṇaṃ ti, tattha pariccattakāraṇaṃ nāma, yaṃ kāraṇassa vināsena sambhūtaṃ, apariccattakāraṇaṃ nāma, yattha kāraṇabhūte
15 vatthumhi vijjāmāne yeva guṇantaruppattiyā vohārabhedo dis-sati; ubhayaṃ pan' etaṃ yathādassitapayogavasena daṭṭhabbaṃ —; *nivesanaṃ pavisati, Ādiccaṃ namassati, rūpaṃ passati, dham-maṃ suṇāti, paṇḍite payirupāsati, manasā Pāṭaliputtaṃ^c gacchati* idaṃ pāpanīyaṃ nāma, tathā hi *nivesanaṃ pavisati* ti
20 ādisu nivesanādīnaṃ kiriyāya na koci viseso kariyati aññatra sampattimattā; *bhattaṃ bhuñjati* icc ādisu bhattādi icchita-kammaṃ nāma, *visaṃ gilati* icc ādisu visaṃ^d anicchitakam-maṃ nāma, *gāmaṃ gacchanta rukkhamaṃ upasaṃkamati* icc ādisu rukkhamaṃ^e nevicchitanānicchitakammaṃ nāma;
25 ⁴*ajaṃ gāmaṃ nayati, Yaññadattaṃ kambalaṃ yācati brāhmaṇo, samiddhaṃ dhanaṃ bhikkhati*, [C^e 609¹] ⁵“rājānaṃ etad abravi”^e icc ādisu ajādayo kathitakammaṃ nāma, gāmaṃ dayo aka-thitakammaṃ nāma, tathā hi *ajaṃ gāmaṃ nayati* ti ettha ajo kathitakammaṃ · dvikammikāya nayanakiriyāya ⁶pattum
30 icchitatarattā, gāmo pana appadhānattā akathitakammaṃ, esa nayo itaresu pi — *puriso purisaṃ kammaṃ kāreti* icc ādisu pana āṇattapurisādayo^f kattu kammaṃ nāma · kattā ca so kam-

|| § 550 Kc 284 + *** ||. ¹ (691⁹). ² ns: aññe pi | kun so || atthā | pa-vojana ca so anak tui¹ ||. || § 551 Kc 282 + Kcv ||. ³ (692¹⁰⁻¹⁸ cf. 599⁹⁻¹⁹). ⁴ (600²⁷). ⁵ (600²⁸). ⁶ (Pāṇ I 4: 49).

^a C^eB^{ens} utthāp^o; B^m upatthāp^o. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m Pāṭal^o. ^d ita C^e B^{emns}. ^e C^e abruvi. ^f (B^m anattap^o).

mañ cā ti atthena; *mayā ijjate buddho, Yaññadatto kambalaṃ yāciyate brāhmaṇena*, ¹“nāgo maṇiṃ yācito brāhmaṇena” icc evamādisu buddhādayo abhihitakammaṃ nāma · ²ākhyātena paccayena vā kathitattā; *chattaṃ karoti, ghaṭaṃ karoti* icc ādisu chattaṃ dayo anabhihitakammaṃ nāma · ākhyātena aka-
5 thitattā.

552 Yena kurute yena vā passati, taṃ pi karaṇaṃ. Kariyati^a ki-riyaṃ janeti anena kattuno upakaraṇabhūtena vatthunā ti ka-raṇaṃ. Ettha ca, ³sati pi sabbakāraṇaṃ kiriyāsādhakatte, “yena kurute” ti ādi visesetvā-vacanaṃ kattūpakaraṇabhūtesu 10 sādhanesu ⁴sādhakatamass’ eva gahaṇatthaṃ. || Kiriyāsam-bhāralakkhaṇaṃ karaṇakāraṇaṃ ||. ⁵Taṃ duvidhaṃ · aj-jhattika-bāhiravasena: ⁶“cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati sotena sad-daṃ suṇāti . . . manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti”; ⁷*hatthena kammaṃ karoti, pharasunā^b rukkhaṃ chindati*. 15

553 Yassa dātukāmo yassa vā ruccati, taṃ sampadānaṃ. Yassa vā dātukāmo yassa vā ruccati yassa vā khamati yassa vā dhāra-yate, taṃ kāraṇaṃ *sampadānasaññaṃ* hoti: *samaṇassa dānaṃ dātukāmo · samaṇassa cīvaraṃ dadāti, tassa purisassa bhattaṃ ruccati* · ⁸“gamaṇaṃ mayhaṃ ruccati, ⁹mā āyasmantānaṃ^c 20 saṃghabhedo ruccittha”, ¹⁰*Devadattassa suvaṇṇacchattaṃ dhā-rayate Yaññadatto*. Sammā pakārena assa dadāti ti sampa-dānaṃ · paṭiggāhako. || Paṭiggahaṇalakkhaṇaṃ sampadāna-kāraṇaṃ ||. ¹¹Taṃ pan' etaṃ sampadānaṃ tividhaṃ hoti · anirākaraṇa’-ajjhesanānumativasena; tathā hi kiñci diyamānassa 25 ¹²anirākaraṇena *sampadānasaññaṃ* labhati^d yathā: *buddhassa pupphaṃ dadāti, rukkhassa jalaṃ dadāti* ti, kiñci ajjhesanena: *yācakānaṃ bhojanaṃ dadāti* ti, kiñci anumatiyā: *Nārāyaṇassa^e baliṃ dadāti, bhikkhussa bhattaṃ dadāti* ti. Ettha ca sāsane yuttito rocanatthe sampadānavacanaṃ ca upayogavacanaṃ ca 30

¹ (338²² 600²⁵). ² cf. 691²⁴⁻²⁸. || § 552 Kc 281 + Kcv ||. ³ 693⁹⁻¹¹ = Rūp 287B C^e 96⁸⁰⁻⁹⁷, cf. Mmd C^e 229²⁰⁻³⁴. ⁴ (Pāṇ I 4: 42). ⁵ Rūp 287B C^e 97⁵. ⁶ D II 338¹⁹⁻²² (Kcv, Rūp). ⁷ (Kcv, Rūp C^e 97⁶). || § 553 Kc 278 ||. ⁸ (478¹¹ etc.). ⁹ Vin III 175²¹. ¹⁰ (D II 192²⁶⁻²⁷). ¹¹ 693²⁴⁻²⁵ cf. Rūp 293B C^e 100²⁸⁻³⁴, Mmd C^e 221⁴⁻⁸. ¹² = ma pay ma mrac sa phrañ¹, ns.

^a ita B^{emns}; C^e kariyati; Kcv: kayirati (*vide* 509¹⁷⁻²²). ^b B^{ens} para-sunā. ^c B^e ad. pi (= Vin). ^d B^m assa dadāti sampadānaṃ paṭiggāhati (< 693²²⁻²³) *pro* sampadānasaññaṃ labhati. ^e C^e Nārāyaṇassa.

dissati: ¹*samaṇassa rocate saccam*, ¹¹"tassa te saggakāmassa ekattam uparocitam^a; ²kiss' assa^b ekadhammassa vadham rocesi Gotama; ³purisassa vadham na roceyyam; ⁴kiṃ nu jātim na rocesi" ti ādisu, ruccanatthe pana sampadānavacanam eva
⁵dissati: ⁵"na me ruccati bhaddante^c ulūkassābhiseccanan" ti ādisu; tasmā ayaṃ nīti sādhuḥkaṃ manasikātabbā. [C^e 610¹]
554 *Silāgha-hanu-ṭhā-sapa-dhāra-piha-kudha-duh'-issōsuyya^d-rādh'-ik-kha-paccāsuṇa-anupatigīṇapubbakatt'-ārocanattha-tadattha-tumatthā-lamattha-maññānādar'-appāṇini nayana-gatyatthakammani āsimsatthasammuti^e-tatiyatthādisu ca.* *Silāgha hanu ṭhā sapa dhāra piha kudha duha issa* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ payoge ca, usuyyatthānaṃ^f payoge, *rādh'-ikkhapayoge* ca, *paccāsuṇa-anupatigīṇa*naṃ pubbakattari ca, ārocanatthayoge tadatthe tumatthe alamathapayoge ca, *maññatipayoge* anādare appāṇini ca, na-
¹⁵yana-gatyatthānaṃ kammani ca, āsimsatthapayoge ca, *sammutipayoge^g* ca, tatiyatthādisu ca — taṃ kārakaṃ *sampadāna*saññaṃ hoti. Etth' ādisaddena pañcamī-chaṭṭhī-sattaminam attho ca, ⁸sārattho ca, bahuvidho akkharappayogo ca gahito; [C^e 610¹⁵] etesu pi catutthī vibhatti bhavati.
²⁰⁷*Silāghapayoge tāva buddhassa silāghate, sakam^h-upajjhāyassa silāghate* icc evamādi; ettha ca silāghate ti katthatiⁱ, thometi ti attho. ⁸*Hanupayoge hanute mayham eva, hanute tuyham eva* icc evamādi; ettha ca ⁹hanute ti apanayati^j, apalapati allāpasallāpaṃ na karoti ti attho. ¹⁰*Thāpayoge upatittheyya*
²⁵*Sakyaputtānaṃ vaḍḍhakī* icc evamādi; ettha ca upatthānaṃ nāma upagamanam · saddatthavasena, samketatthavasena pana ¹¹upaṭṭhahanam ti attho, tathā hi garuṃ^k ¹²"annena pānena upatthito 'smī'" ti ¹²"upagantvā ṭhito asmi" ti atthaṃ vadanti · saddatthavasena, samketatthavasena pana ¹³"mātāpituupaṭṭhā-

¹ (338¹³). ² S I 47⁸ = 161⁴. ³ J VI 572²³. ⁴ (338¹⁷ 478¹²). ⁵ J II 353¹⁵. || § 554 Kc 279 ||. ⁶ = mrat so anak | kram ok me¹ khrañ³ anak, ns. ⁷ V 124. ⁸ V 1284. ⁹ ns cit. Rūp Ce 101²⁷ (na palapati ti attho) et Mmd Ce 224³⁰. ¹⁰ V 300. ¹¹ = lup kvyē³ khrañ³, ns. ¹² cf. Pva 135⁹ (: J V 173²⁶ et Ja V 175²¹, Pv 256^b). ¹³ Khp V 5a.

^a Bm uparocati (cf. 338 n. c). ^b Be kiss' assu (ns: kissa | ... || assa | ... || kiss' assu rhi mū assu kā³ nipāt mhya ||). ^c ita CeBemns (= J codd. Bid). ^d Bem -issāsuyya; Ce -issōsūya-. ^e Ce sammati-. ^f CeBe ad. ca. ^g Ce sammati^o. ^h ita Bemns; Ce sāka- (= Kcv). ⁱ (Ce katheti). ^j Bens apanayati (ns cit. Sd 537¹⁵). ^k sic CeBemns (: garū).

nan" ti ādisu viya upaṭṭhahanam^a adhippetam. [C^e 610³⁰] ¹*Sapa-payoge^b* ²"sapatham^c pi te samma aham karomi", *mayham sapate, tuyham sapate* ti; ettha ca sapate ti ³sapatham^d karoti ti attho, ⁴sapathañ^e ca nāma paresam tosāpanattham saccakaraṇam ³"alamkatā suvasanā mālini candanussadā ekikā sayane setu^f ⁵yā te ambe avāhari" ti ādisu viya, *puriso attano verim sapati* ti ādisu pana paresam tosāpanattham saccakaraṇam na hoti, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu *sampadānasaññā* na hoti ti daṭṭhabbam. ⁴*Dhārayatipayoge* ⁵"idha gahapati kulaputto na kassaci kiñci dhāreti appam vā bahum vā", *suvaṇṇam dhārayate*, ¹⁰"tassa rañño mayam nāgam dhārayāma"; [C^e 611¹] tattha dhārayate ti iṇavasena gaṇhāti, iṇam katvā gaṇhāti ti attho, ettha dhaniko yeva sampadānaṃ. ⁷*Pihappayoge* ⁸"devā pi tesam pihayanti sambuddhānaṃ satīmatam", *buddhassa añña-titthiyā pihayanti*, ⁹"devā dassanakāmā te" icc evamādi — *ilo^g 15* *icchāmi bhadantassā* ti idaṃ pana ¹⁰sar'-icchāyoge kammani chaṭṭhiyantaṃ padan ti daṭṭhabbam. ¹¹*Kudha-¹²duha-¹³issa-¹⁴usuyyatthānaṃ* payoge *kujjhati Devadattassa*, ¹⁵"tassa kujjha mahāvira; ¹⁶yadi 'han tassa kuppeyyam"^h, ¹⁷*duhayati disānaṃ megho*, ¹⁸"yo mittānaṃ na dubbhati"ⁱ, keci pana "na dūhati" ti ²⁰paṭhanti; *titthiyā issayanti samaṇānaṃ*; ¹⁹"devā na issanti purisaparakkamassa"; *aññatitthiyā samaṇānaṃ usuyyanti lābhag-dhena^j*, *dujjanā guṇavantaṇaṃ usuyyanti guṇasamiddhiyā^k*, ²⁰"kā usuyyā vijanātaṃ" — dutiyā ca: ²¹"brāhmaṇo Vassakāra-brāhmaṇam usuyyati". [C^e 611¹⁵] ²²*Rādha* ²³*ikkha* icc etesaṃ dhā- ²⁵

¹ V 557. ² J V 481². ³ J III 139⁹⁻¹⁰. ⁴ V 1593. ⁵ A II 69²⁶. ⁶ cf. Ja II 370⁴. ⁷ V 1676; ns cit. Mmd Ce 225³; pihanaṃ nāma patthanaṃ. ⁸ Dh 181^{cd}. ⁹ J VI 104⁵. ¹⁰ Kc 317B. ¹¹ V 1138. ¹² (duha jigimsāyaṃ Mmd Ce 224⁵, Wg § 26: 88). ¹³ V 872. ¹⁴ usuyya dosāvikaraṇe Mmd Ce 224⁶. ¹⁵ J III 42⁷. ¹⁶ Cp II 3: 4c. ¹⁷ ns: prañ¹ eñ¹ | ṇhañ³ chai eñ¹ | lu yak eñ¹ ||, et cit. Mmd Ce 225⁵. ¹⁸ J VI 147²⁵. ¹⁹ (441²⁰). ²⁰ *** (Mmd Ce 225⁵). ²¹ Ps (Se III 482¹⁸) ad M III 15⁵. ²² rādha hīmsāsamarādhesu Mmd Ce 224⁷. ²³ V 86.

^a (Bm upaṭṭhāhanam); Ce upaṭṭhānam. ^b CeBe sapayoge. ^c Bm sapati. ^d ita Bens; Ce sapanam (cf. n. e); Bm sapamī. ^e ita Bemns; Ce (recte cont.) sapanañ. ^f ita CeBemns (metr.); J: sayatu. ^g Kcv: yato (ns: ito | i akroñ³ kroñ¹ || bhadantassa | arhañ kui || icchāmi | alui rhi eñ¹ ||). ^h Cp: pakuppeyyam [- - - - -]. ⁱ Ce dubbhati; J: dūbhati. ^j Kcv (EeCe): lābhagiddhena. ^k Kcv: (Ee) guṇavaḍḍhena, (Ce): guṇagiddhena.

tūnaṃ payoge, yassa vipucchanāṃ kammavikhyāpanattham^a,
 taṃ kārakaṃ sampadānasaññaṃ hoti; tattha ca dutiyā: ārādho
 'haṃ^b rañño · ārādho 'haṃ^b rājānaṃ, ¹"ky āhaṃ ayyānaṃ
 aparajjhāmi" · ky āhaṃ ayye aparajjhāmi, ²āyasmato Upālissa
⁵ upasampadāpekho Upatisso · āyasantam Upālīṃ vā, ³"cakkhum
 janassa dassanāya taṃ viya maññe". ⁴Sumotissa dhātussa
 paccāyoge, yo etassa kammuno kattā, so sampadānasañña
 hoti, taṃ yathā: ⁵"Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi: 'bhikkhavo' ti,
 'bhadante' ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum", ettha ca
¹⁰ Bhagavā āmantanākiriyāvasena kammabhūtānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ
 kattā hutvā paccāsavanakiriyāvasena sampadānaṃ hoti —
 evaṃ akkharacintakānaṃ matavasena attho veditabbo, āga-
 mikā pana ⁶"Bhagavato vacanaṃ paccassosun' ti chaṭṭhipayogam
 icchanti. [C^e 611³⁰] Sumotissa dhātussa payoge dvisu kammesu
¹⁵ yaṃ kammaṃ pubbaṃ · kathitakammattā, tassa kammuno pub-
 bassa yo kattā, so sampadānasañña hoti, taṃ yathā: bhikkhu
 janaṃ dhammaṃ sāveta tassa bhikkhuno jano anuṇiṇāti · tassa
 bhikkhuno jano patigīṇāti, sādhuṃ kārādānādinā taṃ ussāhayati
 ti attho; ettha ca janan ti akathitakammaṃ, dhamman ti
²⁰ kathitakammaṃ, bhikkhu pana savanakiriyāvasena kamma-
 bhūtassa^c kattā hutvā anugāyanapatigāyanakiriyāvasena sam-
 padānaṃ hoti ti datṭhabbaṃ. Ārocanatthe: ⁷"ārocemi kho te
 mahārāja paṭivedemi kho te mahārāja" [C^e 612¹] — āmanta-
 natthe dutiyā yeva na catutthi: ⁸"handa dāni bhikkhave
²⁵ āmantayāmi vo; ⁹āmantayassu vo^d putte" icc evamādi. Tad-
 atthe: ¹⁰"ūnassa pāripūriyā"; buddhassa atthāya jīvitaṃ pa-
 riccajāmi; ¹¹"atthāya vata me Bhaddā suṇisā gharam āgatā".
 Tumatthe: ¹²"lokānukampāya", lokaṃ anukampitun ti attho,
¹³"bhikkhūnaṃ phāsuviḥārāya", phāsu viharitun ti attho. Alam-
³⁰ atthappayoge ca sampadānasañña; ettha ca alaṇṇasaddassa at-
 tho araha-paṭikkhepā, tattha arahatthe: alaṃ me buddho, alaṃ

¹ Vin III 162¹¹. ² cf. Vin I 56¹¹. ³ cf. M II 121¹⁴ (Ps). ⁴ Vī 204.
⁵ A I 1⁶⁻⁸. ⁶ cf. Mp I 18²⁵ = Ps I 14³⁴ (Sv ad D II 263²¹). ⁷ S I 101²⁰.
⁸ D II 120¹⁸. ⁹ J VI 544⁷. ¹⁰ Vin III 203⁸⁶. ¹¹ *** (cf. Sn 191^a). ¹² M I 21²⁷.
¹³ *** (cf. Th 983^c).

a Bm ovikkhāpanattham. b Kcv: me. c addendum dhammassa? (ns: kammabhūtassa | kaṃ phrac rve¹ phrac so kaṃ aprac sui¹ rok so dhamma kui || kattā | prī ce tat sañ || d J: te.

me rajjaṃ, alaṃ bhikkhu pattassa, alaṃ mallo mallassa · arahati
 mallo mallassa, paṭikkhepe: [C^e 612¹⁵] ¹"alaṃ te idha vāsena",
 alaṃ me hiraññasuvaṇṇena, ²"kiṃ te jaṭāhi dummedha". Maññati-
 payoge anādare apāṇini: kaṭṭhassa tuvaṃ^a maññe, kaṭṭharassa
 tuvaṃ^a maññe; anādare ti kimattham: suvaṇṇaṃ taṃ maññe, apā-
⁵ ṇini ti kimattham: gadraḥaṃ tuvaṃ^b maññe. ³Nayana-gatyattha-
 kammani: ⁴"yo maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti", gāmassa pādena
 gato, ⁵"appo saggāya gacchati; ⁴saggassa gamanena vā; ⁶mū-
 lāya paṭikasseyya"^c — ⁷"kassa^d gatiyan" ti dhātu, paṭikasseyyā
 ti ākaḍḍheyya, bhikkhum āpattimūlaṃ āneyyā ti attho —; ¹⁰
 dutiyā ca: dakaṃ neti, gāmaṃ pādena gato, appo saggaṃ
 gacchati, mūlaṃ paṭikasseyya. Āsimsatthe ca: āyasmato dī-
 ghāyu hotu, bhaddaṃ bhavato hotu, kusalaṃ bhavato hotu,
 svāgataṃ bhavato hotu icc evamādi. [C^e 612³⁰] Sammutipayoge^d:
 sādhusammuti^e me tassa Bhagavato dassanāya. Tatiyatthe: ¹⁵
⁸"asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāya", mayaṃ Dhanañjayena rañña
 asakkatā bhavāmā ti attho. Ādisaddena pañcamiyatthe ca:
⁹"bhiyyoso mattāya", ayaṃ hi bhiyyoso mattāyā ti payogo
 pañcamipayogo · ¹⁰"yo ca sītañ ca unhañ ca tiṇā bhiyyo na
 maññati" ti payogo viya; tattha bhiyyo-so ti idaṃ bhiyyo-
²⁰ saddena ¹¹atirekathavācakena nipātena samānattham nipāta-
 padaṃ · ¹²"ahaṃ bhikkhave yāvade^f ākaṃkhāmi vivicc' eva
 kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi" ti ettha yāvadevasaddena
 [C^e 613¹] samānattham yāvade ti nipātapadaṃ viya; na c' ettha
 vattabbaṃ: 'bhiyyoso ti nipātapadaṃ nāma atthi ti ācariyehi ²⁵
 niddiṭṭhaṃ na^g diṭṭhapubban' ti · ācariyehi 'nipātā nāmā' ti
 aniddiṭṭhānam pi bahūnaṃ nipātānaṃ sāsane dissanato^h,
¹³"maṃkate Sakka kassaci" ti ettha hi maṃ ti amhatthe upa-
 yogavacanāṃ sabbanāmikapadaṃ, kate ti nipātapadaṃ; tasmā
 saṃsayam akatvā bhiyyo so mattāyā ti ettha 'mattato ³⁰
 bhiyyo' ti attho gahetabbo ¹⁴"tiṇā bhiyyo" ti ettha ¹⁵"tiṇato

¹ Vin III 184¹⁶ (infra 718¹²). ² Dh 394^a. ³ (132²⁰—133²⁴). ⁴ (133² et 135¹⁸).
⁵ (132³¹). ⁶ (132³¹, 135¹¹). ⁷ V 955. ⁸ (133¹⁰). ⁹ ns cit. S II 242²¹ (cf. infra 738¹⁴).
¹⁰ D III 185¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ¹¹ Spk ad S I 49¹¹: Spk ad S I 24¹⁹ = Sv ad D I 211¹².
¹² S II 210²⁵. ¹³ J IV 14² (Ja). ¹⁴ (697¹⁹). ¹⁵ Sv ad D III 185¹⁶: tiṇato pi uttarim.

^a ita Bemns (656²⁴); Ce tvam (Candra-v II 1: 80; tvā). ^b Ce tvam.
^c Bm h. l. patikasseyya. ^d CeBm kasa; vide 449¹¹ n. e). ^e Ce sammat^o.
^f (Ce yāvade eva). ^g Bm om. ^h Ce dassanato.

bhiyyo' ti attho viya, imam atthaṃ yeva sandhāya porāṇā¹ "bhiyyoso mattāyā ti atirekappamāṇenā" ti tatiyāvibhatti-vasena atthaṃ kathayimṣu, — pañcamivibhatti hi katthaci tatiyāya samānatthā · ²"mattāsukhapariccāgā" ti ettha viya, ⁵ appamattikassa^a sukhassa³ pariccāgenā ti hi attho. || Keci pan' ettha vadeyyuṃ: ²"mattāsukhapariccāgā" ti ādisu yasmā *mattā-*saddo itthiliṅgo, tasmā [C^e 613¹⁶] "bhiyyoso mattāyā" ti etthā pi *mattāyā* ti idaṃ itthiliṅgaṃ tatiyekavacanantaṃ, ten' eva hi ¹"ati-*rekappamāṇenā*" ti vivaraṇaṃ katan ti. | Tan na; kiñcā pi ²"ma-*tāsukhapariccāgā*" ti ādisu *mattāsaddo* itthiliṅgo, tathā pi *mattan* ti napuṃsakaliṅgaṃ pi bahusu ṭhānesu dissati; tasmā napuṃsakaliṅgato *mattasaddato* catuthekavacanassa *āyādeso* kate *mattāyā* ti rūpaṃ bhavati, tañ ca *bhiyyo* so ti nipātapadaya-
gato pañcamiyatthe catutthi ti viññāyati. || Keci pana "bhiyyoso
¹⁵ mattāyā" ti ettha "so puggalo mattāya madanatāya^b bhiyyo" ti atthaṃ vadanti. | Taṃ sāsane pahāradānasadisam ativiya na yujjati. Chaṭṭhiyatthe ca: ⁴"mahato gaṇāya bhattā me". Satta-
miyatthe ca: ⁵"tuyhañ c' assa āvikaromi; ⁶tassa me Sakko pātura ahoṣi". Sāratthe ca vattabbe catutthi vibhatti bhavati,
²⁰ sāratto nāma [C^e 613³⁰] uttamatto cintāpanatto vā: ⁷"desetu bhante Bhagavā dhammaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ; ⁸tesaṃ phāsu; ⁹etassa paṇeeyya; ¹⁰yathā no Bhagavā vyākareyya, tathā tesaṃ vyākariṣāmi", *kappati samaṇānaṃ āyogo, amhākaṃ maṇinā attho*, ¹¹"bahūpakārā^c bhante Mahāpajāpati Gotamī Bhagavato;
²⁵ ¹²bahūpakārā^c bhikkhave mātāpitara puttānaṃ" icc evamādi. Tathā *ādisaddena* bahusu akkharappayogesu catutthiyā pavatti veditabbā, taṃ yathā: ¹³"upamaṃ te karissāmi; ¹⁴dhammaṃ vo ... desissāmi^d; ¹⁵ko attho supanena^e te"; *kim attho me buddhena*; ¹⁶*kaṭhinassa^f dussaṃ*, ¹⁶*āgantukassa bhattaṃ* icc
³⁰ evamādi. ¹⁷"Tatiyatthādisu cā" ti *casaddaggahaṇaṃ* avuttatthasamuccayatthañ c' eva sampadānagahaṇatthañ ca; Kaccā-

¹ Spk ad S I 24¹⁹ etc. (*supra* 697 n. 11). ² Dhṃ 290^a. ³ Dhpa III 449⁵.
⁴ (133⁷). ⁵ ***. ⁶ ***. ⁷ ***. ⁸ ***. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ ***. ¹¹ M III 253²⁰. ¹² It 110¹⁰. ¹³ M I 148³⁵. ¹⁴ (657¹). ¹⁵ J IV 84²². ¹⁶ Kev 329 (*infra* § 704 C^e 660²³, 33). ¹⁷ (694¹⁰).

^a ita CeBemns. ^b Bm madanatthāya. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d Be deses-sāmi. ^e ita Bemns; C^e supinena (= Ja: cf. *tamen* Sn 331^b). ^f Bem kathin^o.

yane pana "sattamyatthesu cā" ti ¹*casaddaggahaṇaṃ* vikappa-natthavāggahaṇānukaḍḍhanatthaṃ eva.

Ettha pana ṭhatvā kiñci vadāma: || saddasatthavidūnaṃ matavasena hi [C^e 614¹] ²*rajakassa vatthaṃ dadāti, Yaññadatto Devadattassa iṇaṃ dadāti* ti ādisu *sampadānasaññāya* na bha-
vitabbaṃ, saddasatthesu hi ³"yassa sammā pūjābuddhiyā anu-
ggahabuddhiyā vā diyate, taṃ sampadānaṃ" ti vuttaṃ, rajakassa
vatthadānañ^a c' eva Devadattassa iṇadānañ ca pūjāvasena vā
anuggahavasena vā na hoti, accantavacanāñ ca na hoti, tasmā
'sammā pakārena assa dadāti ti sampadānaṃ' ti atthena viro-
10 dha[na]to^b *sampadānasaññā* na^c hoti ti tesaṃ laddhi, ten' eva *rajakāya, Devadattāyā* ti ca catutthi vibhatti tehi na vi-
hitā; chaṭṭhi yeva vihitā: *rajakassā* ti ādinā ti. | Ettha asmā-
kaṃ vinicchayo evaṃ veditabbo: yadi *rajakasaddo vattha-*
saddena sambandhaniyo siyā, 'rajakassa vatthaṃ aññassa kas-
15 saci dadāti' ti attho siyā, rajako ca sāmī siyā; yadi pana
'dhovāpanatthāya vatthaṃ rajakassa dadāti' ti dānena ra-
jako sambandhaniyo siyā, so rajako kathaṃ sampadānaṃ nāma
[C^e 614¹⁵] na siyā · dānakiriyāya paṭiggahaṇabhāve^d ṭhitattā,
tathā hi ⁴"yassa dātukāmo" ti ca ⁵"acittikatvā^e asakkatvā bhik-
20 khussa bhattaṃ adāsi" ti ca ādisu pi dātukāmatāmattena vā
asakkaccadānamattena vā yo dānaṃ gaṇhissati yo ca dānaṃ
gaṇhāti, te sabbe sampadānā honti yeva · sāsana-yuttivasena;
api ca sāsane ⁶"atthāya hitāyā" ti tadatthapayogaṃ ṭhapetvā,
⁷"dakāya neti; ⁸saggāya gacchati; ⁹asakkatā c' asma Dhanañ-
25 jayāya; ¹⁰bhiyyoso mattāya; ¹¹gaṇāya bhattā" ti payogesu
vibhattivipallāsanaṃ ca ṭhapetvā ¹²*namoyoga-dānayogādisu*
catuthekavacanassa *āyādeso* na labbhati, tena saṅgītittayā-
rūlhe pāvācane 'buddhāya deti; namo buddhāyā' ti ādini pa-
dāni na^f santi, ¹³"buddhaseṭṭhass' adās' ahaṃ^g; ¹⁴namo karohi
30 nāgassā" ti evarūpāni yeva *āyādesarahitāni* padāni dissanti,

¹ Kev 279 (*in fine*). ² Candra-v II 1:73 (*vide* 700¹⁻²). ³ cf. Durga-ṭ ad Kātantra II 4: 10 (Eggeling p. 497¹⁻²). ⁴ Kc 278. ⁵ ***. ⁶ M I 21²⁷. ⁷ (697⁷).
⁸ (697⁸). ⁹ (697¹⁶). ¹⁰ (697¹⁸). ¹¹ (698¹⁷). ¹² (130²⁴—132³⁰). ¹³ Ap 236²³.
¹⁴ (132¹¹).

^a Bm vatthaṃ dānaṃ. ^b CeBm virodhanato; B^{ens} virodhato. ^c Bm om.
^d B^{ens} (*recte con.*) paṭiggāhakabhāve. ^e CeB^{ens} acittim katvā. ^f Bm om.
^g CeBe adāsāhaṃ; Bm adāhaṃ.

tasmā yaṃ Atthasāliniyā āgatam ¹"eko puriso kiliṭṭham^a vattham^a rajakassa adāsi" ti padam, tattha *rajakassā* ti catutthiyā bhavitabbam^a · catutthi-chaṭṭhinam^a sabbapakārena ²*sa-nam* vi-bhattinam^a [C^e 614³⁰] sarūpato ṭhitaṭṭhāne sadisattā; tathā hi ³"ag-gassa dātā medhāvi" ti imissā pāliyā attham^a vadantehi garūhi ⁴"aggassa dātā ti aggassa ratanattayassa dātā, atha^b vā aggassa deyyadhammassa dātā" ti catutthi-chaṭṭhinam^a attho vutto. Iti sad-dasatthayuttito rajako sāmī hotu · chaṭṭhivibhattivāsena vuttattā, sāsana-yuttito pana sampadānam^a hotu · catutthi-chaṭṭhinam^a 10 avisesena vuttattā — katthaci katthaci ṭhāne yebhuyyena pāli-naya-saddasatthanayānam^a aññamaññam^a accantaviruddhattā ca. Tathā hi saddasatthe ⁵*āpasaddo* bahuvacanantam^a itthiliṅgam^a, Bhagavatā āhacca bhāsite pulliṅgam^a ekavacanantam^a; tathā saddasatthe ⁶*dārāsaddo*^c bahuvacanantam^a pulliṅgam^a, pāvaca-ne 15 vacanadvayayuttam^a pulliṅgam^a; saddasatthe ⁷*dhātusaddo* ekan-tapulliṅgam^a, pāvaca-ne ekantaitthiliṅgam^a, [C^e 615¹] evamādayo aññamaññam^a viruddhasaddagatiyo dissanti; kiñca^d bhiyyo: saddasatthe ⁸*Devadattāyā* ti catutthi, tad eva^e *Devadattāyā* ti padam^a pālinayam^a patvā vibhattivipallāsavasena tatiyā-pañcamī-chaṭṭhinam^a atthe catutthi siyā na suddhacatutthi^f. *Yaññadatto* 20 *Devadattāyā asakkato* ti ādinā yojetabbattā ⁹"asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti ādisu viya; kiñca^d bhiyyo: ¹⁰"guṇo assa atthi^g guṇavā" ti ettha saddasatthanayena *assā* ti padam^a chaṭṭhiyantam^a bhavati, pālinaye aṭṭhakathānaye ca olokīya-māne *atthi*saddayogato catutthiyantam^a yeva bhavati^h, katham^a: 25 ¹¹"udet' ayam^a cakkhumā ekarājā; ¹²āsāvati nāma latā jātā Cittalatāvane tassā vassasahassena ekam^a nibbattate phalam^a tam^a devā payirupāsanti" ti imā dve pāliyo *assā* ti padassa ca-tutthiyantattam^a sādheṇti; [C^e 615¹⁵] tattha ¹³"cakkhumā ti, sa-kalacakkavāḷavāsīnam^a andhakāram^a vidhametvā cakkhupaṭilā-bhakarapeṇa yan tena tesam^a dinnamⁱ cakkhu, tena^j cakkhumā ·

¹ As 243¹⁰ (*ib.* 244¹²⁻¹³ < S III 131⁸⁻⁹). ² 293²⁰⁻²⁷. ³ It 89⁵ et Ita (Se 378¹⁸⁻¹⁴). ⁴ (107²¹—117²). ⁵ (98¹⁹—99¹¹). ⁶ (213¹⁸⁻¹⁴ 206⁵⁻¹⁰, *vide et* 591¹⁴⁻²⁹). ⁷ (130²⁷—131³; 131³⁰—132⁶). ⁸ (699²⁶ *etc.*). ⁹ (Pāṇ V 2: 94). ¹⁰ J II 33²². ¹¹ J III 251⁷⁻⁹, Ap 41²⁹—42¹. ¹² Ja II 34¹⁻³.

^a Be kiliṭṭha-. ^b Ita: tattha. ^c *ita h. l.* CeBm; Be ns dāras^o. ^d Bm kiñci. ^e Ce ta (*om.* eva); Be ns tam (*om.* eva). ^f CeBe ns suddhā catutthi. ^g CeBe *ad.* ti (*cf.* 701¹). ^h (Bm hoti?). ⁱ (Be dvinnam). ^j Ja *ad.*: cakkhunā (ns: tena | cakkhudānena | kroṇ¹).

suriyo", atr' idam^a nibbacanam^a: cakkhu etassa atthi^a cak-khumā, cakkhū ti ca kassa cakkhu: ālokadassanasamattham^a mahājanassa cakkhu, tam^a mahājanassa cakkhu etassa suriyassa atthi · tena dinnattā ti atthavasena suriyo sampadānam^a bha-vati, na sāmī · dvinnam^a sāmīnam^a ettha anicchitabbattā; tathā 5 āsā etissā atthi ti āsāvati · evamnamikā latā, āsā ti ca kassa āsā: devānam^a āsā, sā devānam^a āsā etissā latāya atthi · ¹tam^a paṭicca uppajjanato ti atthavasena latā sampadānam^a bhavati, na sāmī · dvinnam^a sāmīnam^a etthā pi anicchitabbattā — evam-ādi-ke pālinaye aṭṭhakathānaye ca upaparikkiyamāne yathā- 10 vutto attho yeva pāsaṃso, kiṃ saddasatthanayo karissati. Atha vā *rajakassa vattham^a dadāti* ti ettha saddasatthanayena chaṭṭhi hotu, 'rajakassa hatthe vattham^a dadāti' ti attham^a eva mayam^a gaṇhāma · vacanasesanayassa pi dassanato; evaṇ ca sati ubhin-nam^a nayānam^a na koci virodho. 15

555 Yato apeti yato vā āgacchati, tad apādānam^a. Yato vā apeti yato vā āgacchati, tam^a kārakam^a *apādānasaññam^a* hoti; apecca ito ādadāti ti apādānam^a, ito vatthuto kāyavasena cittavasena vā apagantvā aññam^a gaṇhāti ti attho. ²Keci pana "apanetvā ito ādadāti ti apādānam^a" ti vadanti; tesam^a mate 'ito attānam^a 20 cittam^a vā apanetvā' ti attho. Ayam^a pi saññā ³*sampadāna*-saññā viya anvatthato rūḷhito ca katā ti daṭṭhabbam^a. [C^e 616¹] Tam^a pana apādānam^a duvidham^a · kāyasamyogapubbaka-citta-samyogapubbakāpagamavasena, tathā calāvadhi-niccalāvadhi-vasena; atha vā [ti]^b pana tividham^a · calāvadhi-niccalāvadhi- 25 nevacalāvadhinaniccalāvadhivasena, tathā niddiṭṭhavisaya-up-pattivisaya^c-anumeyyavisayavasena; tam^a sabbam^a pabhedaṃ ⁴upari ekato pakāsessāma. *Gāmā apenti munayo; nagarā nig-gato rājā; bhūmito niggato raso, ⁵hatthikkhandhā otarati, gehā nikkhamati, Sāvattthito āgacchati.* Apādānam^a icc anena kv 30 attho: ⁶"apādāne pañcamī".

556 Bhayāduppattihetu. Yam^a bhayādinam^a uppattiyā hetu hoti,

¹ *cf.* Ja III 251¹⁴. || § 555 Kc 273 ||. ² ns: keci ka³ Ñas-Rupasiddhi (Mmd 273 Ce 210²⁷, Rūp 297A Ce 104¹⁸). ³ (693²² 699⁶⁻⁷). ⁴ 708²⁸—709¹⁸. ⁵ *cf.* 576¹⁸. ⁶ § 607. || § 556 (Kc 273) Pāṇ I 4: 25 ||.

^a CeBe ns *ad.* ti (*cf.* 700²⁸). ^b Bm ti; CeBe ns (*con.*) tam^a. ^c *ita* Be ns; Ce -uppattivisaya- (*vide* 709¹⁸).

tañ ca kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: corā bhayaṃ jāyati,
 1 "kāmato jāyate bhayaṃ; 2 taṇhāya jāyati soko" ti^a.

557 Yato pacati vijjotati vā. Yato niharitvā pacati yato vā nig-
 gamma^b vijjotati, tam pi kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: kusū-
 5 lato pacati^c, valāhakā vijjotati cando.

558 Parādiṭṭhāpajidhātādiṭṭhāpayoge. Yathārahaṃ parā icc ādiupa-
 saggapubbānaṃ jidhātādināṃ payoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādāna-
 saññaṃ hoti; tathā hi ji icc etassa dhātussa parāpubbassa
 payoge yo asaho, so apādānasaññaṃ hoti, taṃ yathā: buddhasmā
 10 parājenti aññatitthiyā; bhū icc etassa dhātussa papubbassa
 payoge yato acchinnapabhavo, so apādānasaññaṃ hoti, taṃ
 yathā: Himavatā pabhavanti pañca mahānadiyo, Anotattamhā
 mahāsarā pabhavanti, Aciravatiyā pabhavanti kunnadiyo.

559 Aññādināmapayoge. Aññasaddādināṃ nāmānaṃ payoge ca
 15 taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: 3 "tato kammato aññaṃ
 kammaṃ, tato aparaṃ"^d.

560 Vajjanatthāpa-pariyoge. Vajjanatthehi apa pari icc etehi
 yoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: apa sālāya āyanti
 vāṇijā, 4 upari pabbatā devo vassati. Ettha ca suddhanāmānaṃ
 20 upasaggehi yogo upasaggayogo nāmā ti gahetabbo, na
 guṇanāmānaṃ upasaggehi yogo; tathā hi 5 ubhato sujāto putto
 ti ādisu upasagge vijjāmāne pi upasaggayogo nāma na bha-
 vati. [C^e 617¹]

561 Uddham-samantatatth^h-u-pariyoge^e. U icc upasaggena pari icc
 25 upasaggena cā ti dvīhi upasaggehi yathākkamaṃ 'uddham
 samantato' ti atthavantehi yoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādāna-
 saññaṃ hoti: u-pari pabbatā devo vassati, pabbatassa uddham
 samantato devo vassati ti attho. Atrāyaṃ vinicchayo: u iti
 ca pari ti ca upasaggadvayaṃ vuttaṃ, upari ti nipātapadam
 30 pi atthi; yadi pana upari pabbatā devo ti ettha upari ti nipā-
 tapadam siyā, "pabbatā" ti avatvā 'pabbatassā' ti vā 'pabbate'
 ti vā vattabbaṃ siyā, evaṃ avacanena viññāyati: u-pari ti

¹ Dhp 215^b. ² Dhp 216^a. || § 558 Kcv 274 ("dhātu-"); Rūp Ce 105¹⁴ ||.
 || § 559 cf. Rūp 105²¹ ||. ³ ***. || § 560 Kcv 274 ("upasaggayoga-") ||. ⁴ (vide
 702²⁷ sqq.). ⁵ Kcv 274 ("nāma-"). || § 561: Mmd 214³⁸⁻⁴¹ ||.

^a Be om. ti. ^b Be nikkhamma. ^c Bm h. l. paccati. ^d Be paraṃ. ^e Bens
 uddham-samantatthupari^o (703¹).

idam upasaggadvayavasena vuttan ti. Uddham-samanta(ta)tth^h-
 upari^a ti kimatthaṃ: 1 "vividhāni phalaajātāni asmiṃ upari
 pabbate" ti ettha upari saddo nipātattā 'uddhan' ti atthamat-
 tam eva dīpeti na 'uddham samantato' ti atthan ti nāpanat-
 thaṃ.

562 Mariyādābhividhatthaā-yāvayoge. Mariyādābhividhiatthena^b ā
 icc upasaggena yāva iti nipātena ca yoge taṃ kārakaṃ apā-
 dānasaññaṃ hoti: ā pabbatā khettaṃ, ā nagarā khadiravanāṃ,
 2 ā Brahmālokā saddo abbhuggacchati; 3 "yāva Jetuttaranagarā^c
 maggaṃ alaṃkari; 4 yāva Brahmālokā saddo abbhuggaṇchi; 10
 5 yāva Brahmālokā ekakolāhalaṃ jātaṃ". Ettha ca ā pabbatā
 ti ādayo payogā saddasatthanayavasena vuttā, yāva Jetutta-
 ranagarā^c ti ādayo pana pālinayavasena ti veditabbā.

563 Patinidhi-patidānatthapariyoge. Patinidhi-patidānatthena [vā]^d
 pati icc upasaggena yoge ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ
 15 hoti: buddhasmā pati Sāriputto dhammadesanāya ālapati temā-
 sam, ghatam assa telasmā pati dadāti, uppalam assa padumasmā
 pati dadāti, kanakam assa hiraññasmā pati dadāti.

564 Visuṃ-puthuyoge^e. Visuṃ puthu^f icc etehi nipātehi yoge
 ca taṃ kārakaṃ apādānasaññaṃ hoti: tehi visuṃ, tato visuṃ, 20
 6 ariyehi puthag^g evāyaṃ jano.

565 Aññātrayoge pañcamī, tatiyā ca. Aññātra icc etena nipātena
 yoge pañcamī vibhatti hoti tatiyā ca: [C^e 618¹] 7 "nāññātra^h
 sabbanissaggā sotthiṃ passāmi paṇinaṃ"; aññātra buddhuppādā
 lokassa saccābhisamayo n' atthi; 8 "tadantaramⁱ ko jāneyya añ- 25
 ñātra Tathāgatenā".

566 Rite-vināyoge dutiyā ca. Rite vinā icc etehi nipātehi yoge
 pañcamī tatiyā dutiyā^j ca hoti: rite saddhammā kuto sukhaṃ
 bhavati · rite saddhammaṃ · rite saddhammena vā; vinā sad-

¹ J VI 564¹³. || § 562 Rūp 298 Ce 105³⁰ + Mmd Ce 214³³ ||. ² Kcv 274
 (Senart 126¹⁵). ³ cf. Ja VI 592⁵. ⁴ Vin III 19⁵; Sp I 78²³. ⁵ cf. Sp I 95¹².
 || § 563 < Kcv 274 (Senart 126¹⁶⁻¹⁹); Rūp Ce 105³³⁻³⁶ ||. ⁶ Rūp Ce 106³ cf. Sv
 I 59²⁸⁻³⁰. ⁷ S I 54⁴. ⁸ A III 350³ (ns cit. Mp et Mp-ṭ). || § 566 Kcv 274
 (Senart 126^{22-127¹}; "api") ||.

^a CeBemns samantatthupari. ^b [ns: pariyādā nhuik pa kui ma pru hu
 Abhidhān-tikā chui eñ¹; supra 622 n. 20]. ^c Bens Cetutt^o. ^d CeBmns vā; Be
 om. (ns comp. fecit). ^e Bens -puthayoge; Cens ad. ca. ^f Bens putha.
^g Bm puthug. ^h Bm na aññātra (= S). ⁱ Bm tadanantaram (= A E). ^j Ce
 dutiyā tatiyā.

dhammā n' atth' añño^a koci nātho loke vijjati · vinā saddhammam · vinā saddhammena vā; vinā buddhamhā · vinā buddham · vinā buddhena vā.

567 Pabhutyādyatthe ¹tadatthappayoge ca. Pabhutiādiatthe ca tad-
5 atthappayoge ca tam kārakam *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: ²"yato
'ham bhagini ariyāya jātiyā jāto; ³yato sarāmi attānam yato
patto 'smi viññutam; ⁴yato pabhuti; ⁵yato paṭṭhāya; ⁶tato
paṭṭhāya; ⁷ito paṭṭhāya; ⁸ajjato paṭṭhāya".

568 Kāraka-kiriyānam majjhatṭhā kāladdhā ca. Atthayojanakkama-
10 vasena pana dvinnam apādāna-kammakārakānam vā pubbā-
parakiriyānam vā majjhe ṭhitā kāladdhā ca *apādānasañña*
honti: *pakkhama vijjati migam, kosā vijjati kuñjaram, māsa-*
smā bhuñjati bhojanam. Tatra 'luddako^b ito pakkhama migam
vijjati' ti atthayojanakkamo · kārakavasena, kiriyāvasena pana
15 'luddako^b ajja migam vijjhitvā pakkhama vijjati' ti; esa nayo
itaratrā pi.

569 Rakkhaṇatthānam icchitam aniechitaṇ ca. Rakkhaṇatthānam
dhātūnam payoge, yaṃ icchitam yaṇ ca aniechitam, tam kāraka-
kam *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: *kāke rakkhanti taṇḍulā, ucchūhi gaje*
70 *rakkhanti, mantino mantena dārakehi pisāce rakkhanti, yavā*
paṭisedhenti gāvo, ⁹"nānārogato vā nānāupaddavato vā āra-
kham gaṇhantu"; *akusalehi dhammehi mānasaṃ nivāreti;* ¹⁰"pāpā
cittam nivāraye".

570 Yassādassanam iccham antaradhāyati. Yassa adassanam ic-
25 chanto koci antaradhāyati tattha tattha paṭicchannaṭṭhāne
bhayena niliyati, tam kārakam *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti: *upajjhāyā*
antaradhāyati sisso, mātara ca pītara ca antaradhāyati putto.
Idam lakkhaṇam bhayena antaradhānam sandhāya vuttam,
iddhiyā adassanagamanasamkhāte antaradhāne pana sattamī
30 vibhatti hoti, tassa ca lakkhaṇam ¹¹upari bhavissati. [C^e 619¹]

|| § 567 Rūp 298 C^e 106⁸ (Kev 274 Senart 127¹⁻⁵: "ca") ||. ¹ ns *cit.* Rūp-
t. ² M II 103¹⁰. ³ J VI 79³. ⁴ cf. Vva 158². ⁵ Ja VI 79¹¹. ⁶ Ja I 78⁸. ⁷ Vva 157⁹⁰.
⁸ Vva 246²² (cf. Tha ad Th 485^a). || § 568 Mmd C^e 215¹⁻⁹; Kev 274 ("ādi"),
Rūp C^e 106⁴ ||. || § 569 Kc 275 + Rūp 299 C^e 106¹⁵ ("ca") ||. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Dhp
116^b. || § 570 Kc 276 ||. ¹¹ § 573.

^a ita B^m (ns: vijjati hū so akhyāt kattā⁸ phrac sañ || vā | n'atthi vijjati |
ma rhi | natthinipāt paṭisedhattha); B^e n'atthi 'ñño; C^e nāñño (cf. Rūp C^e 106²;
Sd C^e 789⁸³). ^b B^m luddhako.

571 Dūr'-antik'-addhakālanimmāna^a -tvālopa-disāyoga-vibhatt'-āra(ti)-
ppayoga-suddha-pamocana-hetu-vivitta-pamāṇa-pubbādiyoga-bandhana-
guṇavacana-paṇha-kathana-thoka-kiccha-katipayākattusu ca. Dūratthe
antikathe addhanimmāne^a kālanimmāne^a *tvālope* disāyoge vi-
bhatte āra(ti)ppayoge suddhatthe pamocane hetutthe vivittatthe 5
pamāṇe pubbādiyoge bandhane guṇavacane pañhe kathane
thoke kicche katipaye akattari ca icc etesv atthesu payogesu
ca tam kārakam *apādānasaññaṃ* hoti. Dūratthappayoge
tāva: ¹*kivādūro ito Naḷakāragāmo;* ²"tato ha ve dūrataram
vadanti"; ³*gāmato nātidūre;* ⁴"ārakā te moghapurisā imasmā 10
dhammavinayā ārakā tehi Bhagavā"; dūratthe: ⁵"dūrato vā-
gamma^b"; ⁶dūrato va namassanti; ⁷addasa ... Bhagavantam
dūrato va āgacchantam" [C^e 619¹⁵] — dūratthappayoge dutiyā ca
tatiyā ca: *dūram gāmaṃ āgato, dūrena gāmena āgato,* dūrato
gāmā^c āgato ti attho, *dūram gāmena vā; ārakāsaddayoge* dutiyā 15
tatiyā ca chaṭṭhi ca: *ārakā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, anena*
dhammavinayena, ⁸"ārakā mandabuddhinam" icc evamādi.
Antikatthappayoge: *antikaṃ gāmā, āsannaṃ gāmā, samī-*
paṃ gāmā — gāmassa samīpan ti attho; yathāsambhavaṃ
dutiya ca tatiyā ca chaṭṭhi ca: *antikaṃ gāmaṃ · antikaṃ gā-* 20
mena, āsannaṃ gāmaṃ · āsannaṃ gāmena, samīpaṃ saddham-
maṃ · samīpaṃ saddhammena, ⁹"nibbānass' eva santike" —
¹⁰"ārakā ca vijānataṃ" ettha pana *ārakāsaddo* samīpavācako
daṭṭhabbo, Bhagavā hi vijānataṃ santike ti attho. [C^e 619³⁰]
Addha-kālanimmāne^a: *ito Madhurāya catusu yojanesu Sam-* 25
kassam; Rājagahato pañcacattālisayojanamattake Sāvattāhi; ¹¹"ito
kho^d bhikkhave ekanavutikappe; ¹²ito tinnaṃ māsānaṃ acca-
yena parinibbāyissāmi" icc evamādi. *Tvālope* kammādhika-
raṇesu: ¹³"pāsādā saṃkameyya, ¹⁴hatthikkhandhā saṃkameyya,
¹⁵āsanaṃ vuṭṭhaheyya" icc evamādi; ettha ca *tvālopo* nāma 30
atthasambhave pi sati *tvāpaccayantassa* saddassa avijjānānā,
tathā hi ¹³"pāsādā saṃkameyyā" ti ettha pāsādam abhirū-

|| § 571 Kc 277 ||. ¹ (M II 206¹⁰). ² J V 483²¹. ³ Rūp C^e 107¹². ⁴ cf. S
IV 43¹⁵ (ns *cit.* et Dhp 253^d); *contra* It 91⁵. ⁵ ***. ⁶ D III 197¹⁵ ... 202²¹.
⁷ D I 179⁵. ⁸ (580¹¹). ⁹ S I 33¹⁴. ¹⁰ (580¹²). ¹¹ D II 2¹⁵. ¹² cf. D II 106¹⁸⁻²⁰.
¹³ S I 95³⁰ ("Tamotamasut", ns). ¹⁴ S I 95²⁰. ¹⁵ ***.

^a C^e onimmān^o *ubique*. ^b C^e va āgamma. ^c ns gāmato. ^d B^m vo; D:
so ekanavuto kappo.

hitvā tamhā pāsādā aññaṃ pāsādaṃ saṃkameyyā ti [C^e 620¹]
 attho, esa nayo ¹"hatthikkhandhā saṃkameyyā" ti etthā pi, ²"āsa-
 nā vuṭṭhaheyyā" ti ettha pana āsane nisīditvā tamhā āsanā vuṭ-
 ṭṭhaheyyā ti attho, — evaṃ kammādhikaraṇesu pañcamī vibhatti
 5 bhavati, kammādhikaraṇabhūtāni yeva vatthūni *tvālo*pavisaye
 apādānaṃ nāma hontī ti attho. Disāyoge ca pañcamī bhavati,
 tattha disā ca disāyogo ca disāyogo · ³sarūpekasesanayena, ta-
 smiṃ disāyoge; ettha ca *disā*vacanena disattho gahito, *disāyoga*-
 vacanena disatthavācīhi yogo. Tattha disatthavācīhi yoge tāva
 10 ⁴"ito sā purimā disā . . . ito sā dakkhiṇā disā . . . ito sā pac-
 chimā disā . . . ito sā uttarā disā; ⁵Avīcito^a upari Bha-
 vaggam antare^b; ⁶uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā; ⁷yato
 khemaṃ tato bhayaṃ; [C^e 620¹⁵] ⁸yato assosum Bhagavantam".
⁹Disatthe: *puratthimato dakkhiṇato* ti ādi, ettha pana sattami-
 15 yatthe *topaccayo* bhavissati. Vibhatte pañcamī bhavati chaṭṭhī
 ca, ettha ¹⁰vibhattaṃ nāma sayam vibhattass' eva tadaññaṭo
 guṇena vibhajanaṃ: *yato paññatato vā^c viṣiṭṭhatto vā n' atthi*;
Mādhurā Pāṭaliputtakehi abhirūpatarā; ¹¹"attadanto tato varam;
¹²channavutinaṃ pāsaṇḍānaṃ dhammānaṃ pavaram yadidaṃ
 20 sugatavinayo" icc evamādi. Āratippayoge: ¹³"gāmadhammā
 vasaladhammā asaddhammā ārati virati paṭivirati; ¹⁴pāṇātipātā
 veramaṇī" icc evamādi. Suddhatthappayoge: ¹⁵"lobhaniyehi
 dhammehi suddho asaṃsaṭṭho" icc evamādi. [C^e 620³⁰] Pamoca-
 natthappayoge: ¹⁶"parimutto dukkhasmā ti vadāmi; ¹⁷mutto
 25 'smi māra-bandhanā; ¹⁸na te muccanti maccuno^d; ¹⁹mokkhanti
 māra-bandhanā" icc evamādi. ²⁰Hetuatthe: *kasmā hetunā*,
²¹"kasmā nu tumhaṃ^e daharā na miyare; ²²kasmā idh' eva mara-
 ṇaṃ bhavissati; ²³yasmā aniyatā keci ²⁴yasmā-t-īha bhikkhave . . .
 tasmā-t-īha bhikkhave; ²⁵yaṃkāraṇā taṃkāraṇā; ²⁶kiṃkāraṇā
 30 amma tuvaṃ pamajjasi" — aññehi pana lakkhaṇehi hetutthe

¹ (705²⁹). ² (705³⁰). ³ Mmd Ce 219⁶ cit. Kc 390. ⁴ D III 197¹, 198¹,
 198⁷, 202⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ M I 57¹⁴. ⁷ J III 513²¹ (ns confert Vin III 162²⁰⁻²¹).
⁸ ***. ⁹ 706¹³⁻¹⁵ = Rūp Ce 107³⁸⁻³⁹. ¹⁰ Rūp Ce 108¹⁻³; ns cit. Mmd Ce 219⁹⁻²³.
¹¹ Dhṛp 322^d. ¹² (Mmd Ce 219¹⁸). ¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Khp II 1. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ S III 31²⁸.
¹⁷ cf. Th 680^f. ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ Dhṛp 37^d. ²⁰ cf. § 648—655. ²¹ J IV 52³¹. ²² ***.
²³ Abhidh-av 17¹⁰. ²⁴ (618²⁶). ²⁵ (§ 648). ²⁶ (280²⁷).

^a Kcv ad. yāva. ^b Kcv ad. bahusattanikāyā vasanti. ^c Bm om. ^d CeBe
 maccunā (= Rūp Ce 108¹⁵). ^e J: tuyhaṃ (*sed* amhaṃ J IV 53⁹).

paṭhamā ca tatiyā ca chaṭṭhī^a ca^a bhavati, [C^e 621¹] tā ca kho
 kiriyābhisambandhe datṭhabbā, na pana ¹"ko nu kho bhante^b
 hetu ko paccayo mahato bhūmicālassa pātubhāvāyā" ti ādisu
 kiriyābhisambandharahitesu payogesu —, ²"na attahetu alikaṃ
 bhaṇanti^c; ³kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi; ⁴yañ ca putte na pas- 5
 sāmi; ⁵taṃ taṃ Gotama pucchāmi"; *kena kāraṇena va-*
desi, yena kāraṇena, ⁶"tena kāraṇena; ⁷atha tvaṃ kena vaṇṇena
 kena vā pana hetunā anuppatto brahāraññaṃ" — ⁸"saddhāya
 tarati oghaṃ" ettha (ca *saddhāyā* ti ayaṃ saddo hetuattho
 ti garūhi vuttaṃ —, ⁹"kena Kassapa bālassa dassanaṃ nā- 10
 bhikaṃkhasi; ¹⁰yena-m-idh' ekacce sattā; ¹¹tena nimittena;
¹²tena vuttaṃ; ¹³taṃ kissa hetu; ¹⁴kissa tumhe kilamatha".
 Vivecanappayoge: ¹⁵"vivitto pāpakā^d dhammā; ¹⁶vivicc' eva
 kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi" icc evamādi. Pamā-
 ṇatthe: ¹⁷*āyāmato ca vitthārato ca yojanaṃ gambhīrato* [C^e 621¹⁵] 15
ca^e puthulato ca yojanaṃ Candabhāgāya pamāṇaṃ^f, ¹⁸*parikkhe-*
pato navasatayojanaparimāṇo^g Majjhimadeso^h, ¹⁹"dighatoⁱ nava
 vidatthiyo sugatavidatthiyā pamāṇikā kāretabbā"; tatiyā ca:
²⁰*yojanaṃ āyāmena yojanaṃ vitthārena yojanaṃ ubbedhena sāsa-*
parāsi. Pubbādiyoge: paṭhamatthavācakena *pubbasaddena* 20
 yogo pubbayogo^j, ettha *pubbādigahaṇaṃ* adisatthavuttinaṃ
 pubbādināṃ gahaṇatthaṃ, tathā hi ²¹visum disāyogo gahito:
²²"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambodhā; ²³ito pubbe nāhosi; ²⁴tato
 paraṃ paccantimā janapadā; ²⁵tato aparena samayena; ²⁶tato ut-
 tari^m" icc evamādi. Bandhanatthappayoge bandhanahe- 25
 tumhi iṇe^k: *satasmā baddho naro rañña*; — tatiyā ca: *satena baddho*
naro rañña icc evamādi. Guṇavacane: *paññāya^l vimuttimano^m*,
issariyā[ya]ⁿ janam [C^e 621³⁰] *rakkhati rājā*, ²⁷"sīlato naṃ pasam-

¹ A IV 312¹⁴, D II 107¹⁸. ² J V 146¹⁵ (*infra* 731¹⁸). ³ (731²⁰). ⁴ J VI
 561²⁰ (*codd.* Cks Lk). ⁵ S I 13¹⁹ (Vm 2²). ⁶ Bva ad Bv 2: 101^c. ⁷ J VI 543¹⁻².
⁸ Sn 184^a. ⁹ J IV 241². ¹⁰ A II 159³⁵. ¹¹ (Netta ad Nett 25¹⁵). ¹² Ja I 3²⁵
 Sv I 26¹⁰. ¹³ M I 1¹⁷. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ D I 73²⁸. ¹⁷ 707¹⁵⁻¹⁸ = Rūp 108³⁹⁻³⁸.
¹⁸ Ja I 49¹⁶. ¹⁹ Vin III 149¹² IV 279¹¹. ²⁰ ***. ²¹ (705¹ 706⁹). ²² (291⁹).
²³ cf. Sn 955^a. ²⁴ Vin I 197²² Sv I 173¹¹. ²⁵ ***. ²⁶ Vin IV 80¹⁸. ²⁷ ***.

^a Be om. ^b D om. ^c ita CeBm; Bens bhaṇeti; J: bhaṇāti. ^d Bm
 pāpaka-. ^e Bem om. ^f Rup: parimāṇaṃ. ^g Bm navasatayojanasatap^o; Rūp
 navayojanasatap^o. ^h ns majjhimapadeso (Ja I 49¹⁵; III 364¹¹). ⁱ Vin: dighaso.
 J ita (*coni.*) Bens; CeBm pubbādiyogo. ^k CeBm ito. ^m Kcv: mutto. ⁿ Bemns
 issariyāya; Ce issariyā (= Kcv).

santi". Pañha-kathanesu: *kuto 'si tvaṃ, kuto bhavaṃ* — *Pāṭali-puttato*; ettha ca kathanam nāma vissajjanam^a, yaṃ pana Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ¹"pañhe *tvālope* kammādhikaraṇesū" ti ārabhitvā "abhidhammam sutvā abhidhammā pucchanti · abhidhammam · abhidhammena vā, vinayaṃ sutvā vinayā pucchanti · vinayaṃ · vinayena vā, evaṃ suttā, geyyā, veyyākaraṇā, gāthāya, udānā, itivuttakā, jātakā, abbhutadhammā, vedallā icc evamādi" ti ca vuttam, tathā ²"kathane *tvālope* kammādhikaraṇesū" ti ārabhitvā "abhidhammam sutvā abhidhammā kathayanti · abhidhammam · abhidhammena vā, vinayaṃ sutvā vinayā kathayanti · vinayaṃ · vinayena vā, evaṃ suttā, geyyā, veyyākaraṇā gāthāya^b [C^e 622¹] icc evamādi" ti ca vuttam, tam *"tvālope"* yeva vattabham, "pañhe" ti ca "kathane" ti ca *tvāloparahitappayogavasena* visum vattabham, idha pana ³visum vuttam. Thokatthādisu ⁴appatthavacane pañcamī tatiyā ca; yadā hi dhammamattam adhippetam na dabbam, tadā thokādīnam asatvavacanatā^c, yadā pana *thokena visena mato* ti ādinā dabbam adhippetam, tadā tesam satvavacanatā: *thokā muccati, appamattakā muccati*; ⁵"kicchā laddho piyo putto"; *katipayā mutto, thokena appamattakena kicchena katipayena* icc evamādi. Akattari ⁶akārake^d ñāpake hetumhi: ⁷"katattā upacittatā ussannattā vipulattā uppannam hoti cakkhuviññānam" icc evamādi. — *Ādisaddena* ye amhehi anupadiṭṭhā apādānapayogā, te payogavicakkaṇehi^f yojetabbā. Idāni tesam apādānam kāyasaññogapubbakādivasena pabhedam kathayāma: [C^e 622¹⁵] *gāmā apenti munayo* ti ādisu hi kāyasaññogapubbakassa apagamanassa vijjamānattā gāmādi apādānam kāyasaññogapubbakam nāma, *pāṇātipātā viramatī* ti ādisu pana cittasaññogapubbakassa apagamanassa vijjamānattā pāṇātipātādi apādānam cittasaññogapubbakam nāma; tathā *dhāvataḥ hatthimhā patilo*

¹ Kcv 277 (Senart 130²¹⁻²⁵) ² Kcv 277 (Senart 130²⁵—131³). ³ ns: Anokāsakatasikkhāpud eñ¹ padabhājanī nhuik [Vin IV 344¹⁹⁻²⁰] *tvālopa* ca so nañ³ phrañ¹ yū ce lui so kroñ¹ Kaccāñ³-kyam³ nhuik "*tvālopa*" ca sañ¹ kui chui sañ¹ ||. ⁴ (Mmd C^e 219³⁸). ⁵ J VI 87¹⁵, ¹⁹ (ns *cit.* Cp III 6: 3^a et J V 330¹⁶). ⁶ (Rūp C^e 109¹⁹). ⁷ cf. (D III 146¹ +) Vibh 297²⁸ Dhs § 556.

^a Bm *h. l.* visajjanam. ^b Bm gāthā; B^e *suppl.* udānā ... vedallā. ^c Bm asatvavā. ^d CeBm akāraṇe. ^e ns ñāpakahetumhi. ^f Bm payogā vicakko.

amkusaggaho ti ādisu hatthiādi apādānam calamariyādabhūtattā calāvadhi nāma · calañ ca tam avadhi cā ti atthena, *pabbatā otaranti vanacarā* ti ādisu pabbatādi apādānam niccalamariyādabhūtattā niccalāvadhi nāma · niccalañ ca tam avadhi cā ti atthena, imehi dvihi pakārehi vinimuttam^a ¹*buddhasmā pati Sāriputto*, ²"kāmato jāyate bhayan" ti ca ādisu buddhādi apādānam n'eva calāvadhi na niccalāvadhi nāma · avadhibhāvena agahetabbattā — evaṃ apādānam duvidham tividhañ ca bhavati. Puna tam tividhañ ca · niddiṭṭhavisayādivasena; tattha *gāmā apagacchatī* ti ādi niddiṭṭhavisayam nāma · apādānavisayassa [C^e 622³⁰] kiriyāvisesassa niddiṭṭhattā; *kusūlato pacatī*^b, ³*abhidhammā kathayati, valāhakā vijjotati* ⁴ti upattavisayam^c nāma, 'valāhakā niggamma^d vijjotati' ti ādinā upādeyyo^e ettha kiriyāviseso; ⁵*Mādhurā Pāṭali-puttakehi abhirūpatarā* ti anumeyyavisayam nāma, Mādhurā ¹⁵Pāṭali-puttakehi ukkaṃsiyanti kenaci guṇenā ti anumeyyo ettha kiriyāviseso, 'upattavisayo^c viya na niyato koci' ti āyam assa upattavisayato^c bhedo ti.

572 Yo ādhāro tam okāsam. Yo kattu-kammasamavetanam nisajja-pacanādikiriyānam ādhārakatṭhena ādhāro, tam kārakam *okāsa-* ²⁰saññam hoti. Bhuso kiriyam dhāreti ti ādhāro, so eva tāsam kiriyānam patitṭhānatṭhena okāsattā okāsam nāmā ti vuccati, [C^e 623] tathā hi *kaṭe nisidati Devadatto* ti ettha kaṭo Devadattam dhārento^f taṃsamavetaṃ āsanakiriyam dhāreti, *thāliyam odanam pacatī* ti ettha thālī taṇḍulam dhārenti^g taṃsamavetaṃ ²⁵pi pacanakiriyam dhāreti. || Yajj evam, kattu-kammānam eva padhānavasena kiriyādhārasambhavato tesam eva *okāsasaññāya* bhavitabban ti. | Na bhavitabham, kasmā: paṭiladdhavisesanāmattā; tasmā paramparāya pi kiriyādhārakam kaṭādikam yeva *okāsasaññam* labhatī ti avagantabham. So 'yam okāso ³⁰catubbidho: vyāpiko opasilesiko sāmīpiko vesayiko ti. Tattha vyāpiko nāmā^h sakalo pi ādhārabhūto attho ādheyyena pat-

¹ (703¹⁶). ² (702³). ³ (cf. 708⁸). ⁴ ns: *itīsaddā* ādyattha. ⁵ (706¹⁸). || § 572 Kc 280 ||.

^a B^emns vinimuttam. ^b CeBem paccati. ^c Ce upāttav^o; B^emns uppattiv^o (701²⁷). ^d B^ens nikkhamma. ^e ?; B^emns upāteyyo (= kya ce ap eñ¹ | thut ap eñ¹); Ce upātteyyo (cf. 701²⁷). ^f CeB^ens dhārayanto. ^g CeB^ens dhārayanti. ^h *addendum* yattha?

thaṭo hoti, taṃ yathā: *tilesu telaṃ, ucchusu raso, dadhimhi sappī* ti; opasilesikō nāma paccekasiddhānaṃ bhāvānaṃ yatha upasilesa upagamo hoti, taṃ yathā: *kaṭe nisidati* ti; sāmīpiko nāma yatha samīpe sāmīpikavohāraṃ katvā ādhā-
 5 rabhāvo [C^e 623¹⁶] vikappiyati, taṃ yathā: ¹“Sāvatthiyaṃ viha-
 rati”, *Gaṅgāyaṃ vajo* ti. — Pātañjalina^a pi vuttaṃ: ²“catūhi pa-
 kārehi atatttha ‘so’^b ti bhavati, katthaci taṃṭhānavasena: mañicā
 ukkuṭṭhiṃ karontī ti, katthaci samīpavasena: Gaṅgāyaṃ ghoso,
[†]Kurusu vasatī^c ti, katthaci taṃsahacarabhāvena^d: yaṭṭhi^e pa-
 10 vesaya, kunte pavesayā ti, katthaci taṃkiriyaṃcaraṇena: aBrah-
 madatte ‘Brahmadatto ‘yam’ iti”; vesayiko nāma yatha
 aññatthābhāvavasena desantāravacchedavasena vā ādhārapa-
 rikappo, taṃ yathā: *bhūmisu manussā · jalesu macchā · ākāse*
sakuṇā ti. Sabbo pi cāyaṃ padhānavasena vā parikkappitava-
 15 sena vā kiriyāya patitṭhā bhavati ti okāso ti vutto. || Yaṃ pan’
 ettha vuttaṃ ³“kattu-kammasamavetanāṃ kiriyānaṃ ādhāro”
 ti, taṃ ⁴“bhiyyo khaggamhi obhāso” ti ettha kathaṃ yujjati ti
 ce. | Yujjat’ eva; yathā hi ⁵*bhūmisu manussā* ti etasmiṃ payoge
 ‘vasanti’ ti kattusamavetaṃ vasanakiriyā^f avijjamānā pi vacanase-
 20 sanayena āharitabbā hoti, evaṃ etaṃ^g ⁴“bhiyyo [C^e 623³⁰] kha-
 gamhi obhāso” ti etthā pi ‘ahosi’ ti kattusamavetaṃ kiriyā avij-
 jamānā pi vacanasesanayena āharitabbā va hoti, loke^h hi
 katthaci katthaci vohāravisaṃ sesaṃ katvā vācaṃ bhaṇati^h;
 tathā hi koci ekaṃ gehe paṭiyattaṃ khīraṃ pāyetukāmo ‘tvam
 25 geḥaṃ pavisa, pavisitvāⁱ khīraṃ pivā’ ti vattabbe vacanase-
 saṃ katvā *pavisa khīraṇ* ti āha, sāsane pi dissati ⁶“yesaṃ
 ayyānaṃ sūciyā attho, ahaṃ sūciyā” ti ca ⁷“yassa pañhena^j
 attho, so maṃ pañhena ahaṃ veyyākaraṇenā” ti; tasmā ettha
 saṃsāyo na kātabbo.
 30 **573 Yatth’ iddhiy’ antaradhāyati.** Yasmiṃ ṭhāne koci iddhiyā
 antaradhāyati, taṃ ṭhānabhūtaṃ kārakaṃ okāsasaññaṃ hoti:

¹ A I 1¹ (Mp I 15¹⁸⁻²⁶ Sp I 109¹⁸⁻²¹ Pj I 112²⁶—113¹⁰). ² Mahābhāṣya
 vol. II 218¹⁴⁻¹⁹. ³ (709¹⁰). ⁴ (Mmd C^e 228¹¹). ⁵ (710¹³). ⁶ *vide* Vin IV 167⁴
 (cf. *supra* 344 n. f). ⁷ *** (ns *cit.* Mp). || § 573 Kev 276 (“vā”); *supra* 704²⁹ ||.

^a *ita* CeBemns. ^b Mahābhāṣya: atasmin saḥ. ^c *ita* CeBemns; Mahā-
 bhāṣya: kūpe Gargakulam. ^d CeBm ^osahacāra^o. ^e (o: yaṭṭhi); Bm yaṭṭhi,
 CeB^ens yaṭṭhiṃ. ^f Ce kattusamavetavasena kiriyā. ^g *ita* CeB^e; ns evaṃ eṣā;
 Bm evaṃ eta > evaṃ eva? ^h *sic* B^emns; C^e loko ... bhaṇati. ⁱ (Bm pa-
 vesā pavisetvā). ^j Bm pañhe.

[C^e 624¹] ¹“sā devatā antarahitā pabbate Gandhamādane;
²Jetavane antarahito Bhagavā; ³tato so dummano yakkho tatth’
 ev’ antaradhāyatha^a; ⁴app ekacce maṃ abhivādetvā anta-
 radhāyimsu”. || Ādhāraṇalakkhaṇaṃ^b okāsakārakaṃ ||.
 — Iti chakārakaṃ pakāsitaṃ hoti.

5

Idāni samānavisaṃsaṃ kārakachakkaṃ vuccate:

Yo yattha yena yaṃ ⁵vā karoti, tāni kattu-okāsa-karaṇa-
 kammāni: *puriso araññe hatthena kammaṃ karoti*, sabbattha
 kattā ⁶netabbo. Yaṃ yassa yattha vā deti, tāni kamma-sam-
 padān’okāsāni: ⁷*dānaṃ bhikkhussa adāsi*, ⁸*dānaṃ bhikkhumhi 10*
deti, ⁹“yattha dinnaṃ mahapphalaṃ”. Yato yattha jāyati, tāni
 apādān’okāsāni: ¹⁰“yasmā so jāyate ‘gini’”; *corā^c bhayaṃ jāyati*;
¹¹“yattha so [C^e 624¹⁶] jāyati dhīro”. Yaṃ yattha yato vā gaṇhāti,
 tāni kamm’okāsāpādānāni: *brāhmaṇaṃ hatthe gaṇhāti*, ¹²“Mad-
 diṃ hatthe gaṇhātva; ¹³nāgaṃ gaṇhātva soṇḍāya”; ¹⁴*ācariyassa 15*
santike sippaṃ gaṇhāti; *ācariyupajjhāyehi sikkhaṃ gaṇhāti*.
 || Garū pana sattamivisaṃsaṃ ¹⁵*purisassa bāhāsu gaṇhātva*, ¹⁶*bo-*
ddhisattassa^d muddhani cumbitvā ti^e udāharitvā kammani sat-
 tamivibhattuppattiṃ vadanti. | Taṃ ¹²“Maddiṃ hatthe gaṇ-
 tvānā” ti ādikāya pāliyaṃ dassanato ¹⁶*purisaṃ¹⁷ bodhisattaṃ* ti 20
 ca ¹⁸vibhattiṃ vipariṇāmetvā^f ṭhāne yeva sattamī ti gaṇetab-
 baṃ. — Iti samāsato samānavisaṃsaṃ kārakachakkaṃ pakāsi-
 taṃ hoti.

574 Na chaṭṭhivihitatto kārakaṃ^g, yathāmantanaṃ. Yathā āman-
 taṇasaṃkhāto attho *kārakasāñño* na hoti, tathā chaṭṭhiyā vihito 25
 attho *kārakasāñño* na hoti.

575 Yassa saṃ yassa vā pati, taṃ sāmī. Yassa atthajātassa dha-

¹ J VI 92¹⁷. ² *vide* A I 64³². ³ Sn 449cd. ⁴ *ita suppl.* D III 206¹², cf. D III
 205²³⁻²⁴. ⁵ ns: “yato” | akraṇ apādān mha | “yadattāyā” | akraṇ sampadān akyui³
 nhā || *vāsaddā phraṇ¹ yū* ||. ⁶ ns: puriso karoti, puriso araññe karoti, puriso
 hatthena karoti, puriso kammaṃ karoti hu choṇ le hū lui. ⁷ (Cp I 2: 7c).
⁸ (Cp I 4: 9b). ⁹ Sn 191d. ¹⁰ J IV 26¹⁷ (*supra* 185¹⁵). ¹¹ Dh 193c. ¹² J VI
 570⁹, Cp I 9: 50a. ¹³ Cp I 3: 5a; 9: 20a. ¹⁴ (Ja I 285¹⁸). ¹⁵ Rūp 309 (C^e 114²⁹).
¹⁶ (cf. M I 365¹⁹). ¹⁷ (cf. J V 328¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ¹⁸ ns: vibhattiṃ | chaṭṭhi vibhat kui ||
 vipariṇāmetvā | dutiyaṃ pran rve¹ || ṭhāne yeva | okāsa arā nuih pañ lhyāñ ||.
 || § 574 Rūp C^e 110⁴ + 93¹⁵; *infra* 712⁸—713¹¹ + 713¹⁷ ||.

^a Bm oyat(h)i. ^b Be ādhāralakkhaṇaṃ. ^c Bm verā (?). ^d Rūp om.
^e Bm om. ^f *ita* B^ens; CeBm oṇāmitvā. ^g CeB^ens kārako.

naṃ yassa vā pati yassa vā sāmī, yassa vā samūho yassa vā
 avayavo, taṃ atthajātaṃ sāmisaññaṃ hoti, idhā pi vāsaddo
 vikappanatto, tena aññe pi atthā yojetabbā: *rañño dhanam*,
rañño puriso, *purisassa rājā*, *rañño raṭṭhaṃ*, *raṭṭhassa sāmī*,
 5 *ambavanassa avidūre*, *dhaññānaṃ rāsi*, *rukkhassa sākā*, *suvaṇ-*
ṇassa vikati, ¹*bhaṭṭhadhaññānaṃ sattū* icc evamādinī^a bhavanti.
 [C^e 625¹] ²Kiriyābhisambandhābhāvā n' esā^b kārakatā sambha-
 vati; sāmibhāvo hi kiriyā-kārakabhāvassa phalābhāvena ga-
 hito, tathā hi *rañño puriso* ti vutte, yasmā rājā dadāti puriso
 10 ca patigaṇhāti, tasmā 'rājapuriso' ti viññāyati, evaṃ bhacca-
 bhāvena^c vā santakabhāvena vā sāmibhāvena vā samīpa-samū-
 hāvayavādhābhāvena vā yo koci yassa āyatto^d, tassa sabbassa
 so sambandhākārābhūto attho sāmī nāmā ti gahetabbo, tasmā
 dhanasambandhe chaṭṭhī sāmīsambandhe chaṭṭhī samīpasam-
 15 bandhe chaṭṭhī samūhasambandhe chaṭṭhī avayavasambandhe
 chaṭṭhī vikārasambandhe chaṭṭhī ti ādikā chaṭṭhī sāmichaṭṭhī
 yeva nāma hoti ti daṭṭhabbā. Ettha ca sāmichaṭṭhī ti
 anvatthavasena vā rūhivasena vā 'sāmī' ti saṃkhaṃ^e gate
 atthe vihitā chaṭṭhī sāmichaṭṭhī ti attho gahetabbo, tathā hi
 20 vakkhati: ³"chaṭṭhī sāmimhi" ti. || Etthāha: *rañño puriso* ti
 ādisu kiriyābhisambandhābhāvā sāmīno kārakabhāvo mā hotu,
⁴*pitussa* [C^e 625¹⁵] *sarati*, *pitussa icchatī*, ⁵"rajjassa sarissasi"^f;
⁶*rañño sammato*; ⁷mā bhikkhave puññānaṃ bhāyittha; ⁸catunnañ
 ca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ^g ti ca ādisu pana kiriyābhi-
 25 sambandhassa vijjāmānattā sāmīnā kārakena bhavitabban ti.
 | Tan na · suddhāya chaṭṭhiyā abhāvato, na h' ettha chaṭṭhī sud-
 dhā · kammādiatthesu vattanato; tathā hi *pitāraṃ sarati*, ⁹"sace
 bhāyatha dukkhaṃ vo", *raññā sammato*^h ti ādayo pi payogā

|| § 575 Kc 285 + Rūp Ce 110² (tam-pati) ||. ¹ Mmd Ce 253²; ns: bhaṭṭha-
 dhaññānaṃ | lho² ap so ca pā³ tui¹ eñ¹ || sattū | mum¹ lum³ ||. ² 712⁸⁻¹⁸ < Rūp Ce
 110⁴⁻¹¹. ³ § 609. ⁴ *vide* Mmd Ce 260²⁴ (*ad* Kc 317^B); Candra-v II 1:95 *etc.* ⁵ J VI
 496¹² ... 497²⁸. ⁶ (*cf.* M II 166⁴⁻⁵, D I 47¹⁸). ⁷ A IV 88²⁹ (*infra* 723²³).
⁸ Dhs § 584 (As 300³⁰). ⁹ Ud 51¹⁴, *cf.* Uda 295⁵⁻⁷, Nett 131¹⁶ *etc.* (*infra* 723²⁴).

^a Bm evamādi. ^b Bm obhāvenesā. ^c *ita* (*con.*) Ce; Bems gacchabho
 (ns gacchabhāvena | yū ap so uccā eñ¹ aphaṇa phrañ¹ || rañño dhanam kui
 rañ sañ | gahetabbo ti gaccho pru | vajādi [Kc 640] phrañ¹ chapaccañ³ sak |
 vyañjanantassa co chapaccayesu [Kc 474] phrañ¹ ha kui ca pru ||); Rūp:
 sevakādhābhāvena vā bhaṇḍabhābhāvena vā. ^d Bm yassa yatto (o: yassāyatto).
^e Bm saṃkha-. ^f Bm bharissasi; CeBems sarissati. ^g CeBe upādāyā, om. rū-
 paṃ. ^h (Ce sambandhato).

dissanti, tasmā tādisesu ṭhānesu kiriyābhisambandhe sati pi
 kammādiatthesu vattanato sāmīno kārakatā na bhavati. || Evaṃ
 hotu, yathā ¹"appo saggāya gacchati" ti ettha 'appo saggaṃ
 gacchati' ti kammātthe vijjāmāne pi kiriyābhisambandhass'
 upalabbhanato sampadānassa kārakabhāvo hoti yeva, tathā 5
 idhā pi sāmīno kārakabhāvo hotu^a ti. | Saccam bhavitabbaṃ;
²porāṇehi idaṃ^a ṭhānaṃ na vicāritam, kārakānaṃ hi chabbi-
 dhattam eva tehi vuttaṃ; mayam pana sāsane yuttiṃ paṭisa-
 raṇaṃ^b katvā atthañ ca garuṃ katvā tathārūpassa sāmīno
 kārakabhāvo icchitabbo ti maññāma, kevalam pana porāṇehi 10
 avuttattā na [C^e 625³⁰] vadāma; suṭṭhu vicāretabbaṃ.

576 Yaṃ ālapati, tad āmantaṇaṃ. Yaṃ vatthum ālapati ³abhi-
 mukhaṃ karoti, taṃ āmantaṇasaññaṃ hoti: *bho mahārājā*, *bho*
purisa, *bho Devadatta*. Āmantiyate tan ti āmantaṇaṃ; ⁴āman-
 taṇaṃ ca nāma pag eva laddhasarūpassa abhimukhikaraṇaṃ, 15
 katābhīmukho^c tu pacchā kiriyāya yojiyati: "gaccha, bhuñjā"
 ti. Tasmā āmantaṇasamaye kiriyāyogābhāvato n' etaṃ *kāraka-*
vohāraṃ labhati. Yaṃ pana ⁵idāni vidhātābbaṃ, na tattha
 āmantaṇavohāro, kathaṃ hi nāma avijjāmānaṃ āmantiyati;
 tathā hi buddhattapatte yeva Bhagavati *buddha* iti āmantaṇa- 20
 vohāro dissati [C^e 626¹]: ⁶"namo te buddhavir' atthū" ti, na
 abuddhabhūte bodhisatte; rājābhisekaṃ patte yeva ca pugga-
 lamhi *rāja* iti āmantaṇavohāro dissati: ⁷"dhammañ cara ma-
 hārājā" ti, na arājabhūte, — tasmā ⁸'tvam rājā^d bhavā' ti
 idāni vidhātābbaṃ vatthumhi taṃ āmantaṇaṃ n' atthi; yañ ca 25
 pana idāni avidhātābbaṃ sabhāven' eva avijjāmānaṃ, taṃ
 āmantiyatu: *bho abhāva*, *bho sasavisāṇa*, *bho vañjhāputtā* ti,
 na ca taṃ pamāṇaṃ.

577 Liṅgatthe paṭhamā. Liṅgatthābhidhānamatte paṭhamā vi-
 bhatti hoti: *puriso* · *purisā*, *itthi*, *kulaṃ*, ⁹"paṭhavidhātu āpo- 30

¹ Dhp 174^d (*supra* 132³¹). ² ns: tathā pi | lañ³ || thañ¹ || porāṇehi | tui¹
 sañ. ³ Mmd Ce 242⁹. ⁴ 713¹⁴⁻¹⁸ < Rūp 282^a Ce 93¹³⁻¹⁶ *cf.* Durgasimpha-ṭ *ad*
 Kāt II 4: 18 (Eggeling p. 498¹²). ⁵ ns: idāni | ya khu || vidhātābbaṃ | rājā bha-
 vati [o: bhavā ti, Sd 713²⁴] ca sa phrañ¹ cī rañ thuik eñ¹ ||. ⁶ S I 50²⁰.
⁷ J V 123¹⁶⁻²⁰. ⁸ Rūp Ce 93¹⁸. || § 577 = Kc 286 ||. ⁹ Dhs § 588.

^a Bm (*pro* hotū ... idaṃ): icchitabbo ti maññāma, kevalam pana porā-
 ṇehi avuttattā idaṃ (< 713¹⁰⁻¹¹). ^b Bm yutti paṭisāraṇaṃ. ^c *ita* CeBems
 (= myak nhā rhe³ rhū mū kā kho² pri³ mū). ^d Bm rāja.

dhātu, ¹phasso vedanā, ¹nibbānaṃ; ²doṇo khārī ālhakam; ³eko dve; ⁴pa parā" icc evamādayo sabbe upasaggā yojetabbā ⁵"atthi sakkā labbhā, ⁶ha aha" icc evamādayo keci nipātā ca; ⁷"divā bhiyyo namo" icc ete pana paṭhamatthe dutiyatthe pi ⁵ [C^e 626¹⁵] vattanti, ⁸ca-vā-panādayo paṭhamādīnaṃ sattannam pi atthe vattanti. Ettha ca ⁹visadāvisadōbhayarahitākāravantena tividhalingena abhihitassa itthipurisādi-kakkaḷaphusanādiatthassa tehi tih' ākārehi vinimmuttānaṃ ^a upasaggādīnaṃ ¹⁰ pakā-rādiatthassa ca linassa gamanato līnganato vā saddo yeva līngan ¹⁰ ti adhippeto. ¹¹ Līngattho nāma ¹² pabandhavisesākārena pavattamānarūpādayo^b upādāya paññāpiyamāno tadaññānaññābhāvena ¹³ anibbacaniyo samūha-santānādibhedo ¹⁴ upādāpaññattisaṃkhāto ghaṭṭādivohārattho^c ca, paṭhavī-phassādīnaṃ sabhāvadhammānaṃ kāladesādibhedabhinnānaṃ vijātiyavinivatto sajātiyasādhāraṇo yathāsaṃketam āropasiddho ¹⁵ tajjāpaññattisaṃkhāto kakkaḷattādisāmaññākāro ca. So pana kammādisaṃsaṭṭho suddho cā ti duvidho; tattha ¹⁶ kammādisu dutiyādīnaṃ vidhiyamānattā kammādisaṃsaggarahito līngasaṃkhyā-parimāṇayutto tabbinimmuttupasaggādipadatthabhūto^a ²⁰ ca suddho saddattho idha līngattho [C^e 626³⁰] nāma, yo pana ākhyāta-kita^d-taddhita-samāsehi vutto kammādisaṃsaṭṭho attho, so pi dutiyādīnaṃ puna attanā vattabbassa atthavisesassābhāvena avisayattā^e līngatthamattassa sabbhāvato^f ca paṭhamāy' eva visayo ti veditabbo, atr' idaṃ vadāma:

²⁵ paṭhamā v' upasaggaṭṭhe^g kesañc' atthe ¹⁷ nipātināṃ kammādatthe^h ca vihiteⁱ suddhe līngādike pi cā ti. 2

¹ Vibh 144³⁴, ³⁹ et Dhs § 1439. ² Rūp C^e 93⁷; Candra-v II 1: 93. ³ (210¹⁸; Rūp C^e 93⁹); *sed cf.* Kāt-v II 4: 17. ⁴ Rūp C^e 84¹⁰ (*vide* Sd C^e 773²⁰). ⁵ Rūp C^e 89⁹. ⁶ Rūp C^e 93⁸. ⁷ Rūp C^e 89¹². ⁸ Rūp C^e 88²⁰, ²² 89⁴. ⁹ (*vide* § 192—195 *etc.*). ¹⁰ (Rūp C^e 84¹²). ¹¹ 714¹⁰⁻²⁸ Rūp C^e 92²⁰⁻⁹¹. ¹² = itthi purisa ca saññi nūhik catusamuttānika rup ca saññi eññ¹ thū⁸ so saññhān akhrañ⁸ arā bhūmi pabbata ca saññi nūhik utuja rup acaññ¹ thū⁸ so saññhān akhrañ⁸ arā phrañ¹, ns. ¹³ = sassat'-uccheda ā³ phrañ¹ ma chui ap so, ns. ¹⁴ *cf.* Ppa 173⁹⁻¹⁸. ¹⁵ Ppa 174¹⁸⁻²⁰. ¹⁶ § 580 *sqq.* ¹⁷ = ca vā [714⁵] ca so nipāt ākhyu¹ tui¹ eññ¹, ns (*et post:* nipātināṃ nūhik chan⁸ kroñ¹ ā kui *i* pru). || § 578 = Kc 287 (Kāt II 4: 18: āmantraṇe ca) ||.

^a B^emns ovinimutto. ^b B^ens pavattamāne rūp^o (= Rūp), C^e pavattamānā rūp^o. ^c ita B^m (= Rūp C^e); C^eB^ens ghaṭṭapaṭṭādivo. ^d Be -kitaka- (= Rūp). ^e Be C^e ad. ca. ^f ita B^mns; C^eB^e sambhavato (= Rūp). ^g Be rūpasaggaṭṭhe. ^h Be C^e kammādyatthe. ⁱ ns abhihite.

578 Ālapane ca. Ālapanatthādhike līngatthābhidhānamatte ca paṭhamā vibhatti hoti: *bho purisa bho^a purisā*, ¹"ehi samma nivattassu; ²okāsaṃ samma^b jānātha; ³vikkama re mahāmiga; ⁴hare sakhā kissa nu maṃ jahāsi; ⁵are [C^e 627¹] duṭṭhacora^c; ⁶handā je imaṃ gaṇha; ⁷mā bhoti kupitā ahū" icc evamādi. ⁵

579 Hetumhi. Hetumhi ca paṭhamā vibhatti hoti: ⁸"na attahetu alikaṃ [†]bhaṇanti; ⁹kiṃ nu jātiṃ na rocesi" icc evamādi.

580 Kammatthe dutiyā. *Rathaṃ karoti, gāvaṃ^d dohati.*

581 Kāladdhānam accantasamyoge. ¹⁰Kāladdhānaṃ dabba-guṇa-kiriyāhi accantasamyoge tehi kāl'-addhānavācihi līngehi dutiyā ¹⁰ vibhatti hoti, kāle: ¹¹*sattāhaṃ gavapānaṃ, māsaṃ maṃsodanaṃ; saradaṃ ramaṇīyā nadī, sabbakālaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ Nandanaṃ; māsaṃ sajjhāyati, māsaṃ adhite^e, ¹²"tayo māse abhidhammaṃ desesi"*; addhani: *yojanaṃ vanarāji; yojanaṃ dīgho pabbato; kosaṃ sajjhāyati, yojanaṃ kalahaṃ karonto gacchati^f.* Accan- ¹⁵ tasamyoge ti kiṃ: ¹³*māse māse bhuñjati*; ¹⁴"yojane yojane vihāraṃ patitṭhāpesi".

582 Anvādi-dhirādayo kammappavacanīyā. *Anuādayo upasaggā dhiādayo nipātā ca kammappavacanīyasaññā* honti. ¹⁵Kam- ²⁰ maṃ ¹⁶pavacanīyaṃ yesan, te kammappavacanīyā.

583 lakkhaṇa^g-sahatthe hine cānu. Tattha *anusaddo lakkhaṇe* sahatthe hine ca *kammappavacanīyasaññā* honti: ¹⁷"pabbajitam anu pabbajimsu", *nadim anv āvasitā^h Bārāṇasī, anu Sāriputtaṃ paññavā.*

584 itthambhūtakkhāna-bhāga-vicchāsu ca pati-parānū. *Pati pari²⁵ anu* icc ete lakkhaṇe itthambhūtakkhāne bhāge vicchāyañ ca *kammappavacanīyasaññā* honti, lakkhaṇe: ¹⁸"suriyass' ugga-manam pati dibbā bhakkhā pātubhaveyyum", *rukkhaṃ pati vijjotate cando, rukkaṃ pari, rukkaṃ anu; itthambhūtak-*

¹ J VI 19⁴. ² J VI 515²⁷ 516¹⁰ 517¹⁹. ³ J III 184¹⁹. ⁴ J III 295²⁰. ⁵ Ja VI 338⁵. ⁶ *cf.* Dhpa I 410⁸. ⁷ J VI 523⁷, ¹⁹, ²⁹. ⁸ J V 146¹⁵. ⁹ S I 132²⁵. || § 580 = Kc 299 ||. || § 581 = Kc 300 ||. ¹⁰ 715⁸⁻¹⁶ < Rūp C^e 95¹¹⁻¹⁹. ¹¹ *cf.* Ja I 33²². ¹² *cf.* Dhpa III 218¹⁶ + 223¹⁵ (As 15²⁰). ¹³ (Dhp 70^{ab}). ¹⁴ ***. || § 582 Rūp C^e 95²⁴ + 96⁵ ||. ¹⁵ Rūp C^e 95²³. ¹⁶ = aprā² ā³ phrañ¹ ho ap so, ns. || § 583 Rūp C^e 95²⁴⁻²⁷ ||. ¹⁷ D II 30¹¹. || § 584 Rūp C^e 95²⁸⁻³⁸ ||. ¹⁸ J VI 572³¹⁻³².

^a Kev: bhavanto (*supra* 89²¹ *sqq.*). ^b ita CeBemns (*et* J *cod.* L^k) ^c Bm duṭṭhathera. ^d B^ens gāvaṃ. ^e Rūp *om.* māsaṃ adhite (*vide* Vjb B^e I 31¹¹: Uda 23¹⁹). ^f Rūp *om.* yojanaṃ ... gacchati. ^g Ce lakkhaṇe. ^h Ce anv āvasita (= Rūp C^e).

khāne: *sādhū Devadatto mātaraṃ pati · mātaraṃ pari · mātaraṃ anu*; bhāge: ¹*yad ettha maṃ pati siyā · maṃ pari · maṃ anu taṃ dīyatu*; vīcchāyoge: ²*"attham atthaṃ pati saddo nīvisati"*, *rukkhaṃ rukkhaṃ pati vijjotati cando, rukkhaṃ rukkhaṃ pari, rukkhaṃ anu*. [C^e 628¹]

585 *lakkhaṇa-vīcch'itthambhūtesv abhi. Abhisaddo lakkhaṇe vīcchāyaṃ itthambhūte ca kammappavacanīyasāñño hoti*: ³*"taṃ kho pana bhavantaṃ^a Gotamaṃ evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abhuggato"*, *rukkhaṃ rukkhaṃ abhi vijjotati cando, sādhū Devadatto mātaraṃ abhi*.

585^A *nipāte*. ⁴*"Dhī brāhmaṇassa hantāraṃ; ⁵dhi^b-r-atthu kaṇḍinaṃ sallamaṃ; ⁶dhi^b-r- atthu taṃ visa(m) vantaṃ"* icc evamādi.

586 *Kammappavacanīyayutte*. ⁷*Kammappavacanīyasāññehi^c nipātopasaggehi yutte payoge dutiyā vibhatti hoti; udāharaṇāni*
15 ⁸*yathādassitān' eva*.

587 *Gati-buddhi-bhuja-paṭha-hara-kara-sayādinaṃ kārite vā. Gati-buddhi-bhuja-paṭha-hara-kara-sayādinaṃ payoge kārite dutiyā vibhatti hoti vā: puriso purisaṃ gāmaṃ gamayati · puriso purisena vā, evaṃ bodhayati, bhojayati, pāṭhayati, hārayati, kārayati,*
20 *sayāpayati*. Evaṃ sabbattha kārite.

588 *Kvaci chaṭṭhinam atthe antarādiyoge. Chaṭṭhinam atthe antarādihi yoge sati kvaci dutiyā vibhatti hoti, antarā-abhito-parito^d-pati^e-paṭibhātiyoge cāyaṃ*: ⁹*"antarā ca Rājagahaṃ antarā ca Nālandaṃ addhānamaggapaṭipanno hoti"* — ¹⁰*sadda-*
25 *satthe pana "antarā nadiṃ ca gāmaṃ cā"* ti eko yeva *antarā-saddo payujjati* —; ¹¹*abhito gāmaṃ vasati, parito gāmaṃ vasati*, ¹²*"nadiṃ Nerañjaraṃ pati; ¹³api ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamāyo paṭibhamsu"*^f.

¹ Candra-v II 1: 55. ² Mahābhāṣya vol. I 233¹⁶⁻¹⁷; (ns: atthaṃ atthaṃ | samavāya khaṇa kāla ca so anak tuin⁸ anak tuin⁸ kui | pati | nham¹ rve¹ | saddo | samayasadda sañ [cf. Sv I 312²⁰] | nīvisati | vañ eñ¹ ||). || § 585 Rūp Ce 96¹⁻⁴ (Sp I 111³⁰) ||. ³ Vin III 1¹². || § 585^A Rūp Ce 96⁶ ||. ⁴ Dhp 389c. ⁵ J I 155¹⁰. ⁶ J I 311⁷. || § 586 = Kc 301 ||. ⁷ ns: akhyat kui "paṭibhāti maṃ Bhagavā" [S I 189¹⁸] ca sañ kui rhu rve¹ kammappavacanīyasamañña phrañ¹ yū || evaṃ hi gahite atthavisesāvadodho hoti hū lui ||. ⁸ (715²⁰—716¹²). || § 587 = Kc 302 ||. || § 588 Kc 308 (+ Kc 317^{LM}) ||. ⁹ D I 1⁴. ¹⁰ cf. Sv I 35⁸⁻⁸ Ps Ee II 188²⁷ (Mahābhāṣya vol. I 445⁷). ¹¹ (cf. Vva 275¹¹). ¹² Sn 425b. ¹³ M I 240²⁹.

^a ita Bemns (vide Sp I 112¹: bhoto); C^e bhagavantaṃ (= Vin Ee). ^b Bm dhī-. ^c (Be oppavacanīyatthehi). ^d Bm om.-parito-. ^e ns om.-pati-. ^f Bm patibh^o.

589 *Tatiyā-sattaminaṃ ca. Tatiyā-sattaminam atthe ca kvaci dutiyā vibhatti hoti*: ¹*"sace maṃ samaṇo Gotamo nālapissati^a; ²tvaṃ ca maṃ nābhībhāsasi"*, *vinā saddhammaṃ kuto sukhaṃ, upāyaṃ antarena na atthasiddhi* evaṃ tatiyatthe; satta-miyatthe pana kāla-disāsu^b ³*upānv-ajjh-āvasassa payoge adhi-*
5 *si-thā-vasānaṃ payoge ⁴tappānācāresu^c ca dutiyā, kāle*: ⁵*"pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā; ⁶ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā; ⁷kiñci kālaṃ purejātapaccayena paccayo; ⁸imaṃ ... rattiṃ cattāro mahārājā"*; (disāyaṃ): ⁹*"purimaṃ disaṃ Dhatarattho"*; [C^e 629¹]
upādipubbassa vasadhātussa payoge: gāmaṃ upavasati, ¹⁰gāmaṃ anuvāsati, vihāraṃ adhivasati, gāmaṃ āvasati, ¹¹agāraṃ ajjhāvasati"; *adhīpubbānaṃ si-thā-vasadhātūnaṃ payoge*:
11 *"pathaviṃ adhisessati"*, *gāmaṃ adhiṭṭhāti^d, gāmaṃ ajjhāvasati*; *tappānācāresu^c: ¹²nadiṃ pivati, ¹³gāmaṃ carati* icc ādi.
590 *Bhāvanapumsake dutiyekavacanaṃ. Bhāvanapumsakasamaṃkhāte* 15
kiriyāvisesane dutiyekavacanaṃ hoti, ettha ca ¹⁴"bhāvanapumsakan" ti sāsane vohāro, "kiriyāvisesanan" ti saddasatthe. Ettha pana kiñcā pi pubbācariyehi ¹⁵*"kiriyāvisesanānaṃ (hi)^e kammatthe kattu saṇṭhiti nāyasiddhā yato, tasmā na tadatthaṃ visuṃ vidhi"* ti vuttaṃ, tathā pi payogesu sotūnaṃ asammo-
20 *hatthaṃ^f lakkhaṇaṃ vidhātābbaṃ ti ayam ārambho kato. Kiriyāya asatvabhūtāya avyattaliṅgattā ¹⁶abhedakasamaṃkhattā ¹⁷sādhetaḥparūpattā ca tabbisesanaṃ api napumsakaṃ ekavacanaṃ* dutiyantaṃ payujjate: ¹⁸*"visamaṃ candimasuriyā pariharanti^g; ¹⁹ekaṃ antaṃ atthāsi; ²⁰taṃ suṇātha sādhuṃ* 25

|| § 589 = Kc 309 ||. ¹ cf. S I 177²⁷ + 177²⁸ (ns). ² J VI 561²⁰. ³ Kc 317K. ⁴ Kc 317N. ⁵ Vin III 6²³ (Sp I 177⁸⁻¹² Pj II 139¹⁻⁵). ⁶ D I 1⁴ (Sv I 33⁸⁻⁸¹). ⁷ Tikap 5⁶ (Tikap-a 42¹⁴). ⁸ D III 206⁷. ⁹ D II 258⁴ (Sv Se II 381¹). ¹⁰ D I 88⁸² (Sv I 249²²). ¹¹ Dhp 41b. ¹² cf. J II 126¹⁷ (Mmd Ce 263⁶). ¹³ (Sn 386b; J VI 449⁵; J IV 85⁸ + Ja IV 85¹⁰⁻¹¹). || § 590 Spk I 16²³ = Sp I 129⁷ ||. ¹⁴ ns: bhāvanapumsakan ti bhāvajotakaṃ napumsakavacanaṃ | Saṃyut-tīkā [ad Spk I 16²³] || bhāvaṃ anugataṃ napumsakaṃ bhāvanapumsakaṃ | Mañipīpa ||. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ = samkhyā athū⁸ ma rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ¹⁷ = pri⁸ ce ap so sabho rhi sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ¹⁸ cf. A II 74⁸⁴ + A I 227²⁸. ¹⁹ S I 1¹². ²⁰ M I 1⁷ (Sv I 171⁷).

^a B^ens ālapissati om. na (= S I 177²⁷). ^b Bm kāla-disā-. ^c B^ens conī. tappāna-caresu (pānaṃ ca ācāro ca pānācāro hu Rūpasiddhiṭṭhā prū so² lañ³ || udāharuṇ [o: carati 717¹⁴] kui thui sui¹ ma thut rakā³ udāharuṇ atuiñ³ sā lui sañ). ^d (Bm adhiṭṭhāti). ^e ita Ce (metr.); Bemns om. hi. ^f (Be asammohattha-). ^g ita Ce Bemns; Spk I 16²⁴ Sp I 129⁸: parivattanti.

manasikarotha" icc evamādi. Tattha ¹visaman ti visamenā-kārena; ²ekam antan ti ekokāsaṃ, ekapassan ti attho, bhummatthe vā upayogavacanāṃ.

591 **Karaṇe tatiyā.** Aggīnā kuṭiṃ jhāpeti, dhanunā vijjhati.

5 592 **Sahādiyoge ca.** Saha saddhiṃ samāṃ nānā vinā alam icc evamādihi yoge tatiyā vibhatti hoti, tattha sahasaddena yogo ³kiriya-guṇa-dabbasamavāye sambhavati, yathā: ⁴"vitakkena ... saha vattati"; *puttena saha thūlo, antevāsika-saddhivihārikehi saha ācariy'-upajjhāyānaṃ lābho*; ⁵"nisīdi Bhagavā saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena; ⁶sahassena samāṃ mitā; ⁷sabbehi me piyehi manāpehi nānābhāvo vinābhāvo; ⁸saṃgho vinā pi Gaggena uposathaṃ kareyya; ⁹alan te idha vāsenā; ¹⁰kiṃ me ekena tiṇṇena purisena thāmadassinā; ¹¹kin te jaṭāhi dummedha; ¹²kin te Vakkali iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena" icc evamādi.

15 593 **Sahatthe.** Sahatthe ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹³*Devadatto Rājagahaṃ pāvīsi Kokālikena pacchāsamaṇena*; ¹⁴"dukkho bālehi saṃvāso".

594 **Kattari paṭhamā tatiyā ca.** Ākhyātābhīhite kattari paṭhamā vibhatti hoti, kitākhyātehi anabhihite kattari tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹⁵*Bhagavā dhammaṃ deseti · Bhagavatā dhammo desiyyati, ahi naraṃ daṃsati · ahinā daṭṭho naro.*

595 **Dutiyatthe tatiyā.** Dutiyatthe tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹⁶"tilehi khette vapati^a; ¹⁷saṃvibhajetha^b no rajjena". Ettha hi tilehi ti tilāni, atha vā *hi* ti nipātamattaṃ *tile* ti upayogavacanantaṃ · ¹⁸"cakkhuñ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvinnānaṃ" ti ettha *rūpe* ti padaṃ viya.

596 **Pañcamiyatthe.** Pañcamiyatthe ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹⁹"sumuttā mayaṃ tena mahāsamaṇena; ²⁰pathavyā ekarajjena saggassa gamanena vā sabbalokādhīpaccena sotāpattiphalāṃ 30 varan" ti.

¹ cf. Mp *ad* A II 74³⁴. ² Pj II 140²¹⁻²³. || § 591 = Kc 288 ||. || § 592 = Kc 289 ||. ³ cf. 715⁹ 724²⁴. ⁴ Sp I 144³⁰⁻³¹. ⁵ cf. Vin I 38³³. ⁶ S I 18²⁸. ⁷ cf. D II 144¹¹⁻¹². ⁸ cf. Vin I 123²⁴. ⁹ (697²). ¹⁰ Bv 2: 56^{ab}. ¹¹ (697³). ¹² Mp I 249²⁸ (*supra* 279 n. 11). || § 593 Rūp 289 Ce 99⁴, ¹⁴⁻¹⁵ *ad* Kc 289 ("ca") ||. ¹³ cf. Vin III 10³² etc. ¹⁴ Dhp 207^c. || § 594 Kc 290 + Mmd 288 Ce 244¹ ||. ¹⁵ (Vin III 11¹⁸). || § 595 Mmd 288 Ce 244² ||. ¹⁶ *** (Rūp Ce 98³⁷ *supra* 370 n. 14). ¹⁷ (295²⁵). ¹⁸ (226²⁴). || § 596 Rūp Ce 99¹ Mmd 288 Ce 244³ ||. ¹⁹ Vin II 284²⁹ (cf. Thī 11cd: 11e). ²⁰ Dhp 178^{a-d}.

a (Bemns vappati). b Bemns saṃvibhajetha.

597 **Paccatte.** ¹Paccatte ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ²"maṇinā me attho". || ³Garū pana ⁴"attanā va attānaṃ sammannī" ti payogam api icchanti. | Taṃ na yujjati; ettha hi bhikkhu kattā bhavati, tasmā *attanā vā* ti idaṃ visesaṇaṃ bhavati, tañ ca parehi sammannanaṃ nivatteti; yathā pana ⁵"attanā ca pāṇā-5 tipātī hoti pare ca pāṇātipāte samādapeti" ti ettha 'puggalo attā ca pāṇātipātī hoti' ti paṭhamāy' attho nūpapajjati, 'puggalo sayañ ca pāṇātipātī hoti' ti tatiyāy' attho yevūpapajjati, tathā ⁶"attanā va attānaṃ sammannī" ti ettha 'bhikkhu attā va attānaṃ sammannī' ti paṭhamāy' attho nūpapajjati, 'bhikkhu 10 sāyam eva attānaṃ sammannī' ti tatiyāy' attho yevūpapajjati, — ayaṃ pana *sayaṃsaddo* tatiyāy' atthe vattati, *attanāsadda* ca *sayaṃsaddena* samānatthataṃ ativiya sāsane pasiddhā, tasmā *attanāsaddo* tatiyatthe yeva tatiyāvacananto hutvā sammannanaṃ viseseti ti ⁷daṭṭhabbaṃ. Aparo nayo: *attanā* ti 15 ayaṃ saddo vibhatyantapaṭirūpako avyayasaddo ti.

598 **Itthambhūtalakkhaṇe.** 'Imaṃ pakāraṃ patto puggalo' ti evaṃ vattabbassa itthambhūtaṃ lakkhaṇe tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ⁸"sā^a bhinnena sīsenā paggharantena^b lohitenā paṭivisa-^c sakānaṃ^c ujjhāpesi; ⁹ūnapaṇḍabandhanena pattena aññaṃ 20 navaṃ [C^e 631¹] pattam cetāpeyya". Tattha^d bhinnena sīsenā ti bhinnasīsā hutvā, esa nayo itaratrā pi. Iti buddhasāsane dvīsu samānādhikaraṇapadesu tṭhesu itthambhūtalakkhaṇaṃ ⁹bhavati; saddasatthe pana vinā samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ it-²⁵ thambhūtalakkhaṇaṃ vadanti: ¹⁰*tidaṇḍakena paribbājakam^e* *addakkhī* ti, *tidaṇḍakena upalakkhitam paribbājakam^f* *addakkhī* ti attho, evaṃ *setacchattena rājānam addakkhī* ti etthā pi.

599 **Kiriyaṇapavagge.** Kiriyaṇa āsuṃ pariniṭṭhāpanaṃ kiriyaṇa-

|| § 597: Rūp Ce 98³⁶ Mmd 288 Ce 244¹⁸ ||. ¹ = vācaka tui¹ ho kra le rā paṭhamā anak nḥuik, ns. ² Vin III 146¹⁹. ³ = Nās-charā tui¹ sañ, ns [Mmd Ce 244¹⁹]. ⁴ Sp I 13¹⁴. ⁵ cf. A I 297²¹ etc. ⁶ ns *cit.* Ps-ṭ *ad* Ps (E^c) II 67²⁻³. || § 598 Mmd 288 Ce 244¹⁷ (Pāp II 3: 21) ||. ⁷ M I 126⁵. ⁸ Vin III 246¹⁰. ⁹ ns: ukkhittakāyā ti ukkhepena | itthambhūtalakkhaṇe karaṇavacanāṃ | ekato vā ubhato vā ukkhittacīvaro hutvā ti attho || Kamkhā [Kkh *ad* Vin IV 187⁴] ukkhittakāyacīvarāya hu Saddanīti-charā choñ ce lui sañ || pud prī³ kui Pātimok-nissaya nḥuik re⁸ khai¹ prī ||. ¹⁰ Mmd Ce 244¹⁸, cf. Kās II 3: 21. || § 599 Mmd 288 Ce 244¹⁹ (Pāp II 3: 6 + Mahābhāṣya) ||.

a M: Kaḷi dāsī. b M: gaḷantena. c Bemns ovisakānaṃ. d ns ettha. e Ce ojīkam. f CeBm ojīkam.

vaggo, tasmim tatiyā vibhatti hoti: ¹"ekāhen' eva Bārāṇa-sim pāyāsi; ²navahi māsehi vihāraṃ niṭṭhāpesi".

600 Pubba-sadisa-sam'ūna-kalaha-nipuṇa-missaka-sakhilādiyoge. Pubba sadisa icc evamādihi yoge ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: māseṇa 5 pubbo, pītārā sadiso, mātārā samo, kahāpaṇen' ūno, asinā ka-laho · vācāya kalaho, ācāreṇa nipuṇo · vācāya nipuṇo, guḥḥena missako · tilena missako, vācāya sakhilo icc evamādi.

601 Hetutthappayoge. Hetutthe ca hetutthappayoge ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti: annena vasati, ³"saddhāya tarati oghaṃ; ⁴yena 10 Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami; ⁵na jaccā vasalo hoti", satena baddho naro — evaṃ hetutthe; kena nimittena; ⁶"kena vaṇ-ṇena kena ... hetunā", ken' atthena^a, ⁷kena paccayena — evaṃ hetutthappayoge.

602 Sattamiyatthe. Sattamiyatthe ca tatiyā vibhatti hoti; kāl'- 15 addhāna-disā-desādisu cāyaṃ: ⁸"tena samayena; ⁹tena kālena; ¹⁰kālena dhammasavanam; ¹¹so vo mam' accayena satthā", māseṇa bhuñjati, yojanena dhāvati, ¹²"dakkhiṇeṇa Virūḥhako; ¹³yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkami" icc evamādi.

603 Yen' aṅgavikāro. Yena vyādhimatā aṅgena aṅgino vikāro 20 lakkiyyati, tattha tatiyā vibhatti hoti: akkhiṇā kāṇo, hatthena kuṇi, pādena khañjo, piṭṭhiyā khujjo. [C^e 632¹].

604 Visesane pakatiādisu ca. Visesiṇi visesitabbam anenā ti visesanam · gottādi, tasmim ¹⁴gotta-nāma-jāti-sippa-vayogunā-lamkārasamkhāte visesanatthe pakatiādisu ca tatiyā vibhatti 25 hoti: ¹⁵"gottena Gotamo nātho; ¹⁶Sāriputto ti nāmena vissuto paññavā ca so; ¹⁷jātiyā khattiyo buddho; ¹⁸jātiyā sattavassiko^b, ¹⁹sippena naḥakāro so; ²⁰ekūnatimso vayasā Subhadda"; vijjāya sādhu, tapasā uttamo, suvaṇṇeṇa abhirūpo; ²¹"yehi alamkārehi Maddi asobhatha"; pakatiyā abhirūpo, ²²"yebhuyyena 30 Campeyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā Bhagavantam dassanāyōpa-

¹ *** (de re Ja I 81²⁵). ² (cf. Mp I 383⁴ Sp I 49⁹). || § 600 Mmd 288 Ce 244²¹⁻²⁴ ||. || § 601 Kc 291 (Mmd Ce 244²⁵) ||. ³ Sn 184^a. ⁴ Vin III 122 (Sp I 128¹⁴⁻²⁰). ⁵ Sn 136^a. ⁶ J VI 543¹. ⁷ (Ja VI 543³). || § 602 Kc 292 ||. ⁸ Vin III 1^a; Bv 2: 201^a, 3: 9^a. ⁹ Ap 38². ¹⁰ Khp V 8^c. ¹¹ D II 154⁷. ¹² D II 258⁴. ¹³ Vin III 122 (Sp I 128¹²⁻¹⁴). || § 603 = Kc 293 ||. || § 604 Kc 294 + Rūp Ce 100⁹, Mmd Ce 247¹⁴ ("ca") ||. ¹⁴ Kc 317^Q. ¹⁵ (cf. Ap 22³⁰). ¹⁶ (cf. Ap 44¹⁶). ¹⁷ cf. D II 51²⁷. ¹⁸ (cf. Cp I 9: 12^b Ap 266¹⁸). ¹⁹ ***. ²⁰ D II 151²⁵. ²¹ J VI 590^{8, 12}. ²² (de re D I 112²¹).

^a ns ken' atthena (Paṭi II 21²²: Nidd I 9⁹). ^b Bm sattavisiko.

saṃkamimsu"; visamena [pa]dhāvati^a, dvidoneṇa dhaññaṇi ki-ṇāti, saḥassena assake vikkiṇāti icc ādi.

605 Sampadāne catutthi. Buddhassa dānam deti, ¹"dātā hoti sa-maṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā".

606 Namō-sotthi-svāgatādiyoge ca. Namō-sotthi-svāgatam icc ādhi 5 yoge ca catutthi vibhatti hoti: ²"namo te buddhavir' atthu; ³namo karohi nāgassa"; ⁴sotthi pajānam, ⁵sabbasattānam suvatthi hotu; ⁶"svāgatan te mahārāja atho te adurāgatam; ⁷svāgatam vata me āsi".

607 Apādāne pañcamī. ⁸"Pāpā cittaṃ nivāraye; ⁹abbhā mutto 10 va candimā; ¹⁰bhayā muccati so naro".

608 ¹¹Kāraṇatthe ca. Kāraṇatthe ca pañcamī vibhatti hoti: ¹²"ananubodhā appaṭivedhā; ¹³catunnam ariyasaccānam yathā-bhūtam adassanā; ¹⁴avijjāpaccayā saṃkhārā".

609 Chatṭhi sāmimhi. Anvatthavasena vā rūhivasena vā sāmī 15 ti saṃkham gate atthe chatṭhi vibhatti hoti: rañño dhanam, ¹⁵"devānam indo", ¹⁶ambavanassa avidūre, ¹⁷rāsi suvaṇṇassa aññe pi chatṭhipayogā yojetabbā · ¹⁸"yassa saṃ yassa vā pati tam sāmī" ti ettha vikappanatthena vāsaddena sabbesam pi chatṭhipayogānam gahitattā. 20

610 Kiriya-karakajāte 'assēdam' iti bhāvahetumhi. Atha vā kiriyā-karakato jāte 'assa idan' ti bhāvahetubhūte atthe chatṭhi vi-bhatti hoti: rañño puriso, devānam rājā icc evamādi. [C^e 633¹]

611 Bhāvahetumatte^b. 'Assa idan' ti bhāvahetumatte ca^c chatṭhi vibhatti hoti: bhikkhuno paṭivimsam^d, bhikkhuno mukham, ¹⁹pab- 25 batakuṭassa chāyā, ²⁰Kuverassa balī icc evamādi.

|| § 605 = Kc 295 ||. ¹ A II 203²⁸. || § 606 Kc 296 ||. ² S I 50²⁰. ³ M I 143¹². ⁴ (cf. D I 96¹⁸). ⁵ (cf. Pj I 179¹² + Khp VI 3^e). ⁶ J IV 434⁴. ⁷ S I 196¹⁸. || § 607 = Kc 297 ||. ⁸ Dhp 116^b. ⁹ Dhp 172^d 173^d. ¹⁰ *** (Kcv). ¹¹ ns de suo ad.: Sampayutte ca | sampayutte ca pañcamī vibhatti hoti: "sañ-ñutto dukkhamā ti vadāmi" [S ***], tathā hi Sampayuttaṭṭhakathāyaṃ "duk-khamā ti sampayutte nissakkam, dukkheṇa sampayutto ti attho" ti vuttam, nāvacanassa vā smāvyapadeso, "na te muccanti maccunā" [***] ti ādisu viya | i sui¹ lañ⁸ chui ap eñ¹ ||. || § 608 = Kc 298 ||. ¹² D II 90⁹. ¹³ D II 91¹. ¹⁴ Vin I 1¹⁰ etc. (Vm 526⁹). || § 609 Kc 303 ||. ¹⁵ D II 263⁹ (Mmd Ce 252³⁰). ¹⁶ Mmd Ce 252³⁰, supra 712⁹. ¹⁷ Mmd Ce 253¹. ¹⁸ § 575. ¹⁹ Mmd Ce 253²⁴. ²⁰ Mmd Ce 254⁹.

^a ns dhāvati; Mmd Ce (visamena) pathā dhāvati, v. l. visamen' upa-dhāvati. ^b C^ens ad. ca. ^c Ce om. ^d Bem paṭivimsam; B^ens paṭivimsam.

- 612 **Sambandha-sambandhisambandhesu.** Suddhasambandhe ca sambandhibhāvam upagate sambandhe ca chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: *rañño purohitassa dāso, rañño puttassa gharam*, ¹"aḥam Kapilavattusmiṃ Sākiyānaṃ puruttame Suddhodanassa puttassa
- 5 **Kaṇṭako^a sahaḥo ahuṃⁿ".**
- 613 **visesana-visesitabbānaṃ vā sambandhanāṃ sambandho.** Atha vā visesanassa visesitabbassa ca dvinnāṃ aññamaññaṃ sambandhanāṃ sambandho nāmā ti veditabbāṃ.
- 614 **Sambandhadvayādhāre.** Sambandhadvayādhāre chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: *rañño purisena* icc evamādi.
- 615 **Bhāgavisitṭhatthe.** Bhāgena visesite atthe chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti: ²"gimhānaṃ pacchime māse", ³*vassānaṃ tatiye māse*, ⁴"kappassa tatiyo bhāgo".
- 616 **Abhede bhedopacāre.** ⁵"Silāputtassa sarīraṃ; ⁶pāsāṇasāraṃ
- 15 **khaṇasi kaṇikārassa dārunāⁿ".**
- 617 **Chavasīsato takkatabhājane.** ⁷"Chavasīsassa patto".
- 618 **Visilese.** *Sandhino mokkho.*
- 619 **Rujatīyoge^b.** *Devadattassa rujati^b.*
- 620 **Parimāṇa-gaṇanayoge.** ⁸*Tilānaṃ muṭṭhi*, ⁹"sippikānaṃ sataṃ
- 20 **n' atthiⁿ".**
- 621 **Avyaya-disāyoge.** ¹⁰*Vasalassa katvā*, ¹¹"tassa purato pātur ahoṣi", *tassa pacchato*, ¹²"ārakā ca^c vijānataṃ", *nagarassa dakkhiṇato*.
- 622 **Padayoge^d.** ¹³"Pamādo maccuno padaṃ", ¹⁴*sabbadhammānaṃ padaṃ silaṃ*.
- 25 623 **Bhāvattayoge.** ¹⁵*Paññāya paṭubhāvo*, ¹⁶"rūpassa lahutā".
- 624 **Hetuyoge.** ¹⁷*Buddhassa hetu vasati*, ¹⁸"ekassa kāraṇā mayhaṃ himseyya bahuko jano". [C^c 634¹]
- 625 **Ujjhāpanādiyoge.** ¹⁹"Mahāsēnāpatinaṃ ujjhāpetabbāṃ vikanditabbāṃ viravitabbāṃ; ²⁰paṭivissakānaṃ^e ujjhāpesi". Kvaci

¹ Vv 911a-d. ² M I 79²⁶, J III 510⁸. ³ Mmd Ce 253¹⁰. ⁴ ***. ⁵ *** (ns: silāputtassa | kyok rup sā⁸ eñ¹). ⁶ J V 295²⁸. ⁷ Vin II 115¹⁰. || 618 Mmd Ce 253²⁶ ||. || § 619 Mmd Ce 254¹⁶ (Paṇ II 3: 54) ||. ⁸ Mmd Ce 253¹⁰. ⁹ J I 426⁹ (Mmd Ce 253¹⁷). ¹⁰ Mmd Ce 253¹⁴ (ns: katvā | pru so kroṇ¹). ¹¹ cf. S I 137¹⁰ etc. ¹² (580¹²). ¹³ Dhp 21^b. ¹⁴ Mmd Ce 254⁷. ¹⁵ Mmd Ce 253¹¹. ¹⁶ Dhs § 585 (p. 126³⁷). || Paṇ II 3: 26 ||. ¹⁷ cf. Mmd Ce 254¹⁴. ¹⁸ J VI 517¹⁶. ¹⁹ D III 204¹⁶ (Mmd Ce 253¹⁵). ²⁰ M I 126⁵.

^a sic CeBemns (vide Vva 313 n. 7, Mhbv 25¹⁶ [leg. raṇamanthakam Kanthakam cf. Bva Ce 5²⁵ 234²], Amāv 16¹⁸: Kat nam asrajahu). ^b Bm ruca^o, ns rujja^o. ^c ita Be CeBemns va. ^d ns ad. ca. ^e Bmns pativisako (719²⁰).

na bhavati: ¹"ujjhāpetvāna bhūtāni tamhā ṭhānā apakka-mī" ti.

626 **Bhāvasāadhanādiyoge.** ²"Rūpassa upacayo; ³khandhānaṃ jiraṇaṃ bhedo; ⁴tesaṃ tesaṃ sattānaṃ ... cuti; ⁵n' atthi nāsāya rūhanā; ⁶dhātūnaṃ gamanaṃ"; ⁷*añjanānaṃ khayō*; ⁸*acchariyo goṇānaṃ doho agopālakena, acchariyo arajakena vatthānaṃ rāgo, sādhu khalu payaso pānaṃ Yaññadattena*, ⁹*rāgādīnaṃ khayō nibbānaṃ*, ¹⁰"kāmaṇaṃ etaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yad idaṃ nekkhammaṃ, ¹¹bijānaṃ abhisamkhāro", ¹²*ariyadhammassa paṭilābho*, ¹³*puññānaṃ abhisando*, ¹⁴*aggino homo*, ¹⁵*sikkhāpadānaṃ* 10 *paññatti* icc evamādi.

627 **Yu-ṇvu-tupaccayānaṃ kammani.** ¹⁵*Moho ñeyyassāvaraṇo*, ¹⁶*vaṇassa ropanaṃ^a telam*, ¹⁷*rukkhassa chedano^b pharasu^c*; *pādassa ukkhipanaṃ*, ¹⁸"avisamvādako lokassa", ¹⁹*pathaviyā kassako*, ²⁰"kammassa kāraṇaṃ n' atthi, ²¹sahasā kammassa kattāro" icc ādi. 15

628 **Bhīrutāyoge^d, dutiyā-tatiyāyo ca.** Bhīrutāyoge^d chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti, dutiyā-tatiyāvibhattiyo ca. Idaṃ pana lakkhaṇaṃ pālinayā-yevānukūlaṃ^e katvā pañcamipaṭisedhanatthaṃ vuttaṃ; garū pana bhayappayoge pañcamim^f yeva icchanti, yattha hi pañcamī na dissati, tattha payoge vibhattivipallāsavasena pañ- 20 camiyatthaṃ bhaṇanti. ²¹"Mā bhikkhave puññānaṃ bhāyittha; ²²bhīto catunnaṃ āsivisānaṃ; ²³musāvādassa ottappaṃ^g; ²⁴sabbe tasanti daṇḍassa sabbe bhāyanti maccuno; ²⁵bhāyatha dukkhaṇaṃ tam; ²⁶nāhaṃ^h bhāyāmi āvuso; ²⁷na maṃ koci uttasati; ²⁸ottappati ottappitabbena" evaṃ bhīrutāyoge chaṭṭhī-dutiyā- 25 tatiyāyo bhavanti. Atr' idaṃ vuccati:

¹ J VI 183²⁷. ² Dhs § 585 (p. 127²); cf. Mmd Ce 253³⁰. ³ cf. Vibh 99²⁸ + Dhs § 644—645 (cf. D II 305¹¹). ⁴ D II 305¹⁰ Vibh 99²¹ (Mmd Ce 253¹⁷). ⁵ J II 322²². ⁶ *** (ns: dhātūnaṃ | dhāt le⁸ pā⁸ tui¹ eñ¹ ||). ⁷ cf. Dhpa II 25¹⁴ (Mmd Ce 253²⁹). ⁸ cf. Vibha 52¹⁶, 32 + Spk (Se III 162⁶) ad S IV 251¹⁹. ⁹ It 61³. ¹⁰ Vm 555¹⁰ (Mmd Ce 253²³). ¹¹ (Mmd Ce 253²⁴). ¹² (Mp ad A II 54²⁰ Mmd Ce 253²⁵). ¹³ Mmd Ce 253³⁷. ¹⁴ (Mmd Ce 254⁶). ¹⁵ Mmd Ce 253¹⁸ 253²⁰ et 253²¹. ¹⁶ D I 4¹⁴ (Mmd Ce 253⁷). ¹⁷ Vm 602³². ¹⁸ (Rūp 305 Ce 112⁵; Mmd Ce 254¹⁵⁻¹⁶; *infra* 726¹⁵). || § 628 *vide* Sd 727⁵⁻¹⁴ ||. ¹⁹ (712²⁴). ²⁰ S IV 173⁸ (*infra* 727⁸). ²¹ S I 154³⁸ (Mmd Ce 253¹⁸). ²² Dhp 129^{ab}. ²³ (*vide* 712²⁸). ²⁴ Ap 556²⁴. ²⁵ Cp III 13: 3a (cf. J VI 79^{4, 6}). ²⁶ Dhs § 31 (ns *cit.* As 149²⁹).

^a ita Mmd; CeBemns vaṇassār^o; (Bm vararaṇassāropana-). ^b Bm bhe-dano. ^c Bmns parasu. ^d Bm h. l. bhīrutayo. ^e ita CeBemns (= pāli to³ nañ³ ā³ sā lhyāñ lyo² sañ). ^f CeBm omī. ^g ita CeBemns (= Mmd Ce); S *codā*. S¹⁻³: ottape (*metr.*). ^h Bm nāmaṃ; Ap: na tam.

chatthi ca bhīrutāyoge dutiyā tatiyā pi ca
tīn' eva pāliyaṃ honti, na tu sambhoti pañcamī. 3
Pāliyan ti kimattham: corā bhayaṃ jāyati ti ādisu apālippade-
sesu pañcamī hoti ti dassanattam. || Etthāha: nanu ca bho
5 pāliyam pi ¹"yato khemaṃ tato bhayan" ti bhīrutāyoge pañ-
camipayogo dissati ti. | Tan na · upāttavisayattā^a tassa payo-
gassa; tattha hi 'uppanna' ti ajjhāharitvā yojetabbam, tathā
hi ²"jātam saraṇato bhayan" ti ³taṃvaṇṇavisayā aññā tādisi
pālī dissati; api ca corā bhayaṃ jāyati ti etthā pi jāyatisadda-
10 vasen' eva pañcamī avassaṃ labbhati ti daṭṭhabbam. [C^e 635]
629 Āgami-tthānito^b ca. ⁴"Puthass' āgamo; ⁵o avassā" ti ca
nidassanam.

630 Okāse sattamī. ⁶"Gambhīre gādhama edhati; ⁷pāpasmim ra-
mati mano"; ⁸Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vasati^c kulaputto, kaṃ-
15 sapātiyaṃ bhuñjati.

631 Sām'issarādhīpati-dāyāda-sakkhi-patibhū-pasuta-kusalādihi. Sāmi
issara adhipati dāyāda sakkhi patibhū pasuta kuṣala icc eva-
mādihi yoge chatthi vibhatti hoti sattamī ca: goṇānaṃ sāmī ·
goṇesu sāmī, evaṃ issaro, adhipati, dāyādo, sakkhi, patibhū,
20 pasuto, kusalo; atthānaṃ kovido · atthesu kovido: ⁹"amacce
tāta jānāhi dhīre atthassa kovide".

632 Ubbāhane ca. Ubbāhanasamkhāte niddhāraṇe chatthi vi-
bhatti hoti sattamī ca, ettha ca ubbāhanan ti ¹⁰sāsane vohāro,
niddhāraṇan ti ¹¹saddasatthe. Tatth' ubbāhanam nāma ¹²jāti-
25 guṇa-kiriyāhi rāsito uddharitvā nihaṇaṃ, ¹³niddhāraṇam nāma
tehi eva jātiādihi samudāyato ekassa puthakkaṇaṃ · niha-
ritvā dhāraṇaṃ; ubhayam pi pan' etaṃ vyañjanamattena nā-
naṃ, atthato pana ninnānākaṇaṃ. Tasmiṃ niddhāraṇe gam-
mamāne samudāyavāciliṅgamhā chatthi vibhatti hoti sattamī

¹ J III 513²¹ (infra 727¹⁰). ² J III 508⁴, ²¹ ... 513⁴, ²³ (infra 727⁸).
³ ns: taṃvaṇṇavisayā | thui bhe³ eñ¹ akroṇ³ phrac so jātasaddā kui thut khrā³
arā rhi so || ·vaṇṇa kā³ karaṇattha [Ja VI 543] akkharattha [Rūp 2] ||. ⁴ Kc 42.
⁵ Kc 50. || § 630 = Kc 304 ||. ⁶ (394⁵). ⁷ Dhp 116^d. ⁸ cf. M I 147¹⁶.
|| § 631 Kc 305 ||. ⁹ J V 116²¹. || § 632 (Kc 306; Mmd Ce 254¹⁸) ||. ¹⁰ ***.
¹¹ vide tamen Uda 103¹⁴ Pj I 224⁴. ¹² cf. 718⁷. ¹³ Mmd Ce 256²⁸.

^a B^mns uppāttatthavisayattā (= thut ap so anak rhi so uppattivisaya
apādān eñ¹ arā eñ¹ aphrac kroṇ¹ tañ³); B^e upāttatthav^o. ^b ita B^{em}s; C^e B^m
^otthānato. ^c ita C^e (= Kcv); B^{em} vusati; ns vussati (< M I 147¹⁷ etc.).

ca: manussānaṃ khattiyo sūratamo · manussesu^a khattiyo^a sūra-
tamo^a, kaṇhā gāvīnaṃ sampannakhīratamā · kaṇhā gāvīsu sam-
pannakhīratamā, sāmā nārīnaṃ dassanīyatamā · sāmā nārīsu
dassanīyatamā, pathikānaṃ dhāvanto sīghatamo · pathikesu dhā-
vanto sīghatamo icc ¹evamādi, — yebhuyyena bahuvaṇa- 5
ppayogo, ²"adhipatipaccaye saha-jātādhipati nāmadhammekā-
deso" ti idaṃ ³ekavacanantaṃ sattamīniddhāraṇaṃ.

633 Anādarāma ca. Anādarāma ca gamyāmāne ⁴bhāvavatā
liṅgamhā chatthi vibhatti hoti sattamī ca: rudato dārakassa pab-
baji · rudantasmim dārake pabbaji, ⁵"ākoṭayanto te^b neti Sivirā- 10
jassa pekkhato; ⁶maccu gacchati ādāya pekkhamāne mahājāne".

634 Kvaci tatiyā-sattamiyatthe chatthi. Etthāyaṃ niyamo: ⁷kat-
tari kitappaccayayoge^c: Buddhaghosassa kati · Buddha-
ghosena vā, evaṃ ⁸Kaccāyanassa kati · Kaccāyanena vā, ⁹rañño
sammato · raññā vā, evaṃ ¹⁰rañño pūjito, rañño sakkato, rañño 15
apacito, rañño mānito; ¹¹"amataṃ tesam bhikkhave aparibhū-
taṃ yesam kāyagatā sati aparibhutta". || ¹²Garū pana ¹³"katā
me kalyāṇā anekarūpā" ti etthā pi tatiyatthe chatthim icchanti.

Tam pi ¹⁴"tadā hi pakataṃ kammaṃ mama tuyhañ ca mā-
risā" ti dassanato yujjat' eva. [C^e 636¹] 20

635 tatiyatthe vā tatiyā, tathā hi dvādhīppāyiko pi payogo dis-
sati, yathā: ¹⁵"aggassa dātā medhāvī" ti.

636 Yajassa kaṇe. Ghatassa aggim yajati · ghatena vā, evaṃ
pupphassa buddham yajati.

637 Pūritatthayoge^d. ¹⁶"Pūriti dhīro puññassa", puññenā ti 25

¹ ns: ī arā tvañ dabbaniddhāraṇa kui kyam³ charā hū sa mhya ma
thut kra so kroṇ¹ "maṃsesu ca akappiyaṃ" [Khuddasikkhā mātikā 3b] hu
dabbaniddhāraṇa kui thut ap eñ¹ ||. ² Tikap-a 22³. ³ ns cit. pahīne uddha-
cakukkuce [Spk ***] ti niddhāraṇe bhummaṃ | Samyut-tīkā || "suttahitam ettha"
[Kcv proem. v. 1^d] nhuik ettha lañ³ ekavuc-niddhāraṇa hū eñ¹ | ekavuc ma mrai ||
"tato ca vibhattiyo" [Kc 54] nhuik to sañ bahuvaṇ phrac eñ¹ sui¹ bahuvaṇ lañ¹
sañ¹ sañ pañ ||. || § 633 Kc 307; Mmd Ce 254¹⁷ ||. ⁴ ns cit. Rūp-t: bhāvavatā ti
ettha bhāvo ti anādarakiriyaṇtaropalakkhaṇabhūta kiriyā | tādiso bhāvo etass'
atthi ti kiriyābhāvavā | tato bhāvavatā ||. ⁵ J VI 548¹⁰. ⁶ *** (ns: Sallasut; vide
Sn 580^{ab} J IV 126²⁷); ns cit. J I 193⁹, quasi (chatthi) sādaranādare. || § 634:
Kc 310 ||. ⁷ Rūp Ce 111²⁸ (Pāṇ II 3: 71). ⁸ Rūp: sobhanā Kaccāyanassa kati
(Mahābhāṣya vol. I 468¹⁰). ⁹ (712²⁴). ¹⁰ D I 114¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹¹ A I 45²⁹. ¹² vide Kcv 310.
¹³ J V 491²⁷. ¹⁴ J III 47¹². ¹⁵ A II 35⁹ (supra 293²⁰⁻²⁷). || § 636 Rūp Ce 111¹⁹⁻²⁰ ||.
|| § 637 Rūp Ce 111²¹⁻²⁴ Mmd Ce 253¹¹ ||. ¹⁶ Dhp 122^e.

^a B^m om. ^b C^e so (= J codd. C^{ks}). ^c cf. 726¹⁴; Rūp: ttappacco
(= ktappo?). ^d Rūp: suhitatthayoge (Mmd: suhitatthe).

attho; ¹"pattam odanassa pūretvā; ²imam eva kāyam ... pūram nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhati".

- 638 Tulyattha-kim-alamādiyoge.** *Pitussa tulyo · pitarā tulyo vā, mātuyā^a sadiso · mātārā sadiso vā,* ³"kin tattha^b catu(ma)ṭṭassa"^c, ⁵kin tena catumattēnā^d ti attho, *alan tassa* [†]*catutthassa*^e; ⁴"as-samo sukato mayham" ⁵evam tatiyatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati.
- 639 Sattamiyatthe kusalādiyoge.** ⁶"Kusalā naccagītassa sikkhitā catur' itthiyo^f; ⁷kusalo tvam rathassa aṅgapaccaṅgānam; ⁸kusalo maggassa kusalo amaggassa; ⁹santi hi bhante ulārā yakkhā Bha-gavato pasannā"; *divasassa tikkhattum · divase tikkhattum vā, mā-sassa tikkhattum,* ¹⁰"kuto nu kho tvam mahārāja āgacchasi divā di-vassā ti" icc evamādi, evam sattamiyatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati.
- 640 Dutiyā-pañcaminañ ca.** Dutiyā-pañcaminañ ca atthe kvaci chaṭṭhī vibhatti hoti. Tattha kammani kitakayoge: ¹¹"tassa, ¹⁵bhavanti vattāro; ¹²sahasā kammassa kattāro; ¹³amatassa dātā; ¹⁴catunnam mahābhūtānam upādāya pasādo" icc evamādi; tathā ¹⁵*sar'-icchādīnaṃ kammani: mātuyā^g sarati · mātaram sarati,* ¹⁶"na tesam koci sarati sattānam kammappaccayā", *put-tassa icchati · puttam icchati; karoti*ssa patiyatane ca, pa-tiyatanam abhisamkhāro: *udakassa patikurute · udakam pati-kurute, kaṇḍassa patikurute · kaṇḍam patikurute* evam duti-yatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati. Pañcamiyatthe vibhatte parihāniyoge ca: ¹⁷"channavutīnam pāsaṇḍānam dhammānam pavaram yad-idam sugatavinayo", channavutīhi pāsaṇḍehi dhammehi pa-
²⁵varo ti attho, ¹⁸"ito bahiddhā pāsaṇḍā" ti hi pālī dissati —, ¹⁹"asavanatā dhammassa parihāyanti" — idha na bhavati: ²⁰"yadi 'ham tassa^h pakuppeyyamⁱ ... parihāyissāmi silato" ti evam pañcamiyatthe chaṭṭhī bhavati.

¹ cf. J I 50²⁸. ² D II 293¹⁰⁻¹² (Mmd cit. et D II 176²³). || § 638 Rūp Ce 111²⁵⁻²⁷ (Pāṇ II 3: 72) ||. ³ J II 107²⁷. ⁴ Bv 2: 29c, Ap 15⁶. ⁵ (725¹³—726⁶). || § 639 Rūp Ce 111³³⁻³⁷ ||. ⁶ J VI 25¹⁹. ⁷ M I 395³². ⁸ (cf. A II 37¹⁹). ⁹ D III 194²². ¹⁰ cf. S I 89³¹ 91³⁶. || § 640 = Kc 311 ||. ¹¹ M I 469¹¹. ¹² (723¹⁵). ¹³ M I 111¹⁴. ¹⁴ Dhs § 597 (As 307²⁸). ¹⁵ ns: cinta cintāyam [V144], i ajjhayane [V13] daya dāna-gati-rakkhaṇesu [cf. V695], "pitussa cinteti, ajjheti, telassa da-yati" kui ādi phrañ¹ yū ||. ¹⁶ Khp VII 2cd. ¹⁷ (187¹⁸; Mmd Ce 219¹⁸ 254¹⁸). ¹⁸ (355²⁷). ¹⁹ Vin I 5²⁵. ²⁰ Cp II 3: 4c + 5b.

^a Rūp: mātu. ^b Be tassa (= Rūp). ^c ita (conī). Ce; Bems ca tuṭṭhassa (= Rūp Mmd). ^d dedi; CeBm catutthena; Be ns ca tuṭṭhena. ^e vide nn. c, d. ^f CeBe catur' itthiyo (ns: caturā ... itthiyo). ^g CeBe mātu. ^h (Bm tattha?). ⁱ Be kuppeyyam.

|| ¹Garū pana pañcamiyatthe bhayatthayoge pi chaṭṭhim icchanti [Ce 637¹]: ²"kin nu kho aham tassa sukhassa bhāyāmi; ³sabbe tasanti daṇḍassa sabbe bhāyanti maccuno; ⁴bhito ca-tunnam āsivisānam" icc ādi, tattha tassa sukhassā ti tasmā sukhā ti attho. | Atrāyam vinicchayo: yathā parihāniyoge chaṭ-
⁵ṭhī-pañcaminaṃ vasena pāliyam dve payogā dissanti: ⁶"dham-massa parihāyanti; ⁶parihāyissāmi silato" ti, na tathā bhayat-thayoge dve payogā dissanti, ⁷"jātam saraṇato bhayan" ti ādisu pana jātasaddādiyogena saraṇato ti ādini pañcamiyant-
tāni bhavanti na bhayatthayogavasena, ⁸"yato khemaṃ tato 10 bhayan" ti atrā pi 'uppannan' ti ajjhābhāravasena tato ti pañ-camiyantam padaṃ bhavati, na bhayatthayogavasena; tasmā ⁹hetṭhā visum lakkhaṇam ṭhapitam. Kvacī ti kim: ¹⁰"gam-bhirañ ca katham kattā; ¹¹kālena dhammī^a-katham bhāsītā hoti; ¹²paresam puññāni anumoditā; ¹³bujjhita saccāni", kaṭam 15
kāraḷo, pasavo ghātako; tathā niṭṭhādisu: ¹⁴"sukhakāmi vihāram kato", ratham katavanto, ratham katāvī, ¹⁵"hatthismim pi ka-tāvī", kaṭam kattā, kaṭam karonlo, kaṭam karāno, kaṭam kuru-māno icc ādi.

641 Kamma-karaṇa-nimittatthesu sattamī. ¹⁶"Sundarā āvuso ime 20 ājivakā^b bhikkhusu abhivādenti" evam kammattthe; *hatthesu piṇḍāya caranti, pattesu piṇḍāya^c caranti^c, pathesu gacchanti* evam karaṇatthe ca; ¹⁷"ajīnamhi haññate dipī kuñjaro^d dan-tesu haññate" evam nimittatthe.

642 Sampadāne ca. Sampadāne ca sattamī vibhatti hoti: ¹⁸"saṃ- 25 ghe dinnam mahapphalam; ¹⁹saṃghe Gotami dehi, saṃghe^e dinne aham va^f pūjito bhavissāmi".

643 Pañcamiyatthe ca. Pañcamiyatthe ca sattamī vibhatti hoti: *kadalīsu gaje rakkhanti.*

644 Kāla-bhāvesu ca. ²⁰Kālatthesu ca bhāvalakkhaṇe^g bhāve 30

¹ = Nās nhuik aññattha-charā [Mmd Ce 252²⁶] Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns [Mmd Ce 254²³ Rūp Ce 112¹⁸]. ² (293⁵). ³ (723²³). ⁴ (723²³). ⁵ (726²⁶). ⁶ (726²⁷). ⁷ (724⁸). ⁸ (724⁵). ⁹ § 628. ¹⁰ Vm 98¹⁹. ¹¹ cf. M I 180³⁻⁴. ¹² ***. ¹³ Nidd I 457²¹. ¹⁴ *** (cf. 757 n. 9). ¹⁵ M II 69⁷. || § 641 = Kc 312 ||. ¹⁶ Vin III 212⁶⁻⁷. ¹⁷ J VI 61⁹. || § 642 = Kc 313 ||. ¹⁸ (cf. Dhp 356cd Vv 617a Sn 191d; Sn 486d). ¹⁹ M III 253¹¹. || § 643 = Kc 314 ||. || § 644 = Kc 315 ||. ²⁰ 727³⁰—728¹³ < Rūp Ce 115¹⁴⁻²⁴.

^a ns dhammim. ^b Bm ājivikā. ^c Bm om. ^d J: nāgo (metr.). ^e M ad. te. ^f Ce ahañ c' eva (= M). ^g Bm ad. ca.

ca līṅgamhā sattamī vibhatti hoti. Ettha ca kālo nāma khaṇa-
laya-muhutta-pubbaṇhādiko samayo; tattha dasaccharāpamāṇo
kālo khaṇo nāma, tena khaṇena dasakhaṇo kālo layo nāma,
tena layena dasalayo kālo khaṇalayo nāma, tena dasaḡuṇo
5 muhutto nāma, muhuttēna dasaḡuṇo khaṇamuhutto nāmā ti
ayaṃ vibhāgo [C^e 638¹] veditabbo. Bhāvo nāma kiriyā, sā^a
dhātuvattho ti pi vuccati, sā c' ettha kiriyantaropalakkhaṇā va
adhippetā. Tesu kāle: *pubbaṇhasamaye gato sāyaṇhasamaye*
āgato, 1^a "akāle vassati tassa kāle tassa na vassati", *Phussa-*
10 *māsamhā*^b *tisu māsesu Visākhamaṇso*, 2^a "ito satasahassamhi
kappe uppajji cakkhumā"; bhāve: *bhikkhusu bhojīyamānesu*
gato bhuttesu āgato, 3^a *gosu dūyhamānāsu*^c *gato duddhāsu*^c *āgato*
icc 4^a evamādi. Tatra bhikkhusū ti bhāvasattamī. Kathaṃ
bhāvasattamī nāma bhavati ti ce: bhāvavasena laddhā sattamī
15 bhāvasattamī ti 5^a atthavasena. Ettha bhāvo ti kiriyā; yassa
hi bhāvena bhāvalakkhaṇaṃ bhavati, tasmīṃ sattamī vibhatti^d
bhavati, idaṃ vuttaṃ hoti: yassa kiriyāya aññassa kiriyāya
lakkhaṇaṃ sallakkhaṇaṃ jānaṇaṃ bhavati, tasmīṃ paṭhamakiri-
yāvati puggale sattamī vibhatti upalabbhatī ti; tadatthajotakam
20 idaṃ suttaṃ: [C^e 638¹⁵] 6^a "atha kho Māro pāpimā acirapakkante
āyasmante Ānande yena Bhagavā ten' upasaṃkamī" ti, tattha
Mārassa Bhagavantaṃ upasaṃkamanakiriyā āyasmato Ānan-
dassa Bhagavato santikā pakkamanakiriyā lakkhiyati, tasmā
tasmīṃ pakkamanakiriyāvati āyasmante Ānande sattamī vi-
25 bhatti^d bhavati. Imasmīṃ ṭhāne yebhuyyavasena samānādhika-
raṇabhūte bhāvavācakaḡade vijjamāne yeva samānādhika-
raṇapadavati pade "bhāvasattamī" ti vohāro pavattati^e, garū
pana katthaci 7^a ṭhāne samānādhikaraṇabhūtaṃ bhāvavācaka-
padaṃ avijjamānaṃ pi āharitvā samānādhikaraṇapadaṃ^f katvā

1 J II 124²⁰ = III 458⁹. 2 Ap 471³ (cf. ib. 499³ etc. 463²¹). 3 (213²⁶)
mṭ ad As 61²⁹. 4 Rūp cit. etiam Uda 414¹⁵⁻¹⁶ S II 65⁵. 5 ns: iti
atthavasena | i majjheloḡavisesanatatīyātappuris-samās-vacanaṭ byuppattinimit
anak nhaṇ¹ cap sa phraṇ¹ ||. 6 D II 104¹². 7 = "yasmīṃ samaye" ca so
arā nḡuik, ns; vide As 61¹⁷⁻³² (mṭ Be 57¹¹⁻²²) cf. Uda 22²⁰.

a ita CeBemns (leg. yā). b Bm Phussamhā; CeBemns Phussamāsamhā
(= Rūp). c Rūp: oesu. d CeBe om. e (Bm pavatti). f ns o karaṇaṃ pa-
daṃ, CeBe asamānādhikaraṇaṃ padaṃ.

tattha "bhāvasattamī" ti voharanti, tathā hi te 1^a "sati, 2^a gam-
mamāne^a, 3^a vattabbe" ti ca ādīni yathārahaṃ ajjhāharanti.
|| Tattha siyā: yadi 4^a *bhikkhusu bhojīyamānesū* ti ettha *bhik-*
khusū ti ayaṃ 'bhāvavasena laddhā sattamī' ti bhāvasattamī
nāma siyā, *bhojīyamānesū* ti esā pana katarā nāma sattamī 5
siyā katarena ca lakkhaṇena sādhetabbā ti. | Tulyādhikaraṇasat-
tamī nāma esā, anen' eva ca lakkhaṇena [C^e 638³⁰] sādhetabbā ti.
|| Nanu esā yeva bhāve vattamānā sattamī bhāvasattamī ti anv-
atthavasena vattabbā ti. | Saccam, tathā pi "bhāvasattamī" ti
vohāro tādisesu porāṇehi^b na āropito, itaratra paṇāropito ti 10
datṭhabbo; yathā pana 5^a "vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ buddhaṃ
vandāma Gotamaṃ" ti ettha *buddhaṃ* ti 6^a "kammattḡe dutiyā"
ti anena siddhaṃ *vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ Gotamaṃ* ti ca^c anen'
eva, tathā bhāvasattamivisaye pi vuttappakāren' eva lakkha-
ṇena samānādhikaraṇapadesu vibhattuppatti sijjhati; evaṃ 15
sante pi, yathā 5^a "vijjācaraṇasampannaṃ buddhaṃ vandāma
Gotamaṃ" ti ādisu 'dve kammāni, tiṇi kammāni, cattāri kam-
māni' ti ādinā bahūni kammāni na icchitāni, ekam eva kam-
mam icchitaṃ · bahūhi padehi ekass' ev' atthassa kathitattā,
evaṃ eva 4^a *bhikkhusu bhojīyamānesu*, 7^a "acirapakkante^d ... 20
Ānande" ti ca ādisu pi [C^e 639¹] 'dve bhāvasattamiyo, tisso
bhāvasattamiyo, catasso bhāvasattamiyo ti ādinā bahū bhāva-
sattamiyo na icchitabbā, ekā yeva bhāvasattamī icchaniyā ·
bahūhi padehi ekass' ev' atthassa kathitattā — esa nayo samā-
nādhikaraṇasampadānādisū ti niṭṭhaṃ etthāvagantabbam. 25

645 Upādhiyoge adhik'-issaravacane. Yasmā *upa adhi* icc ete
adhik'-issaravacane vattanti, tasmā tesam *upa-adhi*naṃ yoge
gammamāne^e adhikavacane ca issaravacane ca sattamī vi-
bhatti hoti. Ettha ca 8^a issaravacanaṃ ti idaṃ dvidhā gahitaṃ:
'issarassa^f vacanaṃ udīraṇaṃ' ti issaravacanaṃ^g, 'issaravaca- 30
naṃ^h yassa vatthunoⁱ, taṃ issaravacanaṃ' ti ca, ten' issarapa-
ridīpakavacane, yassa kassaci ayaṃ issaro ti vadanti, taṃdī-
pakavacane ca sattamī vibhatti hoti: *upa khāriyaṃ doḡo*, khā-

1 As 61¹⁸ Uda 22²⁰. 2 Mmd 647 (Ce 499³) 655 (Ce 502²⁵) etc., Rūp 308
(Ce 114¹⁰) 313 (Ce 115³¹). 3 (cf. infra 735²⁵). 4 (728¹¹). 5 D III 197²⁵⁻²⁶ ...
202³¹⁻³². 6 § 580. 7 (728²⁰). || § 645 Kc 316 ||. 8 729²⁰⁻³⁸ < Mmd Ce 259²⁰⁻²⁹.

a Ce gamy^o. b (Bm vohāraṇehi). c Bm om. d CeBe suppl. āyasmante.
e Ce gamy^o. f Bm issara-. g Bm om. h Mmd: issarassa vacanaṃ. i Mmd: janassa.

riyā doṇo 'dhiko^a ti attho; *upa nikkhe kahāpaṇaṃ*, nikkhassa kahāpaṇaṃ adhikan ti attho; *adhi Brahmadatte Pañcālā*, ¹Brahmadattissarā Pañcālā ti attho; *adhi nacce^b Gotamī*, naccissarā Gotamī ti attho; *adhi devesu buddho*, sammutidevādidevissaro
 5 buddho ti attho. Keci pana garū *adhīsaddassa* adhikatthataṃ gahetvā ²"tividhehi pi devehi sabbaññubuddho adhiko ti attho" ti atthaṃ vadanti. || Ettha siyā: *adhi Brahmadatte* ti *adhi devesu* ti ca idaṃ kiṃ samāsapadaṃ udāhu vyāsapadan^c ti^c. | Vyāsapadan ti gahetabbam; tathā hi, yadi samāsapadaṃ siyā, 'issarabhūte Brahmadatte Pañcālā' ti ca 'issarabhūtesu devesu
 10 buddho' ti ca anicchitatthāpatti^d siyā; tasmā vyāsavasena ³*gosu issaro* ti ettha viya 'issarā Brahmadatte Pañcālā, issaro devesu buddho' ti attho avagantabbo, esa nayo *adhi nacce Gotamī* ti etthā pi, *upa khāriyaṃ doṇo* ti ādisu pana 'adhiko
 15 khāriyā doṇo' ti chaṭṭhiyatthayojanāvasena attho avagantabbo. **646 Ussuk[k]a-maṇḍitesu tatiyā ca.** Ussuk[k]a-maṇḍitatthesu tatiyā vibhatti hoti, sattamī ca, ettha ca *ussukasaddo^e* sehatthavācako^f, *maṇḍitasaddo* pasannavācako: *ñāṇena ussuk[k]o · ñāṇasmim* vā *ussuk[k]o, ñāṇena pasidito · ñāṇasmim* vā *pasidito*
 20 *sappuriso*. Ettha pana kiñcā pi ussuk[k]amaṇḍitatthesu vuttappakārā^g vibhattiyo na honti 'aññasmim yev' atthe honti, tathā pi 'aññasmim atthe tāsam uppatti ussuk[k]a-maṇḍitathahetu yeva hoti' ti te atthe padhāne katvā "ussuk[k]a-maṇḍitesu" ti vuttan ti daṭṭhabbam; esa nayo aññatṛa pi idisesu ṭhānesu.
 25 [C^e 640¹]
647 Akkhātari^h upayoge pañcamī. Akkhātā ti paṭipādayitā, upayogo ti ⁵sīlādīni samādiyitvā gayhamānaṃ niyamapubba-kam vijjāgahaṇaṃ:
 utṭhānañ ca upaṭṭhānaṃ sussūsā pāricariyaṃⁱ
 30 sakkaccaṃ sippuggahaṇaṃ niyamo ti pavuccati, 4

¹ Rūp Ce 116⁵ Mmd Ce 259³⁰. ² Rūp Ce 116³. ³ cf. 724¹⁰. || § 646 Kc 317 ||. ⁴ = ussukka-maṇḍita mha ta pā³ so ñāṇ anak nhuik, ns. || § 647 Kc 317^{BB} (Pāp I 4: 29) ||. ⁵ ns: "ādi" phrañ¹ vattasamādana-pūjā-sakkāra kui yū ||.

a Ce adhiko. b Mmd (Ce 259³¹): adhinaccesu. c Ce om. d ita B^{ens}; CeB^m anicchitatthapatti. e B^m h. l. ussukas^o; CeB^{ens} ussukkas^o. f Rūp (Ce 116¹¹): sañhatth^o, Mmd (Ce 260¹³): itatth^o. g B^m okāra-. h B^m akkhātari; Ce akhyātari. i ita B^{emns} [- - -]; Ce pāricariyā.

upayoge gammamāne^a akkhātari pañcamī vibhatti hoti, ¹"atthe asambhavato sadde vuttavidhānaṃ hoti" ti vacanato taṃvācakasaddato pañcamī vibhatti bhavati: *upajjhāyā adhite, upajjhāyā suṇoti*, ²"yamhā dhammaṃ vijāneyya". Upayoge ti kiṃ: ³*naṭa[ka]ssa^b suṇoti*. || Mukhamattadīpaniyaṃ pana etāni udā-
 5 haraṇāni ⁴"apādānaggahaṇena c' eva disāyogaggahaṇena ca sijjhanti" ti vuttaṃ. | Sijjhantu vā mā vā; mayam pana lak-khaṇānaṃ pajjunnagatikabhāvaviññāpanatthañ c' eva vohāra-bhedesu nānappakārato sotūnaṃ kosallajananaṭthañ ca vitthā-rato lakkhaṇāni dassema, tasmā tattha tattha punaruttidoso
 10 hoti ti na vattabbam, sāsanatthāya hi mahatī ussoḷhi idha katā ti.
648 Yam-tam-kimyoge kārāṇato kvaci. Yam tam kim icc etesaṃ yoge *kārāṇasaddato* kvaci pañcamī vibhatti hoti: ⁵*yaṃkāraṇā, taṃkāraṇā*, ⁶"kimkāraṇā me na karosi dukkhaṃ". Kvaci ti 15 kasmā: *kimkāraṇaṃ*.
649 Kārāṇatthe hetu-kim-ya-tehi paṭhamā. Kārāṇatthe vattamānehi *hetu kim ya ta* icc etehi kvaci paṭhamā vibhatti hoti: ⁷"na attahetu^c alikaṃ bhaṇāti^d; ⁸kim kārāṇaṃ Bhagavantaṃ nindāma; ⁹kim nu jātiṃ na rocesi; ¹⁰yañ ca putte na passāmi; 20
 11 tam tam Gotama pucchāmi", ettha ca 'tasmā bha[ga]vantaṃ pucchāmi' ti atthakkamavasena sāmāññato niddiṭṭhānaṃ pi *taṃ-taṃsaddānaṃ yathākkamaṃ* ¹²dūrattha-amhatthavācakatā viññāyati. || Tattha keci "*kim kārāṇaṃ* ti padaṃ dutiyāvaca-nan" ti vadanti^e. | Tam na yuttaṃ · ⁷"na attahetu^c alikaṃ
 25 bhaṇāti" ^d ti paṭhamāya dassanato ti.
650 Kimsmā^f chaṭṭhi. Kārāṇatthe vattamānā *kim*saddato kvaci chaṭṭhi vibhatti hoti: ¹³"tam kissa hetu; ¹³kissa tumhe kila-matha". Kvaci ti kiṃ: *kena kārāṇena āgato 'si, kasmā vadesi*.

¹ Mmd 318 (Ce 267³⁷) *supra* § 489—490. ² J IV 205¹¹ = Dh 392^a, cf. Sn 316^a. ³ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 329⁶. ⁴ Mmd Ce 265⁵⁻⁶ ⁵ (706²⁹; vide Nidd I 39¹⁰ Ps I 149²⁶). ⁶ J VI 374²³. ⁷ J V 146¹⁵ (*supra* 707⁴). ⁸ ***. ⁹ S I 132²⁵. ¹⁰ (707⁶). ¹¹ (707⁶). ¹² = dūrat amhat anak kui ho sañ eñ¹ aphrac kui || vā | atit anāgat jaṇa Bhagavanta kui rañ rve¹ parammukha-dūrat me³ lhyok so, mi mi rañ rve¹ amhat kui ho sañ eñ¹ aphrac kui, ns. ¹³ (707¹²).

a Ce gamy^o. b CeB^{ens} nāṭakassa; B^m naṭakassa. c B^{ens} ohetū (ns: upendavajirāgāthā phrac rve¹ *hetū* nhuik dīgha). d Ce bhaṇanti. e B^m om. f B^m kismā.

651 || **Hetuto chaṭṭhiyā lopo ti keci.** Keci garū ¹saddasatthe kāraṇatthavācaka^{hetusaddato} chaṭṭhivibhattim disvā tattha taṃ matam rocentā^a 'sāsanasmim kāraṇatthe vattamānā ^{hetusaddato} chaṭṭhiyā lopo hoti' ti icchanti; [C^e 641¹] ¹annassa ^{hetussa} 5 ^{vasatī} ti tesam laddhi, evaṃ ²"buddhassa hetu, ³taṃ kissa hetū" ti etthā pi chaṭṭhiyā lopo, evañ ca sati sāṭṭhakathe tepītake buddhavacane katthaci suttapadese ^{hetusaddato} chaṭṭhiyā alopo pi siyā, tādiso payogo na katthaci pi dissati; atṭhakathācariyehi pi 'kissa hetū ti kissa hetussā' ti chaṭṭhivasena 10 ^{pālīvivarāṇam} vucceyya, na ca tehi tathā vuccittha — tasmā ^{annassa hetu vasatī} ti ādisu 'annassa kāraṇā vasatī' ti ādinā attho sampaṭipādetabbo:

652 | **Yathātanti chaṭṭhi-paṭhamānam pālī.** ^{Pālīsaddo} paṭipāṭivācako, kāraṇatthe vattamānānam chaṭṭhi-paṭhamānam paṭipāṭi 15 ^{tantianurūpaṃ} hoti: ³"taṃ kissa hetu", ⁴tan ti padapūraṇe nipātapadam, kissa hetū ti kena kāraṇena, 'kasmā' ti vā pañcamīvasena ^{vivarāṇam} b pi kātabbam.

653 **paṭhamā-pañcamīnam.** Kāraṇatthe vattamānānam paṭhamā-pañcamīnam pi^d paṭipāṭi ^{tantianurūpaṃ} hoti: ⁵yaṃkāraṇā icc 20 evamādi.

654 **tabbiparītānaṃ ca.** Tāsam paṭhamā-pañcamīnam viparītavasena ṭhitānam kāraṇatthe vattamānānam paṭipāṭi ^{tantianurūpaṃ} hoti: ⁶"so tatonidānam maraṇam vā nigaccheyya maraṇamattam vā dukkham" icc evamādi.

25 655 **yaṃkāraṇ' iceādi nipātasamudāyo ti vā.** ^{Pālinayānam} dujjānattā aparena nayena ^{yaṃkāraṇā} icc ādipadam nipātasamudāyo ti sallakkhetabbam, tasmā na tattha paṭhamā ti vā pañcamī ti vā chaṭṭhi ti vā vibhattivicāraṇā^e kātabbā: ⁵yaṃkāraṇā^f, ⁷"kimkāraṇā; ³kissa hetu; ⁶tatonidānam" icc evamādi.

30 656 **Yebhuyyen' icc ādayo vibhatyantapatirūpakā.** ^{Yebhuyyena} icc evamādayo saddā vibhatyantapatirūpakā^g nipātavyayā^h ti veditabbā: ⁸"yebhuyyena sattā apāyesu nibbattanti; ⁹antarena

¹ Kās II 3: 26 (annasya hetoḥ). ² (Mmd C^e 263⁹). ³ (731²⁸). ⁴ vide Ps I 149²⁵. ⁵ (731¹⁴). ⁶ M I 133³⁷ (*supra* 681²¹), cf. A IV 128²⁹. ⁷ (731¹⁵). ⁸ ***. ⁹ D II 137¹².

^a C^eBem rocento. ^b C^eBm vikaraṇam. ^c Bm h. l. paṭhama-. ^d Be om. pi. ^e (B^e vibhatticāraṇā). ^f C^e ad. taṃkāraṇā ^g B^em h. l. oṇaṭi^o (cf. 739²). ^h C^ens nipātavyayā.

Yamakasālānam; ¹antarena paropadesā sāmaṃ yeva saccāni abhisambujji" icc evamādi.

657 **Saha-saddhimyoge tatiyatthe kvaci pañcamī.** ²"Parinibbute Bhagavati saha parinibbānā Brahmā Sahampati [†]gāthāya ajjhabhāsi^a; ³saha vacanā ca pana Bhagavato Suppavāsā Ko- 5 ^{liyadhita} . . . arogā arogaṃ puttam vijāyib^b; ⁴saddhim sāvakasamghāto^c idh' eva parinibbissam" [C^e 642¹], ettha ca ^{topaccayo} ⁵pag eva paṭiladdhavibhattisaññattā saññāvasena pañcamī vibhatti ti vutto. Tattha saha parinibbānā ti parinibbānena sah' eva, saha vacanā ti ⁶vacanena sah' evā ti attho, idisesu 10 hi ṭhānesu ⁷vivacchedaphalattā ^{evasaddo} avutto pi ajjhabharitvā va yojetabbo. Kvaci ti kim: ⁸"mahatā bhikkhusamghena saddhim; ⁹saha puttehi sammati".

658 **Sahayoge tatiyatthe sattamī.** ¹⁰"Saha sacce kate mayham", mama saccakiriya saha' evā ti attho, ettha hi ¹¹karaṇam 15 ^{katam} . kiriyā, ¹²"bhikkhussa kālam kate samgho pattacivaraṇa sāmi" ti ettha viya.

659 **Paṭhamatthe tatiyā-sattamiyo.** ¹³"Maṇinā me attho; ¹⁴idam pi 'ssa hoti silasmim".

660 **Tatiyatthe paṭhamā.** ¹⁵"Ajjhāsayaṃ ādibrahmacariyaṃ; ¹⁶anā- 20 ^{gārehi cūbhayaṃ}", ettha ca ubhayan ti ¹⁷ubhayehi, vibhatti-vacanavipallāso 'yam, tathā hi Theragāthāsu ¹⁸"appiccho c' eva santuṭṭho" ti Upasenattheragāthāyaṃ ¹⁹"kāraṇe hi^d idam pac-cattavacanan" ti vuttam.

661 **Tatiyatthe sattamī.** ²⁰"Maṇimhi passa nimmitam", maṇinā 25 ^{nimmitan} ti attho; ²¹"khīyetha kappo ciradighamantare", ciradighassa addhuno accayenā ti attho.

662 **Samaye karaṇōpayoga-bhumavacanāni piṭakakkamena.** Vina-yapiṭakādīnam tiṇṇam piṭakānam kamena ^{samaye} karaṇava-

¹ ***. ² D II 157¹. ³ Ud 16³. ⁴ Bv 26: 23bc. ⁵ § 492. ⁶ Uda 126²³. ⁷ = vyavacchedaeva eñ¹ akyui³ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. ⁸ D I 1⁶. ⁹ J VI 528²³. ¹⁰ Cp III 9: 11^a (10: 8^a; cf. *ib.* 11: 9^a); Ap 438¹¹, Dīp 16: 32c. ¹¹ (cf. Vm 203¹², mht). ¹² Vin *** (ns). ¹³ (719¹). ¹⁴ D I 63²³ . . . 69²¹; cf. M I 358⁴⁻²⁴ (Ps Sc III 31³); 78²¹, 31, 36 79¹⁸, 19, 36 (Ps Ec II 43²⁴); vide M I 400¹⁷⁻²². ¹⁵ D II 224⁹ (Sv). ¹⁶ Sn 628^b = Th 581^d. ¹⁷ Pj II 468⁹ (Tha ad Th 581^d). ¹⁸ Th 581a(-d). ¹⁹ Tha C^e 528⁹. ²⁰ J VI 275²⁰ . . . 279¹⁰. ²¹ Sv I 288¹². || § 662 Sp I 107²⁸—108¹⁸, Sv I 33³⁻³¹, As 61²²⁻³² (Uda 21³⁰—23²⁴; Pj I 105²⁸—106²⁶) ||.

^a D: imam gātham abhāsi. ^b Bm vijāyati (Ud 16¹⁸). ^c sic C^eBem^{ns}; Bv (*metr.*); ^d samghato. ^d (C^e ti).

canam upayogavacanam bhumavacanañ ca hoti: ¹"tena samayena buddho Bhagavā Verañjāyam viharati Nālerupuci-mādamūle" idam Vinaye karaṇavacanam, ²"ekam samayam Bhagavā antarā ca Rājagaham antarā ca Nālandam addhāna-maggapaṭipanno hoti" idam Sutte upayogavacanam, ³"yasmim samaye kāmāvacaram kusalam cittam uppannam hoti" idam Abhidhamme [C^e 642³⁰] bhumavacanam. || Etthāha: kasmā tisu piṭakesu samayassa karaṇavacanādivasena visadisaniddeso kato ti. | Pakāsetabbassa tassa tassa atthavisesassa sambhavato, ka-
¹⁰tham: Vinaye tāva heṭuatto ca karaṇatto ca sambhavati, yo hi so sikkhāpadapaññattisamayo Sāriputtādīhi pi dubbhiññeyyo, tena samayena hetubhūtena karaṇabhūtena^a ca sikkhāpadāni paññāpayanto sikkhāpadapaññattihetuñ ca apekkhamāno Bha-gavā tattha tattha vihāsi, tasmā tadatthajotanattham Vinaye
¹⁵karaṇavacanena niddeso kato, Suttante ca accantasāññogatho sambhavati, yañ hi samayam Bhagavā Brahmajālādīni suttantāni desesi, accantam eva tam samayam karuṇāvihārena vihāsi, tasmā [C^e 643¹] tadatthajotanattham tattha^b upayoga-niddeso kato, Abhidhamme pana adhikaraṇatto bhāvena-
²⁰bhāvalakkhaṇatto ca sambhavati, adhikaraṇaṇ hi kālatto ca samūhatto ca samayo tattha vuttānam phassādiddhammānam, khaṇa-samavāya-hetusamkhātassa ca samayassa bhāvena tesam bhāvo lakkhīyati, tasmā tadatthajotanattham^c bhumavacanena niddeso kato ti veditabbo, hoti c' ettha:

²⁵ tam tam attham apekkhitvā samayo Vinayādisu karaṇenūpayogena bhummena ca pakāsito ti. ⁵
 Porāṇā pana vaṇṇayanti: "tam samayan ti vā tasmim samaye ti vā tena samayenā ti vā abhilāpamattabhedo esa, sabbattha bhummam eva attho" ti, tasmā tesam laddhiyā "tena sama-yenā" ti vutte pi tasmim samaye ti attho, "ekam samayan"
³⁰ti vutte pi ekasmim samaye ti attho veditabbo.

Ettha thatvā karaṇabhedaṃ^d vadāma: yathā hi ⁴lobhādayo [C^e 643¹⁶] alobhādayo ca^e hetuhetū nāma bhavanti, tato aññe pac-cayabhūtā dhammā^f paccayahetū nāma bhavanti, evam etaṃ^g

¹ Vin III 1^o. ² D I 1⁴. ³ Dhs § 1. ⁴ cf. As 303²⁵⁻³⁰.

^a B^mns om. ^b B^mns om. ^c C^ens ad. tattha. ^d C^e karaṇappabhedaṃ. ^e C^e vā. ^f C^e dhamma-. ^g C^e evam eva.

karaṇe pavattam karaṇavacanam 'karaṇakaraṇam' nāma hoti, kattādisu pavattañ ca 'kattukaraṇam, hetukaraṇam' ti ādikam nāmam imasmim pakaraṇe labhatī ti veditabbam. Evaṃ ñatvā puna udāharaṇena saddhim tamnāmam veditabbam: ¹"cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati" idam karaṇakaraṇam, ²"svākkhāto ⁵Bhagavatā dhammo" idam kattukaraṇam, ³"Sāriputto ti nāmena vissuto" idam visesanakaraṇam, ⁴annena vasati idam hetuka-raṇam, ⁵bhinnena sīsenā āgato idam itthambhūtakaraṇam, ⁶"bhuñja puttehi khattiya" idam sahatthakaraṇam, ⁷"mañinā me attho" idam paccattakaraṇam, ⁸"saṃvibhajetha no rajjena" ¹⁰idam ⁹kammakaraṇam, ¹⁰"sumuttā mayam tena mahāsamanena" idam nissakkakaraṇam, ¹¹"tena kho panā samayena" idam bhummakaraṇam, ¹²"pakatiyā abhirūpo, ¹²yebhuyyena Cam-peyyakā brāhmaṇagahapatikā" icc evamādi tadaññakaraṇam, evam ekādasavidham karaṇam bhavati. Tam pana tadaññaka-
¹⁵raṇam bheditam anekavidham hoti: ¹³nipātayogakaraṇam ¹⁴pa-ṭikkhepakaraṇam ¹⁵kucchitaṅgakaraṇam ¹⁶kiriyaṇavaggakara-ṇam ¹⁷kāladdhānakaraṇam ¹⁸maṇḍitussuk[k]akaraṇam ¹⁹sahā-diyogakaraṇam ²⁰pubba-sadisa-sam'-ūna-kalaha-nipuṇa-missaka-sakhilādiyogakaraṇam ²¹ayogakaraṇam ti evam anekavidham ²⁰tadaññakaraṇam hoti ti daṭṭhabbam.

663 Saṃkhā-līngatthāvikaraṇattham uppatti vibhattinam. Saṃkhā-vikaraṇattham līngatthāvikaraṇatthañ ca vibhattinam uppatti hoti: *puriso tiṭṭhati · purisā tiṭṭhanti, ekam dve tīṇi.* [C^e 644¹]
664 Ekamhi ekavacanam. Ekamhi atthe vattabbe ekavacanam ²⁵hoti: *itthi, puriso, cittaṃ.*

665 Ekamhi viya bahumhi pi. Ekasmim atthe viya bahumhi pi atthe vattabbe ekavacanam hoti: ²²"sā senā mahatī āsi; ²²ba-hujjano pasanno 'si', mahājano, bhikkhusaṃgho, macchaghaṭṭa icc evamādi.

¹ (693¹⁸). ² D II 93³¹ (*vide supra* 718²⁰). ³ (720²⁵). ⁴ Uda 22³², 23². ⁵ (719¹⁹⁻²²). ⁶ cf. J VI 563⁸. ⁷ (733¹⁸). ⁸ (718²⁹). ⁹ ns ad.: "vinayā ti [Spk I 289²⁸] karaṇatthe hi idam sampadānavacanam" hū so Sagāthāvag-ṭikā kui rhu rve¹ sampadān-karuṇ⁸ kui laṇ⁸ yū ||. ¹⁰ (718²⁸). ¹¹ D I 47⁶ (*vide supra* 720¹⁶). ¹² (720²⁹). ¹³ § 566. ¹⁴ 718¹²⁻¹⁴. ¹⁵ § 603. ¹⁶ § 599. ¹⁷ § 602. ¹⁸ § 646. ¹⁹ § 592—593. ²⁰ § 600. ²¹ = "māsenā pubbena, pitarā sadisena, mātaraṇa samena, kahāpaṇen' ūnena, asinā kalahena, vācāya nipuṇena, guḥena mis-sakena, vācāya sakhilāya" ca so *pubbādiayogakaruṇ⁸*, ns. || § 664 666 cf. Mmd C^e 67³³ Rūp C^e 28²¹ 29¹ (Pāṇ I 4: 21—22) ||. || § 665 667 Sd 16²⁶—17⁹ ||. ²² (17¹⁸).

666 Bahumhi bahuvacanam. Bahumhi atthe vattabbe bahuvacanam hoti: *itthiyo, purisā, cittāni*.

667 Bahumhi viya ekamhi pi^a. Bahumhi atthe viya ekamhi pi atthe bahuvacanam hoti: ¹"appaccayā dhammā" icc evamādi.

5 668 Samudāya-jāti-nissay^a-ekattalakḥhaṇesv ekavacanam. Samudāye jātiyaṃ nissayavasenōpacāritanissite ekattalakḥhaṇe ca ekavacanam hoti; samudāye tāva: ²"devasaṃgho, ³sabbo ... jano" icc evamādi, jātiyaṃ: ⁴"sañcicca paṇo jīvita na voropetabbo", ⁵sasso sampanno icc evamādi, nissayavasenōpacāritanissite: ⁶"Sāvatthi saddhā ahosi pasannā; ⁷ayaṃ bhante Nālandā iddhā c' eva phitā ca bahujaṇā ākiṇṇamanussā Bhagavati abhippasannā" icc evamādi, Sāvatthivāsino saddhā pasannā ahesun ti ādinā attho yojetabbo; ekattalakḥhaṇe: ⁸kusalā-kusalam, ⁹samathavipassanam, ¹⁰tilakkhaṇam, ¹⁰cutūpapāto, ¹⁰āga-tigati icc evamādi.

669 Bahumhi samudāye bahuvacanam. Bahuṣu samudāyesu bahuvacanam hoti: ¹¹"pūjitā nātisaṃghehi; ¹²devakāyā samāgatā; ¹³saṭṭh' ete devanikāyā" icc evamādi.

670 Kvaci jāti-atta-garusu ca. Jāti-atta-garusu ca kvaci bahuvacanam hoti: *samiddhā yavā · samiddho yavo*, ¹⁴sampannā vihayo · sampanno vihi; ¹⁵"amhākaṃ pakati" · *mama pakati*; ¹⁶"abbhāgatānāsanakaṃ adāsim", ahaṃ attano santikaṃ āgatassa bhikkhuno āsanam adāsin ti attho.

671 Apariccheda-mātikānusandhinaya-pucchānusandhinaya-pucchāsabhāga-puthucittasamāyoga-puthuārammaṇa-tannivāsa-tamputt^a-ekābhidhāna-tannissitāpekkh^a-ārammaṇakiccabhede^a ca. Aparicchede, mātikānusandhinaye, pucchānusandhinaye, pucchāsabhāge, puthucittasamāyoge puthuārammaṇe, taṃnivāse, taṃputte, [C^e 645¹] ekābhidhāne, taṃnissitāpekkhe, ārammaṇabhede, kiccabhede 30 ca bahuvacanam hoti; aparicchede tāva: ¹⁷"appaccayā dhammā asaṃkhatā dhammā" anirūpitasaṃkhāvasena^c bahuvacanam vā etaṃ; mātikānusandhinaye: ¹⁸"katame dhammā

¹ (18¹⁶; *infra* 736³⁰). || § 668—671 Sd 16²⁶—20²¹ ||. ² Sn 680^c (*vide supra* 17²²). ³ (17¹⁹). ⁴ cf. D III 133¹⁴ (*vide supra* 17³²). ⁵ (cf. 18¹). ⁶ (18⁴). ⁷ D I 211⁸. ⁸ (18⁶). ⁹ A II 157¹⁵ (: *pl.* S IV 195¹). ¹⁰ (18⁸⁻⁹). ¹¹ (17²⁵). ¹² (17²⁰). ¹³ (D II 261⁸ (*supra* 17²⁶, *vide* 736 *n.* b)). ¹⁴ Kās I 2: 58. ¹⁵ (18¹¹). ¹⁶ (18¹⁴). ¹⁷ (18¹⁶ 736⁴). ¹⁸ (18²⁴).

^a Be om. ^b ita C^e; Be^{mns} sabbe te (D: *saṭṭh'* e. d. *sabbe* nānatta-vappiṇo). ^c ita B^m; Ce^{Bens} aniyamitasamkhāvasena (18 *n.* c).

appaccayā" icc evamādi; pucchānusandhinaye: ¹"ime dhammā appaccayā" icc evamādi; pucchāsabhāge: ²"katame dhammā no parāmāsā: te dhamme ṭhapetvā avasesā kusalā-kusalāvyākātā dhammā" icc evamādi; puthucittasamāyoge puthuārammaṇe: ³"atthi bhikkhave aññe va dhammā gam-bhīrā duddasā" icc evamādi; taṃnivāse: ⁴"Sakkesu viharati" icc evamādi; taṃputte: ⁵"santi puttā Videhānaṃ" icc evamādi; ekābhidhāne: ⁶"gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā; ⁷etha vyaggāhā nivattavho" [C^e 645¹⁵] icc evamādi; tannissitāpekkhe: ⁸"mañcā ukkuṭṭhiṃ karonti" icc evamādi; ārammaṇabhede: ⁹"cattāro 10 satipaṭṭhāna", kiccabhede: ¹⁰"cattāro sammappadhāna" ti.

672 Līṅga-vibhatti-vacana-kāla-puris'-akkharānaṃ vipallāso. Imasmiṃ pāvacane katthaci līṅgavipallāso vibhattivipallāso vacanavipallāso kālavipallāso purisavipallāso akkharavipallāso ti chabbidho vipallāso bhavati. Tattha līṅgavipallāso tāva: ¹¹"Siviputtāni cāvaya^a; ¹¹evaṃ dhammāni sutvāna vippasidanti paṇḍitā" icc evamādi. Vibhattivipallāso anekehi lakḥhaṇehi vibhāvito va, evaṃ sante pi sammuyhitabbaṭṭhāne^b sotūnam asammohatthaṃ puna visesato vibhattivipallāsaṃ ka-thayāma, seyyathidaṃ: ¹²"ayaṃ puriso mama atthakāmo yo 20 maṃ gahetvāna dakāya neti; [C^e 645³⁰] ¹³appo saggāya gacchati" ayaṃ dutiyatthe catutthi, dakaṃ neti, saggam gacchati ti attho sampaṭipādetabbo; ¹⁴"asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti ayaṃ tatiyatthe catutthi, Dhanañjayaṇā ti attho, ¹⁵"puññāya sugātiṃ yanti cāgāya vipulaṃ dhanam" ayaṃ pi tatiyatthe catutthi, 25 puññena cāgenā ti attho, so ca kho 'puññena hetubhūtena, cāgena hetubhūtenā' ti hetutthavasen^c eva veditabbo, tattha ca *puññāyā* ti idaṃ napuṃsakarūpaṃ^c na itthilīṅgarūpaṃ, *cāgāyā* ti idaṃ pana pullīṅgarūpaṃ, || garū pana *puññāyā cāgāyā* ti idaṃ padadvayaṃ itthilīṅgaappaccayantaṃ^d pañcamiyantaṃ 30 ca ¹⁶icchanti, evañ hi sati ¹²"dakāya neti, ¹³appo saggāya gacchati, ¹⁴asakkatā c' asma Dhanañjayāyā" ti etthā pi

¹ (18²⁸). ² (18²⁸). ³ (18³⁰). ⁴ (19⁴). ⁵ (19⁵). ⁶ (19⁹). ⁷ (19¹²). ⁸ (19¹⁴ 342²⁶ 710⁷). ⁹ (19¹⁵). ¹⁰ (19¹⁷). ¹¹ (229²⁹). ¹² (133², 697⁷). ¹³ (132³¹, 699²⁵ etc.). ¹⁴ (133¹⁰, 699²⁵ etc.). ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ ns: Rūpasiddhi nūhik "guṇavacane pañcamī tatiyā ca: issariyā janaṃ rakḥḥatī rājā, issariyena vā" [Rūp 302 C^e 109¹¹] thut sañ ||.

^a ita h. l. et Ce^{Bm}. ^b ns oṭṭhānesu. ^c Ce napuṃsakalīṅgarūpaṃ ... ^d Bm itthilīṅgaappo.

[C^e 646¹] *dakāya saggāya Dhanañjayāyā* ti padattayam pi itthiliṅgaṃ āpaccayantam^a siyā, | na h' etam itthiliṅgaṃ na ca^b āpaccayantam siyā, atha kho yathākkamaṃ napumsakaliṅgaṃ^c pulliṅgaṃ catutthekavacanassa āyādesena sambhūtarūpaṃ so-
 5 tūnaṃ ativimhāpanakaraṃ saddasatthehi asādhāraṇaṃ sāsane acchariyabbhutarūpaṃ, ¹tathā hi saddasatthanayanissitaṃ "na-
 mo buddhāyā" ti catutthirūpaṃ sāsanaṃ patvā "namo bud-
 dhassa" ti rūpaṃ eva bhavati, aṭṭhakathācariyā pi pālijanurū-
 paṃ etādisaṃ rūpaṃ eva saddaracanāvisaye ṭhapenti, *namo*
 10 *buddhāyā* ti rūpasadisam pana rūpaṃ sāsanasmiṃ tadattha-
tumattha-vibhattivipallāse^d yeva dissati na dāna-*namoyogādisū*
 ti ayam attho ²hetthā vitthārato vibhāvito va^e; ³"viramath'
 āyasmanto^f mama vacanāya" ayam pañcamiyatthe catutthi,
 mama vacanato ti attho; ⁴*bhiyyoso mattāyā* ti ettha pana *matta-*
 15 *saddo* napumsakaliṅgo va^g vibhattivipallāsavasena catuttheka-
 vacanassa [C^e 646¹⁵] āyādesavasena ca pañcamiyatthe catutthi —
 yadi ⁵"mattāsukhapariccāgā" ti ettha viya itthiliṅgo, tadā pañca-
 miyatthe yeva pañcamī ti vibhattivipariṇāmakiccaṃ n' atthi,
mattāyā ti etassa pañcamiyatthata^h ⁶"tiṇā bhiyyo na maññati"
 20 ti ettha viya *bhiyyasaddayogato*^h pākāṭā va, bhiyyoso mat-
 tāyaⁱ mattato bhiyyo ti attho, iti pañcamiyattham ñatvā tati-
 yatthavasena attho sampañipādetabbo: atirekappamānenā ti;
⁷"mahato gaṇāya bhattā me" ayam chaṭṭhiyatthe catutthi,
 gaṇassa bhattā ti attho; ⁸"ko nu kho bhante hetu kō paccayo
 25 Bhagavato sitassa pātukammāyā" ti ayam sattamiyatthe ca-
 tutthi, sitassa pātukaraṇe ti^j attho, chaṭṭhiyatthe vā catutthi,
 sitapātukammassa ko hetu ko paccayo ti attho; ⁹"sā nūna
 kapaṇā amma cirarattāya rucchati"^k ayam accantasamyogaduti-
 yatthe catutthi, cirarattam cirakālan ti hi^m attho — iti pun-napum-
 30 sakaliṅgavasenaⁿ catutthekavacanassa [C^e 646³⁰] āyādesasahito
 vibhattivipallāso visesato daṭṭhabbo, ¹⁰"mā itikirāya; ¹¹samam

¹ (131¹¹ sqq). ² (130¹⁶—137¹⁰). ³ (133⁵; cf. RV III 33: 5a: ramadhvam me vacase?). ⁴ (697¹⁸—698¹⁷). ⁵ (698⁴). ⁶ (697¹⁹). ⁷ (133⁷). ⁸ M II 74²².
⁹ J VI 80¹⁸ (cf. 80¹⁵) = 550¹¹ (cf. 550¹⁸). ¹⁰ A I 189⁸. ¹¹ Abhidh-s 26⁸¹.

a Bm oliṅgaāpaccō. b Bm om. c B^ens oliṅga-. d ita CeBemns. e CeBm ca. f ita h. l. B^em; Ce viramatha āyō. g Bm pi (vel va). h ita CeBemns. i Ce mattāyā ti. j Bm hi. k CeBemns ruccati (vide 479 n. k). m Ce om. hi. n B^ens om. pun-.

essanti cirāya subbatā; ¹cirassaṃ vata passāmī" ti ādisu pana *kirāyā* ti ādini vibhatyantapatirūpakāni^a avyayapadāni ti vedi-
 tabbāni, na h' etesu vibhattivipallāsanayo cintetabbo · *kira-*
cirasaddānaṃ avyattaliṅgattā. Vacanavipallāso yathā:
²"nagā nagaggesu susaṃvirūhā^b udaggameghena navena sittā 5
 vivekakāmassa araññaasaññino janeti bhiyyo Usabhassa kalya-
 taṃ", [C^e 647¹] ³janeti ti janenti, ayam eva vā pāṭho, — || etth'
 eke vadeyyuṃ: yadi "janenti" ti bahuvacanapāṭhantaram dis-
 sati, tad eva pamāṇaṃ katvā "janenti bhiyyo Usabhassa kal-
 yatan" ti aṭṭhakathācariyehi vattabban ti, | saccam, evaṃ sante 10
 pi "janeti" ti ekavacanapāṭhantarassa pi dassanato dujjānattā
 ca pālinayassa saddhamme gāravavasena 'idaṃ ayuttan' ti
 avatvā 'janenti' ti vacanavipallāsanayo aṭṭhakathācariyehi das-
 sito; ⁴"nājjo ca anupariyāti^c nānapupphadumāyutā" ayam pi
 vacanavipallāso, tattha nājjo ti ⁵ekā nadi. Kālavipallāso: 15
⁶"cha bbassāni nāma muggayūsa-kulattayūsa-kaḷayayūsa^d ha-
 reṇuyūsādinaṃ pasatapasatamattena^e yāpessati" icc evamādi,
 tattha yāpessati nāmā ti *nāmasaddaṃ* ānetvā sambandho,
⁷*nāmasaddayogena* hi anāgatassa viya payogo, yāpeti^f icc
 ev' attho. Purisavipallāso: ⁸"puttaṃ labhetha varadaṃ" 20
 icc ādi, tattha labhethā ti labheyyaṃ. [C^e 647¹⁵] Aparo nayo:
⁹"mā tvaṃ bhāyi mahārāja" icc ādi vibhatti-purisavipal-
 lāso, mā bhāyassū ti hi attho.

Akkharavipallāso pāliyaṃ gāthāsu yeva labbhati na
 cuṇṇiyapadesu, so ca kho itthiliṅge ivaṇṇavisaye va^g, aṭṭha- 25
 kathāsu pana katthaci cuṇṇiyapadesu pi labbhati, atrāyaṃ
 pālī: ¹⁰"yathā balākayonimhi^h na vijjati pumo sadā" ti ca
¹¹"Kusāvatimhi nagare yadā āsiṃ mahīpati" ti ca, tattha ba-
 lākayonimhiⁱ ti balākayoniyamⁱ, Kusāvatimhi^j Kusāvatiyam,
*mhi*kāro hi pun-napumsakaliṅgesv eva dissati cuṇṇiyapadesu 30
 ca gāthāsu ca tathā *yam*kāro itthiliṅge yeva — ¹⁰"yathā balā-

¹ S I 12¹ (cf. J III 314²⁷ = IV 476²⁸). ² Th 110a-d. ³ < Tha Ce 218⁸².
⁴ J VI 121⁹. ⁵ Ja VI 121²². ⁶ Ps (Ee) II 23⁵. ⁷ (vide § 893). ⁸ (515⁸).
⁹ J VI 443⁴ ... 443¹⁶. ¹⁰ (649²⁸ etc.). ¹¹ (649²⁸ etc.).

a Bm opaṭṭho (cf. 732⁸¹). b (Ce virūḷhamānā). c Bm cānupariyāti, B^e ca
 anupariyāyati; Ce ca anupariyāyanti. d Ps (Ee Ce Se) om. -kaḷayayūsa-. e Ce
 pasatapasatam^o (= Ps Ee). f B^emns yāpesi. g Ce B^e yeva. h Ce Bm balākāyō.
 i ita h. l. B^emns; Ce balākāyō. j Bm om.

- kayonimhi"^a ti ādisu ayam *mhi*kāro itthilinge dissati kim nu kho kāraṇaṇ ti cintāyam: cuṇṇiyapadapālīsu adissanato^b akkharavipallāse *mhi*kāro vattatī ti ayam attho viññāyati · sāsana-yuttivasena; aṭṭhakathāsu pana ¹"dvidhā sandhimhi vattatī"
 5 ti gātham vatvā^c cuṇṇiyapadaṭṭhāne pi ²"sandhimhi" ti *mhi*kārapātho dissati, atr' imāni lakkhaṇāni:
673 gāthāsu itthiyam *mhi*kāro. Pāliyañ c' eva aṭṭhakathāsu ca gāthāvisaye itthilingaṭṭhāne *mhi*kāro dissati: ³"Kusāvatimhi nagare; ¹dvedhā^d sandhimhi vattatī".
 10 **674** kvaci aṭṭhakathāsu cuṇṇiyapade. Aṭṭhakathāsu kvaci cuṇṇiyapade itthilingaṭṭhāne *mhi*kāro dissati: ²"sandhimhi (paṭi-sandhimhi)"^e. Kvaci ti kim: *sandhiyam* ⁴*paṭisandhiyam*, *sugatiyam* *duggatiyam*.

- Iti vuttam sasambandham savibhattādinicchayam
 15 kārakam, ettha yuñjantu kārakā pariyattiyā. [C^e 648¹] 6
⁵Yuñjati yo idha ñāṇi
 kusalo saddesu bhavati satthesu^f
 pāvacanamhi tadubhaye
 kusalā kusalā va [†]sanantanā^g. 7
 20 Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññanam kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparakaraṇe kārakavibhāgo nāma bāvisatimo^h paricchedoⁱ.

XXIII.

- Ito param pavakkhāmi samāsena hitāvaham
 25 Samāsam ⁶attha-saddānam samāsaparidīpanam. 1

¹ Vm 551²⁷ = Vibha 160¹⁷. ² Vm 551²⁹ = Vibha 160¹⁹ (paṭisandhimhi); Vm 604⁶. ³ (739²⁸). ⁴ Vm 563^{1, 6}. ⁵ ns: yuñjati ... sanantanā | i sui[†] rhi mha mattāvutti ariyagāthālakkaṇā nhañ¹ ñi mañ || (cf. 225 n. 5). ⁶ ns: samāsam attha-saddānam | khyañ⁸ ap so anak rhi so nām-nipāt-upasārasaddā tui¹ eñ¹ || vā | atthasaddānam | anak rhi so saddā tui¹ eñ¹ || hitāvaham | ... | samāsam ||.
^a ita h. l. Bems; Ce balakāyo. ^b CeB^ens adassanato. ^c Ce patvā. ^d ita h. l. CeBm; Bens dvidhā. ^e Bm om. ^f Be saddesu bhavati sasatthesu ca, Ce bhavati sasaddesv atthesu ca (ns: satthesu' kui 'so atthesu' phrat). ^g ns: sanantanā | rhe⁸ nhuik phrac kun so || ... || vā | sanantanā | paññā rhi tui¹ sañ || *sanantanasaddā*, paññā rhi kui ho sañ kui Sagāthāvag-aṭṭhakathā nhuik chui eñ¹ ||. ^h CeBm ekavīsatiyo. ⁱ Bm ad. Sadda(ni)tiyā kārakaparakaraṇam niṭṭhitam pri⁸ pri⁸ || || Namō ... oḍdhassa ||.

Tattha ¹duvidham samasanam: saddasamasanam attha-samasanañ ca. Tesu saddasamasanam luttasamāse labbhati: ²"samaṇa-brāhmaṇā" ti ādisu, atthasamasanam aluttasamāse: ³"dūre-nidānam; ⁴gavam-pati"; ⁵*urasi-lomo*; ⁶"devānam-piya-Tisso" ti ādisu, tadubhayam pi vā luttasamāse labbhati: ⁷"sahāyo 5 te mahārāja mahārājā Maruppiyo" ti ādisu, ettha ca Maruppiyo ti devānam-piya-Tisso.
675 Nāmōpasagga-nipātānam yuttattho samāso. Tesam nāmōpasagga-nipātānam payujjamānapadatthānam yo [C^e 648¹⁶] yuttattho, so samāsasañño hoti: *kāthinassa dussam* · ⁸"kāthinadussam" 10 icc ādi. ⁹Nāmōpasagga-nipātānam ti kimattham: *Devadatto pacatī* ti ādisu ākhyātena samāso na hoti ti dassanattam. Yuttattho ti kimattham: *bhaḷo rañño pullo Devadattassā* ti ādisu aññamaññānapekkhesu *bakassa setāni pattāni* ti ādisu añña(mañña)-sāpekkhesu ayuttatthatāya samāso na hoti ti dassanattam. 15 Samāsa icc anena kv attho: ¹⁰"samāsantagatānam anto kvac' attam". || Ettha *cākhyātaggaṇam* kasmā na katam, nanu ākhyātasim pi samāso dissati · ¹¹"yo nam pāti rakkhati, tam makkheti apāyikādihi^a dukkhehi mocetī ti pāti-mokkho" ti sanibbacanassa padassa dassanato ti. | Tan na, tasmiṃ hi niḃ- 20 bacane *pātimokkho* ti padam taddhitavasena sijjhati na samāsavasena · ¹²"ehipassiko" ti padam ivā ti. || Nanu ca bho *ehipassiko* ti ettha ¹³"ehi passā" ti imaṃ vidhiṃ arahatī ti atthe taddhito *nikapaccayo* dissati, *pātimokkho* ti ettha pana taddhito paccayo na dissati ti. | Dissati eva; *pātimokkho* ti ettha sakat- 25 the *ṇapaccayo* bhavati ti. || Nanu ca bho *ṇapaccayo* ¹⁴apacce yeva dissati ti. | Na apacce yeva · 'tena rattam' icc ādisv atthesu pi dassanato^b, ¹⁵"ṇa rāgā^c ... tassēdam aññatthesu cā" ti hi lakkhaṇam vuttan ti. || Evaṃ hotu, nanu ca bho [C^e 649¹] ¹⁶"anaññātañ-ñassāmi-t'-indriyan" ti ettha ākhyātena samāso 30 dissati ti. | Saccam, kiñcā pi ettha ākhyātapadam dissati, tathā

¹ Rūp Ce 118³ Mmd Ce 267²⁶. ² D I 12²⁹. ³ Ja I 2⁷. ⁴ (645⁷). ⁵ (118²⁰; Kās VI 3: 12). ⁶ Dīp 11: 25^a Sp I 72²². ⁷ Mhv 17: 11^{ab}. || § 675 Kc 318 + Mmd Ce 266³⁵—267⁹ (*vide et n.* 9) ||. ⁸ Vin I 254¹⁴. ⁹ 741¹¹⁻¹⁵ < Rūp Ce 118¹⁰⁻¹⁶ (*infra* 744²⁰). ¹⁰ *vide* § 722. ¹¹ (329⁵). ¹² D II 93³². ¹³ Vm 216²⁴ (*infra* § 764 Ce 687⁹). ¹⁴ Kc 346. ¹⁵ Kc 354. ¹⁶ D III 219⁹.

^a Ce apāyo. ^b Bens dissanato. ^c Ce suppl. tena rattam.

pi *itisaddena sambaddhattā^a* tam^b padaṃ nipātapakkhikaṃ hutvā samāsapadattam ¹upagacchatī ti.

676 Kvaci vibhatti lopam. Tesam yuttatthānaṃ samāsārahānaṃ nāmōpasagga-nipātānaṃ vibhattiyo kvaci lopam āpajjanti: ²"ka-
5 ṭhinadussaṃ, ³āgantukabhattam; ⁴pabhamkaro".

677 Samāsa-taddhitākhyāta-kitakānaṃ paccaya-pad'-akkharāgamā ca. Na kevalaṃ vibhattiyo yeva atha kho samāsa-taddhitākhyāta-kitakānaṃ paccaya-pad'-akkharāgamā ca kvaci lopam āpajjanti: ⁵Vasiṭṭhassa apaccam · Vasiṭṭho^c, ⁶Vinatāya apaccam · Vena-
10 teyyo; Himavantapassam^d icc evamādi.

678 Na padānaṃ vippakaten' uttarena samāso. Padānaṃ vippakatavacanabhūtena uttarapadena saha samāso na hoti: maggaṃ gacchanto, dhammaṃ suṇamāno, dhammaṃ caranto icc ādi. Vippakatenā ti kiṃ: ⁷"addhānamaggapaṭipanno, ⁸guṇama-
15 hanto". Ettha ca gacchantādīnaṃ vippakatavacanata⁹ "gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasā Accutaṃ^e isin" ti ādikāhi pālīhi viññāyati.

679 Tvāpaccayantādihi ca. Tvāpaccayantādihi ca vippakatavacanabhūtehi uttarapadehi saha padānaṃ samāso na hoti^f:
20 ¹⁰"saṅgāmaṃ otaritvāna sihanādaṃ nadī Kuso; ¹¹dānāni dātum" icc ādi. Uttarapadehi ti kiṃ: ¹²"paṭiccasamuppādo, ¹³upādāya-rūpaṃ", gantukāmo, dātukāmo.

680 Āna-ta-tavantu-tāvihi ca. Āna-ta-tavantu-tāvīpaccayantehi ca saha padānaṃ samāso na hoti: rathaṃ kubbāno, kammaṃ ka-
25 rāno; odanaṃ bhutto; bhattaṃ bhuttavā; bhattaṃ bhuttāvī.

681 Asukhuccāraṇe aviditatthe ca vākyam eva. Yattha samāse kayiramāne padaṃ sukhuccāraṇaṃ na bhavati attho ca vidito na hoti, tasmīṃ ṭhāne vākyam eva hoti na samāso: ¹⁴"kākehi pātābbā; ¹⁵dassanena pahātabbā; ¹⁶Puṇṇo Mantāniputto" icc
30 ādi. [C^e 650¹]

¹ ns: "itisaddapariicchinnō saddo nipāto" hu paribhāsā lā eñ¹ hū lui ||. || § 676 Kc 319 + Kcv ("ca") ||. ² (741¹⁰). ³ Vin I 292¹⁰. ⁴ S I 51¹¹ Sn 991^d. || § 677 Kcv 319 ("tesam") ||. ⁵ Kcv 346. ⁶ Kcv 348. ⁷ D I 1⁵ (Sv I 35¹⁰). ⁸ cf. Sv I 35¹⁵. ⁹ (167²⁸). ¹⁰ J V 310¹¹. ¹¹ ***. ¹² vide Vm 519³⁴—522¹⁶. ¹³ (313⁴). ¹⁴ cf. Ps ad M III 96⁸ + Mp ad A III 27²⁸ (: kākapeyya). ¹⁵ cf. Ps I 74²⁷ (: dassanā-pahātabbā, M I 9²⁸). ¹⁶ A I 23²⁶.

a CeBemns sambandhattā. b Bm ti. c ita CeBemns (vide 632²¹). d Bm om. e (CeBe Ajjukam). f CeBe ad. akatvā.

682 Upapade dhātumayānaṃ niccaṃ samāso. Upapade ṭhitānaṃ dhātumayānaṃ padānaṃ pubbapadehi saha niccaṃ samāso hoti: ¹kammaṃ karotī ti kammakāro, attato jāto attajo icc ādi.

683 Tvāpaccayantādihi ca pubbehi. Tvāpaccayantādihi ca pubbapadehi saha padānaṃ niccaṃ samāso hoti: ²mahābhūtāni upā-
5 dāya pavattaṃ rūpaṃ upādāya-rūpaṃ · upādā-rūpaṃ vā yakāralopavasena; aññamaññaṃ paṭicca ³sahite dhamme uppādeti ti paṭiccasamuppādo; ⁴kaṭattā katakāraṇā pavattaṃ rūpaṃ kaṭattā-rūpaṃ kammajarūpaṃ vuccati. Aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

684 Itinā ca. Itisaddena ca pubbapadabhūtena saha padānaṃ 10 samāso hoti: 'anaññātāñ ñassāmī' ti^c evaṃ paṭipannassa pavattaṃ indriyaṃ ⁵anaññātāñ-ñassāmī-t'-indriyaṃ^d; Jotipālo iti nāmaṃ ⁶Jotipālo-ti-nāmaṃ icc ādi.

685 Luttitinākyātena ca. Luttaittisaddena ākhyātena pubbapadabhūtena saha padānaṃ samāso hoti: ⁷ehi-upasampadā^e icc 15 ādi. ⁸Ehisāgatavādī ti ettha pana sāgatasadden' eva saha samāso na ehisaddena, ehisaddo hi vākyāvayave vattati: "ehi sāgataṃ" iti vadanasiḷo ti ehisāgatavādī ti samāso. Luttitinākyātenā ti kiṃ: Devadatto gato.

686 Aluttavibhattikena padānañ ca. Aluttavibhattikena padena 20 saha padānaṃ samāso hoti: ⁹"devānaṃ-piya-Tisso", manasikāro, ¹⁰kaṇṭhe-kālo; ¹¹kutojo, ¹²tatojo, ¹³itojo, ¹³itonidāno; vanejo: ¹⁴"yaṃ vanejo vanejassa vañceyya kapino kapī"^f ti pālī.

687 Rūḷhināmehi ca. Rūḷhināmehi ca saha padānaṃ samāso hoti: ¹⁵yevāpanakadhammo yevāpanakadhammā, ¹⁶yaṃvāpana-
25 karūpaṃ, gacchatidhātu, pacatidhātu, karotidhātu, gamidhātu, gamudhātu, ¹⁷karadhātu, ¹⁸sivibhatti, ¹⁹āpaccayo icc ādi.

688 Ayuttattho yuttattho va visesaniyavisesane. Saddantarikavāsena yo ayuttattho, so visesaniyassa visesane sati yuttattho iva daṭṭhabbo: ²⁰"seyyathā pi bhikkhave nikkhaṃ jambonadaṃ 30

¹ (755¹²). ² cf. As 300³⁰. ³ cf. Vm 521¹⁹. ⁴ cf. Tikap 74²² Tikap-a 248¹² (cf. et kaṭattakamma, Abhidh-s 23¹⁹). ⁵ (741³⁰). ⁶ Ja V 127²⁹. ⁷ = lā lhañ¹ hu min¹ kho² to² mū so pañcañ³ aphrac, ns. ⁸ cf. Sp ad Vin III 181⁹. ⁹ (741⁴). ¹⁰ (Kās VI 3: 12). ¹¹ (Sn 270^b). ¹² (S III 96²⁰). ¹³ (Sn 271^{ab}). ¹⁴ J II 446¹³. ¹⁵ (261³⁰). ¹⁶ (262⁸). ¹⁷ Rūp 543 587. ¹⁸ cf. Mmd Ce 182¹⁹. ¹⁹ Kcv 237. ²⁰ M III 102¹⁶.

a Be upādāya-. b Be upādā-. c (Bm ñassam iti). d (Bm ñassam-it'-indriyaṃ). e ita Bmns; Ce ehibhikkhuupasampadā. f Be kapin.

- dakkhakammāraputta-ukkāmukha^a-sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ . . .
bhāsate tapate^b virocati ca”, [C^e 651¹] etthāyaṃ samāsavidhi:
sukusalena sammā pahaṭṭhaṃ sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ, ukkāmu-
khe sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ ukkāmuḥka-sukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ,
5 dakkho kammāraputto dakkhakammāraputto, dakkhakammāra-
puttena ukkāmuḥkasukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ dakkhakammāra-
putta-ukkāmukhasukusalasampahaṭṭhaṃ, dakkhena su-
kusalena kammāraputtena ukkāmuḥke pacitvā sampahaṭṭhan
ti attho. Ettha pana samāsabhāvena ekapadatte pi atthavasena
10 antarantarā uddharitvā uddharitvā padayojanā atṭhakathāca-
riyehi katā ti veditabbā, vicitranaṃ hi satthu pāvacaṇaṃ.
689 Satvāsattvaṃ aticca bhāvanisedhe ca. Satvaṃ vuccati dabbāṃ,
asatvaṃ vuccati adabbāṃ, bhāvo vuccati kiriyā; tisu padesu
accāsannānaṃ^c paṭhama-dutiya-padānaṃ vasena yo ayuttattho,
15 so satvaṃ vā asatvaṃ vā atikkamitvā bhāvanisedhe sati yuttat-
tho iva daṭṭhabbo: ¹asuriyampassāni^d mukhāni, ²acandamulloki-
kāni mukhāni, ³asaddhabhojī^e, ⁴alavaṇabhojī, ⁵apunageyyā gāthā.
690 Antaritasāpekkhassa^f agamakattā nānantarena samāso. Tisu
padesu antaritassa^f sāpekkhapadassa attanā nāpetabbassa at-
20 thassa agamakattā anantarapadena saha samāso na hoti: ⁴De-
vadattassa kaṇhā dantā, bakassa setāni pattāni.
691 Dvihi samapadehi viṣiṭṭh’ ekatthe gamakattā samāso niccaṃ.
Puna samāsaggahaṇaṃ paṭisedhassa nivattanatthaṃ. Tisu pa-
desu dvihi sadisapadehi viṣesite ekasmiṃ atthe vattabbe anta-
25 ritassā^f pi sato sāpekkhapadassa attanā nāpetabbassa atthassa
gamakattā anantarapadena^g saha samāso niccaṃ: *devānaṃ*
devānubhāvo, *rājūnaṃ rājalejo*. Atra paṇāyaṃ pālī: ⁵“appamāṇo
ulāro obhāso loke pātur ahosi atikkamm’ eva^h devānaṃ devā-
nubhāvan” ti.
30 692 Kvac’ ānantaritas’ uttarenaⁱ. Tisu padesu anantaritassa^j

|| § 689 cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 101¹²⁻¹⁶ ||. ¹ cf. 752¹⁰. ² (infra Ce 778³⁸). ³ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 361²¹. || § 690 cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 360²⁰—361¹⁷ ||.
⁴ Rūp Ce 118¹⁴ (supra 741 n. 9). ⁵ Vin I 12¹⁴⁻¹⁵ (vide et Sn² p. 50²⁰⁻²¹; Vin III 16³⁵).

^a M: ukkāmuḥke (cf. Sn 868^b). ^b CeBe tapate bhāsate. ^c Bens om.
^d CeBens asuriyapassāni. ^e Ce assaddh’ (skr. asāddhabhojī). ^f Bemns anta-
rika° (744³⁰). ^g Bm nantarapadena. ^h Ce om. eva. ⁱ Bemns ānantarika°.
^j Bemns anantarika°.

sāpekkhasaddassa gamakattā uttarapadena saha kvaci samāso
hoti: ¹rañño dāsiputto · rañño dāsiyā putto vā.

Tattha samāso ti samasanaṃ samāso · padasaṃkhepo,
atha vā samasiyati^a saddavasena vā atthavasena vā vibhatti-
lopaṃ katvā vā akatvā vā ekapadattakaraṇena saṃkhipiyatī⁵
ti samāso · samassitapadaṃ^b. || Nānāpadānaṃ ekapadattū-
pagamaṇaṃ samāsalaṅkhaṇaṃ ||. [C^e 652¹] Keci pana
²“bhinnatthānaṃ ekatthabhāvo^c samāsalaṅkhaṇaṃ” ti vadanti.
So ca samāso kiccavasena luttasamāso aluttasamāso ti duvi-
dho, tathā sabhāvato nīccasamāso anīccasamāso ti duvidho, 10
saññāvasena ³avyayibhāvo ⁴kammadhārayo ⁵digu ⁶tappuriso
⁷bahubbhi ⁸dvando cā ti chabbidho, ⁹pabhedavasena sattavi-
satividho atṭhavīsatividho^d bhavati. Tesam pana samāsānaṃ
dve payojanāni: ekapadattam ekavibhattitā cā ti.

693 Vibhattilope sarantassa līngassa pakati. Vyāsapaḍānaṃ ¹⁰vi- 15
bhattilope kate sarantassa līngassa pakatirūpaṃ hoti: ¹¹cakkhu-
sotaṃ, ¹²rājaputto, ¹³imesaṃ paccayā idappaccayā icc evamādi.
Imasmiṃ thāne pakatirūpaṃ nāma luttasarassa punānaya-
vasena ca katimādesassa idasaddassa^e puna attano pakatiyaṃ
ṭhitabhāvena ca veditabbāṃ. 20

694 Kvacī vyañjanantassa. Vibhattilope kate vyañjanantassa lī-
ngassa kvaci pakatirūpaṃ hoti: ko samudayo etassā ti ¹⁴kiṃ-
samudayo. Kvacī ti kiṃ: ¹⁵“konāmāyaṃ^f bhante dhammapa-
riyāyo”, ettha ca kiṃ nāmaṃ etassā ti konāmo ti viggaho,
ettha tu kiṃsaddassa ko icc ādesavasena pakatirūpaṃ na 25
bhavati. Atrāyaṃ atthuddhāro: ko iti saddo ko puriso ti ādisu
paccattavacanatthe pucchāsabbanāmaṃ hutvā vattati, ¹⁶“ko
te balaṃ mahārājā” ti ādisu kvasaddatthavasena sattamiyatthe
pucchāsabbanāmaṃ hutvā vattati, ¹⁷“konāmo te upajjhāyo” ti

¹ (cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 360²³ etc.: Devadattasya dāsabhāryā). ² Rūp
Ce 118⁹. ³ § 696. ⁴ § 702. ⁵ § 703. ⁶ § 704. ⁷ § 708. ⁸ § 709. ⁹ = upa-
sagga-nipāt-avyayibho [746¹⁸] ca so athū³ aprā³ nha¹ cap sa phra¹, ns.
|| § 693 Kc 320 ||. ¹⁰ (§ 676). ¹¹ (750¹⁹). ¹² (756²¹). ¹³ Vm 518²⁹. || § 694
Rūp Ce 118³¹ (“ca”); Mmd Ce 284³⁴—285¹³ ||. ¹⁴ (280⁵). ¹⁵ M I 114¹⁴. ¹⁶ (278³³).
¹⁷ (280¹⁴).

^a Ce samasiyati. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c CeBens ekatthibhāvo. ^d adden-
dum va? ^e CeBens idamsaddo. ^f M: konāmo ayaṃ.

ādisu samāsapadāyavabhāvena pucchattho hutvā vattatī ti daṭṭhabbo.

695 **Upasagga-nipātā avyayā.** Upasagga-nipātā vinā ekaccaṃ sandhikiccaṃ^a samāsakiccaṃ taddhitakiccaṃ ca sabbesu pi 5 līṅga-vibhatti-vacanesu avitathattā vināsābhāvena avyayasaññā honti. Tesam sarūpavitthāro¹ Padavibhāge āvibhavissati. Imāni pana tesam sandhikiccādisu vyayibhāvagamane payogāni, sey-yathidaṃ: ²“cakkhu bhikkhave addhabhūtaṃ, ³nāmaṃ sabbaṃ addhabhavi, ⁴agāraṃ ajiha so vasi, ⁵ovadeti mahāmuni”; ⁶kad-
10 *annaṃ* ⁶kāpuriso, ⁷pāṭayāgu · pātarāso, āvusavādo · āvusovādo; ⁸ābhidhammiko, musāvādino idan ti *mosavajjaṃ* musāvādo ti attho icc evamādini:

⁹vyayo tīsu ca līṅgesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu

yesam n' atthi padānan tu, tāni vuccanti avyayā. [C^e 653¹] 2

15 696 **Avyayapubbako avyayibhāvo.** Avyayapurecaro avyayappa-dhāno samāso avyayibhāvasamāso^b hoti. ¹⁰Avyayānaṃ atthaṃ bhāveti vibhāveti pakāseti ti avyayibhāvo. Ayaṃ hi samāso, yasmā *upanagaran* ti ādisu *nagarasaddādihi* yuttānaṃ *avyaya-saññānaṃ* upasagga-nipātānaṃ atthaṃ vibhāvayati, tasmā
20 avyayibhāvo ti vuccati; tathā hi *upanagaran* ti padassa naga-rasamīpan ti attho hoti, ¹¹“sayamkatam makkaṭako va jālan” ti ettha pana padapaṭipāṭiyā atthassa gahetabbattā avyayat-thavibhāvanā^c n' atthi ti *sayam-katan* ti samāso avyayibhāvo na hoti, tathā hi ¹²pubbapadatthapadhāno^d avyayibhāvo. || Keci
25 pana ¹³“avyayatthapubbaṅgamattā anavyayaṃ avyayaṃ bhavati ti avyayibhāvo” ti pi vadanti. | Ayaṃ pana asmākaṃ ruci: avyayatthapubbaṅgamattā anavyayaṃ pi padaṃ ekadesena avyayaṃ bhavati etthā ti [C^e 653¹⁵] avyayibhāvo ti. Ettha ca *ekadesaggahaṇaṃ* ¹⁴“ko 'yaṃ majjhe-samuddasmin’ ti imaṃ pā-
30 līṃ samattheti, ‘samuddassa majjhe’ majjhe-samuddaṃ, tasmim majjhe-samuddasmin’ ti hi viggaho, attho pana ‘samuddassa majjhe’ icc eva yojetabbo. Idāni sotūnaṃ asammohatthaṃ

|| § 695 Rūp Ce 117²² ||. ¹ Ce 773²⁸—795¹⁵, ² (627¹⁸). ³ (627²¹). ⁴ (627¹³).
⁵ (386⁴). ⁶ (752^{20, 21}). ⁷ = naṃnak nhuik sok ap so yāgu, ns. ⁸ § 764
(C^e 686⁸). ⁹ cf. Kaś I 1: 37. || § 696 Kc 321 ||. ¹⁰ (Rūp Ce 117²³). ¹¹ Dhp 347^b.
¹² (Rūp Ce 117²⁵). ¹³ Rūp Ce 117²⁴. ¹⁴ J VI 35¹³.

^a Bm sandhikicca-. ^b leg. avyayibhāvasaññā? ^c Bm avyatta^o. ^d (Bens avyayatthapadhāno). ^e ita C^eBm.

savinicchayāni avyayatthajotakāni^a udāharaṇāni kathayāma:
¹nagarassa ²samīpaṃ *upanagaram*, ³aññāpadena viggaho 'yaṃ,
upasaddato paṭhamekavacanam *nagarasaddato* chaṭṭhekavaca-
nam, vibhattisu luttāsu padante paṭhamekavacanam bhavati —
kesaṇci garūnam matena *nagarasadda-samīpasaddehi* yathā- 5
kkamaṃ chaṭṭhi-paṭhamekavacanāni bhavanti, tato vibhattilope
kate *nagarasamīpa* iti padaṃ bhavati, tato *samīpasaddassa*
thāne samīpatthavācako *upa* iti upasaggo tiṭṭhati, evaṃ *na-*
garaupa iti thitassa padassa heṭṭhūpariyavasena vaṇṇavipa-
riyāyo dissati ti veditabbaṃ. 10

Abhāve: darathassa abhāvo *niddarathaṃ*, masakānaṃ
abhāvo *nimmasakaṃ*, ettha ca 'n' atthi daratho etassā ti nid-
daratho · puriso, n' atthi masakā etthā ti nimmasakaṃ · thānan'
ti aññāpadatthasamāso pi labbhati · ⁴“niddaro hoti nippāpo;
⁵nimmalo dhammo; ⁶nimmakkhikaṃ madhupaṭalan” ti aññāpa- 15
datthavisayassa dassanato. || Keci pana “makkhikānaṃ abhāvo
nimmakkhikaṃ · madhupaṭalan” ti evaṃ abhāvavacanamattena
pi dabbavācakkattam icchanti. | Taṃ na yujjati; yathā hi ⁷“sa-
maṇassa bhāvo sāmāññaṃ” ti bhāvavacanena samaṇo na vuc-
cati, tathā abhāvavacanena pi taṃ taṃ dabbam na vuccati. 20
Pacchāatthe: rathassa pacchā *anurathaṃ*, evaṃ *anuvātaṃ*.
Yogyatāyaṃ^b: rūpassa yoggaṃ *anurūpaṃ*, rūpayoggaṃ ti
attho. [C^e 654¹] Vicchāyaṃ: attānaṃ attānaṃ pati ⁸*paccat-*
taṃ, addhamāsaṃ addhamāsaṃ anu *anvaddhamāsaṃ*, evaṃ *anu-*
gharam; idaṃ akkharacintakānaṃ matam, atṭhakathācariyā- 25
naṃ matavasena pana evaṃ veditabbaṃ: ⁹pati pati attānaṃ
paccattaṃ, anu anu addhamāsaṃ ¹⁰*anvaddhamāsaṃ*^c, anu anu
gharam *anugharam*, gharapaṭipāṭi^d ti vuttaṃ hoti. Anupub-
biyaṃ^d: jeṭṭhānaṃ anupubbo *anujeṭṭhaṃ*^e. Paṭilome: sotassa
paṭilomaṃ *paṭisotaṃ*; ettha ca nivattitvā uddhābhimukhatā *pa-* 30
ṭiloman ti vuccati, tathā hi *paṭi* iti ayam upasaggo nivatta-
natthe vattati^f, evaṃ *paṭipathaṃ* ^g*paṭisotaṃ*. Adhikicca^g pa-

¹ 747²—750⁶ cf. Rūp Ce 119²²—121⁵. ² (749⁷). ³ = *upa* mha ta pā⁸ so
samīpa pud nhañ¹ ta kva, ns. ⁴ Dhp 205^c. ⁵ ***. ⁶ cf. Ja I 262²². ⁷ cf. Uda 260¹⁸.
⁸ ns *cit*. Rūp-ṭ: attānaṃ attānaṃ pati ti gamakattā sakapadena viggaho [Rūp
Ce 120¹]. ⁹ cf. Vm 217¹⁴. ¹⁰ cf. Sp ad Vin IV 144¹³.

^a Bm avyatta^o. ^b Bm otāya. ^c Ce h. l. anuddhamāsaṃ. ^d ita C^eBemns.
^e Bc anujeṭṭhā. ^f ns pavatti. ^g Bens adhikacca.

vattiyam: ¹attānaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ *ajjhantaṃ* · cakkhādi, cittaṃ adhikicca^a pavattaṃ dhammajātaṃ *adhicittaṃ*, sāmāññaniddeso^b pi ²samādhi yeva vuccati · saṃketavasena atthassa gahetabbattā ³"sāmāññajotana^c visese avatitṭhāti" ti vacanato
 5 ca, atha vā ⁴'adhikaṃ cittaṃ adhiccittan' ti kammadhārayasamāsavasena pi samādhi yeva vuccati · cittasīsena tass' eva nidditṭhattā, tisso hi sikkhā: adhisīlaṃ adhiccittaṃ adhipaññaṃ^d ti, || keci pana garū 'adhiccittan ti idaṃ samādhiṃ sandhāya vucamānaṃ avyayibhāvo na bhavati; yadi avyayibhāvo bhav
 10 veyya, 'cittam adhikicca^a pavattaṃ adhiccittan' ti padacchedo bhavēyya, evañ ca sati adhiccittam eva^e *cittasaddassa* attho na bhavati; ⁵Adhiccittasuttādisu cittasīsena samādhi nidditṭho, so ⁴'adhikaṃ cittaṃ adhiccittan ti vuccati — tasmā avyayibhāvaṃ katvā sādhetukāmena attho gavesitabbo' ti aññaassa atthassa gavesanaṃ icchanti, | ettha kiṃ aññaassa atthassa gavesanena · 'cittam adhikicca^a pavattaṃ adhiccittan' ti nibbācanass' eva aññenākārena samādhissa dīpanato, tathā hi ⁶"cittam paññañ ca bhāvayan" ti imissā pāḷiyā atthaṃ vadantehi garūhi
 20 h' ettha samādhi nidditṭho" ti atthasaṃvaṇṇanā katā, ṭikākārako pana *cittasaddassa* samādhivācakatthaṃ yeva icchanto ⁸"cinteti āramaṇaṃ upanijjhāyatī ti cittaṃ · samādhi" ti ādini cattāri nibbācanāni vatvā ⁸"vinā pi paropadesen' assa *cittapariyāyo*^f labbhat' eva, atṭhakathāyaṃ pana '*cittasaddo* viññāṇe nirūḷho' ti katvā vuttaṃ: cittasīsena h' ettha samādhi nidditṭho" ti āha, tathā hi garū ⁹"Bhagavā ti vacanaṃ seṭṭhan" ti etthā pi *vacanasaddena* vacanaṃ gahetvā puna attho^g gahito^g:
 25 ¹⁰"vuccatī ti vacanaṃ · attho, . . . Bhagavā ti attho . . . seṭṭho" ti atthaṃ vadanti^g — evaṃ ñatvā tattha tattha dvādhippāyikādivasena gahetabbesu pāṭhesu vivādo na kātabbo, yo yo yujjati, so so attho nayaññūhi gahetabbo; Kaccāyane pana

¹ ns *cit.* As 461¹⁻³ (cf. Vm 450²⁵). ² (*vide* Vm 4²⁶). ³ Mahābhāṣya vol. II 246⁶.
⁴ (cf. Uda 254³⁰). ⁵ A I 256²⁹ (cf. Vm 246³²). ⁶ S I 13²⁰. ⁷ Vm 319²⁰ (: Spk I 50²⁻⁴). ⁸ Vm-mhṭ (Be 13²⁸ et 13²⁸⁻³⁰). ⁹ Vm 209²⁶. ¹⁰ Vm-mhṭ Be 229¹⁹.

a B^{ens} adhikacca. b *ita* CeBemns. c *sic* CeBemns; Mahābhāṣya: sāmānyacodanāḥ. d B^{ms} adhipañña. e B^{ens} adhikaccattham eva. f = cit eñ¹ vevuc, ns; (B^m citarissayo). g *sic* (anacol.) CeBemns

¹"cittam adhikicca^a pavattanti dhammā adhiccittan" ti bahuva-canassa vacanaṃ sasampayuttaṃ samādhim sandhāya (ka)tan^b ti daṭṭhabbaṃ. [C^e 655¹] Mariyādābhividdhisu: ā pānakoṭiyā ²*āpānakoṭiyam*, kapaccayassa yakārādeso; ā komārā yaso Kaccāyanassa ²*ākomāraṃ*. Samiddhiyaṃ: bhikkhānaṃ sa-
 5 middhi *subhikkhaṃ*, asamiddhiyaṃ: bhikkhānaṃ asamiddhi *dubbhikkhaṃ*. Samīpatthe: nadiyā āsannaṃ *anunadaṃ*, Gaṅgāya samīpaṃ *upaGaṅgaṃ*, maṇikāya samīpaṃ *upamaṇikaṃ*, vadhuṃ samīpaṃ *upavadhu*, gunnaṃ samīpaṃ *upagu*. Adhikatatthe^c: itthīsu ekaṃ adhikicca^a kathā pavattati, sā kathā 10
³*adhitti*, evaṃ *adhikumāri*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. Evaṃ upasaggapubbako avyayibhāvasamāso daṭṭhabbo.

Nipātapubbako yathā: paṭipāṭi-vicchāsu: vuḍḍhānaṃ paṭipāṭi *yathāvuḍḍhaṃ*, ye ye vuḍḍhā *yathāvuḍḍhaṃ*, evaṃ *yathābhirūpaṃ*, || keci pana "*yathāsaddo* asadisabhāve *avyayibhāvasaṇṇo* hoti: ye ye vuḍḍhā *yathāvuḍḍhaṃ*, ye ye abhirūpā *yathābhirūpaṃ*, asadise ti kiṃ: *yathā Devadatto*, *yathā Yañña-datto*" ti vadanti, tathā keci "*vuḍḍhānaṃ*^d yādiso anukkamo tādiso *yathāvuḍḍhan* ti vuccati, *yathā* ti hi ayaṃ nipāto sadisatthe pavattati, tasmā vuḍḍhapaṭipāṭi^e ti vuccati" ti vadanti, | mayam 20
 pana "*yathāsaddo* paṭipāṭivācako ti ca *yamsabbanāmatthavācako* vicchāyaṃ pavattasaddo" ti ca vadāma. Padatthānatikkame^f: kamaṃ anatikkamma pavattanaṃ *yathākkamaṃ*, evaṃ ⁴"*yathāsatti* *yathābalaṃ*", tathā hi *yathābalaṃ* karotī ti balaṃ anatikkamitvā^g karotī ti attho. Paricchede: jīvassa 25
 yattako paricchedo ⁵*yāvajīvaṃ*, evaṃ ⁵*yāvātāyukaṃ*. Parabhāge^h: pabbatassa tiro ⁶*tiropabbataṃ*, evaṃ ⁶*tiropākāraṃ*, ⁶*tiropakkāraṃ*; pāsādassa anto *antopāsādaṃ*, evaṃ *antonagaraṃ*, *antovassaṃ*; nagarato bahi *bahinagaraṃ*; pāsādassa upari *uparipāsādaṃ*; mañcassa heṭṭhā *heṭṭhāmañcaṃ*, evaṃ *heṭṭhāpāsādaṃ*, bhattassa pure *purebhattaṃ*, evaṃ *pacchābhattaṃ*. Sā-
 30

¹ Kcv 321. ² ns *cit.* Rūp-ṭ (*ad* Rūp C^e 120⁶) pānakoṭiyā ti jīvitapariyosānā || ākomārēti anupasampanne hi abhivyāpitvā Mahākaccāyanassa kittisaddo vattate ||. ³ Vm 349²² (cf. Kās II 1: 6). ⁴ Ap 565². ⁵ ns *cit.* Rūp-ṭ *ad* Rūp C^e 120³². ⁶ D I 78⁸.

a B^{ens} adhikacca. b B^m tan; CeB^{ens} katan. c Ce^e adhikatthe. d B^m h. l. buddhānaṃ; B^{ens} vuddhānaṃ. e B^{ms} h. l. vuddha^o. f (B^m yathānatikkame). g (B^m anatikka). h (B^m obhāve).

- kallatthe: makkhikāya saha *samakkhikaṃ*, evaṃ *satiṇaṃ*, tattha "samakkhikaṃ ajjhoharati" na kiñci parivajjetī ti attho, evaṃ "satiṇaṃ ajjhoharati" ti etthā pi. Gaṅgāya oraṃ *ora-Gaṅgaṃ*, samuddassa majjhe *majjhesamuddaṃ*, aññāni pi yo-
 5 jetabbāni. Evaṃ nipātapubbako avyayibhāvasamāso daṭṭhabbo.
 697 *Taṃsadiṣo* ca. Taggatikattā tena avyayibhāvasamāsenā sa-
 diṣo ca samāso *avyayibhāvasañño* hoti: *tiṭṭhagu, vahagu, kha-*
leyavaṃ^a icc ādi. Avyayibhāva icc anena kv attho: ¹"akārantā^b
 avyayibhāvā vibhattināṃ aṃ". [C^e 656¹]
 10 698 *Napumsako* va so. So avyayibhāvasamāso napumsakaliṅgo
 va daṭṭhabbo: ²*adhikumāri*, ³*upaGaṅgaṃ*, ⁴*majjhesamuddaṃ*,
⁵*upaḡu*.
 699 *Ekattaṃ* digussa. Digussa samāsassa ekattaṃ hoti, napuṃ-
 sakaliṅgattaṃ ca^c: tayo lokā *tilokaṃ, tinayanaṃ, catuddisaṃ*^d,
 15 *dasadiṣaṃ, pañcindriyaṃ*.
 700 *Dvande* pāṇituriyayoggasenaṅga-khuddajantuka-vividhviruddha-
 visabhāgatthādīnaṃ^e ca. Dvandasamāse pāṇituriyayoggasenaṅga-
 khuddajantuka-vividhviruddhavisabhāgatthādīnaṃ ca ekattaṃ
 hoti napumsakaliṅgattaṃ ca: cakkhu ca sotaṃ ca *cakkhu-*
 20 *sotaṃ, mukhanāsikaṃ, chavimaṃsalohitaṃ* evaṃ pāṇiyaṅ-
 gatthe; *saṃkhaṇḍaṇaṃ, gūlavāditaṃ daddaridindimaṃ*^f evaṃ
 turiyaṅgatthe; ⁶*phālapācanaṃ* ⁷*yuganaṅgalaṃ* evaṃ yog-
 gaṅgatthe; ⁸*asīcammaṃ, dhanukālāpaṃ, hatthassarathapatti-*
kaṃ^g evaṃ senaṅgatthe; *ḍaṃsamakasaṃ* ⁹*kunthakipillikaṃ*
 25 *kīḷasiriṃsapamaṃ* evaṃ khuddajantukatthe; *ahinakulaṃ bīlā-*
ramūsikaṃ kākōlukaṃ kusalākusalaṃ evaṃ vividhvirud-
 dhatthe; — silaṃ ca paññānaṃ ca *silapaññānaṃ*, ¹⁰"tathā hi
 bhante Bhagavato silapaññānaṃ; ¹¹sādhū paññānavā naro" ti
 ca dve pāṇiyo *paññānasaddassa* atthibhāve nidassanāni bha-
 30 vanti; ¹²*samathavipassanaṃ, vijjācaraṇaṃ, SāriputtaMog-*
gallānaṃ ... sāvakaḡyugaṃ" evaṃ vividhvisabhāgatthe.

|| § 697 Mmd Ce 288⁸⁻⁹ ||. ¹ § 733. || § 698 Kc 322 ||. ² (749¹¹). ³ (749⁸).
⁴ (750⁴). ⁵ (749⁹). || § 699 Kc 323 ||. || § 700 Kc 324 ||. ⁶ Sn 77^{b,d}. ⁷ M I
 86^{28,29}. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Pj I 173⁸ (: Sn 602^b). ¹⁰ A III 31²². ¹¹ J V 222¹³. ¹² (736¹³).
¹³ vide Pj II 316¹⁵⁻¹⁷ ad Sn 289^c. ¹⁴ (768²⁸).

^a ns khaleyavi. ^b (vide 776⁵). ^c Bm om. ca. ^d Bm catudisaṃ. ^e Bemns
 oṭuriya^o *ubique*. ^f Ce odenḍimaṃ. ^g B^ens hatthiassa^o.

Ādisaddena dāsīdāsaṃ itthipumaṃ pattacīvaram tikacatukkaṃ^a
veṇarathakāraṃ sākuṇikamāgavikaṃ dīghamajjhimaṃ icc ¹evam-
 ādīni gahetabbāni.

701 *Rukkha-tiṇa-pasu-dhana-dhañña-janapadādīnaṃ* ca vibhāsā. *Ruk-*
kha tiṇa pasu dhana dhañña janapada icc evamādīnaṃ vibhāsā⁵
 ekattaṃ ca hoti napumsakaliṅgattaṃ ca dvande samāse: *assat-*
thakapitthanaṃ · assattha-kapitthanaṃ va, *usīrabīraṇaṃ · usīra-*
bīraṇā vā, *ajelakaṃ · aj'-elakā* vā, *hiraññasuvaṇṇaṃ · hirañña-*
suvaṇṇā^b (va), *sāliyaṃ · sāli-yavā* vā, *KāṣīKosalaṃ · Kāṣī-Kosala*
 vā, *sāvajjānavajjaṃ · sāvajjānavajjā* vā, *hīnapaṇītaṃ · hīna-pa-*
 10 *nīta* vā, *kaṇhasukkaṃ · kaṇha-sukkā* vā. [C^e 657¹]

702 *Dve* padāni samasiyanti^b tulyādhikaraṇāni, so kammadhārayo.
 Yasmiṃ payoge tulyādhikaraṇāni dve padāni samasiyanti^c, tas-
 miṃ payoge so samāso *kammadhārayasaṇño* hoti. Bhinna-
 ppavattinimittānaṃ dvinnānaṃ padānaṃ visesana-visesitabbabhā-
 15 vena ekasmiṃ atthe pavatti tulyādhikaraṇatā; kammam iva
 dvayaṃ dhāretī ti kammadhārayo, yathā kammaṃ kiriyaṃ
 ca payojanaṃ ca dvayaṃ dhārayati · kamme sati kiriyāya
 payojanassa ca sambhavato, tathā ayaṃ samāso ekassa atthassa
 dve nāmāni dhārayati · asmiṃ samāse sati ekatthajotakassa²⁰
 nāmadvayassa sambhavato iti kammam iva dvayaṃ dhārayati
 ti kammadhārayo ti vuccati. So navavidho: visesanapubba-
 pado visesanuttarapado visesanobhayapado upamānuttarapado
 sambhāvanāpubbapado avadhāraṇapubbapado *nanipātapubba-*
 pado *kupubbapado pādipubbapado* cā ti. Tattha visesana-
 25 pubbapado tāva: *mahāpuriso, nīluppalam* icc evamādi; vise-
 sanuttarapado yathā: ²*Sāriputtatthero*, ³*Buddhaghosācariyo* ·
⁴*ācariyaGuttilo* ti^c vā^c, ⁵*Mahosadhapaṇḍito*, ⁶*sattaviseso* icc evam-
 ādi; visesanobhayapado yathā: *gilāno* ca so vuṭṭhito cā
 ti ⁷*gilānavuṭṭhito*, *gilāno* hutvā *gelañña* vuṭṭhito ti attho; sittaṃ³⁰
 ca taṃ sammatṭhaṃ cā ti *sittasammatṭhaṃ · ṭhānaṃ*, evaṃ
andhabadhiro khañjakhujjo icc evamādi; upamānuttarapado

¹ ns: pubbāparaṃ ca so disā-dvaṇ cañ kui yaṇ lū lui ||. || § 701
 Kc 325 ||. || § 702 Kc 326 ||. ² Ap 31¹³ (: 31¹²). ³ cf. Vjb *proem*. 3b. ⁴ Ja II
 251¹⁵ (: Ja II 248^{20,22}). ⁵ Ja VI 334³. ⁶ = sattavā athū⁸, ns. ⁷ A I
 219²⁰.

^a Bm ocatukaṃ. ^b Ce samās^o. ^c Ce om.

yathā: siho viya siho, buddho ca so siho cā ti *buddhasiho* icc
 evamādi; sambhāvanāpubbapado yathā: 'dhammo' ti buddhi
dhammabuddhi, evam *dhammasaññā* icc evamādi; avadhāra-
 ṇapubbapado yathā: buddho eva varo *buddhavarō*, buddho
 5 ca so varo cā ti buddhavarō ti visesanuttarapado pi bhavati
 — pajjoto viyā ti pajjoto, paññā eva pajjoto *paññāpajjoto*,
 evam *paññāpāsādo*; dhanāyitabbatthena^a dhanam viyā ti dha-
 nam, saddhā eva dhanam *saddhādhanam*, evam *sīladhanam*
 icc evamādi, || ³garū pana "cakkhu eva indriyam cakkhundriyan"
 10 ti sāvadhāraṇam nibbacanam vadanti, | tam sotādinam aññesaṃ
 indriyabhāvanisedhanam katam viya hoti ti, || nanu ca bho
 "saddhā eva dhanam saddhādhanan" ti ādisu pi ayam eva
 doso ti, | na doso · 'saddhā eva ariyānam dhanam na hirañña-
 suvaṇṇavatthādikam, sīlam eva ariyānam dhanam na hirañña-
 15 suvaṇṇavatthādikan' ti lokiyamahājanena sammatassa dhanassa
 avadhāraṇena nisedhitattā ti; [C^e 658¹] *nanipātapubbapado*
 yathā: na brāhmaṇo *abrāhmaṇo*, evam *amanusso*, *alobho*, *amitto*,
⁴"akusalā dhammā, avyākatā dhammā", ⁵*apunageyyā gāthā*,
⁶*asuriyaṃpassā*^b *rājadārā*, ⁶*acandamullokikāni mukhāni* icc evam-
 20 ādi; *kupubbapado* yathā: kucchitā diṭṭhi *kudīṭṭhi*, evam *kad-*
annam kappuriso, appakam lavaṇam *kālavaṇam* icc evamādi
 — ettha ca niccasamāsattā aspadaviggaho; *pāḍipubbapado*
 ca niccasamāso va: padhānam vacanam *pāvakanam*, bhusam
 vaḍḍham *pavaḍḍham* · sarīram, samam sammā vā ādhānam
 25 *samādhānam*, vividhā mati ⁷*vimati*, vividho^c kappo *vikappo*, vi-
 siṭṭho vā kappo^d, atireko adhiko vā dhammo *abhidhammo*, ⁸dham-
 mātireka-dhammavisesatthena hi abhidhammo ti vuccati, ati-
 reko devo ⁹*atidevo*, evam ¹⁰*adhidevo* ¹¹*adhisilam*, sobhaṇo puriso
sappuriso ti ettha ca *samsaddassa* attham gahetvā evam^e attho
 30 vuccati, ettha hi niggahitam *pakāre* pare *pakārattam* āpajjati
¹²"cirappavāsīm; ¹²hatthippabhinnaṃ viya amkusaggaho" ti
 pāthesu viya, yathā pana ¹³"saddhā saddahanā" ti ādisu nig-

¹ Dhs § 16. ² A IV 5². ³ = Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns. ⁴ Dhs p. 1⁴.
⁵ *vide* 744¹⁸⁻¹⁷ Rūp Ce 126¹¹⁻¹⁶. ⁶ *** (Rūp Ce 124²⁸). ⁷ ns *cīt*. na mati vimati |
 Atthasālinī (cf. As 259²⁷). ⁸ As 2¹⁴. ⁹ As 2²⁶. ¹⁰ Nidd *ad* Sn 1148^a (: Pj II
 607⁸). ¹¹ Sp I 244¹⁻². ¹² (623¹⁸). ¹³ (630⁵).

^a Bens dhanay^o (*vide* 550¹); Ce °atthena. ^b ns asūriyap^o; Bm °passa-
^c ns: vividhā | athū⁸ thū⁸ so asui¹, ns. ^d Ce Bens *ad*. vikappo. ^e Bm eva?

gahitam *dhakāra-dakāresu* paresu *dakārattam* āpajjati, evam
sappuriso ti etthā pi niggahitam *pakāre* pare *pakārattam*
 āpajjati, atha vā 'santo puriso sappuriso, santacitto puriso' ti
 guṇalingavasena attho yujjati · ¹"santo danto niyato brahma-
 cārī" ti ekavacanapāṭhassa dassanato, abhidheyyalingavasena ⁵
 pana atthakathanam na yujjati · ²"santo sappurisa loke; ³santo
 ha ve sabbhi pavedayanti" ti bahuvacanapāṭhassa dassanato;
 sobhanam katam *sukatam*, suṭṭhu vā katam *sukatam*, asobha-
 nam katam *dukkatam*, duṭṭhu vā katam *dukkatam* icc evamādi.

Idāni dvādhīppāyikam pi samāsaṃ vadāma: sītañ ca tam ¹⁰
 uṇhañ cā ti *sīluṇham* · bhattam, atha vā sītañ ca uṇhañ ca
⁴*sīluṇham* · ⁵"sītam uṇham paṭihanati" ti ettha viya sītaguṇo
 uṇhaguṇo ca; ⁶*katākatam* icc ādisu pi kammadhāraya-dvan-
 dasena viggaho kātabbo; ⁷kucchitā dārā *kudārā*, evam *ku-*
puttā kudāsā duputtā, atha vā kucchitā dārā yesam te *kudārā* ¹⁵
 icc evamādi; appakam lavaṇam *kālavaṇam*, evam *kāpuppham*,
 atha vā ⁸appakam lavaṇam etthā ti *kālavaṇam* · vyañjanam,
 appakam puppham etthā ti *kāpuppham* · vanam, imasmim sam-
 māse yo yo pubbapakkho, so so adhippeto. — *Pakāro parā-*
bhavo vihāro āhāro upahāro icc evamādayo pi kammadhāraya- ²⁰
 samāsā bhavanti. ⁹Garū pana aññe pi udāharimṣu, tam yathā:
 diṭṭho pubban ti *diṭṭhapubbo* · tathāgatam, evam *sutapubbo* ·
 dhammam, *gatapubbo* · saggam; [C^e 659¹] kammani: diṭṭhā pub-
 ban ti *diṭṭhapubbā* · devā tena, evam *sutapubbā*, ¹⁰*gatapubbā* ·
 disā ti imesam pana tulyādhikaraṇattam na dissati; ken' ime ²⁵
 kāraṇena kammadhārayasamāsā hontī ti kāraṇam pariyesi-
 tabbam.

703 Saṃkhyāpubbo digu. Saṃkhyāpubbo kammadhārayasamāso
digusañño hoti: dve gāvo *digu*, ¹¹*digusadisattā* ayam samāso
 digū ti vuccati, yathā hi *digusaddo* saṃkhyāpubbo c' eva ³⁰
 hoti napuṃsakekavacano ca, evam eva ayam pi samāso saṃ-
 khyāpubbo c' eva hoti yebhuyyena napuṃsakekavacano ca,
 tasmā *digusadisattā* digū ti vuccati. Yebhuyyenā ti kimat-
 tham: ¹²"tibhavo khāyate tadā" ti ¹³"buddham namitvā tibha-

¹ (664¹⁸). ² (664¹⁸). ³ (175⁵). ⁴ ns *confert* J(a) II 168¹⁰⁻²⁸. ⁵ (398²⁵).

⁶ Dhp 50^b. ⁷ § 719. ⁸ § 720. ⁹ Rūp Ce 126¹⁶ (*vide infra* 757¹¹⁻²⁸). ¹⁰ cf. J I
 400⁴. || § 703 = Kc 327 ||. ¹¹ cf. 754¹⁵ 759²⁵. ¹² Saccas 338^b (*supra* 288⁴).

¹³ (ns: Paṭisambhidāmag-gaṇṭhipud).

vesu aggan" ti ca kavisamaye pulliṅgekavacana-napumsaka-
liṅgabahuvacano ca hoti ti dassanattam. Atha vā dvihi lak-
khaṇehi gato avagato ñāto ti di-gu, diguno hi dve lakkhaṇāni:
saṃkhyāpubbatā ekaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ napumsakekavacanatā ekan
5 ti, imināyaṃ lakkhaṇadvayena gato ti digū ti vuccati; dvihi
vā lakkhaṇehi gacchati pavattati ti di-gu. || Pubbapadattha-
padhāno digu. || So duvidho · samāhārasamāhāradiguvasena.
Tattha samāhāradigu tāva: ¹"cattāri saccāni samāhaṭṭāni
catulaccam", evaṃ *dvipadam*, *timalam*, *tidaṇḍam*, *tiphalam*, *tika-*
10 *ṭukam*, *catuddisam*, *pañcendriyam*, *pañcagavam*, satta Godāvāriyo
samāhaṭṭa sattaGodāvaram icc ādi. Asamāhāradigu yathā:
ekapuggalo, *tibhavā*, *catuddisā*, *dasasahassacakkavālāni* icc ādi.

704 Amādayo samasiyanti^a parapadehi, so tappuriso. Amādayo
saddā yattha parapadehi saddhiṃ samasiyanti^a, tasmim payoge
15 so samāso *tappurisasañño* hoti: tassa puriso tappuriso, ²*tappurisasadisattā*
ayam pi samāso tappuriso ti vuccati, yathā
hi *tappurisasaddo* ³guṇam ativatto, tathā sakalo p' āyaṃ sa-
māso guṇam ativatto, tasmā tappuriso ti vuccati. || Uttara-
padatthapadhāno hi tappuriso. || So ca dutiyātappurisādi-
20 vasena ⁴chabbidho hoti:

Bhūmiṃ gato ⁵*bhūmigato*, evaṃ ⁶*araññagato* icc ādi, —
katthaci dutiyā na bhavati: ⁷saraṇam iti gato *saraṇagato*,
⁸"idha Mahānāma ariyasāvako buddhaṃ saraṇagato^b hoti" ti
ettha hi *buddhan* ti kammaniddeso, saraṇa[m]gato ti saraṇam
25 iti gato saraṇagato^c ti *itisaddalopavasena saraṇan* ti padaṃ
paccattavacanam hoti, tena hi *itisaddena sāha gatasaddo* sa-
masiyati^a, || yadi pan' ettha *saraṇan* ti padaṃ paccattavaca-
nam bhavati, katham ⁹"upagañchum^d saraṇam tassa [C^e 660¹]
Dīpaṃkarassa satthuno" ti ca ¹⁰"saddhā mātāpitā mayham
30 buddhassa saraṇam gatā" ti ca upayogavacanam dissati ti,
| na upayogavacanam, ¹¹"buddhaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi" ti ādisu

¹ mṭ ad Vibha 1⁴. || § 704 Kc 329 (+ 328) ||. ² 753²⁹ etc. ³ = visesana
apaṭhān kui, ns. ⁴ cf. 759¹³ sqq. ⁵ S I 102⁸ (Spk). ⁶ (Vm 270²⁰⁻²⁴). ⁷ (Pj I
18³² etc.) *infra* § 705. ⁸ cf. S V 395⁸. ⁹ Bv 2: 189cd. ¹⁰ Ap 439⁵. ¹¹ Khp I.

^a Ce samāso. ^b Be saraṇam gato. ^c CeBe saraṇam gato. ^d Bm upa-
gacchu; Bens upagacchum.

viya *itisaddalopavisaye paccattavacanam* eva, vibhattivipari-
ṇāmavasena^a hi 'taṃ Dīpaṃkaraṃ^b sathhāraṃ saraṇan ti upa-
gañchum^c, buddhaṃ saraṇan ti gatā' ti attho; ¹"buddhaṃ
saraṇam gacchāmi; ²upemi saraṇam buddhaṃ; ³ye keci bud-
dhaṃ saraṇam gatāse" ti ādisu hi sati pi sakammakadhā-
5 tuvisaye *saraṇan* ti padassa paccattavacanatā ⁴"sambuddho
paṭijānāsi"^d ti ādisu *itisaddalopassa dassanato ācariyehi* ⁵vut-
tavacanato^e ca viññāyati —; *dharmānissito*, *bhavātīto*, *pamā-*
ñātikantaṃ, *sukhappatto*, *sotāpanno*, *nirodhasamāpanno*, *magga-*
paṭipanno, *rathārūḷho*, *sabbarattisobhaṇo*, *muhuttasukhaṃ* icc
10 evamādi. Upapadasamāse niccam eva samāsavidhi na vā-
kyaṃ: taṃ yathā: kammaṃ karoti ti *kammakāro*, evaṃ *kum-*
bhakāro, *atthakāmo*, [C^e 660¹⁵] *dharmadharo*, dhammaṃ cara-
ṇasīlo^f *dharmacārī* atha vā dhammaṃ caritum silam assā ti
dharmacārī icc ādi, dutiyātappuriso 'yaṃ. 15

Issarakataṃ, *sallaviddho*, guḥena saṃsaṭṭho odano guḥo-
dano, evaṃ *khīrodano*, assena yutto ratho ⁶*assaratho*, evaṃ
⁷*ājāññaratho*, maggena sampayuttaṃ^g cittaṃ *maggaṇṇam*, jam-
buyā paññāto dīpo *Jambudīpo*, ⁸*tumhena yogo tanyogo*, evaṃ
mayyogo, ekena adhikā dasa *ekādasa* icc ādi, ayam tatiyāta-
20 puriso.

Kaṭhinassa dussam ⁹*kaṭhinadussam*, ¹⁰kaṭhināya dussan ti
attho, kaṭhinacivaratthāya paṭiyattaṃ ābhaṭṭam vā dussan ti
adhippāyo, cīvarāya dussam *cīvaradussam*, evaṃ *cīvaramul-*
yaṃ^h, *saṃghabhattam*, *pāsādadabbam*ⁱ, imasmim ṭhāne 'kaṭhi-
25 nāya dussan' ti ādivākyassa yuttim^j ¹¹"dhammāya vinayo
dhammavinayo, anavajjadhammattham h' esa vinayo na bha-
vabhogādiatthan" ti aṭṭhakathācariyānaṃ [C^e 660³⁰] tadattha-
vasena nibbacaṇam sādheti. Idāni tadatthassa pākāṭikaraṇa-
ttham bahuvacan'-ekavacanavasena vattabbe atthe^k chaṭṭhī-
30 catutthīvasena kathayāma. Tathā hi āgantukānaṃ bhattam

¹ Khp I. ² Vv 952^a. ³ D II 255⁸. ⁴ Sn 555^a. ⁵ (754 n. 7). ⁶ J VI 48¹⁸.
⁷ (758⁸; M II 79²¹). ⁸ (289²⁹). ⁹ (741¹⁰). ¹⁰ (cf. 698²⁹). ¹¹ Vibha 326²⁰ (*supra*
133 n. 7).

^a *dedi*; Bm vibhattiviparinatapavasena; ns vibhattiparinatapavasena; CeBe
vibhattivipariṇatāvasena. ^b Ce okara-. ^c Bemns upagacchum. ^d CeBens onāti.
^e Bm vuttavacana (om. ca). ^f CeBm osilā. ^g Bm sampayutta-. ^h CeBens
omūlyam. ⁱ Ce pāsādathambham. ^j CeBe yutti. ^k (Bm vattabbeṭṭhettha).

āgantukabhattam, yāguyā^a bhattam *yāgubhattan* ti catutthīvasen' esa attho, evaṃ āgantukānaṃ atthāya bhattam *āgantukabhattam*, yāguyā atthāya taṇḍulā *yāgutaṇḍulā* ti yathākkamaṃ chaṭṭhī-catutthīvasen' eva ekekassa samāsapadassa attho bha-
5 vatī ti datṭhabbo, evaṃ *bhattataṇḍulā gamikabhattan* ti ādisu pi. Ayam catutthītappuriso.

Methunasmā apeto *methunāpeto*, evaṃ ¹*piṇḍapātapaṭik-kanto*; rājato uppannaṃ bhayaṃ *rājabhayaṃ*, evaṃ *corabhayaṃ* icc ādi, *rājato* ti ca hetuatthe nissakkavacanam, esa nayo
10 itaratrā pi, tathā hi atṭhakathācariyehi hetuattham cetasi [C^e 661¹] sannidhāya icc atthavivaraṇam kātam: ²"jātibhayan ti jātim ārabha uppajjanakabhayaṃ, esa nayo rājabhayādisu^b pi" ti ca ³"attānuvādabhayan ti ... attānaṃ anuvadantassa uppajjanakabhayaṃ, parānuvādabhayan ti parassa anuvādato
15 uppajjanakabhayan"^c ti ca; evaṃ ācariyehi kate vivaraṇe *uppajjanakasaddena*^d bhayappayoge apādānassa visayo upāteyyo^e kiriyāviseso tehi ācariyāsabhehi dassito ti mayam pi ⁴"rājato uppannaṃ bhayaṃ rājabhayan" ti vadāma, rājānaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ bhayan ti attho, esa nayo *corabhaya*disu pi.
20 Ayam pañcamītappuriso.

Raṇṇo putto *rājaputto*, evaṃ *rājapuriso*; raṇṇo dāso *rājadāso*, rājadāsassa putto *rājadāsaputto*, evaṃ *rājadāsaputtadha-*
nam icc ādi kevalasambandhavasena gahetabbam; *ācariyapū-*
jako maraṇasati icc ādi kammāsambandhavasena, *kāyalahutā*
25 icc ādi bhāvasambandhavasena, [C^e 661¹⁵] *buddharūpaṃ dhañ-*
ñārāsi icc ādi tannissitasambandhavasena, *rukḥhasākhā ruk-*
khamūlam icc ādi avayavasambandhavasena, *ayopatto suva-*
ṇakaṭāham icc ādi vikārasambandhavasena, ⁵*telakumbho* ⁶*sap-*
pikumbho^f icc ādi tatrattṭhakasambandhavasena, *sasavisāṇam*
30 *udumbarapuppham vañjhāputto* icc ādi taddhammasambandha-
vasena ca^g *kha[m]puppham natthiyā-bhāvo* icc ādi asabhāva-
mattasambandhavasena^h, *atthiyā-bhāvo* icc ādi vijjānānttha-
sambandhavasena gahetabbam. Ettha ca atṭhakathānayena
'rājavidheyyo puriso *rājapuriso*' ti datṭhabbam, tathā hi atṭha-

¹ Sv *ad* D II 1⁷. ² cf. Vibha 502¹⁹. ³ Vibha 502²⁰. ⁴ (756⁸). ⁵ J V 15¹⁸.

^a Bm yāguttha-. ^b B^mns jarābhay^o. ^c Bm uppannajanakabhayan.
^d Bm uppannaka^o; ns ^opadena *pro* ^osaddena. ^e *ita* B^mns; C^eupātteyyo. ^f Bm
om. ^g B^e(ns) *om*. ^h Bm vijjānāntthasamb^o.

kathāyaṃ vuttam: ¹"upādānavidheyyā khandhā upādānakkhan-
dhā, yathā rājapuriso ti"; satthuno dassanaṃ ²*satthāradassanaṃ*,
kattuno niddeso ³*kattāraniddeso*, [C^e 661³⁰] evaṃ ⁴*satthāranid-*
deso^a, Sakyassa Bhagavato dhītā ⁵*Sakyadhītārā*; mātāpitusu
samvaḍḍho ⁶*mātāpitarasamvaḍḍho*, mātāpitūnaṃ santike sam-
vaḍḍho ti attho — ⁷dukkaramaggo nāma chaṭṭhītappu-
riso samatto. Kāyassa pubbaṃ purimo bhāgo *pubbakāyo*,
evaṃ *pacchimakāyo* — ayam uttarapadassa pubbanipātabhā-
vena^b vutto ⁸durājānamaggo nāma chaṭṭhītappuriso ti
veditabbo. 'Addakkhī ti diṭṭho, kiṃ diṭṭho: itthim vā purisaṃ 10
vā yaṃ kiñci dhammajātaṃ atthajātaṃ vā, kadā diṭṭho ti:
pubbe' iti imaṃ atthasambandham ñatvā ⁹"diṭṭhapubbo tathā-
gatan" ti ādidassanato evaṃ samāsaviggaho datṭhabbo^c: pubbe
diṭṭho *diṭṭhapubbo* ti ādinā — *tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbo ayam*
puriso, *tathāgataṃ diṭṭhapubbā ayam itthi*, *tathāgataṃ diṭṭha-* 15
pubbam idam^d *kulam*. Ettha ca *diṭṭhasaddo* ¹⁰"tassa dinno
[C^e 662¹] mayā putto" ti ādisu *dinnasaddo* viya yebhuyyena
kammani vattati, app ekadā pana ¹¹*dānam dinno Devadatto* ti
ettha *dinnasaddo* viya kattari pi vattati, tathā h' esa ¹²"yehi
therehi saṅgītā^e saṅgītesu ca vissutā^f, Sabbakāmī ca Sāḷho ca 20
Revato Khuḷḷasobhito Yaso ca Sāṇasambhūto ete saddhivihā-
rikā therā Ānandatherassa diṭṭhapubbā tathāgatan" ti ettha
kattari dissati, evaṃ *dhammaṃ sutapubbo*, ¹³*saggaṃ gatapubbo*,
kammani: *diṭṭhapubbā devā purisena*, *sutapubbo dhammo tena*,
gatapubbā disā tena, ettha ca ¹⁴"sacittam anurakkhe patthayāno 25
disaṃ agatapubban" ti āhacca bhāsitena *gatasaddassa* kam-
mani pavatti veditabbā. Durājānamaggo chaṭṭhītappu-
riso samatto.

¹⁵Rūpe saññā *rūpasaññā*, evaṃ *samsārādukkham*, *vanapup-*

¹ Paṭiṣ-a (C^e 78²³ = S^e I 133⁷) *ad* Paṭi I 22²³ (: Vm 478⁸⁻⁹ Pj I 82¹⁰).
² (668²⁵⁻²⁷). ³ (668²⁰ 759⁷). ⁴ (140¹⁸). ⁵ = pru nuiñ khai kroñ³ phrac so, ns.
⁶ = si nuiñ khai kroñ³ (mañ) so, ns. ⁷ cf. 757²²; 753²². ⁸ cf. J VI 567⁸. ⁹ Kev
628 (cf. Mil 334²¹; Cp II 9: 8^d, 5: 7^a, III 6: 5^a 8^a; Ap 41²⁷ 337¹⁹; *supra* 727¹⁶:
vihāram kato [***]). ¹⁰ Sp I 34²⁷⁻³⁵ (Dīp 4: 49^c—50^d). ¹¹ (Ja II 92¹⁸ Pj II
274⁹). ¹² J I 400³⁻⁴. ¹³ Vm 328³¹.

^a (Bm satthārani). ^b ns pubbanipātavasena. ^c C^e katabbo. ^d C^e imaṃ.
^e B^e bhavatā. ^f C^e saṅgīti tesu vissutā (= Sp E^e Sp-ṭ); ns: saṅgītesu ca |
paṭhamasaṅgāyanā tui¹ nhuik lañ³ | yissutā | lū¹ prañ nat rap nham¹ cap than
rhā⁸ kun eñ¹ ||.

pham, [C^e 662¹⁵] ātapasukkham, aṅgārapakkam, cārakabaddho icc evamādi. Sattamī tappuriso 'yam.

705 Itilope paṭhamā paṭhamāya. Itisaddassa lopatṭhāne paṭhamāvibhattiyantam padam paṭhamāvibhattiyantena samasiyati^a,
so pi samāso tappurisañño hoti: "so buddham saraṇam^b gato", atrāyam samāsapadacchedo: saraṇam iti gato ti, buddham 'ayam Bhagavā mama saraṇan' ti gato bhaji sevi bujhi ti attho. Ettha ca, yathā 'ājaññaena yutto ratho² ājaññaratho' ti ca 'pūtimuttana³ paribhāvitam bhesajjam pūtimuttabhesajjan' ti ca⁴ uttarapadalopena tatiyātappuriso bhavati, evam 'saraṇam iti gato saraṇagato' ti uttarapadalopena paṭhamātappuriso bhavati, na h' ettha dutiyātappurisa^c vakāso vijjati. "ajam gāmaṇṇaṇi⁵" ti ādisu asamānādhikaraṇatṭhānesu viya dvikammikassa payogassa anicchitabbattā ca "buddham saraṇam gacchāmi" ti ettha 'buddho me saraṇan' ti evam samānādhikaraṇabhāvena anadhippetassa uttarapadassa kammavācakabhāvena^c atṭhakathācariyehi anadhippetattā cā ti.

706 Matantare paṭhamā chaṭṭhiyā ca. Puna paṭhamaggahaṇam^d itilopaggahaṇassa nivattanattham. Garūnam matantare paṭhamantapadam chaṭṭhiyantena samasiyati^a, so samāso tappurisañño hoti; adḍham pippaliyā^e adḍhapippalī, adḍham kosākiyā adḍhakosātakī, pubbam kāyassa pubbakāyo. Ayam paṭhamātappuriso. || Kec' ettha vadeyyum: yajj evarūpo paṭhamātappuriso siyā, "saha devehi sadevako" ti ayam pi paṭhamātappuriso siyā ti. Na siyā; aññapadatthapadhānattā pana bahubbihi yeva bhavati [C^e 663¹] na tappuriso, ettha hi aññapadatthopadhāno: saha devehi yo loko, so 'yam sadevako ti. Ettha^g adḍhapippalī^e ti ādisu pi^f pippaliyā adḍham adḍhapippalī^h ti ādinā gahaṇe sati chaṭṭhitappuriso bhavati ti daṭṭhabbam.
30 || Nanv evam sati "sadevako loko" ti ayam pi 'devehi saha sadevako' ti gahaṇe sati tatiyātappuriso siyā ti. | Na siyā; ayam hi 'devehi saha yo loko, so 'yam sadevako' ti evam

|| § 705 vide Sd 754²²—755⁸ ||. ¹ ***. ² (755¹⁸). ³ cf. (keci apud) Ita ad It 103². ⁴ = ājañña ca so rhe³ pud nhuik yutta ca so nok pud kye sa phrañ¹, ns. ⁵ (692²⁵). || § 706 Rūp Ce 132²⁴? ||. ⁶ Sp I 125¹¹ (infra 761²¹—29).

a Ce samāso. b Bm saraṇa-. c Ce om. kamma-. d ita CeBemns. e ita CeBemns. f CeBe om. pi. g Bm atta. h (Bm opippaka).

aññapadatthapadhānattā bahubbhihi yeva bhavati na¹ tappuriso, tathā pāsādassa anto antopāsadam, nagarassa samīpaṇ² upanagaram icc ādi pi avyayatthapadhānattā avyayibhāvo bhavati na tappuriso.

707 Te c' ubho. Te ca ubho digu-kammadhārayasamāsā tap-⁵ purisaññā^a honti: apañcavassam asattaGodāvaram^b apañcapūli; abrahmaṇo avasalo³ asakyadhitarā⁴ amātāpitarasamvaddho, ettha ca³ na Sakyadhitarā asakyadhitarā ti vā na Sakyadhitarā asakyadhitarā ti vā nibbacaniyam; ime ca samāsā kammadhārayabhāve digubhāve tṭhitā yeva, nassa padassa uttarapadatthapadhānattā^c jotakabhāvena^c tappurisekadesattā^d tappurisa ti vuttā, na rājapūjito ti ādayo viya⁵ guṇātivattanavasena. || Keci pana imam samāsam ubhayatappuriso ti nāmaṇ katvā iminā saddhim⁶ dutiyātappurisa^d dayo satta tappurise icchanti. | Idha ekekassa samāsassa ubhayatappurisa^b bhāvābhāvato tam¹⁵ nāmaṇ nūpapajjati, ayam pana asmākaṇ ruci: samkhepatosuddhatappuriso kammadhārayatappuriso digutappuriso ti tayo tappurisa, vitthārato pana⁷ paṭhamātappuriso⁶ dutiyātappurisa^d dayo cha cā ti satta tappurisa bhavanti. Tappurisa icc anena kv attho: "nass' attam tappurisa-bahub-²⁰ bihisu".

708 Bahubbih' aññapadatthe. Samasiyamānapadato^e aññesaṇ paṭhamādivibhattiyantānaṇ padānaṇ atthe nāmāni samasiyanti^e, so samāso bahubbhihi^añño hoti; bahavo vihayo assā^f ti bahubbhihi, bahubbhihisadisattā⁹ ayam pi samāso bahubbhihi ti²⁵ vuccati; yathā hi bahubbhihisaddo guṇini tṭhito, tathā sakalo p' āyam samāso guṇini tṭhito, tena bahubbhihisadisattā bahubbhihi ti vuccati. || Aññapadatthapadhāno hi bahubbhihi ||.

So ca navavidho: ¹⁰ dvipado ¹¹ bhinnādhikaraṇo ¹² tipado ¹³ nanipātapubbapado ¹⁴ sahapubbapado ¹⁵ upamānapubbapado 30

¹ ns: kasmā panāyam aññapadatthapadhāno ti "ayam . . . yasassino" [Sn 1117a—d] ti Mogharājena bhāsītattā ti ī sui¹ lañ³ chui ||. ² (746¹⁸). || § 707 Kc 328. ³ (141²⁶). ⁴ (757⁶). ⁵ = apañhāna kui lvan khrañ³ nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹, ns (Rūp Ce 122¹⁸). ⁶ (754²¹—758²). ⁷ § 705—706. ⁸ § 717. || § 708 Kc 330 ||. ⁹ cf. 753²⁹ etc. ¹⁰ 760². ¹¹ 761². ¹² 761¹¹. ¹³ 761¹⁸. ¹⁴ 761¹⁸. ¹⁵ 762⁹.

a Bm tappurisa. b Bm oGodhāv°. c (Ce obhāve). d (Bm odesatā). e Ce samāso. f CeBemns yassā.

¹saṃkhyobhayapado ²disantarālattho ³vyatihāralakkhaṇo cā ti. Tattha dvipado bahubbihi kammādisu^a chasu vibhattiyatthesu bhavati, tesu kammatthe tāva: [C^e 664¹] āgatā samaṇā imaṃ saṃghārāmaṃ so 'yaṃ āgatasamaṇo · saṃghārāmo, evaṃ
⁵ āgatasamaṇā · Sāvattihī, āgatasamaṇaṃ · Jetavanaṃ — atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo 'yaṃ bahubbihi, tathā hi duvidho bahubbihi: tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo^b cā ti; tesu yattha avayavena viggaho samudāyo samāsatto, so tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo nāma, yathā lambakaṇṇo ti yathā^c ca samalā aku-
¹⁰ salā dhammā ti; yattha pana samudāyena viggaho samudāyo samāsatto, so atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo nāma yathā pabbatā-dīni khetāni ti yathā ca bahudhano ti yathā ca ⁴amalo lokut-taradhammo ti; aparo nayo: ⁵yattha visesanabhūto attho aññapadatthena saddhim^d gayhati, so tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo yathā
¹⁵ ⁶lambakaṇṇam ānayā ti yathā ca samale akusale dhamme paja-hatī ti, yattha pana aññapadattho visesanatthapariccāgena kevalo [C^e 664¹⁵] gayhati, so atagguṇasaṃviññāṇo yathā pab-batādīni khetāni kas[s]atī ti yathā ca bahudhanam ānayā ti yathā ca amalaṃ lokuttaradhammaṃ sacchākāsi ti, || keci pana
²⁰ nimmalabhāvena saha jānitabbo lokuttaradhammo ti mañña-mānā "dhammam amalan" ti ettha amalan ti tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo ti vadanti, | taṃ na gahetabbam · rāgādimalānaṃ lokut-taradhammassa avayavabhāvābhāvato, sace pana 'nimmala-bhāvena saha vattatī ti sanimmalabhāvo^e · lokuttaradhammo' ti
²⁵ payogo siyā, tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo ti daṭṭhabbam; ⁸jītāni indri-yāni anena samaṇena so 'yaṃ jītindriyo · samaṇo, tagguṇasaṃviññāṇo bahubbihi · avayavabhūtehi indriyehi sah' eva sama-ṇasaṃkhatassa dabbassa gahetabbattā — indriyādayo dhamme upādāya samaṇo icc ādi paññatti hoti; — ⁹sukho saṃvāso
³⁰ etenā ti sukhasaṃvāso · dhīro, ¹⁰dinnasumko · rājā, niggaṭajano · gāmo, chinnaḥattho · puriso, [C^e 664³⁰] hatthachinno vā, sam-

¹ 762²⁶. ² 762³². ³ 763³. ⁴ vide 760²¹. ⁵ 760¹³⁻¹⁵ < Rūp C^e 134¹⁻⁵.
⁶ cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. I 86⁷. ⁷ Kev proem. v. 1b. ⁸ (Vva 284³⁻⁵). ⁹ Dhpa III 272². ¹⁰ ns: dinnasuṇko | chak chvaṇ³ ap so akhvan rhi so | akhvan chak svaṇ³ rā paṭiggāhasampadān rhi so || rājā | mañ³ | dātabbo ti dinno || rhe³ nañ³ sui¹ || dātabbo assā ti dinno || nok nañ³ sui¹ ||.

a C^e ad. pi. b Bm om. c Be tathā. d Rūp: aññapadatthagahaṇena om. saddhim. e ns om. sa-.

pannasasso · janapado; aññe pi dutiyādiatthesu bahubbhihi yoje-tabbā. Iti samāsato dvipado bahubbhihi vibhāvito. Bhinnā-dhikaraṇo yathā: ekarattim^a vāso assā ti ¹ekarattivāso, sa-mānena saddhim vāso assā ti ¹samānavāso · puriso; ²ubhato vyañjanam assa atthi ti ubhatovyañjanako; khaṇe kiccaṃ yassa
⁵ lokassa so khaṇakicco, ³"okāse sati yeva yassa kiccaṃ hoti" ti pālī, atthakathāyaṃ pana adhippāyathavasena ⁴"khaṇe kic-cāni karotī ti khaṇakicco, okāsaṃ labhivā va kiccāni karotī ti attho" ti vuttam; ⁵chattam pānimhi assā ti chattapāṇi · puriso; dāne ajjhāsayo assā ti dānājjhāsayo icc ādi. [C^e 665¹] ¹⁰ Tipado yathā: parakkamena adhigatā sampadā yehi te bha-vanti parakkamādhigatasampadā · mahāpurisā, evaṃ dhammā-dhigatabhogo; ⁶onīto^b pattato pāṇi yena so 'yaṃ onītapattapāṇi^b; ⁷sihassa pubbaddham viya kāyo assā ti sihapubbaddhakāyo; mattā bahavo mātāṅgā asmin ti ⁸mattabahumātāṅgaṃ · vanam
¹⁵ icc ādi. Nanipātapubbapado yathā; n' atthi etassa samo ti asamo · Bhagavā; ⁹n' atthi saṃvāso etenā ti asaṃvāso; na vijjate vuṭṭhi^c etthā ti ¹⁰"avuṭṭhiko^c janapado" icc evamādi. Sahapubbapado paṭhamāy' atthe labbhati, taṃ yathā: ¹¹saha hetunā yo vattati so sahetuko, ¹¹sahelu vā ti pālī, atthaka-
²⁰ thāyaṃ pana ¹²"so imaṃ lokaṃ sadevakam samārakam sa-brahmakam sassamaṇabrāhmaṇim pajam sadevamanussan" ti imasmim thāne garūhi lokasaddādikam anapekkhitvā^d līṅgaṃ apākaṭan^e ti yaṃ-taṃsaddā [C^e 665¹⁵] na yojitā, tathā hi ¹³"saha devehi sadevakan" ti ādikam yaṃ-taṃsaddavajjitam nibbaca-
²⁵ nam eva tehi^f abhisamkhatam, yasmā pana sahasaddo asatva-vācakattā līṅgaṃ jotetum na sakkoti, tasmā mayaṃ līṅgassa-vikaraṇena sotūnaṃ nikkamkhabhāvattam yaṃ-taṃsaddena yojetvā nicchayaṃ vadāma: saha devehi yo loko'so sadevako,

¹ (Sn 19^b et 18^b). ² Sp ad Vin I 89¹⁹. ³ ns: ī "khaṇakicco loko" [A IV 225¹⁸] hū so Aṅguttir-pāli tañ³. ⁴ Mp ad A IV 225¹⁸. ⁵ Sp ad Vin IV 200⁹⁻¹². ⁶ (Sv I 277¹⁷⁻²²). ⁷ Sv ad D II 18¹¹. ⁸ *** (ns ad.: mattā caṇḍā bahavo mātāṅgā asmin ti mattacaṇḍābahumātāṅgaṃ ca sañ phrañ¹ pra rve¹ catupadā sañ kui yñ). ⁹ Sp I 260⁴...260²⁰ (cit. Vin V 148¹⁶). ¹⁰ Cp I 3: 3a. ¹¹ As 47², cf. As 46³⁶. ¹² Vin III 116-17. ¹³ Sp I 125¹¹.

a Bm oratti. b C^e onīto (cf. Sv I 277¹⁷; 277¹⁸). c Bemns buddhi et abud-dhiko (ns: paññā). d ita ns; C^eBe apekkhitvā; Bm anapekkhitvā. e C^e pakaṭan. f (Bm vajjitamippacanam eva teta).

evam samārako icc ādi, saha samaṇabrāhmaṇehi yā pajā sā
 sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī · pajā; aparo nayo: saha devena yā paṭhavī
 sā ¹sadevikā, kā sā: paṭhavī ti attho, evam sarājīkā parisā,
 sarājīkā mahādevī; saha mūlena yo uddhaṭo so samūluddhaṭo ·
 5 rukkho; saha maccherena yaṃ cittaṃ taṃ samaccheram^a, —
 imāni sahasaddassa sādesavasena vā hakāralopavasena vā
 ñātābbāni, sarūpato tṭhitabhāvena pana evaṃ veditābbāni: saha
 oḍhena^b yo coro so ²sahoḍho^b, saha maccharena^c ye paride-
 vasokā te ³sahamaccharā icc evamādi. [C^e 665³⁰] Upamāna-
 10 pubbapado paṭhamāy' atthe chaṭṭhiyatthe ca labbhati, tattha
 upamānopameyyabhāvasiddhatthaṃ iva-viṇṇasaddā pi yuj-
 janti^d: kāya-vyāmānaṃ samappamānatāya ⁴nigrodho iva pari-
 maṇḍalo yo rājakumāro so 'yaṃ nigrodhapaṇḍaram^e · vatthaṃ;
 15 kāko viya sūro ayan ti ⁵kākasūro, idha adhippāyantaram pi
 bhavati: kākato sūro kākasūro ti, imasmim pan' atthe pañca-
 mītappuriso bhavati; ⁶cakkhu iva bhūto ayaṃ paramatthadas-
 sanato ti cakkhubhūto · Bhagavā, adhippāyantaram pi bhavati:
 paññāmayam cakkhum bhūto patto ti cakkhubhūto, imasmim
 20 pan' atthe dutiyātappuriso bhavati — evaṃ upamānapubba-
 pado paṭhamāy' atthe labbhati; [C^e 666¹] chaṭṭhiyatthe: suvaṇ-
 ṇassa^f vaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo yassa so 'yaṃ suvaṇṇavaṇṇo · Bha-
 gavā, evam nāgagati, sīhagati, nāgavikkamo, ⁷sīhahanu, ⁸eṇissa
 viya assa jaṃghā ti eṇijaṃgho, evam ⁹usabhakkhandho; Brah-
 25 muno viya aṭṭhaṅgasamannāgato saro assā ti brahmassarō —
 evaṃ upamānapubbapado chaṭṭhiyatthe labbhati. Samkhyo-
 bhayapado vāsaddatthe dissati, taṃ yathā: dve vā tayo vā
 pattā dvattipattā^g; dvihaṃ vā tihaṃ vā dvihatihāṃ; cha vā pañca
 vā vācā ¹⁰chapañcavācā, evam sattaṭṭhamāsā, ekayojanadvijō-
 30 nāni — evaṃ samkhyobhayapado vāsaddatthe dissati; imasmim
 tṭhāne vāsaddattho yeva aññapadattho nāma, tasmā ayaṃ sa-
 māso aññapadatthapadhānattā bahubbhi nāma bhavati. Di-

¹ Bv 1:7^a (v. l.) ² (Vm 180²⁸). ³ Sn 862^b. ⁴ Sv ad D II 18¹⁴. ⁵ (Dhpā
 III 352⁶). ⁶ (cf. 553³⁻¹¹). ⁷ (Sv ad D II 18¹⁹). ⁸ Pj II 207¹⁵ Sv ad D II 17²⁵.
⁹ Bva ad Bv 13:1^c. ¹⁰ (Vin IV 22^{17, 23}).

^a ita CeBemns. ^b ita CeBm (vide 71 n. a); B^ens o(ḍ)ḍho. ^c CeBe occherō.
^d ita CeBm; B^ens pi payujjanti. ^e Ce opanḍara-. ^f ita Ce; B^emns suvaṇṇa-.
^g Be dvittiō.

santarālattho yathā: pubbassā^a ca dakkhiṇassā ca disāya
 [C^e 666¹⁵] ¹yad antarālam sayam^b pubbadakkhiṇā · vidisā, evam
 pubbuttarā aparadakkhiṇā pacchimuttarā. Vyatihāralakkhaṇo
 yathā: kesesu ca kesesu ca gahetvā idaṃ yuddham^c pavattati
 ti kesākesi^d; daṇḍehi daṇḍehi paharivā idaṃ yuddham pavat- 5
 tati ti^e daṇḍādaṇḍi^f. Ayaṃ paṭhamāvibhattiyatthe bahubbhi.

Idāni pāvacane viññūnaṃ paramakosallaṇanattam bhin-
 nādhikaraṇabahubbhiṇā saddhim dvanda-kammadhārayādigab-
 bhe tulyādhikaraṇabahubbhiyo kathayāma: ²sayampatitapaṇ-
 ṇapupphaphalavāyutoyāhārā · tāpasā: paṇṇaṇ ca pupphaṇ^c ca^e 10
 phalaṇ ca paṇṇa-puppha-phalāni, sayam eva patitāni sayam-
 patitāni, sayampatitāni ca tāni paṇṇapupphaphalāni cā ti sayam-
 patitapaṇṇapupphaphalāni, vāyu ca toyaṇ ca vāyu-toyāni,
 sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalāni ca vāyutoyāni ca sayampati-
 tapaṇṇapupphaphala-vāyutoyāni^g, tāni yeva āhāro yesam te^g 15
 [C^e 666³⁰] sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyāhārā, ayaṃ
 pana dvanda-kammadhārayagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbhi;
 atha vā sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyehi āhārā yesam
 te sayampatitapaṇṇapupphaphalavāyutoyāhārā, ayaṃ bhinnā-
 dhikaraṇabahubbhi. ³Nānādumapatitapupphavāsitasānu: nānāpa- 20
 kārā dumā nānādumā, nānādumehi patitāni nānādumapatitāni,
 nānādumapatitāni ca tāni pupphāni cā ti nānādumapatitapup-
 phāni, tehi vāsītā nānādumapatitapupphavāsītā, nānādumapati-
 tapupphavāsītā sānū^h yassa pabbatassa so 'yaṃ nānāduma-
 patitapupphavāsitasānu pabbato, ayaṃ kammadhāraya-tappuri- 25
 sagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbhi; [C^e 667¹] atha vā vāsītā
 sānū^h vāsitasānū^h, sāpekkhatte sati pi gamakattā samāso: nā-
 nādumapatitapupphehi vāsitasānū^h yassa so 'yaṃ nānāduma-
 patitapupphavāsitasānu, ayaṃ bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbhi. ⁴Vyā-
 lambambudharabinducumbitakūṭo: vyālambo ambudharo vyā- 30
 lambambudharo, tassa bindūni vyālamambudharabindūni, tehi
 cumbito vyālamambudharabinducumbito, tādiso kūṭo yassa so
 'yaṃ vyālamambudharabinducumbitakūṭo, ayaṃ kammadhāra-

¹ ns: yad antarālam | yaṃ antarā alam | antarā nhuik | yaṃ aḷam koṇam |
 akraṇ aṭhoṇ¹ sañ | atthi ||. ² Mmd Ce 295²⁵. ³ Mmd Ce 295³⁷. ⁴ Mmd Ce
 296⁶.

^a Bm ossa. ^b Be sā. ^c Bm om. ^d ita CeBemns. ^e Bm om. ti. ^f Bm
 daṇḍādaṇḍi. ^g Bm om. sayam- ... te. ^h CeBm onu.

ya-tappurisagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; atha vā cumbito kūṭo cumbitakūṭo, sāpekkhatte sati pi gamakattā samāso: vyālabambudharabindūhi cumbitakūṭo yassa so 'yaṃ vyālabambudharabinducumbitakūṭo, ayaṃ bhinnādhikaraṇabahubbihi.

5 ¹ *Amitabalaparakkamajuti*^a: na mitā amitā, balañ ca parakkamo [C^e 667¹⁵] ca juti ca bala-parakkama-jutiyo, amitā balaparakkamajutiyo yassa so 'yaṃ amitabalaparakkamajuti, ayaṃ kammadhārāya-dvandagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi — ito paraṃ iminā nayena samāsapadesu samāsaviggaho kātabbo. ² *Pīno-*

10 *rakkhaṃsabāhu*, ayaṃ dvandagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; ³ *pīnagaṇḍavadanatanūrujaghanā* · itthi, ayaṃ pi dvandagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahubbihi; *pavarasurāsuraḡamanujabhujagandhabbamakuṭakūṭacumbitaselasamghaṭṭitacaraṇo*^b · tathāgato, ayaṃ dvanda-kammadhārāya-tappurisagabbho tulyādhikaraṇabahub-

15 bihi; *amitaghanasarīro*, *amitabalaparakkamappatto*, *mattabhamaraḡaṇacumbitavikasilapuppho*, *nānārukkhaṭṭinapalitapupphopasobhitakandaro*, *nānāmusalaphālapabbatatarukaḷiṅgarasaradhanugadā-sitomarahatthā* · Mārakimkarā [C^e 667³⁰] icc evamādi, sabbam p' etam nayānusārena viggahetabbam. ⁴ "Nassa anto ti anant-

20 tam, ākāsaṃ anantam ākāśānantam, ākāśānantam eva ākāśānañcam, tam ākāśānañcam adhiṭṭhānatthēna āyatanam assa sasampayuttassa^c jhānassa · devānaṃ devāyatanam ivā ti *ākāsānañcāyatanam*", ayaṃ bahubbihi-kammadhārāyagabbho bahubbihi, ettha ⁵ yathā *bhisakyam*^d eva *bhesajjam* evam ākāśānantam

25 eva ākāśānañcam · saññogaparassa takārassa cakāraṃ katvā; ⁶ "nassa anto anantam, anantam eva ānañcam, viññāṇam ānañcam viññāṇānañcan ti avatva viññāṇānañcan ti vuttam, ayaṃ h' ettha rūḷhisaddo ti, tam viññāṇānañcam adhiṭṭhānatthēna āyatanam assa sasampayuttassa^c jhānassa · devānaṃ devāyatanam

30 ivā ti viññāṇānañcāyatanam", ayaṃ pi bahubbihi-kammadhārāyagabbho bahubbihi, [C^e 668¹] ettha ca ⁷ "rūḷhisaddo" ti iminā *'viññāṇānañcan* ti imassa padassa atthe *viññāṇānañcasaddo* nirūḷho' ti dasseti, yathāvuttam vā^e viññāṇam dutiyāruppajjhā-

¹ Mmd C^e 296¹⁷. ² (358¹⁸; Mmd C^e 296²¹). ³ 774¹¹⁻¹⁹ < Mmd C^e 296²⁵ — 298¹⁷. ⁴ Vm 331¹⁹⁻²². ⁵ Vm-mhṭ Be 372¹¹⁻¹³ (*supra* 624 n. 13). ⁶ Vm 333¹⁻⁶. ⁷ Vm-mhṭ Be 374¹¹⁻¹⁵.

a Ce *ubique* ojuti. b ns oghaṭṭita°. c Vm: sasampayuttadhammassa. d mhṭ: bhisaggam. e Ce *om*.

nenā^a añcīyati vuttākārena ālambīyati ti viññāṇ'-añcan ti evam ettha attho datṭhabbo.

Sattāhaṃ parinibbutassa yassa Bhagavato so 'yaṃ ¹ *sattā-ha-parinibbuto* Bhagavā, ayaṃ bāhirattho nāma bahubbihi-samāso, ettha hi uttarapadam samasīyamānapadato aññena ⁵ padena samānādhikaraṇam bhavati, ² aññapadañ ca ³ taduttarapadam ākaḍḍhitvā vattati, samānādhikaraṇabhāvena tena sadhim sambajjhatī^c ti ayaṃ samāso bāhirattho ti vuccati, atathābhūto^d abāhirattho nāma bahubbihi; atha vā sabbo pi bahubbihi-samāso bāhirattho nāma · aññapadatthēna gahetab- ¹⁰ battā, dvandādayo pana abāhiratthā nāma · [C^e 668¹⁵] bahi anikkhantatthattā. ⁴ Aciraṃ parinibbutassa^e yassa so 'yaṃ *aciraparinibbuto*, evam ⁵ *acirapabbajito*, atha vā, yathā "ṭhitavā"^f ti ettha ṭhānaṃ *ṭhitān* ti vuccati, tathā idhā pi pabbajanaṃ *pabbajitān* ti vuccati, tasmā 'aciraṃ pabbajitaṃ yassa so 'yaṃ ¹⁵ acirapabbajito' ti viggahetabbam; apakkamī ti pakkanto · puriso, ⁶ aciraṃ pakkantassa yassa so 'yaṃ *acirapakkanto*, atha vā, ⁷ "idaṃ nesaṃ padakkantaṃ nāgānaṃ iva pabbate" ti ettha pana^g padakkamanaṃ *padakkantaṃ* ti bhāvatthe pavattapada- ²⁰ *kkantapadam*^h viya, 'pakkamanaṃ pakkantaṃ' ti bhāvattham hadaye katvā 'aciraṃⁱ pakkantaṃ yassa so 'yaṃⁱ acirapak-

25 kanto' ti pi samāso kātabbo — evam *acirapakkantasaddo* bāhiratthasamāso pi hoti abāhiratthasamāso pi, esa nayo aññātrā pi yathāsambhavaṃ yojetabbo. Itthaṃ nāmaṃ yassa so 'yaṃ *itthannāmo*, evamnāmaṃ [C^e 668³⁰] puriso ti attho, ²⁵ itthaṃ nāmaṃ yassā sāyaṃ *itthannāmā*, evamnāmikā itthi ti attho, tathā *itthannāmaṃ* · kulam; evam nāmaṃ etassā ti ⁸ *evamnāmo*, *evamnāmaṃ* vā, (evam) ⁹ *evamgotto* ¹⁰ *evamvaṇṇo* ¹¹ *evamāhāro* ¹² *evamāyupariyanto*, *evamācāro*^j *evamniloko*, ¹³ *yathānno puriso* · *yathānnā devatā*, *mātudevato*^k *puriso*, tam-tam- ³⁰ vidho silavā *tathāvidho silavā*, *sarūpo*, *yathārūpo*^m, *tathārūpo*,

¹ (Vin II 284¹²). ² = "yassa" hū so aññapud sañ, ns. ³ = thui "parinibbutassa" hū so nok pud kui, ns. ⁴ Sv (p) *ad* D I 204⁴. ⁵ Vin I 40²⁰. ⁶ (Pj II 475⁹). ⁷ J VI 559¹⁸ (*vide* Ja VI 560¹⁴; *supra* 349¹¹). ⁸ D I 81¹⁸⁻²⁰. ⁹ J I 423²³.

a Ce dutiyārūpa°. b ns *ad*. pi. c (ns sampajjati). d (ns aññāthābhūto). e Bm nibbutassa. f Ce ṭhitam vā. g *ita* CeBemns. h Ce pavattam pad°. i Bm *om*. aciraṃ ... 'yaṃ. j Bmns evācāro (*cf.* 630⁵). k CeBemns *otā*. m Ce yathā yathā rūpo.

evarūpo, ¹tatho āgato yassa so 'yaṃ *tathāgato*, evaṃ *sugato*^a, aññe pi yojetabbā; eko māso abhisittassa ²assā ti *ekamāsābhisitto*; māso gatāya assā *Āsāhiyā* sā ³*māsagatā* · *Āsāhi*; māso jātassa yassa so 'yaṃ *māsajāto*, evaṃ *saṃvaccharajāto* — bā-
5 hiratthabahuḃbhiho sesā sabbe^b bahuḃbihayo abāhiratthā ti veditabbā. [C^e 669⁴]

Chando jāto yassa so 'yaṃ ⁴*chandaajāto*, evaṃ *ussukka-jāto*, ⁵*pīlisomanassajāto* · *sañjātapītisomanasso*; hatthā chinṇā yassa so 'yaṃ ⁶*hatthacchinno* · *chinnahattho* vā; Bhagavato hi
10 pāvacane yebhuyyena *chinna jāta* icc ādini samāsaṃ patvā uttarapadāni bhavanti, *paripuṇṇa nipphanna* icc ādini niccam eva pubbapadāni bhavanti, tathā hi ⁷"paripuṇṇavisativasso, ⁸*nippannasaṃkappo*" ti ādini dissanti; aḍḍhaṃ aṭṭhannaṃ pūraṇaṃ yesan^c ti aḍḍhatṭhamāni, aḍḍhatṭhamāni ratanāni
15 pamāṇaṃ etassā ti ⁹*aḍḍhatṭhamaratano* · hatthi — ayaṃ duk-karamaggo nāma bahuḃbihi. Tathā ¹⁰"bhikkhu attacatuṭtho gāmaṃ piṇḍāya pavisati" ti atra attā catuṭtho yassa bhikkhussa aññehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ^d *attacatuṭtho*, atha vā attā catunnaṃ pūraṇo yassa so 'yaṃ attacatuṭtho; [C^e 669¹⁵] ayam
20 pi dukkaramaggo yeva, aññe pi yojetabbā.

Ahaṃ dīpo etesan ti ¹¹*maṃdīpā*, ayaṃ durājānamaggo nāma bahuḃbihi; tathā ahaṃ leṇaṃ etesan ti *maṃleṇā*, ahaṃ paṭisaraṇaṃ etesan ti *mampaṭisaraṇā*; ahaṃ ¹²uddisitabbaṭṭhena uddeso etassā ti ¹³*mamuḍdesiko* · bhikkhusaṃgho; Bhagavā
25 mūlaṃ etesan ti ¹⁴*Bhagavaṃmūlakā* · dhammā, evaṃ *Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā*. Mātā ca pitā ca mātāpitaro, n' atthi mātāpitaro etassā ti^c ¹⁵*nimmātāpitaro* · puriso, *nimmātāpitarā* · dārikā; etena purisena saha^f eko pitā etassā ti ¹⁶*ekapitaro* · puriso, *ekapitarā* · itthi; eko kattā etassā ti ¹⁶*ekakattāraṃ* · kammaṃ,
30 evaṃ *bahukattāraṃ*^g; dve satthāro etassā ti ¹⁶*dvīsatthāro* · puriso, *dvīsatthārā* · itthi, *dvīsatthāraṃ* · kuḷaṃ; satthā[raṃ] garu

¹ Mp I 110¹³⁻¹⁴. ² = thui devānaṃ-piya-Tissa maṇḥā³, ns. ³ Vin II 167³⁵.
⁴ Sn 767^b. ⁵ Sn² p. 94¹⁵. ⁶ Vin I 91⁷. ⁷ Vin I 93³⁰. ⁸ ***. ⁹ S II 217¹⁷ (CPD).
¹⁰ (cf. Mp ad A III 36²⁹). ¹¹ (289²¹—290¹²). ¹² = ṇhvan³ ap so anak kroṇ¹, ns. ¹³ (690⁹). ¹⁴ (690¹³). ¹⁵ (668¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ¹⁶ (cf. 668²⁴⁻²⁶).

^a CeBemns ad. evaṃ. ^b CeBemns ad. pi. ^c sic CeBemns. ^d Be(ns) ad. ti. ^e Bm etassa pi. ^f CeBm samā. ^g Bm h. l. ^h kattaraṃ.

etassā ti *sallhāgaru*, luttasamāso 'yaṃ, ¹"satthāgaru" dhammagarū" ti hi pālī dissati. || Nanv idha^b bho ²*Gavampati* ti ādayo viya aluttasamāso [C^e 669³⁰] ti ce. | Na · *mātāpitaro* ti ādinaṃ viya luttasamāsattā. || Nanu ca bho "satthugarū" ti pi pāṭhena bhavitabban ti. | Na · ³aññiathā atthassa gahetabbattā 5 ti. Durājānamaggo bahuḃbihi samatto.

Idāni viññūnaṃ paramakosallajananaṭṭhaṃ dvakkharo bahuḃbihi vuccate: sundarā dhi yassa so 'yaṃ *sudhī*, "sundarā dhi ⁴*sudhī*" ti nibbacane sati kammadhārayo bhavati, dvādhip-pāyādayo pi hi samāsā bhavanti; sundaraṃ ⁵daṃ yassa so 10 'yaṃ *sudō* · kalyāṇabhariyo ti attho, kucchitaṃ garahitaṃ daṃ assā ti *kudō*^c; sundaraṃ sam assā ti *suso* · sundaradhano ti attho, kucchitaṃ [C^e 670⁴] sam assā ti *kuso*; ⁶kaṃ vuccati sukhaṃ, tappatipakkhattā na kaṃ a-kaṃ · dukkhaṃ ti attho, n' atthi akaṃ dukkhaṃ etthā ti *nāko* · saggo — aññe pi dvak-
15 kharā bahuḃbihayo yojetabbā, akkharattayikā pana *sudāro kudāro* ti ādayo bhavanti; caturakkharādayo^d suviditā^d. Pā-dakkharapāripūriyā vutto majjhevekāro pi bahuḃbihi dissati: ⁷"vuṭṭhi-ve-paramā sarā" ti, vuṭṭhi paramaṃ pamāṇaṃ etesan
ti *vuṭṭhi-ve-paramā* ti samāso; majjheevakāro pi dissati: eso 20 eva paramo etassā ti *etā-va-paramo*, ⁸"yo pi pāraṃgato bhikkhu etā-va-paramo siyā" ti pālī dissati.

Gahetvā sāsanaḍḍhihi nayaṃ ⁹sāsana-buddhiyā

bahuḃbihisamāso 'yaṃ bahudhā me papañcito. 3

Bahuḃbihi icc anena kv attho: ¹⁰"bahuḃbihimhi ca". 25

709 Nānānāmānaṃ ekavibhattikānaṃ samuccayo dvando. Liṅgava-sena vā saṃkhyāvasena vā anekesaṃ padānaṃ aṭṭhasu vibhat-tisu ekāya vibhattiyā yuttānaṃ yo samuccayo · vibhattilopa-vasena ekattabhāvo^e, so *dvandasañño* hoti; Niruttipīṭake^c etam vuttaṃ: "kathaṃ dvando bhavati: dvando nāma dvinnaṃ pa- 30

¹ A III 331⁵, ²⁰ IV 28²⁶ 29¹¹, ²⁴. ² (645⁷ 741⁴). ³ = samās mha ta pū³ vākyā ṇ³ phraṇ¹, ns. ⁴ (240¹⁸). ⁵ = ma yā³, ns (: Ekakkharakosa 57¹¹: dā). ⁶ (238⁶⁻⁷). ⁷ S I 62⁰ (*infra* 781⁹). ⁸ Th 1182^{cd} = S I 34^e etc. [*nostrates* : ⁹etavat-parama; *palice* ettāva-; *de tmesi* 627 n. 13, 202 n. e, *et* J II 334¹ C⁸: soḷasa-c'-ubbedho]. ⁹ = sāsana to² eñ¹ pran¹ pvā³ khraṇ³ āhā, ns. ¹⁰ (Kc 167) Sd § 351. || 709 Kc(v) 331 ||.

^a A: satthugaru (- - - - -! vide 767¹). ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bm kuṭo. ^d Bm om. ^e (Ce ekatthabhāvo); = ta pud tañ³ eñ¹ aphrac sañ, ns.

dānaṃ ekavibhattikānaṃ nānālingānaṃ pubbapadam appak-
khaṃ uttarapadam tulyaṃ vā bavhakkharaṃ vā ekattha
samodhānaṃ gacchatī ti dvando" ti. Ettha ca itaretarayoga-
samāhārasaṃkhāte^a yeva *casaddatthe* gahetvā vibhattilopava-
5 sena ekatthabhāvo samuccayo ti vutto, tathā hi samuccayo
nāma sampiṇḍanaṃ so (pana)^b atthavasena ¹kevalasamuccayo
²anvācayo ³itaretarayogo^a ⁴samāhāro cā ti catubbidho. Tattha
kevalasamuccaye anvācaye ca samāso na bhavati · ki-
riyāsāpekkhatāya nāmānaṃ aññamaññaṃ^c ayuttatthabhāvato,
10 yathā [C^e 670³⁰] ⁵"civaraṃ piṇḍapātaṃ ca paccayaṃ sayanā-
sanaṃ adāsi; ⁶dānaṃ ca dehi sīlaṃ ca rakkhāhi"^d; itareta-
rayoge^a samāhāre ca samāso bhavati · tattha nāmānaṃ
aññamaññaṃ yuttatthabhāvato. Yasmā ekassa padassa dvando
15 ṭhima-paricchedena dvinnāṃ padānaṃ vibhattilopavasena adva-
yabhāvo^f ekattūpagamaṃ dvando, dve dve padāni ekato
samodhānaṃ ettha gacchantī ti dvan-do, so ubhayapadattha-
padhāno. || Nanu ca ubhayapadatthapadhānatte sati katham
ekatthibhāvo^g siyā ti. | Vuccate: sadisādiatthe pi saddapavatti-
20 sambhavena padānaṃ ekakkhaṇe yeva atthadvayadīpakattā;
tañ ca dvandavisayam eva tesam atthadvayadīpanaṃ, [C^e 671¹]
yatha hi *bhusaddo* anubhavābhībhavādike atthe ¹*anv-abhī*diu-
pasaggasahito^h yeva dīpeti ²na kevalo, evaṃ *gavassakan* ti
ādisu gavaḍḍanaṃ *assādisaddantarasaḥitānaṃ* eva atthadvaya-
25 dīpanaṃ na kevalanaṃ ti dvandavisayam eva na sabbatthā ti
datthabbāṃ: Sariputto ca Moggallāno ca ³*Sāriputta-Moggallānā*,
yattha pana *yugasaddaṃ* apekkhitvā payogaṃ ārabhati, tattha
¹⁰"SāriputtaMoggallānaṃ nama savakayugaṃ" ti icc evamā-
dayo payogā bhavanti; samaṇo ca brahmaṇo ca *samaṇa-brāh-*

¹ = kriyā ta khu tañ³ nhuik karaka amya³ kui chañ³ khrañ³, ns.
² = kriyā-kāraka asī³ asī³ chuñ³ khrañ³, ns. ³ napuṃ³ ekat ma ñai¹ mū
rve¹ bahuvuc achuṃ³ rhi so itaritarayoga, ns. ¹ napuṃ³ ekat ñai¹ rve¹ ekavuc
achuṃ³ rhi so samāhāra, ns. ⁵ cf. Th 481ed. ⁶ ***. ⁷ (3²⁰ 4³⁸—5¹⁰). ⁸ (ns:
gotrabhū ca sañ nhuik *anv-abhi* ma rhi bhui anv-ābhyattha kui pra eñ¹ hū mū ||
saddā ma rhi so² lañ³ anubhavitabbagotta-abhiḥhavitabbagotta rhi eñ¹ hū
pe ||). ⁹ Vin I 39²⁵. ¹⁰ S II 192³⁰ D II 5¹ 52¹.

a B^ens itarīt^o. b B^m om. c B^mns aññamañña-. d B^m rakkhā ti.
e B^emns bahūnaṃ. f B^m anvayabh^o. g C^eB^ens ekatthabh^o. h B^ens anv-ābhi^o.

maṇā, ¹samaṇa ca brāhmaṇa ca *samaṇa-brāhmaṇa* · samaṇo ca
brāhmaṇa ca ti vā · samaṇa ca brāhmaṇo cā ti vā *sama-*
ṇa-brāhmaṇa ti evam īdisesu ṭhānesu cattāri cattāri nibbacanāni
kātabbāni atthayuttivasena; cakkhu ca sotañ ca *cakkhusotaṃ*.
Dvanda icc anena kv attho: ²"dvandatthā vā".

710 *Mahanta-mahitānaṃ mahā tulyādhikaraṇe pade. Mahanta-ma-*
hitasaddānaṃ mahā hoti tulyādhikaraṇe pade: sīlādihi guṇehi
mahanto ca so puriso cā ti *mahāpuriso*, janehi mahito ca so
puriso cā ti *mahāpuriso*; sabbāsaṃ ubbarinaṃ jeṭṭhikabhāvena
mahatī ca sā devī cā ti *mahādevī*, mahitā vā janehi pūjitā 15
devī ti pi *mahādevī*; mahato sabbaññutaññāṇassa paṭilābhahe-
tuttā ³mahatī ca sā bodhi cā ti vā, janehi mahitā pūjitā bodhi
ti vā *mahābodhi*; ⁴ākaramahantatāya mahantañ ca taṃ padu-
mavanañ cā ti *mahāpadumavanaṃ* icc evamādi.

711 *Tappurise ca. Tappurise* pi tesam *mahanta-mahitasaddānaṃ* 15
mahā icc ādeso hoti: ⁵sutamahānūrūpena ⁶mahato mahitassa
vā buddhassa bodhi *mahābodhi*; mahante sabbaññutaññāṇe
satto laggo ti *mahāsatto*, — mahanto ca so satto cā ti *mahā-*
satto ti nibbacane pana kammadhārayasamāso hoti.

712 *Mahato mahantassa mahā. Puna mahantaggahaṇaṃ tappurisa-* 20
tulyādhikaraṇaggahaṇanivattanattham. Mahantasaddassa vyā-
saṭṭhāne pi *mahā* icc ādeso hoti: ⁷"mahā te upāsaka pariccāgo;
⁸Bārānasirajjaṃ nāma mahā; ⁹senā sā^a dissate mahā".

713 *Kvaci maha samāse. Samāse vattamānassa mahantasaddassa*
kvaci *maha* icc ādeso hoti: *mahabbalo* · puriso, *mahapphalaṃ*^b · 25
sīlaṃ, *mahaddhanā* · itthī, ¹⁰"mahabbhayaṃ". Kvaci ti kiṃ:
mahābalaṃ^c *mahāddhanaṃ*, *mahābalo* · puriso, *mahādhano* · gaha-
pati. [C^e 672¹]

714 *Thiyaṃ tulyādhikaraṇe ce bhāsita-pun-napumsakā yathārahaṃ*
pun-napumsakā va. Idha sāsanayuttiyā itthiyaṃ vattamāne tul- 30
yādhikaraṇe pubbapade sati itthivācako saddo sace bhāsita-
pumo ca bhāsitanapumsako ca siyā, so yathārahaṃ pumā iva

¹ (Sv I 102³¹⁻³³). ² Kc 163 (Sd § 348). || § 710 Kc 332 + n. 3 *infra* ||. ³ cf.
Mbhv 1²¹. ⁴ = tañ rā apro kyay sañ eñ¹ aphrac kroñ¹, ns. || § 711 *vide* n. 6 ||.
⁵ = krā³ ap so tarā³ mrat sañ ā³ lyo² sa phrañ¹, ns. ⁶ Mbhv 1²⁰. || § 712
Sd 180²⁰⁻²⁶ ||. ⁷ (180²²; cf. Ja IV 236²⁴). ⁸ (180²⁴; cf. J III 210⁴). ⁹ (180²⁴).
|| § 713 Kc 332 ("pl.") ||. ¹⁰ Sn 733^b. || § 714 Kc 333 ||.

^a B^emns pa-. ^b (C^e mahabbalaṃ). ^c mahāphalaṃ.

napuṃsako iva ca daṭṭhabbo: sukhā paṭipadā yassa maggassa, so 'yaṃ sukhapaṭipado'^a maggo, evaṃ^b dukkha^cpaṭipado^a; api ca dukkhā paṭipadā assā ti^c dukkha^cpaṭipadam^a pathavīkasiṇaṃ jhānaṃ, evaṃ dandhābhiññasukhapaṭipadam^d; dukkhā jīvikā yassa so
 5 'yaṃ dukkhajīviko; dighā jaṃghā yassa purisassa so 'yaṃ dighajaṃgho' puriso, dighā jaṃghā yassa kulassa tad idaṃ dighajaṃghaṃ kulam; evaṃ kalyāṇabhariyo puriso, kalyāṇabhariyā purisā, kalyāṇabhariyaṃ kulam, kalyāṇabhariyāni kulāni ti; mahatī paññā yassa so 'yaṃ mahāpañño —¹atha vā pāvā-
 10 cane² "senā sā^e dissate mahā" ti itthilīṅgabhāve mahā iti padassa [C^e 672¹⁵] dassanato 'mahā paññā yassa so 'yaṃ mahāpañño' ti nibbacanīyaṃ, evaṃ mahāpaññaṃ kulam. Itthivācako ti kiṃ: paññādhano^f puriso, paññāratano puriso, saddhā^gdhanaṃ kulam — ettha ca sati pi itthiyaṃ vattamāne
 15 tulyādhikaraṇabhūte^g pubbapade, uttarapadānaṃ bhāsitapunaṃsa^hkatte ca sati pi, etesaṃ itthibhāvābhāvā^h pun-napuṃsakabhāvātideso na hoti; ettha [hi] uttarapadānaṃ bhāsitapunaṃsakatā aññapadasannidhānavasen' eva ñāyati. Bhāsita-
 20 — ettha pana sati pi itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇabhūte pubbapade uttarapadānaṃ itthitte ca sati pi tesam bhāsitapunaṃsakabhāvābhāvato pun-napuṃsakabhāvātideso na hoti; etth' uttarapadānaṃ abhāsitapunaṃsakatā aññapadasannidhānavasen' eva ñāyati. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: bahunadiko
 25 janapado, bahudāsiko puriso, bahukumārikaṃ kulam, bahunadikāⁱ rājadhāni.

³Imasmiṃ pakaraṇe bahubbihi viya aññapadatthe^j 'bhāsito pumā [C^e 672³⁰] yassaṃ itthiyaṃ sā bhāsitapumā, bhāsito napuṃsako yassaṃ itthiyaṃ sā bhāsitanapuṃsakā' ti attho gahito;
 30 tattha "thī" ti^k itthivācakasaddam āha; aññathā⁴ "bhāsitapunaṃsakā" ti evaṃ na vattabbaṃ siyā; imasmiṃ ca pakaraṇe parapade itthipaccayābhāvo adhippeto.

715 Matantare itthiyaṃ bhāsitapumitthī pumā va ce ti pubbapade.

¹ (§ 712). ² (769²³). ³ (cf. 772²¹). ⁴ (769²⁹). || § 715 vide 771 n. 1 ||.

a Bm opadā. b Bm om. c Bm assa tam (o: yassa tam). d C^e dandhābhiññasukhāpō; ns dandhābhiññam sukhō. e Bem^{ns} pa-. f (Bm paññādhano). g Bm okaraṇe bhūte. h C^eBem^{ns} obhāvābhāvato. i Bm onadikā: leg. onārikā? (cf. 775¹⁴). j Bm ottho. k (o: tatth' itthī ti?).

Ekaccānaṃ garūnaṃ matantare¹ "itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe pade pare pubbe bhāsitapumā itthivācako saddo atthi ce, so pumā iva daṭṭhabbo ti pubbapade itthipaccayābhāvo": dighajaṃgho puriso. Itthiyaṃ iti kiṃ: khamādhano; ettha sati pi uttarapadassa tulyādhikaraṇabhāve tassa itthiyaṃ
 5 avattamānattā pubbapadassa ca pubbe^a abhāsitapumattā pumbhāvātideso na hoti ti dvayaṅgavikalam^b paccudāharaṇaṃ bhavati; [C^e 673¹] paccudāharaṇena nāma ekaṅgavikalena² bhavitabbaṃ. Bhāsitapumā ti kiṃ: saddhādhuro, saddhāpakatiko, paññāpakatiko paññāvisuddhiko. Tulyādhikaraṇe icc eva: sa-
 10 mañibhattiko, kumārībhattiko, kumārībhatti^c. Pubbapadass' evaṃ yam pumbhāvātideso; tena idha na bhavati: ³bahudāsiko puriso, ³bahukumārikaṃ kulam. Evam eke vadanti.

716 Kammadhāraye ca pubbe^d bhāsitapumā pumā va. Kammadhāraye ca samāse itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe uttarapade
 15 sati itthī sace^e pubbe bhāsitapumā idāni itthivācika^f, sā pumā iva yathārahaṃ daṭṭhabbā: brāhmaṇī ca sā dārikā^g cā^h ti^h brāhmaṇadārikā^h, evaṃ vessadārikā, suddadārikā; khattiyā ca sā kaññā cā ti khattiyakaññā icc ādi. Itthiyaṃ ti kiṃ: paññāratanaṃ, samañipadumaṃ. Bhāsitapumā ti kiṃ: ⁴Gaṅgānadi, ²⁰⁵taṇhānadi; ettha sati pi [C^e 673¹⁵] kammadhārayatte, itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe uttarapade ca sati pi, Gaṅgādisad-
 dānaṃ niyatitthivācakattā bhāsitāsaddassa ca niyatapumattābhāvato pubbapade itthipaccayassa nivatti na hoti; Kaccāyane pana ⁶"bhāsitapumā ti kiṃⁱ: khattiyabandhudārikā" ti uttara-
 25 pade itthipaccayassa anivatti vuttā. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: ⁷Candādevī, ⁸Nandādevī; ettha pana sati pi kammadhārayatte, itthiyaṃ vattamāne tulyādhikaraṇe uttarapade ca sati pi, ⁹Candakumāro ¹⁰Nandakumāro ¹¹Nandatthero ti evaṃ pulliṅge vattamānaṃ Candāsaddādinam dassanato, Candādevī ti ādisu Candādinam
 30

¹ Rūp 338 (C^e 135²⁹⁻³¹). ² ns cit. Rūp-ṭ: khamā eva dhanam assā ti khamādhano, ettha uttarapadassa anitthivācakattā pubbapadassa samānadhikaraṇato bhāsitapumbhāvātideso na hoti. ³ (770²⁵). || § 716 Kc 334 ||. ⁴ (206 n. 7). ⁵ Nidd I 9⁷ = Dhs § 1059 (As 367¹). ⁶ Kcv 334. ⁷ Ja III 178²⁰, 180³. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Ja VI 131¹². ¹⁰ Ja II 92¹⁰. ¹¹ Ja II 92⁶.

^a Bm pubba (o: pubbam). ^b ita C^eBem^{ns} (o: dv(i)yaṅga^o). ^c ita Bem; C^e kumārībhatti; ns om. ^d Bm pubba-. ^e Bm itthiya ce. ^f Bm itthivāsika. ^g C^e dāri. ^h Bm om. ⁱ C^e kimattham (= Kcv).

saddānaṃ aniyatitthivācakatte sante pi sāsānānurūpavasena "yathārahan" ti vacanato *Candādevī* ti ādisu pubbapade itthipaccayassa nivatti na hoti: *Nandādevī* ti ca *Candādevī* ti ca^a, katthaci pana^b hoti: ¹*Nandadevī* ti ca ²*Candadevī* ti ca^c, tenā⁵ vucumha: "yathārahan" ti. Atha vā *Nandā devī Candā devī* ti ca idam [C^e 673³⁰] na samāse, vyāse yeva idam; tathā hi pāvācane bahusu pālipadesesu ³"paṭhamam jhānam . . . dutiyam jhānam" ti ādini ⁴"paṭhamassa jhānassa . . . dutiyassa jhānassa" ti ādini ca asamāsapadāni dissanti, ⁴app ekadā ⁵"paṭhamajjhānam . . . dutiyajjhānam" ti ādini dissanti; tasmā *Nandā devī Candā devī* ti ādini vyāsapadāni ti gahetabbāni, etesañ hi vyāsapadattam ⁶"sace^d me hatthe ca pāde ca^e kaṇṇanāsañ ca checchasi^f evam Nandāya deviyā Vedeho chedayissati" ti evamādihi gāthāhi cuṇṇiyapadehi ca ativiya pākātam, — ⁷tatra ¹⁵vyāsapadatte ayam padamālā: *Nandā devī, nandam devim, nandāya deviyā, nandāyam deviyā* ti, samāsapadatte pana *Nandādevī*, [C^e 674¹] *nandādevim, nandādeviyā, nandādeviyā* ti ca *Nandādevī, nandādevim, nandādeviyā, nandādeviyā* ti ca bhavati, etāsu tisu paṭhamā padamālā ca tatiyā padamālā ca sārato ²⁰paccetabbā bhavanti · yebhuyyena pālinayānukūlattā.

⁸Imasmim pana pakaraṇe imasmim samāse "bhāsito pumā yassā⁸ itthiyā, sā bhāsitaṇṇam" ti attho gahito. Atrāyam adhippiyo: yassā itthiyā^h sambandhabhūṭāya^h sambandhibhūtoⁱ pumā akkharacintakehi bhāsito lokiyamahājanehi vā, — katham ²⁵bhāsito akkharacintakehi ti ce: *brāhmaṇi khattiyi khattiyā vessi suddi^k caṇḍali* ti evamādito paṭhamataram ⁹"brāhmaṇo khattiyo^m vesso" ti adina pumā bhasito, tato pacchā te savibhattike sadde avibhattike katvaⁿ *khattiya brahmaṇa vessa* icc ādinā pakatirūpe ṭhapetva 'khattiyassa bhariyā khattiyā, brāhmaṇassa bhariyā brāhmaṇi' ti evamadikam attham cetasi san- ³⁰

¹ Ja VI 434²⁷. ² Ja V 177¹⁰. ³ Vibh 215⁷. ⁴ Vibh 257³² 258⁴⁰. ⁵ D I 73²⁵, 74¹⁶. ⁶ J VI 453²⁶⁻²⁷. ⁷ (cf. 249¹⁸⁻²⁵). ⁸ (770²⁷) vide 775²⁰. ⁹ (supra 94²⁷ cf. J III 194³⁰).

^a C^eB^{ns} om. *Nandādevī* ti ca *Candādevī* ti ca. ^b C^eB^e ad. itthipaccayassa nivatti. ^c B^e ad. katthaci na hoti: *Nandādevī* ti ca *Candādevī* ti ca. ^d B^m om. sa- (metr.). ^e C^e hatthapādāñ ca (metr.). ^f ita J; B^mns chedasi; C^e chedayi. ^g B^m yassa. ^h B^m om. ⁱ C^e sambandhabhūto. ^j C^e (recte con.) khattiyi khattiyā brāhmaṇi. ^k (ns om.). ^m C^e (recte?) khattiyo brāhmaṇo. ⁿ B^m katā.

nidhāya āpaccayaṃ ipaccayañ ca yathāsambhavaṃ katvā *khattiyā khattiyi* [C^e 674¹⁵] *brāhmaṇi vessi* ti ādinā itthiliṅgabhāvo ¹paṭipādito, evam akkharacintakehi paṭhamam pumā bhāsito; katham pana lokiyamahājanehi paṭhamam pumā bhāsito ti ce: paṭhamakappikakāle kappādimhi purisaliṅgañ ca itthiliṅgañ^a ⁵ca^a n'atthi, tathā hi ²"pure purattha^b kā kassa bhariyā, mano manussam ājanesi pubbe" ti vuttam, anukkamena pana tesam manussānam aññamaññam upanijjhāyantānam itthi-purisaliṅgesu ekadivase yeva pātubhūtesu "itthi" ti ca "puriso" ti ca vohāro pavatti^c, tesu ca liṅgesu paṭhamam itthiliṅgam uppan- ¹⁰nam tato purisaliṅgam uppannam ti veditabbam, tathā hi Haṃsa-jātake ³"mahābhūt' itthiyo nāma lokasmiṃ ⁴udapajjisun"^d ti imasmim ṭhāne ⁵aṭṭhakathāyaṃ itthiliṅgassa paṭhamam pātubhāvo vutto, evam sante pi, anukkamena ⁶kammanānattam paṭicca mahājanena paññattesu khattiya-brāhmaṇādi(su) catusu ¹⁵vaṇṇesu, khattiyam paṭicca khattiyā paññattā, brāhmaṇādayo paṭicca brāhmaṇiādikā paññattā ti evam *khattiyā brāhmaṇi* ti ādinam [C^e 674³⁰] saddānam pubbe-bhāsitaṇṇam hoti ti lokiyamahājanehi paṭhamam pumā bhāsito ti pi vuttam vaṭṭati; evam hi kāraṇadvayaṃ^e sandhāya ⁷"kammadhāraye ca pubbe bhāsita- ²⁰pumā pumā vā" ti *pubbasaddena* visesetvā idam lakkhaṇam avocumha.

Imasmim pana ṭhāne idam pi upalakkhaṇiyyam: *dārako dārikā^f* icc etesu *dārikāsaddo^g* niyatitthivācako, na *dāsi · dāso, dovāriko puriso · dovārikā itthi* ti ādisu *dāsīsaddādayo* viya aniyat- ²⁵itthivācako · pubbe bhāsitaṇṇam *dāsīsaddādinam* pubbe abhāsitaṇṇam ca *kumārikāsaddassā* ti. Atra dvinnam suttānam nānattam vadāma paramparābhatavinicchayanicchayaññūhi⁸ viññūhi laddham upadesam nissāya:

ārabbh' aññapadān' eva bahubbihimhi bhāsitaṃ ³⁰uttare itthiliṅgamhi bhāsitaṇṇam pumādino, [C^e 675¹] ⁴*kammadhārayasaññe* ca pubbe bhāsitaṇṇam pati pumuno itthiyā pubbapade kiccaṃ kare budho. ⁵

¹ ns: paṭipādito | nok nhuik pri⁸ ce ap eñ¹ || *paṭisadda* pacchā-anak || (supra 427¹⁸). ² J VI 213¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ³ J V 368⁵. ⁴ ns: *udapajjisun* nhuik niggahita saṅkanta ||. ⁵ Ja V 368²². ⁶ (D III 93¹⁸ 94¹ 95^{6, 15}). ⁷ (771¹⁴).

^a B^m om. ^b J: puratthā. ^c C^eB^{ns} pavattati. ^d C^e upapō (= J E^e); B^e uppajjo. ^e B^m karaṇa^o. ^f ita C^eB^mns. ^g B^m paramparābhata^o.

717 Nass' attam tappurisa-¹bahubbihsu. Nassa saddassa tappurisa-bahubbihsu uttarapade attam hoti: ²abrāhmaṇo, ³anuttaro.

718 Sare an. Nassa padassa sabbass' eva tappurisa-bahubbihsu sare pare anādeso hoti: na asso anasso, ⁴"anantañāṇam"^a.

5 719 Kussa kad. Ku icc etassa tappurisa-⁵bahubbihsu sare sare kad hoti: jigucchaṃ^b annaṃ kadannaṃ, jigucchaṃ^b asanaṃ kadasanaṃ; kucchitaṃ annaṃ etassā ti kadanno, evaṃ kadasano. Sare ti kiṃ: ⁶kudārā^c janā.

720 Appatthe kā. Ku icc etassa kā hoti appatthe: kālavaṇaṃ, 10 kāpupphaṃ.

721 Kvaci kucchitatthe ca. Ku icc etassa kucchitatthe kvaci kā hoti: kāpuriso · kupuriso vā.

722 Samāsantagatānaṃ anto avaṇṇ'-ikār'-ukārattam. Samāsantagatānaṃ nāmānaṃ anto kvaci akāra-ākāra-ikāra-ukārattam 15 āpajjati: ⁷sabbesaṃ sakhā sabbasakho, sabbe vā manussā sakhino etassā ti pi sabbasakho; devānaṃ rājā ⁸devarājo, evaṃ devasakho, ⁹bhāvito attā yena so 'yaṃ bhāvitatto, bhāvitacitto ti attho; na āgu^d pāpam assā ti nāgo, ¹⁰āguṃ pāpam na karoti ti adhippāyo, nāgo ti c'ettha arahā vuccati; cattāri saccāni 20 samāhaṭṭāni ¹¹catuṣaccaṃ; pañcāhaṃ, [C^e 675³⁰] pañcagavaṃ, challupāhanaṃ, upasaradaṃ; visālāni akkhini yassa so 'yaṃ visālakkho; ¹²virūpaṃ mukhaṃ yassa so 'yaṃ vimukho; paccakkhā dhammā yassa so 'yaṃ ¹³paccakkhadhammā; surabhino gandho surabhiḡandhi, sundaro gandho sugandhi, kucchito gan- 25 dho duggandhi, pūtino gandho pūḡigandhi; rattiyaṃ aḡḡhaṃ aḡḡharattaṃ, rattiyaṃ pubbaṃ pubbarattaṃ, rattiyaṃ pacchā apararattaṃ, dīghā ratti dīgharattaṃ; citra gavo yassa kulassa taṃ kulam citragu, tiṭṭhanti gāvo asmim ṭhāne kale vi ti tiḡḡhagu, dve gāvo ¹⁴digu.

30 723 Tehi kapaccayo. Tehi samasantagatēhi nāmeḡi apaccayo

|| § 717 Kc 335 ||. ¹ (761¹⁷⁻¹⁸). ² (752¹⁷). ³ Vm 207¹⁸. || § 718 = Kc 336 ||.

⁴ Ap 168⁷ Bva proem. 1a. || § 719 Kc 337 ||. ⁵ cf. 753¹⁰⁻¹⁹. ⁶ (753¹⁵). || § 720 Kc 338 ||. || § 721 Kcv 338 ("pl.") ||. || § 722 Kc 339 ||. ⁷ (cf. 158¹⁹⁻²⁴). ⁸ (J VI 116²³). ⁹ vide Tha (C^e 6⁸³⁻⁷⁹) ad Th proem. 1c. ¹⁰ Nidd I 201²⁰ (< Sn 522a). ¹¹ (754^{8, 9}). ¹² ***. ¹³ (776³). ¹⁴ (753²⁹). || § 723 Kcv 339 (Senart 180⁸) ||.

^a C^e anantañāṇo (Ap 319¹⁵); B^ens anantaṃ ñāṇaṃ (cf. Vm 332¹, ⁹ etc).

^b sic C^e Bemns. ^c Bm kudārā. ^d C^e āguṃ.

kapaccayo ca parā honti: [C^e 676¹] pañca gāvo samāhaṭṭi pañcagavaṃ, ¹"anattitasatthukaṃ pāvacaṇaṃ", ²bahukattuko deso, ³abhikkhuko āvāso, ⁴sahetuko icc ādi.

724 Thiyam ikār'-ūkārā nadī. Itthiyaṃ vattamānā ikāra-ūkārā nadisaññā honti: bahudāsiko puriso, bahuvadhukaṃ kulam. 5

725 Nadito ko. Nadisaññehi padehi kapaccayo hoti: bahunadiko janapado, bahujambukaṃ^a vanaṃ.

726 Yesu yassa lopo, tadabhāve tabbhāvo. Yesu apaccayādisu paccayesu pāresu yassa sarassa lopo hoti, tesam paccayānaṃ abhāvena tassa sarassa puna pātubhāvo hoti: dīghajamaḡho, 10 brāhmaṇadārīkā.

727 Pun-napumsakattātidese akāro ke ikāram. Pun-napumsakabhā-vātidese visaye akāro ikāram pappoti kapaccaye pare: bahu- 15 dāsiko puriso, bahudāsikaṃ kulam; bahunadiko janapado, bahunadikaṃ nagaram.

728 Anātidese ikār'-ūkārā rassaṃ. Atidesarahite visaye kapaccaye pare ikāra-ūkārā rassaṃ papponti sukhuccāraṇattham: bahu- nadikā rājadhānī, bahudāsikā itthī, bahujambukā^b rājadhānī.

729 Ākar'-ikāravivajjitthi^c na pun-napumsakā va. Ākāranta-ikā-rantavajjito^d itthivācako saddo ⁵'bhāsito pumā yassaṃ itthi- 20 yan' ti ādinā atthena bhāsitaṃ pumādritte pi sati pumā va napum-sako iva ca na daṭṭhabbo: bahū jambū yasmim janapade so 'yaṃ bahujambuko^e, evaṃ bahujambukaṃ^a nagaram, bahuvadhukaṃ kulam, bahucamuko rājā.

730 Avyayibhāve na pumā v' itthī. Avyayibhāve samāse itthī bhā- 25 sitapumatte pi pumā iva na daṭṭhabbā · tassa avyayalakkha-ṇattā anabhidheyyalingavacanattā ca: lohita Gaṅgā yasmim dese Lohitagaṅgā^f icc ādi.

731 Jāyāya kvaci tudaṃ-jāni patimhi. Jāyāsaddassa kvaci tudaṃ jāni icc ete ādesā honti patisadde pare: jāyā ca pati ca ⁶tu- 30 dampatī, evaṃ ⁷jānipatī, jāyampatikā^g. [C^e 677¹]

¹ Sp I 4²¹. ² = mya⁸ so amat rhi so, ns. ³ (Vin IV 307²²). ⁴ (Dhs p. 22²⁵). || § 724 Pāṇ I 4:3; Rūp C^e 137¹⁸ ||. || § 725 Kc 340 ||. || § 728 Rūp C^e 137¹⁴ ||. ⁵ Mmd C^e 299²⁰ (vide 770²⁷; 772²¹). || § 731 Kc 341 ||. ⁶ Franke (Gesch. u. Kritik p. 21⁵). ⁷ cf. A II 59⁸.

^a C^e Bm ojaṃbūkam. ^b C^e Bm ojaṃbūkā. ^c C^e okāravajjitthi; B^ens okāravivajjitthi. ^d C^e ontavivajjito. ^e C^e Bm ojaṃbūko. ^f sic C^e Bmns (= nī so Gaṅgā rhi so arap); vide 778²². ^g C^e jāyampatikā.

732 **Ā dhanvādito.** Samāsantagatehi *dhanusaddādihi* kvaci *āpac-*
cayo hoti: Gaṇḍivo^a dhanu assā ti *Gaṇḍivadhanvā^a*, evaṃ *paccak-*
khadhammā, vivaṭacchadā. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *Gaṇḍivadhanu^a, paccak-*
khadhammo, vivaṭacchado.

5 733 **Akārantaṅṇavyayibhāvā vibhattinam aṃ.** Tasmā *akārantaṅṇa* avya-
yibhāvā parāsaṃ vibhattinam kvaci *aṃ* hoti: *yathāvuḍḍham,*
upakumbham. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ¹“ko 'yaṃ majjhe-samuddasmiṃ”.

734 **Saro niccam napumsake rasso.** Napumsakalinge vattamānassa
avyayibhāvasamāsassa saro rasso hoti niccam: ²*adhithi, adhi-*
10 *kumāri.*

735 **Lop' aññasmā.** Aññasmāvyayibhāvasamāsā *anakārantaṅṇa* pa-
rāsaṃ vibhattinam lopo hoti: ²*adhithi, adhi-kumāri, ³upavadhu.*

Idāni tathāgatasāsane sotūnaṃ paramakosallajananattham

⁴saññā sutt' assa vutt' assa tiṇṇam etesaṃ eva ca

15 vipulattam payogānaṃ vakkhāmi saddasatthato. 6

Saddasatthe hi vibhatyatthe, samīpatthe, samiddhatthe, viddhi-
yam, sabbadā atthābhāve, vijjāmānassa p' accaye^b, ubhayākā-
vinim(m)uttassa paccayavekallato sampatiⁱ anupaladdhiyam, sadda-
pātubhāve, pacchātthe, yathātthe, anupubbātthe, apubbācari-
20 matthe, sadisatthe, sampannatthe, sākalle^c, antavacane, sadi-
satthavajjitesu aññesu atthesu *yathāsaddassa, avadhāraṇatthe*
yāvasaddassa, mattatthe vattamānena patinā saha nāmassa,
tatiyekavacanantānaṃ *akkha-salākasaddānaṃ eka-dvi-ti-catu-*
samyāyānañ ca 'idaṃ vuttam na tathā yathā pubbe' ti atthe
25 vattamānena *parinā* [C^e 677³⁰] saha akkhādikīlāyam, *apa^d-pari-*
bahi-udiccādisaddānaṃ pañcamiyantena saha, ā icc etassa mari-
yādābhividdhimhi, lukkhaṇavacakena saha *abhi pati* icc etesaṃ
ābhimukhye, *anusaddassa samīpatthe, tass' evāyamatthe, tiṭ-*
thaguvādīnaṃ aññapadatthe thāne kale va, chaṭṭhiyantena saha
30 *pāre-majjhesaddānaṃ, vamsavācakena samkhyāsaddānaṃ, te-*
saṃ vā nadivācakehi saddhiṃ, aññapadatthe saññāyam nadī-
vācākaṇaṃ visum visum avyayibhāvasamaso vutto.

|| § 732 Kc 342 + Sd 153¹⁰ (163¹⁷—164³³) ||. || § 733 Kc 343 ||. ¹ (746²⁹).
|| § 734 Kc 344 ||. ² (749¹¹). || § 735 Kc 345 ||. ³ (749⁹). ⁴ ns: suttassavuttassa
kui suttam assa vutti assa khvai | saññā || avyayibho amañ || assa(!) | thui saññā
eñ¹ || suttam | sut || assa | thui sut eñ¹ || vutti | abhvañ¹ ||.

^a B^mns kaṇḍivo^o (ns: kaṇḍivo | mrā³ rhi so ||). ^b B^ens om. p'. ^c C^e
sākalye. ^d ns ava-.

Tattha ca vibhatyatthe: itthisu adhi *adhithi* icc ādi;
samīpatthe: kumbhassa samīpaṃ *upakumbham* icc ādi; samid-
dhatthe: Magadhānaṃ samiddhi *suMagadham* icc ādi; viddhi-
yam: iddhiyā viyutto [†]*viddhiyam^a*, saddhiyānaṃ *dussaddhiyam,*
dubbhojanaṃ^b icc ādi; [C^e 678¹] sabbadā^a atthābhāve: abhāvo 5
makkhikānaṃ *nimmakkhikam, niddaratham* icc ādi; vijjāmā-
nassa p' accaye^c: atīto himo *nihimam^d* icc ādi; ubhayākā-
ravinim(m)uttassa (paccayavekallato)^e sampatiⁱ anupa-
laddhiyam: sampati kosumbham acchādanaṃ n'atthi *atikosum-*
bham^g icc ādi; saddapātubhāve: saddo pātubhūto Kaccāya- 10
nassa yassaṃ kathāyaṃ sā kathā *itiKaccāyanam* icc ādi, *iti-*
saddo c'ettha vuttappakārattham joteti; pacchātthe: rathānaṃ
anu pacchā *anuratham* icc ādi; yathātthe: *yathārūpaṃ anu-*
rūpaṃ icc ādi; anupubbe^h: jeṭṭhānaṃ anupubbo *anujēṭṭham*
icc ādi; apubbācarime: ekakkhaṇe saha cakkena dhārayaṃ 15
sacakkaṃ icc ādi; [C^e 678¹⁵] sadisatthe: sadiso rūpena *sarū-*
paṃ icc ādi; sampannatthe: sampannaṃ khettaṃ *sakhettaṃ*
icc ādi, ettha hi *sahasaddo* sampannattho; sākalye: ¹*samak-*
khikam icc ādi, *kalāsaddo* c'ettha avayavavācako, saha kalāhi
ti sakalaṃ, sāvayavan ti attho, tassa bhāvo sākalyaṃ, tasmīṃ 20
sākalye makkhikāhi sākalyaṃ annaṃⁱ samakkhikam, kasiṇattho
vā *sākalyasaddo*, tadā kasiṇaṃ makkhikāmissakam annaṃ^j sa-
makkhikan ti vuccati; antavacane: ²*soṇādīm adhite* icc ādi,
uṇādyantam adhite ti attho; sadisatthavajjites' aññatthesu^k
yathāsaddassa: ³ye ye vuḍḍhā *yathāvuḍḍham* icc ādi, vicchā- 25
vacano hi ettha *yathāsaddo; yāvasaddassā* vadhāraṇe: jivassa
yattako paricchedo *yāvajivam* icc ādi; mattatthe vattamānena
patinā saha nāmassa atthe: [C^e 678³⁰] kiñcimattaṃ sākam⁴ ⁴*sā-*
kappati^m, evaṃ *sūpappatiⁿ* icc ādi; tatiyekavacanantānaṃ
akkha-salākasaddānaṃ eka-dvi-catusamkhyāsaddānañ ca 30
'idaṃ vuttam na tathā yathā pubbe' ti atthe vattamānena
parinā saha akkhādikīlāyam: akkhenēdaṃ vuttam na tathā

¹ (750¹). ² = uṇād kyaṃ³ achuṃ³ tuñ oñ, ns. ³ (749¹⁰). ⁴ Kās II 1: 9.

^a B^e om. ^b (B^m duttejanaṃ). ^c B^m vijjāmānassa paccā; ns vijjāmānass'
accaye; B^e onassa accaye. ^d sic C^eB^mns; o: nīhimam. ^e B^em om. ^f B^m
ad. ti. ^g (C^e abhik^o). ^h C^e anupubbātthe. ⁱ ita B^mns; C^e sākalyaṃ sampan-
naṃ. ^j C^e omissakappaṇaṃ. ^k C^eB^ens ovajjitesv aññ^o. ^m ns sākāpati; C^e
sākampati. ⁿ ns sūpāpati; C^e sūpampati.

yathā pubbe *akkhapari*, salākāyēdaṃ vuttaṃ na tathā yathā pubbe *salākāpari*, ekena, dvīhi, tihi, catūhi na tathā vuttaṃ yathā pubbe *ekapari*, *dvipari*, *tipari*, *catupari* icc ādi; pañcamiyantena saha *apa pari bahi udicca* icc ādināṃ: apa Pāṭali-
 5 puttā vuṭṭho devo *apaPāṭaliputtaṃ*, *pariPāṭaliputtaṃ*, *bahiPāṭaliputtaṃ*, *udiccaPāṭaliputtaṃ*^b icc ādi; *ā* icc etassa mariyādābhividhimhi: [C° 679¹] *ā* Pāṭaliputtā vuṭṭho devo *āPāṭaliputtaṃ*, *ā* kumārā yaso Kaccāyanassa *ākumāraṃ* icc ādi; lakkhaṇavācakena saha *abhi pati* icc etesam ābhimukhye: aggaṃ^c
 10 abhimukhā salabhā patanti *abbhaggi paccaggi* icc ādi; *anusad* dassa samīpatthe: vanassa samīpaṃ *anuvanaṃ* icc ādi; tass' evāyāmatthe: anugatā Gaṅgaṃ *anuGaṅgaṃ* Bārāṇasī;¹ *tiṭṭhagv* ādināṃ aññapadatthe ṭhāne kāle vā: tiṭṭhanti gāvo asmiṃ ṭhāne kāle vā *tiṭṭhagu*, vahantī gāvo asmiṃ ṭhāne^d kāle vā
 15 *vahagu*, khale yavaṃ asmiṃ kāle *khaleyavaṃ* icc ādi; chaṭṭhiy antena saha *pāre-majjhesaddānaṃ*: pāre Gaṅgāya *pāreGaṅgaṃ*, majjhe Gaṅgāya *majjheGaṅgaṃ* icc ādi; vamsavācakena samkhyāsaddānaṃ: tayo Kosalavamsā^e assā paramparāyā ti *tiKosalaṃ* icc ādi; tesaṃ ca nadivācakehi saddhim: satta
 20 Godavariyo^f samāhaṭṭa [C° 679¹⁵] *sattaGodāvaram*^f icc ādi; aññapadatthe saññāyaṃ nadivācakānaṃ: Ummattagaṅgā yasmiṃ dese *Ummattagaṅgaṃ*, *Tuṇhigaṅgaṃ*, *Lohitagaṅgaṃ* icc ādi.

736 Matadinam a dvande pitādisu. *Mātu* icc evamādināṃ anto *ā* hoti dvande *pitu* icc adisu; ³punavacanāṃ tappurise *akārapaṭi* sedhanatthaṃ: mata ca pita ca *malapīlaro*, evaṃ *mālābhātaro*, *mātādhītaro*, *pīlabhātaro*, *pīladhītaro*², *bhātamatlaro*, *bhātāpīlaro*, *bhātādhītaro*, *dhūlamatlaro*, *dhūlapīlaro*^h, *dhūtabhātaro*; *mātāputtā*, *mātābhagini*, *pītāputtā*, *pītabhaginī*, *malapīlabhātādhītaro*, *mātāpītādhītāputtā*, *mātāpītabhātādhūta*, *dhūtabhaginiyo* ti atthapadāniⁱ
 30 veditabbāni. Evaṃ dvande *matnadinam* anto *pītū* adisu attam āpajjati, tathā hi Mahāparinibbanasuttantaatṭhakathāyaṃ ⁴“mātāpītābhātābhaginiādikehi” ti saddaracānā dissati. Dvande ti kiṃ: pituno bhātā *pītubhālā*.

¹ (750⁵⁻⁹). ² (cf. 775²⁸). || 736 vide n. 3 ||. ³ cf. § 420. ⁴ ***.

^a Bm sālāk°. ^b Bm udacc°. ^c Bm aggi. ^d Bm om. ^e Ce Kosalā vamsā. ^f Ce satta(-)Godhāv°. ^g (Bm pītāmataro). ^h Bm ad. dhītādhītaro. ⁱ ita ns; Bm atṭha padāni; Ce (recte?) ādipadāni.

737 Bahubbihimhi ca sarūpānaṃ^a ekaseso. Bahubbihimhi ca dvande ca sarūpānaṃ padānaṃ ekaseso hoti^b: suvaṇṇassa vaṇṇo suvaṇṇavaṇṇo, suvaṇṇavaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo yassa Bhagavato so 'yaṃ¹ *suvaṇṇavaṇṇo*, evaṃ ²*brahmassaro*^c icc ādi, ettha pana 'suvaṇṇassa viya vaṇṇo yassa' ti viggāhe ekasesakiccaṃ n'atthi, ⁵ adhippāyantarena pana hot' eva. Evaṃ bahubbihimhi ekaseso. Dvande pana: ³nāmaṇ ca rūpaṇ ca nāmarūpaṇ ca *nāmarūpaṃ*; ⁴Citto ca Seno ca Cittaseno ca *Cittaseno* ti bhavati.

738 Samāse taddhitante. Taddhitapaccayante samāse sarūpānaṃ padānaṃ ekaseso hoti: brahmassa^d vaṇṇo viya vaṇṇo etassa ¹⁰atthi ti ⁵*brahmavaṇṇi*. [C° 680¹]

739 Akkharānaṃ. Dvande sarūpānaṃ akkharānaṃ ekaseso hoti: devattaṇ ca manussattaṇ ca *devamanussattaṃ*; evaṃ *nāgasupaṇṇatā*^e, *itthipumbhāvo*; ⁶etthā pi 'devo ca manusso ca devamanussā, devamanussānaṃ bhāvo *devamanussattan* ti ādinā ¹⁵viggāhe kate ekasesakiccaṃ n'atthi, adhippāyantarena pana 'hot' eva.

740 || Purisā ti dvando ti eke, | na. 'Puriso ca puriso ca purisapurisā' ti vattabbe sarūpekasesaṃ katvā gahitaṃ padaṃ ekacce akkharacintakā vibbhantabuddhino "dvandasamāso" ti vadanti. ²⁰Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ visadisanānāpadasamudāyasarūpattābhāvato ti:

741 puri-so ti samāso sakamate. Katekasesaṃ *purisā* ti bahuva-
 canantapadaṃ samāsapadan ti agahetvā adhippāyantarena *puriso*
 ti ekavacanantapadam eva samāso hoti asmākaṃ mate^f: ²⁵⁸puri seti ti puriso, ucce ṭhāne pavattatī ti attho, yathā hi vane jāyatī ti ⁹*vanejo* ti samāso bhavati, evaṃ puri seti ti *puriso* ti^g samāso bhavati, yathā ca ¹⁰*urago pādapo atrajo* ⁹*kutojo* ⁹*itojo* ti ādini samāsapadāni honti, tathā *puriso* ti etam pi samāsapadaṃ hoti; yathā *migā sihā* ti ādini samāsapadāni na honti, ³⁰tathā *purisā itthiyo* ti ādini katekasesapadāni, vuttappakārena pana adhippāyantarena viggāhe kate *puriso purisā* ti ekavacana-

¹ D II 17³¹. ² D II 18²² 227²⁸. ³ Vibha 174³. ⁴ Sv ad D II 258¹² (cf. *supra* 634 n. 19). ⁵ cf. Sv I 282⁹. ⁶ (cf. 779⁴⁻⁶). ⁷ ns: yaṃ yaṃ yonūpa-pajjāmi devattaṃ atha mānusaṃ [Ap 56²⁴] nūhik laṇṇ³ padantara-dvan-ekasis hū ra eñ¹ ||. ⁸ (426²⁸). ⁹ (743²²). ¹⁰ (Kcv 532).

^a CeBemns ad. padānaṃ. ^b (Bm ad. ti). ^c Bm brahmassaro. ^d Bm brahmaṇassa. ^e Bm osuvaṇṇatā. ^f CeBe ad. ti gahetabbaṃ. ^g Bm om.

bahuvacanantapadāni samāsā eva bhavanti, tāni yeva 'attano kulam pūreti ti *puriso*, pūrenti ti *purisā*' ti ¹viggahe samāsā na bhavanti ti, atr' idam vuccati:

puriso ti padañ c'eva *purisā* ti padañ c' ubho

5 samāsā cāsamāsā ca · nibbacanavisesato. 7

742 *Salāyatane virūpa-sarūpānam. Salāyatanasadde ādhārabhūte virūpa-sarūpānam padānam akkharānañ ca ekaseso hoti: salāyatanañ ca chaṭṭhāyatanañ ca salāyatanañ.*

salāyatanasaddan tam vivajjitvāna ^a sabbaso

10 aññesu ca samāsesu taddhitantapadesu ca

virūpānam ekaseso icchitabbo na hoti ti. 8

743 *Nadiyam khuddassa kun. Nadīsadde pare khuddasaddassa* ^b *kunādeso hoti: ²khuddā ca sā nadi cā ti kunnadī. [C^e 681¹]*

744 *Khu^c khudāya pipāsāyam. Pipāsāsadde pare khudāsaddassa*

15 *khuādeso* ^c hoti: ³*khuppipāsābhūto.*

745 *Kvacī samānassa so. Siṅginikkhena samāno vaṇṇo assā ti*

⁴*siṅginikkhasavaṇṇo; ⁵harinā samāno vaṇṇo assā ti harissavaṇṇo;*

Gotamagottattā samāno ādiccassa suriyassa bandhunā bandhu

etassā ti *sādiccabandhu*, buddho ca so *sādiccabandhu* cā ti buddha-

20 *sādiccabandhu* ^d, ayañ c'attho ⁶*"nākāsi(m) satthu vacanam*

buddhasādiccabandhuno" ^d ti imissā pālīyā ⁷*atṭhakathāvasena*

veditabbo — ayañ samāso nāmena atidukkaradurājāna-

maggo nāmā ti vattabbo; Kosiyagottattā Indassa gottena samā-

nam gottam etassā ti *indasagotto* · ulūko, ⁸*"yā sā indasagottassa*

25 *ulūkassa pavassato"* ti hi pālī dissati. Kvaci ti kim: ⁹*"gajo*

yathā indasamānagottam".

746 *Sahassa, hassa ca lopo vā. Kvaci sahasaddassa sadeso hoti,*

atha vā *halopo: ¹⁰sadevako, ¹¹sadhano; Dipamkaro iti saha nā-*

mena vattati yo bhagavā so ¹²*"Dipamkarasanāmako"*, evaṃ

30 ¹³*"kumāro Candasavhayo, ¹⁴brāhmaṇo Saṃkhasavhayo"*, atṭha-

¹ cf. Kc 675 (Mmd C^e 515⁷). || § 742 Vibha 174⁴⁻⁶ ||. ² Spk (S^e II 70¹⁶) ad S II 32⁸. ³ (cf. Pva 80¹⁻³). || § 745 cf. § 1169 ||. ⁴ Vin I 38¹⁶ (= siṅgisuvannanikkhena samānavanṇo, Sp C^e; ns: ī kui ma si kra rve¹ Mahāvā ca sañ nhuik siṅṭinikkhasuvannā khyāñ³ rhi kra sañ). ⁵ cf. Ja II 34⁴. ⁶ Vv 226^{ab}. ⁷ Vva 116¹²⁻²¹. ⁸ J VI 500²⁴. ⁹ J II 42¹¹. ¹⁰ Sp I 125¹¹. ¹¹ (J V 289¹⁹). ¹² Bv 2: 194^b. ¹³ Cp I 7: 1^d (*supra* 456¹⁸). ¹⁴ Cp I 2: 1^b.

^a B^ens vivajjetvāna. ^b C^eB^e khuddassa. ^c *legendum* khup et khupādeso? (cf. 780¹²). ^d B^m buddhassādo; C^e buddhassādo (Vv E^e).

kathācariyā pana ¹*"Candasavhayo ti candasaddena avhātabbo"* ti samvaṇṇayimsu, imasmim ṭhāne *saddasaddassa ddakāralopo* vutto viya hoti, evaṃ pi sallakkhetabbam; ayañ pana asmākam khanti: avhātabbam ti avhayañ · nāmañ, *Cando* iti saha avhayena vattati yo kumāro so *Candasavhayo* ti. Kvaci ti kim: ²*"pari- 5*

devasokā sahamaccharā ca; ³sahoḍḍham coram". **747** *Samāsagatanāmamajjhe ve to ca nipatanti ṭhāne. Samāsagatanam* nāmūnam majjhe *ve* karo ca *takāro* ca nipatanti ṭhāne: ⁴*vuṭṭhi-ve-*

paramā sarā; ⁵kuhim Vanka-ta-pabbato; ⁶chalaṅgatā^a-manta-

[pada]m vyākariṃsu" — *atthi*atthe sakatthe vā *takaro* daṭṭhabbo. 10

Ṭhāne ti kim: ⁷*"ārogyaparamā lābhā; ⁸Sineru pabbatuttamo"*.

748 *Dinnasaddassa datto samāse. Dinnasaddassa dattādeso hoti*

kvaci samāse: buddhena dinno ⁹Buddhadatto, ¹⁰"paradattūpajivī".

Kvaci ti kim: ¹¹*Dhammadinnā bhikkhunī, ¹²"dinnādāyī dinna-*

pāṭikamkhī". Samāse ti kim: ¹³*"dānam ... dinnam"*. Sāsana- 15

smim hi vyāsavasena visum ṭhito guṇabhūto dattasaddo n'atthi,

sakkaṭabhāsāyam pana atth' eva: *dattam* [†]*yena pi apādānam*

[C^e 682¹] *dattam* ^b iti; sāsane ca vyāsavasena visum ṭhito *datta-*

saddo vijjamāno pi guṇabhūto na hoti · paṇṇattivasena ṭhitattā,

20 tam yathā Bhūridattassa ¹⁴*"Datto"* ti nāmañ.

749 *Niccaṃ Sakkādito dattiyo. Sakkasaddādito parassa datta-*

saddassa^c niccaṃ dattiyādeso hoti samāse: ¹⁵*"sakkadattiye*

assame vasimsu; ¹⁶brahmadattiyam ticivaram; ¹⁷devadattiyam

pamsukūlacivaram", tattha Sakkena dinnam *sakkadattiyan* ti

samāso, esa nayo itaratrā pi. Keci pana sakkaṭabhāsāyam ²⁵

kataparicayā sakkaṭabhāsāyam samvaddhasāsānikā^d pālinayam

anoloketvā ¹⁸*"brahmadattam civaram; ¹⁹devadatto patto"* ti

¹ Cpa ad Cp I 7: 1^d? ² Sn 862^b. ³ Vm 180²⁸. ⁴ (767¹⁹). ⁵ Cp I 9: 32^d (Ja VI 513¹⁴), cf. *supra* 324²⁶. ⁶ Ps E^e II 186³⁴ = Ja I 56⁶. ⁷ Dhp 204^a. ⁸ Vm 206⁵. || 748 Sd 368²⁵ ||. ⁹ Bva C^e 249²⁶. ¹⁰ Sn 217^b. ¹¹ A I 25²². ¹² (369¹²). ¹³ (369¹⁰). ¹⁴ (369⁵). || 749 Sd 369¹⁸⁻²⁵ ||. ¹⁵ (369²¹; cf. Ja V 281²⁴). ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ Vm 62²⁷; cf. Ja II 119¹⁹ (kuladattiya); Vm 63²⁸ (bhikkhud^o) Uda 379²² (mahārājad^o). ¹⁸ (cf. 369¹⁶). ¹⁹ ***.

^a C^eB^e-ta; Ja (E^e) Ps (E^e): chalaṅgavā mant^o; ns *cīt*. Ps-ṭ: chalaṅgavā ti chalaṅgaviduno | manta[pada]n ti mantapadam || nūjjhāyitvā ti vacanaseso, mantetvā ti attho ||. ^b ns: yena pi | akrañ alhū rhañ sañ lañ³ || dattam | pe³ ap so || dattam | alhū vat kui || apādānam api ādanam | cañ cac yū ap eñ¹ || (*vide et* 369³). ^c *ita* C^eB^ems; (*leg.* dinnasaddassa?). ^d B^m vaddhasās^o; C^eB^ens samvaddhā sās^o.

saddaracanaṃ kubbimṣu, taṃ sāsanaṃ patvā na yujjati · tā-disassa guṇasaddassa sāsane abhāvato atthakathācariyehi ca chaḍḍanato.

750 Dvi-di-tinaṃ iss' e. *Dvi di ti* icc etesaṃ ikārassa kvaci ekāro hoti samāse: ¹*dvebhāvo*, ²"manaso advejjo", *tecattālisam*, *dvecattālisam*^a; ³kañcanavaṇṇā dve picchā^b dve pakkhā yassa haṃsarājassa so 'yaṃ kañcanadvepiccho'. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *dvibhāvo*, *dvirattam*, *tirattam*, *ticattālisam*, *dvicattālisam*.

Saddanāṇjanam etaṃ nāpacakkhuvisodhanaṃ
10 mohakkhipaṭaluddhāri^d anuyuñje sadā sato ti. 9

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe samāsakappo
nāma tevisatimo^e paricchedo.

XXIV.

15 Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi sotārānaṃ hitāvahaṃ
Taddhitasavhayaṃ kappam, taṃ suṇātha samāhitā. 1
Taddhitan ti apaccādiatthesu pavattānaṃ nāḍipaccayānaṃ^f
nāmaṃ; parikappādivasena nipphādetabbassa vidhino pi nāmaṃ,
evaṃ hi sati 'puriso ca puriso ca *purisā*' ti ca 'dasa ca dasa
20 ca *visali*' ti ca 'catūhi adhikā dasa *catuddasā*' ti ca 'aḍḍhena
catuttho *aḍḍhuddho*' ti ca ādini paccayarahitapadāni pi taddhita-
padāni ti gahetabbāni honti, nāññathā. || ⁴Keci pana taddhitan ti
nāḍipaccayass' eva naman ti gahetvā "*purisā* ti katekasesapadaṃ
paccayarahitatta na taddhitapadaṃ, suddhanāmapadaṃ yevā"
25 ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbam paccayarahitassā pi sato
parikappavasena pi atthassa [C^e 683¹] gahetabbattā, *purisā* ti
padassa hi bahupurisavacakattam nāpetum 'puriso ca puriso
ca *purisā*' ti ekasesaṃ parikappetvā ekasesaṃ ca katvā bahu-
vacanantatā katā, eso vidhi taddhitan ti vuccati; ayaṃ ca vidhi
30 aniyamo, evaṃ hi parikappam akatvā ⁵'pūrenti ti *purisā*' ti
gahaṇe taṃ padaṃ *isapaccayaparattā* kitantaṃ^g nāma bhavati,

¹ Kc(v) 28. ² J III 72¹. ³ cf. Ja V 341¹⁸⁻²¹. ⁴ (779¹⁸⁻²⁰). ⁵ (780²).

^a Ce °cattārisam. ^b CeBe °ñchā. ^c CeBe °depiñcho. ^d Be^{ns} °uddhā-
rim. ^e Bm bāvisatimo. ^f Bm nāḍipaccayādīnam. ^g Ce kitakantaṃ.

tad eva padaṃ 'puri senti ti *purisā*' ti gahaṇe upapadasamāsaṃ
bhavati — iti adhippāyantarena *purisā* ti padassa bahupurisa-
vacakattam nāpetum buddhiyā parikappetvā katekasesaṃ *purisā*
ti padaṃ taddhitam yeva bhavati na suddhanāmaṃ, tasmā
taddhitan ti apaccādiatthesu pavattānaṃ nāḍipaccayānaṃ nā- 5
maṃ parikappādivasena nipphādetabbassa vidhino pi nāmaṃ,
kappo pana tadādhārattā Taddhitan ti pavuccati. Tatrāyaṃ
vacanatto: paccayāyattattā saddatthādhigamassa tesam apac-
cādiatthānaṃ hitam anukūlan ti taddhitam, gottādivācakasaddato
vā bhavitabbattā tesam. *Vasiṭṭhasaddādīnam* saddagaṇānaṃ 10
hitam anukūlan ti taddhitam · nāḍipaccayo; atha vā atthādhigamā-
ya paṭipannānaṃ tadatthasādhakattā tesam savan'-uggahaṇa^a.
dhāraṇābhiyuttānaṃ kulaputtānaṃ hitam anukūlan ti taddhitam ·
nāḍipaccayo c'eva tattha tattha ekasesa-lopādesādikattabba-
vidhi^b ca. 15

751 Ā-y-o vuddhi. *Ākāra-ekāra-okārā vuddhisaññā* bhavanti.
Vuddhi icc anena kv attho: ¹"ā-y-uvaṇṇānaṃ ā-y-o vuddhi
avuddhi ca".

752 Apacce no. *Napaccayo* hoti tassa apaccam icc etasmiṃ
atthe; ettha ca apaccan ti kulam vuccati: Vasiṭṭhassa apaccam 20
Vasiṭṭho, sāsanaṇurūpavasena pana ²ikārassa ekaratte kate
Vāseṭṭho ti niccam bhavati, ettha pana "*Vāseṭṭho*" ti vutte
Vasiṭṭhassa putto vā nattā vā panattādayo^c vā tabbamse jātā
sabbe purisā labbhanti; itthilīṅge vattabbe *Vāseṭṭhasaddato*
ipaccayaṃ katvā *Vāseṭṭhi* ti^d bhavati, ettha pana "*Vāseṭṭhi*" ti 25
ca^e vutte Vasiṭṭhassa bhariyā vā dhītā vā tabbamse jātā sabbā
itthiyo labbhanti; *kulasadde* pana apekkhite *Vāseṭṭhan* ti bha-
vati · ³"Virūpakkhama^f ahirājakulan" ti ādini viya ⁴"Kūlāvakaṇ
ca Gaṅgeyyan" ti ādini viya ca, esa nayo sabbattha; Bharad-
vājassa^g apaccam *Bhāradvājo*, evam *Gotamo*; Vasudevassa^h 30
apaccam *Vāsudevo*, evam *Bāladevo*, *Vessāmīto* icc ādi.

753 Manuto uss-usaṇ. *Manusaddato ussa usaṇ*ⁱ icc ete paccayā

|| § 751 Kc 407 (*vide infra* § 847 860) ||. ¹ § 860. || § 752 Kc 346 ||.
² (632²¹). ³ A II 72²³. ⁴ Vibha 397¹⁷, Spk (Se II 56⁴) *ad* S II 28¹⁸, Ps (Ee)
II 25⁸⁵, Uda 403⁸, Bva *ad* Bv 1: 39^a. || § 753 (Sd 508³) ||.

^a ns -uggaha-. ^b Bm ekasesa-vasopādesādi°. ^c Bm nattā vā panattā
vā panattaādayo. ^d Bm^{ns} *ad*. ca. ^e *ita* CeBem^{ns}. ^f Bm Virūpakkha-. ^g CeBem^{ns}
Bhārad° (80 n. 6). ^h Bm^{ns} Vāsud°. ⁱ Bm (-)ussaṇ.

honti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe: [C^e 684¹] Manuno apaccam *manusso*, evam *mānuso*; ettha pubbapadam 'mano usso ussanno etassā' ti atthe sati samāsapadam bhavati, tenāhu atthakathācariyā: ¹"manassa ussannattā manussā" ti, ²'hitāhitam ⁵manati jānāti' ti atthavasena pana kitantapadam^a bhavati.

754 Kaccādito nāna-nāyanā. *Kaccādigottagaṇato nāna-nāyanapaccayā* honti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe: Kaccassa apaccam ³*Kaccāno*, evam ³*Kaccāyano*, aññathā pi bhavati: ³*Kātiyāno*, itthiyam pana vattabbāyam ⁴*Kaccānā* ⁵*Kaccāyanī* ⁶*Kātiyānī* ti ¹⁰ca bhavati; ⁷*Moggaliyā* c nāma brāhmaṇiyyā apaccam *Moggallāno*, evam ⁸*Moggallāyano*, *Vacchāno Vacchāyano*, *Sākaṭāno Sākaṭāyano*, *Kaṇhāno Kaṇhāyano*, *Aggivessāno Aggivessāyano* icc ādi — ettha ca *Aggivessana* icc api icchitabbam · ¹⁰"api ssu maṃ Aggivessana tisso upamāyo paṭibhaṃsū" ti pālidassanato.

755 Kattikādito neyyo. Kattikāya apaccam *Kattikeyyo*, evam ¹¹*Venateyyo* icc ādi.

756 Dakkhādito yathāsambhavam'ni-nika-ṇiyā. Dakkhassa apaccam *Dakkhī*, evam *Doṇi*, *Vāsavi*, *Sakyaputti*, *Jenadatti*, *Ānuruddhi*^d; *Nāṭaputtiko* · *Nāṭaputtiyo*, *Jenadattiko* · *Jenadattiyo*, *Sakyaputtiko* · ²⁰*Sakyaputtiyo* icc ādi.

757 Upagvādito^e navo. Upaguss' apaccam *Opagavo*^c, evam *mānavo Bhaggavo* icc ādi.

758 Vidhavādito nero. *Vidhavā* icc ādito saddagaṇato *nerapaccayo* hoti tassa apaccam icc etasmim atthe: vidhavāya mata-²⁵ patikāya apaccam *vedhaverō*, samaṇassa apaccam *sāmaṇero* icc ādi.

759 Atthike^f ca. Asaddhammasevanādhippāyena vidhavādihi atthike jane abhidhātābhe *vidhavādito nerapaccayo* hoti: vidhavāya atthiko *vedhaverō*, evam *kaññero vesigero*. Ettha ca

¹ Pj I 123¹⁷. ² 508¹; cf. Kc 675 (Mmd C^e 515⁵). || 754 Kc 347 ||. ³ (634 n. 12). ⁴ A I 25²⁹. ⁵ ***; ns: "Kaccāni kim" . . [J III 425¹⁸] hu Kaccānī-jāt lā so kron¹ Kaccānī lañ³ rhi sañ¹ eñ¹ || Yasodharā eñ¹ amañ Kaccānā | bhvā³ to² amañ Kaccānā nhuik kā³ apaccattha nhuik ma phrac ||. ⁶ J III 427²⁵ A I 26²⁴. ⁷ Mp I 155²⁴ 160²⁶. ⁸ Ap 480²⁰(?). ⁹ Ja IV 84²⁵. ¹⁰ M I 240²⁹ (*supra* 716²⁷). || § 755 Kc 348 ||. ¹¹ J V 424²⁷; cf. § 862. || § 756 Kc 349 + Kcv 349 ("vā") ||. || § 757 Kc 350 ||. || § 758 Kc 351 ||. || § 759 *vide* 785 n. 1 ||.

^a Ce kitakanta^o. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bemns Moggallāya. ^d Bemns Anuruddhi. ^e Bemns *ubique* Upak^o (*et* Opakavo). ^f Bm tatthike (o: tadatthike?).

¹"sukkakcchavī vedhaverā" ti pālī yeva saddhim¹ atthakathāya nidassanam. [C^e 685¹]

760 Yambhāve, yato pakkhandati, yattha bhavati vadḍhat' icc ādisu pi neyyo. *Neyyapaccayo* na kevalam apaccatthe yeva, atha kho yambhāve yato pakkhandati, yattha bhavati, yattha vadḍhati ⁵icc ādisu pi atthesu hoti yeva: sucino bhāvo ²*soceyyam*; ³pabbate bhavo migo^a *pabbateyyo*; pabbatato pakkhannā nadī ⁴*pabbateyyā*; kimīnam kose bhavam sutam ⁵*koseyyam*, evam ⁶*Bārānaseyyam*^b · vattham; · ⁷kule samvadḍho sunakho *koleyyo*; vinetabbo *veneyyo* icc ādi.

761 Vidita-pariyāpanna-sammatesu ṇiya-nikā. Loke veditam, ⁸pariyāpannam, ⁹lokena sammatam vā *lokiyam*, evam *lokikam*.

762 Bhāve ca ṇiyo. ¹⁰Alasassa bhāvo *ālasiyam*, dakkhassa bhāvo *dakkhīyam*, evam *sūriyam*, ¹¹"yass' ete ca tayo^c dhammā vānarinda yathā tava dakkhiyam sūriyam paññā, diṭṭham so ativattati" ¹⁵ti hi pālī dissati; vīrassa bhāvo ¹²*vīriyam*, rassatte kate ¹³*vīriyam*; issarassa bhāvo ¹⁴*issariyam*, aññāni (pi)^d yojetabbāni.

763 Indato līnga-siṭṭha^c-desita-diṭṭha¹-juṭṭh¹-issariyatthe ca. ¹⁵Liṅgatthe siṭṭhatthe^g desitatthe diṭṭhatthe juṭṭhatthe issariyatthe ca vattabbe *indasaddato ṇiyapaccayo* hoti: *indriyānī* ti. Ettha hi ²⁰indo vuccati sammāsambuddho · paramissar[iy]abhāvato, kusalakusalāñ ca kammam · kammesu kassaci issariyābhāvato, tasmā kammasañjanitāni cakkhādini idaṃ^h kusalakusalakammamⁱ upaliṅgenti^j tena ca siṭṭhānī^g ti indriyāni, sabbān' eva pana bāvisat' indriyāni indena Bhagavatā yathābhūtato desitānī ti indriyāni, ²⁵tathā indena Bhagavatā diṭṭhānī ti indriyāni, ten' eva ca indena Bhagavatā kānici gocarāsevanāya kānici bhāvanāsevanāya

¹ J VI 508¹³ *et* Ja VI 509¹⁰ (*ubi* Sd *legisse videtur*: vidhav' -atthikā; vidhava-vittakā?), cf. Ja IV 185¹⁹. ² Mp *ad* A I 271²³. ³ *vide* n. a. ⁴ A III 64⁴. ⁵ Vin III 256³¹. ⁶ Sv (Se II 213¹⁹) *ad* D II 110²⁷. ⁷ Ja I 177⁹. ⁸ As 47³⁵. ⁹ Ja VI 198⁶. || § 762 Kc 362 ||. ¹⁰ Sv I 310²⁸. ¹¹ J I 282¹⁶⁻¹⁷. ¹² Dhp 8^d [- - -]. ¹³ S I 53¹⁹ [- - -]. ¹⁴ Ud 18¹⁷ [- - -], Dhp 73^c [- - -]. || § 763 *vide* n. 15 ||. ¹⁵ 785¹⁸—786² < Vibha 126⁹⁻²⁵ Vm 491²⁴—492¹¹, Paṭis-a (Ce 61¹³⁻²⁴) *ad* Paṭis I 7³⁴.

^a ita CeBemns; (cf. gāvī pabbateyyā, A IV 418⁷). ^b ns Bārānaseyyakam. ^c ita Bem; Ce caturō (< J I 280⁹); J E^e *om.* ca. ^d Bm *om.* ^e CeBemns -siddha-; Vibha-mṭ: sajjitam [Vsrj] uppāditan ti siṭṭham. ^f CeBm diṭṭhi. ^g CeBemns siddho. ^h ns indam. ⁱ CeBe kusalakusalam kammam. ^j ita CeBem; ns ulliṅgenti (= Vm Vibh; = (ñāpentī) pakāsentī, mṭ mṭ).

juṭṭhānī ti indriyāni, āhipaccasamkhātena indriyatṭhenā pi indriyāni; api ca ¹indantī ti indriyāni. Atra pan' idam pi upalak-khaṇiyam: 'Indassa bhāvo *indīyan*' ti viggāhe *indīyan*^a ti pa-daṃ Sakkattañ ñeva vadati, tad eva padaṃ *dakāraṣsa drakāre*^b 5 kate cakkhādini yeva vadati, samketanirūlho hi saddo atthesū ti. 764 Yattha jāto, vasati, yaṃ arahati, adhite, yena saṃsatṭhaṃ kataṃ, tarati, carati, vahati, sannidhāna-niyoga-sippa-bhaṇḍa-jivikatthādisu ca niko. Nikapaccayo na kevalaṃ ²apacca-³vidita-pariyāpannatthesu yeva, atha kho [C^e 686¹] yattha jāto, yattha vasati, yaṃ 10 arahati, (yaṃ)^c adhite, yena saṃsatṭhaṃ, (yena)^c kataṃ, yena tarati, yena carati, yena vahati, yaṃhi sannidhāno^d, yattha niyutto, yad assa sippaṃ, yad assa bhaṇḍaṃ, yā assa jivikā icc evamādisu ca atthesu hoti yeva. Rājagahe jāto ⁴Rājagahiko, Rājagahe vasati ti vā *Rājagahiko*, evaṃ *Māgadhiko*, *Sā-* 15 *vatthiko*, *Kāpilavatthiko*^e icc ādi. Vinayaṃ adhite ⁵venayiko, evaṃ *suttantiko*, *ābhidhammiko*^f, *veyyākaraṇiko*. Tilena saṃsatṭhaṃ bhojanaṃ *telikaṃ*, evaṃ ⁶golikaṃ, ⁷ghātikaṃ. Kāyena kataṃ kammaṃ *kāyikaṃ*, evaṃ *vācasikaṃ*, *mānasikaṃ*. Nāvāya tarati ti *nāviko*, evaṃ ⁸olumpiko; sakatena carati ti *sakatiko*, evaṃ 20 *pādiko*^g; sisena vahati ti *sisiko*, evaṃ *aṃsiko*, *khandhiko*, *hatthiko*, *aṅguliko*. Sarīre-⁹sannidhānā^h vedanā ¹⁰sārīrikā, evaṃ *mānasikā*. Dvāre niyutto *dovāriko*, [C^e 686¹⁵] evaṃ *bhaṇḍāgāriko*, *nāgariko*, *nāvakammiko*. ¹¹Viṇā assa sippaṃ ti *veṇiko*, evaṃ *pāṇaviko*, *modaṅgiko*ⁱ, *vaṃsiko*. Gandhaṃ^j assa bhaṇḍaṃ ti ¹²*gandhiko*, 25 evaṃ ¹³teliko, *goliko*. Urabbhaṃ hantvā^k jīvati ti ¹⁴*orabbhiko*, evaṃ ¹⁴*māgaviko*, ¹⁴*sūkariko*^m, *sākuṇiko*ⁿ. ¹⁵"Vicitrā taddhita-vutti" ti vacanato pana *ādisaddena aññesu* pi atthesu *nikapaccayo* veditabbo, kathaṃ: ¹⁶vinetabbo ti *venayiko*, vinayaṃ ¹⁷vinayāya vā dhammaṃ desetī ti *venayiko*; Aṅga-Magadhehi^p

¹ (V⁴⁴⁸). || § 764 Kc 352 353 ||. ² § 756. ³ § 761. ⁴ S I 67¹⁴ = Mil 242⁹ (*sed vide* Spk). ⁵ cf. Sp I 135¹⁴ (*vide* 786²⁸). ⁶ = tañ lai nhañ¹ ro so bhojañ, ns. ⁷ = tho pat nhañ¹ ro so bhojañ, ns. ⁸ = bhoñ phrañ¹ kū⁸ tat so sū, ns. ⁹ ns *cit*. Rūp-ṭ: sannidhānā ti saṅgatibhūtā, sannihitā ti attho. ¹⁰ M I 10²⁸. ¹¹ ns *cit*. Rūp (C^e 150²⁷): viṇāvādanam viṇā. ¹² Mil 331¹². ¹³ Ap 359¹⁰. ¹⁴ Pp 56⁶⁻⁸ M I 343²³; A III 303¹⁻². ¹⁵ *vide* 176 n. 4. ¹⁶ Sp I 135¹². ¹⁷ Sp I 135¹⁸.

a B^m indriyam. b (C^e drikāre). c B^m om. d *ita* C^eB^mns. e B^m Kapillāo. f B^m abhidho (810²⁵). g B^m paṭiko. h B^m -sanni(ṭ)thānā. i *ita* C^e; B^m modāṅgako; B^e ns modāṅgiko. j C^e gandho. k B^m hantā. m B^e sokariko. n Pp M: sākuntiko. p B^m -Māgo.

āgato^a tattha vā issaro ti *Aṅga-Māgadhiko*; ¹jālena hato *jāliko*, suttana baddho *suttiko*; cāpo assa āvudho *cāpiko*, evaṃ *tomariko*, *muggariko*, *mosaliko*; vāto assa ābādho *vātiko*, evaṃ *semhiko*, *pittiko*; buddhe pasanno *buddhiko*, evaṃ *dhammiko*, *saṃghiko*^b; buddhassa santakaṃ *buddhikaṃ*^b, evaṃ *dhammikaṃ*, *saṃghi-* 5 *kaṃ* · dhanam, *saṃghiko* · vihāro; vatthena [C^e 686³⁰] kītaṃ bhaṇḍaṃ *vatthikaṃ*, evaṃ *kumbhikaṃ*, ²*phālikaṃ*, ³*kiṃkaṇikaṃ*, *sovaṇ-* *ṇikaṃ*; kumbho assa parimāṇam *kumbhikaṃ*, kumbhassa rāsi *kumbhiko*, kumbhaṃ arahatī ti *kumbhiko*, akkhena dibbati ti *ak-* *khiko*, evaṃ ⁴*sālāliko*; dhammaṃ anuvattati ti *dhammiko*; kile- 10 *sūpasamaṃ* āvahatī ti *upasaṃmiko*^c; kilesaparinibbānam karotī ti *parinibbāyiko* · dhammo; ⁵attano santāne rāgādīnam abhāvaṃ karontena sāmam datṭhabbo ti *san-diṭṭhiko* · ariyamaggo, pacca-vekkhaṇaññāpēna sayam datṭhabbo ti *sandiṭṭhiko* · navavidho lokut- 15 taradhammo, atha vā pasatthā^d diṭṭhi san-diṭṭhi, sandiṭṭhiyā kilese ⁶jayatī ti *sandiṭṭhiko* · yathā ⁶rathena jayati ti *rathiko*; atha vā diṭṭhan ti dassanaṃ vuccati, diṭṭham eva sandiṭṭham, [san]dassana^e ti attho, [C^e 687¹] sandiṭṭham arahatī ti *sandiṭṭhiko* · yathā ⁷vatthaṃ arahati ti *vatthiko*; attano phaladānam sandhāya n'assa kālo ti akālo, akālo yeva *akāliko*, sakatthe *nikapaccayo* datṭhabbo; atha 20 vā attano phalappadāne pakatṭho kālo patto assā ti kāliko, ko so: lokiyo kusaladhammo, ayaṃ pana samanantaraphalattā na kāliko *akāliko*, ko so: maggadhammo, imasmiṃ atthe *akāliko* ti padaṃ samāsapadaṃ bhavati; ehi-passaṃ^f arahatī ti *ehipassiko*, 'ehi passa imaṃ dhamman' ti evaṃ pavattaṃ *ehipassavidhiṃ* ara- 25 hatī ti attho; upanayanaṃ upanayo, bhāvanāvasena attano cit- tena upanayanaṃ arahatī ti *opanaṇyiko*, opanaṇyiko va^g *opaney-* *yiko*^h · samkhato lokuttaradhammo, attano cittaṃ upanayanaṃ sacchikiriyāvasena allīyanaṃ arahatī ti *opaneyyiko* · asaṃkhato [C^e 687¹⁵] lokuttaradhammo, atha vā nibbānam upaneti ti upa- 30

¹ ns: jālena | kvan phrañ¹ || hato | sat ap sañ tañ³ || hanitabbo ti hato pru || jāliko sañ ||. ² = thvan tuṃ³ thvan svā³ phrañ¹ thay phrañ¹ pharañ³ phrañ¹ sac si³ phrañ¹ phalamāsaka phrañ¹ vay ap so uccā, ns. ³ = khyū phrañ¹ chañ³ lañ³ phrañ¹ vay ap so uccā, ns. ⁴ = vā³ khram³ cit phrañ¹ kalū mrū³ thū³ tat sañ || vā | cā re³ tam phrañ¹ thvan³ pa tat sañ, ns. ⁵ 787¹²—788² < Vm 215²²—217¹². ⁶ (: Pāṇ IV 4: 2!). ⁷ *vide* Pāṇ V 1: 63.

a B^m āgatao. b B^m om. c *sic* C^eB^mns. d B^m pasatṭha-. e *vide* Vm 216 n. 2. f C^eB^mns ehi passa. g (B^m ca). h cf. Vm 217 n. 2.

neyyo · ariyamaggo, sacchikātabbatam upanetabbo upaneyyo · phalanibbānadhammo^a, upaneyyo va *opaneyyiko*; ¹"paṃsukūlassa dhāraṇaṃ paṃsukūlaṃ, paṃsukūlaṃ silam assā ti *paṃsukūliko*", evaṃ ²*tecivariko*, ³piṇḍapātaṃ uñchatī ti *piṇḍapātiko*, ⁵piṇḍāya vā patitum vatam etassā ti piṇḍapātī, piṇḍapātī^b eva^c *piṇḍapātiko*, sakatthe *nikapaccayo*; ⁴"ehi bhadantā"^d ti vutte pi na āgacchatī ti *na ehibhadantiko*, "tena hi tiṭṭha bhadantā"^d ti vutte pi na tiṭṭhatī ti *na tiṭṭhabhadantiko*; ⁵antarāyaṃ karotī ti *antarāyiko*; ⁶anāthānaṃ piṇḍaṃ dadātī ti *anāthapiṇḍiko*, aññāni pi ¹⁰yojetabbāni.

765 Tena rattam, tassēdam, aññatthesu ca ṇo. Kasāvena rattam vattham *kāsavaṃ*, evaṃ *kosumbham*, *hāliddaṃ* icc ādi; sūkarassa idaṃ mamsaṃ *sokaraṃ*, evaṃ ⁷*māhimsaṃ*^e icc ādi; [C^e 687³⁰] ⁸Kapilavatthusamīpe jātaṃ vanaṃ *Kāpilavatthavaṃ*, ⁹udumbarassa avidūre vimānaṃ *Odumbaraṃ*; Vidisāya avidūre bhavo *Vedisō*; Madhurāya jāto *Mādhuro*; buddho assa devatā *buddho*, evaṃ ¹⁰*bhaddo*, *māro*, *māhindo* icc ādi; samvaccharaṃ ¹¹avecca adhite *samvaccharo*, evaṃ *mohutto*^f, *aṅgavijjo* icc ¹²ādi; vasādānaṃ^g visayo deso ¹³*vāsādo*, evaṃ ¹⁴*kumbho*, ¹⁵*ātisāro*^h; udumbarā <y>asmim padese santi so *odumbaro*; Sagarassaⁱ rañño puttehi Sāgarehi^j khato ti *sāgaro* · puratthimo samuddappadeso, tamsambandhitāya sakalo pi samuddappadeso "sāgaro" tv eva nāmaṃ labhatī ti lokiyānaṃ kathā esā; [C^e 688¹] Madhurā assa nivāso *Mādhuro*, Madhurāya vā issaro *Mādhuro*; nigamajanapadesu jātā manussā ¹⁵*negamajanapadā*^k, evaṃ ¹⁶*porimajanapadā*^k. **766 Suvannato tamrāsatho ṇayo.** Suvannānaṃ ayaṃ rāsi *sovaṇṇayo*, ¹⁷"maññe sovaṇṇayo rāsi" ti hi pālī.

¹ Vm 60⁶. ² (Vm 60¹⁰⁻¹¹). ³ (Vm 60^{15, 16}). ⁴ Sv *ad* D I 166²⁻³. ⁵ Ps (Ee) II 102²⁸. ⁶ Ps I 60¹⁵. || § 765 Kc 354 ||. ⁷ Mhv 25:36^c(?). ⁸ Sv (Se II 378³) *ad* D II 256¹. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ = Bhadda nat rhi so sū, ns. ¹¹ = sak van rve¹, ns. ¹² 3: khattavijja (Ja V 240¹⁴) cf. Mahābhāṣya vol. II 284⁶. ¹³ *vide* n. g. ¹⁴ = ui¹ tui¹ eñ¹ ne rā arap, ns. ¹⁵ (Sv I 297¹⁷). ¹⁶ = arhe¹ janapud nhuik phrac so sū tui¹, ns (cf. *tamen* paura-jānapadāh). ¹⁷ J I 226¹ (Ja); suvaṇṇaya [cf. *hiranyaya*] J II 334⁸.

^a Bm < phalaṃ nibb^o. ^b *dedi* (cf. Vm); Bm *om.*; CeBe so. ^c Bm evaṃ cf. n. b. ^d Sv (Ce): bhante. ^e Ce māhisam (et māhisako 789³⁰); Bm māhim. ^f Bm māhutto. ^g Kcv: vasātīnaṃ .. vāsāto; (ns: vasādānaṃ | mre kran tat so charā tui¹ eñ¹ || vāsādo ti vatthuvijjānaṃ ṭhānaṃ || ātisāro ti āgantukajanānaṃ ṭhānaṃ || Kaccānavaṇṇanā ||. ^h Be abhisāro. ⁱ Bemns Sāgo. ^j Ce Sag^o. ^k *ita* Bemns; Ce ojanapadā.

767 Jāti^a-niyuttatthesu im^a-iyā. Pacchā jāto *pacchimo*, evaṃ *antimo*, *uparimo*, *hetṭhimo*, ¹*gopphimo*; bodhisattajātiyā jāto *bodhisattajātiyo*, evaṃ *assajātiyo*^b icc ādi. Ante niyutto *antimo*, evaṃ *antiyo*, — ²aññena pana lakkhaṇena *antiko* ti pi bhavati.

768 Tad ass' atthi ti iko ca. Tad ass' atthi icc etasmim atthe ⁵*ima iya* icc ete paccayā honti *iko* ca paccayo: putto yassa atthi yasmim vā vijjati so *puttimo*, evaṃ *puttiyo*, *puttiko*. Ettha ca ayam pi^c viseso veditabbo, katham: ³"assamaṇo hoti asakyaputtiyo" ti ettha hi Sakyaputtassa tathāgatassa putto ti *sakyaputtiyo* ti apaccatthe *iyapaccayo* daṭṭhabbo, ⁴"yasassiniyo ¹⁰rājaputtiyo āgacchimsū" ti ettha pana *ipaccayo* daṭṭhabbo, ⁵samānasutikā pi hi saddā asamānapaccayā asamānavacanā ca honti.

769 Niyuttatthe kiyo. Jātiyaṃ niyutto *jātikiyo*, evaṃ *andhakiyo*, *jaccandhakiyo*. 15

770 Samūhatthe kaṇ-ṇā. Rājaputtānaṃ samūho *rājaputtako* · *rājaputto* vā, evaṃ *mānussako*^d · *mānusso*, ⁶"mānussakā ca dibbā ca turiyā^e vajjanti tāvade" ti ettha pana *mānussakā* ti 'tassēdan' ti atthe *kaṇpaccayo* daṭṭhabbo, — *māyūrako* · *māyūro*, *māhimsako*, ⁷sikkhānaṃ samūho *sikkho*, *kāpoto* icc ādi. 20

771 Jana-bandhu-sahāyādito tā. ⁸Janānaṃ samūho *janatā*, evaṃ *bandhutā*, *sahāyatā*, *gāmatā* icc ādi.

772 Devādito sakatthe. *Devasaddādito tāpaccayo* hoti atthantaraṃ anapekkhitvā sakatthe: [C^e 689¹] ⁹devo yeva *devatā*, ¹⁰idappaccayā eva *idappaccayatā*, ¹¹disā eva *disatā* icc ādi, ettha ca ²⁵¹²"uddham adho dasa disatā imāyo" ti pālī nidassanaṃ.

773 Īyo tad assa ṭhānaṃ icc atthe. Madanassa^f ṭhānaṃ ¹³*mada-nīyaṃ*, evaṃ *bandhanīyaṃ*, *mucchanīyaṃ*, ¹⁴*rajanīyaṃ* icc ādi.

774 Upādānādito iyo hitatthādisu. Upādānaṃ vaḍḍhanena upādānānaṃ hitaṃ tesam vā ārammaṇaṃ ti ¹⁵*upādānīyaṃ*, evaṃ 30

|| § 767 Kc 355 + Kcv ("ca") ||. ¹ = pha myak nhuik phrac sañ, ns. ² § 81? ³ Vin I 96²⁸. ⁴ *** cf. J V 94⁸. ⁵ (cf. 31⁶—32²⁸). || § 769 Kcv 355 ("ca") ||. || § 770 Kc 356 ||. ⁶ (386³¹). ⁷ = sikkhā suṇ³ pā³ tui¹ eñ¹, ns. || § 771 Kc 357 ||. ⁸ Bva *ad* Bv 11:2^c. || § 772 Rūp 365 Ce 155³⁵ (*supra* § 184) ||. ⁹ (151⁴, 324²⁸). ¹⁰ (277¹⁸). ¹¹ (324²⁸). ¹² Sn 1122^b — J V 42⁸. || § 773 Kc 358 ||. ¹³ *** (cf. D II 337¹⁸, 171²⁸). ¹⁴ ns *cil*. Ap 18¹³ 67¹³. || § 774 : Kcv 358 ||. ¹⁵ cf. Dhs p. 5²⁹; ns *cil* As: upādānasambandhanena).

^a (Ce jāta-). ^b Bm ayajātiyo. ^c Bm ayaṃ vi. ^d *ita* (mānuss^o) *ubique* CeBemns (*vide* 386 n. k et Khp VIII 13^a). ^e Bemns turiyā. ^f Bm madassa.

¹oghanīyā dhammā, ¹yoganiyā dhammā, ayoganiyā dhammā;
²udare bhavaṃ udariyaṃ, vīre bhavaṃ vīriyaṃ icc ādi.

775 Arahatthe iy^eyyā. Arahatī ti etasmiṃ atthe *īya eyya^a* icc ete paccayā honti: dassanaṃ arahatī ti ³dassaniyaṃ · rūpaṃ, evaṃ ⁴dassaneyyaṃ, vandanīyo · vandaneyyo, namassanīyo · ⁴namassaneyyo, pūjanīyo · pūjaneyyo, ⁵dakkhīnaṃ arahatī ti *dakkhineyyo*; ettha ⁶"Amaraṃ nāma nagaraṃ dassaneyyaṃ manoraman" ti ca ⁷"vanditvā vandaneyyānan" ti ca ⁸"pūjā ca pūjaneyyānan" ti ca pāliādini^b nidassanāni bhavanti.

776 Tassēdan^c ti paṇa-ṇiyo ca. Tassa idam icc atthe *ṇakapaccayo* hoti *ṇiyapaccayo* ca: manussānaṃ idan ti ⁹"mānusakam^d rajjaṃ"; ¹⁰kavīnaṃ idan ti *kāviyaṃ*.

777 Āyitattam upamatthe. Dhūmo viya dissati aduṃ ta-y-idam ¹¹*dhūmāyitattam*, evaṃ *timirāyitattam*.

778 Taṃṭhāna-nissitatthe^e lo. Taṃṭhānatthe taṃnissitatthe ca *lapaccayo* hoti: duṭṭhuṭṭhānaṃ ¹²*duṭṭhullaṃ*, vedaṭṭhānaṃ ¹³*vedallaṃ*; duṭṭhu nissitaṃ *duṭṭhullaṃ*, vedaṃ nissitaṃ *vedallaṃ*.

779 Tabbahul' ālu ca^f. Ālupaccayo hoti tabbahulatthe: abhijjhā assa pakati abhijjhābahulo vā ¹⁴*abhijjhālu*, evaṃ ¹⁵*sītālu*, *dayālu*; ²⁰¹⁶dhaṇṇī bahū ettha santī ti *dhaṇṇīlu* · pāsādo.

780 Nya-tta-ttana-vya^g-tā bhāve. ¹⁷Alasassa bhāvo *ālasayaṃ*, ¹⁸*ṇiyapaccayavasena* pana *ālasīyan* ti sijjhati; arogassa bhāvo ¹⁹*ārogyaṃ*, [C^e 690¹] okārassa pana *ukārakaranavasena* ²⁰*āruggyan* ti sijjhati, tathā gāthāvisaye *ārogyasaddato* sakatthe *ṇiyapacca-*
²⁵yaṃ katvā ²¹"visabhāgasanñoge eko ekassa sabhāgattam" pā-

petvā *āroggiyan* ti sijjhati, tathā hi ¹"āyuraṃ āroggiyaṃ^a vaṇṇan" ti pālī dissati, iti sāsane *ārogyaṃ āruhyaṃ āroggiyan* ti tayo pāṭhā veditabbā; ²paṇḍitassa bhāvo *paṇḍiccaṃ* icc ādi. Paṃsukūlikassa bhāvo ³*paṃsukūlikattam*, evaṃ ⁴*anodarikattam* icc ādi. Puthujanassa^b bhāvo ⁵*puthujanattanaṃ^b*. ⁶Dāsassa bhāvo *dāsa-*
⁷*vyanaṃ*, *dāsasaddato* vā pana bhāve *ṇiyapaccayaṃ* katvā majjhe *vakārāgamaṃ* ca katvā *dāsaviyan* ti sijjhati, *dāsaviyasaddato* vā ⁸"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti lakkhaṇena *yakāre* (pare)^c *vakārāgata*ssa *ikārassa* lopam katvā *dāsaviyan* ti sijjhati. Niddārāmassa bhāvo ⁹*niddārāmatā*; kammaññaṃ bhāvo ¹⁰*kammañ-*
¹¹*ñatā*, evaṃ ¹²*lahutā* icc ¹³ādi.

781 Visāmadito ṇo. Visamassa bhāvo ¹⁴*vesamaṃ*, evaṃ ¹⁵*porohiccaṃ^d*, ¹⁶*gāravo · gāravaṃ*, ¹⁷*maddavo · maddavaṃ*, ¹⁸*socaṃ · neyyapaccayavasena* pana *soceyyan* ti bhavati, ¹⁹"soceyyaṃ cādhi-
²⁰*gacchati*" ti hi pālī dissati.

782 Ramaṇiyādihi kaṇ. Ramaṇiyassa bhāvo *rāmaṇiyakaṃ*, evaṃ *mānuññakaṃ*; ²¹"yattha arahanto viharanti taṃ bhūmirāmaṇey-
²²*yakan*"^e ti ettha pana 'ramitabbā ti ramaṇiyā, ramaṇiyā eva *rāmaṇeyyā*' ti atthaṃ gahetvā 'bhūmi rāmaṇeyyā ettha ṭhāne *bhūmirāmaṇeyyakan*' ti samāsante *kapaccayo* veditabbo.

783 Tassādhumhi ṇyo. Tasmiṃ sādhu icc atthe *ṇyapaccayo* hoti: kammani sādhu *kammaññaṃ*.

784 Purato i tabbhavādisu. Purasaddato *ipaccayo* hoti tabbhavādisu atthesu: pure bhavā puravadhūnaṃ vā esā ti *porī*, pure samvaddhaṇārī^f viya sukumārā ti pi *porī* · nagaravāsīnaṃ kathā.

785 Icchitabbe a. Icchitabbatthe *apaccayo* hoti: samgho ādimhi

¹ Dhs p. 45, ¹⁶ (As 49¹³⁻¹⁶). ² Vibha 241³². || § 775 *vide* n. 5 ||. ³ Sv I 281³¹.
⁴ Sp I 1¹⁰. ⁵ Vm 220²³, cf. Pāṇ V 1:69. ⁶ Bv 2: 1cd. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Sn 259^c — Khp V 2^c.
⁹ A I 213⁶ (cf. Bv 2: 178⁴). ¹⁰ ns: kavīnaṃ | sukhamin tui¹ eñ¹ | idam | tañ³ || iti | kroñ¹ || kāviyaṃ | mañ eñ¹ || "ye pana te suttanta kavika kuveyya [A I 72³⁰ = III 107¹⁹, S II 267¹¹] hū rā nhuik *ṇaka-* [C: *ṇika*] -paccāñ³ kui kavi noñ sak || *ṇiya* nhuik lañ³ evuddhi *yadvambo*² cī rañ || (*pro* kāvikā E^c kavikatā, v. l. kavitā; Mp-ṭ: kavino kammaṃ kavitā, 'yaṃ pan' assa kammaṃ taṃ tena katan ti vuc-cat¹ ti āha: "kavitā ti kavīhi katā" ti [Mp Spk]. || § 777 Kc 359 ||. ¹¹ (S I 122¹). || § 778 Kc 360 ||. ¹² *aliter* Sp I 221⁹ (niruttinaya: duṭṭhu + ṭhāla).
¹³ *aliter* Sv I 241⁶ (niruttinaya: veda + V lā). || § 779 Kc 361 ||. ¹⁴ (Ps I 115²¹ 188¹²). ¹⁵ (Sp *ad* Vin I 288¹⁶: sītālukā ti sītāpakatikā). ¹⁶ Ja II 334¹⁴, Tha *ad* Th 164^b. || § 780 Kc 362 ||. ¹⁷ Vibha 478³⁰. ¹⁸ (785¹³). ¹⁹ D I 73¹⁷. ²⁰ (636⁸). ²¹ § 124.

^a CeBm eyyā. ^b Bm pāliādī. ^c Bm tassētan. ^d C^ens mānussakam. ^e Bm taṃ ṭhānaṃ nissō. ^f Bc tabbahule ālu. ^g Bm om. ttana-vya-.

¹ S I 87³. ² As 147²⁹. ³ A I 381¹³. ⁴ cf. Vm 71¹⁷. ⁵ ***. ⁶ Sv I 213¹ (cf. vaddhava J V 6⁹, vaddhavya J II 137²⁷). ⁷ § 69. ⁸ A III 116⁶ (Mp). ⁹ Dhs § 46 (As 151⁷) et Dhs § 42. ¹⁰ ns *addendum censet*: tvam ca (*cit.* hitvā gihitvaṃ Th 101^a et tāvatvato Vm 482²⁹) || § 781 Kc 363 ||. ¹¹ (Vva 10¹). ¹² cf. Pj II 466¹⁷ (*re vera* "ṇya", *vide* 791³). ¹³ § 857. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ J VI 292²⁰. || § 782 Kc 364 ||. ¹⁶ Dhp 98cd. || § 783 As 151⁷ (cf. Pāṇ V 1: 100) ||. || § 784 Sv I 75³⁴—76² ||. || § 785 Sp (S^e II 71⁷) *ad* Vin III 112¹⁷ ||.

^a E^e (= *cod.* B): ārogiyaṃ, (*cod.* SS): āroggiyaṃ, (cf. ekacciya, paṇḍic-ciya, etc. *supra* 285²⁷⁻³⁰, soracciyaṃ [— — — — — *vel* — — — — —] J III 453⁴).

^b B^ens puthujjanō. ^c Bm om. ^d ita h. l. CeBemns [*de* porohacca *vide* (Tr) JPTS 1908, 128²⁷⁻³², *ubi addenda*: rohañña (J V 259¹², PED), vedalla (= vaitulya?), dhorayha (*dhaur-uh^o; dhūr + vah-: uh-)]. ^e Ce bhūmiṃ^o (*metr.*). ^f Bm samvaddhā nārī.

sese ca icchitabbo assā ti *saṃghādiseso* · evaṃnāmakō āpatti-kotṭhāso.

- 786 Tara-tamā visese, isik'-iy'-itṭhā^a ca. Tara tama isika^b iya itṭha icc ete paccayā visesatthe^c yathārahaṃ bhavanti: [C^e 691¹]
 5 ayañ ca varo ayañ ca varo ayaṃ pana imesaṃ visesena varo ti¹ varataro, evaṃ varatamo; sabbe ime uttarā adhikā ayaṃ imesaṃ visesena uttaro adhiko uggatataro^d cā ti² uttaritaro, akārassa ikārattam veditabbam; hīnataro, hīnatamo; ³paṇītaro, paṇītamo; ⁴assataro^e; ⁴seṭṭhataro — yebhuyyena tara-tamādayo paccayā
 10 guṇasaddato parā honti. Sabbe ime pāpā ayaṃ imesaṃ visesena pāpo ti pāpataro evaṃ pāpatamo, pāpisiko^f, pāpiyo, pāpiṭṭho. Etesu pañcasu tara-tamānam yeva viseso paññāyati: ⁵"imassa adhi-mutti mudu, imassa mudutarā, imassa mudutamā" ti⁶ ādivacanato.
 787 Tad ass' atthi ti māyādito vi. Tad ass' atthi icc etasmiṃ
 15 atthe^g māyāsaddādito vipaccayo hoti: ⁷māyā assa atthi ti mā-gāvī, evaṃ ⁸medhāvī.
 788 Sumedhā so. Sumedhāsaddato ca^h sapaccayo hoti tad ass' atthi icc etasmiṃ atthe: sundarā medhā sumedhā, sumedhā yassa atthi yasmim vā vijjati so ⁹sumedhaso, evaṃ ¹⁰bhūrimedhaso. || Āca-
 20 riyā pana sopaccayaṃ katvā sumedhaso ti padanipphattim ic-chanti, ¹¹"pañca-pañcaso" ti etthā pi ¹²pañca pañca akkharā etesaṃ atthi' ti pañca pañcaso ti icchanti. | Tam na yuttam, imasmiṃ hi garūnam mate 'sumedhaso ti ekavacanantam hoti, pañca-pañcaso ti bahuvacanantam' iti so ti ayaṃ paccayo ekattha-
 25 bavhatthavacako hoti, ayañ ca nayo navaṅge sātṭhakathe tepi-ṭake buddhavacane na sutapubbo; ayaṃ pana amhākaṃ khanti: sumedhaso, sumedhasaṃ icc adi ca ¹³sumedhasa, (sumedhasaṃ),

|| § 786 Kc 365 ||. ¹ D III 160⁶. ² D III 155¹⁶. ³ (Sv I 171³). ⁴ ns: assataro | mrañ⁸ tui¹ thak thū³ so mrañ³ || 'assanaṃ viseso assataro' prū | seṭṭhataro || sūṭhe³ ta thoñ thak thū³ so sūṭhe || 'assataram vi no pesetu seṭṭhataram vā' [Ja VI 343²³] hū so Maho² Gadrabhapañhā kui rañ sañ || thui kroñ¹ ikārassa akārattam veditabbam hu chui ap eñ¹ ||. ⁵ ***. ⁶ ns ad.: "dutiye tato paṇītaro tatiye tato paṇītamo" [***] Saṃhātara-saṃhātamasuttānam aṭṭhakathā || "hīnukkaṭṭhatara-tamānukkamena" [***] Tīkā-kyo² || i sui¹ thū³ eñ¹ hū lui ||. || § 787 Kc 366 ||. ⁷ Ps I 189²⁷. ⁸ (Udu 424²⁶⁻²⁷). || § 788 Kc 366 ("ca") ||. ⁹ A II 70¹⁰. ¹⁰ Sn 1131c 1138d. ¹¹ Kc 7. ¹² Rūp C^e 4¹⁸ Mmd C^e 16²⁹⁻³⁰. ¹³ (voc. fem.: D II 267¹³).

^a C^e issik'-iy^o (cf. n. b, f; = Kc EcC^e, Rūp C^e). ^b C^e issika. ^c B^em vi-sesanatthe (ns comp. fecit). ^d ita B^ens; C^e uggatataro B^m uttaro. ^e C^e ad. jeṭṭhataro. ^f C^e pāpissiko. ^g B^m aṭṭhe. ^h C^eB^eC^e(ns) om.

sumedhasāyo icc ādi ca sumedhasaṃ kulāṃ, sumedhasāni kulāni icc ādi ca, ayaṃ eva nayo pālianukūlo ti veditabbo.

789 Si tapādihi. ¹Tapassī, ²yasassī, ³tejasī. Ettha ca purimesu dvīsu sukhuccāraṇattham sassa dvittam, pacchime pana sud-dho sakāro; sakkaṭaṇṇuno^a pana ⁴keci sāsanikā tato nayaṃ ⁵gahetvā tejasī ti sakāraṃ dvibhāvaṃ katvā paṭhanti; ⁵tathā pi na doso, pālipotthakesu pana tejasī ti nissaññogapadam eva āgatam.

790 Ī iko daṇḍādihi. Daṇḍa icc ādihi ipaccayo hoti, iko ca: daṇḍo assa atthi ti daṇḍi, evaṃ daṇḍiko, māli · māliko icc ādi. 10 [C^e 692¹]

791 Madhvādihi ro. Madhuro, ⁶kuñjaro, mukharo, ⁷sarīro.

792 Guṇādito yathātanti vantu. Guṇavā, gaṇavā, paññavā, veda-nāvā, saññāvā, rasmivā, ⁸yasassivā, massuvā. Ettha ca ye-bhuyyena akārantato vantupaccayo hoti ti daṭṭhabbam. 15

793 Mantu satyādito. Satimā, jutimā, ⁹atthadassimā, dhīmā, cak-khumā, āyasmā, gomā.

794 Candādito imantu. Candavimānasamkhāto cando assa atthi ti Candimā · Candadevaputto; atha vā Candasaṃkhāto deva-putto asmiṃ vijjati ti candimā · candavimānam, ¹⁰"abbhā^b mutto 20 va^c candimā" ti hi pālī dissati; keci pana sakkaṭabhāsato^d nayaṃ gahetvā candamā ti paṭhanti, tam na yuttam; ¹¹puttā[-d-]assa^e atthi ti puttīmā · bahuputto, ettha imantupaccayo Bhagavā ti pade vantupaccayo viya atisayatthe daṭṭhabbo na atthitāmatte; pāpaṃ assa atthi ti ¹²Pāpimā · Kāmadevo, etthā pi imantu- 25 paccayo atisayatthe, esa nayo aññatrā pi yathārahaṃ daṭṭhabbo.

|| § 789 Kc 367 ||. ¹ (Pj II 314²⁴). ² (Pj II 216¹⁹). ³ J II 296¹⁴ III 484¹⁸ VI 171¹⁶ (= Bv 8: 1d). ⁴ = Rūpasiddhi-charā tui¹ sañ, ns (Rūp C^e 162⁴⁻⁵). ⁵ ns: tathā pi | so² lañ³ || na doso | phrac ma rhi || "na bhikkhave buddhavacanaṃ chandaso ... dukkaṭassa" [Vin II 139¹⁸⁻¹⁴] hū ra kā³ sadosa phrac rā eñ¹ hū mū || chandāropana ā³ phrañ¹ ma tañ || padanipphannanayadassana mhya phrac rve¹ na dosa phrac rā eñ¹ || sadosa ma phrac rā hū lui ||. || § 790 Kc 368 ||. || § 791 Kc 369 ||. ⁶ ns cit. Rūp C^e 162¹⁷ (kuñja = hanu); aliter Vva 35³⁻⁷ (Pva 57²⁸). ⁷ = svā³ le¹ rhi so kuiy, ns. || § 792 Kc 370 ||. ⁸ (145⁹, 148¹⁻⁷). || § 793 Kc 371 ||. ⁹ (148⁷⁻¹²). || § 794 Sd 148¹²⁻¹⁵¹ ||. ¹⁰ (148²⁰). ¹¹ (148¹⁸). ¹² (148¹³).

^a C^e sakkatasatthaññuno. ^b B^m attha- (o: abbha-). ^c B^m ca. ^d C^eB^m sakkata^o. ^e C^e puttā assa; B^emns puttādassa (ns confert bhavanti-d-assa [= J VI 206⁶ cod. B^d]; re vera da- pro a- scriptura Birm. recenti debetur).

795 Saddhādito na. ¹Saddhā yassa atthi so puriso *saddho*, saddhā yassā atthi sā itthi *saddhā*, saddhā yassa kulassa atthi tam *saddham*, evam ²*pañño · paññā · paññam*, ³"phalo^a ambo aphalo ca" icc ⁴ādi.

5 796 Pabbādito to. *Pabba* icc evamādito *topaccayo* hoti tad assa atthi icc etasmim atthe: pabbam assa atthi ti^b *pabbato* · giri; vaṃkam saṇṭhānam assa atthi ti *Vaṃkato*, ko so: Vaṃko nāma pabbato, yaṃ sandhāya vuttam Vessantarabodhisattena: ⁵"avaruddhasi^c mam rāja^d Vaṃkam gacchāmi pabbatan" ti, yañ ca ¹⁰sandhāya vuttam buddhabhūtena Bhagavatā: ⁶"te tattha amhe passitvā karuṇam giram udīrayuṃ, dukkhan te paṭivedenti^c: dūre Vaṃkatapabbato" ti. Saddasatthe pana *marusaddato* pi *topaccayo* vihitto: ⁷"maru^f assa atthi ti *maruto*" ti, Sakko devarājā ti attho.

15 797 Mantumhi āyussa ukāro asaṃ. Āyu assa atthi ti *āyasmā* · dīghāyuko ti attho, ⁸piyasamudācāro esa. [C^e 693¹]

798 Tappakatan ti mayo. Tena vatthunā pakatam icc etasmim atthe *mayapaccayo* hoti: suvaṇṇena pakatam *suvaṇṇamayam*, evam *rajatamayam* icc ādi.

20 799 Tannibbattattha-sakatthesu ca. Tato nibbattan ti atthe ca sakatthe ca *mayapaccayo* hoti: gohi nibbattam *gomayam*; dānam eva ⁹*dānamayam*, evam ¹⁰*sīlamayam* icc ādi.

800 Sūrato^h ā tena katatthe^g, dīgho ca rasso. Sūrena nāma vana-carakena katā pānajāti *surā*.

25 801 Varuṇato i, rasso ca dīgho. *Varuṇasaddato* *ipaccayo* tena katan ti atthe, rasso ca saro dīgho [ca] hoti: Varuṇena nāma dussilatāpasena katapanajāti *vāruṇi*, Kumbhajātakatṭhakathāyam pana ādikālam upādāya ¹¹"Sūrena^h ca Varuṇena ca diṭṭhattā

|| § 795 Kc 372 (Paṇ V 2: 101) ||. ¹ Pj II 236³¹. ² Dhpa III 272^a. ³ J VI 61⁵. ⁴ (cf. 229⁵). || § 796 Vart 10 ad Paṇ V 2: 122 (Sd 324³¹—325¹) ||. ⁵ J VI 505¹³. ⁶ Cp I 9: 33^{a-d}. ⁷ Mahabhaṣya vol. II 400^a: marudbhīr datto Maruttah! || § 797 Kc 373 ||. ⁸ Nidd I 140¹⁻³ Sp I 181²⁷. || § 798 Kc 374 ||. || § 799 Rūp 370 (C^e 157⁹: nibbatta), 370^A (C^e 157¹⁰: sakattha) ||. ⁹ (: Vibha 412³³). ¹⁰ (: Vibha 413⁴). || § 800—801 *vide n.* 11 ||. ¹¹ Ja V 131⁻².

^a J: phalī (*vide tamen* Ja VI 61¹³ *cod.* B^d *et cf.* cala: acala *etc.*; *legendum*: phalo <ca> ambo aphalo ca [— — —, — — —]). ^b Bem *om.* ^c *sic* CeBemns (= mam | kui || avaruddho | myak to² sak vañ chan¹ kyañ nhañ thut sañ || asi | phrac eñ¹ ||). ^d CeBemns rājā; J: deva. ^e B^m odanti. ^f o: marū; ns: nat prañ nhac thap nat sañ. ^g B^m katā da gatthe (o: katā <ti> atthe?). ^h B^m Sur^o (= Ja).

tassa pānassa surā ti ca vāruṇi ti ca nāmaṃ jātan" ti vuttam, tattha yā surā sā eva vāruṇi, yā vāruṇi sā eva surā · Sūra-Varuṇehi ekato hutvā katattā; etarahi pana sā pānajāti^a aññehi katā pi purāṇapaṇṇattim paṭicca surā ti ca vāruṇi ti ca vohariyati ti.

802 Saṃkhyāpūraṇe pañca-sattādito mo. Pañcannam pūraṇo *pañ-* ⁵*camo*, evam *sattamo*, *aṭṭhamo*, *navamo* icc ādi.

803 Chaṭṭhato ca sakatthe gāthāyam. Gāthāvisaye pādakkharapāri-pūriyā *mapaccayo* sakatthe *chaṭṭhasaddato* paro hoti: ¹"chaṭṭhamo so parābhavo; ²chaṭṭhamam^b bhadram adhanassa anā-gārassa bhikkhuno", tattha chaṭṭho eva *chaṭṭhamo*. Gāthāyan 10 ti kim: ³"chaṭṭham gātham^c āha; ⁴chaṭṭhāyatanam".

804 Chassa so vā. *Chassa* *sakārādeso*^d hoti vā saṃkhyāpūraṇe: channam pūraṇo *saṭṭho* · *chaṭṭho* vā.

805 Ekādihi dasante i. Ekādasannam pūraṇi *ekādasī*, evam *dvādasī* icc ādi. Pūraṇe ti kim: *ekādasa*. [C^e 694¹]

806 Dase niccam so. *Dasasaddo* pare *chassa so* hoti *niccam*: chahi adhikā dasa *soḷasa*; ⁵"cha ca dasa ca *soḷasā*" ti garūnam mate pana samāso bhavati.

807 || Ante niggaḥitan ti garū. Tāsam saṃkhyānam ante niggaḥi-tāgamo hoti ti garū vadanti, imāni tesam udāharaṇāni: *ekādasim*, ²⁰⁶"cātuddasim pañcadasim^e yā ca^f pakkhassa aṭṭhami... upo-satham upavasissan"^g ti. | Ettha pana *cātuddasim* ti ca *pañca-dasim* ti ca ⁷accantasamyoge upayogavacanam, na ettha niggaḥi-tāgamo; *yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhami* ti idam pana paccattavaca-nam, 'yā ca pakkhassa aṭṭhami, tañ ca pakkhassa aṭṭhamin' ti ²⁵accantasamyoge upayogavacanam ⁸ānetabbam. Ayam ettha nīti sādhuḥkam manasikātabbā.

808 Tyāgamo viśa-timsehi. *Viśati*, *tiṃsati*.

809 Saṃkhyāyam da-rānam lo. Saṃkhyāyam vattamānānam *da-kāra-rakārānam* *lakārādeso* hoti: *cattālisam*, ⁹"addhatelasehi 30 bhikkhusatehi", *soḷasa*.

|| § 802 Kc 375 ||. || § 803 *vide nn.* 1, 2 ||. ¹ (150³¹). ² J V 253¹. ³ J V 25⁴. ⁴ Vm 565²⁷ Vibha 174⁴. || § 804 Kc 376 || || § 805 Kc 377 ||. || § 806 Kc 378 ||. ⁵ Mmd C^e 321²³. || § 807 Kc 379 ||. ⁶ Vv 130ab 131^a. ⁷ Vva 71²⁵. ⁸ (*vide n. f.*) || § 808 Kc 380 ||. || § 809 *cf.* Kc 381 ||. ⁹ Sn² p. 102²⁰. ^a B^m *om.* sū pāna-. ^b J: chaṭṭham (*cod.* B^d chaṭṭham pi; *vide* J V 252¹⁹, 22, 24, 26, 28). ^c B^m chaṭṭhagātham. ^d B^m *om.* sa-. ^e B^m *h. l.* pañcadasim cātuddasim (ns *ubique* cātuddasim). ^f Vv: yāva, *teste* Vva 71²⁰ (*ubi leg. cum* C^e: yāva pak-khassa aṭṭhami ti ettha *cā* ti vacanaseso). ^g B^m upavasisam; C^e upavaseyyam.

- 810 Visati-dasesu bā dvissa. ¹"Bāvīsat' indriyāni", *bārasa manussā*.
 811 Dvissa du-di-do. ²*Durattaṃ · dirattaṃ*, ³*diguṇaṃ*, ⁴*dohaḷiṇi*.
 812 Ekādihi vā dasassa dassa ro saṃkhyāne. *Ekārasa · ekādasa*,
bārasa · dvādasa. Saṃkhyāne ti kiṃ: ⁵"dvādasāyatanāni".
 5 813 Aṭṭhadihi ca. Aṭṭhadihi ca *dasasaddassa dakārassa rakārā-*
deso hoti vā saṃkhyāne: *aṭṭhārasa · aṭṭhādasa*. Aṭṭhādito^a ti
 kiṃ: *pañcadasa*.
 814 Pañcato dasassa dassa ro, ramhi pañcassa panno^b niceṇa. *Pañca-*
saddato ca *dasasaddassa dakārassa rakārādeso* hoti, tasmim
 10 *ramhi*^c *pañcasaddassa pannādeso*^b hoti niccaṃ saṃkhyāne:
pannarasa^b.
 815 Dv'ek'-aṭṭhānaṃ vā ākāro. *Dvi eka aṭṭha* icc etesaṃ anto
 ākāro hoti vā saṃkhyāne: *dvādasa*, *ekādasa*, *aṭṭhārasa*. Saṃ-
 khyāne ti kiṃ: *dvidanto*, ⁶*ekacchanno*, *aṭṭhatthambho*. [C^e 695⁴]
 15 816 Catu-ccato ttha-tṭhā. Catunnaṃ pūraṇo *catuttho*, channaṃ
 pūraṇo *chatṭho*.
 817 Dvi-tito tiyo. Dvinnaṃ pūraṇo *dutiyo*, tiṇṇaṃ pūraṇo *tatiyo*.
 818 Tiye du-tā. *Dutiyo*, *tatiyo*.
 819 Tesam addhūpapadena addhuddha-divaddha-diyaddh'-addhatiya.
 20 Tesam *catuttha-dutiya-tatiyānaṃ addhūpapadānaṃ addhuddha-*
*divaddha-diyaddha-addhatiya*desā honti *addhūpapadena* saha
 nipphajjanti: addhena *catuttho addhuddho*, addhena *dutiyo*
divaddho · diyaddho, addhena *tatiyo addhatiyo*.
- 820 Bavhatthañāpanicchāyaṃ sarūpānaṃ ekaseso. Puriso ca puriso
 25 ca *purisā*, itthi ca itthi ca *itthiyo*, [C^e 695¹⁵] kulañ ca kulañ ca
kulāni, cittañ ca cittañ ca *cittāni*, evaṃ *migiyo* icc ādi; ettha
 "purisā" ti vutte dve purisā, tayo purisā, cattāro purisā, aneka-
 satam purisā ti purisānaṃ bahuttaṃ ñayati. Bavhatthañāpanic-
 chāyaṃ ti kimattham: ⁷"na Mahārajanam purisakānaṃ purisa-

|| § 810 Kc 382 ||. ¹ Vibh 122^b. || § 811 Kcv 382 ("tu"), Sd 287¹⁴ ||.
² *** (: Vin IV 16⁹¹). ³ Pj II 497⁸¹ (diguṇa: duguṇa). ⁴ J VI 270¹ (ns cit.
 Kaccāyanavaṇṇanā: dve haḷā hadayā etissā ti vā, dve haḷā icchācārā etissā
 ti vā). || § 812 Kc 383 ||. ⁵ Vibh 401⁶. || § 813 Kc 384 ||. || § 814 Rūp 256
 (C^e 79⁸⁰—80¹) ||. || § 815 Kc 385 ||. ⁶ ns: ta bhak amui⁸ rhi so kyoñ⁸ | tū so
 amui⁸ rhi so kyoñ⁸ ||. || § 816 Kc 386 ||. || § 817 Kc 387 ||. || § 818 Kc 388 ||.
 || § 819 Kc 389 ||. || § 820 Kc 390 ||. ⁷ D III 203²⁶.

a ita C^eB^mns (cf. Kc). b C^e paṇṇo. c C^e ad. pare.

- kānaṃ ādiyaṃti" ti ettha sati pi padānaṃ sarūpatte 'puriso ca
 puriso ca purisā' ti evaṃ purisānaṃ bahubhāvañāpanicchāya
 abhāvato kevalaṃ lokavohāravasena vuttattā ekaseso na hoti
 ti dassanattam, tathā hi "puriso ca puriso cā ti purisā" ti idaṃ
 bahūnaṃ purisānaṃ vācakattaṃ ñāpetuṃ buddhiyā parikkappi- 5
 tam, na sabhāvato ṭhitānaṃ sarūpānaṃ ekasesavasena vuttam.
¹"pūrenti ti ca puri senti ti ca *purisā*" ti nibbacanen' eva
 bavhatthassa viditattā. Sarūpānaṃ ti kiṃ: hatthi ca asso ca
 ratho ca patti ca ²*hatth'-assa-ratha-pattiyo*^a. [C^e 695³⁰]
 821 || Matantare virūpekaseso. Garūnaṃ matantare virūpānaṃ 10
 padānaṃ ekaseso hoti: Sāriputto ca Moggallāno ca ³*Sāriputtā*,
 pitā ca mātā ca ⁴*pitāro*, putto^b ca dhītā ca ⁵*puttā*, migo ca
 migi ca ⁶*migā*, ⁷vaṃko ca kuṭilo ca *kuṭilā*. Ettha pana tam^c
 vadāma: yadi *Sāriputtā pitāro* ti ādisu pulliṅgavisayesu virū-
 pekaseso icchitabbo siyā, itthiliṅgavisaye pi 'itthi ca puriso cā' 15
 ti viggayha *itthiyo* ti virūpekaseso kātabbo siyā, tathā 'mātā
 ca pitā ca *mātāro*, dhītā ca putto ca *dhītāro*' ti ca virūpekaseso
 kātabbo siyā, "itthiyo" ti vā "mātāro" ti vā "dhītāro" ti vā
 vutte purisādayo pi samadhigantabbā siyuṃ; [C^e 696¹] na ca
 veyyākaraṇehi itthiliṅgavisaye virūpekaseso kato, pulliṅgavisaye 20
 yeva kato — ubhayam p' etaṃ na sameti, dvīsu ca ṭhānesu
 samasamen' eva nayena^d bhavitabbaṃ, tathā ca na bhavati,
 tena ñayati: virūpekaseso na icchitabbo ti.
- 822 | Samodhānicchāyaṃ ekatthe bahuvacanaṃ. Yattha yena^e vat-
 thunā saddhiṃ yaṃ vatthum vattum icchati, tasmim payoge tena 25
 vatthunā saddhiṃ tassa vatthuno samodhānicchāya^f sati ekas-
 mīm atthe bahuvacanaṃ hoti · vinā pi virūpekasesavidhinā,
⁸yathā kiṃ viya: āyasmātā Mahāmoggallānena saddhiṃ āyas-
 mantam Sāriputtam Kīṭāgirimhi^g pesetukāmassa Bhagavato

¹ (780²). ² cf. 750²³. || 821: Rūp C^e 30⁸⁻¹⁰ (vārt. 23 *ad* Pāṇ I 2: 64) ||.
³ (19⁸). ⁴ Rūp cit. pitunnaṃ (Pv 241^b [○○○], cf. Pv 107²⁶). ⁵ J VI 509²⁴; *et* cf. 798³.
⁶ (798²⁰). ⁷ ns: vaṅko ca | gomut kok la re⁸ kok lañ⁸ || kuṭilo ca | thvan
 tum⁸ cvan⁸ kok lañ⁸ || kuṭilā | gomut ta pre⁸ la re⁸ ma yvan⁸ thvan tum⁸ cvan⁸
 sui¹ kok khrañ⁸ tui || *vide* Mahābhāṣya vol. I 239⁷⁻⁸. || § 822 Sd 19⁸⁻¹⁴ ||.
⁸ ns: aṭṭhakathā tui¹ nhuik "yathā kiṃ, yathā" hū eñ¹ || pāḷi to² tui¹ nhuik
 "yathā katham viya" hū eñ¹ || *vide* Mil 91¹⁷.

a Kcv: °pattikā. b C^eB^mns puttā. c 3: pan' etaṃ? d B^m sāmasaḷame-
 nayena. e (B^m satthanayena). f B^ens °cchāyaṃ. g ns: Kīṭāgirim.

bahuvacanavasena ¹"Sāriputtā" ti āmantaṇavacanam viya, tathā Sañjayamahārājassa suṇisāya saddhim puttam āgataṃ disvā ²"puttā" ti āmantaṇavacanam viya ca, ³manussānam sihena saddhim vyaggham vanato nikkhamantaṃ disvā ⁴"etha vyagghā" ⁵ti āmantaṇavacanam viya ca, atrāyam pālī: ¹"gacchatha tumhe Sāriputtā; ⁶kacci vo Anuruddhā khamaniyam; ²kacci vo kusalam puttā^a; ⁴etha vyagghā nivattavho paccupetha mahāvanan" ti.

823 **Brahm'-inda-buddha-purisa-mātugāmādivajjita.^b**

pulliṅgaputhuvacanāniddese gahit' itthiyo [pi]. 2

10 *Brahma inda buddha purisa mātugāma^c* icc evamādihi vajjitānam pulliṅgānam puthuvacanena^d niddese sati na kevalam purisā yeva gahitā atha kho itthiyo pi gahitā bhavanti vinā pi virūpekasesavidhinā · padhānaggāhena appadhānassa gahetabbattā, purisā hi padhānā^e · purisabhāve tthitānam yeva mahābodhi-
15 sattānam buddhabhāvāya laddhavyākaraṇattā, purisesu yeva brahmattādidassanato ca; itthiyo pana appadhānā · itthibhāve tthitehi sattehi buddhabhāvāya vyākaraṇassa aladdhapubbattā, itthīsu brahmattādinam adassanato ca. Tatr' imāni payogāni:
⁶"puttā piyā manussānam; ⁷haṃsā koṇcā mayūrā ca hatthayo^f
20 pasadā migā" icc evamādinī; ettha ca puttā ti iminā dhitaro pi gahitā, haṃsā ti ādihi^g haṃsīādayo^h pi gahitā. *Brahm'-inda-buddha-purisa-mātugāmādivajjitamⁱ* iti kimattham: "*brahmāno, Sakkā, purisā, pumkokaḷā^j*" icc ādisu pulliṅgesu puthuvacanena^d nidditṭhesu pi aṭṭhānattā purisapadatthānam^k yeva gahitattā ca
25 itthiyo na gahitā' ti dassanattam, tathā '*mātugāmā, orodhā* ti etesu pulliṅgesu puthuvacanena nidditṭhesu pi itthipadatthānam yeva gahitattā puna itthiyo na gahitā' ti dassanattam ca. Puthuvacanāniddese ti kim: *satto, haṃso, koṇco*. Ettha ca ayam pi nīti veditabbā: "satto" ti vā "sattā" ti vā [C^e 697¹] "loko"
30 ti vā "lokā" ti vā "pajā" ti vā "pajāyo" ti vā vutte itthi-purise samadhigacchanti · tesam sattavācakattā; "naro" ti vutte kadāci purisam samadhigacchanti kadāci itthi-purise · *narasaddassa*

¹ (19^o, 797¹¹). ² J VI 584¹¹. ³ ns: I nhuik "manussānam" rhi sañ kā³ ma lui, *et cit*. Ja II 357²⁷—358^o. ⁴ (19¹²). ⁵ M I 206^o. ⁶ *** (*cf.* S I 37¹³). ⁷ J II 144² = S II 279²⁸.

^a J: putta. ^b Bm ovajjitam. ^c (Bm *ad.* na). ^d Bm ovacane. ^e Bm padhāna. ^f J: hatthiyo. ^g Bm om; B^e *ad.* pi. ^h (Bm haṃsādayo). ⁱ CeBm ogā-mavajjitam; B^e ns ogāmādivajjita. ^j Bm puliṅkokilā. ^k Bm purisatthānam.

purisavācakattā sattavācakattā ca; "devatā, vaṭṭakā, godhā" ti ca vutte itthi-purise samadhigacchanti · *devatādisaddānam* itthiliṅgabhāvena pum-itthivācakattā; "siho, vyaggho" ti ca vutte purisam samadhigacchanti, "sihā, vyagghā" ti ca vutte itthi-purise samadhigacchanti, "sihā" vā "sihiyo" vā "vyagghā" ⁵vā "vyagghīyo" vā ti ca vutte visum visum itthi-purise samadhigacchanti ti.

824 Gaṇane dasassa dvi-ti-catu-paṇca-cha-satt'-aṭṭha^a-navakānam vī-ti-cattāra-pañña-cha-sattāsa-navā yosu, yonañ c' isam āsam tṭhi ri tī' uti^b. Gaṇane *dasassa* dvika-tika-catu(k)ka-pañcaka-chakka-sat-10 taka-aṭṭhaka-navakānam sarūpānam katekasesānam yathāsam-khyam *vī ti cattāra pañña cha satta asa nava* icc ādesā honti yosu, yonañ ca *isam^c āsam tṭhi ri ti tī uti* icc ādesā honti: *visam timsam cattālisam paññāsam chaṭṭhi^d sattari sattati^e asīti navuti*. Gaṇane ti kim: *dasadasakā purisā*. Iminā pana lakkha-15 ṇena *vīsam* icc ādinī bahuvacanantāni bhavanti aliṅgabhedāni ca. 825 atha *visatyādini^f navutipariyantān^g ekavacanantān^h itthiliṅgāni*. Aparam pi saddagatiṃ^g passatha: *vīsa vīsati^h* icc ādinī *navuti-*pariyantāni padāni ekavacanantāni itthiliṅgāni ti gahetabbāni. Katham pana *vīsa-vīsatiādinamⁱ* ekavacanantatā itthiliṅgatā ca 20 *ñāyati^j ti: payogato avisadākāravohārabbhāvato ca ñāyati^j: vīsa^k bhikkhū tīṭhanti, vīsam bhikkhū passati, (vīsāya bhikkhūhi katam kammaṃ)^m, puriso vīsāya bhikkhūnam deti, vīsāya bhikkhūhi nissatam, vīsāya bhikkhūnam santakam, vīsāyaⁿ bhikkhusu patiṭṭhitam, evaṃ^p vīsati (vīsatiṃ)^q vīsatiyā vīsatiyam^r; timsati^s, 25 timsam, timsāya^q timsāyam; cattāliśa^t cattālisam, cattālisāya, cattālisāyam; paññāsa, paññāsam, paññāsāya, paññāsāyam; saṭṭhi, saṭṭhiṃ, saṭṭhiyā, saṭṭhiyam; sattati, sattatiṃ, sattatiyā, sallatiyam; asīti, asītiṃ, asītiyā^q, asītiyam; navuti, navutiṃ, navutiya, navuliyam, pūliyam hi ¹"vīsam^v pi jātiyo timsam pi jātiyo" ti 30*

|| § 824 Kc 391 ||. || § 825 Sd 298 ^{o-18} ||. ¹ D 1 87¹⁵ Vin III 428 It 993 Pp 60^o.

^a Bm -aṭṭhā-. ^b CeBm tṭhi ri ti tu ti. ^c (Bm *ad.* dha). ^d Bm om. ^e vide 799²⁸ *etc.* ^f ita Bm; C^e ns vīsa timsa icc ādinī; B^e vīsatiṃsatyādini. ^g (Bm ogatam). ^h Ce vīsa timsa (*vide* 799²⁸). ⁱ Bm < vīsa-tīsatiādinam; Ce vīsa-timsaadinam. ^j Bm *ad.* cattālisāya cattālisāyam. ^k B^e ns vīsam; Bm < vīsati. ^m CeBm om. ⁿ C^e ns vīsāyam. ^p (Bm *ad.* vīsa). ^q Bm om. ^r B^e ns vīsāyam. ^s Ce timsa. ^t B^e ns ośam. ^v D Vin: vīsatiṃ (B^e ns *h. l.* vīsati).

āgataṭṭhāne *vīsaṃ tiṃsaṃ* icc ādīni dutiyekavacanantāni ti gahetabbāni.

826 Catūpapadassa tulopo, ¹uttarapadādicassa cu co kvaci. Catūpapadassa gaṇane pariyāpannassa tulopo hoti, uttarapadādicassa ⁵ cakārassa cu-coādesā honti kvaci: catūhi adhikā dasa cuddasa · coddasa · catuddasa. [C^e 698¹]

827 Cattālisāy' ādivaṇṇassa ca. Cattālisasaddassa gaṇane pariyāpannassa ādivaṇṇassa lopo hoti kvaci cu-coādesā ca honti: tālīsaṃ · cattālisāṃ · cattālisāṃ^a · cottālisāṃ.

10 828 Caturāsitiyā tulopo, cassa cu, rassa lo dvittaṇ ca. Caturāsitisaddassa gaṇane pariyāpannassa tulopo hoti, cakārassa cu hoti, rassa lo^b hoti, dvittaṇ ca, kvaci: ²"cullāsiti saḥassāni; ³caturāsiti saḥassāni".

829 Dvāsaṭṭhiyā salopo, attam ā. Dvāsaṭṭhisaddassa kvaci sa-
15 kārālopo hoti, ākāro pana attam āpajjati: ⁴"dvatṭhi paṭipadā" · dvāsaṭṭhi manussā.

830 || Matantare ⁵ya-d-anupapannā nipātanā sijjhanti. Garūṇaṃ matantare ye saddā aniddiṭṭhalakkhaṇā akkhara-pada-vyañjanato itthi-puma-napumsakalingato nāmūpasagga-nipātato^c avyayī-
20 bhāvādisamāsa-taddhitato gaṇana^d-saṃkhyā-kāla-kāraka-payoga-saññāto sandhi-pakati-vuddhi^e-lopāgama-vikāra-viparītato vibhattivibhajanato^f, te ⁶nipātanā sijjhanti ti vedittabbam.

| Akkharato padato ca amhehi vyañjanādito

saddānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ heṭṭhā tattha tattha vibhāvitaṃ; 3

25 idāni pi^g vibhāvissaṃ vibhāvīnaṃ hitāvahaṃ

sādaro ādaraṃ isaṃ akatvāna nipātane. 4

Tathā hi heṭṭhā amhehi yesaṃ kesañci saddānaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ⁷"saralopo ya-ma-na-rādisū" ti ādinayena akkharādito niddiṭṭham

⁸"khatyā, padmāni" ti ādīni ca udāharaṇāni dassitāni; idāni pi

30 imasmim^h Bhagavato pāvācane nānānipuṇanayavicittresu padesu sotūnaṃ nikkamkhabhāvattamaṃ atthaggaṇaṃ ca paramako-

|| § 826 Kc 392 ||. ¹ = dasa hū so nok pud eñ¹ anī³ ca kui, ns. || § 827 Kcv 392 ("api-") ||. ² Nidd I 42¹⁸ etc. ³ Nidda ad loc. || § 829 vide n. 4 ||. ⁴ (633⁹). || § 830 Kc 393 ||. ⁵ ns: yaṃ | ye saddā | akraṇ saddā tui¹ sañ ||. ⁶ = sut si³ ma pra payog nhuik kya tat so i mahāvisaya-sut phrañ¹, ns. ⁷ § 69. ⁸ (621⁸-7).

a Bm om. b (Bem lopo). c C^e nāmōpa°. d ita CeBemns. e Bm -buddhi-. f Bm vibhattibhajanato. g Bm idāniṃ naṃ pi. h CeBe ad. pi.

sallajananattham nipātane ādaraṃ isakaṃ akatvā vividhāni lakkhaṇāni dassessāma. Yasmā pan' ettha 'pajjunnagatikāni pi lakkhaṇāni dissanti, tasmā "punaruttidoso atthi" ti na vattabbaṃ.

831 Anekatthe dvādito ko. Satassa dvikaṃ *dvīsatam*, satassa ti-
5 kaṃ *tīsatam*, satassa catukkaṃ^a *catūsatam*, satassa pañcakaṃ *pañcasatam*, satassa chakkaṃ *chasatam*, satassa sattakaṃ *sattasatam*, satassa aṭṭhakaṃ *aṭṭhasatam*, satassa navakaṃ *navasatam*; satassa dasakaṃ *dasasatam* saḥassaṃ hoti.

832 Dasadasakaṃ satam, dasakānaṃ satam^b saḥassaṃ yomhi. Gaṇane 10 pariyāpannassa dasadasakassa satam hoti, dasasatakassa ca saḥassaṃ hoti yomhi: *satam*, saḥassaṃ. [C^e 699¹]

833 Yāva taduttari(m) dasagūṇitaṃ^c, abbudato vā vīsatiguṇaṃ. Yāva tāsāṃ saṃkhyānaṃ dasādināṃ asaṃkhyeyyapariyantānaṃ dasagūṇitaṃ^c kātabbaṃ, atha vā pana pālinayena abbudapariyosāne 15 vīsatiguṇaṃ katvā *nirabbudādikā* saṃkhyā yāva asaṃkhyeyyā vedittabbā, katham: dasassa gaṇanassa dasagūṇitaṃ katvā *satam* hoti, satassa dasagūṇitaṃ katvā saḥassaṃ hoti, saḥassassa dasagūṇitaṃ katvā *dasasahassaṃ* hoti, dasasahassassa dasagūṇitaṃ katvā *satasahassaṃ* hoti · tam^d lakkhaṇaṃ ti vuccati, satasahassassa 20 dasagūṇitaṃ katvā *dasasatasahassaṃ* hoti, dasasatasahassassa dasagūṇitaṃ katvā *koṭi* hoti · *satasahassānaṃ* satam koṭi nāmā ti attho, koṭisatasahassānaṃ satam *pakoṭi*, pakoṭisatasahassānaṃ satam *koṭipakoṭi*, koṭipakoṭisatasahassānaṃ satam *nahutam*, nahutasatasahassānaṃ satam *ninnahutam*^b, [C^e 699¹⁵] ninnahuta- 25 satasahassānaṃ^b satam *akkhobhanī*^e, tathā *bindu*, *abbudam*, *nirabbudam*, *aham*, *ababam*, *aṭaṭam*, *sogandhikam*, *uppalam*, *kumudam*, *padumam*, *puṇḍarikam*, *kathānaṃ*, *mahākathānaṃ*, *asaṃkhyeyyan* ti. Idan tu ācariyānaṃ mataṃ gahetvā vuttam, sāsane pana ²"catunahutādhikadvijojanasatasahassabahalā ayaṃ 30 mahāpathavi" ti vacanato ³"duve satasahassāni cattāri nahutāni cā" ti vacanato ca dasasahassaṃ *nahutan* ti pi vuccati, tasmā

ekaṃ, dasa, satañ c'eva saḥassaṃ, nahutam pi ca, lakkhaṃ tathā dasasatam saḥassaṃ ca, tato param 5

¹ cf. 626⁹ etc. || § 831 Kc 394 ||. || § 832 Kc 395 ||. || § 833 Kc 396 + Pj II 476³⁰ etc. (infra 802³³) ||. ² *** cf. Sv ad D II 107²⁵. ³ (306¹⁴).

a Bm catukaṃ (vide 799¹⁰). b Bm om. c (Bm oḡuṇaṃ tam). d Bm kaṃ (lēg. yaṃ?). e ns akkhobhañi; Ce akkhohiñi.

koṭi ppakoṭi icc ādi kamato niddise vidū —

nahutaṃ pañcamaṃ evaṃ hot' ekādasamaṃ pi ca. 6

Aparo nayo: ekaṃ dasa[m] sataṃ sahaṣṣaṃ dasasahaṣṣaṃ sata-sahaṣṣaṃ dasasatasahaṣṣaṃ koṭi pakoṭi koṭipakoṭi nahutaṃ
5 ninnahutaṃ akkhobhani^a ti evaṃ ekato paṭṭhāya gaṇiyamānā akkhobhani^a terasamaṃ ṭhānaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhati. [C^e 699³⁰]

Nava nāgasahaṣṣāni, nāge nāge sataṃ rathā,
rathe rathe sataṃ assā, asse asse sataṃ narā, 7

nare nare sataṃ kañṇā, ekekissaṃ sat' itthiyo

10 esā akkhobhani^a nāma ¹pubbācariyehi bhāsita ti 8
iminā pana vacanena cuddasamaṃ ṭhānaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhati ti
veditabbo^b.

²Akkhobhani^a ca bindu ca abbudañ ca nirabbudaṃ
ahahaṃ ababañ c'eva aṭaṭaṇ ca sugandhikaṃ 9

15 uppalaṃ kumudañ c'eva padumaṃ puṇḍarikaṃ^c tathā
kathānaṃ mahākathānaṃ asaṃkhyeyyan ti bhāsita^d 10

kamo Kaccāyane eso, pāliya so virujjhati,
pāliyan tu kamo evaṃ veditabbo: nirabbudā^e [C^e 700¹] 11

ababaṃ aṭaṭaṃ ahahaṃ kumudañ ca sugandhikaṃ
20 uppalaṃ puṇḍarikañ ca padumaṃ ti jino bravi; 12

tathā hi Brahmasamyutte Bhagavatā ³"seyyathā pi bhikkhave^f
vīsati Abbudā nirayā evaṃ eko Nirabbudo nirayo" ti ādinā
vīsati abbudāni ekaṃ nirabbudaṃ vuttaṃ, tathā vīsati nirabbu-
dāni ekaṃ ababaṃ, vīsati ababāni ekaṃ aṭaṭaṃ, vīsati aṭaṭāni
25 ekaṃ ahahaṃ, vīsati ahahāni ekaṃ kumudaṃ, vīsati kumudāni
ekaṃ sogandhikaṃ, vīsati sogandhikāni ekaṃ uppalaṃ, vīsati
uppalāni ekaṃ puṇḍarikaṃ, vīsati puṇḍarikāni ekaṃ padumaṃ
ti, aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pi pāliya avirodhena attho gahito, kathaṃ:

⁴"vassagaṇanā pi pan' ettha evaṃ veditabbā, yath' eva hi sa-
30 taṃ sataṃ sahaṣṣāni koṭi hoti, evaṃ sataṃ sataṃ sahaṣṣakoṭiyo
pakoṭi nāma hoti, sataṃ sataṃ sahaṣṣapakoṭiyo koṭipakoṭi nāma,
sataṃ sataṃ sahaṣṣakoṭipakoṭiyo nahutaṃ, sataṃ sataṃ sahaṣṣana-
hutaṃ ninnahutaṃ, sataṃ sataṃ sahaṣṣaninnahutaṃ [C^e 700¹⁵] ekaṃ
abbudaṃ, tato vīsatiṇaṃ nirabbudaṃ, esa nayo sabbatthā pi"^g,

¹ ***; cf. Mhvṭ ad Mhv 25: 103^c. ² : Kcv 397. ³ S I 152^c = Sn² p. 126¹². ⁴ Spk I 219¹⁻⁷ = Pj II 476^{30-477⁶}.

^a ns akkhobhani; ^b Ce akkhohiñi. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d Ce puṇḍarikaṃ padumaṃ (= Kcv) h. l. et 801²⁸, cf. 802²⁷. ^e ita CeBem; ns oṭā. ^f ns: nirab-budā | mha ||. ^g ns bhikkhu (= S Sn). ^h Spk Pj om. pi.

tenāvocumha: ¹"pālinayena pana abbudapariyosāne vīsatiṇaṃ
katvā nirabbuddādikā^a . . . yāva asaṃkhyeyyā veditabbā" ti.
Ettha pālinayo yeva sārato paccetabbo · sabbaññubuddhassa
aññātaduññātādibhāvābhāvato. — Ettha saṃkhyā-gaṇanānaṃ nā-
nattaṃ evaṃ veditabbā: ²"muddā gaṇanā saṃkhyānaṃ" ti pāli- 5
padesesu hi muddā ti aṅgulipabbesu^b saññaṃ ṭhapetvā katā
hatthamuddā muddā nāma gaṇanā, 'imasmim sahaṣṣan' ti ādinā
saññaṃ katvā gaṇanā ti attho; gaṇanā ti ³acchinnagaṇanā^c
'ekaṃ, dve' ti ādinā navantavidhinā nirantaragaṇanā ti attho;
saṃkhyānaṃ ti piṇḍagaṇanā, ⁴saṃkalana-paṭuppannādinā^d piṇ- 10
ḍetvā^e gaṇanā ti attho, yāya hi khettaṃ oloketvā 'idha ettakā
vīhi bhavissanti', rukkaṃ oloketvā 'idha ettakāni phalāni bha-
vissanti', ākāsaṃ oloketvā 'ime ākāse sakuṇā ettakā nāma bha-
vissanti' ti jānantī ti.

834 Nāvataṃ no lopam. Nakāravantānaṃ tesam paccayānaṃ ^{no} 15
lopam āpajjati: ⁵Gotamo, ⁶Vāseṭṭho, ⁷Venateyyo icc ādi.

835 Hīlanānukampa-khuddaka-kucchita-sakatthesu ko. Tattha hīla-
natthe: ⁸muṇḍako samaṇako, ⁹itthikā icc ādi; anukampatthe:
¹⁰puttako, kumārako icc ādi; khuddakatthe: gāmakō, ¹¹rathako,
¹²dhanukaṃ, ¹³naṅgalakaṃ icc ādi; kucchitatthe: ¹⁴uddhumātakaṃ 20
¹⁵vinīlakaṃ icc ādi; sakatthe: hīnako, potako icc ādi. [C^e 701¹]

836 Ekādito vibhāge dhā. Ekena vibhāgena ekadhā, dvīhi vibhā-
gehi dvidhā, evaṃ dvedhā · dvidhā^f, tīhi vibhāgehi tidhā · tedhā
vā, evaṃ catudhā^g pañcadhā icc ādi ca katidhā bahudhā ti ca.

837 Eka-dvīhi jjo. Eka-dvīhi jjhappaccayo hoti vibhāgatthe: eka- 25
dhā karoti ekajjhaṃ, ¹⁶ekato karoti ti attho; dvidhā karoti dvij-
jhaṃ^h, na dvidhā vacanam etesan ti ¹⁷"advijjhavacanāⁱ buddhā".

¹ (801¹⁵). ² D I 11¹⁰ (Ud 31³²) cf. Vin IV 7⁵. ³ ns: acchindagaṇanā |
ma prat re tvak khrañ³ ||. ⁴ = ta poñ³ tañ³ re tvak khrañ³ acu kui phrac
ce khrañ³ ca sa phrañ¹, ns. || § 834 Kc 398 ||. ⁵ § 752 (ṇ-a). ⁶ § 755 (ṇ-eyya).
|| § 835 vide nn. 7—10 (Pāṇ V 3: 74, 76, 85, V 4: 28 sqq) ||. ⁷ Sv I 254²⁰⁻²³
(hīlento, cf. Pj II 402⁵⁻⁸). ⁸ Sp I 210²¹ (hīlento). ⁹ Thīa 269²⁶⁻²⁷ (anukam-
pento). ¹⁰ Sv I 86¹⁵⁻¹⁶ (khuddaka-). ¹¹ (cf. Sv I 86⁶⁻⁷). ¹² Vm 178⁹⁻¹¹ (kuc-
chitaṃ) et 178¹³⁻¹⁴ (id.). || § 836 Kc 399 ||. || § 837 Rūp 404 C^e 169³³ ||.
¹³ Ps Ee II 377¹¹. ¹⁴ Bv 2: 110^a.

^a C^e suppl. saṃkhyā. ^b Bm aṅgulo. ^c ita C^eBm; B^ens acchinda^o
(o: acchidda^o?). ^d C^eB^ens -paduppannādinā; leg. paṭuppannādinā, vide Sv.
^e C^eBm piṇḍitvā. ^f : Rūp C^e 169³⁰: dudhā (Sacc 114^b). ^g Rūp: catudhā (cf.
Rūp C^e 279⁵ [epilog. str. 3a]: tedhā sandhim catudhā padam api catudhā. . .).
^h leg. dvejjhaṃ (Rūp). ⁱ leg. advejjhavacanā (Bv Bva).

838 *Ākāra-pakāra-vibhāga-kevalatatiyatthesu so.* Ākāratthe pakāratthe vibhāgatthe tehi ākāradīhi vajjite^a asammisse tatiyatthe ca so iti paccayo hoti. Tesu ākāratthe; ¹sabbākārena sabbaso icc ādi, pakāratthe: ²bahūhi pakārehi bahuso icc ādi, vibhāgatthe: ³suttavibhāgena suttaso icc ādi, kevalatatiyatthe: upāyena upāyaso, ⁴hetunā hetuso, ⁵taṃkhaṇen' eva thānaso, ⁶ñāyena^b yoniso icc ādi.

839 Lahuto sakatthe^c sa. ⁷"Yāni tāni vajjāni appamattakāni oramattakāni lahusāni lahusammatāni"; ettha ca ⁸lahūni eva ¹⁰lahusāni, lahuṇāni ti attho; ⁹"lomasāni brahāni cā" ti ettha pana lomā senti uppajjanti etthā ti loma-sāni ti attho gahetabbo. 840 Dvito lhako bhāve^d. Bhāvatthe^d dvisaddato lhakapaccayo hoti: ¹⁰dvebhāvo^d dvelhakam, dvelhakajāto.

841 Paccayato pi paccayo. Paccayato pi paccayo hoti ti vedi-
15 tabbam.

842 Niyāto yusmā^e niyo^e. Nīpubbāya yādhātuyā yo yupaccayo pubbe^f paro, tato niyāpaccayo hoti: niyāti ti niyāniyo^g, so eva nīkāragatassa ikārassa rassattam yakārassa ca dvittam katvā dutiyassa pana yakārassa kakāram katvā niyyāniko ti bhavati, ²⁰tathā hi Abhidhammatīkāyaṃ ¹¹"(niyāti ti)^e niyāniyan^h ti vat-
tabbe ikārassa rassattam yakārassa ca kakāram katvā niyyā-
nikan ti vuttan" ti vatvā "niyātiⁱ etenā ti vā^j niyānamⁱ, ni-
yānamⁱ eva niyyānikam · venayiko viya, ettha 'neyyānikan' ti
vattabbe ikārassa ekārattam akatvā vuttan" ti vuttam. [C^e 702¹]

25 843 Tavato tassēdam icc atthe iyo, tassaro c' u. Tassa idam icc etasmim atthe tavasaddato iypaccayo hoti, takārassa saro ca ukāro hoti: tava idam santakan ti tuviyaṃ. Imassa pana at-

|| § 838 Kev 399 ("ca") + Rūp C^e 169³⁴ ||. ¹ Vm 328²⁵. ² ***. ³ Mp (S^e III 84²¹) ad A III 237²⁸. ⁴ cf. Mp ad A III 417²⁰. ⁵ Pva 19³ 170²⁵. ⁶ ***. ⁷ Vibh 247²⁷. ⁸ (Vibha 342¹⁸). ⁹ J II 261¹⁷. || § 840 vide n. 10 ||. ¹⁰ Ps ad M II 243²⁰: dvelhakajātā ti dvebhāgajātā; Sv ad D III 117⁹ (cf. vibhāge dhā, Kc 399 supra 803²³); aliter As 259²⁸ = Nidda ad Nidd I 414²² || § 842 vide n. 11 ||. ¹¹ mṭ ad As 214⁴⁻⁵. || § 842 vide 805 n. 1 ||.

a (Bm vijjijjhite). b Ce ñāṇena. c Bm sakattho. d ɔ: bhāgo et dvebhāgo? vide n. 10. e Bm om. f Bm puroppa > paroppa. g (Bm niyāniko); B^e niyyā-
ti ti niyāniyo. h B^e niyyāti ti niyāniyam; mṭ: niyyāti ti niyyāniyan. i ita C^e Bm;
B^{ens} niyyā^o (= mṭ). j mṭ om.

thassa Jayaddisajātaka^a ¹"na kammunā vā^b vacasā ca^c tāta aparādh' ito 'haṃ tuviyaṃ sarāmi" ti gāthā sādhiḥ; tattha aparādh' ito ti aparādham ito ti chedo, tuviyan ti tava eso ti ²tuviyo, tam tuviyaṃ · aparādhan ti iminā tulyādhikaraṇam, tenāhu^d atthakathāyaṃ: ³"tuviyan ti tava santakan" ti, 'tava ⁵santakan' ti ca iminā tuviyasaddassa taddhitantattam vibhāveti ·
⁴"sūkarassa idam maṃsan" ti vacanena sokaran ti padassa taddhitantattam viya; yathā hi "sokaram maṃsan" ti vutte 'sūkaramaṃsan' ti attho bhavati, evam eva^e "tuviyo aparādho" ti vutte 'tava aparādho' ti attho bhavati. Tatrāyaṃ piṇḍattho: ¹⁰
⁶"tāta aham ito pubbe^f tava kammato vā vacito^g vā kiñci mama appiyaṃ aparādham na sarāmi" ti.

844 Sabbanāmehi thā-tathā^h pakāravacane. ⁶So pakāro tathā · tam pakāram tathā · tena pakārena tathā, evam yathā, sabbathā, aññathā, itarathā, ubhayathā; tena pakārena tatatthā, evam ¹⁵yatatthā aññatatthā. Keci pana garū ⁷"so viya pakāro tatatthā" ti ādikam nibbacanam icchanti, sabbam etaṃ manasikātabbam. Tatthāpaccayo pāvacane appasiddho, tayugapaccayoⁱ pasiddho, tam yathā: tathābhāvo tathattam, evam aññathattam icc ādi; ettha ca ⁸"thitassa aññathattam paññāyati; ⁹tathattāya paṭi-
20 pajjati" ti ca ādini nidassanāni bhavanti, tattha tathattāyā ti ¹⁰tathābhāvāyā ti attho.

845 Kim-imēhi tham. Kim ima icc etehi thampaccayo hoti pa-
kāravacanatthe: ¹¹ko pakāro katham · kam pakāram katham ·
kena pakārena katham, ettha ca ¹²"katham jānemu tam mayan" ²⁵ti nidassanam; ayam pakāro ittham · imam pakāram ittham —
ettha ca ¹³"imam pakāram bhūto patto āpanno ti itthambhūto" ti nibbacanam nidassanam — · iminā pakārena ittham, ettha ca ¹⁴"ittham sudam āyasmā Puḷinathūpiyo thero imā gāthāyo
abhāsithā" ti nidassanam. ¹⁵"Itthamnamo; ¹⁶itthamnamassa 30

¹ J V 26¹⁹⁻²⁰. ² (: tvīya, cf. svīya.). ³ Ja V 26²³. ⁴ Kev 354 (Senart 190²¹). ⁵ Ja V 26²⁴⁻²⁵. || § 844 Kc 400 + Kev ("tu") ||. ⁶ (cf. 805²⁴). ⁷ Kev 400 (Senart 213¹⁻²). ⁸ A I 152⁸. ⁹ cf. D I 175²⁰. ¹⁰ Sv ad loc. || § 845 = Kc 401 ||. ¹¹ (675²⁶—676⁴). ¹² (675²²). ¹³ (vide 555²). ¹⁴ (686²⁸—687¹). ¹⁵ Vin I 94²². ¹⁶ Vin IV 136⁹.

a Bmns Jayadisajo. b ita CeBemns et J. c ita B^{emns}; cf. J v. l.; C^e va. d ns āha (cf. vibhāveti 805⁹). e B^{emns} evam evam. f ita CeB^{emns}; Ja om. g Ja: vacanato. h ita CeB^{emns}; Kev Rūp ubique -tathā. i B^{ens} ttayuga-.

- bhikkhuno" ti ādisu pana 'Tisso ti vā Phusso ti vā evaṃ nāmaṃ etassā ti itthaṃnāmo' ti *evaṃsaddassa itthaṃnādeso* datṭhabbo. || Nanu ca bho *evaṃsaddo* avyayapadaṃ, kathaṃ so *itthaṃ* iti ādesaṃ arahatī ti. | Arahati yeva^a · avyayabhūta-
 5 nam¹ *adhiādinam ajjhādesādidadassanato*, tesaṃ ca avyayabhāvo liṅga-vacanehi aññathattābhāvo, nādesavasena: [C^e 703¹]
 846 *evass' itthaṃ nāme. Evaṃsaddassa itthaṃnādeso* hoti *nāma-* sadde pare: *itthaṃnāmo bhikkhu. Nāme* ti kiṃ: ²*evaṃgotto.*
 847 *Asaññogantānaṃ sarānaṃ saṇe vuddhi. Asaññogantānaṃ sarā-* nam vuddhi hoti *saṇakārappaccaye* pare: abhidhammaṃ adhīte
 10 ³*ābhidhammiko*, Vinatāya apaccaṃ ⁴*Venateyyo* icc ādi. Asaññogantānaṃ ti kiṃ: ⁵*Bhaggavo.*
 848 *Mā viākaraṇādisu y-ūnam, āgamo ṭhāne. Viākaraṇa-(su)aggā-* disaddānaṃ^b *ikār'-ukārānaṃ mā vuddhi* hoti^c, tatr' eva vuddhi-
 15 āgamo hoti ca ṭhāne, ettha ca *ekār'-okārā* vuddhiāgamo: *veyyākaraṇiko, sovaggiko* icc ādi.
 849 *Nipaccate^d. Nipaccate^d icc etaṃ* adhikāratthaṃ veditabbaṃ:
 850 *vyākaraṇassa saṇe vi-ākaraṇā^e ti. Saṇakārappaccaye* pare *vyākaraṇassa* saddassa *vi-ākaraṇa* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d:
 20 *vyākaraṇaṃ jānāti* ti ⁶*veyyākaraṇo*, evaṃ *veyyākaraṇiko.*
 851 *saggassa su-aggā ti. Saggasaddassa^f saṇe* paccaye *su-aggā* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d: ⁷*rūpādihi pañcahi kāmagaṇehi* suṭṭhu aggo ti saggo, sagge vipākadāyakattā saggassa hitaṃ ti *sovaggikaṃ · dānaṃ.*
 25 852 *nyāyassa ni-āyā ti. Nyāyasaddassa saṇe* paccaye pare *ni-āyā* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d: *nyāyaṃ* adhīte *neyyāyiko.*
 853 *vyāvacchassa vi-āvaccha ti. Vyāvacchassa* saddassa *saṇe* paccaye^g *vi-āvaccha* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d: ⁸*Vyāvacchassa* putto *Veyyāvaccho.*
 30 854 *dvārassa du-arā ti. Dvārasaddassa saṇe* paccaye *du-ara* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^d: dve kavāṭṭi⁹ *aranti* gacchanti etthā ti
¹ (627¹²). || § 846 686²⁶⁻²⁸, 805³⁰—806^a, 765²¹ ||. ² (765²⁸). || § 847 Kc 402 ||.
³ § 764. ⁴ § 755. ⁵ § 757. || § 848 Kc 403 ||. ⁶ Sv I 247³¹⁻³². ⁷ Sv I 158¹⁻⁵. ⁸ *ita* iam Kcv (Senart 215⁷). ⁹ (V⁷⁵⁷); ns: dakkhiṇamhi dvāramhi [Ap 240¹⁴] ... lā so kroṇ¹ "apāpuraṇaṃ ca thakanaṃ cā ti dve vārā asmin ti dvāram | pavisa-nikkhame dve jane dve kiccāni vā vāro nisedho etthā ti dvāram" ... hū rve¹ lañ⁸ pru ||.
^a (ns arahat' eva). ^b Ce (cont.)-suaggādi^o; ns -saggādi^o; Bem -aggādi^o. (cf. n. f.). ^c *ita* CeBemns. ^d CeBemns nippajjo (= pr¹⁸ eñ¹), vide 110 n. a. et 648 n. a. ^e Bm oṇa. ^f Bm aggas^o. ^g Ce ad. pare.

- dvāraṃ, atha vā pavisanaṃ ca nikkhamanaṃ cā ti dve kiccāni aranti etthā ti dvāraṃ, ¹dvāre niyutto *dovāriko*. [C^e 704¹]
 855 *vyagghassa vi-agghā ti. Taccammavācino vyagghasaddassa* *sane* paccaye ²*vi-aggha* iti vyāsarūpaṃ nipaccate^a: *vyagghassa* idaṃ camman ti *vyagghaṃ*, *vyagghena* parivāritā rathā *veyyagghā*, ³*vyagghacamma* parivāritā ti attho, tathā hi pālī dissati: ⁴"kadā su^b ⁵maṃ assarathā sannaddhā ussitaddhajā dipā atho pi veyyagghā sabbālaṃkārabhūsitā yantaṃ maṃ nānuyissanti taṃ kudā su^c bhavissati" ti.
 856 *Aññesaṃ aññāni pi. Ito aññesaṃ saddānaṃ aññāni pi* vyā-⁵ sarūpāni nipaccante^a:
 857 *is'-usabhadisu y-ūnam āttaṃ, ri ṭhāne. Isi usabha* icc ādi-
 saddānaṃ *i u* icc etesaṃ āttaṃ hoti *rikārāgamo* ca ṭhāne hoti *sane* paccaye: isino bhāvo *ārisyaṃ^d*, iṇassa bhāvo *ānyaṃ*, ⁶*usa-* bhassa idaṃ ṭhānaṃ ti *āsabhaṃ*, — uḥuno bhāvo *ājjavaṃ* ti ca, 15
 idaṃ ⁷*akkharacintakānaṃ* rucivasena vuttaṃ, sogatamatavasena pana 'uḥuno bhāvo *ājjavaṃ* ti *ākāro* rassattam āpajjati so ca saddapullīngattam^e yebhuyyena · ⁸"gāravo ca nivāto cā" ti ettha *gāravasaddo* viya, tathā hi ⁹"ājjava ca maddavo cā" ti pālī dissati, appakavasena pana ⁹*ājjavaṃ*, ¹⁰*gāravaṃ* ⁸*madda-* 20
van ti yattha katthaci dissati.

858 *Ādi-majjh'-uttarasarānaṃ kvaci digha-rassattam. Tattha ādidigho* tāva: *pākāro, nivāro^f, pāsādo* icc ādi, majjhedigho: mahākaruṇāya ¹¹niyutto ākaro vā *mahākāruṇiko, Aṅgamāgadhiko* icc ādi; uttaradigho: *Añjanāgiri, Koṭārāvanaṃ^g*, ¹²"tālāvattthukatā" icc 25

¹ (786²⁹). ² (689²⁶). ³ (Ja VI 52⁴; *supra* 625⁶). ⁴ J VI 50⁵ (+ 49²², ¹⁶).
⁵ maṃ ... maṃ, cf. Ap 41⁵⁻⁶ Bv 3: 9a—d: ahaṃ ... ahaṃ, J VI 181²⁵⁻²⁹: taṃ ... taṃ; ns: "itthaṃ su 'maṃ āyasmā Subhūtiṭṭhero gātham abhāsīttha" (Th p. 1¹⁸) nhuik "suman ti su imaṃ, sandhivasena ikāralopo, su ti ca nipātamatam, imaṃ gāthan ti yojanā" [Tha C^e 28²² *cod. Birm.*] bhvañ¹ eñ¹ sui¹ 'kadā su maṃ" nhuik 'su imaṃ' khvai¹ su kās nipāt mhya | imaṃ | idisaṃ yojanā ||. || § 857 Kc 404 ||. ⁶ Ps E^e II 26³². ⁷ Kcv 404 (C^e 334²⁰; Senart 216³). ⁸ (255²⁰). ⁹ Dhs p. 7²⁹ (*supra* 255²⁰). ¹⁰ (255²¹ = Ap 438¹¹). || § 858 Kc 405 ||. ¹¹ Vjb (Be I 7²⁸) ad Sp I 1⁷. ¹² Vin III 3¹⁸ (Sp I 132²⁹—133⁶).

a CeBemns nippajjo (*vide* 806 n. d). b Ce ssu. c Ce kudassu. d Ce āris-
 sam. e *ita* CeBemns (so ca | thui *ājjava* saddā sañ lañ³ || yebhuyyena | phrañ¹ ||
 saddapullīngattam | saddā pullin eñ¹ aphrac tañ³ ||. f *ita* Bens (Kcv); CeBm
 nivāso. g *ita* Ce (= Kcv, Kās VI 3: 117); Bem Koṭārānaṃ; ns om.

ādi, ayaṃ sabhāvadīghatā nāma; ¹"gandhabbānaṃ ādhipati; ²darito pabbatāto vā; ³paḷinā Jambudīpāto hamsarājā va^a ambare" ayaṃ chandadīghatā nāma. || Nanu ca bho ²"pabbatāto vā" ti avatvā 'pabbatamhā' ti vattum vaṭṭati, ³"Jambudī-
5 pāto" ti avatvā 'Jambudīpamhā' ti ca vattum vaṭṭati, kasmā pana sabbaññinū Bhagavatā ca taṃsāvakehi ca evaṃ na vuttan ti. | Na codetabbam^b etaṃ · paññācakkhunā gāthāvisaye pacura-
janena edisaṃ vohārabhedam vattum asakkuneyyattā, lokavohā-
resu hi ativiya kusalo satthā tadanugā ca sāvakā; tasmā yaṃ
10 tehi vuttam, taṃ tath' eva sallakkhetabbam [C^e 705¹] hoti ti.
|| Nanu ca bho ²"darito pabbatāto vā" ti idam bodhisattena vuttam, na Bhagavatā ti. | Tan na; attho hi bodhisattena vutto,
taṃ pana gahetvā buddhabhūtena Bhagavatā attho ca pālī ca vuttā, tathā hi Bhagavatā Jātakesu sunakha-sigālādīhi^c vuttam
15 vacanattham gahetvā gātham bandhitvā ⁴"sunakho gātham āhā" ti ādinā desanā katā, na hi sunakha-sigālādīnaṃ^c gāthā-bandhane samatthata^a atthi; tasmā bodhisattena vuttavacanam pi Bhagavatā vuttavacanam eva: buddhassa Bhagavato bhāsīte
apanetabbam nāma n'atthi, na hi tathāgatā ekavyañjanam pi
20 niratthakam vadanti, sāvakānaṃ pana devatādīnaṃ ca bhāsīte apanetabbam hoti, taṃ dhammasaṅgāhakattherā apanayimsu, pakkhipitabbam pana sabbatthā pi atthi, tasmā, yaṃ pakkhipi-
tum yuttam, taṃ pi^d pakkhipimsu yeva, kiṃ pana tan ti: ⁵"tena samayenā" ti vā, ⁶"tena kho pana samayenā" ti vā, ⁷"atha
25 kho" ti vā, ⁸"evaṃ vutte" ti vā, ⁹"etad avocā" ti vā evamādi-
kam sambandhavacanamattham.

Tattha ādirasso: ¹⁰paṇḍitā eva icc ādi, majjherasso: ¹¹sume-
dhaso icc ādi, uttararasso: ¹²gotrabhu, sukhakāri dānam icc ādi,
ayaṃ sabhāvarassatā nāma; ¹³"suññāgāre va bhikkhavo; ¹⁴yaṃ
30 kiñci yittham va hutam va loka" ti ayaṃ vuttirassatā nāma.
859 Tesu vuddhi-lopāgama-vikāra-viparītādesā ca. Tesu ādi-majjh-

¹ D II 257⁸ (... 257²⁸), III 197⁵ (... 199⁸). ² J VI 14²². ³ Dīp 12: 36^{ab} Sp I 71²⁰. ⁴ Ja II 247¹⁴. ⁵ Vin III 1⁶. ⁶ Vin III 61⁸. ⁷ Vin III 1²². ⁸ Vin III 6³. ⁹ Vin III 2², 6³. ¹⁰ (618¹⁸). ¹¹ (§ 788). ¹² (646²⁴⁻²⁵). ¹³ S I 220²². ¹⁴ (620⁸). || § 859 = Kc 406 ||.

^a Bm vi. ^b Bm vuttan ti codetabba, et om. etaṃ ... vohāre su hi (808⁷⁻⁹) et ad. tāto vā ... pabbata(mhā) (808²⁻⁴). ^c Bemns -siṅgālo, d Be om.

uttaresu jīnavacanānuparodhena kvaci vuddhi hoti, kvaci lopo hoti, kvaci āgamo hoti, kvaci vikāro hoti, kvaci viparīto hoti, kvaci ādeso hoti. Tattha ādivuddhi tāva: ¹ābhidhammiko icc ādi, majjhevuddhi: ²"sukhasēyyam"^a icc ādi, uttaravuddhi: ³"Kā-
lingo" icc ādi; ādilopo: ⁴tālisaṃ icc ādi, majjhelo: ⁵kattukāmo⁵ icc ādi, uttaralopo: ⁶bhikkhu icc ādi; ādiāgamo: ⁶"d-ubhato va-
navikāse" icc ādi, majjheāgamo: ⁷samaṇa-m-acalo, eta-d-atthā ka-
thā icc ādi, ⁸ettha ca samaṇa-m-acalo ti samaṇo ca so acalo
cā ti samaṇa-m-acalo, samaṇācalo^b ti attho — || nanu ca bho ma-
calasaddassa core vattanato "samaṇamacalo" ti idam asobhaṇat-
10 tham viya dissati^c, | tan na · ettha makārassa niratthakattā
acalasaddasamīpe tthitamatthā ca acalasamaṇasmim^d yeva sa-
maṇamacalasaddassa nirūḷhattā ca, tathā hi ⁹"saṃketavacanam
saccaṃ lokasammutikāraṇaṃ" ti vuttam, idaṃ ca ¹⁰lokavohāra-
kusaleṇa Bhagavatā katam saṃketavacanam "samaṇama-
15 calo" ti Bhagavatā [C^e 706¹] vuttamatte yeva devamanussehi^e
suviditasobhaṇattham, yathā pana ¹¹"assaddho akataññū cā"
ti gāthāyaṃ *assaddha-akataññū-sandhiccheda-hatāvakāsa-van-
tāsapadāni* sobhaṇatthāni bhavanti, tathā *samaṇamacalo* ti
idam pi sobhaṇattham eva hoti na asobhaṇattham, ¹²"yaṃ
20 suvaṇṇo^f suvaṇṇena^f devo devena mantaye kiṃ tattha catu-
maṭṭassa^g bilam pavisa jambukā" ti imasmim pana jātake *catu-
maṭṭassā^g* ti vyañjanaṃ sobhaṇam akkharattho asobhaṇo · ¹³nin-
dāvacanattā, Upasālakajātake^h ca ¹⁴"n'atthi loka anāmatan" ti
ettha na amatam an-āmatan ti *amatasaddena* mataṭṭhānabhū-
25 tassa susānassa vacanattā amatamahānibbāne dībbāhāre ca
pavattanavasena "amatan" ti sobhaṇavyañjanaṃ asobhaṇattham
jātam, lokasmim hi lokiyā avamaṅgalabhūtam pi attham vā
vacanam vā maṅgalavacanapaṭisaṃyuttam katvā voharanti ·
susāne "amatan" ti ayaṃ paññatti viya, aṅgāravāre "maṅgala-
30

¹ (806¹¹ etc.). ² J III 24⁴. ³ (J IV 232²⁸ Mmd C^e 339⁸). ⁴ (800⁸). ⁵ (15²⁴). ⁶ (618²⁵). ⁷ A II 86³⁰ (*supra* 618²⁴). ⁸ cf. Mp ad loc. ⁹ (366¹¹; *etiā* Sv ad D I 202⁸). ¹⁰ = paheḷi-lokavohāra nūhik limmā to² mū so, ns. ¹¹ Dhp 97^a-(d) (cf. Trenckner Pali Misc 82²⁰⁻⁸³). ¹² J II 107²⁶⁻²⁷. ¹³ = byājavaṇṇanā alaṅkā mha pran kā kai¹ rai¹ sañ eñ¹ aphaṛac kroṇ¹ lañ³ (Subodhālaṃkāra IV 116). ¹⁴ J II 56² (Ja).

^a ita CeBemns. ^b Ce samaṇo acalo. ^c CeBe(ns) ad. ti. ^d (Bm asalas⁹). ^e Bm om. deva-. ^f ita Bemns (= rhve achan⁸ rhi so haṇsā lu lañ sañ); Ce supañṇo (= J). ^g Bemns omatthassa. ^h Ce Upasālaḥa (cf. Ja).

vāro" ti sammuti viya cā ti daṭṭhabbam — tattha uttaraāgamo:
¹vedallam icc ādi; ādivikāro: ²ārisyam ²āsabham icc ādi, majjhe-
vikāro: ³varārisyam icc ādi; uttaravikāro: ⁴yāni, ⁴tāni icc ādi;
ādiviparīto: ⁵uññātam, ⁶"daharo ti na uññātabbo; ⁵ūhato rajo"
5 icc ādi, ettha ca uññātan ti paṭhamam avasaddassa okārādeso
pacchā okārassa ukārādeso daṭṭhabbo, tathā ūhato ti ettha
okārassa ukārādeso^a, majjheviparīto: samūhato icc ādi, uttara-
viparīto: ⁷digu icc ādi; ādiādeso: ⁸yūnam icc ādi, majjheādeso:
⁹nyāyogo icc ādi, uttaraādeso: ¹⁰sabbaseyyo, ¹¹sabbaseṭṭho,
10 ¹²cittam icc ādi. Ettha garū: ¹³"ādeso^b ¹⁴paṭhamāniddiṭṭho"
ti vadanti ¹³"vikāro ¹⁵dutiyaṇiddiṭṭho" ti ¹³"viparīto nāma
¹⁶okārassa porāṇikā saññā" ti vadanti, apare pana

"aññassa aññathābhāvo saññogassa ca ekatā
saññogabhāvo c'ekassa vikāro ti pavuccati" ti 13
15 vadanti, apare pana
"rassabhāvo ca dīghassa atho rassassa dīghatā
saññogabhāvo c'ekassa saññogassa ca ekatā 14
vyañjanānam sarattañ ca aññavyañjanatā pi ca
sarassa c' aññassaratā vuccate viparītātā" ti 15
20 vadanti. Etesam tiṇṇam ācariyānam tayo vādā aññamañña-
virodham āpajjanti, tasmā visum visum sallakkhaṇīyam idaṃ
ṭhānam. [C^e 707¹]

860 A-y-uvaṇṇānam ā-y-o vuddhi, avuddhi ca. Akāra-ivaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā-
nam ā-e-o vuddhiyo honti, avuddhiyo ca: ¹⁷ābhidhammiko ¹⁷Vena-
25 teyyo ¹⁸olumpiko, abhidhammiko Vinateyyo ulumpiko icc ādi.

861 Vasitṭhadisu saṇe niceā vuddhi. ¹⁹Vāseṭṭho, ²⁰Bāladevo icc ādi.
862 Vinatādisu anicca. Vinatādisu saṇakārapaccaye pi pare
vuddhi aniccā: ¹⁷Venaleyyo (Vinaleyyo)^c, ²¹kāruññako icc ādi.
863 Na vuddhi nilādisu. Nilādisu saṇakārapaccaye pi pare
30 vuddhi na hoti: nilavattham assa ²²bhaṇḍam ²³nilavatthiko, evaṃ
pitavatthiko. Nilādisū ti kiṃ: Peṭakopadeso.

¹ (790¹⁶; vide Mmd C^e 315¹⁰ cit. Kc 28). ² (807¹⁴⁻¹⁵). ³ = mrat so
rase¹ eñ¹ aphrac, ns. ⁴ (671²⁸). ⁵ (609³⁰). ⁶ S I 69⁸. ⁷ (753²⁹ etc.). ⁸ Kc 403
(supra 807¹²). ⁹ = amrai yhañ khrañ³, ns. ¹⁰ (cf. 97¹³⁻²⁹). ¹¹ (cf. 650¹⁷). ¹² (cf.
672⁵). ¹³ Mmd C^e 338³⁴⁻³⁵. ¹⁴ ns cit. Kc 189. ¹⁵ ns cit. Kc 14, 15 (+16).
¹⁶ (609²⁷). || § 860 Kc 407 ||. ¹⁷ (806¹¹). ¹⁸ (786¹⁹). ¹⁹ (783²³). ²⁰ (783³¹).
²¹ = sa nā³ khrañ³ rhi, ns. || § 863 cf. Kcv 354 (kārikā; Senart 191¹) ||.
²² (cf. 786²⁴). ²³ (cf. niliya, J III 138¹²).

a C^eBem^{ns} u^o. b C^e ad. ti; Mmd ad. hoti. c B^m om.

864 Vicitrā taddhitavutti^a. Nānāpaccayesu ekasmim pi samāne
paccaye nānāatthesu vattanato taddhitānam vutti nāma vicitrā
ti veditabbā:

mādisānam avisayo gambhiro Taddhito nayo,
tasmā sabbapakārena na taṃ sakkomi bhāsituṃ: 16 5
paṭisambhidapattānam^b arahantānam eva so
visayo hoti, taṃ tasmā sakkaccaṃ sampaṭicchatha. 17

Vividhanayavicitraṃ Taddhitam nāma kappam
suvipulasukhumattham saṃsayacchedakāriṃ
naravaravacanatthe pāṭavam patthayāno 10
avikalasatipañño ko nu poso na sikkhe. 18

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viññū-
nam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe taddhitakappo nāma
catuvīsatimo^c paricchedo.

XXV.

15

Ito param pavakkhāmi saddhamme buddhabhāsīte
kosallatthāya sotūnam kappam Ākhyātasavhayaṃ. 1
Tattha kiriyam akkhāyati ti ākhyātam · kiriyāpadam.

865 Pubbāni vibhattinam cha parassapadāni. Vattamānādinam
vibhattinam yāni yāni pubbakāni cha padāni, tāni tāni parassa- 20
padāni nāma: ti anti, si tha, mi ma.

866 Parāni attanopadāni. Te ante, se vhe, e mhe. [C^e 708¹]

867 Dve dve paṭhama-majjhima-uttamapurisā. Ti anti iti paṭhama-
purisā, si tha iti majjhimapurisā, mi ma iti uttamapurisā; tathā
te ante iti paṭhamapurisā, se vhe iti majjhimapurisā, e mhe iti 25
uttamapurisā. Vattamānāvasen' etaṃ vuttam, sesāsu pi ayam
nayo netabbo.

868 Ekābhidhāne paro puriso. So ca pacati tvañ ca pacasi tumhe
pacatha · atha vā: tvañ ca pacasi so ca pacati tumhe pacatha,

|| § 864 Sp I 135¹⁸ < Mahābhāṣya vol. I 284¹¹ 481²⁵ III 77⁹ (supra 176¹³
786²⁰) ||. || § 865 Kc 408 (cf. Sd 16⁵⁻²³) ||. || § 866 Kc 409 ||. || § 867 = Kc
410 (cf. Sd 21¹²⁻²⁷) ||. || § 868 Kc 411 (cf. Sd 23¹⁻²⁴) ||.

^a (Mahābhāṣya: vicitrās taddhitavṛttayāḥ). ^b ita C^e (metr.); B^m paṭi-
sambhidap^o. ^c B^m tevisatimo.

so ca pacati tvañ ca pacasi ahañ ca pacāmi *mayam pacāma* ·
atha vā: ahañ ca pacāmi tvañ ca pacasi so ca pacati *mayam*
pacāma; evaṃ sesāsu vibhattisu paro puriso yojetabbo. Ekā-
bhiddhāne ti kimatthaṃ: "so pacati tvaṃ pacissasi ahaṃ
5 pacin" ti ettha bhinnakālattā 'mayam pacimhā' ti na bhavati
ti dassanattam.

869 Nāme payujjamāne pi tulyādhikaraṇe paṭhamo. So *gacchati*.
Pisaddena apayujjamāne pi: ¹"bhāsati vā karoti vā". Tul-
yādhikaraṇe ti kiṃ: *tena haññase tvaṃ Devadattena*.

870 Tumhe majjhimo. *Tumhe* payujjamāne pi apayujjamāne pi
tulyādhikaraṇe majjhimapuriso hoti: *tvaṃ yāsi · tumhe yātha,*
yāsi · yātha. Tulyādhikaraṇe ti kiṃ: *taṃ pacīyate bhattaṃ*.

871 Amhe uttamo. *Amhe* payujjamāne pi apayujjamāne pi tul-
yādhikaraṇe uttamapuriso hoti: *ahaṃ yajāmi · mayam^a yajāma^a,*

yajāmi · yajāma. Tulyādhikaraṇe ti kiṃ: *mayā ijjate buddho*.

872 Paccuppanne kāle vattamānā. ²Kāle ti c'ettha kiriyā adhippe-
tā. ³"Bhagavā Sāvattiyam viharati Jetavane".

873 Tamsamīpe 'tite. Tassa paccuppannassa kālassa samīpe
tabbōhārūpacārato atite kāle vattamānā vibhatti hoti: ⁴"kuto
20 nu tvaṃ bhikkhu āgacchasi", ettha ca 'āgantvā⁵ nisinnō so
bhikkhū' ti daṭṭhabbāṃ.

874 Yāva-pure-purāyoge 'nāgate. *Yāva pure purā* icc etesaṃ
nipātānaṃ yoge anāgate kāle vattamānā vibhatti hoti: ⁶"yāvad
eva anattāya ñattam bālassa jāyati; ⁷'pure adhammo dippati;
25 ⁸dante ime chinda purā marāmi", *purā vassati devo*. [C^e 709¹]

875 Ekamsāvassambhāvīyānīyamattesu. Ekamsatthe avassambhā-
viyatthe anīyamatthe ca icc etesu attesu anāgate kāle vatta-
mānā vibhatti hoti. Ekamsatthe tāva: ⁹"nirayaṃ nanu^b gac-
chāmi n' atthi me ettha^c samsayo"; avassambhāvīyatthe:
30 ¹⁰"dhuvam buddho bhavām' ahaṃ"; anīyamatthe: ¹¹"manasā
ce paduṭṭhena bhāsati vā karoti vā", ettha hi kālaniyamo na
kato · kālasāmaññe vattabbe vattamānavacanassa icchitabbattā,

|| § 869 Kc 412 ||. ¹ Dh 1^d 2^d. || § 870 = Kc 413 ||. || § 871 = Kc 414 ||.
|| § 872 Kc 416 + 415 (cf. Sd 25¹¹ sqq.) ||. ² Rūp C^e 172²⁰. ³ A I 1⁵. || § 873 Rūp
C^e 172²⁸ < Pañ III 3: 131 ||. ⁴ cf. S I 89²¹. ⁵ cf. S I 89²⁰. || § 874 Kāt-v III
1: 17 (p. 159⁹) Pañ III 3: 4 ||. ⁶ Dh 72ab. ⁷ Sp I 6². ⁸ J V 32². ⁹ J VI 83².
¹⁰ Bv 2: 110^d ... 115^f (Bva: ekamsen' eva). ¹¹ Dh 1^{cd}.

^a Bm om. ^b J: nūna. ^c J: ettha me n'atthi.

tena abhāsi vā akāsi^a vā^a bhāsissati vā karissati vā ti^b attho
pi vutto hoti.

876 Matantare kadā-karahinaṃ yoge vā. Garūnaṃ matantare *kadā*
karahi icc etesaṃ yoge anāgate kāle vattamānā vibhatti hoti
vā: *kadā gacchati, karahi^a gacchati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *kadā bhante⁵*
gamissati, karahi gamissati.

877 nanumhi puṭṭhapaṭivacane 'tite ca. Garūnaṃ matantare *nanu-*
saddūpapade pañhapubbake puṭṭhapaṭivacane atite ca vatta-
mānā vibhatti hoti: || *akāsi kaṭam Devadatta | nanu karomi bho*.
Puṭṭhapaṭivacane ti kiṃ: *akāsi kaṭam Devadatto*. ¹⁰

878 na-nusu ca vā. Garūnaṃ matantare *nasadde^c nusadde^d*
cōpapade puṭṭhapaṭivacane atite vattamānā vibhatti hoti vā:
|| *akāsi kaṭam Devadatta | na karomi bho · nākāsim^e vā, ahaṃ nu*
karomi · ahaṃ nu akāsim^e.

879 Atthappakāsanāsamatthe ca. Atthappakāsanāsamatthe atite ¹⁵
kāle ca vattamānā vibhatti hoti: ¹"bhayaṃ tadā na bhavati",
bhayaṃ tadā ²nāhosi ti ³attho. || Saddasatthavidū pana pañcamī-
visaye āsiṃsāyaṃ^f 'jayantu santo' ti vattabbatṭhāne *jayanti*
santo ti vattamānavacanā icchanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbāṃ ·
sāsanassa ananurūpattā, na hi sāsane 'jayatū' ti vattabbatṭhāne ²⁰
jayatī ti padaṃ dissati, ⁴"jayatu bhavaṃ Vessantaramahārājā"^g
ti pana dissati; yathā ca *māyoge* majjhimapurisaṭṭhāne paṭhama-
puriso hoti: ⁵"mā tvaṃ bhāyi mahārājā" ti, na tathā āsiṃsāyaṃ^f
pañcamīvisaye vattamānavacanāṃ dissati, tasmā taṃ vacanāṃ
na gahetabbāṃ. ²⁵

880 Āṇaty-āsiṭṭh'-akkosa-sapatha-yācana-vidhi-nimantaṇāmantanājjhiṭ-
ṭha-sampucchana-patthanāsu pañcamī. Āṇattiyam āsiṭṭhe akkose
sapathe yācane vidhimhi nimantaṇe āmantane ajjhiṭṭhe sam-
pucchane patthanāyaṃ^h icc etesv attesu anuttakāle pañcamī
vibhatti hoti. [C^e 710¹] Tatra āṇattī ti āṇāpanam āṇatti, sā ³⁰
eva saddasatthe ⁶"niyogo" ti nāma vuttamⁱ, ⁷niyogo ca nāma

|| § 876 Pañ III 3: 5 ||. || § 877 Pañ III 2: 120 ||. || § 878 Pañ III 2: 121 ||.
¹ Bv 2: 101^a. ² ns: tadā | rhe³ rhe³ akhā · bhurā³ lyā tui¹ · khve kā ñā bhay¹
thak vāy bhvai¹ so thui akhā nhuik ||. ³ ns: *tadāyogaatīta-vattamān* lañ³ hū
sañ¹ cñ¹ || cf. Ap 24²³ 37¹⁶⁻¹⁹ Bv 2: 38^d, 3: 9a-d Cp 1 1: 3a-c, 2: 1a, 3: 1a.
⁴ Ja VI 487²⁹. ⁵ J VI 443⁴⁻¹⁰. || § 880 Kc 417 + Rūp C^e 179¹⁻² ("kāla-") <
Pañ III 3: 161 ||. ⁶ (: Kās III 3: 161; nimantaṇam niyogakaraṇam!)
^a Bm om. ^b Bm om. vā ti. ^c CeBemns ad. na. ^d CeBemns ad. na. ^e Bm osi.
^f Bmns āsis^o. ^g Ja: Vessantaro. ^h Bm onāya. ⁱ sic Bmns; CeBe nāmaṃ vuttam.

anādarapubbako saddasatthe adhippeto, idha pana anādarapubbako vā hotu ādarapubbako vā^a, ubhayathā pi^a āṇattilakkhaṇo niyogo adhippeto, tissaṃ āṇattiyam: *gāmaṃ gacchatu*, ¹"pabbājentu hanantu vā; ²Vamke vasatu pabbate; ³dhammaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi^b ... taṃ suṇātha" icc ādi. Āsimsanaṃ^c āsiṭṭhaṃ^c icchitabbassa atthajātassa patthanā, tasmim āsiṭṭhe: *sukhaṃ te hotu*; ⁴"arogā sukhitā hotha; ²dighāyuko hotu ayaṃ kumāro" icc ādi. Akkosanaṃ akkoso, tasmim akkose: ⁶"caṇḍā mahisī taṃ^d anubandhatu; ⁷corā taṃ^e khaṇḍākhāṇikaṃ chin-dantu" icc ādi. [C^e 710¹⁵] Sapathe: ⁸"ekikā sayane setu^f yā te ambe avāhari; ⁹akkhayaṃ hotu^g te bhayaṃ" icc ādi. Yācane: ¹⁰"dadāhi pavaraṃ nāgaṃ" icc ādi. Vidhī ti kātābbopadeso, tasmim vidhimhi: *puññaṃ karotu, khettaṃ kasatu, bhattaṃ pacatu* icc ādi. Nimantaṇaṃ ādarapubbako ¹¹niyogo, tasmim nimantaṇe: ¹²"adhivāsetu me bhante Bhagavā bhattaṃ; ¹³idha nisīdatu bhavaṃ" icc ādi. Āmantaṇaṃ kāmācārakaraṇaṃ, tasmim āmantaṇe: ¹⁴"āgacchatu bhavaṃ^h; ¹⁵Sivirattheⁱ pasāsatu" icc ādi. Ajjesanaṃ ajjhiṭṭhaṃ^c namakkārapubbako niyogo, tasmim ajjhiṭṭhe: ¹⁶"desetu ... Bhagavā dhammaṃ; ¹⁷rajjāṃ karetha no ubho" icc ādi. Sampucchanaṃ ¹⁸sampadhāraṇaṃ, tasmim sampucchane: *kin nu khalu bho Abhidhammaṃ suṇāmi^j udāhu Vinayan* ti icc ādi. [C^e 710³⁰] Patthanā nāma suṇārassa vā asundarassa vā āyatim upalabhitabbassa atthassa pihanā, tissaṃ patthanāyaṃ: ¹⁹"bhavābhavābhiniḃbattiyaṃ^k me sati paritassanājivitaṃ^m nāma mā hotu ayaṃ sumanamālā viya nibbattaṭṭhāneⁿ piyā va homi" ti vā ²⁰"imaṃ jivitā voropetuṃ samattho homi" ti vā icc ādi.

¹ J VI 493¹³. ² J VI 491¹⁵. ³ M III 280¹⁸⁻²¹. ⁴ ***. ⁵ Pj II 239²⁶. ⁶ Ps I 201⁷. ⁷ Ps I 201¹². ⁸ J III 139¹⁰. ⁹ S I 227²⁶. ¹⁰ J VI 488⁵. ¹¹ (813 n. 6). ¹² Vin I 37³⁸ (Vin III 6¹³). ¹³ cf. J V 197⁷ (Vin I 28³⁰ D I 179¹⁸). ¹⁴ cf. M III 72⁷ (D I 179¹⁶). ¹⁵ J VI 579⁶. ¹⁶ Vin I 52⁴. ¹⁷ J VI 587¹². ¹⁸ = me³ mran³ cuṃ cam³ khraṇ³, ns. ¹⁹ *** cf. n. n. ²⁰ *** (: optat. Dhpa I 47¹⁹).

^a Bm om. ^b Bm desissāmi. ^c Bems āsiso. ^d Bm mahisī; Ps: taṃ mahisī. ^e Bm ta; Ps: vo. ^f ita CeBm (metr.); J: sayatu. ^g S: hoti. ^h Ce ad. rājā (< J VI 579⁶). ⁱ ita CeBems (= J Ee); J cod. Lk orattīhaṃ. ^j CeBems suṇomi. ^k ita Ce; Bems Bhagavā bhavābhi^o; Bm Bhagavā bhagavābhini^o. ^m Bems paritassana^o (= toṇ¹ ta ra so asak rhaṇ khraṇ³). ⁿ ita CeBems; vide tamen Mp I 346¹⁵ Dhpa II 83⁶ III 369⁶, 17 ... 370¹⁵.

881 Anumati-parikappa-vidhi-nimantaṇādisu sattamī. Anumatiyaṃ parikappe vidhimhi nimantaṇe āmantaṇe ajjhiṭṭhe sampucchane patthanāyaṃ icc etesv atthesu sattamī vibhatti hoti. Tatthānumatiyaṃ tāva: ¹"tadā eyyāsi khattiya"; ²tvam gaccheyyāsi icc ādi. [C^e 711¹] Parikappatthe: ³"kim ahaṃ ka-reyyāmi; ⁴sace pi vāto girim āvaheyya" icc ādi. Vidhimhi: ⁵gāmaṃ gaccheyya, bhattaṃ paceyya icc ādi. Nimantaṇe: *idha bhavaṃ bhuñjeyya* icc ādi. Āmantaṇe: *idha bhavaṃ nisīdeyya* icc ādi. Ajjhiṭṭhe: *ajjhāpeyya māṇavakaṃ* icc ādi. Sampucchane: *kin nu khalu bho Dhammaṃ ajjheyyaṃ udāhu Vinayan* ti icc ādi. Patthanāyaṃ; ⁶"dadeyyaṃ na vikampeyyaṃ^a; ⁷paradāraṃ na gaccheyyaṃ sadārapasuto siyaṃ^b thīnaṃ vasaṃ na gaccheyyaṃ ... anivatti^c tato assaṃ" icc ādi. **882 Pesātisagga-pattakālesu dve.** Pesātisagga-pattakālesu pañcamī sattamī icc etā dve vibhattiyo honti. Pesanaṃ peso, tasmim pese: *bhavaṃ khalu kaṭaṃ karotu · bhavaṃ khalu kaṭaṃ kareyya*. Kāmācāraṃ^d abbhānujānanaṃ atisaggo, tasmim atisagge: *bhavaṃ khalu puññaṃ karotu · puññaṃ kayirātha sukhāvahāni* icc ādi. Pattakāle: ⁹ayaṃ te saccakālo saccam vadeyyāsi.

883 Kāla-samaya-velāsu ya(m)hihi sattamī. Yaṃsaddūpapadavisaye *kāla-samaya-velāsu* sattamī vibhatti hoti: *kālo yaṃ bhuñjeyya bhavaṃ, samayo yaṃ bhuñjeyya bhavaṃ, velā yaṃ bhuñjeyya bhavaṃ*. Ettha yaṃsaddo nipāto.

884 araha-sattisu ca. Arahe sattiyaṇ ca sattamī vibhatti hoti. ²⁵ Tesv arahe: *bhavaṃ khalu kaññaṃ gaheyya bhavaṃ etaṃ arahati*; sattiyaṃ: *bhavaṃ khalu bhāraṃ vaheyya, iha bhavaṃ vattum sakkuṇeyya*; ¹⁰"ko imaṃ vijaṭaye jaṭaṃ", ettha ca ¹¹ko vijaṭaye ti ko vijaṭetuṃ samattho ti attho. Aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

|| § 881 Kc 418 + Rūp Ce 180¹⁹ ("attha-") ||. ¹ J VI 426³¹. ² cf. Ja VI 427¹. ³ ***. ⁴ J IV 462¹⁶. ⁵ (cf. Sn 386^b). ⁶ (cf. J VI 488¹⁰ ... 570¹, Cp I 8: 2^d (ns: "na vikampeyyaṃ ka³ Cariyāpiṭaka paḷi to² [Cp I 9: 13^c] rhi raṇ³ ma hut). ⁷ J VI 572²⁷ 573². || § 882 cf. Rūp (Ce 228²⁴, 26) ad Kc 637 (< Pāṇ III 3: 163) ||. ⁸ S I 22⁶. ⁹ (cf. Vin I 95¹³⁻¹⁶). || § 883 Pāṇ III 3: 168 ||. || § 884 (: Kc 564 639 < Pāṇ III 3: 169, Kās: "ca") ||. ¹⁰ S I 13¹⁹ (supra 137 n. 1). ¹¹ Vm 25⁵⁻⁶.

^a ita Bems; CeBm vikapeyyaṃ. ^b Ce siyā. ^c ita CeBems (= J Lk); J Ee: anibbatti. ^d Bm kāmācāraṇaṃ.

885 Apaccakkhe 'tite parokkhā. ¹Supine kila-m-āha^a, ²"evaṃ kira porāṇā āhu".

886 Paccakkhe vā hiyyo pabhuti hiyyattani. Hiyyo pabhuti atite kāle paccakkhe^b apaccakkhe vā hiyyattani vibhatti hoti: so agamā maggaṃ, te agamū maggaṃ.

887 Ajjatani samipamhi. Ajja pabhuti atite kāle paccakkhe^b apaccakkhe vā samipe ajjatani vibhatti hoti: so maggaṃ agami, te maggaṃ agamū. [C^e 712¹]

888 Māyogaṭṭhāne tā pāyena. Tā hiyyattan'-ajjatanivibhattiyo yebhuyyena māsaddayogaṭṭhāne honti. Tattha hiyyattani tāva: ³"mā naṃ kalale akkamittha"^c, ⁴'Bhagavā' ti sambandhitabbaṃ; ⁵"khaṇo ve mā upaccagā; ⁶attho te mā upaccagā" — bahuvacanicchāyaṃ atthā mā upaccagū ti vattabbaṃ. ⁷"sabbadukkhāṃ upaccagū" ti ettha viya. Imāni hiyyattan'-ajjatanīyo: ⁸"mā dhammaṃ rāja pāmado"^d, 'tvan' ti sambandhitabbaṃ; ⁹"mā kattha pāpakaṃ kammaṃ", 'tumhe' ti sambandhitabbaṃ, ¹⁰"māhaṃ kāko va dummedho kāmānaṃ vasam anvaṃ", idha hiyyattaniyā parassapaduttamapurisekavacanantaṃ vā ajjatanīyā attanopaduttamapurisekavacanantaṃ vā bhavati. Ayaṃ pan' ajjatani: ¹¹"mā vo^e ruccittha gamanaṃ; ¹²jarādhammaṃ mā jirī ti alabbhaniyaṃ ṭhānaṃ ... mā vyādhayi mā miyi ... mā khiyi ... mā nassi", mā jirīṃsu · mā nāssīṃsu · ahaṃ agami^f, mayaṃ agamimha^g; ¹³"kāmaṃ jana-pado māsi" aññāni pi upaparikkhitabbāni, pāliyaṃ hi etā hiyyattan'-ajjatanīyo anekasahassadhā māyogaṭṭhāne sañcaranti.

889 Appikā pāliyaṃ pañcamī. Pañcamī vibhatti pāliyaṃ māyogaṭṭhāne appikā na bahutarā, aṭṭhakathādisu pana bahutarā. Kasmā sā pāliyaṃ appikā ti ce: katthaci padese pañcamiyā vattabbaṭṭhāne ¹⁴"mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahoṣi" ti hiyyattan'-ajjatanīnaṃ vuttattā; kasmā pana sā aṭṭhakathādisu bahutarā ti

|| 885 Kc 419 ||. ¹ (Kaś III 2: 115: supito 'haṃ kila vilāpa). ² ***. || § 886 Kc 420 ||. || 887 Kc 421 ||. || § 888 Kc 422 ||. ³ Bv 2: 53^c. ⁴ (Buddho, Bv 2: 53^a). ⁵ Sn 333^d. ⁶ J VI 499⁷. ⁷ A III 311²². ⁸ J V 223²⁰. ⁹ Ud 51¹⁴. ¹⁰ J V 258⁷. ¹¹ J VI 516²⁵. ¹² A III 54¹¹⁻¹⁵. ¹³ J VI 491². ¹⁴ ***.

^a ita et Kcv Ce et Ee cod Cd (Senart lectionem faciliorem recepit, fortasse leg.: supine kilāham āha). ^b Ce ad. vā. ^c sic h. l. CeBemns (< Bva: buddho kalale mā akkamitthā ti attho); legendum ottho, vide 373¹. ^d Bm rāja pāmado. ^e Bm te. ^f ita CeBem; ns om. ^g ns agamimha | svā³ kun prī | ā kui rassa pru ||.

ce: mā vada, ¹"mā ... gaccha", ²mā vadāhi, mā gacchāhi, mā bhuñjassu, ³"mā hotū" ti ādinā āgatattā c' eva ⁴"mā jirī" ti ādināṃ ⁵"mā jiratu" ti ādinā atthasaṃvaṇṇanāvasena āgatattā ca^a. Tatr' ime pālito pañcamīpayogā: ⁶"mā te bhavant' antarāyā^b; ⁷dāṭhini^c mātimaññavho" icc ādayo [appakatarā]. ⁵890 Parokkhā-vattamānā appakatarā. Parokkhā-vattamānā vibhattiyo māyogaṭṭhāne appakatarā honti: ⁸"mā kisittho mayā vinā", 'tvan' ti sambandhitabbaṃ, ayaṃ parokkhāpayogo; ⁹"mā deva paridevesi"^d, 'tvan' ti sambandhitabbaṃ, ayaṃ vattamānāpayogo. Aññāni pi padāni yojetabbāni.

891 Matantare māyoge hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-pañcamīyo sabbakāle. Garūnaṃ matantare, yadā māyogo, tadā hiyyattan'-ajjatanī-pañcamīvibhattiyo sabbakāle honti ti āgatā. Tesāṃ udāharaṇāni: [C^e 713¹] māgamā^e, māvacā māgami, māpaci; mā gacchāhi, so mābhavā · mābhavi ⁶"mā te bhavantu^f antarāyā" ti. Tesāṃ mate ¹⁵māgamā ti padassa 'mā gacchatī' ti pi vattamānattho hoti, 'mā gacchī' ti pi atitatttho hoti, 'mā gacchissati' ti pi anāgatatttho hoti, 'mā gacchissā' ti pi kālātipattiattho hoti; mā gacchāhi ti padassa 'mā gacchatī, mā gacchi, mā gacchissati, mā gacchissā' ti vattamānātītānāgata-kālātipattiattho hoti, tathā mā bhavatū ²⁰ti padassa 'mā bhavati, mābhavā, mā bhavissati, mābhavissā' ti vattamānātītānāgata-kālātipattiattho hoti. Sabbam etaṃ atthakathanāṃ aṭṭhakathādisu na dissati, tathā pi suṭṭhu upaparikkhitvā, yuttañ ce, gahetabbaṃ. || ¹⁰Keci pana saddasattha-vidū "pañcamīvibhatti āṇatti" ti^g vadanti, "sattamīvibhatti ²⁵pana parikkappanāvibhatti" ti vadanti, evaṃ vatvā "aniddiṭṭhā-kālikā paccayā tisu pi kālesu bhavanti ¹¹ti āṇatti-parikkappanā kālattaye bhavanti" ti vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · karotū ti āṇattivibhattiyantassa padassa^h 'karotī' ti vā 'akāsi' ti vā 'karissati' ti vā atthassa ajotakattā, kareyyā ti parikkappanā- ³⁰vibhattiyantassa padassa pi 'karotī' ti vā 'akāsi' ti vā 'karis-

¹ J I 152¹⁵. ² (Ja I 311¹⁵: mā ... viheṭhehi). ³ Mp I 413²² (cf. Mp I 321¹⁹: mā tementu). ⁴ A II 172⁶ III 54¹¹. ⁵ Mp ad A III 54¹¹. ⁶ ***. ⁷ J II 29¹⁷. ⁸ (373¹). ⁹ J VI 510²⁸ (cf. J VI 81¹⁰). || § 891 Kc(v) 422 ||. ¹⁰ 3: Nirutti (vide 56³ ... 58³). ¹¹ ns: iti tasmā | kroñ¹ ||.

^a CeBemns om. ^b Ce bhavantu antarāyā. ^c ita h. l. CeBemns (cf. 156²⁵). ^d Bm paridevasi. ^e Bm oma. ^f ita h. l. Bm; CeBe bhavantu (metr.). ^g leg. āṇattivibhatti ti? ^h Bm om.

sati^a ti^a vā^a atthassa ajotakattā; tasmā taṃ na gahetabbaṃ — “aniddiṭṭhakālikā paccayā tīsu pi kālesu bhavanti” ti vacanam^b pana^b ¹*kiṭantapadesu yujjati* na idise ṭhāne ti niṭṭham ev’ etthāvagantabbaṃ^c.

5 892 Anāgate bhavissanti. So gacchissati.

893 Kathaṇḥināmayogenā¹te ’nāgatassēva payogo. *Kathaṇḥināma-* saddassa yogena atīte anāgatassa iva (pa)yogo^d hoti, ettha ca *kathaṇ hi nāmā* ti nindāvacane ²apadis[s]anathe nipātasamu-
dāyo: ³“kathaṇ hi nāma tvaṃ moghapurisa evaṃ svākkhāte^e
10 dhammavinaye udarassa kāraṇā pabbajissasi” Vinaye Mahā-
vagge pāli esā. *Kathaṇḥināmayogenā* ti kimatthaṃ: ⁴“kathan
nu tvaṃ mārisa ogham atarī” ti ādisu *kathaṇḥināmassa* abhā-
vato atīte anāgatassa viya payogo na hoti ti dassanatthaṃ.
Tassā pana pāliyā atthakathāyaṃ *kathaṇhisaddaṃ* agahetvā
15 *nāmasaddaṃ* evā gahetvā ⁵“nāmayogena atīte ’nāgatassa viya
payogo” ti vuttaṃ. Amhehi pana daḥhikaraṇatthaṃ^f “kathaṇ-
hināmayogenā” ti vuttaṃ; tathā hi *nāmasaddayoge* niyamo
n’atthi. Kathaṃ niyamo n’atthi ti ce: ⁶“tvam pi nāma maṃ
evaṃ vattabbaṃ maññasi” ti etthānāgatassa viya payogo na
20 hoti, ⁷“cha bbassāni nāma muggayūsa-kulatthayūsa-kalāya-
yūsa^g-hareṇuyūsadināṃ^h pasatāpasatāmatthenaⁱ yāpessati” ti
imissam^j pana Cūlasihanādasuttaṭṭhakathāyaṃ [C^e 714¹] anāga-
tassa viya payogo hoti, tenāha taṭṭikāyaṃ: ⁸“yāpessati nāmā
ti *nāmasaddaṃ* ānetvā sambandhitabba, *nāmasaddayogena* hi
25 anāgatassa viya payogo, yāpesi icc ev’ attho” ti. Ettha ca
yadi atitattthe anāgatavacanam^k siyā, “anāgatassa viya payogo”
ti ṭikākāro na vadeyya, na hi asso “asso viyā” ti vattabbo,
assasadisam^l yeva pana anassam^m “asso viyā” ti vattum vaṭṭati.
894 || Matantare taṃkālavacanicchāyaṃ atite pi bhavissanti. Garū-
30 namⁿ matantare bhavissantikālavacanicchāyaṃ sati atīte pi bha-

¹ cf. Kev 526 etc. (kammaṃ akāsi, karoti, karissati). || § 892 = Kc 423 ||.

² = ṇhvan pra khraṇ³ anak nhuik, ns. ³ cf. Vin III 20²⁰. ⁴ S I 1¹⁴. ⁵ (cf. Sp (II) 288¹³⁻¹⁵). ⁶ (cf. Vin III 177¹⁶). ⁷ (739¹⁰). ⁸ (Ps-pt?). || § 894 Rūp 457 (C^e 187¹⁴⁻¹⁵) ||.

a Bm om. b Bm ovacana (om. pana). c Bm ad. anāgate yassavikaro ||.

d CeBm yogo (vide 818¹³); ns comp. fecit. e Bm svakkhāte (326²³⁻²⁴). f (Bm daḥhekarāṇa). g Bmns om. -kalāyayūsa- (cf. 739 n. d). h (Bmns sareṇu). i Ce pasatāpasatam^o.

vissanti vibhatti hoti: ¹“anekajāṭisamsāraṃ sandhāvissam^a anibbi-
sam”. | Ettha pana, yadi bhavissantikālavacanicchāyaṃ sati atit-
atthe bhavissanti hoti, anāgatatthe yeva tāya bhavitabban ti anu-
papannam idaṃ vacanam^b hoti. || Keci pan’ ettha evaṃ pariharey-
yūṃ: na anupapannam, [C^e 714¹⁵] upapannam evēdam^a; nanu Vi- 5
mānavatthuatṭhakathāyaṃ ācariyehi ²“cātuddasim^b pañcadasim^c
yā ca pakkhassa atthamī pāṭihāriyapakkhaṇ ca atthāṅgasusamā-
yā ca pakkhassa atthamī pāṭihāriyapakkhaṇ ca atthāṅgasusamā-
hitam uposatham upavasissam^d sadā silesu samvutā” ti imissā Ut-
taravimānavatthupāliyā attham^e samvaṇṇentehi ³“upavasissan ti
upavasim^f, atitattthe hi idaṃ anāgatavacanam^g viyā” ti ⁴attho
cam^h, vuttaṃ; tathā pi ‘atitattthe anāgatavacanamⁱ ti vattum
gahetabbo, anāgatavacanasadisattā hi anāgatavacanam^j ti vattum
vaṭṭati, yathā ⁵“samiddham devanagaran”^k ti, ayam pan’ ettha
attho: idaṃ Amaravatinagaram^l vatthālamkāradīhi samiddham^m
devanagarasadisattā devanagaran ti; ⁶atha vā anāgatavacanamⁿ
ti anāgatavacanam^o viyā ti *viyasaddalopo* daṭṭhabbo ⁷“samid-
dham devanagaran” ti ettha viya, ettha hi ‘devanagaram^p viya
samiddhan’ ti *viyasaddalopavasenā* pi attho sambhavati — tasmā
⁸“sandhāvissam^q, ⁹upavasissan” ti ādisu sandeham^r akatvā atit-
atthe yeva idaṃ [C^e 714³⁰] atitavacanam^s na atitattthe anāgata- 20
vacanam^t ti gahetabbaṃ, na hi lokavohāresu sātisayam^u kusalo
sabbhaññū sabbadassī Bhagavā atīte atthe vattabbe taddīpakam^v
anāgatavacanam^w vadeyya, ayam pi pan’ ettha nīti sādhu kam^x
manasikātabbā, katham^y: ācariyā hi ³“atitattthe anāgatavacanam^z
ti vadamānā *sandhāvissam^a, upavasissan* ti idisesu *ssamsadda-* 25
visayesu yeva vadanti, *sandhāvissati sandhāvissanti* · *upavasissati*
upavasissanti · *sandhāvissa^e sandhāvissamsū* ti ādisu pana na
vadanti. Nanu idisesu pi ṭhānesu vattabbaṃ, yasmā idisesu
ssamsaddavajjitesu^f pālipadesesu “atitattthe anāgatavacanam^g
ti^g vuttaṃ, tena ṇāyati [C^e 715¹]: ⁷“anekajāṭisamsāraṃ sandhā- 30
vissam^h anibbisan” ti ādisu *sandhāvissam* icc ādīni atitattthe
atitavacanamⁱ na atitattthe anāgatavacanam^j ti, ayam pi pan’

¹ Dh p 153ab (infra 842¹⁵). ² Vv 130^a—131^b. ³ Vva 72⁴⁻⁵. ⁴ ns: iti
attho | i upamā atvaṇ³ ṇut so samāsarūpakālaṅkāra anak ||. ⁵ Bv 2: 4c. ⁶ ns:
atha vā | rūpakālaṅkāra mha ta pā³ upamālaṅkāra kā³ ||. ⁷ (819¹). ⁸ (819⁸).

a ita CeBe; Bm evadam. b B^ens cat^o. c ita et Bv Ee; Bva (Ce Cp):
devanagaram^l vā ti devanam^m nagaramⁿ viya ... d CeBm ogatam^o vacanam;
B^e anāgatam^o vacana. e Bm om.; Ce oissam; (ns: sandhāvissa | rā prī || ā kui
rassa pru ||). f Bm ad. vā. g CeBe ns ad. na.

ettha nīti sādhuḥkaṃ manasikātabbā, kathaṃ: *sandhāvissam upavasissam* ¹*apaccisan*^a ti evaṃsutivantāni padāni katthaci payogaṇurūpena atitattthe atitavacanāni bhavanti katthaci anāgatattthe anāgatavacanāni bhavanti, na pana atitattthe anāgatavacanāni bhavanti. Ayañ c'attho sutisāmaññavasena vedittabbo, kathaṃ: ²*gaccham* iti hi saddo katthaci *katanto* hoti^b katthaci ākhyātaṃ, *abhisaddo* katthaci upasaggo hoti^c katthaci ³ākhyātaṃ, ⁴*patissaddo* katthaci upasaggo hoti katthaci nāmikaṃ katthaci ākhyātaṃ, tesam payoga^d heṭṭhā pakāsita^d, evaṃ eva *sandhāvissam*, ¹⁰*upavasissam*, *apaccissam*^e icc ādini katthaci payogaṇurūpena atitattthe anāgatavacanāni bhavanti katthaci anāgatattthe [C^e 715¹⁵] anāgatavacanāni bhavanti, evaṃvibhāgavantesu samānasutikasaddesu ¹⁵"anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissam anibbisan" ti ettha *sandhāvissan* ti padaṃ atitattthe yeva atitavacanam na atitattthe anāgatavacanam, esa nayo aññatṛā^f pi idisesu thānesu. Api ca, yadi *sandhāvissam*, *upavasissam* icc ādini atitattthe yeva anāgatavacanāni siyūṃ, ²⁰"aham pure saññamissan" ti ettha pubbakālavācakassa *puresaddassa* atthena saddhiṃ *saññamissan* ti anāgatattthavācakassa padass' attho asambandhaniyo bhavēyya, tathā hi 'aham pubbakāle dānato saññamissāmi saṃkocam āpajjissāmi dānam na dassāmi' ti attho ayutto hoti; tasmā evaṃ attham agahetvā ²⁵"aham pubbakāle dānato saññamim saṃkocam āpajjim dānam nādāsin" ti atitattthe cātītavacanam^g gahe-tabbam, yathā ca ³⁰"aham pure saññamissan" ti atitattthe atitavacanam bhavati, evaṃ eva ⁵"anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissam anibbisan" ti ādisu pi *sandhāvissam* icc ādi atitattthe yeva atitavacanam bhavati na atitattthe [C^e 715³⁰] anāgatavacanāni ti niṭṭham etthavagantabbam, imasmiṃ pan' atthe *invacanassa issamādeso* daṭṭhabbo:

- 30 ^aatīte atītavacanam^b katakiccassa jantunoⁱ
⁵"anekajātisaṃsāraṃ sandhāvissan" ti ādisu. 2

¹ (628¹⁸). ² (181¹⁴⁻²⁴). ³ (30⁷). ⁴ (32²⁸). ⁵ (819¹). ⁶ (628¹⁵). ⁷ (Pva 103¹³⁻¹⁴). ⁸ Rūp 187¹⁴⁻¹⁵.

a *ita* (con.) B^ens (chan³ kroñ¹ sa ta lum³ kye || anibbisam kai¹ sui¹); CeBm apacissam. b ns *ad.* katthaci nāmikaṃ. c Ce *ad.* katthaci nāmikaṃ. d (B^e payogo ... pakāsito). e CeBm apacissam. f Bm sabbatṛā(?). g *ita* Bm; CeB^ens atitattthe atītav^o. h *ita* CeBem (*metr.* atīte 'titav^o); Rūp: atīte pi bhavissanti. i (Rūp: taṅkālavācanicchayaṃ *pro* katakiccassa jantuno).

|| Ācariyā pana sāsane rūpanipphādanalakkhaṇānam natthitāya "uposatham upavasissan" ti ādisu *upavasissan* ti ādini anāgatavacanasadisattā atitattthe anāgatavacanāni^a ti vadimsu. | Mayan tu sāsānānurūpena ¹*invacanassa issamādesavidhāyakaṃ* lakkhaṇam vadāma.

895 Kiriyātipanne 'tite 'nagate ca kālātipatti. Ettha ca kiriyātipatanam^b kiriyātipannam, tam pana sādhasattavirahena kiriyāya accantānupapatti ti. Kiñcāp' ettha kiriyā [C^e 716¹] atitā-saddena ca anāgatasaddena ca na voharitabbā, tathā pi takriyupattipatiḥbandhakarakiriyāya^c kālabhedena ²atītavohāro anā-gatavohāro ca labbhat' evā ti daṭṭhabbam: ³*so ce yānam ala-bhissā agacchissā* evaṃ atīte; ⁴"ciram pi bhakkho abhavissā^d sace na vivademase; ⁵sacāham na gamissāmi^e mahājāniko abhavissam" evaṃ anāgate kālātipatti bhavati.

896 Vattamānā ti anti, si tha, mi ma; te ante, se vhe, e mhe. 15
 Vattamānā icc esā saññā hoti *ti-antyā*dinam dvādasannam padānam.

897 Pañcamī tu antu, hi tha, mi ma; tam antam, ssu vho, e āmase.

898 Sattamī eyya eyyum, eyyāsi eyyātha, eyyāmi eyyāma; etha eram, etho eyyavho^f, eyyam eyyāmhe. 20

899 Parokkhā a u^g, e ttha, a^h mha; ttha re, ttho vho, i mhe.

900 Hiyyattani ā ū, o ttha, a mhaⁱ; ttha tthum, se vham, im mhase.

901 Ajjatani i um, o ttha, im mha; ā ū, se vham^j, a mhe.

902 Bhavissanti ssati ssanti, ssasi ssatha, ssāmi ssāma; ssate ssante, ssase ssavhe, ssam ssāmhe. 25

903 Kālātipatti ssā ssamsu, sse ssatha, ssam ssāmhe^k; ssatha ssimsu, ssase ssavhe, ssam^k ssāmhase.

904 Hiyyattani-sattamī-pañcamī-vattamānā sabbadhātukā^m. Tā hiy-

¹ § 1103.. || § 895 Kc 424 + Rūp Ce 188²²⁻²⁵ Mmd Ce 352²¹⁻²³ ||. ² (25²²⁻²³). ³ cf. 52⁵⁻²³ (52 n. 4 = Ja II 393²⁴). ⁴ (52²⁴). ⁵ (52³⁰). || § 896 = Kc 425 ||. || § 897 = Kc 426 ||. || § 898 = Kc 427 ||. || § 899 = Kc 428 ||. || § 900 = Kc 429 ||. || § 901 = Kc 430 ||. || § 902 = Kc 431 ||. || § 903 = Kc 432 ||. || § 904 = Kc 433 ||.

a (Bm anāgatassa vacanāni). b ns kiriyāya atip^o (Bm kriyātipata). c Ce oṇipāḍḍhakara^o; B^ens paṭibaddhakattukiriya-. d [*metr.* - - - - -]; CeBm ciram pi bhakkho 'bhavissā. e ns nāgamissam. f Bem eyyāvho. g Ce ū. h Bem am. i Ce mhā. j Bm vhe. k *ita* CeBm; B^e ssāmā ... sim. m CeB^ens oḥam (= Kcv; cf. 822²).

yattaniādikā catasso vibhattiyo *sabbadhātukasaññā* honti; ye-
bhuyyena sabbāsu dhātusu vattati ti sabbadhātukaṃ, kin taṃ:
catūhi nāmehi saṅgahitam *ā ū* icc ādikam aṭṭhacattālisavidham
padaṃ, tañ ca kho atthato catasso vibhattiyo yevā ti "hiyyat-
5 taniādikā catasso vibhattiyo *sabbadhātukasaññā* honti" ti vuttan
ti datṭhabbam.

905 Dhātu-lingānukaraṇehi paccayā. Karoti gacchati kāreti; ¹pabba-
tāyati, ²Vāseṭṭho; ³daddubhāyati^a, ⁴cicciṭāyati^b, aññāni pi yoje-
tabbāni.

10 906 Tījā khantiyaṃ kho. ⁵Titikkhati. Khantiyaṃ ti kiṃ: ⁶tejati.
907 Gupā cho nindāyaṃ. ⁶Jigucchati. Nindāyaṃ ti kiṃ: ⁶gopati.
[C^c 717¹]

908 Kitā ca rogāpanayane. Rogāpanayanatthe kitadhātuto ca
chappaccayo hoti: ⁷tikicchati. Rogāpanayane ti kiṃ: ⁷ketati.

15 909 Mānato so vimamsāyaṃ. ⁸Vimamsati. Vimamsāyaṃ ti kiṃ:
⁸māneti.

910 ⁹Tumicchatthesu bhuja-ghasa-hara-su-pādito vā. ¹⁰Bhuja ¹¹ghasa
¹²hara ¹³su ¹⁴pā cc^c evamādito dhātuto tumicchatthesu *kha*
cha sa icc ete paccayā honti vā: bhottum icchati *bubhukkhati*,
20 ghasitum icchati *jighacchati*, haritum icchati *jigimsati*^d, sotum
icchati *sussūsati*, pātum icchati *pipāsati*, ¹⁵vijetum icchati *vijigīsati*^e.
Vā ti kiṃ: *bhottum icchati*. Tumicchatthesu ti kiṃ: *bhuñjati*.

911 Nāmato kattūpamānā āyācārathe^f. Kattuno upamānabhūtamhā
nāmato āyapaccayo hoti ācārathe: saṃgho pabbato iva attā-
25 nam ācarati ¹⁶pabbatāyati, evaṃ ¹⁷samuddāyati, saddo cicciṭam
iva attānam ācarati ¹⁸cicciṭāyati, tanhāyati^g, ¹⁹vattham dhūmo
viya attānam ācarati *dhūmāyati*.

|| § 905 Kc 434 + Kev ||. ¹ 587⁴⁻¹⁰ (822²⁰). ² 783²². ³ (587⁵, ¹⁴) J III
77¹⁰, Mp (Se II 206¹¹) ad A 1 175¹⁴). || § 906—909 Kc 435 ||. ⁴ (822²⁰).
⁵ (346¹⁸), ⁶ (403¹⁶). ⁷ (360⁸²—361²). ⁸ (549⁸⁻¹²). ⁹ = *tumpaccañ*⁸ eñ¹ anak
icchā-anak tui¹ nhuik | *tumpaccañ*⁸ nhañ¹ yhañ so icchā-anak tui¹ nhuik, ns.
|| § 910 Kc 436 ||. ¹⁰ (V1087). ¹¹ Vghasa adane Rūp Ce 216¹² (Sd 449⁸) ¹² (V732).
¹³ (V1204). ¹⁴ (V541). ¹⁵ (V178). || § 911 Kc 437 ||. ¹⁶ (587⁴⁻¹⁰). ¹⁷ (825²⁰).
¹⁸ (587⁵⁻¹²). ¹⁹ ns: *cit*. vattham idam dhūmasamānavaṇṇam.

a *dedi* (cf. n. 3 etc.); Bm daduññā(?)yaṭi; B^c dadalhayati, ns daddalhayati,
Ce daddallayati. b Ce cicciṭāyati; Bm cicciṭāyati. c *ita* Bm; CeBe pā icc.
d Bemns jigīsati. e Ce vijigimsati. f *dedi* (*haplogr.*); Bm omānā ācārathe
(ns: nāmato ... ācārathe ... āya); Ce āya nāmato kattūpamānā ācārathe.
g Bm bha(?)ṇḍāyati.

912 Īyo c'upamānā. Nāmato upamānā ācārathe <ca> *īyapaccayo*
hoti: achattam chattam iva ācarati *chattiyati*, aputtam puttam
iva ācarati *puttiyati* · sissam ācariyo. Upamānā ti kiṃ: *dham-*
mam ācarati. Ācārathe ti kiṃ: *achattam*^a *chattam iva rakkhati*.

913 Atticchatthe nāmato. Nāmato attano icchathe *īyapaccayo* 5
hoti: attano pattam icchati *pattiyati*, evaṃ^b *valthiyati*^b, *parik-*
khāriyati, *civariyati paṭiyati*. Atticchatthe ti kiṃ: *aññassa pat-*
tam icchati.

914 Ne-ṇaya-nāpe-nāpayā hetvatthe dhātuto, kāritā ca te. Suddha-
kattuno payojake hetusaṃkhāte atthe abhidhātābhe *ne ṇaya* 10
nāpe nāpaya icc ete paccayā dhātuto parā honti, te ¹*kārita-*
saññā ca. Ettha kāritā ti kārētī ti kārētā, ko so: hetubhūto
kattā, kārētā eva kāritā, taddipakattā ²*nādayo* paccayā kāritā^b,
yathā: *Khuddasikkhā* · pakaraṇam, yathā ca: *Visuddhimaggo* ·
atṭhakathā. [C^c 718¹]

915 Ne-ṇayā uvaṇṇantehi. Uvaṇṇantehi dhātūhi *ne-ṇayapaccayā*
honti: yo koci suṇāti, tam añño "suṇāhi suṇāhi" icc evaṃ
bravīti atha vā suṇantaṃ payojayati *sāveti sāvayati*^b; yo koci
bhavati, tam añño "bhavāhi bhavāhi" icc evaṃ bravīti bha-
vantaṃ vā^b payojayati *bhāveti bhāvayati*. 15

916 Nāpe-nāpayā d-ādantehi^c. Dāpeti dāpayati.

917 Anekasarato caturō, dve vā. Kāreti kārayati kārāpeti kārā-
payati, obhāseti obhāsayati.

918 Curādihi nāpe-nāpayā. Curādihi dhātūhi hetvatthe *nāpe nā-*
paya icc ete paccayā honti, te *kāritasaññā* ca: *corāpeti corā-* 25
payati, *cintāpeti cintāpayati*. Hetvatthe ti kiṃ: *coreti corayati*,
cinteti cintayati.

919 Dhāturūpe nāmato ṇayo ca. Dhātuyā rūpe nipphādetabbe
'karoti atikkamati' icc ādike payuñjitabbe vā sati nāmato
ṇayapaccayo hoti *kāritasaññā*^d ca: hatthinā atikkamati (*ati*)*hat-* 30
thayati^e, viṇāya upagāyati *upaviṇayati*^f, dalham karoti viriyaṃ

|| § 912 Kc 438 ||. || § 913 Kc 439 ||. || § 914 Kc 440 ||. ¹ (cf. 716¹⁰).
² = *ne* aca rhi kun so, ns. || § 915 Rūp Ce 218²⁻³, ¹⁰⁻¹¹ ||. || § 916 cf. Rūp
Ce 218³ ||. || § 917 Sd 518²¹ ||. || § 919 Kc 441 ||.

a *ita* CeBe; Bm om. b Bm om. c *sic* CeBemns (ns: *da* ka³ āgum);
cf. 19 n. e, 248 n. a, 793 n. e, 829 n. d. d *ita* CeBem; ns *comp. fecit*.
e Bemns hatthayati. f Bemns ovīṇayati.

dalhayati, evaṃ *saṃānayatī*^a *amissayati*, visuddhā hoti ratti *visuddhayati*, kusalaṃ pucchati *kusalayati*.

920 Kamme yo bhāve ca. ¹Kariyate, ²bhūyate.

921 Yassa cavagga-ya-vattaṃ sadhātavantassa. Yapaccayassa ca-
5 vagga-yakāra^b *vakārattam* hoti dhātūnaṃ antenna saha: *vuccate*
majjate^c *bujjhate* haññate; ¹kayyate; *dibbate*.

922 Ivaṇṇāgamo tamhi^d vā. Tasmim̐ yapaccaye pare sabbehi
dhātūhi *ivaṇṇāgamo* hoti vā: ³kariyyate *kariyate*, *gacchiyyate*
gacchīyate^e. Vā ti kiṃ: *kayyate*.

10 923 Pubbarūpaṃ yo. Sabbehi dhātūhi yapaccayo pubbarūpaṃ
āpajjate vā: ⁴vuḍḍhate, *phallate*, *dammate*, *labbhate*, *dissate*^f.
Vā ti kiṃ: *damyate*. [C^e 719¹]

924 Tathā kattari pi. Yathā bhāva-kammesu yapaccayādeso
hoti, tathā kattari pi yapaccayassādeso kātabbo: ⁵*bujjhati*,
15 ⁶*vijjhati*.

925 Bhuvādito a. ⁷*Bhū* icc evamādito dhātuganaṇato apaccayo
hoti kattari: *bhavati pacati* icc ādi.

926 Rudhādito ca, majjhe niggahitaṃ. ⁸*Rudhi* icc evamādito ca^h
dhātuganaṇato apaccayo hoti kattari, dhātūnaṃ majjhe niggahī-
20 tāgamo hoti: *rundhati chindati sumbhati*ⁱ.

927 Yathārahaṃ ivaṇṇ¹-ekār¹-okārā ca. *Rudhi* icc evamādito dhā-
tuganaṇato^j yathārahaṃ *ivaṇṇa-ekāra-okārapaccayā* honti kattari,
dhātūnaṃ majjhe niggahitāgamo hoti: ⁹*rundhiti*, ⁹*rundhīti*,
⁹*rundheti*, ¹⁰*sumbholi* icc ādi.

25 928 Divādito yo. ¹¹*Dibbati sabbati tāyati* icc ādi.

|| § 920 Kc 442 ||. ¹ (509¹⁵⁻¹⁶). ² (7²⁴—8²³). || § 921 Kc 443. || § 922
Kc 444 ||. ³ ns: *i lā rā ya dvebho*² | *i lā rā dvebho*² ma pru ra ||. || § 923
Kc 445 ||. ⁴ V353 (Mmd C^e 366²¹) -| V1427 (ns). || § 924 Kc 446 ||. ⁵ (483²⁷).
⁶ (484²⁰); ns *de suo ad.*: *sibbati* | *khyup cap the*³ *phā eñ*¹ || *pubbarup sui*¹ *thut* ||.
|| § 925 = Kc 447 ||. ⁷ (3²⁰—)315¹—469²⁷. || § 926 Kc 448 ||. ⁸ 470¹—475²³.
|| 927 Kcv 448 ("ca") ||. ⁹ (470⁷). ¹⁰ (473²²). || § 928 = Kc 449 ||. ¹¹ 475²⁴
—491¹⁶.

^a *ita* C^eBemns (ns: *saṃānenti* ti *saṃānaṃ* karonti *pūrenti* hū so *ṭikā-*
dvār [***] *nhañ*¹ *lyo*² ce | *samsaddā pūraṇattha*); Rūp: *pamaṇayati*. ^b Bm
yassakāra (o: *yyakāra*?). ^c C^e pajjate (Kcv: *majjate et paccate*). ^d C^e yamhi.
^e C^e kariyate kariyyate *gacchīyo* *gacchiyyo*. ^f *dedi* (= Kcv); C^eBm *da-*
dayate; ns *dadiyate*, B^e *dīyate*. ^g Bm *bhūvo* (3 n. e). ^h C^e *om*. ⁱ C^e *ad.*
icc ādi (*male*, *vide* 824²⁴). ^j Bm ti kattari *pro* dhātu-.

929 Svādihi ṇu nā uṇā^a. ¹*Suṇoti suṇāti*, *saṇvuṇoti saṇvuṇāti*,
avūṇoti avūṇāti, *sakkuṇoti sakkuṇāti*, *pāpuṇāti*, *cinoti cināti*
icc ādi.

930 Kiyādito nā^b. ²*Kiṇāti*^c, *jināti*, *munāti*, *luṇāti*^d, *punāti*, *vici-*
nāti icc ādi.

931 Gahādito yathārahaṃ ākhyātatte nāmatte ca ppa-ṇhā. Ākhyā-
tatte ca nāmatte ca vattabbe ³*gaha* icc evamādito dhātuga-
ṇato yathārahaṃ *ppa ṇhā* icc ete paccayā honti kattari: *ghep-*
pati gaṇhāti. Yo yaṃ sikkhati, tassa taṃ atthāya hitāya su-
khāya^e ⁴*sinoti* *gacchati* pavattati ti *sippaṃ*, ⁵*vāsiphalaṃ* tāpetvā 10
udakaṃ vā khīraṃ vā uṇhāpeti ⁶*usati* dahati ti *uṇhaṃ*, ⁶*tas-*
sati paritassati ti *taṇhā*, ⁷*joṣeti*^f lokassa pīti(m)^g somanassaṇ
ca uppādeti ti *junho* · *sukkapakkho*, ⁷*joṭati* sayam nippabhā pi
saṃānā candatārappabhāvasena dīppati virocati sappabhā hoti
ti *junhā* · ratti, ⁷*siyati* sayam sukhumabhāvena^h sukhumam pi 15
(attham) antam-karoti nipphattiṃ pāpeti ti *saṇhaṇi* · *sukhuma-*
ñāṇam, aññāni pi upaparikkhitabbāni. [C^e 720¹]

932 Tanādito o-yirā. ⁸*Tanoti*, *karoti* · *kayirati* · *kubbati*, *jāgaroti*,
sakkoti icc evamādi.

933 Curādito ṇe-ṇayā. *Coreti corayati*, *cinteti cintayati* icc ādi. 20

934 Bhāva-kammesv attanopadaṃ. *Vuccate labbhate* icc ādi.

935 Kattari ca. Kattari ca attanopadaṃ hoti: *maññate rocate*
icc ādi.

936 Dhātupaccayehi vibhattiyo. Dhātuniddiṭṭhehi paccayehi ⁹*khādi-*
*kāritante*hi vibhattiyo honti: *ṭitikkhati*, *jiṇucchati*, *vīmaṃsati*; 25
taḷākam samuddam iva attānaṃ ācarati *samuddāyati*, *paṭṭiyati*;
pācayati icc ādi.

937 Kattari parassapadaṃ. Kattari icc etasmim̐ atthe parassa-
padaṃ hoti: *pacati paṭhati* icc ādi.

938 Bhuvādayo dhātavo. *Bhū* icc evamādayo ye saddagaṇā, 30

|| § 929 Kc 450 ||. ¹ 491¹⁷—495⁹. || § 930 = Kc 451 ||. ² 495¹⁰—502³.
|| § 931 Kc 452 ||. ³ 502⁴—505³⁴. ⁴ *aliter* 504¹⁴. ⁵ = pai khvap svā⁸ kui, ns.
⁶ (503²⁴, ²⁸). ⁷ (504², ⁴, ⁹). || § 932 = Kc 453 ||. ⁸ 506¹—518⁷ (*jāgaroti*, cf. *paṭijā-*
garonti A I 142²⁶). || § 933 = Kc 454 ||. || § 934 Kc 455 ||. || § 935 = Kc 456 ||.
|| § 936 = Kc 457 ||. ⁹ § 906—919. || § 937 = Kc 458 ||. || § 938 = Kc 459 ||.

^a C^e *ad.* ca (< Kc). ^b Bm *nā*. ^c Bemns *kināti*. ^d Bm *luṇāti*. ^e Bm *om*.
^f Bm *jāseti*; C^eB^ens *joṭeti*, ^g C^eBm *pīti*. ^h ns *obhāve*.

te *dhātusaññā* honti: *bhavati bhoti ajjayati rundhiti dibbati* icc ādi.

939 Kvac' ādivaṇṇass' ekasarassa dvittam. Ādibhūtassa vaṇṇassa ekasarassa kvaci dvittam hoti: ¹*tīkikkhati jigucchati tikicchati* 5 *vīmaṃsati bubhukkhati pivāsati*, ²*daddallati*^a, *dadāti jahāti*, ³*caṅkamati* ⁴*caṅcalati*. Kvacī ti kiṃ: ⁵"kampati . . . calati".

940 Pubbo 'bbhāso. Dvebhūtassa dhātussa yo pubbo so *abbhāsa*-sañño hoti: *dadhāti dadāti, babhūva*^b.

941 Rasso. Abbhāse vattamāno saro rasso hoti: *dadāti, dadhāti*, 10 *jahāti*.

942 Dutiya-catutthānam paṭhama-tatiyā. Abbhāsagatānam dutiya-catutthānam paṭhama-tatiyā honti: ⁶*ciccheda, bubhukkhati, babhūva*^b, *dadhāti*.

943 Kavaggo cavaggattam. Abbhāse vattamāno kavaggo cavag- 15 gattam āpajjati: ⁷*cikicchati* ⁸*jighacchati* ⁹*caṅkamati* ⁹*jaṅgamati* ⁴*caṅcalati*, [†]*jāgarati sili bhūmijaṅgo*^c. [C^e 721[†]]

944 Māna-kitānam va-tattam vā. *Māna kīta* icc etesaṃ dhātū-
nam abbhāsagatānam *vakāra-takārattam* hoti vā yathākkamaṃ: ¹*vīmaṃsati tikicchati*. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁷*cikicchati*.

20 945 Hassa jo. *Hakārassa* abbhāse vattamānassa *jo* hoti: *jahāti, juhāti, jahāra*.

946 Antass' ivaṇṇ' akāro vā. Abbhāsantassa *ivaṇṇo* hoti vā *akāro* ca: *jigucchati pivāsati, vīmaṃsati, jighacchati; babhūva*^d *dadāti*. Vā ti kiṃ: *bubhukkhati*.

25 947 Niggahitāgamo ca. Abbhāsassa ante niggahitāgamo hoti *vā*^e: *caṅkamati, caṅcalati, jaṅgamati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *pivāsati, dad-*
dallati^f.

948 Tato pā-mānānam vā-maṃ sesu. Tato abbhāsato *pā-mānānam*

|| § 939 Kc 460 ||. ¹ 822¹¹⁻²². ² (Vāla dittimhi Mmd 373²⁹. ³ (V659).
⁴ (V808). ⁵ Nidd I 353¹⁰⁻¹¹. || § 940 = Kc 461 ||. || § 941 = Kc 462 ||.
|| § 942 = Kc 463 ||. ⁶ (V1090). || § 943 Kc 464 ||. ⁷ (361²). ⁸ (822²¹).
⁹ (V1075C). || § 944 = Kc 465 ||. || § 945 = Kc 466 ||. || § 946 = Kc 467 ||.
|| § 947 Kc 468 ||. || § 948 = Kc 469 ||.

a *ila* Ce; Bm daduḷati; B^ens daddaḷhati. b Bm bahuva(m). c *sic* CeBm;
Be (*pro* jāgaro . . . ṅgo): jagamati kira bhujaṅgo; ns jagama kira bhujaṅgo
[o: bhuvi jaṅgamanasīlī bhujaṅgamo?]. d Bm bahuva. e Bm om. f Bm sad-
daḷati; B^ens daddaḷhati.

dhātūnaṃ vā maṃ icc ete ādesā honti yathākkamaṃ *se* paccaye: *pivāsati, vīmaṃsati*.

949 Thā-pānaṃ tiṭṭha-pivā. *Thā pā* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ *tiṭṭha*
pivā icc ete ādesā honti vā yathākkamaṃ: *tiṭṭhati, pivati*. Vā 5
ti kiṃ: *ṭhāti, pāti*.

950 Nāssa jā-(ja)n-nā^a. *Nā* icc etassa dhātussa *jā*^b *jan nā* icc ete
ādesā honti vā^b: *jānāti jāneyya jāniyā, jaññā, nāyati*: ¹"animittā
na nāyare" ti. Vā ti kiṃ: *viññāyati*.

951 Pekkane disassa passa-dakkhā. Pekkhanatthe *disa* icc etassa
dhātussa *passa dakkha* icc ete ādesā honti vā: *rūpaṃ*^c *passati*, 10
dakkhati, ²"dakkha"^d. Pekkane ti kiṃ: ³"dhammadessī^e parā-
bhavo". Vā ti kiṃ: *addasa*^f. ⁴Ācariyā pan' ettha *disassa dissā*-
desam pi icchanti: *dissati* ti, mayan tu etaṃ rūpaṃ ⁵*divādigane*
avocumha, tathā hi keci sakammakā dhātavo *divādiganaṃ* patvā
akammikā honti yathā ⁶*suttaṃ chijjati*, ⁷*talākaṃ bhijjati* ti; ayaṃ 15
sakammikā pi^g *disadhātu divādiganaṃ* patvā akammikā hoti,
yathā: ⁸"te kumārā na dissare" ti, ettha hi na dissare ti na
paññāyanti ti attho. [C^e 722[†]]

952 Vyañjanantassa co che. Vyañjanantassa dhātussa *co* hoti *cha*-
paccaye pare: *jigucchati tikicchati jighacchati*. 20

953 Khe ko. Vyañjanantassa dhātussa *ko* hoti *khapaccaye* pare:
tīkikkhati bubhukkhati.

954 Gi^h se harassa. ⁹*Jigīsati*ⁱ.

955 Jissa ca. *Jidhātussa jigīādeso*^j hoti *se* paccaye pare:
vijigīsati^k. 25

956 Brū-bhūnaṃ parokkhāyam āha-bhūvā. *Āha āhu, babhūva*^m
babhūvu^m. Parokkhāyaṃ iti kiṃ: *abravum*.

|| § 949 Kc 470 471 ||. || § 950 = Kc 472 ||. ¹ (496¹⁸; cf. Vm 307²⁵ v.
L; Vin V 86⁵). || § 951 Kc 473 ||. ² Kv 3¹⁰. ³ (452¹⁸). ⁴ (Kc 473). ⁵ *** (cf.
444⁶). ⁶ (480²⁶); cf. Vin II 114¹⁰ 116⁶. ⁷ (cf. 340¹⁵). ⁸ J VI 564⁶⁻²¹. || § 952
Kc 474 ||. || § 953 Kc 475 ||. || § 954 Kc 476 ||. ⁹ ns: yassa piyaṃ jigīse [Vin
III 147²¹] ti yassa sattassa piyaṃ ti jāneyya [Sp *ad loc.* cf. Ja II 285²⁴] hu Pā-
rājikaṃ-aṭṭhakathā bhvaṇ[†] so kroṇ[†] "nāssa ca = *nādhātussa jigīādeso* hoti *se*
paccaye pare" . . . si nrā³ am¹ ||. || § 955 Rūp 521 Ce 216²⁰ ||. || § 956 Kc 477 ||.

a Bm jānnā. b Bm om. jān . . vā (827⁶⁻⁷). c Bm rūpaṃ rūpaṃ (o: rūpī
rūpaṃ?). d *dedi*; Bm ākkha *vel* dākkha; B^e om.; ns adakkha, Ce addakkhi.
e (Bm dhammadessa). f Bm aā (o: addā?). g CeBmns hi. h Ce giṃ (= Kc Ce).
i Ce jigīmsati. j *ila* Bm; Ce jigīmadō. k Ce vijigīmsati (= Rūp). m Bm ba-
huvō; ns babhuvō.

- 957 Gamiss' anto sabbesu cho vā. *Gamu* icc etassa dhātussa anto makāro cho hoti vā sabbesu vibhattipaccayesu: *gacchati gameti, gacchatu gametu, gaccheyya gameyya, agacchā agamā^a, agacchi^b agami, ¹gacchissati gamissati, agacchissā agamissā; ²gacchissati gamissati, gacchamāno gacchanto. Gamissā ti kim: icchati.*
- 958 Vacassākāro ajjataniyam o. *Avoca avocum.* Ajjataniyan ti kim: *avaca^c avacū^d.*
- 959 Digham akāro hi-mi-mesu. *Gacchāhi, gacchāmi, gacchāma ³gacchāmhe^e.*
- 10 960 Hi ca vā lopam. *Gaccha · gacchāhi.*
- 961 Hotissaro bhavissantiyam eh'-oh'-e, ssassa ca. *Hūdhātussa saro eha-oha-ettam āpajjate bhavissantiyam vibhattiyam, ssassa ca lopo hoti vā: ⁴hehiti hehinti, ⁵hohiti hohinti, ⁶heti henti; hehissati hehissanti, hohissati hohissanti, ⁷hessati hessanti. Hū ti kim: ⁷bhavissati. Bhavissantiyan ti kim: honti.*
- 962 Karassa kāho. *Karadhātussa kāhādeso hoti vā bhavissanti-vibhattiyam, ssassa ca lopo hoti vā: kāhati kāhiti, kāhasi kāhisi, kāhāmi kāhāma. Vā ti kim: karissati.*
- 963 Vaca-hanato ssāmi-ssāmānam khāmi-khāmā. ⁸Vakkhāmi vak-
20 khāma, ⁹"paṭihamkhāmi" paṭihamkhāma. [Ce 723⁴]
- 964 Vasa-labhehi chāmi chāma. *Vasa labha* icc etehi dhātūhi ssāmi-ssāmānam chāmi-chāmādesā honti vā: ¹⁰vacchāmi vacchāma, ¹¹lacchāmi lacchāma. Vā ti kim: *vasissāmi labhissāmi.*
- 965 Vacanto ko khāmi-khāmesu. *Vakkhāmi vakkhāma.*
- 25 966 Vasa-labhanto co chāmi-chāmesu vā. *Vacchāmi lacchāmi, vacchāma lacchāma. Vā ti kim: vasissāmi, labhissāmi.*
- 967 Hananto niggahitaṃ khāmi-khāmesu. ⁹"Paṭihamkhāmi" paṭihamkhāma. *Vādhikārattā vā ti kim: paṭihanissāmi.*

|| § 957 Kc 478 ||. ¹ ns: gacchissati gamissati | lattam¹ ||. ² ns: gacchissati | svā³ so sū nhuik || gamissati | nhuik ||. || § 958 Kc 479 ||. || § 959 Kc 480 ||. ³ Mmd Ce 383³¹: gacchāmhe ti tass' eva dhātussa vattamānattanopaduttama-purisa bahuvacanamhe vibhattim katvā ... idhā pi makārassa upalabbhanato iminā akārassa dīghādīmhi kate rūpaṃ ||; Rūp om. gacchāmhe, cf. Kc ed. Senart p. 248¹⁸; *re vera* < gacchāma amhe (*haplōl.*) MSL 1927 p. 116. || § 960 Kc 481 ||. || § 961 Kc 482 (cf. Sd 455²⁹-456⁸) ||. ⁴ Bv 2: 10a Vv 739d Th 1142d. ⁵ Pv 9d Th 1137d. ⁶ *ita et* Kcv Mmd Rūp. ⁷ Ap 32¹⁶: 32¹⁴; 23¹²: 23¹⁰. || § 962 Kc 483 cf. Sd 514¹⁶⁻²¹ ||. || 963—971 Kcv 483 ("sappaccaya") ||. ⁸ (337⁴⁻²⁵). ⁹ M I 10¹² etc. ¹⁰ (Vin I 60⁸⁶). ¹¹ (J VI 483⁸⁰).

a Bm āgamā. b Bm gacchi. c B^ens avacā. d Ce avacu. e Be gacchamhe.

968 Vasa-labhato bhavissantissassa cho, cattam anto che. *Vacchali vacchanti, vacchasi vacchatha, vacchate; lacchati lacchanti, lacchasi lacchatha, lacchate. Vādhikārattā vā ti kim: vasissati labhissati.*

969 Hanato kho, no niggahitaṃ khe. *Hanadhātuto bhavissantī-ssassa khādeso hoti vā, tasmim khe pare nakāro niggahitaṃ hoti: hamkhati hamkhanti; paṭihamkhati paṭihamkhanti, paṭihamkhasi paṭihamkhatha icc ādi. Vā ti kim: hanissati paṭihanissati. Ettha hi ¹"paṭihamkhāmi" ti pālidassanen' eva hamkhati paṭihamkhati ti ādini pi pāliyam anāgatāni gahetabbāni · diṭṭhena 10 nayena adiṭṭhassa pi tādisassa nayassa gahetabbattā, etāni hi vakkhati vakkhanti ti ādhi sadisāni.*

970 Vacasmā ²kh' anto, kattaṃ niccam. *Vacasmā dhātuto bhavissantissassa khādeso hoti niccam, tasmim khe pare dhātuss' anto vyañjano kakārattam āpajjate: vakkhati vakkhanti, vak- 15 khasi^a . . . , vakkhate vakkhante.*

971 Atha vā vacassa vakkho vā bhavissantiyam vibhattiyam. *Atha vā pālinayena vacadhātussa vakkha icc ādeso hoti vā bhavissantī-vibhattiyam: vakkhissati icc ādi. Atrāyam āhacca pātho: ³"(pa)-vakkhissam^b suñohi me" ti; ayam pana aṭṭhakathāpātho: ⁴"rājā 20 tumhehi saddhim paṭisanthāram katvā^c . . . āsanam nītvā nīsi-dathā ti vakkhissati" ti, [Ce 724⁴] imasmim ṭhāne viññātasugatā-dhippāyehi aṭṭhakathācariyāsabhehi pāvacanānurūpen' eva aṭṭhakathāsu saddaracanā abhisamkhatā, tathā hi atthato ca vyañjanato ca adhippāyato ca ⁵"buddhena dhammo vinayo ca vutto | 25 yo, tassa puttehi tath' eva nīto | so yehi, tesam matim accajantā | yasmā pure aṭṭhakathā akamsu . . . "*

972 Dā-d-antassa^d am mi-mesu. ⁶*Dammi damma.*

973 Dhātussa asaṇṇogantassa kārīte vuddhi. *Kāreti kārayati. Asaṇṇogantassā ti kim^e: cintayati.*

974 Vikappena ghaṭṭadīnaṃ. *Ghaṭṭadīnaṃ dhātūnaṃ asaṇṇogantānaṃ vuddhi hoti vikappena kārīte: ghaṭeti ghaṭeti^f, ghaṭayati*

¹ (828²⁰). ² ns: kho anto phrat ||. ³ (337¹⁸). ⁴ (337¹⁹). ⁵ Sp I 227⁻³⁰. || § 972 Kc 484 ||. ⁶ (372¹⁵, 373¹⁹). || § 973 Kc 485 ||. || § 974 Kc 486 ||.

a Ce ad. vakkhāma. b CeBm om. pa-. c Ce suppl. gahapātipatirūpaṃ. d *ita* CeBemns (: Kc dāntassa), cf. 823 n. c. e ns kimattham. f Bm om.

ghaṭayati, ghāṭāpeti ghaṭāpeti, ghāṭāpayati ghaṭāpayati; gāmeti gameti, gāmayati gamayati. Ghaṭādinam iti kim: kareti.

975 Aññesu pi. Kāritapaccayato aññesu pi paccayesu sabbesaṃ dhātūnaṃ asaññogantānaṃ vuddhi hoti: *jayati hoti bhavati bhoti.*

976 Vikaraṇassa ca nuno. Vikaraṇabhūtassa ca nuno vuddhi hoti: *abhisuṇoti samvuṇoti.*

977 Guha-dusassaro dighaṃ. ¹*Guha* ²*dusa* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ saro kvaci dighattam āpajjate kārīte: *gūhayati, dūsayati.*

978 Vaca-vasa-vahādivass' uttam ye ca. *Vaca vasa vaha* icc evaṃ ādinam dhātūnaṃ *vakārass' uttam* hoti yapaccaye pare: ³"monaṃ vuccati nānaṃ; ⁴asito tādi pavuccate sa brahmā; ⁵paṇḍito ti pavuccati", ⁶*vussati*, ⁷*vuyhati*.

979 Umhi va-rāgamo niccaṃ pāvācane. Pāvācane ādesabhūte *ukāre* pare niccaṃ *vakāra-rakārāgamo* hoti, na kevalo *ukāro* tiṭṭhati: ¹⁰*vuccati* ⁹*vuccate*, ¹¹*nirutti* ¹⁰*niruttam*, ¹¹"vuttam hetam". Pāvācane ti kim: ¹²"kimattham idam uccate; ¹³utta se uttagāratho"^a. [C^e 725¹]

980 Havipariyāyo, yassa lo vā. ¹⁴*Vulhati*^b, ⁷*vuyhati*.

981 Gahassa ghe ppe. *Gheppati.*

982 Halopo ṇhāmi. *Gaha* icc etassa dhātussa *hakāralopo* hoti *ṇhāmi* paccaye pare: *gaṇhāti.*

983 Karassa kās' ajjataniyaṃ. *Kara* icc etassa dhātussa *kāsā-*deso hoti vā ajjataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ: *akāsi akāsum*^c, *akari akarum.*

984 Hū-dā-brūto sāgamo yathārahaṃ. *Hū dā brū* icc etehi dhātūhi *sakārāgamo*^d hoti yathārahaṃ ajjataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ: *so bhikkhu arahā ahosi*, ¹⁶*ahaṃ rājā ahosiṃ*, *so dānaṃ adāsi bhikkhūnaṃ*; ¹⁶"payirudāhāsi", *ahaṃ payirudāhāsiṃ*; ¹⁷"jāto kaṇho pavyāhāsi"^e, *ahaṃ pavyāhāsiṃ*^e.

|| § 975 Kc 487 ||. || § 976 Kcv 487 ("ca") ||. || § 977 Kc 488 ||. ¹ V1034. ² V1188. || § 978 Kc 489 ||. ³ Nidd I 57. ⁴ Sn 519d. ⁵ (336^e). ⁶ (305²³). ⁷ (38⁹; Paṭis I 127²⁴). || § 979 Sd 336³ ||. ⁸ (Saccas 161d). ⁹ Nett 4²⁸. ¹⁰ Rūp Ce 277¹⁸ (*infra* 877¹⁰); Netta ad Nett 31⁸. ¹¹ It 1⁴. ¹² ***. ¹³ ***. || § 980 Kcc 490 ||. ¹⁴ (609⁸ 837⁸). || § 981 Kc 491 ||. || § 982 = Kc 492 ||. || § 983 Kc 493 ||. || § 984 Kcv 493 ("atta-") ||. ¹⁵ D II 196¹¹⁻¹². ¹⁶ (632¹⁴). ¹⁷ ***; ns: jāto | bhvā⁸ ca sā phrac so || kaṇho | mañ³ nak krut krut mre bhut ala³ kvyan ma sā³ sañ || pavyāhāsi | cakā³ chui eñ¹ ||.

^a sic Bm; CeBe uttase uttate; ns: uttase | chui rā eñ¹ || uttate | chui ap eñ¹ ||. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c Bm osu. ^d Bm sakārō. ^e Ce paccāhō.

985 Pavi-pariudato brūno āhā^a se. *Pa-vi* icc etehi *pari-uda* icc etehi ca upasagganipātasamudāyehi parassa *brūdhātussa* ¹*āhā^a* icc ādeso hoti *sakārāgame* pare yathārahaṃ ajjataniyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ: *pavyāhāsi*^b, *payirudāhāsi*.

986 Um amsu. *Āhā^a* icc ādesato parāya *umvibhattiyā amsu* ⁵ icc ādeso hoti: *te pavyāhamsu*^c, ²*te payirudāhamsu*.

987 Asato mi-mānaṃ mhi-mh' antalutti ca. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *mi ma* icc etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ *mhi-mhādesā* honti vā, dhātu-antassa lopo ca: *amhi amha, asmi asma*.

988 Thassa^d tthattam. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *thassa^d* vibhat- ¹⁰ tissa *tthattam* hoti dhātuantassa lopo ca: *tumhe attha*.

989 Tissa tthittam. *Asa* icc etāya dhātuyā *tissa* vibhattissa *tthittam* hoti dhātuantassa lopo ca: *atthi*. ³"Puttā m' atthi dhanā^e m' atthi" ti ettha pana *atthisaddo* nipāto, ten' esa ekavacanabahuvacanako hoti; ⁴*atthikhirā brāhmaṇi* ti etthā pi ¹⁵ nipāto yeva, ten' eva hi tena uttarapadassa samāso hoti. [C^e 726¹]

990 Saññicchāyaṃ ākhyātaṃ bhavati nāmikaṃ. Saññicchāyaṃ sati ākhyātapadaṃ nāmikapadaṃ bhavati; *ākhyātan* ti nāmaṃ pan' assa antaradhāyati laddhūpasampadassa bhikkhuno sāma- ²⁰ ṇerabhāvo viyā ti *nāmavyapadeso*, seyyathidaṃ: ⁵"aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño aññāsi vata bho Koṇḍañño" ti satthu udānaṃ paṭice' uppannaṃ āyasmato Koṇḍaññassa *Aññāsikoṇḍañño*^f ti nāmaṃ, ettha hi ākhyātabhāvo antaradhāyati; tathā ⁶"mā khali mā khali" ti vacanaṃ paṭice' uppannaṃ Gosālassa ²⁵ titthiyassa nāmaṃ, etthā pi ākhyātabhāvo antaradhāyati, tena ⁷*Makkhalin Gosālaṃ*, ⁸*Makkhalinā Gosālenā* ti ādinā vohāro pavattati; tathā ⁹"iti ha āsa iti ha āsa" ti evaṃ pavattam vacanam upādāya purāṇakathā *itihāsan* ti vuccati, etthā pi ākhyātattam vigacchati, ten' eva nāmikā vibhatti labbhati: ³⁰ ¹⁰"lakkhaṇe itihāse cā" ti ādisu.

¹ cf. Kc 477. ² (Ja I 27¹⁸). || § 987 Kc 494 ||. || § 988 = Kc 495 ||. || § 989 = Kc 496 ||. ³ (451¹ 673¹³; 612¹²). ⁴ (450¹¹). ⁵ Vin I 12¹⁰. ⁶ Sv I 144¹. ⁷ M I 524⁴; D I 53¹⁸. ⁸ : D I 53¹⁰. ⁹ Sv I 247²⁸. ¹⁰ Bv 2: 6c.

^a Ce āha. ^b Ce paccāhāsi. ^c Ce paccāhō. ^d Ce (Bm) tassa. ^e Ce dhanā (ns: dhanā pi dhanakāmānaṃ vinassati ti me sutam [J V 330²⁰] dhanā ti dhanam ayam eva vā pāṭho [Ja V 331³²] hū so Soṇa-Nandajāt nhuik kai¹ sui¹ vacanavipallāsa). ^f ita CeBemns.

991 Tussa tthuttam. Asa icc etāya dhātuyā tussa vibhattissa tthuttam hoti dhātuantassa lopo ca: ¹"nam' atthu buddhānam".

992 Si-hisu ca. Asass' eva dhātussa si-hivibhattisu antalopo ca
5 hoti: *tvam asi, tvam* ²āhi^a.

993 Tato eyyum-eyyānam iyum-iyā. Tato asadhātuto eyyum eyya icc etāsam vibhattinam yathākkamam iyum iyā icc ete ādesā honti: *te siyum, so siyā*. ³"Siyā kusalā siyā akusalā" ti ādisu pana siyāsaddo ⁴avyayapadan ti datṭhabbo.

10 994 Eyyum iyamsu, eyyam iyam. Tato asadhātuto eyyum icc etāya vibhattiyā iyamsu icc ādeso hoti, eyyam icc etāya ca vibhattiyā iyam icc ādeso hoti: ⁵*dve bhikkhū abhidhamme nā-nāvādā siyamsu*; ⁶"Ummadantyā^b ramitvāna [†]Kāsirajā^c tato siyam".

15 995 Tassa seyyāya^d assattam. Tassa asadhātussa eyyavibhattiyā saha assattam hoti: ⁷"so ... evam assa vacaniyo".

996 Seyyussa assuttam. Tassa asadhātussa eyyumvibhattiyā saha assuttam hoti: ⁸"te ... evam assu vacaniyā". [C^e 727¹]

997 Seyyāsissa assattam. Tassa asadhātussa eyyāsivibhattiyā saha
20 assattam hoti: ⁹"tvam ... assa".

998 Seyyāthassa assathattam. Tassa asadhātussa eyyāthavibhattiyā saha assathattam hoti: ¹⁰"tumhe assatha".

999 Seyyāmiss' assam. Tassa asadhātussa eyyāmvibhattiyā saha assam icc ādeso hoti: ¹¹"tattha assam mahesiyā"^e.

25 1000 Seyyāmass' assāma. Tassa asadhātussa eyyāmvibhattiyā saha assāma icc ādeso hoti: ¹²"mayam ... assāma".

1001 Akārāgamassa dighattam ajjataniyam. So āsi, te āsimsu, tumhe āsittha, aham āsim mayam āsimha.

1002 Oss' i ca. Ajjataniyam akārāgamassa dighattam hoti, ovi-
30 bhattiyā ikārādeso hoti: *tvam āsi*.

|| § 991 = Kc 497 ||. ¹ J II 34¹⁴ 35²⁰. || § 492 Kc 498 + Rūp 486 C^e 199²² ||. ² (450¹⁹). || § 993—994 Rūp 486 C^e 199²⁴ + (siyamsu Sd 450²¹⁻²⁵) ||. ³ Vibh 62¹. ⁴ (450²⁶ — 451⁶). ⁵ (vide 450²³). ⁶ J V 216³. || § 995—1000 Rūp 486 C^e 199²⁵⁻²⁸ ||. ⁷ Vin III 172³³⁻³⁴. ⁸ Vin III 175¹⁹⁻²⁰. ⁹ Vin I 32³⁰. ¹⁰ D I 3⁵. ¹¹ J VI 483⁶. ¹² M I 252³³⁻³⁴. || § 1001—1002 Rūp 486 C^e 199²⁹⁻³⁰ ||.

a B^ens ahi (834¹⁴). b CeBemns Ummādo (cf. 204 n. b). c supra 204⁵: Sivirajā (= J). d ita CeBemns. e ita CeBemns (= J E^e); J cod Lk: mahesi piyā (cf. J VI 421²⁰).

1003 Labhato i-innam ttha-ttham, tadantalopo ca. Labhadhātuto i i[*nnā*]^a icc etesam vibhattinam yathākkamam ttha-ttham-ādeso hoti, tassa dhātuss' antalopo ca hoti: ¹so alatta pabbajjam, ²aham alattam.

1004 Kupā^b echi. Kupadhātuto^c ivibhattiyā^d cchiādeso hoti, ⁵tass' antassa lopo ca: ³"akkocchi".

1005 Dāssa vā dajjo. ⁴Dajjati dajjanti icc ādi. Vā ti kim: deti dadāti.

1006 Vajjo vadassa. ⁵Vajjāmi, ⁶vajjeyya. Vādhikārattā vā ti kim: vadāmi, vadeyya. 10

1007 Dajjamhā eyyass' e-ā. Ādesabhūtamhā dajjasaddamhā eyya-vibhattiyā ekāra-ākārādesā honti vā: dajje dajjā, ⁷dajjeyya.

1008 Eyyum um. Ādesabhūtamhā dajjasaddamhā eyyumvibhattiyā umādeso hoti: ⁸"te pi attamanā dajjum". [C^e 728¹]

1009 Eyyāmiss' am. Ādesabhūtamhā dajjasaddamhā eyyāmissa ¹⁵amādeso hoti: ⁹"dajjam".

1010 Vajjamh' eyyāsiss' āsi. Ādesabhūtamhā vajjasaddamhā eyyāsissa āsiādeso hoti: ¹⁰vajjāsi ¹¹vadeyyāsi.

1011 Emhā antissākāralopo. Ādesabhūtā ekāramhā antivibhattiyā akārassa lopo hoti: vajjenti vadenti. 20

1012 Dhātekarass' āyo tyādisu. Dhātūnam ekārassa āyādeso hoti tyādisu: ¹²milāyati, ¹³khāyati, ¹⁴jhāyati jhāyanti jhāyasi.

1013 Gamissa ghamma gaggha^e. Ghammati ghammatu, gagghati^f: ¹⁵"tato tvam bhikkhu yena yena gagghasi^g phāsum yeva gagghasi"^h. Vādhikārattā vā ti kim: gagghati. 25

1014 Dā-dhā-mā-ṭhā-hā-pā-maha-mathādinam yamhi i. Yamhi pac-caye dā dhā mā ṭhā hā pā mahaⁱ matha icc evamādinam

|| § 1003 Kc 499 ||. ¹ (Vin III 15¹). ² (Sn 479^b). || § 1004 Kc 500 ||. ³ M III 154⁶ Vin I 349³⁰ J III 488⁵; J III 212⁶ Dh^p 3a. || § 1005 Kc 501 ||. ⁴ (370⁹). || § 1006 Kc 502 ||. ⁵ (385³² sqq). ⁶ (388¹⁶). || § 1007—1009 vide Rūp 494 C^e 202¹⁸ Sd 370¹⁸—371²⁵ ||. ⁷ (Vin III 259^{12, 13}). ⁸ J VI 15²⁸ (cf. supra 370¹). ⁹ (370⁹). || § 1010—1011 Rūp C^e 194²⁰⁻²⁶ ||. ¹⁰ (388²²). ¹¹ Ja VI 19⁸. || § 1012 Rūp C^e 195¹⁻³ (yogavibhāga < Kc 517) ||. ¹² V 795. ¹³ V 40. ¹⁴ V 243. || § 1013 Kc 503 + (n. 15 infra) ||. ¹⁵ A IV 301¹⁷ (Mp: gagghasi ti gamissasi). || § 1014 Kc 504 ||.

a CeBm innam; ns im. b ita CeBemns; Kc: kusasmā vel kudhasmā (vide Senart p. 255¹⁷ et Mmd C^e 393 n. *, Rūp C^e 191³⁰). c cf. n. b. d ita CeBemns. e (B^m ghammagaccha); C^e ghamma-gagghā. f (B^m gagghati). g B^m gagghasi. h B^m ga(m)gghasi. i B^m om.

dhātūnaṃ anto saro ikārattam āpajjati: *diyati dhiyati miyati*
ṭhiyati hīyati pīyati mahīyati^a mathīyati.

1015 Yajass' ādiss' i. Yajadhātussa ādissa ikārādeso hoti yapaccaye pare: *ijjate mayā buddho.*

5 1016 Um imsu sabbehi. Sabbehi dhātūhi *umvibhattiyā imsvādeso* hoti: ¹"upasaṃkamimsu . . . nisidimsu". ²"Te tam asse ayācisuṇ" ti ettha pana niggahitassa ṭhānantaragamanam datṭhabbam, lakkhaṇam ³heṭṭhā vibhāvitam.

1017 Disat' āsum. Disato *umvibhattiyā āsumādeso* hoti: ⁴adda-

10 *sāsum.*

1018 Jara-marānaṃ jira-jiyya-miyyā. *Jirati jiygati, miyyati · marati^b.*

1019 Asass' ādilopo sabbattha. Sabbesu vibhattipaccayesu *asadhātussa* ādissa lopo hoti: *santi santu, āhi^c, siyā siyuṃ*, ⁵"santo . . . samāno". *Vādhikārattā vā ti kiṃ: asi.* [C^e 729¹]

1020 Asabbadhātuke bhū. *Asass' eva dhātussa bhūādeso* hoti vā asabbadhātuke: *bhavissati bhavissanti*, ⁶*abhavissa* ⁷*abhavissā abhavissamsu.* Vā ti kimattham: *āsum.*

1021 Nāto eyyass' iyā nānā vā. *Nā* icc etāya dhātuyā parāya ⁸eyyavibhattiyā *iyā-nānādesā* honti vā: ⁹*jāniyā vijāniyā* ¹⁰*jaññā.* Vā ti kiṃ: *jāneyya.*

1022 Nāssa lopo yakārattam. *Nā* icc etāya dhātuyā parassa *nāpaccayassa* lopo hoti vā *yakārattañ ca: jaññā · nāyati.* Vā ti kiṃ: *jānāti.*

25 1023 Ettam akāro lopañ ca. *Akārappaccayo ettam āpajjate vā lopañ ca: vajjati vadeti, vajjemi vadāmi.*

1024 Uttam okāro. *Okārappaccayo uttam āpajjate vā: kurute karoti, tanute tanoti.* Okāro ti kiṃ: *hoti.*

1025 Karassākāro ca^d. *Kara* icc etassa dhātussa *akāro ca uttam*

|| § 1015 = Kc 505 ||. || § 1016 Kc 506 ||. ¹ D I 236²³⁻²⁵. ² J VI 512¹². ³ (635¹⁶⁻²²). ⁴ ns: "ath' addasāsim sambuddham" hū so Sumaṅgalatthera-
apadān [Ap 65¹³] lā sañ kui rhu rve¹ "im āsim" hū so sut kui lañ⁸ chui ap eñ¹ ||. || § 1018 Kc 507 ||. || § 1019 Kc 508 ||. ⁵ cf. D I 91². || § 1020 = Kc 509 ||. ⁶ = rā prī | ā kui rassa pru || ns. ⁷ = rā prī | rassa ma pru || ns. || § 1021 Kc 510 ||. ⁸ (Sn 873^d). ⁹ (496¹⁷). || § 1022 = Kc 511 (*supra* § 950) ||. || § 1023 Kc 512 ||. || § 1024 = Kc 513 ||. || § 1025 Kc 514 ||.

a Bm om. b Bm mara < mayyavara. c Bens ahi (cf. 832^b). d (Kc: karass' akāro ca).

āpajjate vā: *kurute · karoti, kubbati · kayirati^a.* *Karassā* ti kiṃ: *sarati marati.*

1026 Ku kru c' ossa vattam sabbattha. Pāvacanāyena *kara* icc etassa dhātussa *kuādeso kruādeso* ca hoti, *okārappaccayassa* ca *vakārattam* sabbattha vibhattipaccayesu: ¹"silavanto na kubbanti 5 bālō silāni kubbati; ²tapo idha krubbati brahm[ūp]apattiyā^b; ²pharusāhi vācāhi pakrubbamāno".

1027 O ava sare. *Okārassa dhātuantassa^c* sare pare *avādeso* hoti: *cavati bhavati.* Sare ti kimattham: *hoti.* O ti kiṃ: *jayati.*

1028 E aya. *Ekārassa dhātuantassa* sare pare *ayādeso* hoti: 10 *mayati jayati.* Sare ti kiṃ: *neti.*

1029 Kārite te āv'āyā. Te o e icc ete *āva-āyādesā^d* pāpuṇanti *kārite: lāveti nāyeti.* [C^e 730¹]

1030 Asabbadhātuke ikārāgamo. *Gamissati karissati.* Asabbadhātuke ti kiṃ: *agamā, gaccheyya, gacchatu, gacchati.* 15

1031 Attanopadāni kvaci parassapadattam. Attanopadāni kvaci parassapadattam āpajjanti: *karīyati labbhati · karīyate labbhate.*

1032 Akārāgamo hiyyattan' ajjatanī-kālātipattisu. Kvaci *akārāgamo* hoti hiyyattan' ajjatanī-kālātipatti icc etāsu vibhattisu: *agamā agami agamissā.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: *gamā gami gamissā.* 20

1033 Brūto i timhi. *Brū* icc etāya dhātuyā *ikārāgamo* hoti kvaci *timhi* vibhattiyam: ³*bravīti · brūti.*

1034 Dhātuss' anto lopo 'nekasarassa. Anekasarassa dhātussa^e anto kvaci lopo hoti: *gacchati gacchanti.* Anekasarassā ti kiṃ: *pāti gāti.* Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁴*mahīyati mathīyati.* 25

1035 Isu-yamādinam anto ccho vā. *Isu yamu* icc evamādinam dhātūnam anto *ccho* hoti vā: *icchati, niyacchati, vacchati^f.* Vā ti kimattham: *esati, niyamati, upāsati.*

1036 Tara-karādito um amsu. *Tara kara* icc evamādito *umvacanassa amsuādeso^g* hoti vā; ⁵"etena maggena atamsu^h pubbe; 30

|| § 1026 Sd 509²⁶—510³⁰ ||. ¹ (510¹⁴). ² (510¹⁵⁻¹⁶). || § 1027 = Kc 515 ||. || § 1028 = Kc 516 ||. || § 1029 Kc 517 ||. || § 1030 Kc 518 ||. || § 1031 Kc 520 ||. || § 1032 = Kc 521 ||. || § 1033 = Kc 522 ||. ³ (422¹⁰⁻¹² etc.). || § 1034 = Kc 523 ||. ⁴ (834²). || § 1035 Kc 524 + Rūp 190¹⁸⁻²¹ (yogavibhāga) ||. ⁵ (54¹⁸).

a Bm kariyati. b CeBem brahmūpattiyā; ns brahmappattiyā. c Ce h. l. dhātvant^o. d ita CeBem(ns comp. fecit). e CeBem dhātuyā. f ita CeBemns (ns: vacchati kui vipubba āsa tañ || et cit. Vāsa upāsane et Vāsa upavesane (*supra* V/973) et ad. anupaveccchati [Sd 453²⁰]); leg. acchati, Rūp: acchati (āsa upavesane). g Bm mamsuādeso. h (Bemns akamsu).

¹akamsu satthu vacanam; ²vihamasu viharanti ca''. Vā ti kiṃ: *atarimsu, akarimsu, viharimsu*.

1037 Ka karassa ssamhi^a. Kara icc etassa dhātussa ka icc ādeso hoti vā ssamhi^a vacane: ³"aham api pūjaṃ kassam". Vā ti kiṃ: *karissam*.

1038 Viharassa ha. Vipubbassa haradhātussa ha icc ādeso hoti vā ssa[t]mhi vibhattiyam: ⁴"appamatto vihassati". Vā ti kiṃ: *viharissati*.

1039 S(s)alopo^b ssatyādinam. Sakāralopo hoti vā ssatyādinam vibhat-
tīnam: *dakkhati, dakkhanti*: ⁵"yadā dakkhasi mātaṅgam" · *dak-*
khissati, vibhajim vibhajissim^c; ⁶*vikāsati · vikāssati*. [C^e 731¹]

1040 Sīdass' ikāro ñe āttam. Ādesabhūtassa sīdasaddassa ikāro
ñepaccaye āttam āpajjati vā: *nisādeti nisīdāpeti* vā. Atrāyam
pālī: ⁷"ucchaṅge maṃ nisādetvā pitā atthānusāsati" ti, tatra
15 *nisādetvā ti nisīdāpetvā, nisīdetvā ti pi katthaci, so yev'*
attho — bhuvādiganiṃkassa dhātussa nisīdetvā ti ekārasahitam
hetukattupadam bhavati · tabbācakattā, nisīditvā ti pana ikārā-
gamasahitam rūpaṃ suddhakattupadam bhavati · tabbācakattā.

1041 Vibhattissaro rasso. Vibhattibhāve tīto saro rasso hoti
20 vā: *avoca agacchi*^d icc ādi. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁸"agamā Rājagaham
buddho".

1042 Dhātussaro saññoge. Dhātussaro rasso hoti saññogakkhare
pare: ⁹*acchati*. Saññoge ti kiṃ: *upāsati*.

1043 Vacassa vass' akāro^e o hiyyattan'-ajjatanisu. ¹⁰"Etad avoca
25 *satthā*" · *so avacā, avaci; te avocum; aham avocam · avacam*^f.

1044 Vacato u^g ttha-mhesu. Vaca icc etāya dhātuyā ukārāgamo
hoti *ttha-mhesu* vibhattisu: *tumhe avocuttha, mayam* ¹¹*avocumha*.

1045 Rudassa dassa co^h bhavissantiyam, ssassaⁱ ca cho^j. ¹²"Cira-
rattāya rucchati"^k *rucchasi*^m, *rodissati* vā.

30 1046 Ā-nito kusādinam dvittam, rassā ca te. Ā nī icc upasaggehi

¹ ***. ² (54¹⁸). || § 1037 Sd 514¹⁸ ||. ³ Pv 242^b. ⁴ (427¹¹). ⁵ J VI 496²⁷. ⁶ = pvañ¹ lattam¹, ns. ⁷ (384¹⁷). ⁸ (464²⁴; ns *cit. et* Khp VI 5^a: pari-
vaṇṇayī). ⁹ (835 n. f). ¹⁰ Sn² p. 78¹⁷. ¹¹ (ns: avocumha | kun prī || *mhā*
kui rassa prū ||). ¹² (738²⁸).

^a B^ens ssammi cf. 836⁷. ^b CeBm sal^o. ^c sic B^ens; [ns: vibhajim |
vebhan prī || vibhajissim | prī || *ssimvibhat eñ¹ ssa kye ma kye kui pra sañ* ||];
Ce vibhajjati vibhajjissati; Bm vibhajji vibhajji vibhajjissati. ^d Bm agaccha.
^e CeBe vassākāro (cf. 838 n. b). ^f Bm om. ^g Ce vu. ^h Bm so. ⁱ B^em sassa.
^j CeBe co. ^k Bm rujja^o, CeB^ens rucca^o; CeB^ens ad. ruccanti. ^m Bm rujjasi.

paresam kusādinam dhātūnam dvittam hoti, te c' upasaggā
rassā honti: *akkosati akkosasi, niyyāti niyyāsi*.

1047 Pavisassa^a pāvekkh' ajjataniam. ¹"Pāvekkhi antepuram
surammam" · ²*pāvisi* vā.

1048 Havipariyayo^b ye. Yapaccaye hakārassa vipariyāyo hoti: 5
vuyhati.

1049 Lo^c vā^d yassa. Hakārassa pubbabhāge tītassa yapacca-
yassa lo^c hoti vā: ³*vulhati*. Vā ti kiṃ: *vuyhati*.

1050 Vahassa vass' akāro uttam la-yesu. Ādesabhūte lakāre
ca hakārassa pubbabhāge tīte yapaccaye ca pare *vaha-* 10
dhātuyā *vakārassa akāro uttam āpajjati: vulhati*^e *vuyhati*.
[C^e 732¹]

1051 Hūss' ukāro hiyyattaniyam uvo. Hūdhātussa ukāro uvādeso
hoti, hiyyattaniyam vibhattiyam: ⁴*ahuvā*.

1052 Ajjataniam^f issa lopo. Hūdhātuto parāya ajjataniyā i- 15
vibhattiyā lopo hoti: ⁴"ahū rājā".

1053 Oss' i. Hūdhātuto parāya ajjataniyā ovibhattiyā ikāro hoti:
⁵*tvaṃ ahosi*.

1054 Im um kvaci. Hūdhātuto parāya ajjataniyā imvibhattiyā
umādeso hoti kvaci: ⁶"aham kevattagāmasmiṃ ahuṃ kevaṭ- 20
ṭadārako". Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁷"ahosiṃ nu kho aham".

1055 Saṇṭhāto hāgamo, tamhi rasso. Saṃpubbasmā thādhatuto
hakārāgamo hoti, tasmim hakārāgame dhātuss' anto rasso hoti
kvaci: ⁸*saṇṭhahati · saṇṭhāti* vā.

1056 Patitthāto ho⁹ ca. Patipubbasmā thādhatuto ca hakārāgamo 25
hoti, tasmim hakārāgame dhātuss' anto rasso hoti kvaci: *patiṭ-*
thahati · patiṭṭhāti vā.

1057 Pipassa passa vo^g vā. Pivati · pipati vā.

1058 Hanassa vadho sabbattha. Hana icc etassa dhātussa vadhā-
deso hoti kvaci sabbattha vibhattipaccayesu: *vadhati, vadhanī, 30*
vadhasi^h icc ādi sabbam yojetabbam; atrāyam pālī: ¹⁰"attānam

¹ cf. J VI 289⁵ + 289¹³. ² (Ja VI 289⁸). || § 1048—1050 cf. § 978 ||. ³ ns:
sut nhuik la ṇay (o: l) || udāharuṃ nhuik la krī⁹ (o: l) ||. ⁴ (461¹⁹; ahuvāsi J VI
521²¹). ⁵ (D I 200¹²). ⁶ (455²²). ⁷ M I 8⁴ (cf. D I 200²⁰). || § 1055 Rūp Ce 198⁷⁻⁹ ||.
⁸ (M I 445⁴). ⁹ ns: *casaddā phrañ¹ utthahi samutthahi vuṭṭahitvā ca sañ*
kui cī rañ ||. || § 1057 Rūp Ce 198²⁸⁻³⁰ ||. || § 1058 Kc 594 ||. ¹⁰ (398²⁰).

^a Bm visassa (om. pa-). ^b ita CeBm h. l.; B^ens oāyo (840¹, 2). ^c Bm lopo. ^d Bm
om. ^e CeBe vulhati. ^f B^ens oniyā. ^g (Bm po). ^h Bm vadhesi (cf. vadheti 398¹⁹).

vadhivā vadhivā rodati" ti ca ¹"vadhati na rodati" ti ca ²"akkocchi maṃ avadhi maṃ" ti ca ³"ahan taṃ avadhi(ṃ) Sāman" ti ca bahudhā dissati.

1059 Dhāto^a pubbass' apino^b niccam akāralopo, dhassa ca ho abbhā-savisaye. *Dvāraṃ pidahati*. Abbhāsavisaye ti kimatthaṃ: *api-dhānaṃ, apidheti*: ⁴"apidhetuṃ mahāsindhun" ti anabbhāsavisaya-ttā vuttavidhānaṃ na hoti ti dassanattamaṃ. *Dvāraṃ a-pidatvā* ti ettha kathaṃ ti ce: ettha pana akāro paṭisedhanatthe nipāto na upasaggāvayavo, tasmā ettha eko akāro pubbe yeva lutto adassanaṃ gato ti daṭṭhabbaṃ, ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā. [C^e 733¹]

1060 Bhujato ssassa^c kho, tamhi^d jassa ko vā. *Bhujadhātuto* parassa ssassa^c vibhattiyā *khādeso* hoti, tasmīṃ *khe jassa ko* hoti vā: *bhokkhati bhokkhanti*. Vā ti kiṃ: *bhukkhissati bhokkhissanti*^e.
15 1061 Asaññogantatt' eke^f pakatiyā vuddhiṃ^g. Ekacce dhātavo pakatiyā asaṇñogantattā^f vuddhiṃ^h pāpuṇanti: *bhokkhati*.

1062 Na saniggahitāgamā. Pakatiyā asaṇñogantatte pi sati saniggahitāgamā dhātavo vuddhiṃ na pāpuṇanti: *muñcati parisamkati*.

1063 Yamhi ādass' anto ittaṃ. Yamhi paccaye pare āpubbassa
20 *dādhātussa* anto *ikārattam āpajjate: dhanam ādiyati, sīlaṃ samādiyati*.

1064 Janass' antoⁱ. *Janadhātussa* anto vyañjano āttam āpajjati yamhi paccaye pare: *jāyati*.

1065 Sakantassa kho kakārāgamen' ajjatanādisu. *Saka* icc etāya
25 dhātuyā antavyañjanassa *kho* hoti *kakārāgamenā sah' ajjatanādisu*: ⁵*asakkhi sakkhi* · *asakkhimsu; sakkhissati sakkhissanti; asakkhissā^j asakkhissamsu*.

1066 Nāmi kissa rassattam, no ca no. *Kiṇāti, vikkīṇāti*.

1067 Yathārahaṃ dhātuto sāgamo vā. ⁶"Ajesi yakkho naravīra-setṭham".

¹ (398²⁰). ² Dh 3a. ³ J VI 86²⁴. || § 1059 Sd 392¹⁶-393⁵; Rūp Ce 202³⁷-203¹ ||. ⁴ (393¹⁻²). || § 1060-1061 Rūp Ce 204¹⁹⁻²⁴ ||. || § 1062: Rūp Ce 204²⁷ ||. || § 1063 Rūp Ce 205³⁸⁻³⁹ ||. || § 1064 Rūp Ce 206⁵⁻⁷ ||. || § 1065 Rūp Ce 207²⁷⁻²⁹ ||. ⁵ (506²⁵). || § 1066 Rūp Ce 207²⁵ ||. || § 1067 *infra* § 1075 ||. ⁶ J VI 282²¹.

^a (Be tato). ^b CeBe pubbassāpino. ^c Bem sassā; (838¹³ Ce: ssa-). ^d Be amhi. ^e sic CeBemns; Rūp: bhuñjissati bhuñjissanti. ^f ita Bem; Ce ns sasaññog^o. ^g CeBm vuddhi; Bens vuddhi. ^h Bm vuddhi. ⁱ leg. attam? ^j ns sakkhissa.

1068 Karassa rassa yo yamhi kamme. Kammani yapaccaye pare *kara* icc etāya dhātuyā *rakārassa yakārādeso* hoti vā: *kayyate kariyyati*.

1069 Nāss' anto ettañ ca. Kammani yapaccaye pare *nā* icc etāya dhātuyā anto *ettam āpajjate vā: dhammo purisena ñeyyati* · ⁵ *dhammā ñeyyanti*. Vā ti kiṃ: *ñāyati viññāyati*. [C^e 734¹]

Lakkhaṇe cānukaḍḍhitavidhānaṃ uttaratra nānuvattati, cānukaḍḍhane asati maṇḍūkagatiyā pi ¹vattati.

1070 Kvaci eyyāmass' emu. *Eyyāma*vibhattiyā *emuādeso* hoti kvaci: ²"tay' ajja guttā viharemu divasaṃ; ³kathaṃ jānemu ¹⁰taṃ mayam; ⁴na no dakkhemu sambuddham" icc ādi.

1071 Tanādito omu. ⁵"Pappomu".

1072 Nādhātuyam yapubbato^a ssassa^b hi. Nādhātuvisaye yapaccaya-pubbakasmā *ikārāgamato ssassa^b vibhattiyā hādeso* hoti kvaci: *paññāyihiti paññāyihinti*. Kvaci ti kiṃ: *paññāyissati*. ¹⁵

1073 Mānanto i nāmi niccam. *Mināti minanti*. Nāmi ti kiṃ: *māneti^c mānam*, ⁶"rūpena pāmesi^d; ⁷chāyā metabbā".

1074 Dhātuss' anto rasso. Dīghassaravataṃ dhātūnam anto rasso hoti *nāmi* paccaye pare niccam: *lunāti munāti punāti dhunāti*^e.

1075 Sāgamo yathārahaṃ dhātuto. *Akasi*. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *akā*. ²⁰

1076 Iss' ettaṃ. Dhātuto parassa *ikārāgamassa ettaṃ* hoti yathārahaṃ: *aggahesi aggahesum*. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *karissati*.

1077 Karotissa kass' anto uttam. *Karadhātussa kakārassa* anto *uttam āpajjate yathārahaṃ: kurute*. Yathārahan ti kiṃ: *karoti*.

1078 Karassa (rassa) lopo ukāre, uto c' ussa battam^f. *Karadhātussa* ²⁵ *rakārālopo* hoti *ukāre* pare, *ukārato* ca parassa *ukārassa bakārattam^f* hoti: *kubbati kubbanti, kubbasi* icc ādi.

1079 Yire ca. *Karadhātussa rakārassa* lopo hoti *yirapaccaye* pare: *kayirati^g kayiranti^g* icc ādi.

|| § 1068 Rūp Ce 211⁷⁻⁹ ||. || § 1069 Rūp Ce 208²²⁻²⁴ ||. ¹ ns: pag eva yathānupubbiyā hū lui. ² J II 33²⁵. ³ J VI 13¹⁴ (cf. Sn 999a, d). ⁴ ***. ⁵ J V 57¹⁹. || § 1072 Rūp Ce 209⁸⁻⁹ ||. || § 1073 Rūp Ce 209¹⁰⁻¹¹ ||. ⁶ J V 299⁹. ⁷ (500¹). || § 1074 Rūp Ce 209¹²⁻¹⁴ ||. || § 1075 Rūp Ce 212¹⁻⁶ ||. || § 1076 Rūp Ce 209³¹ ||. || § 1077 Rūp Ce 211¹² ||. || § 1078: Rūp Ce 210³³ ||. || § 1079 Rūp Ce 211⁸ ||.

^a ita ns; CeBem yapubbato. ^b Ce ssa-. ^c Bm mānati. ^d CeBm māmesi. ^e Bm vuccati. ^f c: bba^o? ^g Bm kariyo.

- 1080 Matantare kamme ya-rāṇaṃ vipariyayo^a. Garūṇaṃ matantare kammani ya-rāṇaṃ vipariyayo^a hoti: kayirati, kayirate, tena kayiranti^b icc ādi.
- 1081 Yirato eyyassa āttaṃ. ¹Kayirā. [C^e 735¹]
- 5 1082 Ethass' ātha. Yirato ethavibhattiyā ātha icc ādeso hoti: ²"kayirātha dhīro puññāni". Yirato ti kiṃ: ³"sabbhir eva samāsetha (sabbhi kubbetha santhavaṃ)".
- 1083 Eyyum uṃ. Yirato eyyumvibhattiyā uṃ icc ādeso hoti: te puññaṃ kayirum.
- 10 1084 Eyyāsiss' āsi. Yirato eyyāsissa āsi icc ādeso hoti: tvaṃ kayirāsi.
- 1085 Eyyāthass' ātha. Yirato eyyāthassa ātha icc ādeso hoti: tumhe kayirātha.
- 1086 Eyyāmiss' āmi. Yirato eyyānivibhattiyā āmi icc ādeso hoti: ahaṃ kayirāmi.
- 15 1087 Eyyāmass' āma. Yirato eyyānavibhattiyā āma icc ādeso hoti: mayaṃ kayirāma.
- 1088 Sabbāh' eyyās'-eyyām'-eyyānam e. Sabbāhi dhātūhi eyyāsi eyyāmi eyya icc etāsaṃ vibhattinaṃ ettaṃ hoti: tvaṃ puññaṃ
- 20 kare, ahaṃ kare, so puriso kare, evaṃ bhuñje gacche care icc ādayo veditabbā.
- 1089 Hiyyattaniyaṃ karass' attāṃ vā. ⁴"Akā loke sudukkaraṃ; ⁵sabbāriviyaṃ akā". Vā ti kiṃ: akarā.
- 1090 Abhisankharassa kharo tyādisu. Abhisampubbassa karadhā-
- 25 tussa kharādeso hoti tyādisu vibhattisu: abhisamkharoti abhisamkharonti icc ādi.
- 1091 Gamiss' anto kvaci añcho ajjataniyaṃ. So agañchā^c gañchi, te agañchimsu. Kvaci ti kiṃ: agacchi.
- 1092 Gamimhā sāgamo ca. Agamāsi.
- 30 1093 Uṃ aṃsu. Gamimhā uṃvibhattiyā kvaci aṃsu icc ādeso hoti: agamaṃsu.

|| § 1080 Rūp C^e 211¹⁰⁻¹¹ ||. || § 1081—1087 Rūp C^e 211¹⁹⁻²⁴ ||. ¹ (514²⁷). ² (516¹⁸). ³ (515⁹⁻¹⁰). || § 1089 Rūp C^e 211²⁹ ||. ⁴ *** cf. J IV 293². ⁵ (512¹⁷). || § 1090 Rūp C^e 212²³⁻²⁷ ||. || § 1091 Rūp C^e 186⁵⁻¹⁰ (194¹³) ||. || § 1092—1094 Rūp C^e 186¹¹⁻¹⁹ ||.

^a B^ens vipariyāyo (837⁶). ^b Rūp: kayirati kaṭo tena kayiranti. ^c ita C^e; B^m so gañchā; B^ens so agañchi gañchi (= Rūp; Sd 463²³).

- 1094 Uḡamo ttha-mhesu. Tumhe gamuttha, mayaṃ gamumha. [C^e 736¹]
- 1095 Gamissa gattaṃ yathātanti. Tantiyā anurūpato gamu icc etassa dhātussa gākārattaṃ hoti: so dhanam ajjhagā^a, te ajjhagu: ¹"so p' āga^b samitiṃ vanam; ²Kambalassatarā āgu"^c. ⁵
- 1096 Bhavissantiyaṃ chidassa vā checcho ssena. Bhavissantiyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ chidadhātussa checchādeso hoti vā vibhattiyā avayavabhūtena ssakārena^d saddhiṃ: checchati checchanti, checchasi. Vā ti kiṃ: chindissati.
- 1097 Bhidassa^e bheccho. Bhidadhātussa ca bhavissantiyaṃ bhec- 10 chādeso hoti vā vibhattiyā avayavabhūtena ssakārena^d saddhiṃ: bhecchati, bhecchanti: ³"avijjaṃ bhecchati".
- 1098 Chida-bhidānam ajjataniyaṃ ca. Puna pi chida-bhidaggaha-ṇaṃ 'vibhattiyā saha hoti' ti atthassa nivattanattaṃ. Ajjataniyaṃ ca vibhattiyaṃ chida-bhidadhātūnaṃ yathākkamaṃ chec- 15 cha bheccha icc ete ādesā honti vā: ⁴"acchecchi kamkhaṃ; ⁵acchecchum vata bho rukkhaṃ"; abhecchi (abhecchum)^f, abheccho abhecchittha icc ādinā ca accheccho^g acchecchittha icc ādinā ca sabbam yojetabbaṃ. Vā ti kiṃ: acchindi abhindi.
- 1099 Kvaci purisavipallāso. Katthaci pālippadese vibhattivipal- 20 lāsādayo viya purisavipallāso bhavati: ⁶"puttaṃ labhetha varadaṃ".
- 1100 Lū-nīto kārītesu ñe va. Lūdhātuto ca nīdhātuto ca kārīta-paccayesu ñepaccayo yeva bhavati: lāveti nāyeti. Ettha ca "lū-nīto" ti sīsamattakathanam, aññe pi tādīsā dhātavo maggi- 25 tabbā.
- 1101 Pariavasoto ñe ca ñāpe ca. Pariavapubbasmā ⁷"so anta-kammani"^h ti dhātumhā ñe ca paccayo [bhavati]ⁱ ñāpepaccayo ca ekakkhaṇe yeva bhavanti, tatrāyaṃ pālī: ⁸"attanā vip-pakataṃ attanā pariyoṣāpeti: āpatti samghādisesassa, attanā vip- 30

|| § 1095: Rūp C^e 186²⁰⁻²⁷ ||. ¹ (464²²). ² D II 258¹⁸. || § 1096 Rūp C^e 204⁹ ||. ³ A I 8⁸. ⁴ *** (cf. S I 12¹⁰⁻¹¹ Sn 355^a); ns cit. M I 122⁴. ⁵ J VI 502¹⁷ (: Sd 342³). || § 1099 vide n. 6 ||. ⁶ (315⁸ sqq, 739²⁰). || § 1101 vide n. 8 ||. ⁷ (597¹⁴). ⁸ (597³²).

^a ita C^eB^ens (B^m om. 841¹⁻⁵). ^b B^ens p' āgā. ^c B^ens āguṃ. ^d (B^m sakārena). ^e C^e ad. ca. ^f B^em om. ^g B^m om. ^h C^eB^m so antarako. ⁱ C^e(ns) om.

pakatam parehi pariyosāvāpeti^a: āpatti saṃghādisesassā” ti. Imasmim ṭhāne nīti ¹heṭṭhā amhehi ṭhapitā, tam āyasmanto upaparikkhantu.

1102 *Sekārāgamo ākhyāta-nāmehi*. Ākhyātato ca nāmapadato^b ca 5 vacanassa siliṭṭhattham *sekārāgamo* hoti [C^e 737¹]: ²“na no vivāho nāgehi katapubbo kudācanam tam vivāham asaṃyuttam katham amhe karomase” evaṃ ākhyātato *sekārāgamo*, ³“ye keci buddham saraṇam gatāse” evaṃ nāmato. ⁴“Aka-ramhasa te kiccan” ti ettha pana vuttirakkhaṇattham *sekāra-* 10 *gatassa ekārassa akāro kato*, ⁵“ukkantāmasi^c bhūtāni pabbatāni vanāni cā” ti etthā pi pana vuttirakkhaṇattham *ekārassa ikāro kato*^d ti daṭṭhabbam; lakkhaṇam heṭṭhā vibhāvitam.

1103 *Gāthāyam atitathe im issam*. Atikkante atthe vattabbe *im-* 15 *vibhattiyā issamādeso* hoti vā, so ca kho gāthāvisaye daṭṭhabbo: ⁶“aḥam pure saññamissam; ⁷sandhāvissam anibbisam; ⁸uposatham upavasissam”. ⁹“Nirayamhi apaccisan” ti ettha pana vuttirakkhaṇattham ekassa *sakārassa lopo kato*. Gāthāyan ti kiṃ: ¹⁰“amutra udapādim^e tatrā p’ āsim evaṃnāmo”. Ati- 20 *tatthe* ti kiṃ: ¹¹“tam vajissam asaṃkhatam”. Vā ti kiṃ: ¹²“nākāsim satthu vacanam”. Tattha keci gāthāpādesu^f adhi- 25 *kakkharabhāvam anicchamānā* ¹³“uposatham upavaśin” ti pa-ṭhanti, tam na yuttam · pāvacane gāthāpādesu^g *adhikakkha-* *rānam unakkharānañ ca atthibhāvato*, tathā hi ¹⁴“sa kattā taramāno^h Sivirājena pesito” ti ca ¹⁵“ime nu maccā kim 25 *akāmsu pāpam ye ’me janā*ⁱ tippā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vedi-
yanti”^j ti ca ¹⁶“sīle paṭiṭṭhāya naro sapañño cittaṃ paññañ
ca bhāvayan” ti ca *unādhikakkharapādā*^f gāthāyo dissanti,
tathā pi na koci paramāṇumatto pi doso atthi · niyyānikasā-
sanattā sammāsambuddhassa bodhaneyyānañ ca ajjhāsayaṇu-
30 *lomena pavattitadhammadesanattā*, vuttam h’ etaṃ Abhidham-

¹ (597¹⁹—598¹⁹). || § 1102 Sd 511⁷⁻¹⁹ ||. ² (511⁷). ³ (511¹⁸). ⁴ (511¹⁸ 628⁷ 633⁶). ⁵ (511¹⁸ 628⁸). ⁶ (628¹⁵). ⁷ (819¹). ⁸ (819⁸). ⁹ (628¹⁸). ¹⁰ DI 81²¹. ¹¹ Ap 530²⁴. ¹² Vv 226^a. ¹³ Vva 72⁶. ¹⁴ J VI 492⁹. ¹⁵ J VI 115²³⁻³⁰. ¹⁶ S I 13²⁰.

^a *ita* B^ens; C^eB^m pariyosāpeti. ^b B^m om. ^c *ita* C^eB^emns. ^d B^m ikāro (pro ikāro kato). ^e (B^m upavasim); D: upapādim. ^f *ita* C^eB^emns (*vide n. g*). ^g *ita* h. l. B^m; C^eB^ens opādesu. ^h J E^e ad. va; *fuī, ut opinor*: (tato) sa kattā taramāno (J V 264²¹). ⁱ C^e ad. adhimattā dukkhā (= J). ^j C^eB^ens vedayanti.

maṭikāyam: ¹“Bhagavā pana vacanānam lahu^a-garubhāvam na gaṇeti; bodhaneyyānam pana ajjhāsayaṇulomato dhamma-sabhāvam avilomento^b tathā tathā^c [C^e 737³⁰] desanam niyā-meti ti na kiñci^d akkharānam bahutā vā appatā vā codetabbā” ti. || Yadi evaṃ, kasmā tattha tattha pubbācariyehi “gāthāsu 5 chanda-m-abhedattham akkharalopan” ti ca “vuttianurakkha-ṇatthāya viparītātā pī” ti ca “chandānurakkhaṇatthāya sukhuc-cāraṇatthāya cā” ti ca vuttan ti. | Saccam^c, yattha chando ca vutti ca rakkhitabbā hoti, ²[kiṃ] tattha Bhagavā chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhati, yattha pana tadubhayam rakkhitabbam na 10 hoti, na tattha Bhagavā chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhati; tam sandhāya vuttam: “Bhagavā pana vacanānam lahu-garubhā-vam na gaṇeti” ti ādi. Chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhanto pi hi Bhagavā na kabbakārakādayo viya ³savyāpāratāvasena^e rakkhati, atha kho aparimitakāle anekesu jātisatasahassesu 15 bodhisattakāle akkharasamayesu kataparicayavasena padāni [C^e 738¹] nipphannān’ eva hutvā sassirikamukhapadumato nig-gacchanti, tesu kānici chando-vuttinam rakkhaṇasadenākā-rena pavattanti, kānici tathā na pavattanti: yāni rakkhaṇasa- disenākārena pavattanti, tāni sandhāya Bhagavā “chandañ ca 20 vuttiñ ca rakkhati” ti vattabbo, yāni tathā na pavattanti, tāni sandhāya Bhagavā “chandañ ca vuttiñ ca na rakkhati” ti pi vattabbo, na hi Bhagavā paresam codanāhetu sāsamko sappā-ṭibhayo, sāsamko yeva hi sappāṭibhayo chandañ ca vuttiñ ca rakkhati^f ti daṭṭhabbam. 25

1104 *Ajjataniyam āttam^g im vā am vā*. Ajjataniyam vibhattiyam *invacanam^h vā amvacanamⁱ vā* āttam^g āpajjati: ⁴“taṇhānam khayam ajjhagā” — ahan ti^j sambandho, ettha hi ajjhagā ti adhigacchin^k ti ⁵uttamapurisappayogavasena attho · ⁶“upāga-mim rukkhāmūlan” ti ettha *upāgamīn* ti padassa viya; atha 30 vā ajjhagā ti ajjhagan ti uttamapurisappayogavasena’ eva attho · ⁷“kāmanam vasam anvagan” ti ettha *anvagan* ti pa-

¹ *** (*supra* 640²⁰⁻²³). ² ns: kiṃ na rakkhati | bhāi¹ kroñ¹ ma con¹ lhañ¹ am¹ nañ⁸ ||. ³ = byāpā krī³ sañ eñ¹ apṛac nḥa¹ cap sa phrañ¹, ns. ⁴ Dhṛ 154¹. ⁵ *vide* Dhpa III 129⁶. ⁶ Bv 2: 32^c. ⁷ (464²³⁻²⁴).

^a B^m h. l. lahuka-. ^b *addendum* va (640²³). ^c B^m om. ^d *ita* C^eB^emns (= ta cum ta rā). ^e B^e om. sa-. ^f B^m om. ca rakkha-. ^g B^m attam. ^h B^m ivacanam. ⁱ B^m om. ^j B^m ajjhagā-m-ahan ti. ^k C^eB^m occhan.

dassa viya ca. Sabbam etaṃ atītatthavasena vuttam: ahaṃ¹ taṇhakkhayasaṃkhātaṃ arahattaphalaṃ adhigato 'smī ti hi attho.

1105 Matantare kvaci dhātu-vibhatti-paccayānaṃ dīgha-viparīt'-ādesa-
5 lopāgama^a ca. Garūnaṃ matantare anipphannānaṃ aññesaṃ padā-
naṃ sādhanatthaṃ kvaci dhātu-vibhatti-paccayānaṃ dīgha-vi-
parīt'-ādesa-lopāgama^a icc etāni kāriyāni jīnavacanānurūpāni
kātabbāni ti vuttaṃ, tasmā etaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ anipphannānaṃ
sādhanatthaṃ manasikātabbaṃ.

10 Icc evaṃ accantasusevaniye
dhamme munindena sudesite ca^b
viññūnaṃ icchaṃ paramaṃ paṭuttaṃ
Ākhyātaṃ etaṃ vipulaṃ abhāsiṃ. 4

Iti navaṅge sātthakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
15 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe ākhyātakappo
nāma pañcaviśatimo^c paricchedo.

XXVI.

Ito paraṃ pavakkhāmi Kibbidhānaṃ hitaṃkaraṃ^d
kosallatthāya viññūnaṃ pālīdhamme subhāsīte. 1.

20 1106 Kammādimhi dhātuto no. Kammādimhi dhātuto ṇapaccayo
hoti: kammaṃ karotī ti kammakāro, evaṃ mālākāro^e kumbha-
kāro icc ādi. [C^e 739¹]

1107 Saññāyama a, nvāgama. Saññāyama abhidheyyāyaṃ kammā-
dimhi dhātuto apaccayo hoti, nāmaṃhi ca nūkāragama hoti:
25 ariṃ^f dametī ti ²Arindamo, evaṃ ³Vessantaro icc ādi.

1108 Pure dadā ca im. Purasadda ādimhi dada icc etāya dhātuyā
akārapaccayo hoti, purasaddassa akārassa im ca hoti: ⁴pure
dānaṃ dadātī ti Purindado.

¹ vide Dhpa III 129⁴. || § 1105 Kc 519 ||. || § 1106 Kc 526 ||. || § 1107
Kc 527 ||. ² cf. n. i (infra 847¹). ³ ns: vessaṃ vessavīthiṃ tārāya (l) jāto
ti Vessantaro, cf. J VI 485¹⁸. || § 1108 = Kc 528 ||. ⁴ cf. S I 230²⁵.

a ita C^eBem^{ns}. b ns va. c B^m catuvīsatisimo. d B^{ns} hitakkaraṃ (845³).
e C^{ns} mālākāro. i B^m ari (o: ari; cf. Mhv 72²).

1109 Ṇvu-tv-āvi vā sabbāhi. Sabbāhi dhātūhi kammādimhi vā
akammādimhi vā akāra-ṇvu-tu-āvi icc ete paccayā honti: taṃ
karotī ti takkaro, hitaṃ karotī ti hitakkaro, vineti tena tasmim
vā ti vinayo, nissāya naṃ vasatī ti nissayo; ṇvumhi: rathaṃ
karotī ti rathakārako, annaṃ dadātī ti annadāyako, satte vinetī 5
ti vināyako, karotī ti kārako, dadātī ti dāyako, netī ti nāyako;
tumhi: tassa kattā takkattā, bhojanassa dātā bhojanadātā, karotī
ti kattā, saratī ti saritā; āvumhi: bhayaṃ passatī ti bhaya-
dassāvī icc evamādi.

1110 Visa-ruja-padādihi no. Pavisatī ti paveso, rujatī ti rogo, up- 10
pajjatī ti uppādo, phusatī ti phasso, uccatī^a ti oko, bhavatī ti
bhāvo, ayatī ti āyo, sammā bujjhatī ti sambodho.

1111 Bhāvatthe ca. Bhāve abhidhātābhe dhātūhi ṇapaccayo hoti:
pacanaṃ pāko, cājanaṃ cāgo, bhavanaṃ bhāvo icc evamādi.

1112 Kvi sabbato. Sabbadhātūhi kvipaccayo hoti: sambhavatī ti 15
sambhū, evaṃ vibhū abhibhū, ¹bhujanto gacchatī ti bhuja-go,
suṭṭhu khaṇatī ti saṃ-kho.

1113 Dharādito rammo. ²Yathānusitthaṃ paṭipajjamāne catusu
apāyesu apatamāne satte dhāretī ti dhammo, dharatī tenā ti
vā dhammo; kariyate tan ti kammaṃ. 20

1114 Tassila-taddhamma-tassādhukārisu ṇi-tv-āvi. Tassilo taddhammo
tassādhukārī ti etesu atthesu gamyāmānesu sabbadhātuto ṇi tu
āvi icc ete paccayā honti: piyaṃ pasaṃsitum sīlaṃ yassa rañño
so hoti rājā piyapasamsī^b, piyaṃ pasaṃsanasiṃso ti vā piyapa-
samsī^b, piyaṃ [C^e 740¹] pasaṃsanadhammo ti vā piyapasamsī^b, 25
piyapasamsane^b sādhu-kārī ti vā piyapasamsī^b; brahmaṃ cari-
tum sīlaṃ yassa puggalassa so^c hoti puggalo brahmacārī, brah-
maṃ caraṇasiṃso ti vā brahmacārī, brahmaṃ caraṇadhammo ti
vā brahmacārī, brahma[m]caraṇe sādhu-kārī ti vā brahmacārī,
esa nayo aññatrā pi yathārahaṃ; pasayha pavattitum sīlaṃ 30
yassa rañño so hoti rājā pasayhapavattā, atha vā pasayha^d
pavatt[it]um kathetum sīlaṃ assā ti pasayhapavattā; bhayaṃ
passitum sīlaṃ yassa samaṇassa so hoti samaṇo ³bhayadassāvī;
⁴mallam karaṇasiṃso mallakārī, evaṃ pāpakārī, ⁵sīghayāyī. Tatra

|| § 1109 Kc 529 ||. || § 1110 Kc 530 ||. || § 1111 Kc 531 ||. || § 1112
Kc 532 ||. ¹ Nidd I 7²⁸. || § 1113 Kc 533 ||. ² vide 560¹⁵. || § 1114 Kc 534 ||.
³ (845³; M I 33⁸). ⁴ = lak paṇ³ lum³ khraṇ³ kui, ns. ⁵ ns: sīghayāyī sīha-
yāyī | khraṇse¹ alā³ svā³ le¹ rhi sañ ||.

a C^e ucatī. b B^{ns} piyappas^o. c B^{em} om. d C^eB^m pasayhaṃ.

itthiliṅge vattabbe *piyapasamsinī*^a *brahmacārīnī* ti ādinā vattabbaṃ, napumsake vattabbe *piyapasamsi*^a *brahmacārī* ti ādinā rassavasena vattabbaṃ, 'kulaṃ, cittaṃ' ti vā sambandho, esa nayo aññatrā pi.

5 1115 **Gamito ro odanto.** *Gamudhātuto*^b *okāranto ro* iti paccayo hoti: gacchatī ti *go*.

1116 **Suto ā.** *Suṇāti* ti *sā*.

1117 **Saddakudhacalamāṇḍattha-rucādito yu.** *Sadda-kudha-cala-maṇḍ-atthehi* ca *rucādīhi* ca dhātūhi *yupaccayo* hoti tassilādisu atthesu:

10 *ghosanasilo ghosanadhammo ghosane sādhu-kārī* ti *ghosano*, evaṃ *bhāsano*; *kodhano rosano*; *calano kampano phandano*; *maṇḍano vibhūsano*; *rocano tejano vadḍhano* icc evamādi.

1118 **Parādigamito rū.** *Parādīhi* upapadehi parasmā *gamidhātumhā* paro *rūpaccayo* hoti vā tassilādisu atthesu: bhavapāraṃ *gantūṃ sīlaṃ yassa purisassa so*^c hoti ¹*bhavapāragū*, evaṃ^c ²*antagū*^d ³*vedagū*. Tassilādisu ti kiṃ: *pāraṅgato*. *Parādigamito* ti kiṃ: *anugāmī*.

1119 **Bhikkhādīhi ca.** ³*Bhikkha* icc evamādihi dhātūhi *rūpaccayo* hoti tassilādisu^e atthesu: bhikkhanasilo ⁴*bhikkhu*, vijānanasilo ²⁰*viññū*.

1120 **Nuko hanatyādinam^f.** ⁵*Hanatyādinam* dhātūnam ante *nuka*-paccayo hoti tassilādisu atthesu: āhananasilo *āghātuko*, karaṇasilo *kāruko*. [C^e 741¹]

1121 **Aññatthesu ca nī.** *Vuttappakāratthesu tato*^g *aññesu*^h ca atthesu *nīpaccayo* hoti: paṇḍitaṃ attānaṃ maññati ti *paṇḍita-mānī*, evaṃ *bahussutamānī*; sattavo ghātetī ti *sattughātī*, dighaṃ cirakālaṃ jīvati ti *dīghajīvī*, dhammaṃ vadati ti *dhammavādī*, siho viya nibbhayaṃ nadati ti *sihanādī*, bhūmiyaṃ sayati ti *bhūmisāyī*ⁱ icc evamādi.

30 1122 **Padante nvāgamo niggahitaṃ.** *Padante nūkarāgamō nigga-*

|| 1115 cf. Sd 466⁶ (Nirukta II 5) ||. || 1116 cf. Sd 492²⁴ ||. || 1117 Kc 535 ||. || § 1118 Kc 536 ||. ¹ cf. S IV 210²⁰. ² Sn 458^c. || § 1119 Kc 537 ||. ³ V 83. ⁴ ns cit. Mmd Ce 419²⁷⁻²⁸: "kvac' ādi ... ca" [Kc 405] ti rasse kate rūpaṃ. || 1120 Kc 538 ||. ⁵ V 536. || § 1121 Rūp Ce 240¹⁵⁻¹⁶ + (240¹⁴) ||. || § 1122 Kc 539 ||.

a B^ens piyappas^o b ita CeBem (vide 846¹³); ns comp. fecit. c Be om. d B^m andhava (o: addhagū, cf. Rūp Ce 241²⁷). e (B^m tadīsu). f ita (conī.) C^ens (cf. Kc); B^em hanatyādisu. g B^m ca. h (B^m atthesu). i (B^m bhūmipāsāyī).

hitam āpajjati: ariṃ dameti^a ti ¹*Arindamo*, vessan taratī ti ¹*Vessantaro* · rājā, pabhaṃ karotī ti ²*pabhaṃkaro* · Bhagavā.

1123 **Samādihanatv aññāya vā ro, hanassa gho.** *Samādi*pubbāya ³*hana* icc etāya dhātuyā aññāya vā dhātuyā *rapaccayo* hoti, *hanassa gho* ca: ⁴*samaggaṃ kammaṃ samupagacchati sammad* ⁵*eva kilesadarathe hantī* ti vā *samgho*; paṭihanatī ti *paṭigho*; ⁶*vividhe satte bhuso hanatī*^b ti *vyagggho*; samantato nagarassa bāhire khaññati ti *parikhā*; antaṃ karotī ti *antako*. *Samādī* ti kiṃ: *upaghāto*.

1124 **Ramhi-r-anto^c rādi lopam.** *Ramhi* paccaye pare sabbo dhātu- 10 anto *rakārādī*^d *lopam* āpajjati: *antako*, *pāragū*, *sathā*, *diṭṭho* icc evamādi.

1125 **Bhāve kamme ca tabbāniyā.** *Bhāve kamme ca tabba anīya* icc ete paccayā honti sabbadhātūhi: bhūyate abhavittha^d bhavissate *bhavitabbaṃ bhavaniyaṃ, asitabbaṃ asaniyaṃ, pajji-* 15 *tabbaṃ pajjaniyaṃ, kattabbaṃ karaṇiyaṃ, gantabbaṃ gamaniyaṃ, ramitabbaṃ ramaniyaṃ.*

1126 **Nyo teyyo ca.** *Bhāve kamme ca*^f *nya teyya* icc ete paccayā honti yathārahaṃ dhātūhi: kattabbaṃ *kāriyaṃ*, cetabbaṃ *ceyyaṃ*, netabbaṃ *neyyaṃ*; ñatabbaṃ ⁶*ñāteyyaṃ*, passitabbaṃ ⁶*diṭṭhey-* 20 *yaṃ*^g.

1127 **Karato ricca.** *Karadhātuto riccapaccayo* hoti bhāve kamme ca: kattabbaṃ *kiccaṃ*. [C^e 742¹]

1128 **Bhūto nyass' abb' ukārena^h.** *Bhū* icc etāya dhātuyā *nyapac-* cayassa *ūkārena*^h saha *abbādeso* hoti: bhavitabbo *bhabbo*, bha- 25 *vitabbaṃ bhabbaṃ.*

1129 **Vada-mada-gama-yuja-garah'-ākārādīhi jja-mma-gga-yh'-eyyā, gāro vā.** *Vada-mada-gama-yuja-garaha-ākārantādīhi* dhātūhi *nyapac-* cayassa yathākkammaṃ *jja-mma-gga-yha-eyyādesā* honti, dhātva- antenna saha *garahassa* ca *gāro* hoti bhāve kamme ca: vattab- 30

¹ (844²⁵). ² Sn 991^d. || 1123 Kc 540 ||. ³ V 536. ⁴ (399¹²). ⁵ (399¹⁴). || § 1124 Kc 541 ||. || § 1125 Kc 542 ||. || § 1126 Kc 543 + Kcv ("ca") ||. ⁶ S I 61²⁰ IV 93⁶ (M III 131¹⁸; cf. laddheyya J VI 225²⁸). || § 1127 Kc 544 ||. || § 1128 Kc 545 ||. || § 1129 = Kc 546 ||.

a B^emns dammetī. b B^m anati (o: āhan^o?). c B^m ramhi ravanto (ns: rādi | ra aca rhi so || anto | dhāt eñ¹ acit sañ || ra kā³ āgum ||). d (C^e ad. ca). e C^e abhavittha bhūyate (848 n. g, 850 n. g). f B^m bhāvekammesu (848 n. a; 850 n. a). g ita CeBemns. h CeB^m uko.

baṃ *vajjaṃ*, madaniyaṃ *majjaṃ*, gamaniyaṃ *gamaṃ*, yojaniyaṃ *yoggaṃ*, garahitabbaṃ *gārayhaṃ*, dātabbaṃ *deyyaṃ*, pātabbaṃ *peyyaṃ*, hātabbaṃ *heyyaṃ*, ¹mātabbaṃ *meyyaṃ*, nātabbaṃ *neyyaṃ* icc evamādi.

5 **1130 Kattari ca tavyo yathātanti.** Bhāva-kammesu^a c' eva kattari ca *tavyapaccayo* hoti tantiyā anurūpena: ²"kāmesu pātavyatam āpajjimsu". Ettha ca pātavyatan ti paribhuñjitabatan ti vā paribhuñjanakatan^b ti vā attho, ³pāsaddo pana paribhogattho.

10 **1131 Te kiccā.** Te paccayā ⁴*tabbādayo riccantā kiccasaññā* veditabbā. *Kiccasaññāya* kiṃ payojaṇaṃ: ⁵"bhāva-kammesu kicca-ka-kkhatthā".

1132 Aññe kit^d. Aññe paccayā *kit-icc-eva*^e-saññā honti. *Kit-saññāya* kiṃ payojaṇaṃ: ⁶"kattari kit".

15 **1133 Nandādito yu.** ⁷*Nandādito* dhātuto *yupaccayo* hoti bhāva-kammesu: nandate^c *Nandanaṃ*, nanditabbaṃ vā *Nandanaṃ* vanam^f, gahaṇiyaṃ *gahaṇaṃ*, caritabbaṃ *caraṇaṃ*.

1134 Kattu-karaṇādhikaraṇesu ca. Kattu-karaṇādhikaraṇesu ca *yupaccayo* hoti. Kattari tāva: rajaṃ haratī ti *rajoharaṇaṃ*; karaṇe: karoti tenā ti *karaṇaṃ*; adhikaraṇe: tiṭṭhanti etthā ti *ṭhānaṃ*.

1135 Ra-hādito anassa no. *Rakāra-hakārā*diantehi dhātūhi *anādesassa no* hoti: karoti tenā ti *karaṇaṃ*, pūreti tenā ti *pūraṇaṃ*, gāho *gahaṇaṃ*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. [C^e 743¹]

25 **1136 Na vanagahanādisu ca^f.** Vanagahanādisu *anādesassa no* na hoti: ⁸*vanagahanaṃ udakagahanaṃ kalalagahanaṃ* icc ādi. *Vanagahanādisu* ti kiṃ: *paṭisandhigahaṇaṃ*.

1137 Nādayo tekālikā. ⁹*Nādayo* paccayā *yupaccayantā* tekālikā ti veditabbā, yathā: kumbhaṃ karoti akāsi^g karissati ti *kumbhakāro*, karoti akāsi^g karissati tenā ti *karaṇaṃ*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

¹ (: 500¹). || § 1130 Ps II 371²³⁻²⁵ Mp ad A I 266⁵ Vibha 499⁶⁻⁸ (: Sv ad D III 89¹³) ||. ² cf. M I 305²² etc. ³ ns cit. Ps-ṭ: paribhogattho hi ayaṃ pāsaddo. || § 1131 = Kc 547 ||. ⁴ § 1125—1130. ⁵ § 1232. || § 1132 = Kc 548 ||. ⁶ § 1231. || § 1133 Kc 549 ||. ⁷ V 451. || § 1134 Kc 550 ||. || § 1135 Kc 551 ||. ⁸ Ja V 46¹⁷⁻²². || § 1137 = Kc 552 ||. ⁹ § 1106—1136.

^a Bm bhāve kammesu (847 n. f). ^b C^eBem^{ns} paribhuñjanamkatan. ^c C^e ad. ti. ^d Bm kitā (849⁹). ^e C^e kit eva; Bm kicc eva. ^f Be om. ^g C^e akāsi karoti (847 n. e).

1138 Saññāyam i dā-dhāhi. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ ¹*dā* ²*dhā* icc etehi dhātūhi *ipaccayo* hoti: ādiyati ti *ādi*, evaṃ *upādi*; udakaṃ dadhāti ti *udadhi*, mahodakaṃ dadhāti ti *mahodadhi*, evaṃ *jaladhi*; vālāni dadhāti tasmin ti *vāladhi*; sandhiyati sandhihāti ti vā *sandhi*, nidhiyati ti *nidhi*, evaṃ vidhiyati vidadhāti ⁵vidhānaṃ vā *vidhi*; sammā samaṃ^a vā cittaṃ ādadhāti ti^b *samādhī*.

1139 Ti kie cāsītthe^c. Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ sabbadhātūhi *tipaccayo* hoti *kitpaccayo*^d ca āsītthe: jīno jaṇaṃ^e bujjhatū ti *Jinabuddhi*, dhaṇaṃ assa bhavatū ti *Dhanabhūti*; *kitpaccaye*: 10 bhavatū ti *Bhūto*, dhammo enaṃ dadātū ti *Dhammadinno*, vaḍḍhatū ti *Vaḍḍhamāno*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

1140 Itthiyaṃ yathātanti a-ti-yavo. Itthiyaṃ abhidheyyāyaṃ sabbadhātūhi *akāra-ti-yu* icc ete paccayā tantiyā anurūpena honti. Apaccaye tāva: jīrati jīraṇaṃ vā *jarā*, paṭisambhijati¹⁵ ti *paṭisambhidā*, paṭipajjati etāyā ti *paṭipadā*, evaṃ *sampadā āpadā*; upādiyati ti *upādā*, cintanaṃ^f *cintā*, patitṭhānaṃ *patitṭhā*; sikkhanaṃ sikkhiyati ti vā *sikkhā*, evaṃ *bhikkhā*; sampattiabhi-mukhaṃ^g jhāyati ti *abhiijhā*; vajjāvajjassa upaniijhāyaṇaṃ ³*upajjhā* · *upajjhāyassa* bhāvo, yaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ: ⁴"upa-j-10 jhaṃ gāhāpetabbo" ti, upasampadāpekkho ti sambandho. *Ti-paccaye*: manati jānāti ti *matī*, mananaṃ vā *matī*; saraṇaṃ *sati*. *Yupaccaye*: cetayati ti *celanā*, vedayati ti *vedanā*, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. [C^e 744¹]

1141 Karamhā ririya^h. *Karadhātusmā* itthiyaṃ anitthiyaṃ vā ²⁵abhidheyyāyaṃ *ririypaccayo*ⁱ hoti: kattabbā *kiriya*, karaṇaṃ^j ⁵*kiriyaṃ*.

1142 Ta-tavantu-tāvi¹ tite. Brahmācariyaṃ *vusito vusitavā vusitāvī*, aggim *huto hutavā hutāvī*, odanaṃ *bhutto bhuttavā bhuttāvī*. Tattha avasī ti *vusito*, ahavī ti *huto*, abhuñji ti *bhutto*, ³⁰esa nayo sesesu pi; tatra *vusitavā* ti evampakārāni ⁶*guṇa-vantasadisāni*^k padamālāvasena, *vusitāvī* ti evampakārāni

|| § 1138 Kc 553 ||. ¹ V 430. ² V 497. || § 1139 = Kc 554 ||. || § 1140 Kc 555 ||. ³ (350⁵; Ap 480²⁰). ⁴ Vin I 94⁶. || § 1141 Kc 556 ||. ⁵ (A I 286³³; kammam kiriyaṃ viriyaṃ). || § 1142 Kc 557 ||. ⁶ (145²² sqq).

^a C^e samaṃ (vide Vm 84²⁷). ^b Bm om. ti. ^c Be kit cāsītthe. ^d Bm ti tipaccayo (: kitap²⁷). ^e sic C^eBem^{ns}; leg. enaṃ. ^f Be om. ^g C^eBem^{ns} sampattim abh^o. ^h ita Bm^{ns}; C^e ririyo; Be ririya. ⁱ ita Bem^{ns}; C^e ririya^{pp}. ^j Kev: karaṇiyaṃ. ^k C^eguṇavāntas^o.

pana ¹*daṇḍisadisāni*; *inipaccaye tāni vusitāvinī* ti ādīni bhavānti, napumsake rassattavasena *vusitāvi* icc ādīni bhavanti.

1143 Bhāvakamme^a ca ta. Bhāve ca kamme ca atīte kāle *ta* paccayo hoti sabbadhātūhi. Bhāve tāva: gāyanam agāyithā⁵ ti vā *gītaṃ*^b; naccanam anaccithā ti vā *naccam*, evaṃ *naṭṭam*; hasanam *hasitam*. Kammani: abhāsiyithā^c ti [vā] *bhāsitaṃ* · purisena, evaṃ *desitaṃ*, *kataṃ*, *siṭaṃ*^d *sayitaṃ*^e; arujjithā ti *roditam*, *ruṇṇam* vā icc evamādi.

1144 Budha-gamādihi sabbattha kattari. ²*Budha* ³*gama*^f icc evamādihi kattari *tapaccayo* hoti sabbakāle: sabbe saṃkhatāsaṃkhata-sammutibhede dhamme bujjhati abujjhi^g bujjhissati ti *buddho*, evaṃ *saraṇaṃ gato*, *samathaṃ gato*, *ñāto* icc evamādi.

1145 Jismā ina. ⁴*Ji* icc etāya dhātuyā *inapaccayo* hoti sabbakāle kattari: pāpake akusale dhamme jīnāti ajini^h jīnissati ti *jino*.

1146 Supasmā bhāve ca. ⁵*Supa* icc etasmā dhātusmā *inapaccayo* hoti kattari bhāve ca: supatī ti *supino*, supanam vā *supino*.

1147 Īsa-du-suto kho bhāva-kammesu. *Īsa-du-suto* upapadato parehi dhātūhi *khapaccayo* hoti bhāva-kammesu: isam sīyati bhavatā *isassayo*, dukkhena sīyati bhavatā *dussayo*, sukhena sīyati bhavatā *sussayo*; isam kariyati ti *isakkaram*ⁱ · kammam bhavatā, dukkhena kariyati ti ⁶*dukkaram* · hitam bhavatā, sukhena kariyati ti ⁶*sukaram* · pāpam bālena; [C^e 745¹] dukkhena bhariyati ti *dubbharo* · mahiccho, ⁷sukhena bhariyati ti *subharo* · appiccho; dukkhena rakkhitaṃ ti ⁸*dūrakkham*^j · cittam, dukkhena passitabbo ti ⁹*duddaso* · dhammo; sukhena dassitabban ti ¹⁰*sudassam* · paravajjam; dukkhena anubujjhitabbo ti ⁹*duranubodho* · dhammo, sukhena bujjhitabban ti *subodham* icc evamādi.

1148 Icchatthesu tave tum vā samānakattukesu. Icchatthesu samānakattukesu dhātusu santesu^k sabbadhātūhi *tave tum* icc

¹ (187²⁷ sqq). || § 1143 Kc 558 ||. || § 1144 Kc 559 ||. ² V1132. ³ V1075c. || § 1145 Kc 560 ||. ⁴ V1238. || § 1146 Kc 561 ||. ⁵ V559. || § 1147 Kc 562 ||. ⁶ (Ud 61¹⁻²). ⁷ Pj I 241⁵. ⁸ Dhp 33b. ⁹ Vin I 4³⁴. ¹⁰ Dhp 252a. || § 1148 Kc 563 ||.

^a B^ens bhāve kamme (847 n. f). ^b (B^m avāyanam avāyithā ti vā vitam). ^c CeB^m abhāsaya^o. ^d B^m om. ^e Ce sahitam; B^m om. ^f CeBe gamu (ns comp. fecit). ^g Ce abujjhi bujjhati (847 n. e). ^h Ce ajini jīnāti (n. g). ⁱ B^m isaka tariyati ti tsattaram. ^j CeB^m duro. ^k (B^m yan tesu).

ete paccayā honti vā sabbakāle kattari: *puññāni kātave icchati*, *saddhammam sotum icchati*.

1149 Tum araha-sakkādisu. Araha-sakkādisu atthesu sabbadhātūhi *tum* paccayo hoti: ¹“ko tam ninditum arahati; ²sakkā jetum dhanena vā; ³bhabbo niyāmam okkamitum”; *anucchaviko bha-* ⁵*vam dānam paṭiggahetum*, *idaṃ*^a *kātaṃ*^a *anurūpam*, *dātum guttam*, *dātum vattuṇ ca labhati*^b, ⁴“evaṃ vaṭṭati bhāsitum; ⁵bandhitum na ca kappati”; *kālo bhuñjitum* icc evamādi.

1150 Pubbakāl' ekakattukānam tūna-tvāna-tvā pāyena. Pubbakāle samānakattukānam dhātūnam *tūna tvāna tvā* icc ete paccayā honti yebhuyyena: *kātūna kammam gacchati*, *akātūna puññam* ¹⁰*kilissanti sattā*, *sutvā*(na)^c *dhammam modati*, ⁶“sutvā jānissāma”^d icc evamādi.

1151 Kadāci samāne ca. Samānakāle ca samānakattukānam dhātūnam *tūna tvāna tvā* icc ete paccayā honti kadāci^e: ⁷“andha- ¹⁵*kāram* nihantvāna^f udito 'yam divākaro’”, ettha ca *tvānapaccay*(apay)ogadassanen' eva^g *tūna-tvāpayogā* pi dassitā va honti.

1152 Apare ca. Apare^h kāle ca samānakattukānam dhātūnam *tūna tvāna tvā* icc ete paccayā honti kadāci: *dvāram āvaritvā*ⁱ *pavisati* ti. ²⁰

1153 Asamānakattari pi. Asamānakattari pi dhātūhi *tūna tvāna tvā* icc ete paccayā honti kadāci: ⁸*sīham disvā bhayam hoti*, ⁹“paññāya c' assa disvā āsavā parikkhīṇā”.

1154 Parapadayoge ca. Parapadayoge pi dhātūhi *tvādayo* paccayā honti kadāci: ¹⁰*apatvā nadim pabbato*, *atikkamma pabba-* ²⁵*taṃ nadī*. [C^e 746¹]

1155 Lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayoge ca. Lakkhaṇa-hetuādippayoge pi dhātūhi *tvādayo* paccayā honti kadāci: ⁸*sīham disvā bhayam hoti*, *ghataṃ pivitvā balaṃ jāyate*, *dhan*ⁱ *ti katvā daṇḍo patito*. ¹¹⁵⁶ Vyattaye saddasiddhappayoge^j ca. Vyattaye saddasiddhappa- ³⁰

|| § 1149 Kc 564 ||. ¹ Dhp 230b. ² ***. ³ cf. Pp 13¹¹. ⁴ cf. Abhidh-av v. 858d. ⁵ ***. || § 1150 Kc 566 ||. ⁶ ***. || § 1151 Sd 311³³⁻³¹² ||. ⁷ (311³³). || § 1152 Sd 312¹⁴⁻¹⁹ ||. || § 1153 Sd 312²⁴⁻³⁰ ||. ⁸ (313¹) ⁹ (312²⁴). || § 1154 Sd 312⁸¹ ||. ¹⁰ ns cit. Rūp Ce 259²⁰⁻²². || § 1155 Sd 313¹⁻³ ||. || § 1156 Sd 313³⁻⁵ ||.

^a B^m om. ^b B^m dhātu tavataṇ ca sotum *pro* dātum ... labhati. ^c CeB^mns sutvā. ^d Ce mantetvā jānissāmi. ^e (B^m kadā pi). ^f B^m om. nihantvāna ... āvari- (851¹⁶⁻¹⁹). ^g CeB^m tvānapaccayogad^o; B^ens tvānapayogad^o. ^h Be apara-. ⁱ B^m than. ^j (vide 852 n. a).

yoge^a pi dhātūhi *tvādayo* paccayā honti kadāci: ¹"upādāya rūpaṃ", *nhatvā gamaṇaṃ, bhutvā sayanaṃ* icc evamādi.

1157 Vattamāne vippakatavacane mān'-antā. Vattamāne kāle vippakatavacane vattabbe sabbadhātūhi *māna anta* icc ete paccayā honti: *saramāno rodati, gacchanto^b gaṇhāti^b*, ²"gacchanto so Bhāradvājo addasa Accutaṃ^c isiṃ".

1158 Avippakatavacane^d aniyāmitakāle anto. Avippakatavacane vattabbe aniyāmitakāle dhātuto *antapaccayo* hoti: *so mahanto hoti, mahanto ahosi, mahanto bhavissati, mahā bhavati, mahā āsi^e, mahā bhavissati*.

1159 Sāsādito ratthu. ³Sadevakam (lokaṃ)^f sāsati ti *satthā*.

1160 Pādito ritu. ⁴Pāti puttān ti *pitā*, puttāṃ piyāyati ti vā *pitā*, puttāṃ piṇayati tappeti ti vā *pitā*; mātāpitūhi ⁵dhāriyate ti *dhītā*.

1161 Mānādihi rātu. Dhammena puttāṃ ⁶māneti ti *mātā*, ⁷pubbe bhāsati ti *bhātā*, yebhuyyena hi jeṭṭhakabhātā bhāsati ti (bhātā ti) vutto^g, tasmā itaro pacchā bhāsati ti *bhātā* ti vattabbo.

1162 Āgamito tuko. Āpubbasma *gamidhātuto tukapaccayo* hoti: āgacchatī ti *āgantuko*.

1163 Iko bhabbe. *Gamu* icc etasmā *ikapaccayo* hoti bhabbe: ga-
20 missati gantum bhabbo ti^h *gamiko* · bhikkhu.

1164 Matantare paccayā-d-anitthā nipātanā sijjhanti. Garūnaṃ matantare samkhāⁱ-nāma-samāsa-taddhitⁱ-ākhyāta-kitakesu sappaccayā ye saddā anitthāṅgatā, te pi nipātanā va sijjhanti ti
25 vuttaṃ; [C^e 747¹] yathā ye ca payogā vohārūpagā sādhusaddā, te vuttappakārehi paccayehi anipphannā nipātanā sijjhanti ti ca vuttaṃ. Idam pi manasikātabbāṃ.

1165 Ge gī ta-tisu. ⁸Ge icc etassa dhātussa *gīādeso* hoti *tapaccaya-tipaccayesu: gītaṃ gīti saṅgīti*.

30 1166 Natimhā^j tassa ⁹sacca-ṭṭantena. ¹⁰Natidhātumhā^j parassa

¹ (313⁴). || § 1157 Kc 567 ||. ² (80²⁰). || § 1159 Kc 568 ||. ³ (451²⁰). || § 1160 = Kc 569 ||. ⁴ (402⁵). ⁵ V1593. || § 1161 = Kc 370 ||. ⁶ (349⁹). ⁷ (446²³). || § 1162 Kc 571 ||. || § 1163 Kc 572 ||. || § 1164 Kc 573 ||. || § 1165: Kc 610 ||. ⁸ V91. || § 1166 Kc 573, Senart 288⁹⁻¹¹ ||. ⁹ ns: sacca-ṭṭantena nhuik *sa nhañ¹ anta* sañ cca ṭṭa khrā³ lyak samās phrac sañ || vā | antenna | nhañ¹ || saha | ta kva || vākya nhuik *mahanta* kui *mahā* pru eñ¹ sui¹ | vākya nhuik saha tui¹ *sa* pru || vā | saha-vāc¹ sanipāt || vā | "cca-ṭṭa-santena" hū ap lyak vipariyāya pru ||. ¹⁰ cf. V1116. ^a *ita* CeBemns (= saddā prī³ so prayug nhuik). ^b Bm om. ^c Ce Ajjunam. ^d Bm avippakitav^o. ^e (ns ahosi). ^f Bm om. ^g CeBem vuttā, om. bhātā ti. ^h Ce ad. ca. ⁱ Be^{ns} samkhyā-. ^j (Wg § 26: 9: nṛtī); CeBemns natimhā et natidh^o.

tapaccayassa dhātuantena saha cca-ṭṭādesā honti: *naccaṃ naṭṭam*.

1167 Ima-samānāparehi jja-jju. *Ima samāna apara* icc etehi *jja jju* icc ete paccayā honti: imasmim kāle *ajja*; vattamānādivasena samānakāle *sajju* · tasmim khaṇe, tathā hi ¹"na hi pāpaṃ⁵ kataṃ kammaṃ sajjukhīraṃ va muccati"^a ti ettha ²sajjukhīran ti taṃ khaṇaṃ yeva dhenuyā thanehi nikkhantaṃ abbhūṇa-khīran ti attho; aparasmim kāle *aparajju* · anantarātikkantadivase, hiyyo ti attho, suve vā, tathā hi ³"piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto vihāraṃ pavisitvā^b sāyaṃ vā nikkhamati aparajju vā kālenā"^c ¹⁰ ti ettha ⁴punadivase^d pāto vā ti atthaṃ ⁵vadanti.

1168 Imass^e attam jjamhi. *Imasaddassa jjamhi* pare attam hoti: *ajja*.

1169 Samānassa jjamhi^e so. ⁷*Samānasaddassa jjamhi^e sakārādeso* hoti: *sajja^f*.

1170 Sāsa-disehi rittho tassa. ⁸*Sāsa⁹ disa* icc etehi dhātūhi *ta-*
15 *kārapaccayassa ritthādeso* hoti: ¹⁰"anusittho so mayā", *dittham me rūpaṃ*.

1171 Disato kiccatassa rattho. ⁹*Disadhātuto* parassa *kiccatakkārassa ratthā* icc ādeso hoti: dassaniyaṃ *daṭṭhabbāṃ*.

1172 tum-tvānaṃ ratthum. ⁹*Disato* paresaṃ *tum tvā* icc etesaṃ ²⁰ *ratthum* icc ādeso hoti: *bhikkhusaṃghaṃ^g daṭṭhum^g vihāraṃ gacchati*; ¹¹"nekkhammaṃ daṭṭhu khemato", ettha ca daṭṭhun ti disvā, dassanahetū ti attho. [C^e 748¹]

1173 tvāssa ratthā ca. ⁹*Disato* parassa *tvāpaccayassa ratthā* icc ādeso hoti: ¹²"Ummadantim^h ahaṃ ditthā āmuttamaṇikuṇḍa-
25 *laṃ*"ⁱ; ¹³ditthā antaṃ patto ti *ditthipatto^j*, paññācakkhunā disvā samsārassa antaṃ nibbānaṃ patto adhigato ti attho.

1174 Disassa vā salopo 'desen' iss' attañ ca. *Disa* icc etassa dhātussa *sakāralopo* hoti ādesāvayavabhūtena *rakārena^k* saddhim, *ikārassa ca attam* hoti: *daṭṭhabbāṃ, daṭṭhum*. Vā ti kim: ¹⁴"ahaṃ ³⁰ ditthā", ¹⁵*rūpaṃ dittham*.

¹ Dhṛp 71ab. ² Dhpa II 67¹⁰. ³ S I 186¹⁰. ⁴ cf. Spk I 269²². ⁵ ns: "aparajjugatāya Āsāhiyā purimikā upagantabbā" [cf. Vin II 167³⁴] i lañ³ suve eñ¹ sādha³ ka pañ. ⁶ (cf. § 464). ⁷ (cf. 780¹⁰). || § 1170 Kc 574 ||. ⁸ V971. ⁹ V924. ¹⁰ Vin I 95¹. || § 1171—1172 Kc 574 ("ca") ||. ¹¹ Sn 424^b (Pj). || § 1173 *vide n.* 12—13 ||. ¹² (483¹³⁻¹⁵). ¹³ Ppa 192²⁰⁻²¹. ¹⁴ (853²⁵). ¹⁵ (853¹⁰).

^a *ita* CeBemns. ^b Bm pavisetvā; S: pavisati. ^c S: kāle. ^d ns odivasena. ^e *ita* CeBemns. ^f ns saju. ^g Bm om. ^h *vide* 483 n. e. ⁱ Be^{ns} oṇḍaḍalim (Bm om). ^j Be ditthapp^o. ^k *ita* Ce; Bm^{ns} dakārena.

1175 *diṭṭhāssa* ittaṃ patte. *Patte* sadde^a pare 'disvā' ti atthavācā-kassa *diṭṭhā* icc etassa saddassa ākāraṣṣa ikārattaṃ hoti: *diṭṭhipatto*. *Diṭṭhāssa* ti kiṃ: diṭṭhiṃ patto diṭṭhiyā vā patto *diṭṭhipatto*.

5 1176 *Sahādinā* santa-puccha-bhanja^b-hansādihi tassa tṭho. *Sakāranta*-¹*puccha*-²*bhanja*-³*hansa* icc evamādihi dhātūhi tapaccayassa saḥādivyañjanena tṭhādeso hoti tṭhāne: *tutṭho*, *ahinā datṭho*; *mayā putṭho*; *bhaṭṭho*; *haṭṭho pahaṭṭho*, *yitṭho*, *juṭṭho*, *saṃsaṭṭho*, *pavitṭho* aññāni pi yojetabbāni.

10 1177 *Uttho* vasa. ⁴*Vasa* icc etasmā dhātumhā tapaccayassa saha ādivyañjanena *utthādeso* hoti tṭhāne: ⁵*vassaṃ vuttho*.

1178 *Vasassa* vassa vā ⁶*vu*. ⁴*Vasa* icc etassa dhātussa vakāraṣṣa ukārādeso^d hoti vā tapaccaye pare: ⁷"vusiṭṭam brahmacariyaṃ", *utṭho* · *vutṭho* vā.

15 1179 *Dha-dha-bha-hehi dha-dhā* ca. *Dha dha bha ha* icc evaman-tehi dhātūhi tapaccayassa yathākkamaṃ *dha-dhādesā* honti: ⁸"buddho Bhagavā", *vuddho bhikkhu*, *laddhaṃ me pattacivaraṃ*, *agginā dadḍhaṃ vanam*.

1180 *Bhanjasmā* ggo ca. ⁹*Bhanjasmā* dhātumhā tapaccayassa ¹⁰*ggādeso* hoti saha ādivyañjanena: *bhaggo*.

1181 *Bhujādinam* anto no dvittaṇ ca. ¹⁰*Bhuja* icc evamādinam dhātūnam anto no hoti tapaccayassa ca dvittaṃ hoti [C^e 749¹]: *bhutto bhuttavā*, *bhuttāvī*, *catto*, *satto*, *ratto*^f, *yutto*, *vivitto*.

1182 *Vacassa* vass' u. ¹¹*Vaca* icc etassa dhātussa vakāraṣṣa ukārā-
25 deso^g hoti, anto ca cakāro no hoti, tapaccayassa ca dvibhāvo hoti: ¹²"vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā vuttaṃ arahatā".

1183 *Gupādinaṇ* ca. ¹³*Gupa* icc evamādinam dhātūnam anto ca vyañjano no hoti, tapaccayassa ca dvibhāvo hoti: *sugutto*, *citto*, *litto*^h, *santatto*, *āditto*, *vivitto* icc evamādi.

30 1184 *Tarādih'* inno. ¹⁴*Tarādihi* dhātūhi tapaccayassa inṇādeso

|| § 1176 Kc 575 ||. ¹V174. ²(o: V215). ³(Mmd Ce 442¹⁷). || § 1177 Kc 576 ||. ⁴V966. ⁵Vin III 11¹. ⁶ns: u | u pru | va āgum ||. || § 1178 Kc 577 ||. ⁷D I 84¹¹. || § 1179 = Kc 578 ||. ⁸Vin III 116. || § 1180 Kc 579 ||. ⁹(Mmd Ce 444¹⁵; bhanja avamaddane). || § 1181 Kc 580 ||. ¹⁰V1087. || § 1182 Kc 581 ||. ¹¹V145. ¹²It 1⁴. || § 1183 = Kc 582 ||. ¹³V548. || § 1184 (=) Kc 583 ||. ¹⁴V724.

a *ita* CeBemns o: pattasadde. b *ita* Bens (Bm bhanda); Ce bhañja. c Bm vasi. d cf. 854²⁴. e Ce bhañjasmā. f (Bm datto). g cf. 854¹²⁻¹³. h Bm om.

hoti, anto ca no hoti: ¹"tiṇṇo 'haṃ tāreyyaṃ", *uttiṇṇo*, *sam-punṇo*^a *paripunṇo*, *tuṇṇo*, *pariṇṇo*, *ākṇṇo*.

1185 *Bhidādihi* vā inn'-ann'-iṇā. ²*Bhidādihi* dhātūhi tapaccayassa inna-anna-inādesā honti vā, anto ca no hoti: *bhinno sambhinno*, *chinno sañchinno*, *dinno*^a, *nisinno*, *channo acchanno*, *khinno*, *runṇo*, ⁵³"khiṇā jāti". Vā ti kimatthaṃ: *bhitti*.

1186 *Susa-paca-sakehi kkha-kkā* ca. ⁴*Susa* ⁵*paca* ⁶*saka* icc etehi dhātūhi tapaccayassa *kkha-kkādesā* honti, anto ca vyañjano no hoti: ⁷"sukkhaṃ katṭhaṃ", *pakkaṃ phalaṃ*, ⁸"Sakko 'haṃ".

1187 *Kamādihi* nto ca. ⁹*Kamu* icc evamādihi dhātūhi tapacca-
10 yassa ntādeso^b hoti, dhātunto ca no hoti: *pakkanto*, *vibbhanto*^a, *saṃkanto*, *santo*, *khanto*, *danto*, *vanto*.

1188 *Khamādihi* nti ca. ¹⁰*Khamu* icc evamādihi dhātūhi ¹¹*tapac-*
cayassa^c ntādeso hoti, dhātunto ca no hoti: *khanti*, *kanti*, *santi*.

1189 *Janādinam* antass' ā timhi ca. ¹¹*Jana* icc evamādinam dhā-
15 tūnam antassa vyañjanassa āttaṃ hoti tapaccaye timhi ca: ajāyī ti jāto, jananaṃ jāti. [C^e 750¹]

1190 *Gama-khana-hana-ramādinam* anto lopam. ¹²*Gama* ¹³*khana* ¹⁴*hana* ¹⁵*rama* icc evamādinam dhātūnam anto vyañjano lopam āpajjati tapaccaye timhi ca: *sugato sugati*, ¹⁶"khatam upahatam", ²⁰*samaggarato samaggarati*, *abhirato abhirati*, *mato mati*.

1191 *Dhātvantarakāro*^d ca. Dhātūnam antabhūto rakāro ca lo-pam āpajjati tapaccaye timhi ca: ¹⁷*pakato pakati*, ¹⁸*sato sati*.

1192 *Thā-pānam* anto ivanno ca. ¹⁹*Thā* ²⁰*pā* icc etesaṃ dhātūnam anto ivanno hoti tapaccaye timhi ca: *thito thiti*, *yāgum pito*: ²⁵²¹"yāgupitassa bhikkhuno; ²²dharmapīti^e sukhaṃ seti".

1193 *Hantehi* ho, *hassa lo* vā adaha-nahānam. *Hakārantehi* dhātūhi tapaccayassa *hakārādeso* hoti dhātuantassa ca *lo*^f hoti *adaha-nahānam*: ²³*ārūlho*, ²⁴*gālho*: ²⁵"ajjhogālho mahañṇave", ²⁶*bālho*, ²⁷*mūlho*. *Adaha-nahānam* iti kiṃ: ²⁸*dadḍho*, ²⁹*sannaddho*. 30

¹ cf. Uda 133¹⁷. || § 1185 Kc 584 ||. ²V1089. ³D I 84¹¹. || § 1186 Kc 585 ||. ⁴V1194. ⁵V162. ⁶V1206. ⁷(490¹⁸). ⁸J VI 572¹⁶. || § 1187 Kc 586 ||. ⁹V659. || § 1188 Rūp Ce 249⁶ *ad* Kc 586 ("ca") ||. ¹⁰V670. || § 1189 Kc 587 ||. ¹¹V1154. || § 1190 Kc 588 ||. ¹²V1075^c. ¹³V533¹. ¹⁴V536. ¹⁵V678. ¹⁶A I 89⁵. || § 1191 Kc 589 ||. ¹⁷(V1289). ¹⁸V719. || § 1192 Kc 590 ||. ¹⁹V300. ²⁰V541. ²¹ cf. Vin I 46⁸. ²²Dhp 79^a. || § 1193 Kc 591 ||. ²³(V1032²). ²⁴(V1029²). ²⁵Vm 206⁴. ²⁶(V1009). ²⁷(V1198). ²⁸(V1004). ²⁹(V1197).

a Bm om. b Ce ntoādeso; Bm ntodeso. c leg. tipaccayassa (= Rūp). d Bm dhatānto. e Bm optā. f Bm lopo.

1194 *Ranjassa* jo bhāva-kattu-karaṇesu *namhi* vā. ¹*Raṇjanti* sattā tena sayam vā *raṇjati*^a *raṇjanamattam* eva vā ti *rāgo*. Vā^b ti kiṃ: *raṇjati* ti *raṅgo*.

1195 *Ghāto* hanatissa. ²*Hana* icc etassa dhātussa sabbassa *ghātā-*
5 *deso* hoti *namhi* paccaye pare: upahananam³ *upaghāto* · bhogā-
nam, gāvo hanatī ti ⁴*goghātako*.

1196 *Sabbattha* vā vadho. ²*Hana* icc etassa dhātussa sabbassa
vadhādeso hoti vā sabbesu *thānesu*: hanatī ti *vadho*, hananam
vā vadho: ⁵“esa vadho *Khaṇḍahālassa*”; vadhatī ti *vadhako*,

10 *avadhi* ahani vā.

1197 *Ākārantaṇam* ayo. *Ākārantaṇam* dhātūnam *āyādeso* hoti
ṇapaccaye pare: dānam dadatī ti *dānadāyako* · *dānadāyī*^c, *majja-*
pāyī^d, *nagarayāyī*.

1198 *Pura-sam-upa-pari*hi karassa *kha-kharā* vā *tappaccayesu* ca.
15 *Pura sam upa pari* icc etehi ⁶*karadhātussa* *kha-kharādesā*
honti vā *tappaccaye*^e *namhi* ca: *purakkhato* *saṃkhato* *upak-*
khato^f *parikkhāro* *saṃkhāro*. Vā ti kiṃ: *upakāro*. [Ce 751¹]

1199 *Tave-tūnādisu* kā. *Tave-tūnādisu* paccayesu ⁶*karadhātussa*
kādeso hoti vā: *kātave*, *kātuṃ* · *kattuṃ* vā, *kātūna* · *kattuṃ* vā.

20 1200 *Gama-khana-hanādīnaṃ* *tum-tabbādisu* na. ⁷*Gama-khana-hana*
icc evamādīnaṃ dhātūnaṃ antassa *nakāro* hoti vā *tum-tabbā-*
disu paccayesu: *gantum* *gamitum*, *gantabbam* *gamitabbam*; *khan-*
tum *khaṇitum*^g, *khantabbam* *khaṇitabbam*^g; *hantum* *hanitum*,
hantabbam *hanitabbam*; *mantum* *manitum*, *mantabbam* *mani-*
25 *tabbam*; *gantūna* *khantūna* *hantūna* *mantūna*; *gantvāna*^h, ⁸“*khan-*
*tvāna*ⁱ *kāsum*”, *rantvā*^j *ramitvā*.

1201 *Sabbehi* *tūnādīnaṃ* yo. *Sabbehi* dhātūhi *tūnādīnaṃ* paccayā-
nam *yakārādeso* hoti vā: *abhivandīya* · *abhivanditvā*, *ohāya* ·
ohāyitvā^k, *upanīya* · *upanelvā*^m, *passiya* · *passitvā*, *uddissa* · *uddi-*
30 *sitvā*, *ādāya* · *ādiyitvā*.

1202 *Yāno* ca. *Sabbehi* dhātūhi *tūnādīnaṃ* paccayānaṃ *yāna*

|| § 1194 Kc 592 ||. ¹ cf. As 362²⁷. || § 1195 Kc 593 ||. ² V 536. ³ A
III 173⁴. ⁴ M I 58¹. || § 1196 Kc 594 ||. ⁵ J VI 155²⁸. || § 1197 = Kc 595 ||.
|| § 1198 Kc 596 ||. ⁶ V 1289. || § 1199 = Kc 597 ||. || § 1200 = Kc 598 ||.
⁷ (855 n. 12, 13, 14). ⁸ ***. || § 1201 = Kc 599 ||. || § 1202 cf. Sd 310¹²⁻²⁸ ||.

^a (Bm *raṇjeti*). ^b Bm *om.* vā. ^c Bm *odāyā*. ^d CeBemns *majjadāyī*. ^e *ita*
CeBem (ns *comp. fecit*). ^f Bems *upakkhaṭo*. ^g *ita* CeBm; Bems *khan*^o. ^h Bm
gantāna. ⁱ Bm *khantāna*. ^j Bm *rantā*. ^k Bems *ohitvā*. ^m *ita* Bems (= Kcv);
CeBm *upanitvā*.

icc ādeso hoti vā: ¹*anubhaviyāna khādiyāna* icc evamādi. Vā
ti kiṃ: *anubhavitūna anubhavitvā anubhavitvāna anubhaviya*
anubhuyya.

1203 *Raccam* ca-na-rantādihi. *Cakāra-nakāra-rakārantādihi* dhā-
tūhi *tūnādīnaṃ* paccayānaṃ *raccādeso* hoti vā: ²“vivicc’ eva 5
kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi”, *āhacca*, *upahacca*, ³“pa-
dakkhiṇam kacca nipacca pāde”. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁴*akātūna puñ-*
ṇam, *hantvā*, *katvā*, *nipatitvā*.

1204 *Disā* svāna-svā^a ² *ntalutti* ca. ⁵*Disadhātuyā* *tūnādīnaṃ* pac-
cayānaṃ *svāna*^b *svādesā* honti antalutti ca: *disvāna*^c *disvā*. Vā 10
ti kiṃ: ⁶“Ummadantim aham^d diṭṭhā”, ettha ca diṭṭhā ti *disvā*.

1205 *Ma-ha-da-bhehi* *mma-yha-jja-bbha-ddhā* ca. *Ma ha da bha* icc
evamantehi dhātūhi *tūnādīnaṃ* paccayānaṃ *mma-yha-jja-bbha-*
ddhādesā honti vā antalutti ca: *āgamma* · *āgantvā*, *okkamma* ·
okkamitvā, *nikkhamma* · *nikkhamitvā*, *abhiramma* · *abhiramitvā*, 15
paggayha · *paggahitvā* *paggahetvā*, *sammuyha* · *sammuyhitvā*,
sannayha · *sannayhitvā*^e, *āruyha* · *āruhivā*^f, *ogayha* · *ogāhetvā*,
uppajja · *uppajjitvā*, *sampajja*^g · *sampajjitvā*^g, *acchijja* · *acchin-*
ditvā, *chijja* · *chindīya*, *ārabbha āradhā* · *ārabbhitvā*, *upaladdhā* ·
upalabbhitvā icc evamādi. [Ce 752¹]

20 1206 *Dhantehi*^h *ddhā-ddhānā tvā-tvānāna* ca. *Dhakārantehi* dhā-
tūhi *tvā-tvānapaccayānaṃ* yathākkamaṃ *ddhā ddhāna* icc ādesā
honti antalutti ca: [ko maṃ] *viddhā* [niliyasi] · *viddhāna*, *bud-*
dhā^c · *buddhāna*. Ettha ca ⁷*viddhāna* icc ādinā bhavitabbam ·
⁸“*laddhāna* *pubbāpariyam* *visesan*” ti ca ⁹“ko maṃ *viddhā* 25
niliyasi” ti ca *payogadassanato*.

1207 *Labhasmā* *tvānassa* *ddhāna*ⁱ. ¹⁰*Labhasmā* dhātuto *tvānapac-*
cayassa *ddhāna* icc ādeso hoti vā antalutti ca: ¹¹“*yaṣaṃ* *lad-*
dhāna *dummedho*”.

30 1208 *Akkharato* *kāro*. *Akkharato* *kārapaccayo* hoti: *akāro ākāro*
icc evamādi *kakāro khakāro* icc ādi ca.

¹ (310²³). || § 1203 Kc 600 + Rūp Ce 260²²⁻²⁵ ||. ² D I 73²³. ³ (517¹⁰).
⁴ (851¹¹). || § 1204 Kc 601 ||. ⁵ V 924. ⁶ (853²⁵). || § 1205 = Kc 602 ||. || § 1206
—1207 Sd 482²⁸—483²⁸ ||. ⁷ (: 482²⁸⁻³²). ⁸ (483¹²). ⁹ (483¹¹) ¹⁰ V 635. ¹¹ (663²⁹).
|| § 1208 Kc 606 ||.

^a Bm *om.* -svā. ^b Bm *om.* svāna-. ^c Bm *om.* ^d (*vide* 853 n. h); Bm
Ummānantipamā. ^e Bmns (*pro* *sammuyha* ... *sannayhitvā*) *sampayha* *sampay-*
hitvā. ^f Ce *āruyhitvā*. ^g Bems *upasampajj*^o. ^h Bm *dhāntehi*(?). ⁱ CeBm *ddhānaṃ*.

1209 | Na bhāvantarena. Vattuno^a adhippāyantarena akkharato kārappaccayo na hoti kadāci; karaṇaṃ kārō^b: ra iti kārō ra-kārō · ra iti uccāraṇaṃ, rasaddo ti attho; akārō ti ādisu pi es' eva nayo.

5 1210 Yathāgamam ikārō. Yathāgamam sabbadhātūhi sabbapaccayesu ikārāgamō hoti: tena kammaṃ kārīyaṃ, bhavitabbaṃ, janitabbaṃ, veditaṃ, karitvā, icchitaṃ, gamitabbaṃ, veditabbaṃ, haritvā, pacitvā icc evamādi.

1211 Da-dhāntato kvaci yo. Dakāra-dhakārantehi dhātūhi yathāgamam^c yakārāgamō hoti kvaci tūnādisu paccayesu: buddho loke uppajjitvā dhammaṃ bujjhitvā. Da-dhāntato ti kimatthaṃ: labhitvā. Kvaci ti kimatthaṃ: uppādetvā.

1212 Niggahitaṃ no saññogādi. Nakārō saññogādibhūto niggaḥitattam āpajjati: raṅgo, bhaṅgo, saṅgo^d.

15 1213 Sadassa sīdo. ²Sadadhātussa sīdādeso hoti: nisinno, nisīdati.

1214 Sannipubbassa sīvo. Saṃ-nipubbassa sadadhātussa sīvādeso hoti: idāni pakkhī sannisīvā, ³"sannisīvesu pakkhisu".

1215 Yajassa sarassa tthe i. ⁴Yaja icc etāya dhātuyā sarassa ikārādeso hoti tthe pare: yittho, ⁵"tam me suyitthaṃ". Tthe 20 ti kimatthaṃ: yajanaṃ. [C^e 753¹]

1216 Ha-catutthānam antānam^e do dhe. Ha-catutthānam dhātvan-tānam do ādeso hoti dhe pare: sannaddho, kuddho yuddho siddho, laddho āradho.

1217 Do dhakāre. Ha-catutthānam dhātvan-tānam do ādeso hoti 25 dhakāre pare: dadho, vuddho. Dhakāre ti kimatthaṃ: dāho.

1218 || Matantare gahassa ghara ne vā. Garūnaṃ matantare ⁶"gaha icc etassa dhātussa gharādeso hoti vā ṇapaccaye pare" ti savuttikaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ ābhaṭaṃ; tesam imāni udāharaṇāni kimudāharaṇāni^f: "gharaṃ gharāni — vā ti kimatthaṃ: gāho" 30 iti. | Ettha ca ⁷"ghara secane" ti dhātuvaseṇa gharasaddo nipphajjati.

|| § 1209 cf. Rūp Ce 278²⁶⁻²⁸ ||. || § 1210 = Kc 607 ||. ¹ = phrac ce ap eñ¹, ns. || § 1211 Kc 608 ||. || § 1212 Kc 609 ||. || § 1213 Kc 611 ||. ² cf. V482. || § 1214 Sd 384²⁸—385² (623²⁵⁻²⁷). ³ (384¹⁴). || § 1215 Kc 612 ||. ⁴ V226. ⁵ J VI 527²⁵. || § 1216 = Kc 613 ||. || § 1217 = Kc 614 ||. || § 1218 Kc 615 ||. ⁶ V1267. ⁷ V722.

^a (Ce vatthuno). ^b CeBm karo. ^c CeBemns yathākkamaṃ. ^d Bm om. ^e (Bm antā). ^f ita CeBemns (o: udāharaṇa-kimudāharaṇāni?).

1219 Dahassa do ḷattam. ¹Dahadhātussa dakāro ḷattam āpajjate ṇapaccaye pare vā: pariḷāho · paridāho vā.

1220 Dhātvantassa kvismiṃ lopo. Bhujago, saṃgho^a icc ādi.

1221 Bhujassa kvaci lopo tvā-tvānesu. Bhutvā · bhuñjitvā, bhu-tvāna · bhuñjitvāna. 5

1222 Vidante ū. Lokavidū.

1223 Na-ma-ka-rānam antānam n' iyuttatamhi. Nakāra-makāra-ka-kāra-rakārānam dhātvan-tānam na lopo hoti ikārayutte tapaccaye pare: hanitum gamitum, amkito samkito ramito sarito, karitvā. Iyuttatamhi ti kiṃ: kato, sato, hato. 10

1224 Ca-jā ṇvumhi ka-gattañ ca. Cakāra-jakārā kakāra-gakārat-tam nāpajjanti ṇvupaccaye pare: vācako, yājako.

1225 Tattam karādinam antassa tumhi. Karadhātūādinam antassa vyañjanassa takārattam hoti tupaccaye pare: kattā, vattā icc evamādi. 15

1226 Tum-tūna-tabbesu karassa vā. Karadhātuyā antassa rakārassa takārattam hoti vā tum tūna tabba icc etesu paccayesu: kattum · katum, kattūna · kātūna, kattabbaṃ · kātabbaṃ. [C^e 754¹]

1227 Nānubandho kārītam va. Nākārānubandho paccayo kārītam 20 viya datṭhabbo vā: dāho deho, dāyako nāyako, kārī ghāyī^b dāyī icc evamādi. Vā ti kimatthaṃ: ²upakkharo^c.

1228 An'-akā yu-ṇvūnam. Yu ṇvu icc etesaṃ paccayānam ana aka icc ete ādesā honti: nandanaṃ bhavanaṃ gahaṇaṃ, naḷa-kārako. 25

1229 Ka-gattañ ca-jānam. Ca ja icc etesaṃ dhātvan-tānam ka-kāra-gakārādesā honti nānubandhe paccaye pare: pāko, yāgo.

1230 Yathāsambhavaṃ dhātūnam antakkharalopo tasmim tasmim paccaye. ³Ratho.

1231 Kattari kit. Kattukārake kitpaccayo hoti: karotī ti kārū · 30 karuko, kārako pācako, kattā janitā pacitā netā.

|| § 1219 Kc 616 ||. ¹ V1004. || § 1220 Kc 617 ||. || § 1222 = Kc 618 ||. || § 1223 = Kc 619 ||. || § 1224 Kc 620 ||. || § 1225 Kc 621 ||. || § 1226 Kc 622 ||. || § 1227 Kc 623 ||. ² ns cit. Abh-t ad Abh 375^b (: Am-k II 9: 35^b). || § 1228 Kc 624 ||. || § 1229 Kc 625 ||. || § 1230 vide n. 3 ||. ³ Rūp Ce 268¹⁸ Mmd (v 481¹⁰⁻¹¹ (Vraha upādāne). || § 1231 = Kc 626 ||.

^a ita CeBm; B^ens samkho (= Kev, Rūp). ^b ita CeBm; B^ens ghāyī (= Kev). ^c (Kev Ec: upakkharo).

1232 Bhāva-kammesu kicca-*ka*-¹kkhatthā. Bhāva kamma icc etesu atthesu kicca-*ka*-*kkhatthapaccayā* honti: *upasampādelabbaṃ, sayitabbaṃ bhavatā, kattabbaṃ kammaṃ, bhottabbo odano, asitabbaṃ bhojanaṃ bhavatā; asitaṃ, sayitaṃ, pacitaṃ bhavatā, asitaṃ* 5 *bhojanaṃ bhavatā, sayitaṃ sayanaṃ bhavatā, pacitaṃ odanaṃ bhavatā; kiñcisayo^a, isassayo, dussayo, (sussayo)^b bhavatā, kiñcisayo mañco, isassayo, dussayo, sussayo.*

1233 Kammani dutiyāya^c *kto*. Kamma icc etasmiṃ atthe dutiyāyaṃ vibhattiyaṃ vijjāmānāyaṃ kattari *ktapaccayo* hoti: *dānaṃ* 10 *dinno Devadatto, ²silāṃ rakkhito Devadatto, bhattaṃ bhutto Devadatto, garuṃ upāsito Devadatto.*

1234 Khyādito *man*^d, *adato ca massa to vā. ³Khi ⁴bhi ⁵su ⁶ru ⁷hu ⁸vā ⁹dhū ¹⁰hi ¹¹lū ¹²pī ¹³ada* icc evamādihi dhātūhi *man-* 15 *paccayo^e hoti, adadhātuto ca manpaccayo hoti, massa ca to hoti vā: khiyanti ettha upaddavūpasaggādayo ti khemo, ¹⁴bhāyanti etasmā ti bhīmo, savati abhisavati ti somo, ravati gacchati ti romo, hūyati ti homo, vāti gacchati pavāti^f cā ti vāmo, dhunāti ti dhūmo, hināti^g ti hemo, lunāti ti lomo, pīnanam pemo, sukhadukkham adati ti attā. [C^e 755¹]*

20 1235 Digho adass' ādi *man pare, dassa tattam, ukārāgamo majjhe* *ca. Adadhātussa ādibhūto saro digho hoti manpaccaye pare, dassa takārattam hoti, majjhe pana ukārāgamo hoti vā, sukhadukkham adati ti ātumā.*

1236 Samādito *tho mo ca. ¹⁵Sama ¹⁶dama ¹⁷dara* icc evamādihi 25 *dhātūhi thapaccayo hoti mapaccayo ca: ¹⁸kilese sameti ti samatho, damanaṃ damatho, daraṇaṃ daratho, ¹⁹rahiyati upādiyati ti ratho, sapanam sapatho, āvasanti tasmin ti āvasatho, ²⁰yavati missibhavati ti gūtho, ²¹davati vuddhim^h gacchati ti*

|| § 1232 = Kc 627 ||. ¹ = khaanak rhi so paccāñ³ tui¹ sañ, ns. || § 1233 = Kc 628 ||. ² ns *ad.*: vamsānurakkhito ma lui | rakkhako lui eñ¹ hū so Jāt-visodhana-charā kui i prayug phrañ¹ si ce ap eñ¹ ||. || § 1234 Kc 629 ||. ³ V37. ⁴ V614. ⁵ V864. ⁶ V706. ⁷ V997? ⁸ V830. ⁹ V1244. ¹⁰ V1225! ¹¹ V1255. ¹² V1247. ¹³ Mmd Ce 480²⁰. ¹⁴ (= 861¹). || § 1235 Rūp Ce 268⁶⁻⁷ ||. || § 1236 Kc 630 ||. ¹⁵ V1167. ¹⁶ V1168. ¹⁷ V755. ¹⁸ (: As 144²⁴⁻³⁴). ¹⁹ (859 n. 3). ²⁰ (V682). ²¹ (V432).

a *ita* C^eBm; B^ens *ubique* kiñcissayo. b C^eBm *om*. c C^eBm *dutiyāya*, cf. 860⁹. d (Kc: *map*). e B^m *h. l.* mānpacc^o. f C^eB^ens *pavāyati*. g *ita* C^eB^ems. h B^m *buddhim*.

dumo, hinoti ti himo, ¹siyati bandhiyati ti simo · simā, bhāyanti etasma ti bhīmo, ²dāti avakhaṇḍam karoti ti dāmo, yāti ti gamo, tiṭṭhanti etenā ti thāmo, ito c' ito ca ³bhasati ti bhasmā, ⁴sakkoti ti sāmo, ⁵tehi tehi guṇehi brūhati vaḍḍhati ti brahmā, ⁶usanaṃ dahanam usmā, aññāni pi yojetabbāni. 5

1237 Antakkharato pubbakkharam upadhā. Antakkharato pubbakkharam *upadhāsaññaṃ* bhavati.

1238 Gahass' upadhass' *ettam asamāse niccam. ⁷Gaha* icc etāya dhatuyā upadhassa *ettam* hoti *niccam* asamāsavise: tam tam vatthum gaṇhāti ti *geham, geha* ti pi pulliṅgam icchanti. Asa- 10 mase ti kim: ⁸"gahakārakam gavesanto . . . gahakāraka diṭṭho 'si", gahaṭṭho, ⁹gahakūṭam, Rājagaham.

1239 Masussa sussa cchara-ccherā. *Masu* icc etassa pāṭipadikassa *sussa cchara-ccherādesā* honti. ¹⁰Ettha ca masū ti anipphan- 15 *napāṭipadiko nipphannapāṭipadiko vā; duvidho hi pāṭipadiko: nipphanno ca anipphanno ca; tattha nipphanno: kārako pācako* icc ādi, itaro *ghaṭo paṭo* icc ādi. Tattha ¹¹"masu macchare"^a ti dassanato massati ti *maccharo* ti icchanti.

1240 Ācarassa cchariyo ca, rasso. Āpubbassa *caradhātussa cchara-* *ccherādesā* honti *cchariyādeso* ca, ākāro pana rasso hoti: ā 20 *bhuso caritabban ti accharam, evam accheram acchariyam. ¹²Atha vā acchariyan ti accharāya yoggan ti acchariyam · vimhitahadayehi accharam paharitam yuttan ti pi acchariyan ti taddhitantapadam^b bhavati. [C^e 756¹]*

1241 Ala-kala-salato lo yo ca. ¹³"Ala pariyattiyam, ¹⁴kala sam- 25 *khyāne, ¹⁵sala gatiyam*"^c: ¹⁶*allam kallam sallam, ¹⁶alyam kal-* *yam salyam.*

1242 Kala-salato^c *yāno lāno ca. Kalyāṇam paṭisalyāṇam, kallāṇo paṭisallāno. Yadā pana ¹⁷"lī silesane" ti dhātu, tadā paṭisallānam paṭisallānan ti yupaccayena siddham^d.* 30

¹ cf. 501⁹⁻¹⁰. ² (V1201). ³ Rūp Ce 268²⁵ Mmd Ce 481¹³: bhasa bhasmī-karaṇe; ns: bhasati | prā kui pru tat eñ¹ ||. ⁴ Rūp Ce 268²³: sā sāmatthe, sāmō. ⁵ cf. 459⁹. ⁶ (V1268). || § 1237 Rūp Ce 233¹ < Pāṇ I 1: 65 ||. || § 1238: Kc 631 ||. ⁷ V1267. ⁸ Dhp 153^c 154^a. ⁹ Dhp 154^d. || § 1239 = Kc 632 ||. ¹⁰ 861¹⁴⁻¹⁷ < Mmd Ce 482³⁻⁵. ¹¹ Rūp Ce 268³¹ Mmd Ce 482⁷. || § 1240 Kc 633 ||. ¹² Sv I 43¹⁵ etc. || § 1241 Kc 634 ||. ¹³ cf. 434^{20, 28}. ¹⁴ V1611. ¹⁵ V785. ¹⁶ = cvam³ nuiñ eñ¹, ns. || § 1242 Kc 635 ||. ¹⁷ V1252.

a Rūp Mmd: *macchere*, b B^m *taddhitantam padam*. c (B^m *kalassa lato*). d C^e *siddhi*.

1243 *Mathissa thassa lla-llakā*. ¹*Matha*^a icc etāya dhātuyā *thassa llādeso ca llakādeso ca hoti*: ¹"matha viloḷane"^b; *mallo, mallako* — mallo eva *mallako* ti vā.

1244 *Pesātisagga-pattakālesu kiccā*. Pesane atisagge pattakāle ca icc etesu atthesu kiccapaccayā honti. Ettha ca pesanaṃ nāma "kattabbam idam bhavatā" ti anuyuttassa ajjhesanaṃ, atisaggo nāma "kim idam mayā kattabban" ti puṭṭhassa vā "upasaṃpannena bhikkhunā sañcicca pāṇo jīvita na voropetabbo" ti ādinā nayena paṭipattinidassanamukhena vā anuññā, pattakālo nāma sampattasamayo, tassa ārocane ca kiccapaccayā honti: *kattabbam kammaṃ bhavatā, karaṇīyaṃ kiccaṃ bhavatā, bhotabbam bhojanaṃ bhavatā, bhojanīyaṃ bhojjaṃ bhavatā, ajjhayaṭṭabbam ajjheyyaṃ bhavatā, ajjha(ya)nīyaṃ^c ajjheyyaṃ bhavatā*.

1245 *Avassakādhamaṇesu nī ca*. Avassaka adhamiṇa icc etesv atthesu *nīpaccayo* hoti kiccā ca: *kārī 'sī me kammaṃ' avassaṃ, hārī 'sī me bhāraṃ' avassaṃ*. || Ettha ca "avassan" ti vacanaṃ na vattabbaṃ: "kārī 'sī me kammaṃ, hārī 'sī me bhāran" ti ettakam eva vattabbaṃ. | Evaṃ sante pi avassakattam āvikātuṃ "avassan" ti vuttaṃ; tattha kārī 'sī ti avassaṃ kātuṃ yutto 'sī ti attho, hārī 'sī ti avassaṃ harituṃ yutto 'sī^d ti. — Adhamiṇe: *dāyī 'sī me satam iṇaṃ, dhārī 'sī me sahaṣsaṃ iṇaṃ*; ettha ca dāyī 'sī ti dātuṃ yutto 'sī. *Kattabbam me bhavatā kammaṃ' avassaṃ, dātabbam me bhavatā satam iṇaṃ, dhāritabbam^e me bhavatā sahaṣsaṃ iṇaṃ, karaṇīyaṃ bhavatā kiccaṃ, avassaṃ kāriyaṃ, kayyaṃ bhavatā vattham*.

1246 *Araha-sakkādihi tum*. *Araha sakkaⁱ bhabba* icc evamādihi yoge sabbadhātūhi *tumpaccayo* hoti: *arahā bhavaṃ vattum, sakkā bhavaṃ jetum, bhabbo bhavaṃ arahattaphalaṃ sacchikā-tum, anucchaviko bhavaṃ dūteyyaṃ gantum*. [C^e 757¹]

30 1247 *Vaja-ija²-aṇja-sadādito nyo*. Saraṇādigaṇato paṭhamam yeva vajitabbā ti *pabbajjā*, (iṇanaṃ *ejā*)^h, samajjanaṃ *samajjā*, nisīdanaṃ *nisajjā*, vijānanaṃ vedetī ti vā *vijjā*, vis(s)ajjanaṃ *vis(s)ajjā*, nis(s)ajjanaṃⁱ *ni(s)sajjāⁱ*, hananaṃ *vajjhā*, hantabbo

|| § 1243 Kc 636 ||. ¹ cf. V140. || § 1244 = Kc 637 ||. || § 1245 = Kc 638 ||. || § 1246 = Kc 639 ||. || § 1247 Kcv 640 ||.

^a ita C^eBmns. ^b ?; B^emns vilothane, C^e vilothane. ^c B^ens ajjhāyanīyaṃ; C^eBm ajjhanīyaṃ. ^d Bm om. 'sī. ^e ita C^eBemns. ^f B^e sakkā. ^g Kcv: iṇja. ^h Bm om.; ns iṇjanaṃ ejā; Kcv: iṇjanaṃ ejjā. ⁱ Bm nisajjo; C^eB^ens nipajjo.

najjho, (sayanaṃ)^a sayanti etthā ti vā *seyyā^b*, caranaṃ *cariyā*, sadanaṃ *sajjā^c*.

1248 *Sandhāto a*. *Sampubbāya dhādhātuyā apaccayo* hoti: sam(m)ā^d cittaṃ nidheti etāya sayam vā saddahatī ti *saddhā*.

1249 *Ñādito ca*. ¹*Ñādhātādito* ca apaccayo paro^e hoti: *saññā⁵ paññā, pabhā nibhā, pucchā* icc evamādi.

1250 *Rujādito cho*. Rujanaṃ *rucchā*, riccanaṃ^f *ricchā*, tikicchanam *tikicchā*, saṃkocanaṃ *saṃkucchā*, madanaṃ abhikkhanaṃ majjanaṃ ti vā *macchā*, labhanaṃ *lacchā*; ²radiyati vilekhiyati pathikehi ti *racchā* · maggo, rathassa hitā ti vā *racchā* · mahā-10 maggo; ³adhogamanaṃ *tiracchā*; saha gamanaṃ *sāgacchā*, *sampubbassa^g gamudhātussa* vasen' eva vuttaṃ; durāsaṇaṃ^h *dubbhakkhanaṃⁱ dobhacchā*, duṭṭhu rosaṇaṃ *dorucchā*, muhanaṃ^j *mucchā*, (vasanaṃ *vacchā*)^k, ⁴kacanaṃ ditti *kacchā*, saha kathanam *sākakchā*, tudanaṃ *tucchā*, visanaṃ *vicchā*, tathaṃ avita-15 than ti *taccham*, virūpaṃ gāyitabban ti *vigaccham*.

1251 *Tirato ccha-cchānā*. ³*Tiradhātuto ccha-cchānapaccayā* labbhanti^m: *tiraccho · tiracchā, tiracchāno · tiracchānā*: ⁵"dukkham tiracchesu"; *tiracchānagato*.

1252 *Pisato cchillo*. Pisanamⁿ *picchillā*. 20

1253 *Musato tyu^p-tṭu*. ⁶*Musadhātuto tyu^q tṭu* icc ete paccayā honti: pāṇam cajatī ti *maccu*, evam⁷ *maṭṭu*.

1254 *Atha vā marato ratya*. Aparena aṭṭhakathācariyānaṃ nayena *maradhātuto ratyapaccayo* hoti: ⁸maritabbasabhāvatāya *macco*: ⁹"evam jātena maccena kattabbam kusalam bahum". 25 Idam p' ettha sallakkhitabbam: *maccā* ti vattabbatṭhāne *mātiyā* ti padaṃ dissati: ¹⁰"kammabandhū hi mātiyā" ti. [C^e 758¹]

1255 *U-dhūto tyo*. *Upubbāya¹¹ dhūdhātuyā tyapaccayo* hoti: uddham uddham dhunanaṃ *uddhaccam*.

|| § 1248 Kcv 640 Mmd C^e 489³⁰ ||. ¹ V1240. || § 1250 Kcv 640 ||. ² V439.

³ (431 n. 8). ⁴ (V1343). ⁵ Vm 501¹³ Vibha 97²². || § 1252—1255 Kcv 640 (Senart 320⁹) ||. ⁶ Mmd C^e 491¹⁷: *musa pāṇacāge*. ⁷ (431¹⁰). ⁸ Dhpa I 419¹⁴.

⁹ Dhpa 53^{cd}. ¹⁰ J VI 100¹⁰. ¹¹ V1244.

^a vide Rūp C^e 270¹⁶. ^b C^eBm seyyo. ^c Bm sajjhā. ^d C^eBm samā.

^e C^e om.; (B^e apaccayo aparo hoti). ^f Kcv: riñcanaṃ; B^e ricanam. ^g Bm sapubbo; Mmd C^e 490²⁷: *samāpubbo*. ^h ita C^eBemns. ⁱ (C^e dubbhikkhanaṃ). ^j ita C^eBemns (= Kcv); Rūp C^e 270²⁰: *muyhanaṃ . . . mucchanaṃ vā*. ^k Bemns om. ^m Bm labhanti; C^eB^e honti. ⁿ Kcv: pimsanaṃ. ^p C^eBm tya-. ^q C^e tya.

- 1256 **Atha vā uddhatato bhāve nyo.** ¹Uddhatassa bhāvo *uddhac-*
cam, taddhitantam etam padam.
- 1257 **Ku-karato ca.** *Kupubbāya karadhātuyā tyapaccayo* hoti:
kucchitam katam karaṇam *kukkuccam*.
- 5 1258 **Atha vā kukatato bhāve nyo.** ²Kucchitam katam kukatam,
kukatassa bhāvo *kukkuccam*.
- 1259 **Aja-sadato jho^a.** ³"Aja gati-kkhepane": aṇaṇam *ajjhā*; ⁴"sada
visaraṇa-gatyāvasānesu": sadanaṇam *sajjhā*.
- 1260 **Sata-nata-nitato^b tyo.** *Saccam, naccam, niccam*.
- 10 1261 **Kukatassa ko dvittam, ass' uttam nyamhi.** *Kukatasaddassa*
kakāro dvittam āpajjate, akārassa^c uttam nyamhi paccaye:
kukkuccam^d.
- 1262 **Chādisu co dhātvantō.** *Chādisu paccayesu^e dhātvanto vyañ-*
jano cakāro hoti: madanaṇam *macchā*, labhanaṇam *lacchā* icc evam-
15 ādi; radanaṇam^f *racchā* icc evamādi.
- 1263 **Dyo jhayugam^g.** *Dakāra-vakārasañño* *jhakāradvayam^g*
āpajjate: sadanaṇam *sajjhā^g*.
- 1264 **Musass' ukāro attam tyu^h-ttusu.** *Musadhātussa ukāro tyu-ttu-*
paccayesu paresu attam āpajjate: maccu *maṭṭu*.
- 20 1265 **Dhūss' ū ca tyamhi.** *Dhūdhātussa ūkāro ca attam āpajjate*
tyamhi paccaye pare: uddhunanaṇam *uddhaccam*.
- 1266 **Yehi kvi, tehi bhū-dhū-bhādihi 'ssa lopo.** *Kvipaccayo yehi*
dhātūhi paro hoti, tehi ⁵*bhū-⁶dhū-⁷bhādihi* assa *kvino* lopo hoti:
vibhū sayambhū abhibhū^e, sandhū uddhū, vibhā nibhā pabhā
25 *sabhāⁱ ābhā, bhujago turago^j*; ⁸"yamu uparame": *viyo*; ⁹"mana
ñāṇe": *sumo*; ¹⁰"tanu vitthāre": *parito* icc evamādi. [C^e 759¹]
- 1267 **Saca-jānam ka-gā nānubandhe pare.** *Saca-jānam dhātūnaṇam*
ca-jānam^k antānaṇam ka-gādesā honti yathākkamaṇam *nānubandhe*

¹ cf. Vm 469⁵. ² Vm 470⁹⁰ (*infra* § 1261). || § 1259 Kcv 640 (Senart 320⁸, ⁹) ||. ³ V188. ⁴ cf. V482. || § 1260 Kcv 640 (Senart 320¹⁰) ||. || § 1261 Sd 864⁷⁻⁸ ||. || § 1262 Sd 863¹⁰ ||. || § 1263—1264 Sd 863²¹⁻²² ||. || § 1265 Sd 863²⁹ ||. || § 1266 Kc 641 ||. ⁵ V1. ⁶ V1244. ⁷ V613. ⁸ V660. ⁹ V1152. ¹⁰ V1277.

^a B^ens jo *etc.* cf. n. g. ^b C^eB^ens nitito, B^m natito. ^c C^e *ad.* ca. ^d B^m kukkuṭam. ^e B^m *om.* ^f (B^m rantam). ^g C^eB^ens jhayugam *et jhakāro et* *sajjhā*. ^h C^eB^m tya-. ⁱ *ita* C^eB^m; B^e *om.* ^j C^eB^m turaṇgo. ^k *ita* C^e; B^em(ns) *sacajānam*.

paccaye pare: ¹"uca viyattiyam vācāyam": ucanam *oko*; *pāko seko soko viveko, cāgo yogo bhogo rogo rāgo bhāgo bhaṇgo saṅgo*.

1268 **Nudādihi yu-nvūnam an'-ānanāk'-ānanakā sakāritehi ca.** ²*Nuda*
³*sūda* ⁴*jana* icc evamādihi dhātūhi ⁵*phanda* ⁶*citi* ⁷*āṇa* icc evam- 5
ādihi sakāritehi ca *yu-nvūnam* paccayānaṇam *ana-ānana-aka-ānanakādesā* honti yathākkamaṇam kattari bhāva-karaṇesu ca: panudati^a ti *panudano^a*, evaṇ *sūdano janano savano lavano havano pavano bhavano* *ñāṇo āsano^b samaṇo* evaṇ kattari. Bhāve pana: panujjate *panudanaṇam^a*, sujate *sūdanaṇam*, jāyate 10 *jananaṇam*, suyyate *savanaṇam*, lūyate *lavanaṇam*, hūyate *havanaṇam*, pūyate *pavanaṇam*, bhūyate *bhavanaṇam*, ñāyate *ñānaṇam*, as(s)ate *asanaṇam*, sam(m)ate *samanaṇam*, sañjāniyate *sañjānaṇam*, kūyate ⁸*kānaṇam^c*, — kārite ca: phandāpayate *phandāpanam*, cetāpayate *cetāpanam*, āṇāpayate *āṇāpanam* — evaṇ bhāve. 15 Karaṇe: nudanti anenā ti *nudanaṇam*, sūdanaṇam *jananaṇam^d savanaṇam lavanaṇam havanaṇam pavanaṇam bhavanaṇam jānaṇam asanaṇam samanaṇam*. — Puna kattari: nudati ti *nudako*, sūdati ti *sūdako*, janeti ti *janako*, suṇoti ti *sāvako*, lunāti ti *lāvako*, juhōti ti *hāvako*, punāti ti *pāvako*, bhavati ti *bhāvako*, jānāti ti *jānako^e*, 20 asati ti *āsako*, upāsati ti *upāsako*, samati ti *samaṇo*; puna kārite vā: āṇāpayati ti *āṇāpako*, evaṇ^d *phandāpako^d cetāpako^d sañjānaṇako* icc evamādi.

1269 **I-ya-ta-ma-ki^f-e-sānam antasaro digham, kvaci dusassa guṇam, do ram, sa-kkh'-i ca.** *I ya ta ma ki^g e sa* icc etesaṇ sabbanā- 25 mānaṇ anto saro digham āpajjate, kvaci ⁹*dusa* icc etassa dhātussa *ukāro* guṇam āpajjate, *dakāro rakāram* āpajjate, dhātu-antassa ca *sa kkhā i* cadesā honti yathāsambhavaṇam, ettha ca *ākārādīnaṇam* ¹⁰"vuddhī^h" ti gahitattā "guṇaṇ" ti *ākārādīni saṅgaṇhāti*. Tattha *i* iti ādiakkharena *imasaddam saṅgaṇhāti*, 30 *maⁱ* iti ādesekadesena *amhasaddam*, *e* iti *etasaddam*, *sa* iti ¹¹*samānasaddam*: imam iva naṇ passati ti *īdiso*, yam iva naṇ

¹ (: Mmd C^e 492³⁸). || § 1268 = Kc 643 ||. ² V494. ³ V470. ⁴ V1153. ⁵ Mmd C^e 495³. ⁶ V390. ⁷ Rūp C^e 234¹³: āṇa pesane. ⁸ (321¹²⁻¹⁶; Mmd C^e 494⁴¹). || § 1269 = Kc 644 ||. ⁹ c: Vdrś. ¹⁰ § 751. ¹¹ *vide* § 745.

^a C^e panūdō. ^b B^ens asano. ^c *ita* C^ens (*conī*); B^em kāyanaṇ. ^d B^m *om.* ^e *ita* C^eB^emns. ^f B^ens kiṇ. ^g B^em kiṇ. ^h B^m buddhī. ⁱ B^m me.

passatī ti yādiso, evaṃ tādiso mādiso kīdiso^a ediso sādiso, īriso yāriso tāriso mārīso^b kīriso eriso sārīso, [C^e 760¹] idikkho yādikkho tādikkho mādikkho kīdikkho edikkho sādikkho, idī yādī tādī^c mādī kīdī edī sādī. Casaddaggahaṇena tesam eva saddā-
5 naṃ i ya icc evamādināṃ anto ca saro kvaci dīghattam āhu: idikkho yādikkho tādikkho mādikkho kīdikkho edikkho sādikkho, sādiso · sadiso^d, sārīso^e, sarikkho^d · sarikkho.

1270 Bhyādito mati-buddhi-pūjādīhi ca kto. ¹Bhī ²supa ³mīda icc evamādīhi dhātūhi matyādito ca buddhādito ca pūjādito ca
10 kṭapaccayo hoti: bhīto sutto mīlto, sammato saṃkappito sampādito^f avadhārito, buddho īto vidito takkito, pūjito apacāyito mānito apacito vandito sakkato garukato.

1271 Vepu-si-dava-vamuto thu nibbattatthe. Vepanaṃ vepo, tena nibbatto vepathu; sayanaṃ sayo, tena nibbatto sayathu; dava-
15 naṃ davo, tena nibbatto davathu; vamaṃ vamo, tena nibbatto vamathu.

1272 Bhū-ku-dāto ttime^g. Bhūti bhavanaṃ, tena nibbattaṃ bhot-timaṃ; kutti karaṇaṃ, tena nibbattaṃ kuttimaṃ; dāti dānaṃ, tena nibbattaṃ dattimaṃ.

20 1273 Huto nimo. Avahuti avaha(va)naṃ^h, tena nibbattaṃ ohāvimaṃ.

1274 Aññato pi te. Te thu-ttima-nīmapaccayā aññasmā pi dhātuto honti, te maggitabbāⁱ, tathā hi Kaccāyanappakaraṇe ādiggaṇaṃ kataṃ: ⁴"vepu-si-dava-vamu-ku-dā-bhū-hvādīhi thu-ttima-nimā nibbatte" ti.

25 1275 Ku karassa ttime. Kara icc etassa dhātussa kuādeso hoti ttimepaccaye^j pare: karaṇena nibbattaṃ kuttimaṃ.

1276 Kuttito vā imo. Atha vā kuttisaddato imapaccayo hoti: karaṇaṃ kutti, kuttīyā nibbattaṃ kuttimaṃ; ettha ca ⁵"ākap-
paṃ sarakuttiṃ^k vā na raññā^m sadisaṃ ācare" ti pālī nidassa-
30 naṃ, ayaṃ nīti sādhukaṃ manasikātabbā.

1277 Tabbhāvakiriyāyaṃ imo. Tabbhāvakiriyāyaṃ gamyamānāyaṃ nipphannaṃ pāṭipadikehi vā anipphannaṃ pāṭipadikehi vā imapac-

|| § 1270 Kc 645 ||. ¹ V 614. ² V 559. ³ V 1130. || § 1271—1276 Kc 646 ||. ⁴ Kc 646. ⁵ J VI 293¹⁹.

^a Bm om. ^b CeBem mārīso tāriso. ^c Bm om tādī. ^d Ce om.; ns om-
idikkho sarikkho (866⁶⁻⁷), Be ti. ^e Bm sādiso. ^f ita Bemns; Ce sammādito.
^g Bemns h. l. -tīmo. ^h CeBemns avahanaṃ. ⁱ (Bm maggātabbā). ^j Bm tima^o.
^k CeBm otti. ^m J: rañño.

cayo hoti: [C^e 761¹] aṇimā mahimā lahimā^a. Sakkaṭabhāsāvasena
pana laghima ti uccārīyati. ¹Tattha paramāṇuno viya iddhi-
mantanaṃ attano sarīrassa atisukhumabhāvakaraṇaṃ aṇimā,
aṇusadisabhāvakiriyā aṇimā ti nibbacanīyaṃ; mahantabhāva-
kiriyā mahimā, lahubbhāvakiriyā lahimā, sā eva laghimā. 5
Etāni itthilīṅgāni.

1278 'Ahaṃ pubbaṃ' ti^b kiriyāyaṃ iko. ²'Ahaṃ pubbaṃ gamis-
sāmi, ahaṃ pubbaṃ gamissāmi' ti vā 'ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi,
ahaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi' ti vā evaṃ pavattāyaṃ kiriyāyaṃ gam-
yamānāyaṃ ahaṃ-ahan ti saddato ikapaccayo hoti: aham- 10
ahamikā. Itthilīṅgaṃ idaṃ padaṃ.

1279 Ahopurisato dappane niko. Ahaṃkāradappane aḥosaddapub-
basmā purisasaddato nīkapaccayo hoti: āhopurisikā^c. Idaṃ
itthilīṅgaṃ.

1280 Tam iva parikappitakīlābhaṇḍe puttādito liko. Taṃ vatthum 15
iva parikappite kīlābhaṇḍe vattabbe puttādito^d likapaccayo hoti:
puttalikā dhitalikā. Itthilīṅgaṃ etāni.

1281 Namhi akkose āni. Akkose gamyamāne namhi nipāte upa-
pade sati ānīpaccayo hoti sabbadhātūhi: agamāni te jamma
deso, lāmakapurisa deso tayā na gantabbo ti attho; akarāni te 20
jamma kammaṃ, lāmakapurisa idaṃ kammaṃ tayā na kattab-
ban ti attho. Tattha na gamāni agamāni, na karāni akarāni
ti kammadhārayasamāso, ettha ca ānīpaccayavantāni padāni
tīsu pi līṅgesu katarāni līṅgāni, sattasu vibhattisu katarāya
vibhattiyā yuttāni, dvīsu vacanesu kataravacanakāni ti ce^e: tīsu 25
tāva līṅgesu aniyatalīṅgattā sabbalīṅgikāni^f, sattasu vibhattisu
paṭhamāya eva vibhattiyā yuttāni, dvīsu vacanesu ekavaca-
nantāni c' eva puthuvacanantāni ca, kathaṃ: agamāni te jamma
deso · agamāni te jamma nānā desā, agamāni te jamma rāja-
dhāni · agamāni te jamma rājadhāniyo, agamāni te jamma 30
nagaraṃ · agamāni te jamma nagarāni; akarāni te jamma kam-
maṃ · akarāni te jamma kammāni, akarāni te jamma ghaṭo ·
akarāni te jamma ghaṭā, akarāni te jamma kumbhī · akarāni

¹ cf. Vjb ad Sp I 124⁹. || § 1278—1279 vide gaṇa "mayūravayamsakādi"
(Pāṇ II 1: 72) ||. ² cf. Vv 1002^a. || § 1281 Kc 647 ||.

^a Bm om. ^b Ce ahaṃ ahaṃ pubbaṃ. ^c CeBemns aḥo; cf. ns: "āhosaddo
dīghādī" | Abhidhān-tīkā || ī alui āho rhi lui eñ' ||. ^d Ce puttāsaddādito. ^e Bm
ca. ^f Bm olīṅgāni.

te *jamma kumbhiyo* ti. Idam pi pan' ettha vattabbam: *āni-*
paccayavantāni padāni ¹"seyyo amitto; ²'esā va pūjanā seyyo;
³'ekāham jīvitam seyyo" evam līngattayānukūlo *seyyo* iti ayam
 5 ti vattabbam^a, tathā hi etesaṃ vibhattimālā pi n' atthi, vaca-
 nesu rūpabhedo pi n' atthi; ayam nīti sādhuṃ manasikā-
 tabbā. *Nambī* ti kiṃ: *vipatti te*. Akkose ti kiṃ: *agati te*.
1282 Ekādito vāratthe kkhattum. *Eka dvi ti catu* icc evamādito
 gaṇanato^b *kkhattum* paccayo hoti vāratthe: eko vāro *ekakkhat-*
 10 *tum*, dve vārā *dvikkhattum*, tayo vārā *likkhattum*, cattāro vārā
catukkhattum icc evamādi. Ettha ca ³"tikkhattum purise pesesī"
 ti ādisu tayo vāre pesesī ti upayogabahuvacanavasena attho
 daṭṭhabbo.
1283 Dhātthe vā kvaci kkhattum. Atha vā *dhāsaddassa* atthe
 15 *ekādito kvaci kkhattum* paccayo hoti. Ettha ca *dhāttho* nāma
 vibhāgattho · vibhāgatthe *dhāpaccayassa* pavattanato: ⁴"sa-
 hassakkhattum attānaṃ nimminivāna Panthako", *ekakkhattum*,
dvikkhattum icc evamādi; tattha saḥassakkhattun ti ⁵sahas-
 sadhā attānaṃ nimminivā ti sambandho, tathā hi ⁶"eko
 20 pi hutvā bahudhā hoti" ti *dhāsaddappayogo* diṭṭho, atthato
 pana saḥassaṃ attānaṃ nimminivā ti attho, tathā hi ⁷"ekam-
 ekā kumārivaṇṇādivasena sataṃ sataṃ attabhāve abhinimminī"^c
 ti upayogavacanappayogo dissati; ayam pi nīti sādhuṃ ma-
 nasikātabbā.
 25 **1284 Matantare ekādito sakissa kkhattum.** Garūnaṃ matantare *eka-*
dvi-ti-catupañca-cha-satta-aṭṭha-nava-dasādito gaṇanato^b *sakissa*
kkhattum ādeso hoti, yathā: *ekakkhattum dvikkhattun* ti ādi-
 kavacanam āgataṃ, "ekassa sakim *ekakkhattun*" ti tappurisa-
 samāso vutto; iminā nayena dvinnam sakim *dvikkhattum* || pa ||
 30 dasannam sakim *dasakkhattun* ti viggaho ca vutto yeva hoti.
 Ettha ca ⁸"saki[m]-d-eva^d Sutasoma sabbhi hoti^e samāgamo"
 ti ca ⁹"sarpavedhenti vātena sakim pītā va māṇavā" ti ca
 ādisu *sakimsaddo* īsakatthavācako appamattakatthavācako, eka-

¹ (97¹⁶). ² (97¹⁶). || § 1282: Kc 648 (*vide* § 1284) ||. ³ ***. || § 1283
vide n. 4 ||. ⁴ Th 563^{ab}. ⁵ Tha Ce 520¹³. ⁶ D I 78¹. ⁷ Ja I 79¹². || § 1284
 Kc 648 ||. ⁸ J V 483¹⁰. ⁹ J VI 528²⁹.

^a ita Be^m(ns); Ce om. ^b ita CeBe (Kcv 648); Bm gaṇato?; ns comp. fecit.
^c Ja: abhinimminivā. ^d CeBe^m sakim deva; ns sakim yeva. ^e Ja E^e (*codd.*
 C^ks); hotu.

vāran ti hi tass' attho; yasmā pana ekavāran ti attho, tasmā
 "ekassa sakin" ti vutte 'ekassa ekavāran' ti attho siyā "dasassa
 sakin" ti vutte pana 'dasassa ekavāran' ti attho siyā; tathā hi
 sakin ti ekavāram, asakin ti anekavāran ti attho. Suṭṭhu vicā-
 retabbam idaṃ ṭhānam.

1285 Sunass' unass' oṇa-vān'-uvān'-ūṇ'-unakh'-uṇānā. *Sunā* icc
 etassa pāṭipadikassa *unassa oṇa* ^a*vāna-uvāna-ūṇa-unakha-uṇa-*
ā-ānādesā honti: [C^e 763¹] *soṇo svāno suvāno sūṇo sunakho*
suṇo sā sāno. Ettha ca nipphannapāṭipadikavasena suṇāti gac-
 chati ti *soṇo*, evam *svāno* icc ādi:

1286 suṇotismā vā oṇādayo. Atha vā ¹"su savane" icc etasmā
 dhātuto *oṇa vāna uvāna* icc ādayo paccayā honti: sāmikassa
 vacanam suṇāti ti *soṇo*, evam *svāno suvāno* icc ādi.

² *Susvādeso* taruṇassa kato nēha, kate sati

iha *paṇḍitasaddādi dhīrayogādikaṃ*^b labhe;

nānāpakatibhāvena ³*susu-taruṇa-v-ādayo*

ṭhitā icc evamantānam na iṭṭho tādiso vidhi.

1287 Uvāna-una-ūnā vā yuvass' uvassa. *Yuva* icc etassa pāṭi-
 dikassa *uvassa uvāna-una-ūnādesā* honti vā^c; *yuvāno · yuno ·*
yūno tiṭṭhati. Vā ti kiṃ: ⁴"daharo yuvā nātibrahā".

1288 Vattamānātitesu ṇu-yu-tā. *Kāru, vāyu, bhūtaṃ.*

1289 Bhavissati kāle ṇi ghip gamādito. Gamitum silam pakati
 yassa so hoti *gāmī*, evam *bhājī*; *dassāvī paṭṭhāyī*.

1290 Nvu tu kiriyāyaṃ karādito. Kiriyāyaṃ gamyamānāyaṃ
 dhātūhi *nvu tu* icc ete paccayā honti bhavissati kāle: karis-
 25 sati ti *kārako vajati*, bhuñjissati^d ti *bhottā vajati*.

1291 Bhāvavacane catutthī. Bhāvasamkhātāya kiriyāya vacane
 sati bhāvavācakasaddato catutthī vibhatti hoti bhavissati kāle:
 pacanam pāko, *pākāya vajati*; bhojanam bhogo, *bhogāya vajati*;
 naccanam naccam, *naccāya vajati*.

1292 Kammūpapade ṇo. Kammani upapade *ṇapaccayo* hoti bha-
 vissati kāle: nagaram karissati ti *nagarakār[ak]o vajati*, sālīm^e

|| § 1285 = Kc 649 ||. ¹ V¹204. ² (Kc 650). ³ ns: susutaruṇavādayo |
susu taruṇa ca so saddā tui¹ sañ || *va* k^a agum ||. || § 1287 Kc 651 ||.
⁴ J VI 86¹⁵. || § 1288 Kc 652 ||. || § 1289 Kc 653 ||. || § 1290 Kc 654 ||.
 || § 1291 Kc 655 ||. || § 1292 Kc 656 ||.

^a Bm ona. ^b CeBm dhīrayog^o. ^c (Be^{ns} ad. yuvā). ^d Bm bhuñjati
 e Bm sāli (o: oḥ?).

lavissatī ti *sālilāvo vajati*, dhaññaṃ vapissatī ti *dhaññavāpo vajati*, bhogaṃ dassatī ti *bhogadāyo vajati*, Sindhuṃ pivissatī ti *Sindhupāyo vajati*. [C^e 764¹]

- 1293 Sesatthe *ssam-ntu-mān'-ānā*. Sesatthe (*ssam*) *ssantu māna āna* icc ete paccayā honti bhavissati kāle kammani upapade: kammaṃ karissatī ti *kammaṃ karissam^a · kammaṃ karonto · kammaṃ kurumāno · kammaṃ karāno vajati*; bhojanaṃ bhuñjissatī ti *bhojanaṃ bhuñjissam^b · bhojanaṃ bhuñjamāno · bhojanaṃ bhuñjāno vajati*; khādanam khādissatī ti *khādanam khādissam · khādanam khādanto · khādanam khādamāno · khādanam khādāno vajati*; maggaṃ carissatī ti *maggaṃ carissam · maggaṃ caranto · maggaṃ caramāno · maggaṃ carāno vajati*; bhikkham bhikkhissatī ti *bhikkham bhikkhissam bhikkham bhikkhanto bhikkham bhikkhamāno · bhikkham bhikkhāno vajati*.
- 1294 Aniyatakāle gamādito *ṇi*. Catumaggasamkhātaṃ sambodham gacchatī ti ¹*sambodhagāmī* · dhammo, kāme bhuñjati ti *kāmabhogī* · puriso.

- 1295 Chadādito *to*. ²*Chada cinta sū nī vida pada tamu yata yati ada yuja vatu mida mā pū kala vara vepu gupa dā* icc evamādihi dhātūhi tapaccayo hoti: *chattaṃ cittaṃ suttaṃ nettaṃ pavittaṃ pattaṃ tantaṃ yattaṃ yantaṃ attam yottaṃ vattaṃ mittaṃ mattā puttā kalattaṃ varattaṃ vettaṃ gottaṃ dāttaṃ*. Pāvācanasmim hi na kadāci pi *chatraṃ gotraṃ* icc ādini dissanti, *gotrabhū* ti pade pana ³samāse vattamānattā *takāro trakāraṃ* pappoti vā, ⁴*atrajo* ti ādisu pi:

- 1296 *traṇ* ti *ca garū*. Garū "*chada cinta* icc ādito *traṇ* iti pacayo hoti" ti vadanti, tesam mate *chatraṃ citraṃ sotraṃ netraṃ pavitraṃ patraṃ tantraṃ yatraṃ^c yantraṃ atraṃ yotraṃ vattraṃ mittraṃ matrā putro kalatraṃ varatraṃ vettraṃ gotraṃ dātraṃ* icc evamādi.

- 1297 Vadādito *gaṇe nitto*. Vaditānaṃ^d gaṇo *vādittaṃ*, evam *cārittaṃ, vārittaṃ* icc evamādi.

|| § 1293 Kc 657 ||. ¹ (Ps *ad* M II 12⁴). || § 1295—1296 Kc 658 ||. ² V1496 1444 1220 520 495 1227 1277 396 (1447) (860 *n.* 13) 1086 400? 484 1248 1246 1611, (Mmd C^e 505⁸⁴: vara samvaraṇe *et* vepu kampane) 548 1120. ³ (480¹⁻²). ⁴ (622⁸). || § 1297 Kc 659 ||.

^a Bm *ad.* ti. ^b CeBe *ad.* bhojanaṃ bhuñjanto. ^c Bm yantraṃ. ^d ita CeBemns (= sī ka ti³ mhut so sū tui¹ eñ¹); Kc C^e: vāditaṇaṃ; Kc E^e: vāditaṇaṃ.

- 1298 Midādito *tti-tiyo^a*. *Melli patti ratti; tanti dhāti^b*.

- 1299 Usu-ranjato^c *ddha-tṭhā*. *Uddho, raṭṭho*; ¹"raṭṭhañ cā pi vinassatū" ti imasmim thāne *raṭṭhasaddo* napumsako. [C^e 765¹]

- 1300 || Matantare *damsassa daḍḍho*. Garūnaṃ matantare ²*damsa*-dhātussa *daḍḍhādeso* hoti ti vacanaṃ āgataṃ: *daḍḍho*. | ³"Daha 5 bhasmikaṇe" ti dhātuvasena *daḍḍhasaddapavatti* yeva pasid-dhā, na *daṃsadhātuvasena*.

- 1301 Sū^e-vu-asato *tho*, ū-u-asānaṃ *ato*. ⁴*Sū^e vu⁵ asa* icc etehi dhātūhi *thapaccayo* hoti, tesam dhātūnaṃ *ū-u-asānaṃ atādeso* hoti: *satthaṃ, vatthaṃ, atthaṃ*.

- 1302 Ranj'-udādito *dha-d'-idda-k'-irā*, katthaci *ja-dalopo ca*. ⁷*Ranju⁸ udi⁹ idi* icc evamādihi dhātūhi *dha da idda ka ira* icc ete paccayā honti, katthaci *ja-dalopo ca*: *randham; samuddo, indo, cando, mando, khuddo, chiddo, ruddo; daliddo; sukkaṃ, pakkaṃ^f*; *vajiraṃ* icc evamādi.

- 1303 Paṭiharatv^g *a-iyā*, hassaro^h *ekār'-ikār'-ākārattam*. *Paṭipubbas-mā¹⁰ haradhātuto apaccayo ca iyapaccayo ca* hoti, *hakārassa saro ekāra-ikāra-ākārattam āpajjate*: ¹¹paṭipakkhe haratī ti *pātiheram*, evam *pātiheram, pātihariyam*.

- 1304 Matantare *paṭito hissa heran hiraṇ*. Garūnaṃ matantare ²⁰*paṭi* icc etasmā ¹²*hissa* dhātussa *heran-hiraṇādesā* honti: *pātiheram, pātihiram*.

- 1305 Ka *kadyādito*. ¹³*Kaḍi¹⁴ ghaḍi¹⁵ caḍi* icc evamādito dhātuto *kapaccayo* hoti: *kaṇḍo, ghaṇḍoⁱ, vaṇḍo, karaṇḍo, maṇḍo, saṇḍo, kuṭṭho^j, bhaṇḍam, paṇḍako, daṇḍo, raṇḍo, vitaṇḍo, isiṇḍo^k, caṇḍo, gaṇḍo, aṇḍo, laṇḍo, meṇḍo, eraṇḍo^m, khaṇḍo* icc evamādayo aññe pi saddā bhavanti.

- 1306 Khādato *c' assa khandho*. ¹⁶*Khāda* icc evamādito dhātuto *kapaccayo* hoti, assa *ca khādadhātussa khandhādeso* hoti: jāti-jarāmaraṇādihi samsāradukkhehi khajjati ti *khandho*.

|| § 1298 Kc 660 ||. || § 1299—1300 Kc 661 ||. ¹ J VI 491². ² V925. ³ V1004. || § 1301 Kc 662 ||. ⁴ (501 *n.* d). ⁵ V1219. ⁶ V970. || § 1302 Kc 663 ||. ⁷ V235 (Mmd: rañja rāge V224). ⁸ V1092. ⁹ V448. || § 1303—1304 Kc 664 ||. ¹⁰ V730. ¹¹ (Uda 10³). ¹² Mmd C^e 508¹⁴: hi gatimhi. || § 1305 Kc 665 ||. ¹³ V1420. ¹⁴ *vide n.* i. ¹⁵ V346. || § 1306—1307 Kc 666 ||. ¹⁶ V435.

^a Bm -ttiyo; Be -tayo. ^b Ce *ad.* pāli vasati (< ns?). ^c Ce -rañjato. ^d B^ens vinassati (J V 243³). ^e CeBm su. ^f Kcv: vakkam. ^g Bm pāto. ^h Bm hissaro. ⁱ Ce gaḍi *et* gaṇḍo; Kcv: ghaṭi (V1402) *et* ghaṇṭo. ^j *sic* B^ems (= Kcv C^e); Ce kuṇḍo. ^k Ce eraṇḍo. ^m Ce *om*.

1307 || Matantare *khadāma-gamānam khandh'-andha-gandhā*. Garūnam matantare "*khāda* ¹*ama* ²*gama* icc etesaṃ dhātūnaṃ *khandha-andha-gandhā*desā honti *kapaccayo cā*" ti savuttikaṃ lakkhaṇaṃ āgataṃ, atr' imāni udāharaṇāni: *kandho andho* ³*gandho*, evaṃ *kandhako andhako gandhako* ti. | Etesu *andha-gandhasaddā* ⁴"andha diṭṭhūpasamhāre; ⁵*gandha sūcane*" ti dhātuvaseṇa sījjhanti. [C^e 766¹]

1308 Paṭādito alam. *Paṭa* ^a*kala kusa* icc evamādihi dhātūhi pāṭipadikehi ca uttarapade *alapaccayo* hoti: paṭe alam iti *paṭalam*, evaṃ *kalalam*, *kusalam* *kadalam* *bhagandalam* ^b*mekhalam vakkalam* *takkalam* *pallalam* *saddalam* *mulālam* ^c *bilālam* ^c *vidalam* ^d, *caṇḍālo Pañcālo, vālam, vasalo* ^e*pacalo macalo musalo* *gotthulo* *pothulo* ^e *bahulo* *bahulam* *maṅgalam* *bahalam* *kambalam* *sambalam* ^f *bilālam* ⁱ *aggalam* icc evamādayo, aññe pi saddā bhavanti.

1309 Puthassa puthu-pathā^g. *Putha* icc etassa pāṭipadikassa *puthu patha* ^g icc ete ādesā honti: *puthuvi pathamo* ^h, *pathavi vā*: *1310 uvass' ukāro attam*. Ādesabhūtassa *uvassa ukāro attam*: āpajjati: *pathavi*.

1311 Puthass' ukāro ca, *thassa thattam*. *Puthasaddassa ukāro* ²⁰ *ca attam āpajjati* ⁱ, *thakārassa pana thakārattam* hoti: *pathavi*. *1312 Puthato* ^g *amo*. *Puthasaddassa ādesabhūtasamā pathasaddato* ^g *amapaccayo* hoti: ⁸"*pathamo* ^g so parābhavo".

1313 Sasādito tu-davo. ⁹*Sasa* ¹⁰*damśa* ^j ¹¹*ada* icc evamādihi dhātūhi *tu du* icc ete paccayā honti: *sattu, daddu, maddu* ^k.

1314 Ciādito ivaro. *Civaram, pivar, dhivaram* ^m, ettha ca ¹³"*pivar*o kacchape thūle" ti abhidhānaṃ nātābbaṃ.

1315 I munādito. *Muni, yati, aggi, pati* ⁿ, *kavi, suci, ruci, Mahāli,*

¹ V662 vel 1569 (Mmd). ² V1075c. ³ V1511. ⁴ V1504. || § 1308 Kc 667 ||. ⁵ = mhi rā, ns. ⁶ = khyai¹ tat sañ, ns. ⁷ ns cit. Abh-ṭ: bilālam nāma samuddatīrasānnadesabhavaṃ mattikaṃ pācayitvā nipphāditalavaṇaṃ. || § 1309 Kc 668 ||. || § 1310—1312 Rūp C^e 276¹⁵⁻¹⁶ ||. ⁸ Sn 93b. || § 1313 Kc 669 ||. ⁹ V922. ¹⁰ V1634. ¹¹ (860 n. 13). ¹² ns: maddu | rū³ svap khrañ³ nañ³ nay khrañ³ || mada ummāde | mada maddane | Nās (Mmd C^e 512⁸) ||. || § 1314 Kc 670 ||. ¹³ (440¹³). || § 1315 Kc 671 ||.

^a B^m paṭi. ^b ita C^e (= Kcv); Bemns bhagaṇḍo. ^c ita C^eBemns. ^d Bem vidhālam. ^e ita Bem; C^e pothulo; ns puthulo (= kyay pran¹). ^f C^e om. ^g B^ens paṭho. ^h C^e ad. puthujjano. ⁱ ita h. l. C^eBm. ^j (B^m disa). ^k B^m sattu daddu adu B^e sattu daddu maddu C^e sattu daddu addu maddu; ns sattu jattu maddu. ^m C^e dhivaro. ⁿ B^m matti; C^e patti.

phaddali, maṇi. Ettha ca maṇi ti ¹"*vajiro mahānīlo indanīlo marakaṭo*" ²*veḷuriyo padumarāgo* ^b *phussarāgo kakketano puloko* ^c *vimalo lohitaṃko phaliko pavālo jotiraso gomuttako gomedako* ^d *sogandhiko muttā samkho añjanamūlo rājavaṭṭo* ^d *amatamsuko* ^e *piyako brahmaṇi cā* ti catuvisati maṇi nāma".

1316 Uro vidādito. *Vedūro vallūro masūro sindūro dūro* ^f ²*kūro* ^g *kappuro mayūro unduro khajjūro kurūro*. [C^e 767¹]

1317 Nu nu tu hanādito. *Hanu, jānu bhānu reṇu khānu aṇu veṇu, dhenu, dhātu setu ketu hetu*.

1318 Kutādito tho. *Kuṭṭho, koṭṭho, kaṭṭham*. 10

1319 Manu-pura-suṇa-ku-su-ilādito ussa-ṇus'-isā. *Manusso mānuso, puriso, suṇisā, karīsaṃ, sirīso, iliso, alaso* ^h *mahiso sīsaṃ kisam*.

1320 Arato tu, tamhi arass' u. ⁴*Aradhātuto tupaccayo* hoti, tasmiṃ *tupaccaye* pare *aradhātussa ukārādeso* hoti: tam tam patta-kiccaṃ ⁱ arati vatteti ti *utu*. 15

1321 Kara-kirehi ruṇo. Karotī ti *karuṇā*, kiṃ karoti: sādhuṇaṃ hadayakampanaṃ, kismiṃ sati: paraḍukkhe sati, iti paraḍukkhe sati sādhuṇaṃ hadayakampanaṃ karotī ti *karuṇā*; kirati paraḍukkhaṃ vikkhipati ti pi *karuṇā*.

1322 Ka-rudhito ṇo, dhalopo ṇe. *Kasaddūpapadasmā rudhidhā* ²⁰ *tuto ṇapaccayo* hoti, tasmiṃ *ṇapaccaye* pare *dhakārassa vyañjanassa lopo* hoti, ettha ca anubandhena kiccaṃ n' atthi: kaṃ rundhatī ti *karuṇā*, ettha *kasaddo* sukhathavācako.

1323 Dhātusarass' attam. Kiratī ti *karuṇā*.

1324 Carāsmā ṇako bhakkhaṇe. ⁵*Caradhātusmā ṇakapaccayo* hoti ²⁵ *bhakkhaṇatthe*: attani pavesite satte carati bhakkhatī ti *cārako* [·] *corabandhanacārako* ca saṃsārācārako ca, *ṇvupaccayena* [·] *sid-dhe* pi payoge *ṇakapaccayakaraṇaṃ 'desacārako*, ⁶"*cārikaṃ caramāno*" ti ca ādisu *caradhātu gatiatthavācako* [·], so na dullabho, ayam eva dullabhataro' ti dassanattham. 30

¹ Uda 103²⁵⁻²⁹. || § 1316 Kc 672 ||. ² = tha mañ³, ns. || § 1317 Kc 673 ||. || § 1318 Kc 674 ||. || § 1319 Kc 675 ||. ³ = tun lhup sañ | ñ³ nañ³ sañ || ns. || § 1320 Sd 432² ||. ⁴ V757. || § 1321—1323 Sd 582¹³⁻¹⁹ ||. || § 1324 Sd 423¹⁸⁻¹⁹ ||. ⁵ V716. ⁶ D I 111⁸ [cārika(m)-carana- > sgh. sārīsarana-].

^a C^e marakato. ^b (B^m padumārāgo). ^c ita C^eBemns (pulāka lañ³ rhi eñ¹). ^d ita C^eBemns (gajāvattā lañ³ rhi eñ¹). ^e ns: amatamsaka lañ³ rhi eñ¹. ^f C^e dadduro; B^m om. ^g B^m om. ^h B^e aliso. ⁱ cf. 432². ^j B^m gataattha⁰.

1325 Me-dharuddānato a. ¹Mesaddo ādāne ²dhara dhāraṇa^a ti evaṃ ³macchuddānaṃ^b viya yaṃ hoti dhātuddānaṃ, tato a-paccayo hoti: sukhumaṃ pi atthaṃ dhammañ ca khippaṃ meti gaṇhāti dhāreti cā ti medhā, tenāha Atthasāliniyaṃ: "khippaṃ gahaṇa-dhāraṇaṭṭhena medhā" ti.

1326 Mīdhuto na. ⁴Midhūdhātuto ⁵napaccayo hoti: sammohaṃ medhati hīṃsati vināseti ti medhā. [C^e 768¹]

⁵"Khādadhātuvasā vā pi khaṇudhātuvasena vā khaṇito^c vā pi dhātumhā dhāto^d khaṇupubbato pi vā khandhasaddassa nipphattiṃ saddasatthavidū vade" 4 evamādiṇṇakārehi nānā vyuppatti me rutā

⁶heṭṭhā tassā imān' etā^e lakkhaṇāni bhavanti hi^f; 5 imasmim̐ pana ṭhāne tāni^g visesalakkhaṇāni vatvā idāni sāmāññalakkhaṇāni ca visesalakkhaṇāni ca isakaṃ vadāma:

1327 Thāne vaṇṇāgamo, 1328 thāne vaṇṇavipariyayo^h, 1329 thāne vaṇṇavikāro, 1330 thāne vaṇṇavināso, 1331 thāne dhātūnaṃ atthātisa-yayogo, 1332 thāne rassānaṃ dīghattaṃ, 1333 thāne dīghānaṃ rassattaṃ, 1334 thāne sarānaṃ aññasarattaṃ, 1335 thāne vyañjanānaṃ añña-vyañjanattaṃ,

20 ⁷"pabbājito, ⁸pabbajito" icc ādisu yathākkamaṃ na dīgho rassataṃ yāti naⁱ rasso yāti dīghataṃ; 6 "vako, bako" ti ādimhi na va-bānaṃ ba-vattanaṃ na ⁹"yāti, yanti" ^c etesaṃ attho duṭṭho bhavē have^j. 7

1336 thāne sarānaṃ vyañjanattaṃ, 1337 thāne vyañjanānaṃ sarattaṃ. 25 Imāni sāmāññalakkhaṇāni.

Idāni visesalakkhaṇāni bhavantiⁱ:

1338 Yathārahaṃ ivaṇṇāgamo bhū-karesu. Bhūdhātu-karadhātusu paresu nāmikapadato yathārahaṃ ikāra-ikārāgamo hoti: sītibhūto, vyantibhūto vyantikato vyantiakāsi, ¹⁰"yānikatā bahulikata^j; ¹¹cittikataṃ^k icc ādi, evaṃ ikārāgamo. || Ācariyā pana yānikatā ti ettha ikārassa rassattakaraṇaṃ icchanti, tesam

|| § 1325 Sd 582²⁶—583⁹ ||. ¹ V 649. ² V 1593. ³ (vide 375⁶). || § 1326 Sd 395⁵⁻⁷ ||. ⁴ V 514. ⁵ (575⁶⁻⁸). ⁶ (573¹⁸—586²). || § 1327—1337 vide 877⁸⁻¹¹ ||. ⁷ (J VI 517¹⁰). ⁸ (344²⁸). ⁹ (416⁹). ¹⁰ D II 103⁸. ¹¹ 875¹⁹ [— — —]

a Bm dhara dhātu raṇe. b (Ce paccuddānaṃ). c CeBm h. l. khadito. d CeBemns dhito. e Bm esā; ns: esā nānāvyuppatti. f CeBens ti. g Bems karaṇa- Bm taraṇi. h ita CeBemns (cf. 840 n. a). i Bm om. na ... lakkhaṇāni (874²¹⁻²⁵). j Ce om. k Bm cittakataṃ (Dhp 147^a).

mate eko ikārāgamo yeva, ikārāgamaṇa kiccaṃ n' atthi. | As-mākaṃ pana mate yathārahaṃ ikāra-ikārāgamānaṃ vuttattā rassattakaraṇena kiccaṃ n' atthi. Ikārāgamo yathā: sammu-khībūto, kaddamībūtaṃ, ekodakībūtaṃ, saraṇībūtaṃ, bhas-mīkataṃ icc ādi, evaṃ ikārāgamo. Yathārahaṇa ti kiṃ: manus- 5 sabhūto, kammakāro. Idam pan' ettha sikkhitabbaṃ: vigatanto bhūto vyantibhūto, vyanto kato vyantikato · pāpadhammo, vyantā katā vyantikatā · kilesā, vyantaṃ kataṃ vyantikataṃ · taṇhā-vanaṃ, vyantāni katāni vyantikatāni · akusalāni, vyantā katā [C^e 769¹] vyantikatā · taṇhā, kilesaṃ vyantaṃ akāsi vyantiakāsi, 10 kilese vyante akāsi vyantiakāsi, pāpaṃ vyantaṃ akāsi vyanti-akāsi, pāpāni vyantāni akāsi vyantiakāsi, taṇhāyo vyantā akāsi vyantiakāsi; citte kataṃ cittikataṃ, tathā hi ¹¹"cittikataṭṭhena cetiyan" ti vuttaṃ, garukataṭṭhena pūjārahaṭṭhena ti ca vuttaṃ hoti, idam pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: cete cetasi citte kataṃ 15 ṭhapitaṃ ti cetiyaṃ, — ²"cittikataṭṭhena^a ratanaṃ" ti idam pana nibbacanattavasena vuttaṃ na hoti, atha kin ti ce: loke 'ra-tanan' ti sammatassa vatthuno garukātabbabbhāvena vuttaṃ, tathā hi atthakathāsu vuttaṃ: ³"cittikataṃ^b mahagghaṃ ca atulaṃ dullabhadassanaṃ anomasattaparibhogaṃ ratanaṃ tena 20 vuccati" ti [C^e 769¹⁵], tatra cittikataṭṭhena ratanaṃ mahagghaṭṭhena pi ratanaṃ atulaṭṭhena pi ratanaṃ dullabhadassanaṭṭhena pi ratanaṃ anomasattaparibhogaṭṭhena pi ratanaṃ ti adhip-pāyo, idam pan' ettha nibbacanaṃ: yathā ⁴"gaten' etā palo-bhenti" ti ādisu gamanaṃ gatan ti vuccati, evaṃ eva^c rama- 25 naṃ ratan ti vuccati, lokassa rataṃ ramaṇaṃ abhiratiṃ janeti ti rata-naṃ · jakāralopavasena, taṃ ratanaṃ · sarūpato lokiya-mahājanena sammatam̐ hiraññasuvaṇṇādikaṃ ca cakkavatti-rañño uppannaṃ cakkaratanādikaṃ ca sabbukkaṭṭhaparicchedavasena buddhādisaraṇattayaṇ^d ca kataññūkatavedipuggalā- 30 dikaṃ ca datṭhabbaṃ. || Keci pana ²"cittikataṭṭhena^a" ti ettha vicitrakataṭṭhena ti atthaṃ vadanti. | Taṃ na gahetabbaṃ · idha cittasaddassa^e hadayavācakkattā ⁵"cittikatvā suṇātha^f me" ti āhacca pāliyaṃ viya: tasmā kehici vuttaṃ taṃ atthaṃ aga-

¹ cf. A III 694⁵. ² Pj I 170²². ³ Pj I 170⁹. ⁴ *** cf. pṭ ad (Sv Sē II 201⁵) D II 102¹⁶. ⁵ Bv 1: 80^d.

a Bm cittak^o (cf. 874 n. k); Ce cittik^o. b Ce cittik^o (metr.). c CeBm evaṃ evaṃ. d Bm buddhādikaraṇattayaṇ. e Bm cittis^o. f Bv: suṇotha.

hetvā 'citte kataṃ cittikatan' ti [C^e 769³⁰] attho yeva gaḥetabbo, tathā hi buddhādiratanattaye uppanne devamanussā aññattha ratanasaññam pi anuppādetvā tam eva sātisayaṃ citte karonti sakkaronti garukaronti mānenti pūjenti ti daṭṭhabbam; ayaṃ 5 nīti ativa sukhumā sādhuḥkaṃ manasikātabbā. ¹"Passa cittikataṃ^a bimbam^b mañinā kuṇḍalena cā" ti ādisu 'pubbe avicitraṃ idāni vicitraṃ katan ti cittikatan'^c ti attho gaḥetabbo; ayaṃ nīti purimā viya sukhumā [†]vācā pi cittikātabbā va. [C^e 770¹]

10 **1339 Saññāyam uddhamukhasa dha-malopo, uto akam, khato alam.** Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ uddhamukhasaddassa dhakāra-makāralopo hoti, ukārasmā akamāgamo hoti, khakārasmā pana alapaccayo hoti: uddham mukhaṃ assā ti udukkhalam. Saññāyan ti kiṃ: uddhamukho^d hutvā nisīdi.

15 **1340 Vāriṣsa vo vāhake, vāhakassa vassa lo.** Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ vāriṣaddassa sabbass' eva vakārādeso hoti vāhaka-sadde pare, tassa ca vāhakasaddassa vakārassa lakārādeso hoti: vāriṃ vahatī ti vārivāhako, so eva anena lakkhaṇena valāhako. Vāhake ti kiṃ: ²"yathā vārivaho pūro".

20 **1341 Sayane chavassā su, yassa lopo, sassaro dīgham.** Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ sayanasadde pare chavasaddassa sabbass' eva suādeso hoti, sayanasaddassa yakāralopo ca hoti; sakārassa saro ca dīgham pappoti: chavānaṃ sayanaṃ chavasayanaṃ, tad eva anena lakkhaṇena susānaṃ.

25 **1342 Brūno bhi sade, sadassa ca so ipaccaye.** Saññāyam abhidheyyāyaṃ brūdhātussa sabbass' eva bhiādeso hoti sadadhātumhi^e pare, sadadhātussa^e ca sakārādeso hoti ipaccaye pare: bruvanto etissam sīdanti ti bhi-sī.

1343 Bavhakkharesu saññicchāyam iṭṭhaggāho. Saññāya[m] icchā- 30 yaṃ satiyā bavhakkharesu icchitabbānaṃ akkharānaṃ gahaṇaṃ hoti, itare lopam āpajjanti, tam yathā: ³bhavesu vantagemano ti vā bhavesu gamanaṃ vanto ti vā Bhagavā; ⁴mehanassa khassa mālā mekhalā, keci pan' ācariyā ⁵"mekha

¹ Th 770^a. ² J VI 569²⁷. || § 1342 Sd 584¹⁸⁻²¹ ||. ³ (414⁸). ⁴ (414¹²).

⁵ Rūp Cē 275³¹, Mmd Cē 510²⁴.

^a Th: cittakataṃ (874 n. k, 875 n. a). ^b Th: rūpaṃ (vide Th 769^a = Dhp 147^a). ^c Cē cittikatan; Bm cittakatan. ^d CēBm uddhamukho. ^e Bm sadi^o pro sada^o.

kaṭivicitte" ti dhātuṃ vadanti, tesam mate alapaccayo hoti; jīvanassa mūto jīmūto. Saddasatthavidū pana ¹"pisodarādini yathopadiṭṭhan" ti paribhāsālakkaṇaṃ vatvā pisodara-valāhaka-mekhala-jīmūta-susāna-udukkhalā-pisāca^a-bhisi-mayūrasadde avihitalakkaṇe sādhetuṃ ²"vaṇṇāgamo" ti ādinā pañcavi- 5 dham niruttaṃ^b vadiṃsu, mūlavibhujādayo sadde ca sādhetuṃ ³"mūlavibhujādīhi upasaṃkhyānaṃ" ti lakkhaṇaṃ vadiṃsu, sāsanikesu pi niruttaññuno ācariyā pañcavidham niruttiṃ^c āhaṃsu: ²"vaṇṇāgamo vaṇṇavipariyayo^d ca dve cāpare^e vaṇṇavikāra-nāsā dhātūnaṃ atthātisayena yogo tad uccate pañcavidham 10 niruttan"^f ti. [C^e 771¹]

1344 Dāto kkhīṇo. Dādhatuto kkhīṇapaccayo hoti: dātabbā dakkhiṇā.

1345 Dakkhato iṇo. Dakkhadhātuto iṇapaccayo hoti: dakkhanti vadḍhanti sattā etāyā ti dakkhiṇā. 15

Idha aniddiṭṭhāni aññāni pi udāharaṇāni yathāvuttehi lakkaṇehi sādhetabbāni.

1346 Bhāvavācako ṇo pulliṅge. ⁴Pavisaṇaṃ paveso, ⁴phusaṇaṃ phasso icc ādi.

1347 To napumsake. Bhāvavācako tapaccayo napumsakaliṅge 20 hoti: gamanaṃ ⁵gataṃ, supinaṃ ⁵suttaṃ, ⁶āsimsanaṃ āsiṭṭhaṃ, ⁷bujjhaṇaṃ buddhaṃ, nisīdanaṃ ⁵nisinnaṃ icc ādi.

Saddatthe sāsane satthu ⁸sabbaguttamakittino

akicchatthāya sotūnaṃ Kibbidhānaṃ pakāsitaṃ. 8

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ- 25 ñūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītipparakaṇe kibbidhānakappo nāma chabbīsatiso^g paricchedo.

¹ Pāṇ VI 3: 109. ² vide Kās VI 3: 109 (Sp I 123¹²; Rūp 664 Cē 277¹³⁻¹⁶). ³ vārt 2 ad Pāṇ III 2: 5. || § 1344 vide Sd 368¹¹ (Nirukta I 7: Vdās) ||. || § 1345 Sd 331²⁸ ||. ⁴ cf. Kev 530. || § 1347 vide n. 5 ||. ⁵ D I 70³¹ (Sv); cf. 875²⁴. ⁶ Rūp Cē 179³ ad Kc 417. ⁷ cf. Pj I 16². ⁸ = soṇ³ cakkavā ok rvā thak bhuṃ aluṃ³ cuṃ nhuik phrac so kyo² co khraṇ³ rhi to² mū so, ns.

^a Bm pisitāpana-. ^b vide 877¹¹; CēBemns nirutti(m). ^c ita CēBemns. ^d Bemns opariyāyo (om. ca). ^e Bm ca pare. ^f Cē niruttiṃ; Bm nirutti om. ti. ^g Bm pañcavisatiso.

XXVII.

- Ito param pavakkhāmi catunna tu vibhājanam
vācogadhapadāna, tam supātha susamāhitā. 1
- Tattha nāmikapadam ākhyātapadam upasaggapadam ni-
5 pātapadam ti cattāri vācogadhapadāni nāma honti. Etasmiñ
hi padacatukke tipītake vuttāni sabbāni ¹vimuttirasasādhakāni
vacanāni ogāhanti. Etesu catusu nāmikapadan ti ettha
hetthā ²kārahābhāvena dassitāni kriyam pati
padāni ³sasamāsāni ⁴taddhitāni ⁵kitāni ca 2
- 10 ⁶rūhināmañ ca tam sabbam nāmam icc eva bhāsitañ;
tato ⁷ākhyātikañ vuttañ tikālādisamāyutañ. 3
- Nāmam ākhyātikañ c' etam duvidham samudiritañ —
evam sante pi etesu nāme kiñci vadām' aham. 4
- Tatra nāman ti atthābhimukham namatī ti nāmam attani
15 ca attham nāmeti ti nāmam · *ghaṭa-paṭā*diko yo koci saddo,
so hi sayam ghaṭa-paṭādiatthābhimukham namati · atthe sati
tadabhidhānassa [C^e 772¹] sambhavato, tan tam attham attani
nāmeti · asati abhidhāne atthāvabodhanass' eva asambhavato.
Tañ ca nāmam duvidham · anvattha-rūhivasena. Tattha
20 ekanten' eva anvattham *loko buddho* ti ādikam;
yevāpanā^a *telapāyī* icc ād' ekantarūhikam;
Sirivaddhako icc ādi dāsādisu pavattito
rūhi siyā, 'tha vānvattham issare ca pavattito; 6
anvatthan tu samānam pi rūhi *go-mahisā*dikam ·
- 25 ⁸gati-⁹bhūsayanādīnañ aññesu pi pavattito. 7
- Tathā nāmam duvidham · neruttika-yādicchakavasena. Tat-
tha neruttikam nāma ¹⁰saññāsu dhāturūpāni c' eva paccayañ
ca katvā tato param ¹¹vaṇṇāgamādikañ ca katvā saddalakkha-
ṇena sādhitam^b nāmam vuccati; yādicchakam nāma yādicchāya
30 katamattam ¹²vyañjanatthavigatam nāmam vuccati. Tathā tiva-

¹ (Ud 56⁹). ² § 547—674. ³ § 675—750. ⁴ § 751—864. ⁵ § 1106—1347:
⁶ 261²⁶. ⁷ § 865—1105. ⁸ (466⁵). ⁹ As 62^{26—28}. ¹⁰ = dhātusaññā ca sañ
tui¹ nhuik || vā || kui || katāsu || so² || thañ¹ ||, ns. ¹¹ (§ 1343). ¹² ns: byañjana
kā³ vākyattha.

^a ita B^m (< yevāpano); C^eB^cns yevāpano (880⁷). ^b *dēdi*; C^eB^mns
sādhikam.

dham namam · anvattha-kārimōpacārimavasena^a. Tattha anv-
attham nama nibbacanattasāpekkhanāmam vuccati; kārimam
nama yādicchākatasaṃketam nāmam ¹vuccati; opacārimam
nama atabbhūtassa tabbhāvavohāro vuccati. Tathā catubbi-
dham nāmam: samaññānāmam^b guṇanāmam kittimanāmam 5
opapātikanāman ti. Tattha paṭhamakappikesu mahājanena
sammannitvā ṭhapitattā *Mahāsammato* ti rañño nāmam sa-
maññānāmam^b nāma, tathā hi tam samaññāya janasammu-
tiyā pavattam nāman ti samaññānāmam^b nāma; *dhammaka-*
thiko paṃsukūliko vinayadharo tēpīṭako ²*saddhā saddho* ti 10
ēvarūpañ guṇato āgatañ nāmam guṇanāmam nāma, —
Bhagavā araham sammāsambuddho ti ādini Tathāgatassa ane-
kāni nāmasatāni guṇanāmāni yeva; yañ pana jātassa kumārassa
nāmagahaṇadivase dakkhiṇeyyānañ sakkāram katvā samīpe
ṭhitañātakā kappetvā pakappetvā "ayañ asuko nāmā" ti nāmam 15
karonti, idañ kittimanāmam nāma; yā pana purimapaññatti
aparapaññattiyam patati purimavohāro pacchimavohāre patati,
seyyathidañ: purimakappe pi cando *cando* yeva nāma etarahi
pi *cando* yeva, atite pi^c suriyo, samuddo, pathavi, pabbato^d
pabbato yeva nāma etarahi pi^c *pabbato* yevā ti idañ opapā- 20
tikañāmam nāma, ³sayam eva upapātanasiṃham nāman ti attho.
Tathā pañcavidham nāmam^c: yādicchakam ⁴āvattikam ⁴ne-
mittikam ⁴līngikam rūhikan ti. Tattha yādicchakam nāma
yādicchāya katasaṃketam nāmam; ⁵āvattikam nāma *vaccho*
dammo balibaddo icc ādikam; [C^e 773¹] nemittikam *silavā pañ-* 25
ṇavā icc ādikam; ⁶līngikam *daṇḍi chatti* ti ādikam; rūhikam
pana ⁶lesamattena rūhi ⁷*go mahiso* icc ādikam. Puna chab-
bidham nāmam: nāmanāmam kitakanāmam samāsanāmam tad-
dhitanāmam sabbanāmam anukarāṇanāman ti. Tattha nāmanā-
mam catubbidham · sāmūhika-pacceka-vikappa-pāṭipakkhikava- 30
sena; tatra *ghaṭo paṭo* icc ādi sāmūhikam · anekadabbasamudāye

¹ ns: kittima-nām pañ. ² *saddhā rhi* ³so min³ ma, ns. ³ ns: sayam
eva | sū ma mhañ¹ chui alui lui pañ || upapātanasiṃham | nimit drab kap rve¹
kya le¹ rhi so ||. ⁴ cf. Vm 209²⁸—210⁵ Sp I 122^{19—20}. ⁵ ns *cit*. Vm v [B^e 57²]:
ettha ca bahirañ daṇḍādi līgañ | abbhantaram tevijjādi nimittam || pacur
ajanavisayañ vā dissamānañ līgañ | tabbiparitañ nimittam ||. ⁶ = amrvak
mhya phrañ¹, ns. ⁷ (878^{24—25}).

^a B^e-kārimopacāriavasena. ^b B^m samaññānāmam (< 880¹⁰). ^c B^m om.
^d C^e om. ^e C^e ad. suriyo || pe ||.

sambhūtanāmattā, *vedanā saññā* icc ādi paccekanāmaṃ · eke-
kam eva dhammaṃ paṭicca sambhūtanāmattā, *deso kālo okāso*
icc ādi vikappanāmaṃ · asabhāvadhamme vikappavasena sam-
bhūtanāmattā, *sītaṃ uṇhaṃ* icc ādi paṭipakkhikaṃ · aññaṃañña-
5 paṭipakkhānaṃ atthānaṃ vasena sambhūtanāmattā; kitakanā-
mādinī cattāri nāmāni ¹heṭṭhā dassitāni; anukaraṇanāmaṃ^a
nāma ²yevāpano ²yevāpanako ³Suvatthigāthā ⁴Na-tumhāka-
vaggo ti evamādinī bhavanti. — Aparo nayo: tividhaṃ nā-
maṃ · pum-itthi-napumsakalingavasena, yathā *rukkho mālā dha-*
10 *naṃ*; catubbidhaṃ · sāmāñña-guṇa-kiriya-yādicchakavasena, ya-
thā *rukkho nilo pācako Sīrivaddho*^b ti ādinī; atthavidhaṃ · a-
vaṇṇ'·ivaṇṇ'·uvaṇṇ'·okāra-niggahītantapakativasena, sabbam p'
etaṃ heṭṭhā pakāsitaṃ. Ākhyātikapadam pi sabbathā va vi-
bhattaṃ.

15 Idāni upasaggapadam kathayāma:
Upasaggā^c ca nāma saddasatthe veyyākaraṇehi ⁵pasaddaṃ
ādiṇ katvā ṭhapitā^d, sāsane pana sāsānikesu ekaccehi pi
garūhi ⁶pasaddaṃ ādiṇ katvā ṭhapitā, neruttikehi pana garūhi
sarānaṃ nissayattā nissayabhūtaṃ suddhassaraṃ āsaddaṃ eva
20 ādiṇ katvā aññaena kamena ṭhapitā, seyyathidaṃ: *‘ā u atī pati*
pa pari ava parā ādhi abhi anu upa apa api saṃ vi nī ⁸nī su
du ete vīsati upasaggā. Tattha

āsaddo 'bhīmukhībhāve uddhakamme tath' eva ca
mariyādābhividdhisu parissajana-pattisu 8

25 icchāyaṃ ādikamme ca nivāse gahaṇe pi ca
avhāne^e ca samīpādiatthesu pi pavattati. [C^e 774¹] 9
Tattha abhīmukhībhāve āgacchati, uddhakamme ārohati, mariyā-
dāyaṃ ⁹ā pabbatā khettaṃ, abhividdhimhi ¹⁰ākumāraṃ yaso
Kaccāyanassa, parissajane ālingati, pattiyaṃ ¹¹‘āpattiṃ āpanno’;
30 icchāyaṃ ākaṃkhā; ādikamme ārambho^f; nivāse āvasatho, āvāso;
gahaṇe ādiyati; avhāne^e ¹²‘āmantesi’; samīpe āsannaṃ ti.

Uggate uddhakamme ca padhāne sambhave pi ca

¹ 878⁹⁻¹⁰ et 266¹⁰ sqq. ² (261²⁷—262¹⁴). ³ ***. ⁴ S III 41²⁹. ⁵ (Pāṇ
I 4: 58). ⁶ Rūp C^e 84¹⁰. ⁷ (cf. Nirukta I 3: ā pra parā abhi prati . . .). ⁸ ns:
Moggallānaṃ nūhik [Mgv V 132] nū ma pā || o kui thañ¹ eñ¹ ||. || 880²³⁻²¹ Rūp C^e 86³⁷
—87⁷ ||. ⁹ (703⁹). ¹⁰ (749⁵). ¹¹ Vin I 164⁷. ¹² A I 1⁵. || 880²³—881⁷ Rūp C^e 85⁴⁻¹⁰ ||.

^a B^m anukaraṇajanānamā. ^b B^e ovaḍḍhano. ^c C^eB^m oggo. ^d C^e oto.
^e (B^m atthāne). ^f C^eB^mns ārabho (= aca acī³).

sarūpakathane c' eva attalābhe^a ca sattiyaṃ
viiyogādisu atthesu usaddo sampavattati. 10
Tattha uggate *uggacchati*; uddhakamme ¹¹‘āsanā utthito’, *uk-*
khepo; padhāne *uttamo, lokuttaro*; sambhave ²‘ayaṃ ubbhavo’^b,
esā yuttī ti attho; sarūpakathane ³uddisati ⁴suttaṃ; attalābhe^a ⁵
upannaṃ ñāṇaṃ; [C^e 774¹⁵] sattiyaṃ *ussahati gantum*; viyoge
⁵utthāpito ti.

Atisaddo atikkante tathātikkamane pi ca
atisaye bhusatthādiatthesu ca pavattati. 11
Tattha atikkante ⁶accantaṃ; atikkamane ⁷‘atirocati amhehi’, ¹⁰
atilo; atisaye *atikusalo*; bhusatthe *atikodho, ativuṭṭhi* ti.

Patīsaddo paṭigate^c tathā paṭinidhimhi ca
paṭidāne^c nisedhe ca sādise^d ca nivattane 12
ādāne paṭikaraṇe paṭicce paṭibodhane
lakkhaṇ'·itthambhūtakkhāna-bhāgesu paṭilomake 15
vīcchādisu ca sambhoti viññū icc upalakkhaye. 13
Tattha paṭigate *paccakkhaṃ*; paṭinidhimhi ⁸ācariyato paṭi^c sisso;
paṭidāne^c ⁹telatthikassa ghaṭaṃ paṭi^c dadāti; nisedhe *paṭisedheti^c*;
sādise^d *paṭirūpakaṃ^c*; nivattane [C^e 774³⁰] *paṭikkamati^c*; ādāne *pa-*
ṭigaṇhāti^c; paṭikaraṇe *paṭikāro*; paṭicce ¹⁰paccayo; ¹¹paṭibodhane ²⁰
paṭivedho; lakkhaṇe ¹²rukkhaṃ pati vijjotate vijju; itthambhū-
takkhāne ¹³sādhū Devadatto mātaraṃ pati; bhāge ¹³yad ettha
maṃ pati siyā taṃ dīyatu; paṭilome ¹⁴paṭisotaṃ; vīcchāyaṃ
15 *rukkhaṃ rukkhaṃ pati vijjotate cando* ti.

Pakāre abhinipphanne antobhāve ca tappare 25
padhāne issare c' eva viyoge sandane pi ca 14
bhusatthe tittiyaṇ c' eva patthanāyaṃ anāvile
evamādisu atthesu pasaddo sampavattati. [C^e 775¹] 15
Tattha pakāre ¹⁶paññā; abhinipphanne ¹⁷pakataṃ; antobhāve^e
¹⁸pakkhittaṃ; tappare ¹⁹pācariyo; padhāne *paṇitaṃ^f*; issare 30

¹ ***. ² ***. ³ (Vin I 102³⁵). ⁴ = pātimok kui, ns. ⁵ (Dhpa IV 69¹³);
Rūp: ubbāsito. || 881⁸⁻¹¹ Rūp C^e 87⁷⁻¹⁰ ||. ⁶ Ja V 455³². ⁷ Pv 316^c. || 881¹²⁻²⁴
Rūp C^e 86²⁴⁻²² ||. ⁸ (cf. 703¹⁶). ⁹ (cf. 703¹⁷). ¹⁰ (Tikapa 11²⁵). ¹¹ cf. A II 1⁹.
¹² (cf. 715²⁸). ¹³ (716¹⁻²). ¹⁴ (747³⁰). ¹⁵ (716⁴). || 881²⁵—882³ Rūp C^e 84¹²⁻²⁰ ||.
¹⁶ (As 122²² + Pj II 238²). ¹⁷ (cf. Ja IV 380¹⁶). ¹⁸ (673¹¹). ¹⁹ (cf. Sv I 286⁷⁻⁸).

^a ita Rūp; C^eB^mns atthalābhe (= akyui³ cī³ pva³ kui ra khrañ³ nūhik).
^b (B^m sambhavo); Rūp: sambhave: ubbhūto. ^c C^e pato. ^d Rūp: sādissō
(o: sādīśya) cf. 883^{15, 19}. ^e (ns antobhāge). ^f B^m paṇihitaṃ.

¹desassa pabhū; viyoge pavāsī; sandane ²Himavatā Gaṅgā pabhavati; bhusatthe ³"pavaddhakāyo"; tittiyam ⁴"pahūtavitto"; patthanāyam ⁵paṇidhānam; anāvile. ⁶"pasannamodakan" ^b ti.

⁵ *Pari* samantatobhāve paricchede ca vajjane ālīngane nivasane pūjāyam bhojane pi ca tathavajānane dosakkhāne ca lakkhaṇādisu. 16
Tattha samantatobhāve ⁷parivulo; paricchede ⁸pariññeyyam; vajjane pariharati; ālīngane parissajati; nivasane vattham ⁹parivasati^c; pūjāyam pāricariyā; bhojane bhikkhum parivisati; avajānane paribhavati; dosakkhāne paribhāsati; lakkhaṇādisu ⁹rukham pari [C^e 775¹⁵] vijjotate vijju icc ādi.

Adhobhāve viyoge ca dese nicchaya-suddhisu paribhave jānane ca theyyādisu ca dissati

ava icc upasaggo ti viññātabbam ^d vibhāvinā. 17

¹⁵ Tattha adhobhāve ¹⁰avakujjo, avakkhittacakkhu ¹¹okkhittacakkhu; viyoge ¹²omukkaupāhano, ¹³avakokilaṃ vanam; dese avakāso, okāso; nicchaye avadhāraṇam; suddhiyam ¹⁴vodānam; paribhave avajānanam, avamaññati; ¹⁵"daharo ti na uññātabbo"; jānane avagacchati; theyye avahāro.

²⁰ Kaliggāhe ca gatiyam vikkame parihāniyam āmasanādike c' atthe parāsaddo pavattati. 18

Tattha kaliggāhe parājito; gatiyam parāyanam; vikkame parakamati; parihāniyam ¹⁶parābhavo; āmasane ¹⁷"āngassa parāmasanan" ti. [C^e 775³⁰]

²⁵ Adhike issare c' evoparibhāve ca nicchaye adhiṭṭhāne dhibhavane tathā ajjhayane pi ca pāpuṇanādike c' atthe adhisaddo pavattati. 19

Tattha adhike ¹⁸adhiṣiṇam; issare ¹⁹adhiBrahmadatte Pañcālā; uparibhāve adhirohati; adhisayati, adhivacanam; nicchaye ²⁰adhi-

¹ (cf. 76¹⁸ < Kcv 279 Senart 138¹⁰⁻¹¹). ² (cf. 702¹²). ³ Cp II 5; 1c. ⁴ Sn 102a. ⁵ (Ps ad M III 196²⁷). ⁶ cf. Uda 402³⁰. || 882⁴⁻¹¹ Rūp Ce 86⁴⁻¹⁰ ||. ⁷ (Vva 81¹ 236¹⁸). ⁸ (: Paṭisa ad Paṭis I 4⁶). ⁹ (715²⁹). || 882¹²⁻¹⁸ Rūp Ce 85²⁸⁻³³ ||. ¹⁰ Bva ad Bv 2:52d. ¹¹ Pj II 116¹. ¹² (cf. Sp ad Vin I 187⁴). ¹³ (: Mahābhāṣya vol. I 416²⁸). ¹⁴ (Sv I 95¹⁴). ¹⁵ S I 69³. || 882²⁰⁻²⁴ Rūp Ce 84²¹⁻²³ ||. ¹⁶ (Pj II 168⁹). ¹⁷ *** (cf. As 239⁷). || 882²⁵⁻⁸⁸³ Rūp Ce 86¹¹⁻¹⁷ ||. ¹⁸ (752²⁸). ¹⁹ (730²). ²⁰ Vm 466²²⁻²³.

^a (ns kittiyam). ^b ita CeBem; ns pasannam . . . udakam (= Rūp). ^c sic Ce Bem; Rūp cit. Dhp 9b. ^d (Ce viññātabbo).

mokkho; adhiṭṭhāne bhūmikampādiṃ adhiṭṭhāti; adhibhavane adhibhavati; ajjhayane vyākaraṇam adhite; pāpuṇane ¹"bhoga-kkhandham adhigacchati" ti.

Visiṭṭhe 'bhimukhībhāve uddhakamme tath' eva ca adhiakatthe kule cā pi sārurpe vandane pi ca [C^e 776¹] 20 ⁵ lakkhaṇ'itthambhūtakkhāna-vicchādisu ca dissati abhi icc upasaggo ti veditabbam sudhīmātā. 21

Tattha visiṭṭhe ²abhidhammo; abhimukhībhāve abhimukho, abhikkamati; uddhakamme abhirūhati; adhiakatthe abhivassati; kule ³abhijāto; sārurpe abhirūpo; vandane abhivādeti; lakkhaṇe ⁴rukkham abhi vijjotate vijju; itthambhūtakkhāne ⁵sādhū Deva-datto mātaram abhi; vicchāyam ⁶rukkham rukkham abhi vijjotate cando ti.

Anusaddo anugate anupacchinne ca vattati pacchā-bhusattha-sādisa ^b hīnesu tatiyatthake 22 ¹⁵ lakkhaṇ'itthambhūtakkhāna-bhāgesu pi ca vattati vicchādisu ca sambhōti dhiro icc upalakkhaye. 23

Tattha anugate anveti; anupacchinne anusayo; pacchātthe ^c ⁶anuratham; bhusatthe anuratto; sādise ^d ⁶anurūpam; hīne ⁷anu Sāriputtaṃ paññavā; tatiyatthe ⁸naḍim ^e anavāsita^f senā; lakkhaṇe ²⁰ ⁹rukkham anu vijjotate vijju; itthambhūtakkhāne ¹⁰sādhū Deva-datto mātaram anu; bhāge ¹⁰yad ettha mam anu siyā taṃ diyatu; vicchāyam ¹¹rukkham (rukkham) ^g anu vijjotate cando ti.

Upasaddo samīpatthe tathā upagame pi ca sādise adhike c' eva yuttiam upapattiyam 24 ²⁵ saññāyam uparibhāve ^h tathā anasane pi ca dosakkhāne puṭṭhakamme gayhākāre ca accane bhusatthādisu c' atthesu vattati ti vibhāvaye. 25

Tattha samīpatthe ¹²upānagaram; upagamane ⁱ ¹³"nisinnam vā

¹ D II 86⁴. || 883⁴⁻¹³ Rūp Ce 86¹⁸⁻²³ ||. ² As 213-28. ³ ns: "abhijātāṃ yasassinam" hū so Samyut [S I 69¹²] "abhijato vā kesari" hū so Apadān [vidē Ap 135¹⁶] kui rhu rve⁴ kule nhuik āss-atthi-na-paccañ⁸ kui pasamsattha nhuik sak ||. ⁴ (cf. 716⁹). ⁵ (716⁹⁻¹⁰). || 883¹⁴⁻²³ Rūp Ce 85^{34-86³} ||. ⁶ (747²¹, 22¹, 715²⁸). ⁸ (cf. 715²⁹). ⁹ (cf. 715²⁹). ¹⁰ (716⁹). ¹¹ (716⁹). || 883²⁴. 881⁷ Rūp Ce 87²⁰⁻³⁰ ||. ¹² (747²⁻¹⁰). ¹³ *** cf. Vin III 189⁵.

^a Ce visiṭṭhatthe. ^b ita Bem (881¹³ 883²⁵; h. l. leg. sādissa?). ^c -sādise-. ^d CeBm h. l. pacchatthe. ^e Ce sādise. ^f ita CeBm; h. l. naḍim. ^g Ce anavāsita. ^h CeBm om. (cf. 716⁹). ⁱ Be bhāge (cf. 881⁷ u. c.). ^j upagame (883²⁴).

upanisīdeyya"; sādise *upamānaṃ, upamā*; adhike ¹*upa khāriyaṃ doṇo*; yuttiyaṃ ²"upapattito ikkhati"; upapattiyaṃ ³"saggaṃ lokam upapajjati"; saññāyaṃ ⁴*upadhā, upasaggo*; uparibhāve *upasampanno*; anasane *upavāso*; [C^e 776³⁰] dosakkhāne *pa-ram upavadati*; pubbakamme *upakkamo, upakāro*; gayhākāre ⁵"soceyyapaccupaṭṭhānaṃ"; accane *buddhupaṭṭhāko, mātupaṭṭhānaṃ*; bhusatthe ⁶*upādānaṃ, upāyāso, upanissayo* ti.

Apasaddo apagate garahā-vajjanesu ca

padussane pūjanādiatthesu pi ca dissati. 26

10 Tattha apagate *apagato*; garahāyaṃ ⁷"apagabbho samaṇo Gotamo"; vajjane ⁸*apa sālāya āyanti vāṇijā*; padussane *aparajjhati*; pūjanāyaṃ ⁹*buddhāpacāyī*^a ti. [C^e 777¹]

Api sambhāvanāpekkhā-pañha-samuccayesu ca

garahādisu c' atthesu vattati ti pakāsaye. 27

15 Tattha sambhāvanāyaṃ ¹⁰"api dibbesu kāmesu ratim so nādhigacchati taṇhakkhayaṃ hoti sammāsambuddhasāvako"; ¹¹Meruñ ca^b pi vinivijjhitaṃ gaccheyya"; apekkhāyaṃ ¹²"ayam pi dhammo aniyato"; pañhe ¹³"api bhante bhikkham labhittha"; samuccaye ¹⁴"iti pi araham"; ¹⁵antam pi antaguṇam pi ādāya"; 20 garahāyaṃ ¹⁶"api 'mhākaṃ^c paṇḍitakā" ti.

Sammā-samesu^d *samsaddo* samodhāne ca saṅgate

samantabhāve^e saṃkhepe bhusatthe appake pi ca 28

sahatthe pabhavatthe ca saṅgahābhimukhesu ca

samsaraṇe^f pidhāne ca samiddhādisu dissati. 29

25 Tattha sammā-samesu^d ¹⁷*samādhi*; samodhāne ¹⁸*sandhi*; saṅgate *saṅgamo*; samantabhāve *saṃkiṇṇā, samullapanā*; saṃkhepe ²⁰*samāso*; bhusatthe ²¹*sāratto, sārājati*; appake ²²*samaggho*; sahatthe ²³*samvāso*; pabhavatthe *sambhavo*; saṅgahe ²⁴"puttadārassa saṅgaho", *puttadāraṃ saṅgaṇhāti*; abhimukhe *sammukham*; saṃ-

¹ (729³³). ² Vm 160⁶. ³ D II 86¹⁸. ⁴ (861⁶). ⁵ Vm 8⁸⁰. ⁶ Vm 569⁵⁻⁶ (daḷhattho) + 536²⁻³ (bhuso). || 884⁸⁻¹² Rūp Ce 87¹⁶⁻¹⁹ ||. ⁷ Vin III 322. ⁸ (702¹⁸). ⁹ Sn 325^a. || 884¹⁸⁻²⁰ Rūp Ce 87¹¹⁻¹⁵ ||. ¹⁰ Dh 187^{a-d}. ¹¹ *** (de re Pj II 225¹⁸). ¹² Vin III 192². ¹³ cf. Sp I 37¹⁶. ¹⁴ Vm 198⁸. ¹⁵ M III 186⁷. ¹⁶ cf. D I 107¹⁸ (ns). || 884²¹⁻⁸⁸⁵ Rūp Ce 85¹⁶⁻²³ ||. ¹⁷ Vm 84²⁵⁻⁸⁵. ¹⁸ Mmd Ce 324. ¹⁹ Nidda ad Nidd I 388². ²⁰ Rūp Ce 117³¹. ²¹ Dhpa IV 56⁶ As 362²⁷. ²² = nañ³ so abhui³ rhi eñ¹, ns (skr. samargha). ²³ Sp I 260⁹⁻¹⁰. ²⁴ Sn 262^b.

^a Bm buddho (cf Sn codā. Bai). ^b Ce Bem^{ns} om. ^c Ce Be amhākam pi. ^d Ce samāsamesu. ^e (Bm h. l. obhāge). ^f Bm h. l. saṃcāraṇe (metr.).

saraṇe ¹*sandhāvati*; pidhāne ²*samvutaṃ*; samiddhiyaṃ *sampanno* ti.

Visese vividhe *vī* ti viruddhe vigate pi ca

ādikamme virūpatthe viyogādisu dissati. 30

Tattha visese *vimutti, viṣiṭṭho*; vividhe ³*vimati, vicitraṃ*; virud-⁵dhe *vivādo*; vigate *vimalaṃ*; ādikamme *vippakataṃ*; virūpatthe *virūpo*; viyoge *vippayutto* ti.

Nissese niggate c' eva tathā antopavesane

nīharaṇe abhāve ca nikkhante ca nisedhane 31

vibhajane pātukamme avasāne 'vadhāraṇe 10

upadhāraṇa-chekesu upamādisu dissati

nīsaddo iti jāneyya atthuddhārattthiko naro. 32

Tattha nissese *niravasesaṃ deti*; niggate *nikkilesa, niyyāti*; antopavesane *nikhāto*; nīharaṇe ⁴*niddhāraṇaṃ, nirutti*; abhāve ⁵*nimmakkhikaṃ*; nikkhante ⁶*nibbano, nibbānaṃ*; nisedhane ¹⁵*nivāreti*; vibhajane *niddeso*; pātukamme *nimmītaṃ*; avasāne *niṭṭhitaṃ*; avadhāraṇe *nicchayo*; upadhāraṇe ⁷*nīsāmanaṃ*; cheke *nipuṇo*; upamāyaṃ *nidassanaṃ* ti. [C^e 778¹]

Niharaṇe āvaraṇe niggamādisu dissati

nīsaddo iti jāneyya atthuddhārattthiko naro. 33 20

Tattha nīharaṇe *nīharati*; āvaraṇe *nīvaraṇaṃ*; niggamane *niyyānikaṃ* · mama sāsanaṃ ti.

Sobhaṇatthe sukhaththe ca suṭṭhu-sammāgatesu^a ca

samiddhiyādisu c' eva *sūsaddo* sampavattati. 34

Tattha sobhaṇatthe *sugandho*; sukhaththe *sukaro*; suṭṭhusammā-²⁵gatesu^b: ⁸suṭṭhugato sammā gato ti pi *sugato*; samiddhiyaṃ *subhikkhaṃ* ti.

Asobhaṇe abhāve ca kucchite asamiddhiyaṃ

kicche virūpatādimhi *dūsaddo* sampavattati. 35

¹ Dhpa III 128¹² (D I 14²⁻³). ² Dhpa III 330²². || 885³⁻⁷ Rūp Ce 85²⁴⁻²⁷ ||. ³ (752 n. 7). || 885⁸⁻¹⁸ Rūp Ce 84²⁷⁻⁸⁵ ||. ⁴ Rūp 307 (Ce 114⁹). ⁵ (747¹⁵). ⁶ Sn 1131^c Dh 283^d. ⁷ Dhpa I 239¹ (leg. upadhāretvā nīsāmetvā). || 885¹⁹⁻²³ Rūp Ce 85²⁻³ ||. || 885²³⁻²⁷ Rūp Ce 86³⁵⁻³⁶ ||. ⁸ cf. Pj I 183²⁰. || 885²⁸⁻⁸⁸⁶ Rūp Ce 85¹¹⁻¹⁴ ||.

^a ita (con.) Ce, cf. 885²⁵; Bem^{ns} -sammārat(h)esu (c: -sammā-d-atthesu = Rūp; = koñ³ khrañ³, ma bhok pran khrañ³ anak tui¹ nhuik, ns). ^b ita Ce; Bem^{ns} -sammāratthesu (Bm < suṭṭhusammāravattesu).

Tattha asobhaṇe ¹duggandho; abhāve dubbhikkham; kucchite ¹dukkataṃ^a; asamiddhiyaṃ dussassaṃ; kicche dukkham; virūpatāyaṃ dubbhaṇṇo, dummukho ti. [C^e 778¹⁵]

Evam vīsati upasaggā anekatthā hutvā nāmākhyātavise-
5 sakārakā bhavanti. ²Upecca nāmañ ca ākhyātañ ca saṃjanti
lagganti tesam attham vīsesentī ti upasaggā. || Yadi evam,
katthaci thāne ³"upasaggamattan" ti kasmā vuttan ti. | Saccaṃ,
vīseṣitabbassa abhāvena tesam upasaggānaṃ nāmākhyātānu-
vattanaṃ sandhāya vuttaṃ, tathā hi

10 ⁴"dhātvattham bādhathe koci, koci tam anuvattati
tam ev' añño vīseti — upasaggagatī tidhā"; 36

pati pari-m^b-anv. abhi ti caturo. opasaggikā

ādimhi pi padānaṃ ve ante pi ca pavattare, 37

sesā soḷasa sabbe pi ādimhi yeva vattare

15 n' eva kadāci te ante iti nītiṃ mane kare. 38

Atra ⁵"paṭisevati^c; ⁶paṭisallānā^c vutthito; ⁷suriyuggamaṇaṃ^d
pati"; paribhuñjati, paribhuttaṃ, ⁸rukkham. pari vijjotatē vijju;
anubhavati, anubhūtaṃ, ⁹anu Sāriputtaṃ paññavā, ¹⁰sādhū De-
vadatto mātaraṃ anu; [C^e 778³⁰] abhibhavati, abhibhūtaṃ, ¹¹sā-
20 dhu Devadatto mātaraṃ abhi imāni udāharaṇāni veditabbāni.
Upasaggavibhāgo 'yaṃ.

Idāni nipātavibhāgo vuccate:

¹²|| Samuccaya-vikappana-paṭisedha-pūraṇattham asa-
tvavācakaṃ nepātikaṃ ||. Ettha ca satvaṃ vuccati dabbam,
25 tato aññaṃ asatvaṃ samuccayādi yeva, asatvaṃ vadati ti
asatvavācakaṃ; atha vā satvaṃ na vadati ti asatvavācakaṃ
yathā ¹³acandamullokikāni mukhāni ti. [C^e 779¹] || Nanu ca lak-
khaṇena nāma asādhāraṇena bhavitabbaṃ, yathā ¹⁴"kakkhaḷa-
lakkhaṇā^e pathavidhātū" ti; asatvavācakatā tu ākhyātōpasag-
30 gikānaṃ pi atthī ti katham lakkhaṇaṃ bhavati, nāma eva hi
satvābhidhānaṃ upagatan ti. | Nāyaṃ niyamo; yaṃ sādha-
raṇaṃ pi yattha vīsesam pi^f labhati, tam lakkhaṇaṃ bhavati

¹ (Rūp Ce 126^{9, 10}). ² cf. Rūp Ce 88⁷. ³ ***. ⁴ Rūp Ce 88¹⁵⁻¹⁶. ⁵ M I 10⁵.
⁶ Vin III 72⁶. ⁷ (672²³⁻²⁴). ⁸ (882¹⁰). ⁹ (883¹⁰). ¹⁰ (883²¹). ¹¹ (883¹¹).
¹² Rūp-Ce 88¹⁸⁻¹⁹. ¹³ (744¹⁶). ¹⁴ As 332¹⁴.

^a ita Ce (= Rūp); Bm duggatam; Be dugga ti. ^b Ce om. ^c Ce pato.
^d ita h. l. CeBemns. ^e As: kakkhaḷattalo. ^f Cens om.

yeva: yathā ¹"ruppanatthēna^a rūpan"^a ti^a ruppanaṃ ca nāma
viruddhapaccayasannipātena visadisuppatti, tañ ca arūpānaṃ
pi vijjat' eva rūpadhammānaṃ pana ruppanaṃ ²sītādisanni-
dhānuppattiyā pākāṇaṃ ti tad eva ¹"ruppanatthēna rūpan" ti
vuttaṃ, evam etthā pi, yaṃ vīsesato satvaṃ na vadati, tad^a 5
eva^a asatvavācakaṃ ti nipātapadam eva vuccati; ākhyāti-
kapadam hi satvanissitaṃ kiriyaṃ vadati upasaggo ca tam
vīseṣetī ti te ubho pi satvavācino^b viya honti, nipātapadam
pana dabbato dūrabhūtaṃ samuccayādiṃ vadati ti tad eva
asatvavācakaṃ. [C^e 779¹⁵]

10

Atra ca iti samuccayatthe: ³"Asamo ca Sahalī ca
Nimko^c ca Ākoṭako ca Veṭambharī^d ca Mānavagāmiyo" ti vā
⁴"mittā^e c' amaccā bhattā ca putta-dārā ca bandhavā" ti vā
evam samuccayatthe casaddo pavattati; ettha samuccayo nāma
rāsikaraṇaṃ sabhāvabhinnānaṃ aññaṃaññaṃ sāpekkhakara- 15
naṃ vuccati, tathā hi "Asamo" ti vutte 'evam nāma^o deva-
putto' ti viññāyati, "Asamo cā" ti vutte pana 'añño pi atthī'
ti buddhi jāyati. Tathā ca iti ⁶anvācaye ⁶itaretarayoge^e
⁶samāhāre vyatireke avadhāraṇādisu ca pavattati;
tatra anvācaye: bhikkhañ ca dehi^f gavañ^g cānehi^h ti vā dānañ 20
ca dehi^h sīlañ ca rakkhāhi ti vā iti anvācayo bhinnakiriya-
saye daṭṭhabbo; itaretarayoge samaṇo ca tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo ca
tiṭṭhati [C^e 779³⁰] samaṇa-brāhmaṇā tiṭṭhanti iti itaretarayogo
samānakiriya-visaye daṭṭhabbo; samāhāre sītañ ca uñhañ ca
sīluṇhaṃ, patto ca cīvaraṇ ca patlacīvaraṇaṃ iti samāhāro ekattū- 25
pagameⁱ daṭṭhabbo — idam pi pan' ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ:
anvācayo nāma ekam attham padhānavasena gahetvā yadi
nāma bhavēyyā ti aññaṃsa pi kathanam yathā bhikkhañ ca
gāvañ^j ca ānehiⁱ ti itaretarayogo^e dvandasamāse labbhati yattha
bahuvacanapayogo^k yathā samaṇa-brāhmaṇā ti, samāhāro pi 30

¹ Vibha 330. ² (Vibha 42, 14 etc.). || 887^{11, 19-18} Rūp Ce 88²⁰⁻²¹ (+ vyati-
reka Pva 18²⁵) ||. ³ S I 65³¹. ⁴ J V 343²⁵. ⁵ ns: (ca) maccā | khañ pvañ³ tui¹
sañ lañ³-koñ³ || ca' kye sañ ||. ⁶ (cf. Rūp Ce 139²³ > Sd 768⁷).

^a Bm om. ^b Bm satvavādino. ^c Bmns Niko. ^d Bmns Vegabbharī;
S: Veṭambharī. ^e ns h. l. itarīt^o; Be ubique itarīt^o. ^f Bm cādehi. ^g ita
CeBemns (vide 887²⁰). ^h Bm cādehi(!). ⁱ = ekavuc aphrac sui¹ rok khrañ³
nhiuk, ns; Ce ekatthūp^o. ^j ita CeBem; Bmns gavañ (cf. 887²⁰). ^k Bm oḡā.

tatth' eva yattha ekavaṇṇanapayogo^a · yathā^b *jelakan*^b ti; vyati-
reke^c "yo ca buddhañ ca dhammañ cā" ti gāthāyaṃ yo cā
ti ettha *casaddo* vyatirekatthavācako, so ca *casaddo* pubbe
vuttatthāpekkhako, kathaṃ: [C^e 780¹] ²"bahuṃ ve saraṇaṃ
5 yanti pabbatāni vanāni ca ārāmarukkhacetyāni manussā bha-
yatajjitā, n' etaṃ kho saraṇaṃ khemaṃ n' etaṃ saraṇaṃ utta-
maṃ n' etaṃ saraṇaṃ āgamma sabbadukkhā pamuccatī" ti
ayaṃ pubbe vutto attho nāma, tato paraṃ ³"yo ca buddhañ
ca dhammañ ca saṃghaṃ ca saraṇaṃ gato cattāri ariyasaccāni
10 sammappaññāya passati . . . etaṃ kho saraṇaṃ khemaṃ etaṃ
saraṇaṃ uttamaṃ etaṃ saraṇaṃ āgamma sabbadukkhā pa-
muccatī" ti ayaṃ pacchimo attho, tatra atra ca ayaṃ adhi-
ppāyo vyatirekatthadīpane^c, kathaṃ: yadi pabbatādikaṃ khe-
maṃ saraṇaṃ na hoti uttamaṃ saraṇaṃ na hoti etaṃ ca
15 saraṇaṃ āgamma sabbadukkhā na muccati, kiṃ nāma vatthu
khemaṃ saraṇaṃ hoti uttamaṃ saraṇaṃ hoti kiṃ nāma vat-
thum^d saraṇaṃ āgamma sabbadukkhā [C^e 780^{1e}] pamuccatī ti
ce: yo ca buddhañ ca dhammañ ca . . . etaṃ saraṇaṃ āgamma
sabbadukkhā pamuccati; ettha yo cā ti yo panā ti attho, ettha
20 hi vyatirekatthavācakassa *casaddassa* attho *panasaddattho* bha-
vatī ti datṭhabbo^e; — tathā ⁴"na ve kadariyā devalokaṃ va-
janti bālā have na ppasamsanti dānaṃ, dhīro ca dānaṃ anu-
modamāno ten' eva so hoti sukhī paratthā" ti ādisu pi *casaddo*
pubbe vuttaṃ atthaṃ apekkhitvā vyatirekatthavācako hoti,
25 ettha hi dhīro cā ti dhīro panā ti *panasaddattho* veditabbo;
avadhāraṇādisu *casaddapayogo* ācariye payirupāsivā ⁵gahe-
tabbo.

Vā iti vikappanatthe: ⁶"khattiyo vā brāhmaṇo vā vesso
vā suddo vā" icc ādi. Tathā *vā* iti samuccayatthe sadi-
30 satthe vavatthitavibhāsāyañ ca; tattha samuccayatthe
⁷"Pāṭaliputtassa kho Ānanda tayo antarāyā bhavissanti aggito
vā udakato vā . . . mithubhedā vā"^f, ettha hi agginā ca udakena

¹ Dhp 190a—(d). ² Dhp 188a—189d. ³ Dhp 190a—192d. ⁴ Dhp 177a—d.
⁵ ns *cit.* Rūp-ṭ *ad* Rūp 517 (Kc 474): vyañjanantassa co chapaccayesu ca,
chapaccaye vā ti attho ||. || 888²⁸, ²⁹—30 Rūp Ce 88²² ||. ⁶ M I 429⁷. ⁷ Vin
I 229¹¹.

^a Bm oḡā. ^b CeBe yathā aḡo. ^c Bm odīpanena? ^d (Ce *ad.* khemaṃ).
^e Bm veditabbo? ^f (Ce utubhedato vā *et* 889¹: utubhedena); Vin: abbhanta-
rato vā mithubhedā.

ca mithubhedena ca nassissatī ti attho; sadisatthe ¹"madhu vā
maññati bālo yāva pāpaṃ na paccati"; vavatthitavibhāsāyaṃ
nasaddapayogo ācariye payirupāsivā ²gahetabbo.

Na no mā a-alam halam icc ete paṭisedhanatthe: ³"na
vāhaṃ paṇṇaṃ bhuñjāmi na h' etaṃ mayha bhojanaṃ; [C^e 781¹] ⁵
⁴subhāsitaṃ va^a bhāseyya no ca dubbhāsitaṃ bhaṇe; ⁵mā-
haṃ kāko va dummedho kāmānaṃ vasam anvagaṃ^b; ⁶aññātaṃ
assutaṃ aditthaṃ aviditaṃ asacchikataṃ aphasitaṃ^c paññāya;
⁷alam me buddhenā ti vadati viññāpeti; ⁸halam dāni pakāsitaṃ".
Tesu *na* iti upamāne pi vattati: ⁹"yaṃ na^d kañcanadvepiñcha
10 andhe na tamasā kataṃ", ettha *nasaddaṃ* gahetvā *katamsad-*
dena yojetvā ¹⁰*na katan* ti padassa kataṃ viyā ti attho bhavati.
No ti pucchāyaṃ pi: ¹¹"abhiñāsi no tvaṃ mahārāja imaṃ
pañhaṃ aññe samaṇabrāhmaṇe pucchitā ti", ettha ¹²abhiñāsi
no ti abhiñāsi nu; *no* iti avadhāraṇe pi: ¹³"na no samaṃ
15 atthi tathāgatenā", samaṃ ratanaṃ n' atth' evā ti attho, ¹⁴atthud-
dhāravasena pana [C^e 781^{1e}] *nosaddo* paccattōpayoga-sampa-
dāna-sāmvacanesu pi vattati, tadā so nipātapadaṃ na bhavati
sabbanāmikapadam eva hoti. *Māsaddo* nāmikapadattaṃ patvā
¹⁵candavācako ¹⁶sirivācako ca hoti. *A* iti vuddhi-tabbhāvādisu
20 pi dissati, vuttañ ca

¹⁷"paṭisedhe vuddhi-tabbhāve aññatthe sadise pi ca
viruddhe garahe suññe *akāro virah'* appake" ti. 39
Tattha paṭisedho vutto va; ¹⁸"asekkhā dhammā" ti ādisu vuddhi-
yaṃ; *anavajjaṃ*, *ariṭṭhaṃ* ti ādisu tabbhāve; ¹⁹"avyākātā
25 dhammā" ti ādisu aññatthe; *amanusso* ti ādisu sadise; ¹⁹"aku-
salā dhammā" ti ādisu viruddhe; ²⁰*arājā* ti ādisu garahe; ²¹*abhāvo*
ti ādisu suññe; ²²"aputtakaṃ sāpateyyaṃ" ti ādisu virāhe; ²³*anu-*

¹ Dhp 69ab. ² ns *cit.* Rūp-ṭ: vavatthitavibhāsāyaṃ: "vā paro asarūpā"
(Rūp 15, Kc 13). || 889⁴ Rūp Ce 88²³ ||. ³ J VI 24¹². ⁴ ***. ⁵ J V 258⁷.
⁶ cf. M I 475²⁹. ⁷ cf. Dhpa II 34⁹ (Sd 696³⁰). ⁸ M I 168⁵ (*de* *halam vide*
Śākaṭāyana apud Gaṇaratnamahodadhi (17c) p. 40¹⁵—41¹; *et* cf. *hetam, hida,*
hevaṃ, pjb (dial) hekk *etc.* [894 n. 13], *nec non* ettāva, *itthaṃ, prkr* evvaṃ, *ekka*).
⁹ J V 339²⁴. ¹⁰ Ja V 341²². ¹¹ D I 51²¹. ¹² Sv I 158²⁶. ¹³ Khp VI 3c (Pj I
170¹⁸—22). ¹⁴ (295³⁰—296³). ¹⁵ (243¹⁷). ¹⁶ (244¹⁹). ¹⁷ Mmd Ce 11¹²—13 (ns *cit.*
"Ps-ṭ. Mp-ṭ. Vm-ṭ"). ¹⁸ Dhs 2³. ¹⁹ Dhs p. 1⁴. ²⁰ = kai' rai' ap so mañ⁸, ns.
²¹ (Vm 333¹⁵). ²² Vin III 18²⁸. ²³ (: *Mahābhāṣya vol. I* 327²⁰ *etc.*).

^a Bm yeva. ^b *ita* CeBemns (cf. *supra* 464 n. i). ^c CeBemns apassitaṃ
(ns: pasa bādhana-phananesu [V 961]). ^d (Bm yaṃ pana).

darā kaññā ti ādisu appake. Api ca *a* iti katthaci nipāta-mattam pi, tathā hi [C^e 781³⁰] *Gopālavināṇavattumhi* ¹“*kipim anantakan*” ti imasmim pālipadese *akāro* nipātamattam, tattha ²“*kipin ti paṭiggahāpanavasena samaṇassa hatthe kipim adāsim*, anantakan ti ³“*nantakam pilotikam*. *Alam* iti pariyatti^a. bhūsanesu ca: ⁴“*alam etaṃ sabbam*”, ⁵“*alamkāro* ti.

Pūraṇattham duvidham: atthapūraṇaṇi ca padapūraṇaṇi ca.

Tesu atthapūraṇaṇaṇi ti padantarena pakāsittas^a ev^a atthassa jōtanavasena adbhikabhāvakarāṇam, tathā hi ⁶“*khattiyo brāhmaṇo vesso suddo*” ti vutte pi khattiyo ca brāhmaṇo ca vesso^b ca^b suddo cā ti ayam attho vutto yeva hoti; esa nayo yathārahaṃ netabbo, ⁷“*padantarenā*” ti idaṃ pana [C^e 781¹] na sabbatthakam · ⁸“*atthi sakkā labbhā*” icc evamādisu anupapattito.

Padapūraṇaṇaṇi ti asati pi atthavisesābhidhāne vācāsiliṭṭha-
15 tāya padassa pūraṇam. || Nanu ca Bhagavato pāramitānubhāven^a eva niratthakam ekam akkharam pi mukhaṃ nārohati, sakalaṇi ca sāsanaṃ pade pade catusaccapakāsanaṃ ti vuttam; katham tassa^c padapūraṇassa sambhavo ti. | Saccam, padapūraṇam pi padantarābhihitassa atthassa visesanavasena anantarātitaṃ at-
20 tham vadati eva, so pana vinā pi tena padantaren^a eva sakkā viññātun ti padapūraṇam icc eva vuttan ti. Atha vā: veneyyājñāsāyānurūpavasena Bhagavato desanā pavattati, veneyyā ca anādimati samsāre lokiyesu yeva saddesu paribhāvitacittā, loke ca asati pi atthavisesāvabodhe vācāsiliṭṭhatāya saddapa-
25 yogo dissati: [C^e 782¹⁵] *labbhati palabbhati, khaññati nikhaññati, āgacchati paccāgacchati* ti, tathā paricitānaṃ tathāvidhen^a eva saddapayogena atthāvagamo sukho hoti ti padapūraṇapayogo no na yujjati.

Tatra padapūraṇam bahuvidham: *atha khalu vata vatha*
30 *atho assu yagghe hi carahi naṃ ca vā vo pana have kiva^d ha tato yathā sudam kho ve kham enam seyyathidam ā[naṃ]^e tam* icc ⁹evamādinī. Tesam payogāni vakkhāma: ¹⁰“*atha puriso āgaccheyya*; ¹¹“*samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo Sakyaputto Sakya-*

¹ Vv 891^d. ² Vva 311⁴⁻⁶. ³ ns cit. Abh-ṭ (ad Abh 293^c): n' atthi anto dasā yassa nantakam. ⁴ Vin IV 82¹⁹. ⁵ (; Sd 434¹⁷⁻²⁵). ⁶ cf. J III 194³⁰. ⁷ (890⁸). ⁸ (893¹²). || 890²⁹⁻³¹ atha ... seyyathidam < Rūp Ce 88²⁶⁻²⁹ ||. ⁹ (tu; 892²⁷). ¹⁰ M I 74¹³. ¹¹ Vin III 1⁹ (vide 892¹).

^a ns pariyatta- (et cit. Rūp-ṭ: pariyattam nāma idha sāmattiyaṃ aṭṭhi). ^b Bm om. ^c ita CeBemns (o: tattha?). ^d Bm kim va. ^e Ce ā; Bmns ānaṃ (vide 891¹⁹).

kulā pabbajito; ¹acchariyaṃ vata bho abbhutaṃ vata bho; ²taṃ vatha^a Jayaseno rājakumāro; ³atho maṃ anukampasi^b; ⁴nāssu 'dha koci Bhagavantaṃ upasaṃkamati; ⁵yagghe mahā-rāja jāneyyāsi; ⁶so hi ... Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati; ⁷kathaṇi carahi mahāpaṇṇo; ⁸na naṃ sujāto samaṇo Gotamo; ⁹kiṇ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā ti; ¹⁰ayaṃ vā^c so mahānāgo; ¹¹ete vo sukhasammatā; ¹²kim pana bhavaṃ Gotamo daharo c' eva [C^e 782³⁰] jātiyā navo ca pabbajjāya^d; ¹³have te bhonto samaṇabrāhmaṇā; ¹⁴yāva kivaṇi ca bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ^e; ¹⁵mā ha pana me bhante Bhagavā; ¹⁶tato ca Maghavā Sakko atthadassī purindado; ¹⁷yathā katham^f pana bhante Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati; ¹⁸tatra sudam Bhagavā Nālike^g viharati Giṇṇakāvasathe; ¹⁹tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi; ²⁰sa ve etena yānena nibbānass^a eva santike; ²¹kham ekaputtaka kham ekaputtaka; ²²yatv ādhikaraṇam¹⁵ enam cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ; ²³seyyathidaṃ rūpūpādānakkhandho; ²⁴yad ā naṃ maññati bālo bhayā myāyaṃ titikkhati; ²⁵taṃ kissa hetu^a, — tattha yadānaṃmaññati ti yaṃ ā naṃ maññati ti padacchedo, ā ti nipātamattam, ²⁶yasmā taṃ maññati ti attho, ettha ca yadi āsaddo upasaggo^f 20 bhaveyya, dhātuto pubbo siyā. [C^e 783¹] Tattha ye te “atha khalu vatā” ti ādinā padapūraṇā nipātā dassitā, tesu

atha iti katthaci pañhānantariyāvicchinnādhikārantaresu pi, tattha pañhe: ²⁷“*atha tvaṃ kena vaṇṇena kena vā pana hetuna kena vā atthajātena attānaṃ parimocayi*”^h; ānantariyeⁱ: ²⁸“*atha* 25 *naṃ āha*”; avicchinnaṭṭhe: ²⁹“*atha kho Bhagavā rattiyā paṭhamam yāmaṃ^f paṭiccasamuppādam anulomapaṭilomaṃ manasākāsi*”; adhikārantare: ³⁰“*atha pubbasaralopo*”^j, tato paran ti attho^k pi: ³¹“*atha dakkhasi bhaddante nigrodham madhurapphalam*”^m;

¹ D II 107⁷. ² M III 129³² (supra 299 n. d.). ³ J III 309²¹. ⁴ S V 320¹⁷. ⁵ M II 71²⁸ (*yad gha id). ⁶ M I 111¹¹⁻¹². ⁷ ***. ⁸ ***. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ M I 178³⁷. ¹¹ Sn 760^b (Pj). ¹² S I 68²⁴. ¹³ M I 17¹⁴. ¹⁴ D II 76³¹ = A IV 21¹⁴. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ J V 141⁸. ¹⁷ *** (cf. S II 283²¹ + M I 147²²⁻²³). ¹⁸ D II 91²⁰. ¹⁹ A I 1⁷. ²⁰ S I 33¹⁴. ²¹ Dhpa I 28⁶. ²² D I 70⁹. ²³ S III 58⁸². ²⁴ S I 221⁸³. ²⁵ M I 1¹⁷. ²⁶ Spk I 343². || 891²³—892²⁶ < Rūp Ce 88³⁰—89⁷ ||. ²⁷ J VI 464⁹⁻¹⁰. ²⁸ (cf. Thī 424a). ²⁹ Vin I 1⁸. ³⁰ ***. ³¹ J VI 518¹⁵.

^a M: vata. ^b Be anukampati. ^c Ce va (= M). ^d Bm pabbajāya. ^e D A: bhikkhū. ^f Bm om. ^g Ce Nālike (= D). ^h Ce ns parimocasi; Bm parimocati. ⁱ CeBemns anant^o. ^j Bm pubbaparaḷopo. ^k ita CeBemns. ^m J Ee: ma(d)dhuvipphalaṃ(I).

khalu iti anussavatthe pi, tathā hi ¹"samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo" ti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ samvaṇṇentehi ²"khalū ti anussavatthe nipāto" ti vuttaṃ, ³samaṇo kira bho Gotamo ti attho; [C^e 783¹⁵] tathā *khalu* iti katthaci paṭisedhāvadadhāra-
5 ṇesu pi, tattha paṭisedhe: ⁴"na pacchābhāttiko khalupacchā-
bhāttiko"; avadhāraṇe: ⁵*sādhū khalu payaso pānaṃ Yañña-*
dattena, ettha hi sādhū khalū ti sādhū evā ti attho;

vata iti ekamsa-khedānukampā-saṃkappesu pi, tatth' ekamse: ⁶"accheram vata lokasmim uppajjanti vicakkhaṇā";
10 khede: ⁷"kiccham vatāyaṃ loko āpanno"; anukampāyaṃ: ⁸"ka-
paṇo vatāyaṃ samaṇo^a muṇḍo saṃghāṭipāruto amātuko^b api-
tuko^c rukkhamaṇāhi^e jhāyati"; saṃkappe: ⁹"aho vatāyaṃ
nasseyyā" ti;

atho iti anvādesa pi: ¹⁰"svāgatan te mahārāja atho te
15 adurāgataṃ";

have ve icc ete ekamsatthe pi: [C^e 783³⁰] ¹¹"yadā have
pātubhavanti dhammā; ¹²na ve anattakusalena atthacariyā
sukhāvahā; ¹³na vāhaṃ paṇṇaṃ^d bhuñjāmi; ¹⁴na vāyaṃ kumā-
rako mattam aññāsi; ¹⁵na vāyaṃ^e bhaddikā^f surā";

20 *kho* iti avadhāraṇatthe pi, tathā hi ¹⁶"assosi kho Verañño
brāhmaṇo" iti imissā pāliyā atthaṃ samvaṇṇentehi ¹⁷"kho
iti^g padapūraṇatthe avadhāraṇatthe vā nipāto" ti vuttaṃ, as-
sosi kho ti ¹⁸"assosi evā" ti attho;

seyyathidaṃ iti so katamo ti vā te katame ti vā sā ka-
25 tamā ti vā tā katamā ti vā taṃ kataman ti vā tāni katamāni
ti vā evaṃ liṅgavacanavasena aniyamite atthe pi;

tu iti ekamse vā vacanālaṃkāre vā visesanivattane vā:
¹⁹"vedanādisu p' ekasmim^h khandhasaddo tu rūḷhiyā";

pana iti visese, katthaci vacanālaṃkāre pi, [C^e 784¹] tattha

¹ Vin III 1⁹. ² Sp I 111²⁰. ³ Sp I 111²⁵. ⁴ Vm (60⁸¹—)61⁵. ⁵ (723⁷).
⁶ J VI 97¹⁴. ⁷ D II 30²⁶. ⁸ J V 251²⁸. ⁹ (ns: ayam | ī kniy van sañ ||
o: ayam gabbho). ¹⁰ J IV 434⁶. ¹¹ Ud 1²⁰ = Vin I 2⁸. ¹² J I 251¹. ¹³ (889⁴⁻⁵).
¹⁴ S II 218²³. ¹⁵ J I 269³¹. ¹⁶ Vin III 1⁸. ¹⁷ Sp I 111⁶. ¹⁸ Sp I 111⁸.
¹⁹ Saccas 6ab.

^a [o o - o - o o -]; J E^e: kapaṇo vatāyaṃ bhikkhu [o o - o o - - -].
^b J: oṭiko. ^c Ce omūlasimim. ^d Bmns paṇṇakam (J: paṇṇakam bhuñje).
^e J: cāyaṃ. ^f Bm bhaddakā. ^g Sp: ti. ^h Saccas: vedanādisv ap' ekasmim.

visese: ¹"atthakathāyaṃ pana vuttaṃ: khalū ti eko sakuno
ti"; vacanālaṃkāre: ²"accantasantā pana yā ayam nibbāna-
sampadā", aññe pi yojetabbā; — tatrāyaṃ atthuddhāro:

khalusaddo nipātatthe pakkhibhede ca dissati,
nipātatthamhi *tamsaddo* upayoge ca dissati, 40 5
assusaddo nipātatthe diṭṭho assujale pi ca
ākhyātattañ ca patvāna puthuvacanako bhava, 41
³nipātatthe ca paccatte upayoge tath' eva ca
sampadāne ca sāmimhi *vosaddo* sampavattati. 42

Atthapūraṇaṃ duvidhaṃ: vibhattiyuttañ ca avibhattiyut- 10
tañ ca:

atthi sakkā labbhā icc ete paṭhamāya: ⁴"atthi dinnam
atthi yittham; ⁵sakkā bhikkhave akusalam pajahitum kusalam
bhāvetum; [C^e 784¹⁵] ⁶labbhā bhikkhave paṭhavi^a ketum vik-
ketum ṭhapetum ocinitum vicinitum^b; 15

divā bhiyyo namo icc ete paṭhamāya ca dutiyāya ca:
⁷"rattim^c yeva samānam divā ti sañjānanti; ⁸uppajjati sukham
sukhā bhiyyo somanassam; ⁹namo te buddhavir' atthu vip-
mutto 'si sabbadhi' evaṃ paṭhamāya, ¹⁰"divā yeva samānam
rattī ti sañjānanti; ¹¹bhiyyo pallomam āpādim araññe viharāya; 20
¹²namo karohi nāgassā" ti^d evaṃ dutiyāya ca;

saha vinā saddhim sayam samaṃ sāmam sammā micchā
sakki^e paccattam kinti -to icc ete tatiyāya: ¹³"saṃgho saha
vā Gaggena vinā vā Gaggena uposatham kareyya; ¹⁴mahatā
bhikkhusaṃghena saddhim; ¹⁵sayam abhiññāya kam uddisey- 25
yam; ¹⁶sahassena samaṃ mitā; ¹⁷sāmam saccāni [C^e 784³⁰]
abhisambujjhitvā; ¹⁸ye evaṃ jānanti te sammā jānanti ye
aññathā jānanti micchā tesam āññam; ¹⁹sāhaṃ dāni sakki
jānāmi munino desayato dhammaṃ^f sugatassa; ²⁰paccattam
veditabbo viññūhi; ²¹kin ti me sāvaka saddhāya vadḍheyyum; 30
²²aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato";

¹ Vm 61⁶. ² Vm 58¹⁷. ³ (893⁸⁻⁹ cf. 295¹⁷⁻¹⁹). || 893¹⁰—913¹⁷ Rūp < C^e
898—913 ||. ⁴ M I 288²⁹. ⁵ ***. ⁶ ***. ⁷ M I 21²⁰ (cf. D II 175¹⁸). ⁸ D II 214¹⁷.
⁹ S I 50²⁰. ¹⁰ M I 21²¹. ¹¹ M I 17²¹. ¹² M I 143¹². ¹³ Vin I 123²⁴. ¹⁴ Vin III 1⁷.
¹⁵ Vin I 81⁹. ¹⁶ ***. ¹⁷ cf. Pp 14¹². ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ S I 30⁶⁻⁶. ²⁰ D II 93²³.
²¹ (673²¹). ²² M I 435³³⁻³⁴ (*supra* 680²⁸).

^a (Ce paṭhavim). ^b Bm om. ^c Bm rattī. ^d (Bm pi). ^e Bm ad. paccak-
kham. ^f S om.

-so -dhā icc ete ca: ¹suttaso padaso, ²ekadhā dvidhā icc ādi;

-tum iti catutthiyā, -tave iti ca: dātum, vūpakāsetum^a vūpakāsāpetum, vinodetum vinodāpetum, vivecetum vivecāpetum, ⁵kātave dātave; [C^e 785¹]

-to iti pañcamiyā, -so iti ca: ³"mātito ca pitito ca sam-suddhagahaṇiko; ⁴na c' assa k(ut)oci^b bhogānaṃ upaghāto āgacchati rājato vā corato vā aggito vā udakato vā appiyato vā dāyādato"^c; ⁵dighaso, oraso;

¹⁰-to iti sattamiyatthe, tra-thādipaccayantā ca: ⁶ekato, purato pacchato, passato piṭṭhito, pādato sīsato, aggato mūlato; ⁷yatra yattha yaṇiṃ, tatra tattha taṇiṃ; ⁸kva kuṇiṃ kuṇaṃ kahaṃ^d kuhiṇcaṇaṃ;

ko iti sattamiyatthe: ⁹"ko te balaṃ mahārāja ko nu te ¹⁵rathamāṇḍalaṃ";

katthaci, kvaci, kvacini cc ete sattamiyatthe padesavācakā, yatthakatthaci iti sattamiyatthe anavaśesapariyādānavacanāṃ, yatokutoci iti pañcamiyatthe anavaśesapariyādānavacanāṃ;

samantā ¹⁰sāmantā parito abhito samantato ekajjhaṃ, ²⁰heṭṭhā upari, uddhaṃ adho tiriyaṃ, sammukhā parammukhā, āvi raho tiro, [C^e 785¹⁵] uccaṃ nīcaṃ, anto antarā ¹¹antaṃ^e antaraṃ; ajjhataṃ bahiddhā bāhirā bāhiraṃ, oraṃ pāraṃ, ārā ārakā, pacchā pure, huraṃ pecca, apācīnaṃ icc ete satta-miyā; sampati āyati^(m)^f, ajju^g aparajju, sve suve uttarasuve^h, ²⁵hiyyo ¹²pare sajja, sāyaṃ pāto, kālaṃⁱ kallaṃ^j divā ratti^k, nīcaṃ satataṃ abhiṇhaṃ abhikkhaṇaṃ, muhaṃ muhuttaṃ, bhūtapubbaṃ purā, yadā tadā tadāni, etarahi adhunā idāni, kadā kudācanaṃ, sabbadā sadā, aññadā ekadā icc ete kāla-sattamiyā, yadākadāci iti kālasattamiyaṃ anavaśesapariyādā-
³⁰navacanāṃ;

āvuso, ¹³ambho hambho^m, ¹³hare areⁿ he icc ete ekavacana-

¹ (650²⁰). ² (803²²⁻²³). ³ D I 113²⁵. ⁴ A III 173³⁻⁵. ⁵ (650²³). ⁶ (681⁵). ⁷ (681⁹⁻¹⁰ 682^{1,4}). ⁸ (681²⁵⁻²⁹). ⁹ (687⁶). ¹⁰ (Vin III 38²⁰). ¹¹ = achum⁸ nhuik, ns. ¹² = ta pā⁸ ne¹ nhuik, ns. ¹³ (ambho: hambho, are: hare, ām(a): hīndī hā [Kv hañci, Aś hañce?], vide 889 n. 8).

^a Bm om. ^b CeBe nāssu' dha koci (<891³); A: na c' assa kutoci. ^c CeBe appiyadāyādato vā. ^d Ce ad. kiṃ hiṇcaṇaṃ. ^e ita CeBemns. ^f CeBm āyati. ^g ita CeBemns. ^h Ce ośuvo. ⁱ Ce om. ^j B^ens om. ^k ɔ: rattiṃ. ^m ita CeBe^ens; Bm hambho hajjho. ⁿ Ce are hare.

puthuvacanavasena purisānaṃ āmantāṇe, bhāṇe iti ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena^a nīcapurisānaṃ āmantāṇe, je iti issarehi ekavacanavasena^b dāsinaṃ āmantāṇe, [C^e 785³⁰] bho iti ekavacana-bahuvacanavasena^a purisānaṃ itthīnaṃ ca āmantāṇe: bho purisa; ¹"bho dhuttā; ¹bho yakkhā; ¹ummuja bho puthusile ⁵pariplava bho puthusile; ¹gacchatha bho gharāṇiyo" ti. Sabbān' etāni vibhattiyuttān' eva. — Ettha pana idaṃ vadāma: ²"ehi samma nivattassu; ²mā sammā evaṃ^c avacuttha; ³punar āyu ca me laddho evaṃ jānāhi mārisa; ⁴sace mārīsā devānaṃ saṅgāmagatānaṃ uppajjeyya bhayaṃ vā chambhitattaṃ vā loma- ¹⁰haṃso vā" ti ca ettha samma sammā mārīsa mārīsā ti paṭha-māvibhattiyuttānaṃ ekavacana-puthuvacanantānaṃ āmantāṇa-padānaṃ diṭṭhattā dutiyā-tatīyādivibhattiyuttabhāvena tesāṃ padānaṃ adiṭṭhattā ca tāni padāni nipātapadesu saṅgahaṃ gacchanti ti veditabbāni. [C^e 786¹]

Avibhattiyuttaṃ bahuvidhaṃ bahusu atthesu vattati:

app eva, app eva nāma, nu kho icc ete saṃsayatthe: ⁵"app eva maṃ Bhagavā tātṭhikaṃ^d ovadeyya; ⁶app eva nāma ayam āyasmā anulomikāni senāsanāni paṭisevamāno aññaṃ ārā-dheyya; ⁷ahaṃ nu kho 'smi no nu kho 'smi kiṃ nu kho 'smi ²⁰kathaṃ nu kho 'smi";

addhā, aññadatthu, taggha, jātu, kāmaṃ, sasakkaṃ^e, tātṭucche icc^f ete ekaṃsatthe: ⁸"addhā āvuso ... Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati; ⁹aññadatthu māṇavakānaṃ ñeva sutvā; ¹⁰taggha Bhagavā^g bojjaṇṅā taggha Sugata bojjaṇṅā ti; ²⁵¹¹idaṃ hi jātu me diṭṭhaṃ na-y-idaṃ itihitihaṃ; ¹²kāmaṃ ca-jāma asuresu pāṇaṃ; [C^e 786¹⁵] ¹³evārūpan te Rāhula kāyena kammaṃ sasakkaṃ^h na caⁱ karaṇiyaṃ; ¹⁴na Migāṇiṇa tātṭuc-che^j ahaṃ kiñci kudācanaṃ adhammena jīne ñātiṃ na cā pi ñātayo mamaṃ";

¹ (678²⁻⁴ etc.). ² (673¹⁰⁻¹⁷). ³ D II 283²⁷. ⁴ S I 218³⁴—219¹. ⁵ Sn 1058^d. ⁶ ***. ⁷ M I 8¹³. ⁸ M I 111¹⁷. ⁹ S IV 118²¹. ¹⁰ S V 80¹⁴. ¹¹ S I 154²⁸. ¹² S I 224²⁷. ¹³ M I 415⁹⁶. ¹⁴ J VI 59¹¹⁻¹².

^a CeBe^ens oputhuvō. ^b CeBe ekavacanaputhuvō. ^c ita CeBe^ens; Bm samm' evaṃ (vide 673 n. c). ^d = Sn 1058^b cod. Bm. ^e Bm saṃsakkam. ^f Bm om. icc (leg. jātuccēcc (ete); vide J VI 59¹¹ Ee = codd. Cks). ^g Ce ova; (90²⁰). ^h Bm sakkam. ⁱ M om. ca. ^j ita CeBemns; vide n. f.

eva iti avatṭhānatthe^a: ¹"pubbe va me bhikkhave sambo-
dhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattass' eva sato etad ahosi";
kacci, nu, nanu icc ete pucchanatthe: ²"kacci bhikkhave
khamaniyaṃ kacci yāpaniyaṃ; ³ko nu kho bhante^b hetu ko
⁵paccayo Bhagavato sitassa pātukammāyā ti; ⁴nanu tvaṃ Phag-
guṇa kulaputto saddhā agāasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito";

kathaṃ iti upāyapucchanatthe: ⁵"kathaṃ su tarati oghaṃ
kathaṃ tarati aṇṇavaṃ";

kiṃ su, kiṃ icc ete vatthupucchanatthe: ⁶"kiṃ su chetvā
¹⁰sukhaṃ seti; ⁷kiṃ sevamāno labhatidha paññaṃ";

evaṃ, itthaṃ, iti icc ete nidassanatthe: ⁸"evaṃ pi te mano
itthaṃ pi te mano iti pi te cittaṃ";

yāva tāva, yāvata tāvatā, kittāvatā ettāvatā icc ete paricche-
datthe: ⁹"yāv' assa kālo ṭhassati tāva naṃ dakkhanti^c deva-
¹⁵manussā; ¹⁰yāvata bhikkhave Kāsi-Kosalā; ¹¹tāvata tvaṃ bha-
vissasi isi vā isittāya vā paṭipanno; ¹²kittāvatā nu kho bhante
upāsako hoti ti ... ettāvatā kho Mahānāma upāsako hoti ti";
[C^e 787¹]

evaṃ, sāhu, lahu, opāyikaṃ, paṭirūpaṃ, āma, āmo icc ete
²⁰sampaṭicchanaatthe: ¹³"evaṃ bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato
paṭissutvā; ¹⁴sāhū ti vā lahū^d ti^d vā^d opāyikan ti vā paṭirūpan
ti vā; ¹⁵ap' āvuso amhākaṃ satthāraṃ jānāsī ti — āmāvuso jā-
nāmi; ¹⁶āmo ti so paṭissutvā Mātharo suvaṇṇadito";

kiñcāpi iti anuggahatthe: ¹⁷"kiñcāpi me bhante Bhagavā
²⁵saddhāyiko paccayiko; ¹⁸kiñcāpi bhikkhave rājā cakkavatti" ti^e
vā^e; ¹⁹"kiñcāpi bhikkhave ariyasāvako" ti^e vā^e; ¹⁹"kiñcāpi so
kamma^f karoti pāpakaṃ" ti^e vā^e;

kiñca^g iti anuggahatthe garahatthe ca: ²⁰"aññe pi devo
poseti kiñca^g devo sakaṃ paṇaṃ";

³⁰*yathā tathā, yath' eva tath' eva, evaṃ, evam eva, evam
evaṃ, evam pi, yathā pi, seyyathā pi, seyyathā pi nāma, viya,*

¹ A I 258²⁴ cf. M I 17⁶. ² cf. M III 155³⁴. ³ cf. M II 74¹⁸. ⁴ M I 123¹⁹
⁵ Sn 183ab. ⁶ S I 41¹⁶. ⁷ J V 148¹⁵. ⁸ D I 213²⁷. ⁹ D I 46¹⁶. ¹⁰ A V 59⁵
¹¹ D I 104¹⁵. ¹² A IV 220¹⁹⁻²⁸. ¹³ cf. Vin II 194^{12, 15}. ¹⁴ Vin I 45³⁵. ¹⁵ ***.
¹⁶ J VI 418¹⁸. ¹⁷ Sn² p. 124⁹. ¹⁸ ***. ¹⁹ Khp VI 11a. ²⁰ J I 135¹³.

^a ita C^eBemns (ns: sannitṭhānāvadhāraṇesu hū lui; Rūp C^e 90⁵: ava-
dhāraṇe), cf. 900 n. c. ^b cf. 738²⁴ (M om. bhante). ^c D: dakkhinti. ^d Bm om.
^e C^eBemns om. ^f C^e kammaṃ. ^g C^eBemns kiñci (deest Rūp C^e 90¹⁸).

iva, yatha-r-iva tatha-r-iva icc ete paṭibhāgatthe: ¹"nagaram
yathā paccantaṃ guttaṃ santarabāhiraṃ; ²tathūpamaṃ sappu-
risaṃ vadāmi; ³yath' eva^a ty āhaṃ vacanaṃ akaraṃ bhaddam
atthu te; ⁴tath' eva saddho sutavā abhisamkhacca bhojanaṃ;
⁵evaṃ vijitasāṅgamaṃ satthavāhaṃ anuttaraṃ; ⁶evaṃ eva^b ⁵
tvam pi pamuñcassu saddhaṃ; ⁷evaṃ evaṃ bhotā Gotamena
anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito; ⁸evaṃ pi yo vedagū bhā-
vitatto; ⁹yathā pi selā^c vipulā^c nabham āhacca pabbatā^c; ¹⁰sey-
yathā pi bhikkhave mahārukkho; ¹¹seyyathā pi nāma mahatī
naṅgalisā^d; ¹²hatthippabhinnam viya amkusaggaho; ¹³tūlaṃ bhaṭ-
¹⁰ṭhaṃ va māluto; ¹⁴yatha-r-iva bhotā Gotamena; ¹⁵tathar iva
Bhagavā ti";

aho, nāma icc ete garahatthe: ¹⁶"aho vata re asmākaṃ^e
paṇḍitaka^f aho vata re asmākaṃ^e bahussutaka^f aho vata re
asmākaṃ^e tevijjaka^f; ¹⁷atthi nāma tumhe Ānanda there bhikkhū ¹⁵
vihetṭhiyamāne^g ajjuhekkhissatha; ¹⁸atthi nāma tāta Raṭṭhapāla
amhākaṃ";

aho, nāma, sādhu icc ete pasamsanatthe: ¹⁹"aho buddho
aho dhammo aho saṃgho, aho dhammassa svākhyātātā aho
saṃghassa suppaṭipannatā; ²⁰aho no vatthusampadā^h; ²¹aho ²⁰
dānaṃ paramaṃⁱ dānaṃ Kassape suppaṭiṭṭhitam; [C^e 788¹] ²²yatra
hi nāma sāvako pi evaṃ mahiddhiko bhavissati evaṃ mahā-
nubhāvo; ²³sādhu sādhu Sāriputta Ānando ca^j sammā vyāka-
ramāno vyākareyya";

sādhu iti yācana-sampaṭicchanesu: ²⁴"sādhu me bhante ²⁵
Bhagavā dhammaṃ desetu yam ahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ
sutvā ājāneyyan ti; ²⁵sādhū ti vatvāna pahūtakāmo^k pakkāmi
yakkho Vidhurena saddhiṃ";

¹ Dhp 315ab. ² Khp VI 8c. ³ J VI 18²⁵. ⁴ S I 100¹⁸. ⁵ S I 192³.
⁶ Sn 1146c. ⁷ Vin III 6⁹. ⁸ Sn 322a. ⁹ S I 102¹⁹. ¹⁰ S II 88⁵. ¹¹ S I 104⁹.
¹² Dhp 326d. ¹³ S I 127¹⁹. ¹⁴ D I 90¹⁷. ¹⁵ D II 224²² (cf. supra 618¹²).
¹⁶ D I 107¹⁸. ¹⁷ cf. A III 194²². ¹⁸ cf. M II 62²⁴. ¹⁹ *** cf. Ap 171⁶.
²⁰ Ap 171⁶. ²¹ Ud 30⁹ [- - - - - | - - - - -]. ²² cf. S II 255²².
²³ cf. S II 53¹⁹. ²⁴ ***. ²⁵ J VI 289²⁻³.

^a J: yad eva. ^b (o: emeva). ^c Bm oo. ^d Bm naṅgalasīsā. ^e C^e am-
hākaṃ (= D). ^f Bm okā. ^g A: viheso; Bm vihogo (o: viheso?). ^h ns: vatthu-
sampadā | ratanā sum³ pā³ prañ¹ cum khrañ³ sañ || aho | eñ¹ || satthusampadā hu
Apadān rhi eñ¹ || (cf. et Nett 50³¹). ⁱ B^e parama-. ^j B^e va. ^k Bm bahutta^o.

aho iti patthanatthe: ¹"aho vata maṃ araṇṇe vasamā-
naṃ rajje abhisīceyyun ti";

imgha, handa icc ete codanatthe: ²"imgha me tvaṃ Ānanda
pānīyaṃ āhara, pipāsito 'smi Ānanda pivissāmi ti; ³handa dāni
⁵bhikkhave āmantayāmi vo, vayadhammā saṃkhārā appamādena
sampādetthā ti";

evam etaṃ iti anumodanatthe: ⁴"evam etaṃ mahārāja
evam etaṃ mahārāja sabbe sattā maraṇadhammā maraṇapari-
yosānā";

¹⁰*kira* iti anussavatthe arucisūcanatthe ca, tattha anussa-
vatthe: ⁵"assosi kho Citto gahapati: Nigaṇṭho kira Nātaputto ^a
⁶Macchikāsaṇḍam anuppatto ti"; arucisūcanatthe: ⁷"khaṇavat-
thuparittattā āpātham na vajanti ye te dhammārammaṇā nāma ^b
yesaṃ rūpādayo kira";

¹⁵*nūna* iti anumānānussaraṇa-parivitakkanatthe: ⁸"na hi
nūna so dhammavinayo orako ^c na sā orakā pabbajjā" ti evaṃ
anumānatthe; ⁹"sā ^d nūna sā kapaṇiyā andhā aparīṇāyikā" ti
evaṃ anussaraṇatthe, ¹⁰"yaṃ nūnāhaṃ anupakhajja jīvita voro-
peyyan" ti evaṃ parivitakkanatthe;

²⁰*kasmā* iti kāraṇapucchanatthe: ¹¹"kasmā bhavaṃ vijānam
araṇṇa nissito tapo idha krubbati ^e brahmapattiyā";

yasmā tasmā, tathā hi, tena icc ete kāraṇ(āv)acchedanat-
the: ¹²"yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā tasmā rūpaṃ
ābādhāya saṃvattati; ¹³tathā hi pana me ^g ayyaputtā Bhagavā
²⁵nimantito svātanāya . . . saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena; ¹⁴suññaṃ
me agāraṃ pavisitabbaṃ ahosi, tena pāvisin ti"; [C^e 789¹]

dhir atthu iti garahatthe: ¹⁵"dhir atthu kaṇḍinaṃ sallam;
¹⁶dhir atthu taṃ visam vantaṃ", — matantare *dhi* iti garahat-
the: ¹⁷"dhī brāhmaṇassa hantāraṃ";

³⁰*hā* iti visāde tadākāranidassane ca: ¹⁸"hā Maṭṭakaṇḍali hā

¹ ***. ² D II 128²² (cf. PED s. v. taggha; tad īm × *tad gha > tad
imgha, unde imgha cf. et gha + īm). ³ D II 156¹. ⁴ S I 97²¹. ⁵ S IV
298³⁻⁴. ⁶ (ns: akkhi kui acchi | takkhaka kui tacchaka hū eñ¹ sui¹ mak-
khika kui macchika hū sañ). ⁷ Abhidh-av v. 301^{a-d}. ⁸ Vin I 19⁴. ⁹ J IV 93⁴.
¹⁰ S III 113³. ¹¹ S I 181⁹⁻¹⁰ (supra 510¹⁵ 835⁶). ¹² S III 66³¹. ¹³ D II 96¹⁷.
¹⁴ M I 519²¹. ¹⁵ J I 155¹⁰. ¹⁶ J I 311⁷. ¹⁷ Dh 389^c (supra 716¹¹). ¹⁸ Vva 323³⁰.

^a C^e Nātha^o. ^b Abhidh-av: honti. ^c (B^m onato); Vin: so orako dhamm^o.
^d B^m yā. ^e C^eBem^{ns} oasi. ^f Rūp: kāraṇāvaccho; C^eBem^{ns} kāraṇaccho.
^g Vin: maya.

Maṭṭakaṇḍali" ^a evaṃ visāde, ¹⁹"hā canda hā canda" evaṃ vi-
sādākāranidassane;

tuṇhi iti abhāsane: ²⁰"tuṇhībhūto udikkheyya" ^b;

sacchi iti paccakkhe: *arahattaphalaṃ* ^c *sacchākāsi* ^c, *arahat-
taphalaṃ sacchiakāsi*;

duṭṭhu, ku- icc ete kucchitatthe: ³*duṭṭhullam*, ⁴*kuputto*;

yathā iti ativiya ti atthe yoggaṭā-vicchā-paṭipāṭi-padatthā-
nativātti-nidassanesu ^{ca}: ⁵"yathā ayaṃ Nimi rājā paṇḍito ku-
salatthiko" evaṃ ⁶ativiya ti atthe, tathā hi yathā ayaṃ ti ayaṃ
Nimirājā yathā-paṇḍito ativiya-paṇḍito ti attho; ⁷"yathānurūpaṃ ¹⁰
upasaṃharati" evaṃ yoggaṭāyaṃ; ⁸*ye ye vuḍḍhā yathāvuḍḍham*
evaṃ vicchāyaṃ; ⁹*vuḍḍhānaṃ paṭipāṭi yathāvuḍḍham* evaṃ paṭi-
pāṭiyaṃ; ⁹*yathākkamaṃ* evaṃ padatthānativattiyaṃ; ¹⁰"ko
gassa yathā kulūpako" evaṃ nidassane;

sādhū, suṭṭhu icc ete sampāṭicchanānumodanatthesu: ¹¹"sā- ¹⁵
dhu suṭṭhu bhante saṃvarissāmi" evaṃ sampāṭicchanatthe; *sādhū
te kataṃ, suṭṭhu tayā kataṃ* evaṃ anumodanatthe;

saha, saddhiṃ, amā icc ete samakiriyāyaṃ: ¹²"Vedehe
sah' amaccehi ummaggena ^d gamissati", *mayā saddhiṃ gamissati*,
amāvāsī divaso amāvāsikā ratti, ¹³"sabbakiccesu amā vattati ²⁰
ti amacco";

saha iti sampannatthe ^{ca}: ¹⁴"saha vatthehi sobhati", idaṃ
bimbaṃ vatthehi sampannaṃ sobhati na naggan ti attho, ettha
hi *sahasaddo* samakiriyāyaṃ na vattati, sampannatthe yeva
vattati ¹⁵"sampanna[m]khettaṃ sakhettaṃ" ti ettha viya; ²⁵

vinā, rite, rahitā icc ete vippayoge: ¹⁶*vinā saddhammā
n' atth' añño koci loke nātho vijjati*, ¹⁶*rite saddhammā kuto su-
kham*, ¹⁷"rahitā [†] mātuja";

aññatra iti parivajjanatthe: ¹⁸*aññatra buddhuppādā abhi-
samayo natthi*;

nānā, puthu icc ete bahupakāre: ¹⁹"nānāphaladharā dumā;
²⁰yena annena yāpenti puthu samaṇabrāhmaṇā";

¹ Vva 324¹¹. ² J VI 294²⁸. ³ (790¹⁶). ⁴ (753¹⁴). ⁵ J VI 102²⁸.
⁶ Ja VI 102³⁴. ⁷ ***. ⁸ (749¹³⁻¹⁴). ⁹ (749²⁸). ¹⁰ Kcv 20 (Senart 17²²). ¹¹ ***.
¹² J VI 444². ¹³ p[†] ad Sv I 297²¹: amā saha bhavanti kiccesu ti amaccā.
¹⁴ Th 770^d = M II 64²⁸. ¹⁵ ***. ¹⁶ (703²⁸⁻²⁹). ¹⁷ ***. ¹⁸ (703²⁴). ¹⁹ J VI 533³¹.
²⁰ ***.

^a Bem^{ns} Maṭṭha^o. ^b = J cod. Bd. ^c C^eBem^{ns} om. ^d B^m umaṅgena.

nānaṃ iti asadisatthe: ¹"vyañjanam eva nānaṃ";

puthu, viṣuṃ icc ete asaṃghāṭe: ²"ariyehi puthubhūto jano viṣumbhūto jano"; [C^e 790¹]

kate iti paṭiccatthe: ³"na mano vā sarīraṃ vā maṃ kate
5 Sakka^a kassaci kadāci upahaññietha etaṃ Sakka varaṃ vare",
ettha hi maṃ kate ti maṃ paṭicca ⁴"mama kāraṇā ti attho;
manam iti īsakam apattabhāve: ⁵"manam vūlho ahosi";
nu iti evasaddatthe pi: ⁶"Māra diṭṭhigataṃ nu te", ⁷*nā-*
masaddatthe pi: ⁸"yaṃ nu gijjho yojanasataṃ kuṇapāni avek-
10 khati";

puna, puno, punaṃ icc ete apaṭhame: *puna vadāmi*;
⁹"puno pi dhammaṃ deseti^b khandhānaṃ udayabbayaṃ; ¹⁰na
puno amatākāraṃ passissāmi mukhaṃ tava; ¹¹nāhaṃ punaṃ
na ca punaṃ na cā pi apunappunaṃ hatthibondiṃ pavek-
15 khāmi", ettha ca apunappunan ti akāro nipātamattaṃ;

punappunaṃ iti abhinhatthe: ¹²"dukkhā jāti punappunaṃ";

ciraṃ, cirassaṃ icc ete dīghakāle: ¹³"ciraṃ tvaṃ anuta-
pessasi; ¹⁴ciraṃ dīgham addhānaṃ tiṭṭhanti; ¹⁵cirassaṃ vata
passāmi brāhmaṇaṃ parinibbutaṃ";

²⁰ *ce, yadi* icc ete saṃkāvatthāne^c: ¹⁶"mañ ce tvaṃ nikha-
ṇaṃ vane; ¹⁷yad' imassa lokanāthassa virajjhissāma sāsanaṃ";

dhuvaṃ iti thir'-ekamsatthesu: ¹⁸"nicco dhuvo sassato"
evaṃ thirattthe, ¹⁹"dhuvaṃ buddho bhavāma' ahaṃ" evaṃ ekam-
satthe;

²⁵ *su* iti sīghatthe: ²⁰"lahuṃ lahuṃ bhuñjati gacchatī ti
suddo";

sotthi, suvatthu icc ete āsimsatthe^d: ²¹"sotthi hotu sabba-
sattānaṃ; ²²etena saccena suvatthi hotu". || Etth' eke vadey-
yūṃ: ²³"sotthiṃ passāmi paṇinaṃ; ²⁴sotthināmi samuṭṭhito"
30 ti evaṃ *sotthi*saddo aluttavibhattiko hutvā upayoga-karaṇava-
canavasena dvipakāro diṭṭho, tassa dvipakāratte diṭṭhe yeva

¹ ***. ² cf. Sv I 59²⁸⁻³⁰. ³ J IV 14²⁻³ (*supra* 697²⁸). ⁴ Ja IV 14⁶.

⁵ Vin I 109³. ⁶ S I 135¹⁸. ⁷ Ja II 52¹. ⁸ J II 51²⁵. ⁹ ***. ¹⁰ Ap 539²¹. ¹¹ J I 503¹⁹⁻²⁰. ¹² Dh 153^d. ¹³ J I 113¹⁶. ¹⁴ D I 17²². ¹⁵ S I 1²¹. ¹⁶ J VI 12³¹.
¹⁷ Bv 2: 73ab. ¹⁸ D I 18³⁵. ¹⁹ Bv 2: 110^d. ²⁰ (cf. 374³⁻⁷; ns: bhuñjanattha
nhiuk supubba adadhāt). ²¹ cf. D I 96¹⁵. ²² Khp VI 3^e. ²³ S I 54⁴.
²⁴ (257²⁹).

^a (Bm sa). ^b CeBemns desesi. ^c Rūp (Ce 91²): saṃkāvatthāne (cf. *supra* 896¹). ^d Bemns āsiso.

*suvatthis*saddassa pi dvipakāratā diṭṭhā yeva hoti taggatikattā
tassa; evañ ca sati

¹"sadsan tisu līgesu sabbāsu ca vibhattisu

vacanesu ca sabbesu yaṃ na vyeti, tad avyayan" ti 43
vacanena virujjhanato imesu nipātapadesu saṅgaho na kātabbo 5
ti. | Saccam, evaṃ sante pi etesaṃ sesā vibhattiyo paṭicca
vayo n' atthi ti avyayattā nipātapadesu saṅgaho yeva kātabbo;
esa nayo aññatrā pi idisesu ca^a sabbesu^a thānesu; [C^e 791¹]

yadi iti kathaci vāsaddatthe: ²"yañ ñad eva parisam
upasaṃkamati yadi khattiyaparisaṃ yadi brāhmaṇaparisaṃ 10
yadi gahapatiparisaṃ" icc ādi, ettha hi yadi khattiyaparisaṃ
ti ādinaṃ 'khattiyaparisaṃ vā' ti ādinā attho gahetabbo. Ettha
ca *yadis*saddassa vāsaddatthatā kathaṃ viññāyati ti ce: yasmā
kathaci pālipadese *yadis*saddena saddhiṃ vāsaddo samodhā-
naṃ gacchati. ³"yathā imassa vacanaṃ saccam vā yadi vā 15
musā" ti ādisu, tasmā viññāyati; sāsanaṃ hi keci samā-
natthā saddā ekato samodhānaṃ gacchanti, yathā ⁴"hatthi ca
kuñjaro nāgo" ti ca ⁵"appaṃ vassasataṃ āyu idān' etarahi
vijjati" ti ca ⁶"tena samayena buddho Bhagavā" ti ca, evaṃ
etāya sāsanaṃyutticintāya *yadis*saddassa vāsaddatthatā viññāyati; 20
atha vā kiṃ yutticintāya, nanu Vatthasuttasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ^b
atthakathācariyehi ⁷"yadi nilakāya yadi pītakāyā" ti ādinaṃ
⁸"nilakattāyā vā" ti ādinā attho saṃvaṇṇito, tadanusārena
⁹"yadi khattiyaparisaṃ" ti ādinam pi *yadis*saddassa vāsaddat-
thatā viññāyati yevā ti niṭṭham etthāvagantabbam; 25

yadi ti kathaci *yadās*saddassa atthe pi: ¹⁰"yadi passanti
pavane dārakā phaline^c dume";

kismiṃ viya iti lajjanākāranidassane: ¹¹"kismiṃ viya ritta-
hatthaṃ gantaṃ", ettha ca kismiṃ viyā ti ¹²lajjanākāro viya,
¹³kilesa viya hoti ti attho; 30

tu iti ekamsatthe: ¹⁴"seyyo amitto matiyā upeto na tv
eva mitto mativippahino";

¹ vide Kās I 1: 37 (cf. 746¹³⁻¹⁴). ² D III 236⁶. ³ J VI 455²³. ⁴ (323³⁴—324¹).

⁵ (682¹⁸). ⁶ Vin III 1⁶. ⁷ M I 36¹⁸. ⁸ Ps I 166³². ⁹ (901¹⁰). ¹⁰ J VI 513²².
¹¹ Vin IV 79⁶. ¹² Sp *ad loc.*: lajjanakam viya. ¹³ Sp *ad* Vin III 135¹⁷ et
III 211⁹. ¹⁴ J I 247²⁶⁻²⁷.

^a CeBe om. ^b ita CeBemns. ^c (vide 188^{23, 28}) Ce phalike; J: phalite.

yañ ce iti ¹paṭisedhatthe: ²"seyyo amitto medhāvi yañ ce bālo 'nukampako^a; ³yañ ce puttā anassavā; ⁴yañ ce jīve tayā vinā";

-dhā iti vibhāgatthe: ⁵ekadhā, dvidhā, tīdhā;

⁶kkhattum iti vāratthe: ekakkhattum, dvikkhattum, tik-khattum;

ve, handa icc ete vavassaggatthe^b: ⁶"dadanti ve yathā-saddham yattha^c-pasādanam jano; ⁷handa dāni apāyāmi";

kin tu iti appamattavisesapucchāyam: ⁸"kin tu 'vipākāni' 10 ti nānākaraṇam";

nanu ca iti accantavirodhe: ⁹"nanu ca bho saddakkamā-nurūpena atthēna bhavitabham";

pana iti visesajotananatthe vacanālamkāre ca: ¹⁰"atthaka-thāyam pana vuttam"; ¹¹likāyam pana vuttam evam visesajo- 15 tanatthe; [C^e 792] ¹¹"kasmā pan' etam vuttam" evam vacanā-lamkāre;

iti hi ti 'evam evā' ti nicchayakaraṇatthe: ¹²"sīle patitthāya naro sapañño cittaṃ paññañ ca bhāvayaṃ ātāpi nipako bhik- 20 khu so imaṃ vijāyete jātān ti iti h' idaṃ vuttan" ti;

hi, tathā hi icc ete dāhikaraṇatthe: ¹³"vuttam hi; ¹⁴tathā hi vuttam";

eva iti sappatīyogitādijotananatthe, tathā hi

ayogaṃ, yogaṃ aññena, accantayogaṃ^d eva ca 44 vyavacchindati vatthussa evasaddo, sa kīdiso:

25 visesanena sahito, visenaniyakena ca, kiriyāya ca; kamen' assa payogāni pavuccare: 45

akko tamonudo eva, buddho eva tamonudo,

nilaṃ sarojaṃ atthi' eva ñeyyam etaṃ padattayaṃ. 46

Ito paraṃ suviditattā payogāni na vakkhāma:

30 kathañci iti kicchatthe; ¹⁵isakaṃ iti appake; ¹⁶saṇikaṃ iti mandatthe; ¹⁷kippaṃ, ¹⁸aram lahuṃ, ¹⁹āsum, ²⁰tunṇaṃ, ²¹aciraṃ, ²²tu-vaṭaṃ icc ete siḡhatthe^e; ²³musā, ²⁴micchā, ²⁵alikaṃ icc ete asacce;

api ca kho ti ca api tu khalū ti ca yathā nāmā ti ca

¹ (97 n. 12). ² J I 249³. ³ S I 176¹⁸. ⁴ J VI 495^{27, 29}. ⁵ (894¹). ⁶ Dhp, 249ab. ⁷ J VI 183¹⁶. ⁸ ***. ⁹ Mmd Ce 266¹⁷. ¹⁰ (893¹). ¹¹ Vm 1⁷. ¹² Vm 1⁵⁻⁷. ¹³ It 1⁴ (Ita Se 4¹³); Ja I 28¹⁴. ¹⁴ ***. ¹⁵ (tuvaṭaṃ: t(u)varati = vivāṭaṃ: vivarati etc.).

^a CeBe bālānukampako (= J). ^b (Bm vavassagge?). ^c ita CeBemns; Dhp: yathā-. ^d ita Bemns; Ce accantāyogaṃ (metr.). ^e Bm siṃgho.

yathā hi ti ca tathā hi ti ca nipātasamudāyo; yathā cā ti pa-ṭibhāgatthe samuccayo;

¹tūna-tvāna-tvāpaccayantā ussukkanatthe, ²ussukkanattho nāma ussāho attho, yo hi attho eken' eva padena aparisaṃmatto padantarātham apekkhati, so ussukkanattho, yathā "disvā" ti 5 vutte 'evam āhā' ti vā 'evam akāsi' ti vā sambandho hoti: passitūna passitvāna passitvā, suṇitūna suṇitvāna suṇitvā, sam-phussa samphusitvā, labhitvā labhitvāna · laddhā laddhāna, vij-jhitvā vijjhitvāna · viddhā viddhāna, bujjhitvā bujjhitvāna · buddhā buddhāna, disvā disvāna · diṭṭhā diṭṭhāna, dasselvā sāvetvā, phu- 10 sāpetvā labhāpetvā vijjāpetvā, bodhetvā, dattūna datvā datvāna · dāpetvā, upādāya viññāya · viceyya vineyya · nihacca samecca, ārabba āgama āgacca^a āpucchā^b, katvā karitvā · kacca adhi-kicca^c, khādītūna khādītūna khādītū · khādiya khādiyāna, parivisiya^d parivisiyāna, anubhaviya anubhaviyāna, abhivandi- 15 tūna abhivanditvāna^e · abhivandiya abhivandiyāna aññe pi yoje-tabbā.

Tatra samuccaya-vikappa-paṭisedhanatthesu ca vā na no a- mā · alaṃ halaṃ icc etesu atthasu nipātesu a- mā icc ete padādimhi yeva nipatanti na padamajjhe na padāvasāne: ³"adit- 20 ṭham asutaṃ; ⁴mā akatthā" ti ādisu; [C^e 793] ca vā icc ete padā-vasāne ca dvinnam samānādhikaraṇapadānam majjhe ca nipa-tanti na padādimhi, tam yathā: samaṇo^f ca brāhmaṇo ca, samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā, eso ca samaṇo sādhuṇūpo eso ca brāhmaṇo sādhu- 25 rūpo, eso vā samaṇo saṅghatabbo eso vā brāhmaṇo saṅghatabbo 25 ti. || Nanu ca bho ⁵"vā paro asarūpā; ⁶vā apacce" ti ādisu vāsaddo padādimhi dissati ti. | Saccam, idiso pana saddaraca-nāviseso akkharasamaye veyyākaraṇānam mataṃ gahetvā paṭ-ṭhapito, ekantato Māgadhabhāsasu c' eva sakkaṭabhāsasu ca edisī saddagati n' atthi, tasmā amhākaṃ mate Māgadhabhāsā- 30 nurūpena ⁷"paro vā asarūpā" ti lakkhaṇaṃ ṭhapitaṃ ti. || Tathā pi vadeyya: nanu ca bho vāsaddo padādimhi pi dissati, vānaro ti ettha hi narena sadiso ti vā-naro ti. | Tam na, sadisatthavā-

¹ § 1150. ² (cf. et 730¹⁷). ³ Sn 1122^c. ⁴ cf. Ud 51¹⁴. ⁵ Kc 13. ⁶ Kc 346. ⁷ § 31.

^a Bemns āgacca. ^b Bm āpucchā. ^c Bemns adhikacca. ^d Bm om. ^e Bm abhivanditvā || na || (o: abhivanditvā abhivanditvāna?). ^f Bm samāṇa.

cako hi vāsaddo padante yeva tiṭṭhati: ¹"madhu vā maññati bālo" ti, vānaro ti idaṃ tu *nimmakkhikan* ti padaṃ viya avya-yatthapubbaṅgamaṃ avyayibhāvasamāsapadam pi na hoti, iti tasmā asappatham^a anotaritvā 'vānaṃ vuccati ²gamaṇaṃ, taṃ
5 etassa atthi ti vānaro . ³yathā kuñjā haṇū ass' atthi ti kuñjaro' ti attho gahetabbo. Iti yathārahaṃ padānaṃ ādimhi majjha-vasānesu ca nipatanti ti nipātā *ca-vādayo atha-khalu-vatādayo* ca; *katvā-vatvādayo* pana avyayattā nipātapadesu saṅgahaṃ gatattā nipātā^b;

10 *na no* icc ete padādimhi c' eva padāvasāne^c ca nipatanti na padamajjhe, taṃ^d yathā: ⁴"na ve anatthakusalena atthacariyā sukhāvahā; ⁵no h' etaṃ bhante; ⁶pamatto puriso puññakammaṃ karoti na; ⁷evam pi me no" icc ādi; *alaṃ halaṃ* icc ete padādimhi c' eva avasāne ca nipatanti na padamajjhe^d: ⁸"alaṃ puññāni kātuṃ", *puññāni kātuṃ alaṃ* ti vā; ⁹"halaṃ dāni pakāsituṃ", *pakāsituṃ halaṃ* ti vā.

Imasmim pakaraṇe atthakathānurūpena *pisaddo* pi nipātesu icchitabbo, *apisaddo* pi ca nipātapakkhiko katabbo yattha kiriya-vācakapadato pubbo na hoti, taṃ yathā: ¹⁰"api dibbesu kāmesu
20 ratim so nādhigacchati"; *rājā pi devo pi*; ¹¹"iti pi so Bhagavā" ti; tesu *pisaddo* padamajjhe padāvasāne ca nipatati *apisaddo* pana padamajjhe padāvasāne ca nipatati: ¹²"tiṭṭhati pi nisīdati pi caṃkamati pi nipajjati^b pi^b antarā^b pi^b dhāyati". Padapūraṇesu pi *atha-khalu-vata-vathā*dinam nipātānaṃ yathāsambha-
25 vaṃ yojetabbaṃ. [C^e 794¹]

Idāni yathārahaṃ tesam nipātānaṃ atthuddhāraṃ kathayāma:

Tattha ¹³*evamsaddo* upamūpadesa-sampahamsana-garahā^e-vacanasampañiggahākāra - nidassanāvadhāraṇādiānekathappabhe-
30 do, tathā h' esa ¹⁴"evam^f jātena maccena kattabbaṃ kusalaṃ bahun" ti evamādisu upamāyaṃ āgato, ¹⁵"evam te abhikkami-

tabbaṃ evaṃ te paṭikkamitabbaṃ"^a ti ādisu upadese, ¹"evam etaṃ Bhagavā evam etaṃ Sugatā" ti ādisu sampahamsane, ²"evam eva^b paṇāyaṃ vasali yasmim vā tasmim vā tassa muṇḍakassa samaṇassa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsati" ti ādisu garahane, ³"evam bhante ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosun" ti ādisu
5 vacanasampañiggāhe, ⁴"evam vyā kho ahaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi" ti ādisu ākāre, ⁵"ehi tvaṃ māṇava-ka yena samaṇo Ānando ten' upasaṃkama, upasaṃkamitvā mama vacanena samaṇaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṃkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ puccha: Subho māṇavo To-
deyyaputto bhavantaṃ Ānandaṃ appābādhaṃ appātaṃkaṃ lahuṭṭhānaṃ balaṃ phāsuvihāraṃ pucchatī ti, evaṃ ca vadehi: sādhu kira bhavaṃ Ānando yena Subhassa māṇavassa Todeyya-
puttassa nivesanaṃ ten' upasaṃkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā" ti evamādisu nidassane, ⁶"taṃ kim maññatha Kālāmā ime
15 dhammā kusalā vā akusalā vā ti — akusalā bhante — sāvajjā vā anavajjā vā ti — sāvajjā bhante — viññugarahitā vā viññūpasatthā vā ti — viññugarahitā bhante — samattā samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti no vā, kathaṃ vo^c ettha hoti ti — samattā bhante samādinna ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti, 20
evam no ettha hoti" ti ādisu avadhāraṇe, icc evaṃ

upamāyaṃ upadese ākāre sampahamsane

vacanasampañiggāhe garahāyaṃ nidassane

atho 'vadhāraṇādimhi *evamsaddo* pavattati. 47

Tatra ⁷*antarāsaddo* kāraṇa-khaṇa-citta-vemajjha-vivarādisu vat-
25 tati: ⁸"tadantaraṃ ko jāṇeyya aññatra tathāgatā"^d ti ca ⁹"janā saṃgama mantenti mañ ca tañ ca kim antaran" ti ca ādisu kāraṇe *antarāsaddo*, ¹⁰"addasa . . . maṃ bhante aññatarā itthi vij-jantarikāya bhājanam dhovanti" ti ādisu khaṇe, ¹¹"yass' antarato na santi kopā" ti ādisu citte, ¹²"antarā vosānaṃ āpādi" ti ādisu
30 vemajjhe, ¹³"api cāyaṃ . . . Tapodā dvinnam mahānirayānaṃ antarikāya gacchati"^e ti ādisu vivare, aññasmim pana ṭhāne vemajjhe ti attho adhippeto, icc evaṃ [C^e 795¹]

¹ A I 192³². ² S I 160¹⁴. ³ M I 1⁹. ⁴ Vin IV 138²⁹ etc. ⁵ D I 204⁸⁻¹⁰.
⁶ A I 190⁶⁻¹². ⁷ Sv I 34²⁶—35² Uda 109²⁵: Pj II 20⁹. ⁸ (703²⁵). ⁹ S I 201²⁴ (Spk I 295⁹). ¹⁰ M I 448³³. ¹¹ Sn 6^a. ¹² It 85¹⁸. ¹³ Vin III 108²⁸.

^a B^m abhikkamitabbaṃ. ^b B^m evam evaṃ. ^c ita C^eB^{em}ns (= p^t ad Sv I 27¹⁷): Sv E^e etc.: vā. ^d ita C^eB^{em}ns; B^m tathāga. ^e Vin: āgacchati.

¹ Dhp 69^a. ² (V 830 1172). ³ (793¹²). ⁴ J I 251¹. ⁵ D I 60³⁵. ⁶ ***.
⁷ D I 58²⁶. ⁸ Vva 191¹⁹ + Vv 486^d. ⁹ (889⁹). ¹⁰ Dhp 187^{ab}. ¹¹ Vin III 118.
¹² cf. Vin IV 54²³⁻²⁴ (supra 481²⁴). ¹³ Sv I 26¹⁷—27¹⁹, Ps I 3⁵, Spk I 4⁹, Mp I 4⁷, Pj I 100¹, Uda 6⁹. ¹⁴ Dhp 53^{cd}. ¹⁵ M I 460⁹.

^a B^m asappatham; C^e appatham; B^{em}ns uppatham. ^b B^m om. ^c B^m c' evā-vasāne (904¹⁴). ^d B^m om. taṃ . . . padamajjhe (904¹¹⁻¹⁴). ^e ita B^m; C^eB^{em} garaha- (leg. garahana-). ^f B^m ad. iti.

kāraṇe c' eva citte ca khaṇasmim vivare pi ca
vemaññhādisu atthesu *antarā* ti ravo gato. 48

Tatra ¹*ajjhattachasaddo* gocarajjhatte niyakajjhatte ajjhattachajjhatte
visayajjhatte ti catusu atthesu dissati: ²"ten' Ānanda bhikkhunā
³tasmim yeva purimasmim samādhinimutte ajjhattacham eva cittam
saññhapetabbam; ⁴ajjhattacharato samāhito" ti ādisu ayam goca-
rajjhatte dissati; ⁵"ajjhattacham sampasādanam; ⁶ajjhattacham vā
dhammesu dhammānupassī viharatī" ti ādisu niyakajjhatte,
⁷"cha ajjhattachikāni āyatanāni" ti ādisu ajjhattachajjhatte, ⁸"ayam
⁹kho pan' Ānanda vihāro tathāgatena abhisambuddho yad idam
sabbanimittānam amanasikārā ajjhattacham suññatam upasampajja
viharatī" ti ādisu visayajjhatte, issariyaṭṭhāne ti attho, phala-
samāpatti hi^a buddhānam issariyaṭṭhānam nāma. Icc evam
nipātapadavibhatti samattā.

¹⁵ Icche naro supaṭutam pariyaṭṭidhamme,
Vācogadhe Catupade vipulatthasāre
yogam kareyya satatam bahudhā vibhatte,
yogam karam supaṭutam sa naro 'dhigacche. 49

Iti navaṅge sātṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu viñ-
²⁰ nūnam kosallatthāya kate saddanītippakaraṇe vācogadhapadavi-
bhatti nāma sattavīsatimo^b paricchedo.

XXVIII.

Ito param pavakkhāmi pālinayādisaṅgaham
paññāvepullakaraṇam pītipāmuñjavaddhanam^c. 1

²⁵ Tattha pālinayo aṭṭhakathānayo ṭikānayo pakaraṇantaranayo
ti cattāro nayā adhippetā. Tatra pālinayo ti tepītake buddha-
vacane pāligati, aṭṭhakathānayo ti aṭṭhakathāsu āgatā saddagati,
ṭikānayo ti ṭikāsu āgatā saddagati, pakaraṇantaranayo ti aññesu
pakaraṇesu^d āgatā saddagati. Tatra pāligatiyam vyañjana-
³⁰ chakka-atthachakke padhāne katvā aṭṭhakathā-ṭikādisu pavatta-

¹ As 46⁴⁻¹⁷. ² M III 112¹⁴. ³ D II 107⁵. ⁴ D I 74¹⁴. ⁵ M I 60²⁸.

⁶ Khp IV (6). ⁷ M III 111⁶.

^a Bm *ad. ti.* ^b Bm chabbīsatimo. ^c Be opāmojja^o. ^d Bm *om.*

saddagativinicchayena saha yathāraham gahetvā pālinayādi-
saṅgaham dassessāma.

Tatra ¹akkharam padam vyañjanam · ākāro nirutti niddeso
ti cha vyañjanapadāni, ²saṃkāsanā pakāsanā · vivaraṇam vibha-
janam · uttānikaraṇam paññatī ti cha atthapadāni, etāni yeva ³
vyañjanachakkaṃ atthachakkaṃ ti pi^a vuccanti^a. [Ce 796¹]

Tatra vyañjanapadesu akkharam nāma ⁴"rūpaṃ aniccan
ti vuccamāno run^b ti opāpeti" ti vacanato atthajotakapadanto-
gadam ekekakkharam^c iha akkharan ti gahetabbam, atha vā
⁵"yo pubbe" ti ettha yokāro viya atthajotakam ekakkharam ⁶
atra akkharan ti gahetabbam; ⁷"saṭṭhi vassasahassāni" ti vattu-
kāmena vuttam ⁸ādiakkharam iva aparisamatte ca pade vaṇṇam
akkharam iti gahetabbam. ⁹"Vītataṇho anādāno niruttipadako-
vido akkharānam sannipātam jaññā pubbāparāni cā" ti ettha
vuttanayena ¹⁰vibhattiyantam atthajotakam akkharapiṇḍam pa-
dam nāma · ¹¹"sīle patiṭṭhāyā" ti ettha *sīle* ti padam viya.
Atthasambaddho^d padesapariyosāno padasamūho vyañjanam
nāma · ¹²"cattāro 'me bhikkhave satipaṭṭhānā" ti ādi viya. Vyañ-
janavibhāgo vibhāgappakāro ākāro nāma · ¹³"katame cattāro:
idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharatī" ti ādi^e viya. ¹⁴
Ākāravibhāvitassa nibbacanam nirutti nāma · ¹⁵"phusatī ti
phasso; ¹⁶vedayatī ti vedanā" ti ādi viya. Nibbacanatthassa
vitthāro nissesato deso niddeso nāma · ¹⁷"sukhā vedanā dukkhā
vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, ¹⁸sukhayatī ti sukhā, duk-
khayatī ti dukkhā, n' eva dukkhayatī na sukhayatī ti adukkham-
asukhā vedanā" ti ādi viya. Imāni cha vyañjanapadāni.

Atthapadesu ¹⁹saṃkhepena kāsanā saṃkāsanā, tattha
kāsanā ti dīpanā, saṃkhepena atthadīpanā ti vuttam hoti · ²⁰"upā-
diyamāno kho bhikkhu^f baddho Mārassa anupādiyamāno mutto
pāpimato" ti ādi viya. Paṭhamam eva kāsanā pakāsanā, yat-
tako attho pacchā kathetabbo, tam sabbam paṭhamavacanen'
eva dīpeti ti vuttam hoti · ²¹"sabbam bhikkhave ādittan" ti ādi

¹ Nett 9⁸. ² Nett 9⁸. ³ Vin IV 15⁴. ⁴ J I 319¹. ⁵ Pv 794^a. ⁶ Pv 280¹⁰.
⁷ Dh 352^{a-d}. ⁸ (610², *vide etiam* 911⁴). ⁹ S I 13²⁰. ¹⁰ Paṭis II 232².
¹¹ Vm 463¹⁹. ¹² *vide* Vm 460²⁵ etc. ¹³ *vide* Dhs p. 1⁶. ¹⁴ cf. As 41²⁴⁻²⁶.
¹⁵ cf. Netta Ce 28⁶. ¹⁶ S III 73²⁰. ¹⁷ S IV 19²⁵ = Vin I 34¹⁸.

^a Bm *om.* ^b Bems rū (cf. 910¹⁹). ^c CeBe ekakkharam (< 907¹⁰); *vide*
910²⁰. ^d CeBemns *hic et* 911⁸ (°)bandho. ^e CeBe ādisu. ^f CeBe bhikkhave,

viya. Saṃkāsanapakāsanavasena^a dīpatatthassa vitthāraṃ pu-
navacanavasena vivaritvā pākātakaraṇaṃ vivaraṇaṃ nāma^b ·
1¹“kiñ ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ ādittaṃ: cakkhu bhikkhave ādittaṃ
rūpā ādittā”^c ti ādi viya. [C^e 797¹] Vivaritabbam eva aneka-
5 bhāvato buddhisammukhākaraṇaṃ^d vibhajanaṃ nāma · 2²“ka-
tamañ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ: cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ
ca^e mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ” ti ādi viya 1¹“kena ādittaṃ:
rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi
paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittan” ti ādi
10 viya. Vibhajitattassa vitthāraṇavasena³ upamāyōparopariya-
jananavasena ca sampaṭipādanaṃ uttānikaraṇaṃ nāma ·
4⁴“tatha katame cattāro mahābhūtā: pathavīdhātu āpodhātu” ti
ādi viya, 5⁵“seyyathā pi bhikkhave nādi pabbateyyā ohārini
dūraṅgamā sīghasotā, tassā ubhosu tīresu^f kāsā^g ce pi jātā assu,
15 te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ, kusā ce pi jātā assu te naṃ ajjho-
lambeyyūṃ, babbajā ce pi jātā assu te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ,
bīraṇā ce pi jātā assu te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ, rukkhā ce pi jātā
assu te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ, tassā so^g puriso^g sotena vuyhamāno
kāse ce pi gaṇheyya te palujjeyyūṃ so tatonidānaṃ anayavya-
20 sanaṃ āpajjeyya, kuse ce pi gaṇheyya, babbaje ce pi gaṇheyya,
bīraṇe ce pi gaṇheyya, rukkhe^g ce^g pi^g gaṇheyya^g, te palu-
jjeyyūṃ so tatonidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjeyya, evaṃ eva
kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariya-
dhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī
25 sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ
attato samanupassati rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā rūpaṃ
rūpasmim vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ rūpaṃ palujjati so tatonidānaṃ
anayavyasanaṃ āpajjati, vedanaṃ, saññaṃ, saṃkhāre, viññāṇaṃ
attato samanupassati viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ attani vā viññā-
30 naṃ viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ; tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ palujjati so
tatonidānaṃ anayavyasanaṃ āpajjati” ti ādi viya. Pakārena
ñatti paññatti, anekappakārehi sotūnaṃ⁶ tuṭṭhisañjananavasena

¹ S IV 19²⁶⁻³³ = Vin I 34¹⁶⁻²³. ² S III 59¹⁹. ³ ns: upamāya | phrañ³ ||
uparopariyajananavasena | achan¹ chan¹ phrac ce khrañ² nhañ¹ cap sa phrañ¹ ||.
⁴ ***. ⁵ S III 137¹⁷—138¹⁵. ⁶ (351¹⁵⁻³⁰).

^a B^m saṃkāsanavasena. ^b C^eB^m ad. rūpaṃ kho . . . ādi viya (907²⁸—
908¹). ^c C^e rūpaṃ ādittaṃ. ^d C^e °sammukhik° ^e C^e om ca. ^f C^eB^e ubha-
yato tīre. ^g B^m om.

buddhinisitakaraṇena ca atthaviññāpanā ti vuttaṃ hoti · 1¹“yaṃ
kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ^a ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ
upādinnaṃ^b seyyathidaṃ kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco mamsaṃ
nhāru aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ^c vakkaṃ hadayaṃ yakaṇaṃ kilomakaṃ
pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ antaṃ antaḡuṇaṃ udariyaṃ karisaṃ yaṃ vā 5
pan’ aññaṃ pi ajjhataṃ paccattaṃ kakkhaḷaṃ kharigataṃ upā-
dinnaṃ^b, ayaṃ vuccati Rāhula ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu, yā c’ eva
kho ajjhattikā pathavīdhātu yā ca bāhirā, pathavīdhātu-r-ev’
esā^d n’ etaṃ mama n’ eso ’ham asmi na me so attā ti evaṃ
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ [C^e 798¹] sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ, evaṃ 10
etaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā pathavīdhātuyā nib-
bindati pathavīdhātuyā cittaṃ virājeti” ti ādi viya 2²“tatha
katamaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ: yaṃ rūpaṃ atitaṃ niruddhaṃ vipari-
ṇataṃ atthagataṃ abbhathagataṃ^e uppajjitvā vigataṃ atitaṃ
atitaṃsena saṅgaḡhitaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca 15
mahābhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ atitaṃ;
tatha katamaṃ rūpaṃ^f anāgataṃ^f: yaṃ^f rūpaṃ ajātaṃ abhū-
taṃ asañjātaṃ anibbattaṃ anabhinibbattaṃ apātubhūtaṃ anup-
pannaṃ asamuppannaṃ anuṭṭhitaṃ asamuṭṭhitaṃ, anāgataṃ anā-
gataṃsena saṅgaḡhitaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahā- 20
bhūtānaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ anāgataṃ; tatha
katamaṃ rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ: yaṃ rūpaṃ jātaṃ bhūtaṃ sañjā-
taṃ nibbattaṃ abhinibbattaṃ pātubhūtaṃ uppannaṃ samuppan-
naṃ uṭṭhitaṃ samuṭṭhitaṃ, paccuppannaṃ paccuppannaṃsena
saṅgaḡhitaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañ ca mahābhūtānaṃ 25
upādāya rūpaṃ, idaṃ vuccati rūpaṃ paccuppannaṃ” ti ādi viya
ca. Imāni cha atthapadāni.

Tattha Bhagavā³ akkharehi saṃkāsayati, padehi pakā-
sayati, vyañjanehi vivarati, ākārehi vibhajati, niruttihi uttāni-
karoti, niddesehi paññāpayati; atha vā akkharehi saṃkāsayitvā 30
padehi pakāsayati, vyañjanehi vivaritvā ākārehi vibhajati, ni-
ruttihi uttānikatvā niddesehi paññāpayati; atha vā akkharehi
atthadvāram ugghāṭetvā padehi pakāsento vinayati ugghāṭi-
taññaṃ, vyañjanehi vivaritvā ākārehi vibhajanto vinayati vipañ-

¹ M I 421²⁷—422². ² Vibh 1¹⁴—2². ³ vide Nett 9¹¹ sqq.

^a M om. ^b B^m upādinnaṃ. ^c C^e °miñjā (= M). ^d (B^e °dhātu yev’ esā).
^e B^e atthaṅgataṃ abbhathāṅgataṃ. ^f B^m om.

citaññuṃ, niruttihi uttānikatvā niddesehi paññāpento vinayati neyyaṃ, tattha tattha anurūpaṃ sallakkhetvā tesam veneyya-bandhavānaṃ āsayānusayacariyādhimuttivasena taṃ taṃ desanaṃ vaddhetī ti adhippāyo. — Atthato pan' ettha katamaṃ
5 vyañjanachakkaṃ katamaṃ atthachakkaṃ ti: buddhassa Bhagavato dhammaṃ desayato yo atthāvagamahetūbhūto ¹saviññātikasaddo, taṃ vyañjanachakkaṃ, yo tena abhisametabbo lakṣaṇarasādisahito dhammo, taṃ atthachakkaṃ ti veditabbaṃ, icc evaṃ

10 akkharaṇ ca padaṇ c' eva vyañjanaṇ ca tathāparo ākāro ca nirutti ca niddeso cā t' ime cha tu āhu vyañjanachakkaṃ ti vyañjanatthavidū vidū, 2
saṃkāsaṇ pakāsaṇa vivaraṇaṇ ca tato paraṃ vibhajanaṇ ca uttānikaraṇaṇ ca tato parā
15 paññatti cā ti cha-y-ime atthachakkaṃ ti abravuṃ; 3
tatra vyañjanachakkaṃ tu vyañjanapadam ititaṃ, atthachakkaṃ atthapadam evaṃ pi upalakkhaye. [C^e 799¹] 4
Idaṃ pan' ettha vavatthānaṃ: vyañjanachakke akkharan nāma: ²"rūpaṃ aniccaṇ" ti ādisu atthajotakapadantogadho rū
20 icc ādi ekeko yeva vaṇṇo c' eva ³"yo pubbe karaṇiyāni; ⁴so imaṃ vijāṭaye jaṭaṇ" ti ādisu atthajotako yokāra-sokārādiko eko vaṇṇo ca, ⁵"saṭṭhi vassasahassāni" ti ādinā ekekaṃ gāthaṃ^a vattukāmehi vutto sa icc ādi vaṇṇo ca akkharan ti gahetabbo; akkharacintakānaṃ mate pana akkharasaññāvisaye
25 ⁶ākārādayo kakārādayo^b ca vaṇṇā akkharan ti gahetabbā; lokiyamahājanena [kattabbo^c lokiyamahājanena] katasaññāvisaye ⁷"Mahāsammato t' eva^d paṭhamaṃ akkharaṃ upanibbatan" ti ādisu padabhūto atthajotako vaṇṇasamudāyo akkharan ti gahetabbo, Jātakatthakathāyaṃ pi ⁸"kiṃ tattha catumattassā"
30 ti imassa pālīpadesassa ⁹"vyañjanaṃ sobhaṇaṃ akkharattho asobhaṇo" ti atthasaṃvaṇṇanāyaṃ padabhūto atthajotako vaṇṇasamudāyo yeva vyañjanan ti ca akkharan ti ca^e nāmena

¹ = viñap nhañ¹ ta kva so vacībhedasaddā to² tañ³, ns. ² (907⁷).
³ (907¹⁰). ⁴ S I 13²¹. ⁵ (907¹¹). ⁶ Kc 2. ⁷ (255¹¹). ⁸ J II 107²⁷. ⁹ cf. Ja II 108¹⁻² (*supra* 809²³).

^a B^m taṃ (om. gā-). ^b B^m om. ^c C^eB^e obbe; ns om. kattabbo lokiyamahājanena. ^d B^e tv eva. ^e B^e om.

vutto ti gahetabbaṃ. Tathā vyañjanachakke padaṃ nāma
¹"sīle patiṭṭhāyā" ti ettha sīle ti padaṃ viya vibhattiyantaṃ atthajotakaṃ akkharapiṇḍan ti gahetabbaṃ; neruttikānaṃ mate
pana vibhattiyanto pi^a avibhattiyanto pi atthajotako akkhara-
samūho tathāvidhaṃ ekam akkharaṇ ca upasaggā ca nipātā 5
ca padaṃ nāmā ti gahetabbaṃ. Tathā vyañjanachakke vyañ-
janaṃ nāma ²"cattāro 'me bhikkhave satipatṭhānā" ti ādi viya
atthasambaddho^b ³padesapariyosāno padasamūho ti gahetab-
baṃ; akkharacintakānaṃ mate pana vyañjanasaññāvisaye akā-
rādisuddhassaravajjito sararahito kakārādiko ekeko vaṇṇo 10
vyañjanaṃ nāmā ti gahetabbo; tathā pāvacanikānaṃ sad-
dhammavidūnaṃ mate ⁴"sithilaṃ dhanitaṇ ca dīgha-rassaṃ
garukaṃ^c lāhukaṇ ca niggaḥitaṃ sambaddha-vavatthitaṃ vimut-
taṃ dasadhā ⁵vyañjanābuddhiyā pabhedo" ti ettha sassarāni pi
kakārādini vaggakkharāni c' eva, saramayā ākārādayo ca 15
vaṇṇā, saññogapadāni ca asaññogapadāni ca akkharāni, bindu
ca, ⁶saṃhitāpadaṇ ca ⁷asaṃhitāpadaṇ ca, ⁸vissatṭhapayogena
vattabbapadaṇ ca sabbam p' etaṃ vyañjanaṃ nāmā ti gahe-
tabbaṃ. Tathā vyañjanachakke^d ⁹"phusati ti phasso" ti ādi-
kaṃ nibbacanaṃ nirutti nāma, vuttam pi c' etaṃ: ¹⁰"abhi- 20
saṃkharonti ti kho^e bhikkhave, tasmā saṃkhārā"^f ti evaṃ
¹¹niddhāretvā sahetuṃ^g katvā vuccamānā abhilāpā nirutti
nāma^h; [C^e 800¹] Niruttiṭṭhake pana ¹²"saṃkhā samaññā pañ-
ñatti vohāro nāmaṃ nāmakammaṃ nāmadheyyaṃ nirutti
vyañjanaṃ abhilāpo" ti imehi dasahi vuttā dhammajāti nirutti 25
nāma, sā sarūpato ¹³saviññāttivikāro ¹⁴saddo yeva; atthaka-
thāmaggaṃ pana saṃvaṇṇentānaṃ ¹⁵kesaṇci ācariyānaṃ vāde
nāmāpaññatti c' eva upādāpaññatti ca atthachakke paññatti

¹ (907¹⁶). ² (907¹⁸). ³ = anak nhañ¹ cap so upadesa(!) achuṃ³ rhi so, ns.
⁴ (Sv I 177¹⁻⁴ *supra* 610 n. 1). ⁵ = saddā kui si so ñāp eñ¹, ns. ⁶ = "tuṇh'
assa" [Vin I 95²³] ca so pud cap khrañ³, ns. ⁷ = 'tuṇh' assa' ca so pud phrat
khrañ³, ns. ⁸ ns: vissatṭhappayogena | lhvat so payoga phrañ¹ || vattabbapa-
daṇ ca | rvat ap so vimutta pud ||. ⁹ (907²¹). ¹⁰ S III 87¹⁵. ¹¹ = "saṃkhārā"
hū so nipphanna mha sampubba karadhāt kui thut rve¹, ns. ¹² cf. Dhs § 1306
(As 390¹⁸—391²⁰). ¹³ = viñat nhañ¹ ta kva kammajacittajapathavi eñ¹ bhok
pran khrañ³ phrac so, ns. ¹⁴ = cittajāsaddā sā tañ³, ns. ¹⁵ mṭ (Be 152¹²⁻¹³)
ad As 391²⁴.

^a B^m om. ^b (vide 907 n. d.). ^c C^eB^ens garu-. ^d C^eB^m oḥakkesu.
^e (B^m vo). ^f (B^m oro). ^g C^ens sahetukaṃ. ^h C^e nāmā ti.

nāma, ¹anekappakārehi sotūnaṃ tuṭṭhisañjananavasena ^a buddhi-nisitakaraṇena ca atthavibhāvanā ti gahetabbaṃ; paññattiduke pana ²“saṃkhā samañña” icc evamādihi yathāvutthehi dasahi nāmehi vuttā dhammajāti paññatti nāma, sā pi sarūpato saviñ-
5 ñattivikāro sabbo saddo yeva, aṭṭhakathāmaggaṃ pana saṃvaṇṇentānaṃ kesañci ācariyānaṃ vāde nāmapaññatti c’ eva upādāpaññatti cā ti gahetabbaṃ.

Vavatthānaṃ idaṃ ñatvā mayā ettha pakāsitaṃ,
vohāro suṭṭhu kātabbo dhīmatā na yathā-tathā; 5
10 dhīro vyañjanachakke ca atthachakke ca sabbaso
kosallañ ca samicchanto imaṃ nītiṃ mane kare. 6
Kosallañ ca nām’ etaṃ pabhedato soḷasa vidhaṃ hoti, kathaṃ: sad-dakusalatā akkharakusalatā samuccayakusalatā · līṅgakusalatā
vibhattikusalatā pubbāparakusalatā · sandhikusalatā samāsakusa-
15 latā vyāsakusalatā nibbacanakusalatā · āyakusalatā apāyakusa-
latā ādesakusalatā · gahaṇakusalatā dhāraṇakusalatā sampañipā-
danakusalatā ti. Pāliyaṃ pana taṃsamaṅgipuggalavasena pañca-
vidhaṃ kosallaṃ āgataṃ, kathaṃ: ³“atthakusalo dhammakusalo
niruttikusalo vyañjanakusalo pubbāparakusalo” ti, tattha yo aṭ-
20 ṭhakathāyaṃ cheko so atthakusalo, pāliyaṃ cheko dhamma-
kusalo, niruttivacanesu^b cheko niruttikusalo, akkharapabhede cheko
vyañjanakusalo^c; evaṃ atthakusalatā dhammakusalatā nirutti-
kusalatā vyañjanakusalatā pubbāparakusalatā ti imaṃ pañca-
vidhaṃ kosallaṃ icchanto pi^d imaṃ nītiṃ manasikareyya.

25 Idāni pālinayādinissitaṃ Bhagavato sāsane tulābhūtaṃ sā-
sanikānaṃ pariyattidharānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ hitāvahaṃ pītipā-
mojjavaḍḍhanaṃ^c sativapullakaraṃ paññāvepullakaraṃ nītiṃ
suñātha:

Yo paṭhamapade evakāro, so yuttatṭhāne dutiyapadādisu
30 pi yojetabbo: ⁴“vivicc’ eva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi;
⁵idh’ eva . . . samaṇo idha dutiyo idha tatiyo idha catuttho” icc
evamādi. [C^e 801¹]

Pullīṅgavisaye ‘ekasadisā’ ti atthe vattabbe *ekā* ti vattab-

¹ (908⁸²). ² Dhs § 1308. ³ A III 201²³ (*supra* 605 n. 3). ⁴ D I 73²³.
⁵ A II 238⁸.

^a (B^ens ośañjanana^o). ^b ns ovacane. ^c C^ens e Mp *suppl.* pubbāparesu
cheko pubbāparakusalo. ^d (B^m om?). ^e C^e omujja^o.

baṃ, tathā hi pāli dissati: ¹“Pañcālo ca Videho ca ubho ekā
bhavantu te” ti, ettha hi ekā bhavantū ti Gaṅgodakam viya
Yamunodakena saddhiṃ samsandantā ekasadisā hontū ti attho,
tathā pullīṅgavisaye ‘ekasadisā’ ti atthe “ekā” ti avatvā “eke”
ti vutte ‘ekacce’ ti attho hoti, evañ ca sati attho duṭṭho ti. 5

Purisena attānaṃ opameyyatṭhāne^a ṭhapetvā upamaṃ va-
dantena pullīṅgavasena upamā vattabbā, tathā hi pāli dissati:
²“nāgo va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavo” ti; itthiyā
attānaṃ opameyyatṭhāne^a ṭhapetvā upamaṃ vadantiyā yebhu-
yena itthilīṅgavasena upamā vattabbā, tathā hi pāli dissati: 10
³“nāgī va bandhanaṃ chetvā viharāmi anāsavā” ti ca ⁴“suk-
kacchavī vedhaverā datvā subhagamānino akāmā parikaḍḍhanti
ulūkañ ñeva vāyasā” ti ca ⁵“yathā āraññakam^b nāgaṃ dantiṃ
anveti hatthini jessantaṃ giriduggesu samesu visamesu ca,
evan taṃ anugacchāmi^c putte ādāya pacchato, subharā te bha- 15
vissāmi na te hessāmi dubbharā” ti ca. Yebhuyyenā ti kiṃ:
⁶“ahaṃ patiñ ca putte ca āceram iva māṇavo anuṭṭhitā divā-
rattiṃ jaṭini ‘brahmacāriṇi’” ti^d. Atthasabhāvaṃ acintetvā itthi-
līṅgabhāvamattaṃ pana cintetvā samalīṅgatāpekkhane itthilīṅga-
vasena upamā vattabbā: ⁷“tāva sādīnavānaṃ pi lakkhaṇe tiṭ- 20
ṭhate mati na passe yāvata tīraṃ samuddasakuṇi yathā” ti
ettha viya; itthilīṅgabhāvaṃ acintetvā atthasabhāvamattāpek-
khane pullīṅgavasena upamā vattabbā: ⁸“supariññātasamkhāre
susammatṭhatilakkhaṇe upekkhantassa tass’ eva sikhāpattā vi-
passanā saṃkhāraddhamme ārabha tāvakālaṃ vivattati^e tīra- 25
dassī va sakuṇo yāva pāraṃ na passati” ti ettha viya.

Pullīṅgavasena niddiṭṭhānaṃ atthānaṃ itthipadatthattā kat-
thaci itthilīṅgavasena taṃniddeso kātabbo: [C^e 802¹] ⁹“idha
Visākhe mātugāmo susaṃvihitakammantā^f hoti saṅgahitapari-
janā bhattu manāpaṃ carati sambhataṃ anurakkhati” ti ādisu 30
viya. Katthaci ti kiṃ: ¹⁰“idha Mallike ekacco mātugāmo ko-
dhano hoti”. — Napuṃsakalīṅgavasena niddiṭṭhānaṃ atthānaṃ

¹ (284⁵). ² Ap 111⁶ (: Thr 301^{cd}). ³ Ap 513²⁷. ⁴ J VI 508¹³⁻¹⁴. ⁵ J VI
496¹⁻⁴. ⁶ J VI 563¹⁻². ⁷ ***. ⁸ *** (Paramatthavinicchaya, ns). ⁹ (96²¹).
¹⁰ (96²⁶).

^a ita Bem^{ns} (cf. phoṭṭhabba, rāmaṇeyyaka, veneyya); C^e opammeyya^o.
^b Bem^{ns} ar^o. ^c ita C^eBem^{ns}. ^d B^m om. ti. ^e C^eB^ens pavattati. ^f B^m onto.

purisapadatthattā pulliṅgavasena taṃniddeso kātabbo: ¹"pañca paccekabuddhasatāni imasmiṃ Isigilismiṃ pabbate ciranivāsino ahesun" ti ettha viya, ²"taṃ kho pana rañño cakkavattissa pariṇāyakaratanam nātānam pavesetā aññātānam nivāretā" ti ettha viya ca. — Pulliṅgavasena niddisittabbānam purisānam liṅgamattāpekkhane pulliṅgena ca itthiliṅgena ca niddeso kātabbo: ³"atthakāmo 'si me yakkha, hitakāmāsi devate, karomi te taṃ vacanam, tvam 'si ācariyo mamā" ti ettha viya. — Liṅgattayato taṃsamānādhikaraṇabhāvena seyyo iti yebhuyyena niddeso kātabbo: ⁴"seyyo amitto matiyā upeto; ⁴esā va pūjanā seyyo; ⁴ekāhaṃ jīvitam seyyo" ti ādisu viya. Yebhuyyena ti kiṃ: ⁵"itthi pi hi ekacchiyā seyyā, posa janādhipa".

'Pāniyan' ti vattabbe *pāni* ti pātho: ⁶"pītañ^a ca tesam bhu-sam hoti pāni".

¹⁵ 'Khattiyā' ti ādinā vattabbe *khatyā* ti ādinā niddeso: ⁷"ath' etth' ekasatam khatyā; ⁸evam pi titthyā puthuso vadanti; ⁹opupphāni ca padmāni; ⁹nisneham abhikamkhāmi" icc evamādi.

'Disvā' ti vattabbe *ditthā* ti niddeso: ¹⁰"Ummadantim^b ahaṃ ditthā".

²⁰ Atthi padaṃ katthaci kiriyāpadaṃ hoti katthaci nāmapadaṃ: ¹¹"ye me^c baddhacarā^d āsum te me pupphaṃ^e aduṃ tadā; ¹²na-yidaṃ dukkhaṃ aduṃ dukkhaṃ; ¹³sa gacchaṃ na nivattati; ¹³gacchaṃ puttānivedako"^f icc evamādi; tattha adun ti adamsu, puna adun ti taṃ. — Atthi padaṃ aluttavibhattikañ^c eva ²⁵hoti luttavibhattikañ^c ca, yathā *manasikāro*, ¹⁴"manasmiṃ kāro ti^g hi manasikāro, purimamanato visadisam manam karoti ti pi manasikāro". — Atthi padaṃ ekavacanantam eva hoti na puthu-vacanantam: ¹⁵"gacchānto (so) Bhāradvāja"; ¹⁶*mahanlo*, ¹⁶*caranto* icc ādi. Atthi padaṃ puthuvacanantam eva hoti na ekavaca-
³⁰nantam: ¹⁷*āyasmanto āyasmantā*. Atthi padaṃ katthaci ekavacanantam hoti katthaci puthuvacanantam: ¹⁸"hanti kuddho puthujāno; ¹⁸vikkosamānā tippāhi hanti [C^e803¹] nesam varam varam";

¹ (97⁴). ² (97⁵). ³ Vv 951a-d. ⁴ (97¹⁵⁻¹⁶). ⁵ (97²⁷). ⁶ J VI 109⁸⁰. ⁷ (371²⁴ 611⁹ 621⁶). ⁸ (371²⁴). ⁹ (621⁷). ¹⁰ (857¹¹). ¹¹ Ap 196²⁰. ¹² ***. ¹³ (357-8). ¹⁴ Vm 466²⁶⁻²⁷. ¹⁵ (167²⁸). ¹⁶ (167²¹—168⁸³). ¹⁷ (92¹⁹—93³²). ¹⁸ (32²⁻⁶, cf. 398¹⁵⁻¹⁸).

^a J: pivatañ. ^b C^eBm Ummādo. ^c C^eBe te. ^d Ap: paddha^o (cf. 94 n. e). ^e C^eBm pubbam. ^f C^eBem^{ns} onivādo (vide 35 n. b). ^g C^e manasmiṃ karoti.

jānam passaṃ viharāmi: ¹"jānam akkhāsi 'jānato^a; ²api nu tumhe āyasmanto . . . jānam passaṃ viharathā" ti, ³vacanavipallāso vā ettha daṭṭhabbo. — Atthi padaṃ katthaci atthavisaye ekavacanantam hoti katthaci pana atthavisaye puthuvacanantam: ⁴*eso nānāsampattihi bhavanto vaḍḍhanto āgacchati*: ⁴*eso rājā bhavanto sampattihi modati*: ⁵"ete bhavanto āgacchantu; ⁶santo danto niyato brahmacārī: ⁷santo sappurisā loke". — Atthi padaṃ cuṇṇiyapadatte puthuvacanantam hutvā gātham patvā kvaci ekavacanantam hoti: *rājāno nāma puññavanto honti*: ⁸"ahaṃ^b tena samayena nāgarājā mahiddhiko Atulo nāma nāmena puñ-
¹⁰ñavanto jutindharo" icc ādi. Kvaci ti kiṃ: ⁹"iddhimanto jūti-manto vaṇṇavanto yasassino".

Esa nayo avutte pi thāne ñeyyo sudhimatā

samkhepen' eva vutto pi sakkā ñatun vijanatā. 7

Yaṃ bahu^c dhanan ti vā *yaṃ vividhaṃ dhanan* ti vā eka-
¹⁵vacanavasena vatvā *tāni dhanāni* ti vutte pi na koci doso, tathā *yo mahājano* ti vatvā *sā [mahā]janatā* ti vā *te janā* ti vā vutte pi, tathā *yā janatā* ti vatvā *te janā* ti vutte pi na koci doso. Atra kiñci pālipadesam vadāma: ¹⁰"yaṃ ussukā saṃgha-ranti alakkhikā^d bahum dhanam sippavanto asippā vā, lakkhivā^e ²⁰tāni bhuñjati" ti.

Gāthāpadesu *ariyārāha-carīyā*diyoge adhikakkharo pi pādo anupavajjo, seyyathidaṃ: ¹¹"tapo ca brahmacariyañ^a ca ariya-saccāna dassanam nibbānasacchikiriyā ca etaṃ maṅgalam uttamam; ¹²tad eva me tvam vacanam yācito kattum arahasi" ²⁵icc ādi. || Nanu ca bho pāvacanavisaye sabbathā pi adhikakkharo pi pādo anupavajjo yeva, atha kimattham idaṃ vuttam; pāvacanasmim hi^f ¹³"sile patiṭṭhāya naro sapañño cittaṃ paññañ^a ca bhāvayan" ti ca ¹³"ime nu maccā kim akamsu pāpam ye 'me janā adhimattā^g dukkhā^g tippā kharā kaṭukā vedanā vediyanti" ³⁰

¹ J VI 98¹⁷. ² (182³). ³ (739⁴⁻¹⁵). ⁴ (vide 169²¹⁻²⁹). ⁵ (cf. 170²). ⁶ (32⁷, 174²¹). ⁷ (31¹⁷, 168¹²). ⁸ (152⁹⁻¹¹). ⁹ D II 256¹⁴. ¹⁰ J II 413²⁴⁻²⁵. ¹¹ Khp V 10a-d. ¹² J VI 18²⁶. ¹³ (842²⁴⁻²⁷).

^a C^eBem akkhāsi jānato; ns: ajānato . . . akkhāsi. ^b addendum ca [metr. — — — — —]. ^c Bens bahum. ^d (metr. — — — — —): *alakkhikā cf. J III 259¹² 261¹¹). ^e ita Bm (B^ens lakkhivā = J codd. Bid); C^e lakkhivā (= J Ee!). ^f Bm pi. ^g Be om.

ti ca evamādayo accantādhikakkharā pi pādānupavajjā^a pūjā-
rahā yeva hontī ti. | Saccam, idaṃ pana kavisamaye sāsānikā-
nam gāthāpādaṃ sandhāya vuttam; tathā hi kavisamaye ariya-
yoge^b sāsānikehi racito adhikakkharo pi pādo anupavajjo pūjā-
5 raho va hoti, tam yathā: [C^e 804¹] ¹"khettaṃ janānaṃ kusala-
thikānaṃ tam ariyasamghaṃ sirasā namāmi" icc evamādi;
'nāgarukkho' ti vā 'sihahanuttam alabhī' ti vā ādinā vattabbe
yehi akkharehi pādo na pūratī, te chaḍḍetvā vacanālamkāra-
tham aññe 'dhikakkharā^c yojetabbā, yathā: ²"vāraṇavhayanā
10 rukkhā; ³diduggamavarahanuttam alattā" ti^d; kvaci vacanā-
lamkārattham abhidhānantarapakkipanam pi bhavati: ⁴"Jala-
juttaranāmino", Padumuttaranāmino ti attho.

⁵Pubbe vuttabhāvena pasiddhassa nāmassa sāmāññena
vacanaṃ ⁶visese avatīṭṭhāti ti ñeyyam, tam yathā: ⁷"Tissadatto
15 ca medhāvī Vinaye ca visārado tassa sisso mahāpañño Pup-
phanāmo ti vissuto" ti, ettha hi 'ssa ⁸pubbe Sumanā ti nāmaṃ
vuttam, tam 'pubbe' ti gahetabbam, tañ ca nāmaṃ ⁹Sumanāya
nāma rājakumāriyā Sumanā ti nāmaṃ viya sumanapupphanā-
maṃ gahetvā puggale āropitam, na ¹⁰cittassa nāmaṃ gahetvā
20 puggale āropitam, tenāha aṭṭhakathāyam: "Pupphanāmo ti
vissuto" ti.

Yesam bahuttā bahuvacanavasena vattabbe pi sātī, atthā-
dibhāvena ekattā tesam^e atthānaṃ yebhuyyena ekavacanena
niddeso dissatī ti ñeyyam, tam yathā: ¹¹"dhammāṭireka-dhamma-
25 visesā eva attho dhammāṭirekadhammavisesattho^f; ¹²ṭhapetvā
kammaṇapaccayaṃ avasesesu tevīsatiyā paccayesu aneke^g dham-
mā ekeko paccayo hontī; ¹³sabbe manussā yakkhābhataṃ ahe-
sum^h" icc evamādi. Yebhuyyena ti kiṃ: ¹⁴"paccayā hontī".

Yaṃ nāmapadaṃ ¹⁵liṅgaṃ hutvā tiṭṭhāti, tam nāmaṃ
30 puggalādisu vattabbesu tato liṅgato aññataraliṅgaṃ hotī ti
ñeyyam, tam yathā: ¹⁶Padumo nāma Bhagavā, ¹⁷Padumā nāma

¹ Sp I 114-15. ² (456¹⁷). ³ (75¹⁰). ⁴ (75²⁷). ⁵ ns: pubbe | rhe⁸ gāthā
nhiuk ||. ⁶ = thū⁸ so nām eñ¹ arā nhiuk, ns. ⁷ Vin V 322-23 (Sp I 63¹⁰⁻¹¹).
⁸ cf. Vin V 317. ⁹ A III 32¹⁸. ¹⁰ (917¹). ¹¹ mṭ ad As 214. ¹² Tikapa 60².
¹³ ***. ¹⁴ Vibha 167²². ¹⁵ = anipphanna-lin, ns. ¹⁶ (Bv 9:1^c Ja I 36¹¹).
¹⁷ (Bv 18: 16^c).

a C^eB^e pādā anup^o. b C^e ariyādiyoge. c C^e aññe adh^o. d Bm alabhati
ti; C^eB^ens alabhī ti. e Bm ekattā-d-esam. f mṭ (As): oṭṭho. g Tikapa: aneka-

itthī, ¹Padumo nāma nirayo, ²Citto nāma gahapati, ³Cittā nāma
itthī icc evamādi.

Atthi padaṃ samāsapadan ti vattabbaṃ asamāsapadan ti
pi, tam yathā: ⁴satthu-dassanaṃ, ⁵"satthusāsanaṃ", ⁶kattu-
niddeso, ⁷"ubhayattha(-)kaṭaggāho"^a icc evamādi. Tattha ubha- 5
yatthakaṭaggāho ti diṭṭhadhammiko c' ev' attho samparāyiko
cā ti ubhayo atthā ubhayatthā, ubhayatthānaṃ kaṭam gāho
ubhayatthakaṭaggāho, evaṃ samāsapadaṃ hoti, ettha ca ubhayo
iti saddo ubhosaddo viya bahuvacananto yeva hoti na katthaci
pi ekavacananto; ubhayattha thānesu ubhayattha kaṭa- 10
ggāho, evaṃ asamāsapadaṃ hoti, esa nayo ⁷"ubhayattha-ka-
liggāho" ti ādisu pi. [C^e 805¹] — Atthi padaṃ samāsapadaṃ
yeva hoti na katthaci pi asamāsapadaṃ, tam yathā: ⁸"satthā-
radassanaṃ, ⁹kattāraniddeso", ¹⁰satthāraniddeso, ¹¹"amātāpitara-
samvaḍḍho" ti. — Atthi padaṃ payogavasena asamāsapadaṃ 15
yeva hoti na samāsapadaṃ, tam yathā: ¹²satthu sāsanaṃ ca
guṇaṃ ārocesi^b; ¹³"pitu mātu c' ahaṃ catto"; yadi ettha etaṃ
samāsapadaṃ siyā, 'mātāpitūnaṃ' ti siyā pāṭho.

Atthi padaṃ Māgadhikānaṃ manussānaṃ atthavantaṃ
hutvā upaṭṭhāti no akkharacintakānaṃ^c, tam yathā: ¹⁴eyya 20
eyyum, ¹⁵eyyāsi icc ādi vibhattibhūtaṃ padaṃ. — Atthi padaṃ
akkharacintakānaṃ samketavasena atthavantaṃ hutvā upaṭ-
ṭhāti, Māgadhikānaṃ pana aññathā gahetabbattham^d hutvā
upaṭṭhāti, tam yathā: ¹⁶si o so, ¹⁷a ca i ca u ca a-y-u icc ādi.

Atthi padaṃ samhitāpadañ c' eva hoti asamhitāpadañ ca, 25
tam yathā: ¹⁸"āpatti pārājikassa" icc ādi.

Atthi padaṃ sattisamavetena gahetabbam hoti, atthi pa-
daṃ sattisamavetena gahetabbam na hoti; tattha purimapakke
¹⁹seto dhāvati ti payogo, etthāyam adhippāyo: "ko ito dhāvati"
— "seto dhāvati", "kataravaṇṇo dhāvati" — "seto dhāvati", 30
tattha seto ti 'sā ito' ti chedo, sā vuccatī sunakho, sabbathā
pi 'seto sā ito dhāvati' ti vuttam hoti.

¹ (S I 152¹⁷). ² (229⁴—230⁷). ³ (: 140¹⁸). ⁴ (Vin I 12²¹). ⁵ (: 140¹⁹).
⁶ M I 404¹⁶. ⁷ M I 403¹¹. ⁸ (140¹⁸⁻¹⁹). ⁹ J VI 16⁴. ¹⁰ (821¹⁹) Kc 427.
¹¹ Kc 104 (: Sd 650¹⁷). ¹² (810²³) Kc 407. ¹³ Vin III 28²⁰, Sp I 261¹⁹⁻²¹.
¹⁴ Mahābhāṣya vol. I 14¹³.

a cf. 640 n. a. b Be oeti. c C^eBem^{ns} ad. manussānaṃ atthavantaṃ
hutvā upaṭṭhāti. d (C^e gahetabbam).

Atthi padaṃ ekādhīppāyikaṃ, atthi padaṃ dvādhīppāyikaṃ, atthi padaṃ adhippāyattayikaṃ, atthi padaṃ caturādhīppāyikaṃ, atthi padaṃ bāvādhīppāyikaṃ ti ñeyyaṃ. Tattha ekādhīppāyikaṃ nāma *sacakkhuko* icc ādi, taṃ na dullabhaṃ; 5 dvādhīppāyikaṃ *hīnasammataṃ* icc ādi, tattha 'hīna' ti lokasammataṃ hīnasammataṃ, hīnehi vā sattehi sammataṃ gūthabhattehi^a gūtho viyā ti hīnasammataṃ, evaṃ ²*sādhūsammatō* icc ādi; adhippāyattayikaṃ yathā: ³dassanapariṇāyakaṭṭhena cakkhu^b bhavati ti *cakkhubhūto*, ³atha vā cakkhu viya bhūto 10 ti cakkhubhūto, ⁴paññācakkhuṃ bhūto patto ti pi cakkhubhūto icc evamādi; caturādhīppāyikaṃ yathā: ⁵eko ayano *ekāyano*, ekena ayitabbo ekāyano, ekassa ayano ekāyano, ekasmiṃ ayano ekāyano icc evamādi, atrāyaṃ pālī: ⁶"ekāyano ayaṃ bhikkhave maggo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā sokapariddavānaṃ^c 15 samatikkamāya dukkhadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamāya ñāyassa adhigamāya nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya yad idaṃ cattāro satipaṭṭhānā" ti; [C^e 806¹] bāvādhīppāyikaṃ pana *puthujjano*, *Bhagavā*, *tathāgato* icc ādi, tattha

⁷"puthūnaṃ jananaḍihi kāraṇehi putthujjano 20 putthujjanantogadhattā [vā] putthū vāyaṃ jano iti, 8 so hi putthūnaṃ nānāppakāraṇaṃ kilesādināṃ jananaḍihi kāraṇehi putthujjano^d, ⁸"putthū kilese janenti †[yaṃ tāvatā] ti putthujjanā, putthū avihatasakkāyaditthikā ti putthujjanā, putthū satthārānaṃ mukhamullokikā ti putthujjanā, putthū sabbagatihi 25 avuṭṭhitā ti putthujjanā, putthū nānā abhisamkhāre abhisamkharontī ti putthujjanā, putthū nānāoghehi vuyhanti ti putthujjanā, putthū nānāsantāpehi santappanti^e ti putthujjanā, putthū nānāpariṇāhehi ḍayhanti^f ti putthujjanā, putthū (pañcasu)^g kāmaguṇesu rattā giddhā gadhitā^h mucchitā ajjhopannā laggā laggitā 30 palibuddhā ti putthujjanā, putthū pañcahi nivaranehi āvutā nīvutā oputāⁱ pihitā paṭicchannā paṭikujjitā ti putthujjanā", pu-

¹ Vibha 9⁸⁻⁹. ² (: Sv I 143⁹). ³ Ps II 76²¹ et 76²⁵. ⁴ (555³⁻²⁰). ⁵ cf. Ps I 229²¹⁻²⁶. ⁶ M I 55³² = D II 290⁸. ⁷ 918¹⁹—919⁴ Sv I 59¹⁸⁻³⁰. ⁸ 918²²⁻³¹ Nidd I 146¹⁸⁻²⁸.

^a ita (cōnī?) B^{ens}; B^m gūthasattehi; C^e gūthahatthehi; leg. gūthabhakkhehi (Vibha). ^b B^eB^e cakkhunā. ^c B^em^{ns} oparidēvānaṃ. ^d Sv ad. yathāha. ^e B^m santapenti; B^e santapanti. ^f Nidd Sv: paridayh^o. ^g B^em om. ^h C^e gathitā. ⁱ C^e ovutā; B^e oputā.

thūnaṃ vā^a gaṇanapatham atītānaṃ ariyadhammaparammukhānaṃ^b . . . janānaṃ antogadhattā ti pi putthujjanā, putthū vā ayaṃ visuṃ yeva saṃkhaṃ gato visamsaṭṭho silasutādiguṇayuttehi ariyehi janehi pi putthujjano" — sesapadesu pana ¹atthakathātantiṃ oloketvā attho veditabbo; imasmiṃ Sadda- 5 nītipakaraṇe yo yo añño pi vinicchayo vattabbo atthi, taṃ taṃ vattukāmā pi mayaṃ ganthavitthārabbhayaena na vadāma, avutto pi so so nayo vuttanayānusārena sakkā viññunā ñātum, tasmā pana saṃkhepamaggo ettha dassito.

Idam p' ettha sallakkhetabbaṃ: tisso kathā: vādo jappo 10 vitaṇḍā ti. Tesu^c yena samānatakkehi pakkhapatiṭṭhānaṃ patiṭṭhāpana-paṭikkhepā honti, so vādo — ekādhikaraṇā hi aññamaññaviruddhā dhammā pakkha-paṭipakkhā · yathā ²"hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā: na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā" ti, nānādhikaraṇā pana aññamaññaviruddhā pi pakkha-paṭi- 15 pakkhā nāma na honti · yathā "aniccaṃ rūpaṃ: niccaṃ nibbānaṃ" ti; yena chala-jāti-niggahaṭṭhānehi pakkha-paṭipakkhānaṃ patiṭṭhāpana-paṭikkhepārambho, so jappo, 'ārambhamattam ev' ettha na atthasiddhi' ti dassanattam *ārambhagahaṇaṃ*; yāya pana chala-jāti-niggahaṭṭhānehi paṭipakkhapatiṭṭhāpā^d(ya) 20 vāyamanti, sā vitaṇḍā. Tattha atthavikappūpapattiyā vacanaviḥāto chalaṃ · yathā "navakambalo 'yaṃ^d puriso, rājā no sakkhī"^e ti evamādi; dūsanabhāsā jātiyo, uttarapaṭirūpakā ti attho. [C^e 807¹]

Paṭiññā-hetu-ditthantōpanaya-nigama(na)lakkhaṇaṃ pañcā- 25 vayavaṃ vākyam. Tatra sādhanīyaniddeso paṭiññā: "aggi tatra"^f; [sādhanīya]sādhanaiddeso^g hetu: "dhūmabhāvato"; yattha sādhanīya-sādhanaṇaṃ sadhammakathanam, taṃ ditthanto: "yattha dhūmo, tatra aggi · yathā mahānase"; ditthassa sadhammassa sadhammiyadhamme^h upanayanam upanayo: 30 "dhūmo c' atra"; paṭiññāya punavacanam nigamanamⁱ: "tasmā aggi atra". Sabbam etaṃ sampiṇḍetvā evaṃ veditab-

¹ Bhagavā: Vm 209²⁴ etc.; tathāgata: Sv I 59³¹ etc. ² D I 188^{12, 17}.

^a Sv bahūnaṃ pro vā. ^b C^e suppl. nīcadhammasamācārānaṃ. ^c ita CeBemns. ^d B^em^{ns} na ca kappalo 'yaṃ (C^e na ca kabbabalo). ^e B^m sikkhī. ^f leg. atra? (919³¹). ^g C^e sādhanīyaṃ sādhananiddeso; B^ens sādhanīyasādhanaiddeso; B^m sādhananiddeso. ^h (C^e sādhanassa sādhanīyadhammena). ⁱ B^ens nigamo (919²⁵).

baṃ: "agga atra · dhūmabhāvato, yattha dhūmo tatra agga yathā mahānase, dhūmo c' atra: tasmā agga tatrā" ti.

Battimsa tantiyuttiyo^a bhavanti, taṃ yathā: adhikaraṇaṃ yogo padattho hetuattho · uddeso niddeso upadeso apadeso
5 atideso paṭideso · apavaggo vākyadoso atthāpatti vipariyayo pasaggo^b · ekanto anakanto · pubbapakkho niṇṇayo · anumataṃ vidhānaṃ · anāgatāpekkhanaṃ atitāpekkhanaṃ · samsayo vyākhyānaṃ · anaññā sakasaññā · nibbanaṃ nidassanaṃ niyogo vikappo samuccayo upāniyaṃ ti. Tattha yaṃ adhikicca vuccati,
10 taṃ adhikaraṇaṃ; pubbāparavasena vuttānaṃ sannihitāsannihitānaṃ padānaṃ ekikaraṇaṃ yogo; suttapadesu pubbāparayogato yo attho vihito, so padattho; yaṃ vuttatthasādhakaṃ, so hetuattho; samāsavacanaṃ uddeso, vitthāravacanaṃ niddeso; "evaṃ" ti upadeso, "anena kāraṇenā" ti apadeso;
15 pakatassa atikkantena sādhanāṃ atideso, pakatassa anāgatena atthasādhanaṃ paṭideso; ativyāpetvā^c apānayaṇaṃ apavaggo; yena padena avuttana vākyaparisaṃpanāṃ bhavati, so vākyadoso; yad akittitaṃ atthato āpajjati, sā atthāpatti; yaṃ yattha vihitāṃ, tatra yaṃ tassa paṭilomaṃ, so vipariyayo;
20 pakaraṇantarena samāno attho pasaggo^b; sabbattha yaṃ tathā, so ekanto, yo pana katthaci aññathā so anakanto; sotu^d nissandeham abhidhiyate, so pubbapakkho, tassa yaṃ uttaraṃ, so niṇṇayo; paramataṃ appaṭisiddhaṃ anumataṃ; [Ce 808¹] pakaraṇānupubbaṃ vidhānaṃ; "evaṃ vakkhāmi"
25 ti anāgatāpekkhanaṃ, "iti vuttan" ti atitāpekkhanaṃ; ubhaya[m]hetudassanaṃ samsayo; samvaṇṇanā vyākhyānaṃ; bhūtānaṃ pavattā ārambhacintā anaññā; sassa sādharmaṇā sakasaññā; lokappatitā udāharaṇaṃ nibbanaṃ; diṭṭhanta-samyogo nidassanaṃ; "idaṃ evā" ti niyogo; "idaṃ vā" ti
30 vikappo; samkhepavacanaṃ samuccayo; yad aniddiṭṭhaṃ buddhiyā avagamaṇiyaṃ, tad upāniyaṃ ti. Imā^e battimsa^f tantiyuttiyo.

Idāni tato tato uddharitvā mattābhedaavasena vaṇṇabhedavasena rūḥibhedavasenā ti^g tividhā^h saddabhedam katha-yāma:

^a B^m tantayo. ^b o: pasaṅgo. ^c ita B^m; CeB^{ens} abhivyo. ^d leg. (yo) sotu? ^e B^m imāni. ^f B^m battimsa; Ce tettimsa. ^g B^m om. ^h Ce tidhā.

Tatra mattābhedo tāva: agāraṃ āgāraṃ, [†]apabhā apabhā^a,
¹amariso ¹āmariso, agamo āgamo, arā ārā, ²akuro aṃkuro,
³bhalluko ⁴bhallāko, kalako korako^b, [†]jambako jambuko^c, sam-
bako sambuko^c, jatukā jatūkā, ⁵masuro [†]massuro, vedhanaṃ
vidhanaṃ, usanaṃ ūsanaṃ, usaraṃ ūsaraṃ, Harito ⁶Hārīto, ⁷tu- 5
ravo tūravo, bandhuraṃ bandhūraṃ; ⁸pāṭihiraṃ pāṭihiraṃ pā-
ṭihāriyaṃ, ⁹ālindo ālindo, paghaṇo paghāṇo, kuvaro kūvaro
kubbaro^d, anuttamo uttamo, ahaṭaṃ anāhaṭaṃ, anudāno udāno,
udaggo anudaggo, ¹⁰uham ¹⁰ūham, ¹¹gaṇḍito ¹¹gāṇḍito, [†]udika-
taṃ udissakataṃ, ālābu ālābu, halāhalaṃ ¹²hālāhalaṃ, uha- 10
naṃ^e ūhānaṃ^f, dāhalaṃ dāhālaṃ^g, sāmako sāmako, camaraṃ
cāmaraṃ, iriṇaṃ iriṇaṃ, kassako kasiko, sahacaro sahācaro,
phaṭitaṃ phāṭitaṃ, talo tālo, [†]jatā jayā, lavaṇaṃ loṇaṃ, caṭu
cāṭu, ¹³vañca ¹³vyañca, camu camū, mahilā^h mahelā mahelikā,
cheko chekiko, chakalo chakalako, aṅgulaṃ aṅgulikaṃⁱ, guggulo 15
guggulu, hīṅgulo hīṅgulī, mandiraṃ mandīraṃ, ¹⁴viriyam viriyam,
yūthakaṃ yothakaṃ, kapilaṃ kapilam^j, kaṭakaṃ kuṭakaṃ pāka-
ṭam, ¹⁵mihino ¹⁵mihīno, makuro maṃkuro, makulaṃ maṃkulaṃ,
makuṭam mukuṭam, makuṭi^k mukuṭi, khalukaṃ khalūkaṃ^m,
dhānaṃ adhānaṃ, mārisaṃ mārisaṃ, kaṇikā kaṇikā, belī belā, 20
[†]hedāmaṇiⁿ [†]hedāmiṇi, nimeso nimiso, tapusaṃ tapūsaṃ, vālikā^p
vālūkā, dhātu dhātā, samādāpanaṃ samādāpanaṃ, aviṣi aviṣi,
cubuko cūbuko, yamalaṃ yāmalaṃ, tantavāyo tantuvāyo, esikā
isikā, nandi nandī, talī talī, varuṭo vāruṭo, ahikuṇḍiko^q ahikuṇ-

¹ (amarṣa: āmarṣa). ² = tha maṇ⁸ ma hut, ns. ³ = bhallu paṇ, ns.
⁴ = bhalla paṇ, ns. ⁵ (skr. masura: masūra). ⁶ = Hārīta brahmā maṇ⁸, ns
(cf. Ja III 497⁸: 498¹⁷). ⁷ ns: turavo | turava sac paṇ || vā | katukanak paṇ ||
vā | turava ce¹ lū so mather || tūravo | ther || Turavathera-apadān nhuik
[Ap 222⁸, 10] laṇ⁸ tuvara hū rve¹ sā re³ kra eñ¹ || yaṇ⁸ turava kā⁸ mugga-
matta rhi eñ¹ hū so aṭṭhakathā nhuik lokī kyam³ nhuik sāsapaṣannibha hū
so pamāṇa saṇ chī lyo² so kroṇ¹ turava rhi saṇ¹ saṇ¹ ||. ⁸ (428⁴⁻⁵). ⁹ (ns cit.
Abh 218^c). ¹⁰ = kram khraṇ⁸, ns. ¹¹ = kyok cañ, ns. ¹² J III 103¹⁴ (metr.).
¹³ = pyak cī⁸ so svā⁸ khraṇ⁸, ns. ¹⁴ (785¹⁰). ¹⁵ = svan⁸ loṇ⁸ khraṇ⁸, ns.

^a CeBe apabhā āpabhā; ns (conī): apabhā | aroṇ ma rhi || ābhā | lvan so
aroṇ || (leg. apagā: āpagā? cf. Th 309^c v. l.). ^b ita CeB^{ens}; B^m kārako.
^c o: jambuko jambūko, sambuko sambūko? ^d B^m om. ^e Ce ūhānaṃ. ^f B^{ens}
ūhanaṃ. ^g B^m dāhalaṃ; Ce^{ns} dāhalaṃ dāhālaṃ. ^h CeBe ad. māhilā. ⁱ Ce^{ns}
aṅgulī. ^j ita B^{emns} (kapilaṃ kapilam | kroṇ so achan⁸); Ce kapilaṃ kāpilam.
^k CeB^{ens} makuṭi. ^m B^{ens} khalumkaṃ. ⁿ o: sodāmanī (saudāmanī)? ^p CeB^m
vilika. ^q CeB^{ens} otuṇḍo (bis).

diko, bhūtuko bhotuko, tittiro tittirī, kākariko kākāriko, baraṭi
[C^e 809¹] baraṭa^b, kareṭo kareṭu, kandarī kandarā, ¹visiṭṭho viseṭṭho^a,
cipiṭo cipiṭo, talinī talam, kāmano kāmino, unṇanābho unṇanābhi,
araññam araññānī, sevālam sivālam, jalāyukā jalokā, jalūkā ·
5 jalāyuko jaloko jalūko · jalāyukam jalokam jalūkam, kuraṇḍo
kūraṇḍo, turī turī, nālikarī nālikero, ¹Kaccāyano Kaccāno Kāṭiyāno,
akkhobhanī akkhubbhinī. Mattābhedo 'yam; añño pi maggitabbo.

Pāratam pāradam, tikiko tikigo, karañjo karajo, upayānam
upāyanam, peto pareto, ²udakam kam dakam, kudālo kulālo,
10 jaradho jaradharo, tāpiñcham tāpiñcham^c, sañjhā sandhi, tuñiro
tiñiro, vallarī vyālarī, ¹bhaginī bhaginī, taruñī talunī, taruṇo taluno,
vassam vassāno, hasso hāso, ulūkī ulupinī^d, madho mandho man-
dhāko, dayam dvayam, paṭissayo paṭissā, vikaro vikāro, maranto
makaranto, ³rabiḍḍho rabiḍḍho, kalilam kalalam, karapālo karapā-
15 lako, vanīyako vanīpako · vanībako vanībako, pārāvato pārevato,
pāvako pāvago, kāco kājo, masakā makasā, paccavekkhaṇā pacca-
pekkhaṇā, Sakkā Sakyā Sākiyā, moro mayūro, ahaṃkāro mamaṃ-
kāro ahikāro^e mamikāro, atulyo^f atuliyō, gijjho ⁴gaddho, buddho
baddho, lokiyā lokyā, nārāgo nārāngo^g, viṣam viṣakaṇṭakam,
20 kisalam kisalayam, guccho gulaccho, gerukam gaverukam, kabbam
kāviyam, elamūgo elamukho, turaṅgo turaṅgamo, Godā Godāvarī,
Madhurā Mādhurā, tuṇā tuṇī, vātāsaho vātasaho, tantī tandī,
kambalam kābalam, vidiḍḍhā vidiḍḍho, āli āli, givam gevam gi-
veyyam, khoṭo khorō, lalāyo^h lulāyo^h, kuvalam kuvam, āmaṇḍo
25 maṇḍo, asanoⁱ āsano^j, gonāso gonaso, kuṇi kūṇi, mataṅgo mā-
taṅgo, kudho kutho, vikko sikko · hatthipoto, viriṇco viriṇcano ·
brahmā, mātuluṅgo mātuliṅgo^k · kālo, ayati āyati, nijjharo jharo
jhārī, phale^m: pharusakam pharusam, mādano mādhanō · nicula-
rukkho, hijjo hijjako, Pupphavatiyā nagaram Pupphavatiyā ni-
30 gharam, Maghadevo Maghādevoⁿ, alamkato alamkato · dārako,
alamkatā alamkatā · nārī, kumudam kumudī, saradā saradī^m, nā-
gam nagā. Vaṇṇabhedo 'yam; añño pi maggitabbo.

¹ (784⁸). ² (237¹³⁻¹⁴). ³ = ne eñī thak vak, ns. ⁴ (Ps II 102²⁰⁻²²).

a c: Vāsiṭṭho Vāseṭṭho (vi pro vā, cf. 921 n. p). b Bm oṭo. c ita
B^ens (= pan³ ñui); C^e tāpiccham tipiccham, Bm tāpiccham tampiccham. d C^e
ulūpi uluvini. e Bm ahi(m)kāro. f Bm atulo. g Bm naraṅgo. h C^e olāro.
i Bm ayano. j Bm āsano. k (Bm mātucaliṅgo). m C^e bale. n cf. tamen M
II 74 n. 6. m C^e sārādī.

¹Yevāpano yevāpanako. Rūḥibhedo 'yam; añño pi maggi-
tabbo.

Ayam p' ettha saddabhedo veditabbo, katham: garu iti
Māgadhikā bhāsā · ²"gāravam hoti me tadā; ³gāravo ca nivāto
cā" ti dassanato ⁴"gāravabandhatā"^a ti ca dassanato. [C^e 810¹] 5
Tatra garū ti pāsānachattam viya bhāriyatṭhena garu ācariyo ·
Bhagavā, tathā hi ⁵Bhagavā ti garu, garu hi loke "bhagavā" ti
vuccati; garusaddo mātāpitusu alahu-dujjarādisu ca ñeyyo, tathā
hi ⁶"idam āsanam atra bhavam nisīdatu bhavam hi me añña-
taro garūnam; ⁷garuko ¹garūhi hoti seto" ti ca pālī dissati, 10
tatttha garūnan ti mātāpitūnam; guru iti pana sakkaṭabhāsā ·
pāvacane adassanato, Bodhivamse pana ⁸"gurucaraṇaparicariyā-
vasāne" ti ca ettha gurusaddo lokiyamahājane pasiddhabhāvena
sakkaṭabhāsāto nayam gahetvā ācariyehi vutto ti daṭṭhabbam.

Tathā rūḥi ti ca nirūḥo ti ca rūḥo ti ca Māgadhikā 15
bhāsā; rūḍhi ti ca rūḍho ti ca nirūḍho ti ca sakkaṭabhāsāto
nayam gahetvā vuttavacanam.

Kiriya ti Māgadhikā bhāsā, ⁹"kriyākriyāpattivibhāgade-
sako" ti ādisu pana kriyā ti padam sakkaṭabhāsāto nayam
gahetvā vuttavacanam · pāvacane adassanato; krubbati krub- 20
banti ti ādini ca ¹grīyati grīyanti ti ādini ca padāni Māgadhikā
bhāsā eva · ¹⁰"tapo idha krubbati; ¹¹tatttha sikkhā ¹na grīyanti"
ti pālīdassanato.

Kilesa kleso, saṃkilesa saṃkleso, kilīṭṭho kilīṭṭho^b ti ca
Māgadhikā bhāsā · ¹²saṃkliṭṭhasaddassa^c pāvacane dassanato^d. 25

Tathā ¹³padumāni padmāni, ¹⁴svāmī suvāmī suvāmīnī,
¹⁵sakā suvakā · puttā, viddhamṣitā ¹⁶viddhastā, ¹⁷vaṃkaghasto ·
va sayati, bhaso^e bhasmā, sineho^f sneho, asati ¹⁸asnāti, aggi
¹⁹aggini, ratanam ratnam icc evamādini Māgadhikā bhāsā eva ·
pāvacane ²⁰"nānāratne ca māṇiye" ti ādinā āgatattā, na pana 30
sakkaṭabhāsāto^g nayam gahetvā etāni vacanāni vuttāni ti cinte-

¹ (261²⁷). ² Ap 438¹¹ (supra 255²¹). ³ Khp V 8^a. ⁴ ***. ⁵ cf. Uda 23²⁵.
⁶ J V 169²⁶⁻²⁷. ⁷ ***. ⁸ Mhbv 2¹⁰. ⁹ (517¹). ¹⁰ (510¹⁵). ¹¹ Sn 940^a. ¹² ns
cit. S I 166⁸. ¹³ (688¹²⁻¹³ etc.). ¹⁴ (687²⁸⁻²⁹). ¹⁵ (688¹⁻²). ¹⁶ (688²⁷). ¹⁷ (J VI
113¹⁰). ¹⁸ (688²⁷ 501¹⁷). ¹⁹ (186²¹ sqq). ²⁰ (688²¹).

a Bm ondhakā; C^e ondhanā; (cf. -gāravatā A III 330¹⁹). b C^eB^ens sam-
kliṭṭho. c Bm saṃkliṭṭhisaddassa. d Bm dissanato. e Bm om. f Bm saneho.
g Bm h. l. obhāsato.

tabbam, na hi sabbadhammānaṃ paññattikusalo sabbaññū satthā sakkaṭabhāsato^a nayaṃ gahetvā vācaṃ bhāsati, Māgadhikāya eva pana dhammaniruttiyā vācaṃ bhāsati dhammaṃ deseti, tathā hi vuttaṃ porāṇehi: ¹"dhammo jīnena Magadhena^b vinā^c na vutto, neruttikā^c ca Magadham^b vibhajanti^d tasmā" ti.

Tathā ²*vuccati* iti Māgadhikā bhāsā, *uccate uttam* iti ca sakkaṭabhāsato nayaṃ gahetvā vuttavacanāṃ icc evamādi añño pi saddabhedo upaparikkhitabbo.

Pariyattisāsane āharitvā vuttānaṃ amāgadhikānaṃ aññe-
10 saṃ saddānaṃ visodhanatthaṃ ayaṃ pi pan' ettha nīti sādhu-
kaṃ manasikātabbā, kathaṃ: ³"nāthati ti nātho" ti ādisu *nā-
thati* ti ādini kiriyāpadāni c' eva^e "bhāsita so dhanāñcayo"
ti^f ādini ca abhidhānāni pāliyaṃ [C^e 811¹] anāgatāni pi Mā-
gadhikā bhāsā eva, tāni hi pāliyaṃ anāgatattā eva na dissan-
15 ti na ca avattabbabhāvena; *uttam uccate* ti ādini pana avat-
tabbabhāven' eva na dissanti ti daṭṭhabbam; ayaṃ pana jānan-
ākāro paṭisaṃbhidāpattānaṃ mahākhināsavānaṃ visayo na pu-
thujjanānaṃ; evaṃ sante pi pālinayaṃ nissāya etam ākāraṃ
puthujjanā pi appamattakaṃ jānanti yeva.

20 Yass' uttare pulliṅgavisaye *siha-vyagghūsabha-kuñjara-
nāgasaddādayo* tiṭṭhanti, taṃ padaṃ seṭṭhavācakaṃ, taṃ yathā:
Sakyaśiho, purisavyaggho, uragūsabho, gajakuñjaro, purisanāgo
icc evamādi. *Pavara-varasaddesu pavarasaddo* pubbanipātī,
varasaddo pacchānipātī: *pavararājā, rājavaro. Uttamādayo*
25 pubb'-uttaresu: *uttamarājā · rājuttamo, seṭṭharājā · rājaseṭṭho* icc
ādi; *rājasaddato* ca *haṃsasaddo: rājahamso · haṃsarājo*. Idam
pi pan' ettha sallakkhetabbam: ekekattam ekekābhidhānam:
Cātummahārājikā Yāmā Tusitā icc ādi, nānattham ekekābhi-
dhānam dassetuṃ dhamma-samaya-saddādinānābhidhāno eke-
30 kattho^g: *Tāvatiṃsā · Tidasā, sabbāññū · sugato · buddho* icc ādi
ca *Sakko · Indo · Purindado* icc ādi ca bhavati.

Ettha ca duvidho attho: nibbacanattho abhidheyyattho ti;
tatha nibbacanattho dhātuvatthavasena gahetabbo yathā: ⁴"rājati

¹ ***. ² (830¹⁵⁻¹⁶). ³ (365²²). ⁴ vide 347¹³⁻¹⁷.

^a Bm h. l. obhāsato. ^b CeBens Māgo. ^c Bm niro. ^d CeBens vinā na
vadanti (pro vibhajanti). ^e Bm eva (om. c'). ^f Ce āsi kāsō dhanāñ ca ho ti.
g Ce eko attho.

rañjati ti ca rājā", abhidheyyattho pana saṃketavasena gahe-
tabbo, kathaṃ: rājā nāma abhisekappatto pathavissaro sakala-
lokassa atthānatthānusāsako ti.

Yad antarena yaṃ na bhavati tasmiṃ sati tad avassam
bhavati, tad anantarikaṃ, yathā: "ghatatthikassa ghaṭam ānayā" 5
ti; etthāyaṃ attho adhippāyo ca: "bho purisa tvaṃ sappinā
atthikassa purisassa sappiṃ ānayā" ti evaṃ kenaci vutto so
puriso sappiṃ ānento, yattha sappi pakkhitto, tena ghaṭena
saddhiṃ sappiṃ āneti, atha vā pana tato ghaṭato aññasmiṃ
bhājane vā antamaso rukkhapatte vā sappiṃ pakkhipitvā tena 10
ādhārabhūtena vatthunā sappiṃ āneti iti ādheyyabhūte sap-
pimhi ānīte yeva taṃādhārabhūtaṃ ghaṭādikavatthum 'āneti'
ti avuttam pi ānītaṃ hoti · anantariyabhāvato. Imam pan'
attham Subhasuttaṭikāyaṃ vuttavacanena dassayissāma, vuttam
hi tattha: ¹"lokiyā abhiññā pana sijjhamānā yasmā atṭhasu 15
samāpattisu cuddasavidhena cittaparidamanena vinā na sij-
jhanti, tasmā abhiññāsu desiyamānāsu arūpajjhānāni pi desitān'
eva honti · anantariyabhāvato" ti².

Icc evaṃ [C^e 812¹] amhehi imasmiṃ pakaraṇe ²heṭṭhā
ṭhapitāya mātikāya anukkamena dhātuyo ca taṃrūpāni ca 20
salakkhaṇo sandhi-nāmādhedho ca catunnaṃ padānaṃ vi-
bhatti pālinayādayo ca antaranarā vuttehi atthasādhakava-
canādihi maṇḍetvā pakāsita. Yā ca pana amhehi yathāsatti
yathābalaṃ nītiyo ṭhapitā, sabbān' etāni Bhagavato sāsanaṃ
ciraṭṭhitattham saddhāsampannehi kulaputtehi pariyāpuṇita- 25
bāni dhāretabbāni ca.

Ye dhīrā Saddanītippakaraṇapasutā niccakūlaṃ bhaveyyuṃ,
te sāre pālīdhamme nipuṇanayasubhe atthasāraṃ labheyyuṃ;
te laddhān' atthasāraṃ sugatamatavare suppatitṭhe sukhānaṃ^b
acchambhī sihavutti paramam avitatham sihanādaṃ nadeyyuṃ. 9 30

Idam atthakaraṃ kavipītikaraṃ

dhuvakamkhanudaṃ ³nisitānisitaṃ

¹ pṭ (Be 323¹⁵) ad Sv Sc I 441¹³⁻¹⁹. ² (1²⁸—2¹). ³ = Ivan cvā thak so
san lyak sa bhvay phrac so, ns.

^a pṭ: nānantariyabhāvato. ^b Ce vineyyuṃ, ad. te ('cchambhī).

- varasantipadaṃ pihayaṃ sujano
hitayuttamano na suṇeyya nu ko. 10
Idaṃ sunissāya sudhīmataṃ mataṃ
taṃtaṃsuvuttehi samāhitaṃ hitaṃ
5 tat' atthasāraṃ pariyesataṃ sataṃ
vidū mane cetasikākare kare. 11
Vinayaṃ cā pi Suttantaṃ Abhidhammaṃ ca Jātaṃ
sāṭṭhakathaṃ navaṅgaṃ tu ogāhetvāna sāsanaṃ 12
nānācariyavādehi maṇḍetvā nimmalehi ve
10 Saddanītisamaññātaṃ idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ kataṃ; 13
mūlagandhesu kālānusārī, lohitacandanaṃ
sāragandhesu, pupphesu vassikaṃ viya bho idaṃ — 14
nānāpupphadharo hoti yathā Mañjūsako dumo,
nītimañjūsako nānānayapupphadharo tathā; 15
15 yathā ca sāgaro nānāratanaṃ tu ākaro,
†tath' eva^a nītinīradhi^b nayaratanasañcayo^c; 16
yathā ca gagane tārā anantāparimāṇakā,
tath' eva saddanītimhi nayā aparimāṇakā; 17
yathā dhammikaṃ rājūnaṃ amaccā ca purohitā
20 nītisatthaṃ sunissāya nicchayanti vinicchayaṃ, 18
tath' eva dhammarājassa satthu pāvācane budhā
Saddanītiṃ sunissāya nicchayantu vinicchayaṃ; 19
yathā udayaṃ ādicco vinodeti mahātamaṃ
mahātutthiṃ mahāpītiṃ janento sabbajantuno, [C^e 813¹] 20
25 Saddanīti tathā-d-esā^d satthu pāvācane-gataṃ
sotu kaṃkhaṃ vinodetu janenti tutthiṃ uttamaṃ ti. 21

Iti navaṅge sāṭṭhakathe piṭakattaye vyappathagatisu
viññūnaṃ kosallatthāya kate saddanītipakaraṇe pālinayādi-
saṅgaho nāma aṭṭhavāsatimo^e pariccheto.

- 30 Pariyatti-paṭipatti-paṭivedhānaṃ eva me
atthāya racitaṃ etaṃ, tasmā sotabbam ev' idaṃ. 22
"Pariyatti nu kho mūlaṃ sāsanaṃ mahesino
udāhu paṭipatti" ti. "Pariyatti" ti dīpaye. 23

^a B^m tathā. ^b C^e nītinirutti. ^c ita C^eB^ens; B^m nayaratinas^o (leg.
tathā nītinīra(ni)dhi nayaratanā sañcayo?). ^d C^e tathā-r-esā (cf. 9⁸⁰, 19⁸⁸, 823
n. c). ^e B^m sattavāsatimo.

- Vuttaṃ h' etaṃ Bhagavatā buddhenādiccabandhunā
pañca vassasahassāni sāsanaṭṭhitikārīnaḥ: 24
1"yāva tiṭṭhanti suttantaṃ vinayo yāva dīpatti,
tāva dakkhanti^a ālokaṃ suriye abbhūṭṭhite yathā; 25
suttantesu asantesu sammūṭṭhe vinayamhi ca 5
tamo bhavissati loke suriye atthaṅgate yathā; 26
suttante rakkhite sante, paṭipatti hoti rakkhitā
paṭipattiyāṃ titho dhīro yogakkhemā na dhamasati" ti. 27
Pariyatti yeva hi sāsanaṃ mūlaṃ, 2"paṭivedho ca paṭipatti
ca hoti pi na hoti pi; ekasmiṃ hi kāle paṭivedhadharā^b bhikkhū 10
bahū honti, 'esa bhikkhu puthujjano' ti āṅgulim pasāretvā das-
setabbo hoti... paṭipattipūrakā pi kadāci bahū honti kadāci
appā... iti sāsanaṃ ciraṭṭhitiyā pariyatti pamāṇaṃ, paṇḍito
hi teṭṭhakaṃ buddhavacanaṃ^c sutvā dve pi pūreti", yathā hi
gunnaṃ sate pi sahasse pi vijjamaṇe pavenipālikāya dhenuyā 15
asati so vamsa sā paveni na ghaṭiyati, evaṃ evaṃ dhutaṅga-
dharānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ sate pi sahasse pi vijjamaṇe pariyattiyā
antarāhitāya paṭivedho nāma na hoti; yathā pana nidhikumbhiyo
jānanaṭṭhāya pāsānapiṭṭhe akkharesu ṭhapitesu, yāva akkharāni
dharanti, tāva nidhikumbhiyo naṭṭhā nāma na honti, evaṃ evaṃ 20
pariyattiyā dhamaṇāyā sāsanaṃ anantarāhitā nāma hoti;
yathā ca mahato taḷākassa pāliyā thirāya udakaṃ na ṭhasati
ti na vattaḃbaṃ, udayaṃ sati padumādini pupphāni na pupphis-
santi ti na vattaḃbaṃ, evaṃ evaṃ mahātaḷākassa thirapālīsadi-
teṭṭhake buddhavacane sati udakasadiṣā paṭipattipūrakā kula- 25
puttā n' atthi ti [C^e 814¹] na vattaḃbā, tesu sati padumādipup-
phasadiṣo paṭivedho n' atthi ti na vattaḃbaṃ; evaṃ ekantato
pariyatti eva pamāṇaṃ, tasmā antamaso dvīsu pātimokkhesu
vattamaṇesu pi sāsanaṃ anantarāhitā eva; pariyattiyā anta-
rahitāya suppaṭipannasā pi dhammābhisamayo n' atthi, anan- 30
tarāhitāya eva dhammābhisamayo atthi, tasmā sāsanaṭṭhayaṃ
atthāya idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ mayā viracitaṃ.

Idaṃ viracayanto 'haṃ yaṃ puññaṃ alabhiṃ vamaṃ,
tenāyaṃ sakalo loko yātu lokuttaraṃ sukhaṃ; 28

¹ ***. ² Vibha 431⁸⁰—432⁴.

^a B^m rakkhanti (927⁷). ^b (B^m paṭivedherā; Vibha: paṭivedhakarā).
^c Vibha om.

- sārīrike paribhoge^a cetye uddissake pi ca
sabbe ārakkhakā devā sukhaṃ yantu navaṃ navaṃ; 29
ārakkhadevatā mayhaṃ ñātakāñātakā ca me
dāyakā pi ca me sabbe sukhaṃ yantu navaṃ navaṃ; 30
5 Mātālī, Lokapālā ca, Sakko, Brahmā Sahampati,
Metteyyo bodhisatto ca rakkhaṃ gaṇhantu sāsane; 31
mahātherādayo therā bhikkhū ca nava-majjhimā
katvā suddham akicchena ciraṃ pārentu sāsanaṃ; 32
rājāno pi ca pārentu dhammena sakalaṃ mahim
10 sabbattha samaye sammā devo cā pi pavassatu; 33
ahan tu paramaṃ bodhiṃ pāpuṇeyyaṃ anāgate,
taṃ patvā sakale satte moceyyaṃ bhavabandhanā. 34
Pākaṭā khe ravindū va yassa kitti mahītale,
Aggavaṃsācariyena tena viracitaṃ idaṃ. 35
15 Iti samantabhaddassa mahāAggapaṇḍitassa santike gahi-
tupajjhena taṃsissassa samantabhaddassa Aggapaṇḍitassa
bhāgineyyena^a paṭiladdhataṃnāmadheyyena susampadāyena
karaṇasampattijanitaniravajjavacanena Arimaddanapuravāsina
Aggavaṃsācariyena kataṃ Saddanītipakaraṇaṃ^b niṭṭhitaṃ.
20 Pamāṇato idaṃ pakaraṇaṃ sattatiyā bhāṇavārehi sattut-
tarehi gāthāsatehi ca^c niṭṭhaṇ gataṃ^c.

¹ ns: niṭṭhaṇ gataṃ | aprī³ sui¹ rok eñ¹ || Mahiṭṭhakā idhāgantvā devy-
aggāya nimantitā (sic!) | Maṅgalābhūmikittivhe vasatā racito mayā || || kāsiky-
adhikadvisate Āsāḥikāḍadutiye | ravivāre vikālamhi pañcapādamhi niṭṭhito || |
dinehi navutīh¹ eva nissayo niṭṭhito yathā | tathā kalyāṇasaṃkappā sīghaṃ
sijjhantu pāṇinaṃ || || Devyaggāya | Amarapurarājadhānī kui nhac krim mrok
tañ thoñ to² mū so sāsana¹ dāyakā Mahāddhammarāj tarā³ mañ³ mrat eñ¹ mi
bhurā³ mrat sañ || nimantitā | pañ¹ bhit ap sañ phrac rve¹ || Mahiṭṭhakā | Rata-
nāpura Mahā-oñ-mre-bhūṃ caṃ uḥ kyoñ³ to² krī³ mha || idha | ī Amarapu-
rarājadhānī sui¹ || āgantvā | ... || Maṅgalābhūmikittivhe | Maṅgalā-bhūṃ kyo²
tuik to² nhuik || vasatā | ... || mayā | CakkindābhisirīsaddhammadhajaMahā-
ddhammarājādhirājaguru mañ so nā sañ || racito | ... || kāsikyadhikadvisate |
tat hoñ¹ nhac rā¹ suṃ³ khu || Āsāḥikāḍadutiye | ... || ravivāre | ... || vikālamhi
pañcapādamhi | ne lvaī nā³ bhavā³ prañ¹ nhuik || ... || ... || sīghaṃ | lyañ cvā
|| sijjhantu | prī³ ce kun sov || || (ns^p *nihil addidit*).

^a ita C^eBemns (o: paribho?) ^b C^e Mahāsaddanītippo. ^c B^m niṭṭhitaṃ.

SKRIFTER UTGIVNA AV

KUNGL. HUMANISTISKA VETENSKAPSSAMFUNDET

I LUND

ACTA REG SOCIETATIS HUMANIORUM LITTERARUM LUNDENSIS

XII: 4

HELMER SMITH

SADDANĪTĪ

IV

TABLES

1^e PARTIE

*Publié avec une subvention de
»Humanistiska fonden«*

SADDANĪTĪ

LA GRAMMAIRE PALIE D'AGGAVAMSA

TEXTE ÉTABLI

PAR

HELMER SMITH

IV

TABLES

1^e PARTIE

TEXTES CITÉS, SŪTRAS, RACINES, MORPHÈMES.
SYSTÈME GRAMMATICAL ET MÉTRIQUE



Published by
The Pali Text Society
Oxford
2001

First published
Reprinted

1949
2001

© Pali Text Society

The edition of the Saddanīti by Helmer Smith has been out of print for some years, and the Council of the Pali Text Society wish to express their gratitude to the Kungl. Humanistiska Vetenskapssamfundet i Lund for having given permission to make this reprint.

ISBN — 0 86013 397 4

All rights reserved. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopying, recording or any information storage and retrieval system, without prior permission in writing from the Pali Text Society.

Printed in Great Britain by
Antony Rowe Ltd, Chippenham, Wiltshire

A. INDEX LOCORUM (sādhakavacanasūcī)

1. Abréviations,

les chiffres renvoient à A 2, et à CPD, Epil. Ba.

(-)a	-aṭṭhakathā	Kva-mḥ	3 5,11	Dhātuka-mḥ	3 3,11
A	2.4	Kṣīr	6.5 5.1,1	Dhātup	5.5.1
Anāg	4.4.1	Khuddas	1.3.1	Dhātum	5.5.2
(-)anuṭ	-anuṭikā	Khuddas-sn	1.3.1, (6)	Dhp	2.5.2
Ap	2.5.13	Khṇ	2.5.1	Dhpa	2.5.2,1
Apa	2.5.13,1	Khpa	= Pj I	Dhpa-gp	2.5.2,1 (4)
Abh	5.6.1	(-)gp	-gaṇṭhipada	Dhs	3.1
Abhidh-av	3.8.4	Candra	6 5.2	Nāmar-p	3.8.3
Abhidh-s	3 8.1	Candra-v	6.5.2,1	Nāmar-s	3.8.8
Abhidh-s-mhṭ	3.8.1,2	Candra-dh	6.5 5.2	Nigh	6.5.6.0
Amk	6.5.6.1	Cp	2.5.15	Nidd I	2.5.11 ¹
AV	6.1.4	Cpa	2 5.15,1	Nidd II	2.5.11 ²
As	3.1,1	J	2.5.10	Nidda I	2 5.11 ¹ ,1
As-mḥ	3.1,11	Ja	2.5.10,1	Nidda II	2 5.11 ² ,2
It	2.5.4	Ja-pl	2.5.10,11	Nir	6.5.6.0,1
Ita	2.5.4,1	Ja-gp	2.5 10,1 (4)	Nett	2.7.2
Uṇ	6 5.1 ¹	Jāl(inī)	5.4.6	Netta	2.7.2,1
Uṇv	6.5.1 ¹ ,1	(-)ḥ	(-)ḥikā	Netta-ḥ	2.7.2,12
Utt-vn	1.3.4	Tikap	3.7 ¹	Netta-mhṭ	2.7.2,13
Ud	2.5.3	Tikapa	3 7 ¹ ,1	(-)nḥ	navaṭikā
Uda	2.5.3,1	Tikapa-mḥ	3.7 ¹ ,11	(-)ns	-nissaya
Ekakkh	5.6.2	Th	2.5.8	Paṭis	2.5.12
(-)k	-kos'a	Tha	2 5.8,1	Paṭisa	2.5.12,1
Kāt	6.5.3	Thī	2 5.9	Paṭṭh	3.7 ¹ + 3.7 ²
Kātv	6.5.3,1	Thīa	2 5 9,1	Pay	5 3,5
Kāvyād	6 5.8.2	Thūp	4.1.4 ¹	Parit	2.9.1
Kās'	6 5.1,2	D	2.1	Pāṇ	6.5.1
Kedār	6.5.7.2	Dāḥ	4 1.5	Pāṇ-dh	6 5.5.1
Kkh	1.1,1	Dīp	4.1.1	Pāt	1.1
Kkhṭ	1.1,12	Dukap	3.7 ²	Piṅg	6.5.7.1
Kc	5.1	Dukapa	3 7 ² ,1	Piṅgv	6.5.7.1,1
Kev	5.1,1	Dukapa-mḥ	3.7 ² ,11	Peṭ	2.7.1
Kv	3 5	Dhātuk	3.3	Pj I	2 5.1,1
Kva	3 5,1	Dhātuka	3.3,1	Pj II	2.5.5,1

(-)p!	-purāṇaṭikā	Mmd	5.1,11	S	2.3
Pds	5.3,2	(-)mh!	-mahāṭikā	Sacc	3.8.6
Pp	3.4	Mhbv	4 1 3	sa-Dhātup	= Pāp-dh
Ppa	3.4,1	Mhbh	6 2 2 1	Sās	4.3.4
Ppa-m!	3 4,11	Mhv	4.1 2	Subodh	5.8 1
Pm-vu	3.8 2	Mhv!	4.1,2,1	Sd	5.2
Pv	2.5.7	Mvu	7 1 4	(-)sn	-sannaya
Pva	2 5 7,1	(-)y	-(attha)yojanā	Sn	2 5.5
Ps	2.2,1	Yam	3 6	Sna	= Pj II
Ps-p!	2 2,11	Yama	3 6,1	Sp	1.2,1
Bālāv	5.1 5	Yama-m!	3 6,11	Spk	2.3,1
Buddhip	5.3,21	Rūp	5.1,4	Sp!	1.2,12
Bv	2 5.14	Rūpār(ūp)	3 8.5	Sv	2.1,1
Bva	2 5.14,1	RV	6.1.1	Sv-p!	2.1,11
M	2.2	(-)v	-vṛtti, -vutti	Hc	6 5.4 ²
Maṅkha(k)	6.5.6 2	Vām(v)	6.5 8 3	Hc-anek	6 5.6.4 ²
Maṇid(īpa)	3 1,13	Vin	1 2	Hc-abhidh	6.5 6 4 ¹
Manu	6 2.1.1	Vin-vu	1 3 3	Hc-un	6.5.4 ¹
Mahā-bh	6 5 1,1	Vibh	3.2	Ilc-ch	6 5.7.4
Mahā-bh-pd	6.5 1,12	Vibha	3.2,1	Hc-des'	6 5.6.4 ³
Mil	2.6	Vibha-m!	3.2,11		
Mūlas	1.3 2	Vutt	5.7 1		
Medini(k)	6.5.6 3	Vjb	1.2,11	B ^e édition birmane	
Moh	3 8.7	(-)vn	-vinicchaya	B ^r copie de Rangoon	
Mg	5.3	Vm	2.8 1	C ^e édition ceylanaise	
Mgp	5.3,11	Vm-mh!	2 8.1,1	E ^e » européenne	
Mgpd	5 3,11(2)	Vmv	1 2,13	K ^e » cambodgienne	
Mgv	5 3,1	Vm-sn	2 8 1,(4)	(L ^e » laotienne)	
(-)m!	-mūlaṭikā	Vyu	6.5.6 8	N ^e » en nāgarī	
Mp	2.4,1	Vv	2 5 6	(Q ^e » en 'Pali carré')	
Mp!	2 4,12	Vva	2 5 6,1	S ^e » siamoise	

āg, ād, it, k, t, tū, vk, sp, sm, v. Index D.

2. Citations,

littérales (916,14), approximatives (× 533,13), fournies par l'éditeur (916 n. 8) et par le Nissayakāra (ns 119 n. 6), ou omises dans notre édition (> 889,9). Le classement «décimal» des sources s'inspire de Jespersen Modern English Grammar (I p. VI—VII).

(1 Vinaya)

1.1 Pātimokkha

Pāt

1.1.1 Kaṃkhāvitaraṇī

Kkh, C^e (+ ad Vin I, III, IV)

C^e 1,24

329,5,10

741,18

C^e 4,14

ad III 214,20

ns 624 n. 24

559 n. 6

1.1,12 Vinayattamañjūsā

Kkh-ṭ

1.2 Vinayapitaka

Vin

I 1,5

1,6

901,19 (720,15)

482,10

1,8	891,26	15,1	104,22
1,10	721,14	16,7	× 126,4; 83 n. 4
1,11	18,6	19,4	× 898,15
1,12	619,2; 639,27	20,34	× 173,24
2,3 a	892,16 (36,30)	21,17 ab	507,17
3,22	× 35,28	25,4	523,2
3,27 b	492,1	25,19 b	649 n. 12
4,8	365,14	25,26	× 117 n. d
4,20	ns 106 n. a	25,37	344 n. f
4,33-35	488,3	28,29	26,28
—,33	615,11	28,30	814 n. 13
—,34	(850,25)	32,30	832,20
5,1	277,17 (637,18)	34,16 [1]	907,32
—	660,26	34,16-23	908,3
5,8 ab	291,6	36,18 a	226,24; 672,1
5,17	459,29	37,19	> × 898 n. 1
5,24	814,19	37,38	814,15
5,25	726,26	38,16 c	780,17
5,31 c	430,6	38,22 b	647 n. 2
7,4-7 a-d	459,27	38,33	× 718,9
8,11	× 482,11	39,15	633,12; 636,1
8,17 a-d	78,19	39,25	768,26
8,19 d	893,25	40,20	765,13
8,21-22 a-d	73,8	45,35	896,21
8,23-24 a-d	73,9	46,8	855 n. 21
— a	173,23	46,19	454,17; 461,21
— c	283,22	48,12	× 348,10
— c	82 n. d	49,29	490 n. 3
8,26 d	400 n. b	56,11	× 696,4
8,28-29 a-d	496,7	60,36	× 828,22
8,30-31	454,23	71,37; 75,8	679 n. 7
—	(461,17)	75,12	ns 623 n. 15
10,10	649,6	77,33	> 105,14; 679 n. 7
10,14	296,12	82,35	242,6
10,15	637,3	91,7	× 766,9
10,29-30	575,9	93,30 [1]	611,26; 612,28
11,2	630,8		613,4
11,23	× 83,6	— [2]	140,10
11,29-31	445,28	— [3]	766,12
11,34	(83,10)	93,32	128,7; 280,14
12,14-15	744,27		676,11; 745,29
12,16	831,21	94,6-7	503,9 (849,20)
12,21	× 917,4	94,22	805,30
14,35	595,31; 596,9	95,1	853,16

95,13-15	× 815,19	277,31	250 n. 8
95,29	ns 911 n. 6	284,16	× 375,14
95,36	500,1; 839,17	288,12	685,16; 688,26
96,24	407,28	292,10	742,5
96,26	789,8	297,21	× 540,14
102,34	611,27	320,35	132,31 ... 136,31
102,35	× 881,5		449,11; 697,8
103,3	178,30	343,30	623,9
103,11	178,21	345,28	639,15
105,11, 29	× 449,31	349,30 a	(833,6)
107,15	607,20	349,36 ab	412,8
109,3	79,30; 900,7	351,1	295,25; 657,2
117,6	× 261,6	II 1,7	442,21
123,24	893,23	8,1	490,6
	× 718,11	11,10	679,7
124,8	92 n. 6	12,29	19,8 (737,8)
124,15-17	92,24 (665,18)		(797,11; 798,1)
133,28	524 n. 4	25,23	626 n. 7
134,23	450,4	38,11	647 n. 3
150,6-11	209,20 (214,24)	95,37	639 n. 4
	(645,2)	102,16	> ns 797 n. 8
164,7	880,29	109,25	551,19; 552,6
	× 481,2	114,10	827 n. 6
171,12	374,15	115,10	722,16
180,9	613,8	124,5-6	532,7
182,2	436, n. 6	127,20	251,21
186,36	345,13	137,32	ns 544 n. 1
186,37	436 n. 6	138,21	× 628,21
196,5	447,5	139,13-14	ns 793 n. 5
197,22	707,23	147,31 a	398,25; 503,26
203,30	625,23		753,12
206,34	594,28	147,33 ab	398,26; 651,5
207,3	594,30		(124 n. 13)
214,3	612,17	151,1	625 n. b
221,27 a	× 369,8	156,3-5 a-f	302,27
227,38	194,8	— f	614,29
229,11	888,31	162,9	424,6
231,8 b	396,2	166,10	129,33
232,8	532,19	167,34-35	853 n. 5
243,24	344 n. f	—,35	× 766,3
253,14	478,18	184,21	343, (6), 21
254,14	741,10 (742,4)	194,12(15)	× 896,20
	755,22	198,12	595,17
265,8	548 n. 4	201,25-26 ab	458,9; 568,21
268,21	× 560,4	203,9 a-b	437,25

— b	43,21	4,25	552,20
205,1 ... 3 ab, f	552,14	5,3	535,14
210,12	550,15	6,3	808,25
214,14	254 n. 13	6,4	556,23
236,9-11	557,15	6,6	349,24
236,17	685,16; 688,26	6,9-10	897,6 (679,23)
241,7	191 n. 5	6,11	601,12
256,1	286,26; 655,30	6,12	618,25; 630,13
267,16	454 n. 1	6,13	814 n. 12
271,30	128 n. 6; 676 n. 3	6,18	808,24
281,17	618,19	6,19	540 n. 10
284,12	× 765,3	6,23	717,6
284,19	612,19	7,1	344,15
284,29	718,28; 735,11	7,26	886,16
285,10	× 611,27	9,24	550 n. 6
286,3	436,17	10,32	718 n. 13
287,9	× 600,22	11,1	× 854,11
290,26(30)	98,9	15,1-2	833,3
294,5	551,23	16,8	43,13; 370,22
296,14 a	689 n. 1		610,31; 611,8
298,30	309,11		639,10, 30
300,8	× 555,23	16,19	ns 364 n. e
III 1,6-7	734,1		ns 350 n. 1,2
—,6	324,10 (808,23)	18,11-12	399,6
1,7	893,24	18,16	42,6; 630,23
1,8	892,20	18,28	889,28
1,9-10	890,33 (892,1)	19,5	703,10
1,12	716,7	20,20	818 n. 3
1,13	904,20	21,22	190,15
1,14	414,15	21,29-31	217,27-29
1,16 [1]	641,9; 854,17		(218,22; 662,10)
	(74 n. 8)	24,3-4	584 n. 4
1,16-17	761,21	26,3	31,27; 240,12
1,18	44,12	27,12	> 889,9
	× 718,20	28,8-10	× 408,5
1,19	615,6	28,29	917,26
1,22	720,9, 18	33,19-20	548 n. 2
2,1	601,3	35,11	× 524,1
2,2	808,25	37,14	217,29; 218,2
2,14	567,29		269,31; 662,10
3,18	807,25	38,20	(894,19)
3,22	884,10	39,28	ns 642 n. 17
4,3	× 409,10	41,26	331,17
4,4	(629,4)	41,28	290,27
4,23	799,30	44,20	192,28

45,16	398,8	162,34	ns 364 n. e
47,20	343,(7), 22	167,11	611 n. 18
48,2	458 n. 5	172,17	216,28
49,29	576,13	172,33-34	832,16
57,22	280,16	172,34	26,27
62,20	437,6	175,19-20	832,18
70,23	× 609,30; 810,4	175,21	693,20
72,5-6	479,28	177,15	611,29
73,10	539 n. 3	177,16	× 818,18
73,11	615,2	178,7	133,5 . . . 137,2
73,14	ns 552 n. 17		255,16; 738,12
73,19	× 539,8	180,15	532 n. 2
89,24	488,7	180,20	567,1
92,9	275 n. 7	181,5	40,31
93,6	19,15, 17	184,16	697,2; 718,12
	737,10, 11	186,15	× 647 n. 3
95,3	352,11	187,17	217,18-20 (32)
103,26	173,18		(218,19; 268,10)
	665,12(22)		(269,26; 662,9)
105,25	681,12	187,19, 27	265 n. 2
105,38	349 n. 2	188,19	122,1; 392,8
108,23	905,31 (635,11)		663,22
109,21	92,28; 151,32	189,5	883 n. 13
	561,(7), 24	189,6	15,31
109,24	665,19	191,16	265 n. 2
110,1	561,8	192,2	884,17
129,25	408,1	200,19	238 n. c
131,3	343,5, 19		244,13
132,27	217,24, 34	202,10	435 n. 12
	269,27; 662,9	203,36	696,26
136,13	× 471,8	212,6-7	727,20
144,35	× 211,7	216,15	551,31
146,19	719,1; 733,18	222,13	153,26
	735,9	227,27	382,12
147,21 a	ns 827 n. 9	227,28	× 375,14
147,22 c	338,22; 600,25	228,28	ns 353 n. 5
	693,2	230,7	614,30
149,12	707,17	238,22-24	532,9
151,6 . . . 23	409,11	239,28	427,12
153,36	509,20	243,25	534,14; 535,3
155,16-18	597,32; 841,29	246,10	719,20
159,15	× 372,3	251,22 [1]	563,3
	× 541,10	251,22 [2]	563,13
162,11	696,3	251,23	563,3
162,20-21	ns 706 n. 7	256,7	500,27

256,9	500,27	167,4	× 710,26
256,31	(785,8)	170,30	(650,23; 894,9)
257,34	500,24	192,27	254,24
259,8	500,25	203,11-12	412,15
259,12-13	× 833,12	207,11	665,20(26)
IV 1,10	544,10	214,4	× 477,15
4,33	567 n. 5	214,29	141,25; 199,23
7,5	803 n. 2		668,19; 759,7
14,30	(650,20; 894,1)		(757,4)
15,4	907,7; (910,19)	216,10 . . . 31	181 n. 5
15,12	ns 133 n. 5	—,14	632 n. c
	× 255,13 (n. 11)	218,5	484,26; 548,12
16,31	796, n. 2	226,18(31)	× 520,13
22,17, (23)	762,29	226,20	ns 552 n. 17
22,21	191,26	233,8	492,2
25,23	309,2	235,26	632,20
34,33	309,4	235,28	630,14
54,23-24	× 904,22	241,19	× 630,5
54,24	481,24	261,8	ns 96 n. 2
63,28	420 n. 6	277,16	398,20; 837,31
79,6	901,28	277,27	398,20; (838,1)
80,18	707,24	279,11	× 707,17
82,19	434,24; 890,6	299,31	× 362,22
85,33-34	× 471,15	307,22 [1]	181 n. 5
92,5	375,10	307,22 [2]	(775,3)
101,13	493,14	344,19-20	ns 708 n. 3
109,12	105,7	345,4	× 533,13
109,26	105,7	V 3,17 b	916 n. 8
110,16	616,21	3,22-23 a-d	916,14
	ns 483 n. 1	86,6 d	(827 n. 1)
119,7	418,14	86,23 a	ns 119 n. 6
119,23	287,24	137,35	× 17,27
122,10-12	× 291,23	148,16	761 n. 9
129,5	612,16	149,23 cd	465,30
132,26-29	105,9	—, c	× 71,3
—,27	614,28	211,22 a	× 612,6
134,11	626 n. 7	216,4 d	456,33
136,9	805,30		1,2,1 Samantapāsādikā
138,29	626,19; 905,6		Sp, E ^e + C ^e ad Vin II, V.
139,3 . . . 31	490,14	(I) 1,6 c	480,29
149,10	616,26	1,7 d	× (74,17)
149,18	385,6	1,8-11 a-d	248,21
150,12	354 n. 2	— a	(395,15)
150,16	× 354,3	1,14-15 cd	916,5
151,4	354 n. 4	1,16 a	× (790,5)

2,9 c	494,1	122,19-26	× 879,22
2,27-30 a-d	829,25	123,3-4	274,9-10
3,18 cd	631,7	123,13 (a)	535,8; 877,9
4,21	775,2	125,11	758,24; 761,24
6,2	812,24		(780,28)
13,14	719,2, 9	127,10(20)	44,19
19,11	441 n. 6	128,12-14	720 n. 13
19,13	383,6	128,14-20	720 n. 4
34,27-28 a-d	757,19	129,7	717,15
35,1-2 a-d	757,21	129,8	717 n. g
	× 753,22; 757,12	131,30	× 567,28
37,16	× 884,18	132,29-133,6	807 n. 12
49,9	× 720,2	135,13	786,28
51,17	506,25	135,14	786,15
63,10-11 a-d	916,14	135,18	176 n. 4
71,20 ab	808,2		(786,26)
72,22	741,4; 743,21		811,1
78,23	703,10	137,21-22	637 n. 8
90,26	253,7	144,30-31	718,7
95,11	703 n. 4	145,30	350 n. 8
97,17	253,9	154,21	213,24
104,6 d	196 n. 1	170,15-22	557,14-21
107,1-20	418,8-23	170,24-25 a-d	40,27
107,23-108,18	733,28; 734,31	171,32	143,21
109,1-6	435,29		(359,5; 479,27)
109,13-21	710 n. 1	174,24-30	(639,12)
111,6-7	892,21	175,23	(458,23; 540,23)
111,8	892,23	177,8-12	717 n. 5
111,17	× 487,26	181,27	× 794,16
111,20	892,2	201,30 d	(617,17; 633,13)
111,21	171 n. 8	210,1-3	611 n. 1
111,25	× 892,3	210,8	350 n. 1
111,30	716,6	210,21	803,18
112,1	716 n. a	211,17-19	681,19
114,26	351,7	—,17	681,22
117,2	× 315,15; 466,1	221,9	790 n. 12
117,13	384,25	221,16	287,15 (n. c)
118,14-21	519,1-6	227,7	218,26
119,4-5 a-d	306,6	244,1-2	(752,28; 882,28)
119,5-7 a-d	306,14(25)	245,27	218,27
— ab	801,31	260,4(20)	761,17
119,10 d	628,25	260,9-10	(884,28)
119,18 ab	303,5	261,19-21	917 n. 13
120,14	195,5	284,21 d	(617,17; 633,13)
121,6	451,21	(II) 288,13-15	(818,15)

288,25-26	277 n. 6	819,17-18	901 n. 12
296,10	609 n. 4	842,24	355,1
296,12	477 n. 15	876,31	747 n. 10
298,30	385 n. 6	894,31	761,9
309,18	398,10	(V) 952,31	21,15; 252,8
340,6	404 n. 8	960,33	ns 106 n. a
360,5	441,13	961,25	277 n. 4
365,14	ns 423 n. 12	973,25	780 n. 4
382,20	437,7	979,10	381 n. f
403,10	399,22	997,27	ns 623 n. 15
408,24-409,4	399,22-28	1009,7	180 n. 2
419,22-26	210,15 (214,17)	1024,19	761,4
—,25	714,1	1033,22	350,5
421,15	399 n. 7	1084,23	882 n. 12
437,28 a	563 n. 4	1102,9-10	470 n. 5
455,5	173,15	1114,19-20	541,5
500,18	ns 352 n. 3		434 n. 2
507,17	355 n. j	1128,12	790 n. 15
(III) 522,2	791,26	1150,21-22	ns 639 n. 6
552,(28)29	901,30	1151,10	412,10
553,18-20	170,4	ad Vin II 38,11	92,31; 151,28
566,8	ns 827 n. 9	— 108,21	633 n. 1
567,20	ns 681 n. 4	— 115,13	ns 406 n. 7
612,20	× 102,29; 113,6	— 137,32	× 544,20
620,25 [1]	532 n. 1	1.2,11 Vajirabuddhiṭṭikā	
620,25[2]-26	567,2	Vjb, Be, ad Sp:	
622,34	743 n. 8	(prooem. 3 b)	751 n. 3
632,7	> 16,1	ad Sp 1,6	35,27
665,7	901,30		365 n. 10
668,21	559 n. 6	1,7	807,24
685,1-3	(382,14-15)	1,9	248 n. 1
	457 n. 4	124,9	867 n. 1
698,16	505,9	297,25	622 n. 19
(IV) 736,12	626,23	771,1	255 n. 11
738,5[2]-6	556 n. 3	837,26	466 n. 2
—,5 [1]	× 442,18	ad Vin II 108,21	633 n. 1
—,6	567 n. 5	— 115,5	722,14
738,30	609,30	1.2,12 Sāratthadīpanī	
751,7	ns 119 n. 6	Spt, Ce + Be, ad Sp:	
769,17	423,17	1,9	248 n. 1
771,3-4	477 n. 15	4,18	ns 349 n. 6
790,21	607,25-27	28,23	321 n. 2; 467 n. 9
802,9	481 n. 12	45,5	333 n. 10
804,25	ns 94 n. e	107,1	418 n. 13
817,4-5	ns 94 n. 3	111,23	528 n. 5

131,13-15	89,33	236,23-25	(834,6)
132,33	550 n. 6	245,7-11	377,11-15
134,12	612,15; 662,26	245,15-17	377,19
138,14	348 n. 6, n. c	247,28	89,27
141,28	651 n. 12	II 2,15 [1]	705,26
143,4	348 n. 6	[2]	274,1
143,12	90,1	5,4	223,29; 259,21
151,19	129,30		750,30; 768,28
166,8	159,12; 161,22	5,8	9,22
	162,7 (31,26)	7,1	151,24; 648,2
167,6	ns 353 n. 5	8,11	561,20
175,20	× 805,20	16,7	151,23
177,3	618,25	16,10	477,8
178,3	608,13	16,16	26,16
178,10	627,3	17,10-12	26,14
179,5	705,12	17,13	521,17
179,7	170,8 (679,18)	17,31	535,16 (779,4)
179,16	639,12; 814 n. 14	18,11	616,6
179,18	814 n. 13	18,22	779,4
180,2	197,15	19,26-27	693 n. 10
187,22	267 n. 4	30,11	715,22
188,12(17)	919,13	30,26	593,18; 892,10
190,9	372,4; 624,12	31,8 [1]	178,26
	258 n. 4	[2]	34,20
192,19	182,3	31,13	34,19; 177,22
	(665,3; 915,1)	31,19	× 178,11
195,32	× 9,32	51,27	× 720,26
	× 592,2, 26	52,4	223,29; 259,21
200,12	× 837,18		750,30; 768,28
200,20	837 n. 7	55,3	(109,4)
204,5	508 n. 4	55,18-21	317,26
204,8-16	905,7-14	59,2	× 41,13
204,10	322,4	76,31	891,9
204,14	72,10	80,18-19	550 n. 6
204,26	170,7, 22	83,14	326,4
205,19	418,11	86,4	883,2
206,26	89,30	86,18	884,2
211,8	736,10	90,9	721,13
212,19-32	264,22-27	91,1 ab	721,13
213,27	896,11	91,20	891,12
216,4	32,9	93,31	326,20; 735,5
223,7 ab	121 n. 1		(633,14)
223,12 b	622,21 (70,20)	93,32	741,22
235,14	(632,21)	93,33	893,29
236,4-5	× 506,24	95,15	562,17

96,17	898,24	175,31	× 96,29
96,22	532,19	176,1	280,16
99,23	327,20	176,23	ns 726 n. 2
100,5	690,6; 766,24	183,21-22	441 n. 16
103,5	874,29	196,11-12	× 830,27
103,6	552,4	200,6	263 n. 2
104,12	728,20 (729,20)	214,17	893,17
106,8	637,20	220,10-12	273,29
106,10	626,27	220,16	(259,3)
106,19-20	× 705,27	222,11	632,14; 830,28
107,5 c	906,6	224,9	733,20
107,7	258,8	224,22	897,11
	891,1	227,28	779,4
107,16	180,23	233,14	295,25; 657,1
107,19	707,2		718,23; 735,10
110,28	637,20	240,16 a	624,5
118,30	309,8	240,17 d	511,4
120,3	226,19; 737,10	244,3 b	348 n. c
120,13	696,24	251,12-15	424,8
121,1 b	427,11; 836,7	251,15-18	424,21
122,5	520,14	253,3-4	19,4
127,22	× 407,10	—,3	737,6
128,22	898,3	254,6 a	418,15
129,23	678,5 (171,31)	254,6 b	17,26; 736,17
135,3 a	203 n. 12	254,7-8 cd	444,15
137,12	331,7; 732,32	—, d	244,10
137,13	550 n. 6	255,3 a	511,16; 755,4
144,11-12	× 718,10		842,7
147,15	40,17	255,10	276,33
151,25 a	117,26 (663,9)	255,23 a	325,20
	720,27	256,5 ab	445 n. h
154,7-8	720,16	256,12 cd	236,23; 540,1
156,1-2	898,4	256,14 cd	915,11
157,1	733,3	257,5 cd	303,15
157,3 ab	64,17; 309,3	257,6 f	464,22; 841,5
157,4-5 c-f	324,13	257,8 c	808,1
—, c	681,13	257,8 d	32,8
157,18 a	448,27	258,4 a	717,9
159,21	× 228,17	258,4 b	720,17
170,15	× 501,19 (688,27)	258,6-7 a-d	157,9
171,23	789 n. 13	258,11 d	441,8
172,10	521,21	258,12 a	18,7
174,14	450,3		(634 n. 19)
175,18	893 n. 7	258,14 b	647 n. 2
175,26	453,7	258,18 c	841,5

259,15 ab	108,21	75,12	ns 104 n. 2
—, a	ns 116 n. 1	75,26	303,16
259,17 f	464,23	84,27	166,12
261,8 a	736,18	93,11-12	255,11
261,15 d	(448,28)	—,12	910,27
261,17 c	464 n. 3	93,13 (95,15)	773 n. 6
262,6 ab	549,25	94,22-25	350,12
263,10	721,17	101,4	× 488,31
265,19 d	635,6	101,6	326,4
266,7 a	671,4	105,16-17	492,21
266,8 d	323,27	107,4	(315,16)
266,9 b	ns 348 n. 11	124,19	× 424,24
267,12 b	792 n. 13	133,14	× 539,4
267,22	617 n. 15	—	× 736,8
269,16	31,25	135,20	77,9
270,10	617 n. 15	144,20	× 461,21
284,10	615 n. 23	146,1	708 n. 7
284,16	354,9	147,9-10 ab	30,5
285,26-27 a-d	178,1	147,12 d	107 n. 1
—, cd	234,15; 253,29	155,15 c	(792,7)
	895,8	159,4 d	482,13
286,4 c	> 319,26	160,6 d	(792,6)
287,9 a	615,28	176,4 d	75,16; 916,10
288,16	132,9	183,12	675 n. 7; 681,26
290,8	918,13	—	(687,6)
293,10-12	726,1	185,15-16 ab	697,19
294,18	214,14	—, b	738,19 (697,31)
305,10	723,4	188,16 b	ns 231 n. 1
305,11	723 n. 3	191,28-192,2 a-d	444,22
306 n. 3	615,28	—, c	98,32
307,2	561,22	192,3-6 a-d	444,24
314,13	636,18	194,4-6	157,8
319,25	488,30	—,4	660,14; 666,11
337,16	789 n. 13	—,5	180,5
338,19-22	693,13 (735,5)	194,20	726,9
357,9-358,3	417 n. 8	195,27 a	673,18
III 23,13	309,13	196,12 d	635,17
24,22	278,25 (651,3)	197,1 a	706,10
26,17	309 n. 12	197,5 c	808,1
34,12	177,22	197,9-12 a-d	307,16
44,10	521,25	197,14 b	235 n. 2
49,3	79,22	197,15 c	705,12
60,3	332,11	197,21-22 cd	511,18
64,29	ns 406 n. 6	—, d	513,14
69,18	617 n. 15	197,25-26 cd	242,7

197,25-26 cd	729,11	43,15	861,22
198,1 a	318,6; 706,10	58,4-6	526,19
199,27-28 cd	260,22	59,6-30	485 n. 7
201,15 a	ns 202 n. 15	—,7 a	306,23
202,7 a	706,11	—,13-30	918,19-919,4
203,24	409,7	—,28-30	× 900,2
203,26	796,29		703 n. 6
204,16	722,28	59,31	919 n. 1
205,23-24	711 n. 4	61,23-24 cd	107,3
206,7	717,8	c	645,7 (741,4)
206,12	711,3 (n. 4)		767,2
216,16 [1]	166,11	68,17	279 n. 21
216,16 [2]	166,2	71,17	428,9
216,20	655,21	74,1	× 473,13
219,9	741,30; 743,12	75,25	438,30
230,12	612,1	75,29	435,24
236,6	901,9(24)	75,34-76,2	791,23
256,14	552,13 (551,24)	76,23	ns 392 n. 14
264,1	173,21	86,6-7	803 n. 11
264,12	342,3	86,15-16	803,19-20
2.1,1 Sumaṅgalavilāsini		91,1-2	361 n. 9
Sv		91,28	568,30
(I) 1,3 c	430,21	92,26	327 n. 4
— d	546,4	95,14	882 n. 14
17,33	× 441,12	99,1	× 19 n. 1
17,35	383,6	99,3-11	560 n. 4
24,16	790 n. 13	102,31-33	769 n. 1
	(810,2)	103,15-20	551 n. 19
26,10	707,12	106,16	545,17
26,17-27,19	904,28-905,21	124,30	396,23; 576,27
28,14	491 n. 10	133,26	614,17; 259 n. 6
29,9	140,19; 668,26		347 n. 4; 924 n. 4
	757,3; 917,14	139,9-11	× 390,5
31,25-32,12	418,8-23	139,14-23	449,28-450,5
	716 n. 2	140,2	× 243,17
33,3-31	733,28	140,28	382 n. 8
	717 n. 6	141,3	382 n. 10
34,26-35,2	905,25-32	143,8	918 n. 2
	508 n. 3	143,30	259 n. 8
35,5-8	716 n. 10	144,1	831,25
35,10	742 n. 7	151,7	ns 529 n. 1
35,15	742 n. 8	151,20	350 n. 14
36,6-11	508,21-25	158,1-5	× 806,22
36,16-20	× 488,26-489,4	158,26	889,14
37,34-38,9	534,26-535,9	160,2	436 n. 13

160,10	488 n. e	268,32	493 n. 9
171,3	792,8	274,17-18	551 n. 9
171,7	717 n. 20	276,15	ns 549 n. 7
173,11	707 n. 24	277,17-22	761,13
175,17	390,4	279,7	262,30
177,1-4 a-d	911,12	280,12	678 n. 19
	607,25, 27; 610,20	282,9	× 779,11
	608,11, 13, 15	282,25 (n. 6)	150 n. d
177,19-179,15	423,20-424,30	286,7-8	× 881,30
178,12	424 n. a	288,12 c	733,26
178,25 d (n. 10)	424 n. e	293,13	× 262,10
179,17-19	× 44,18	294,7	× 262,30
180,8	637,9	297,17	× 788,25
192,31 (n. 12)	410 n. d	310,28	785,13
193,18-19	518 n. d	312,30-31	531 n. 1
208,31	> × 452,1	317,21	× 322,17
209,25	238,2	(II) 354,21	788,6
212,13	394 n. 9	360,22	805,22
212,16	ns 478 n. 3	383,22 ab	72,13; 366,11
213,1	791,5		447,19; 809,13
220,3-13	445 n. 4	384,4-5	765 n. 4
226,21	531,24	385,30-386,1	322,5-7
228,11-12 a-d	40,27-28	388,21	697 n. 11
229,19	359,5; 479,27	393,19	622 n. 18
230,23	425 n. 1	410,13-19	273,28
231,26-30	ns 623 n. 1	445,11	164,28
237,23	83 n. 4		636,11
239,7	262,31	447,4	× 762,23
244,10	357,9	448,20	761,14
246,21	487 n. 12	449,12	762,12
246,28	241 n. 9	450,1	(762,23)
247,12-17	× 350,11-17	450,32-451,2	× 604,3-7
—,16	322,32	451,12	634,7
247,23	410,12	467,15	102,30; 113,10
247,28	451,7; 831,28	471,3	× 559,28
247,31-32	× 806,20	483,4	623 n. 4
249,14-18	× 465,23	500,35-36	641 n. 2
249,22	717 n. 10	544,20	× 391,7
254,20-23	803,18	557,3-4	436 n. 8
256,14	549,15	558,14-15	801 n. 2
256,22-23	617,23	563,1	785,9 (n. b)
259,16	455 n. 1	564,13	413 n. 10
261,16	676 n. 5	565,16	43,26
262,8	481 n. 4	573,16 a	229 n. 10
265,13	501 n. d	581,35-37	556,3

592,12	146,17; 654,14	247,23	410,13 (353 n. 1)
620,27	377 n. 8	250,24	559 n. 7
680,23	444,18	297,21	899 n. 13
684,30	788,14	(II) 393,19	622 n. 18
687,7-10	717 n. 9	422,24	432,20; 433,2, 18
688,2	779,8	445,11	636,11
689,33	108,30	554,21	875,13
(III) 699,12	696 n. 6	750,30	589 n. 5
778,22	101 n. 4	(III) 816,19	627,6
816,19	× 627,6	845,5	243,13
845,5	243,15	851,35	ns 406 n. 6
849,7	332,13	868,17	237,2; 583,12
866,9	439 n. 1	879,7	374,22-27
866,34	380 n. 11	961,8	534 n. 12
866,36	× 148,25	1043,31	ns 384 n. 10
869,31	848,5	2.2 Majjhimanikāya	
870,6-7	477 n. 15	M	
879,7	374,21; 480,5	I 1,5	190,25 (649,7)
905,10	804 n. 10	1,7-8	717,25 (117,18)
918,16	254,27	1,8	270 n. 4
922,17	× 541,31	1,9	905,4
948,13	697,31	1,17	707,12; 731,28
960,18-961,4	557,14-21		732,5, 15, 29
961,8-17	534,7-15		891,18
969,3	409,8	1,18 ... 25	120,13
983,4	458,23	1,18-21	110,18
2.1,11 Linatthapakāsinī I		—,19 [1]	111,21; 114,25
Sv-pt, B^e, ad Sv:		—,19 [2]	111,2; 112,23
(I) 1,2 a	238,5	2,27-29	× 77,5
1,3 d	381,14; 546,5	3,36	270,7
31,22	283 n. 2	8,4	837,21
31,25	418,26-419,21		ns 295 n. 15
33,11	> 213 n. 9; > 728,12	8,13	895,20
37,34	534 n. 12	9,23	742 n. 15
70,27	420 n. 4	9,24	190,22
111,21	417 n. 7	9,25	633,11
146,1	555,2; 805,27	9,28	630,22
151,7	529 n. 1	10,5	886,16
177,2	607,20	10,12	828,20; 829,9
217,19	239 n. 9	10,28	× 786,21
228,11	40,13-31	12,5	418,21
246,28	241,28-242,3	12,26	317,16
	(242,10; 359,6)	12,30	617,21
	(480,1)	13,1	615,11
247,22	622 n. 21	13,11	343,27

17,14	891,9	114,14	745,23
17,21	893,20	114,16	× 488,29
21,20	893,17	115,29—31	213,20
21,21	893,19	—,31	× 111,26
21,27 [1]	696,28	122,4	ns 841 n. 4
[2]	699,24	123,19	896,5
23,4	× 628,18	124,28	331,5
25,25	616,8	126,5-6	719,19
30,27	× 349,24	—,6 [1]	(735,8)
31,29	567,20	[2]	(722,29)
33,8	845,8, 33	126,29	629,8
36,18	901,22	130,4 (13)	484,26; 548,12
37,30	472,27	130,17	626,19
38,21	× 260,2	132,29	350,9
38,22	147,31	133,2—3	95,31
39,19 ab	450,2	133,23	ns 560 n. 5
42,8	424,13	133,37	732,23 (29)
47,28	621,29		(681,21)
55,32	918,13	143,12	132,11; 673,18
56,8	560,31; 561,11		699,30; 721,7
56,23	342,6		893,21 (642,18)
57,14	706,12	144,13	333 n. 5
58,1	856,6	147,16, 18	305,22 (830,12)
60,28	906,7		724 n. 8, n. c
69,33	459,18, 30	147,22-23	891 n. 17
69,34	354 n. 9, f	148,35	698,27
73,3	417 n. 4	150,27	552,1
74,13	890,32		301 n. 3
78,21 ... 79,36	733 n. 14	161,27	260,3
79,26	722,12	162,5	345,5; 751,8
79,29	636,1	167,27-29	445,28
	× 381,11	168,5 b	889,9; 904,15
82,1	166,12 (667,15)	168,27 c	430,6
86,28, 29	(750,23)	169,9	616,8
92,36	630,14	170,4	445,30
101,12	330,4	171,3-4 ab	78,19
104,22	295,12	171,6 d	32,20
104,30	517,29	171,14-15 a-d	496,7
109,34	326,29	171,16	454,23 (461,17)
111,11-12	891,4	173,9-13	561,12
111,12-13	554,25	173,31	548 n. 11
—,13	3,28; 11,29	176,19	260,3
111,14	142,12; 726,15	178,28	× 349,5
111,17	895,23	178,37	891,7
112,8	561,30	180,3-4	× 727,14

180,32 [1]	492,12	327,22	349 n. 2
[2]	478,1	328,31-32 a-d	519,4, 20
181,30	ns 349 n. 3	—, b	613,5
185,14	450,27	328,35	465,28
188,7	593,11	334,3	465,26
188,19	360,26	334,26	524,10
190,19	486,33	343,23	(786,26)
195,21	445,22	358,4 ... 24	733 n. 14
198,13	351,8	359,6-7	109,14-15
205,27	295,25; 657,2	—,6	(109,1)
206,9	798,6	364,28	420,32
	19 n. 5; 270 n. b	365,19	711 n. 16
206,12	295,9	368,23	409,21
208,8	445,26	384,12	(485,27)
219,26	270,3 (295,14)	386,33	534,9; 535,4
222,32	497,17	388,18	390,23
227,23	103 n. 3	395,29	354,11
229,12	80,17	395,32	726,8
238,33	383,25	400,17-22	733 n. 14
240,29	716,27; 784,13	403,11	640,3; 917,11
241,8	× 445,25	404,16	640,3; 917,5
246,37	293,5	415,36	895,27
249,30	551,20; 552,3	421,27-422,2	909,1
249,31	551,17	426,20	519,3
249,36	142,9	429,7	888,28
251,32	× 629,7	431,33	× 133,18
252,33-34	832,26	435,33	893,31 (680,28)
256,25	626 n. 7	438,32	418,15
259,14	× 226,24	445,4	× 837,24
260,7	× 308,30	448,30	508,23
260,34	437 n. 7	448,33	905,28
266,4	622,6	449,10	285,22
271,7	263,7	449,12	330,19
285,4	263,9	451,5	636,8; 790,23
286,15	420,9	453,29	> 617,21
288,29	893,12	457,7	× 612,15
292,9	ns 574 n. 8	457,10	295,11
297,37	158,31	457,11	295,11
300,10	147,30	460,3	285,21
301,7, 9	× 575,31	460,9	904,31
305,22	× 848,6	469,11	142,11; 726,14
306,3	331,10	473,18	263,8
317,10	× 35,28	475,29	× 889,7
319,2	623 n. 15	477,27	312,24; 851,23
326,6	617,20	494,34	× 577,5

500,11	542,8	—,4	× 832,12
503,14	332,26	241,4	450,28
514,4	> 903,21	III 7,27	814 n. 14
518,13	× 565,14	8,11	71,34
519,21	898,25	29,31	× 636,18
524,4	831,27	37,11	× 657,1; 698,27
II 4,35	625,18	68,26	97,4; 305,4
22,27	418,16		914,1
45,4	443,8	68,30	617,16
47,21	× 491,5	83,9	394,4
62,15	599 n. 4	95,4	490,18; 855,9
62,24	× 897,16	96,18	361,16; 577,5
64,28 d	899,22	101,7-9	ns 301 n. 1
68,29	549,27	102,16	743,30
69,7	727,17	111,6	906,9
71,25	392,8	111,19	394,3
71,26	891,3	112,14	906,4
73,9 a	391 n. 8	127,24	430,6
74,17	616,7	129,32	891,2
74,18	738,24; 896,4		299 n. d
74,(16), 25 (n. 6)	922 n. n	131,18	847 n. 6
79,21	(755,18; 758,8)	142,23	417,10
91,11	482,15	154,6 a	833,6
100,5 a	617,15	155,34	× 896,3
103,19	704,5	165,8	× 465,24
104,27 a	452,13 [1]	169,13	536 n. 1
104,29 cd	452,13 [2]	169,24	375,7
—, d	367,24; 480,12	175,8	96,29
105,5 a	396,2 [2]	186,7	884,19
105,14 d	396,2 [1]	187,30 d	31,16
106,7	40,21	202,14	508,11
110,33	586 n. 2	216,10	644,12
112,1-2	ns 556 n. 5	219,10 . . 11	496,11 . . 12
121,14	× 696,5	222,13	486,31
148,24	534,29	230,28	357 n. 6
166,4-5	712 n. 6	234,30	366 n. b
168,18	342,25; 343,20	234,30(-235,17)	ns 186 n. 4
	(165,11)	235,13	× 427,25
181,8	550 n. 6	239,10	591,27
192,34	39,10; 662,14	243,13	478,21
206,19	705 n. 1	243,15	× 478,26
212,26	354 n. 8	245,6	350 n. 13
223,8	79,13	253,4(11, 19)	259,18
228,16	267 n. 4	253,11-13	727,26
239,2-5	450,22	—,11	125,12; 218, 6, 16

253,19	254,6	150,7	ns 626 n. 8
253,20	698,24	152,9-10	× 533,5
256,6	78,3	166,32	901,23
256,16	51 n. 2	181,19-32	544 n. 13
259,8	662 n. 7	181,25(28)	545 n. h
261,21	260,4	188,12	790 n. 14
269,16	488,19	189,27	792,15
270,22	488,28	201,7	814,8
271,30-31	100,34	201,12	814,9
280,18 . . . 21	814,4	225,6	263,5
281,8(18)	226,24; 487,2	228,16	503,8
	718,25	229,21-26	918 n. 5
282,16	315,20	233,20 ab	286,25
2.2,1 Papañcasūdanī		—, b	(655,26)
Ps		236,6	ns 625 n. 9
I 4,24-35	491, n. 10	282,10	101 n. 4
7,32-8,19	418,8-23	II 2,35	739,16; 818,20
10,32	478 n. 13	21,33-22,12	445,20-32
12,6-11	435,29-436,1	25,35 a	229,21; 783,28
14,34	696 n. 6	26,32	807,14
17,16-33	× 561,16-25	27,21-28,2	521,13-26
18,14-29	295,8-16	35,32	417,8
30,1	116,2	41,29-43,13	423,20-424,30
30,2-17	ns 116 n. 1	43,24	733 n. 14
31,25-32,2	308,29-309,5	76,17	ns 441 n. 2
33,22	× 475,30	76,21	555,8; 918,8
34,32-35,10	× 459,9-18	76,22	555,11
57,26-27 a-d	564 n. 4	76,22-24	555,12
58,24—26	ns 340 n. 3	76,25	555,9, 17; 762,17
60,15	788,9		918,9
67,14	615 n. 21	102,20-22	922 n. 4
71,20	151,5	102,23	788,8
74,27	742 n. 15	103,21	626,20
75,6-11	326,27-32	125,4-14	534,7-15
87,9-15	× 360,23-29	125,36-126,12	551 n. 10
94,8-11	450,27	128,27-129,4	413,24-414,2
94,32-95,2	342,24-343,9	130,12-26	497,9-19
101,25	ns 116 n. 3	165,34	409 n. 3
102,7-15	354,8-14	179,5	× 559,28
115,21	790 n. 14	186,34 d	781,9
118,7(13)	624,1	188,27	× 716,25 (n. 10)
132,2	425 n. 1	203,20-23 a-d	610 n. 1
138,13 ab	72,13; 366,11	260,36	458,30
	447,19; 809,13	266,26	591 n. 6
149,25	732 n. 4	371,23—25	848,5

377,11	803,26	1,13	601,3	34,17 (35,2) c	533,18	76,12(31)	259 n. 4
III 9,22-26	× 488,1-11	1,14	818,11	34,21 ab	191,20	76,21 cd	409,18
33,5-6, 10-11	733 n. 14	1,21 ab	900,18	35,1 ab	637,11	76,32	377 n. 5
34,21-22	109,24	—, a	739,1	37,13 a	798 n. 6	83,1—2	× 558,20
—, 22 [1]	107,23	2,25 d	815,18	38,21 b	618,9	85,26-27 a-d	473,9
—, 22 [2]	111,6	3,5 b	117,27	39,3 a	627,20	86,13 ab	97,27; 914,12
39,8	427,21	3,16 cd	261,22	39,5 a	627,21; 746,8	—, a	(286,6)
102,11	390,25 (391,2)	5,26 ab	275,3	39,10(15) a	427 n. 2	87,3 a	791,1
186,4	205 n. 5	6,9 a	380,6	40,7 d	× 497,12	87,7—8 a-d	418,19
255,4-5	870 n. 1	6,18 c	522,1	41,16 a	280,26; 896,9	—, cd	11,9; 336,8
279,7-8	443 n. 3	6,19 a	298,18	41,17 cd	278,29; 694,2	— d	339,1; 830,12
281,3-7	491 n. 4	6,19 b	401,3	42,1 ab	497,18	88,18	632,9
342,17	396,6	6,20 d	767,19; 781,8	43,9 cd	261,10	89,31 (91,26)	× 726,11
382,10	462 n. 2	7,2 b	384,14; 858,17	43,12 b	379,8		812 n. 4
IV 33,1	804 n. 10		(623,25)	44,12 a	367 n. 4	90,12(15)	470 n. 8
74,1	695,24	7,3 c	358,21	49,11 cd	366,25	90,26	328,2
145,24	742 n. 14	7,5-6 a-d	321,13	50,20 ab	893,18	93,3 a	401,2
213,21	536,6	7,23 c	395,17	—, a	275,7; 292,7	94,2	616,9; 632,15
V 8,11-14	508,13-26	8,26 c	311,25		713,21; 721,6	95,29	(706,2)
24,8	496,11	12,10-11 ab	841 n. 4		(642,18)	95,30	(705,29)
64,7	ns 550 n. 5	13,18 ab	352,14	50,22	151,23	96,25 d	122,1; 663,22
2,2,11 Linatthapakāsini II		13,19 c	707,6; 731,21	50,24 ab	148,20	97,21-22	898,7
Ps-pt, Br, ad Ps:		—, d	619,23; 815,28	50,25 c	148,24	100,16-17 a-d	549,24
I 31,26	309,8-16	13,20 ab	842,26	50,32 d	280,26	—, b	407,16
II 2,35	818,23-25	—, a	(907,16; 911,2)	51,11 a	(742,5)	100,18 ab	897,4
67,2-3	ns 719 n. 6	—, b	748,17	—, b	ns 338 n. 1	101,20 [1-2]	696,22
250,28	ns 622 n. 20	13,21 d	910,20	53,18 a	683,12	[2]	× 542,25
310,25	ns 622 n. 4		ns 137 n. 1	53,19 c	785 n. 13	102,8	754 n. 5
321,26	239,21	14,27 c	418 n. 1	54,3 a	201,22; 624,14	102,19 ab	897,8
337,23	ns 574 n. 8	16,2 a	521,19	54,4 cd	703,23	102,20 cd	367,18
371,23	848 n. 3	17,3 ab	515,9; 840,6	—, d	900,29	—, c	(416,10)
379,19	ns 632 n. 1	—, a	174,28; 619,1	61,26	(847,20)	102,21 ef	188,27
408,20	ns 519 n. 5		664,4	65,31	887,11	—, f	674,26
III 18,7	ns 350 n. 1	—, b	175,15	66,1	551,24; 552,8	104,5	534,13
34,22	> 107,25 (n. 8); 109,25	18,28 d	718,10	67,5 f	(634,6)	104,9	180,16; 897,9
59,23	ns 436 n. 13	19,4 c	510,8	67,14 a	786 n. 4		(677,17)
102,12	390,30	26,23 a	> 418,15	68,24	891,7	105,14 a	548,30
IV 89,4	ns 613 n. 5	—, b	> 17,26; 736,17	69,2—4	× 80,13	105,15 d	329,3
V 6,19	882,3	26,24-25 cd	444,15	—, 3	810,4; 882,18	106,16	534,28
8,13	508,17-20	30,5-6 cd	639,23; 893,28	69,12 b	ns 883 n. 3	111,28 ab	507,17
2.3 Samyuttanikāya		32,16 ab	270,27	69,28 cd	118,22	116,11 c	× 146,13; 654,13
S		—, b	655,27	70,34 cd	159,28	117,2 d	147,24
I 1,9	477,18 (556,23)	33,14 cd	891,14	—, d	(259,31)	121,15 cd	146,12
1,11	544,27	33,24 c	154,3	71,21 c	561,31	—, d	654,13
1,12	717,25	34,6 cd	767,21	74,12 e	> 275 n. 11	121,17 cd	539,2

121,18 ab	146,8	179,15 ab	110,14
—, a	654,14	181,9-10 cd	118,1
121,19 cd	507,19		898,20 (510,15)
122,1	(790,14)	—, c	170,31
124,21 a	173,21	—, d	835,6 (663,27)
127,8 d	695,24		(923,22)
127,15 d	ns 118 n. 18	182,1	138,15
127,19 d	435,26; 897,10	182,18-19 a-d	472,4
131,12 c	428,27	182,20-21 a-d	472,6
132,25 a	338,17; 478,12	184,16 a	174,26
	694,3; 707,5	186,28 b	394 n. 6
	715,7; 731,20	188,16 cd	242,9
133,33-34 a-d	355,27	189,6	629,18
—, a	726,25	189,13	ns 716 n. 7
135, 18 b	900,8		456 n. h
135,19 d	612,18	192,3-4 a-d	75,2
137,10-11	× 722,21	—, ab	897,5
138,24-25 cd	157,31	192,30 a	× 626,30
—, d	652,14; 678,22	193,16 a	625 n. 19
140,11-12 a-d	54,16	196,18 a	721,8
140,13-14 a-d	54,17	199,20 b	285 n. 10
—, b	836,1	200,20 ab	84,6
140,16 cd	182,12	201,24 cd	905,26
152,6	802,21	— c	539,15
152,17	917 n. 1	204, 31-32 a-d	535,1
154,28 ab	895,26	—, cd	534,12
154,29 cd	424,11	206,5 (... 15)	466 n. 5
154,33 d	723,22	206,15 c	554,8
156,34 ab	409,20	209,7-8 a-d	390,27
157,1 b	427,11; 836,7	—, a	341,9
158,24-25	× 733,3-5	211,14-16 a-f	302,27
158,27-28 c-f	324,13	—, f	614,29
158,35 a	448,27	218,34-219,1	895,9
160,14	905,3	219,3-4	490,23
162,6	625,4	—, 4	8,18; 11,11
165,4 a	ns 615 n. 17		592,26
166,8 c	ns 923 n. 12	219,5-6	254,5 (154,4)
169,25 c	497,11	219,23	11,14
174,11 a	(458, n. 10)	220,22 ab	190,24
176,13 d	159,12; 162,9	—, b	808,29
176,14-15 a-c	162,8	221,33 cd	891,17
—, ab	174,17	224,27 c	895,26
176,18 b	636,20; 902,2	227,26 d	814,11
176,20 b	394,5; 724,13	228,17	670,7
177,(27)28	× 717,2	230,21-231,2	378,11

—, 21-23	165,32	274,7	(649,6; 679,6)
—, 25	844 n. 4	279,28-29 a-d	196,14
—, 26-27	507,1	—, ab	798,19
233,1 b	× 202,14	279,30-31 a-d	196,16
233,15 (21) c	232 n. 4	283,21	891 n. 17
234,28-29 a-d	99,4	III 27,14	× 490,26
238,22 b	229 n. 14	31,23	× 706,24
II 1,11	44,14	35,6	× 291,7
5,24	177,22	41,29	880,7
5,29	178,11	58,32	891,16
6,34	177,23	59,19	908,5
11,16 c	15,29	66,31	898,23
13,32 (n. 8)	505,3	73,26	907,28
17,13	689,10	86,23-28	486,10-14
17,21	317,29	—, 23	317,15
20,30	× 391,23	87,15	911,20
25,19	561,14	87,25-30	594,4
32,5	407,12	91,1 ab	20 n. 1
48,5	308 n. d	93,4	360,27
49,9	40,15	96,26	(743,22)
51,2	ns 271 n. 1	110,4 (n. 1)	626 n. 7
53,19	897 n. 23	113,3	898,18
65,5	728 n. 4	120,4	518 n. 2
72,13	561,30	120,27	279 n. 11
88,5	897,8	131,8-9	700 n. 1
88,8	435,29	137,17-138,15	908,13-31
135,3	287,24	144,10	480,15
152,22, 30	551,30	151,24	538,30
178,24	630,9	202,6	202,16; 649,14
192,30	750,30; 768,28	225,9	478 n. 10
210,25	697,22	240,17 ... 246,17	× 417,9
217,17	× 766,15	IV 15,12-15	270,4
218,23	365,7; 892,18	19,25	907,32
229,24	521,25	19,25(-33)	908,3
236,2	616,9; 620,6	21,2-3	79,10
242,21	699,26		(627,19; 746,8)
	ns 697 n. 9	43,15	× 705,10
245,14	100,34	52,8	× 325,11; 479,17
255,22	(681,12)	67,11	17,20
	897 n. 22	68,1-2	367,2
256,9	349 n. 2	74,1	334,18
265,27	163,26	118,21	895,24
267,11	ns 790 n. 10	119,25	× 72,10
270,22	524 n. 5	128,6 b	482,23
274,7	190,19		

130,4-5	100,33	347,36	492 n. 13
130,18-19	100,34	395,8 (19, 24)	754 n. 8
136,(7-)15	615,6	421,6	296,12
157,9	438,7; 619 n. 18	421,7	637,3
168,14	663 n. 18	421,26	465,10
173,8	723,22; 727,3	423,9-11	445,28
175,18	× 525,33	436,19	263 n. 2
179,8	492,18; 576,2	436,27	645,7 (741,4)
181,13	213,25	455,25	536 n. 1
185,31	29,32	2.3,1 Sāratthapakāsini	
195,1	736 n. 9	Spk	
209,4 (210,3-4)	> ns 721 n. 11	I 4,9-5,9	904,28-905,21
210,20 d	846 n. 1	6,5-18	491 n. 10
291,20 a	439,1	9,26-10,17	418, 8-23
298,3-4	898,11	14,4-15	557,14-21
312,7	554,10	15,22-16,1	551,15-25
312,28	171,19; 895,5	16,23	717,15
	(172,8; 678,4)	16,24	717 n. g
315,22	289,23; 690,5	23,26-33	536 n. 8
	(766,21)	34,23	385 n. 1
331,1	136,22; 137,7	50,2-4	748 n. 7
344,24	× 554,6	52,1	418 n. 1
370,3	× 393,14, 16	58,27	453 n. 11
V 1,13-14	377,23	66,6	697 n. 11
1,14-20	256,33		698,2, 8
1,22-2,2	257,6	76,18	444,18
6,11 ab	517,28	94,23	ns 618 n. f
50,6	× 609,30; 810,4	100,4	166,14
58,1	634 n. 9	104,30	78,9
58,14	634,6	104,31	78,10
80,2	39,10; 275,23	107,27-108,1	697 n. 11
	662,14	108,11	148,16
80,6	79,19		> (793,18)
80,14	90,26; 895,25	128,18	786 n. 4
	(146,7; 654,13)	138,27-28	176,3; 510,24
129,24	465,14		(664,10)
135,2	647,13	138,30	584,13
154,17	418 n. 1	139,2	175,27
168,12-15 a-d	54,14	162,30	× 485,27
—, c	835,30	163,1	536,6
280,8	465,12	181,15	ns 147 n. 6
282,26	411,13	193,9	356,1
311,11	> (754,21)	196,10	277 n. 4
311,14	450,8	219,1-7	802,29-34
320,17	891,3	226,22	132,21

237,24	175 n. 11	103,26	ns 554 n. 6
262,1-2	× 394,8	219,22	ns 517 n. 5
264,10	ns 615 n. 17	III 94,3	ns 403 n. 6
266,11	ns 572 n. 8	167,28	ns 520 n. 4
269,22	853 n. 4		ns 725 n. 3
289,23	ns 735 n. 9	260,33	ns 411 n. 3
295,9	905 n. 9	2.3,12 *Sāratthamañjūsā III	
296,25-27	453 n. 14	Spk-ī, ad Spk	
338,21	429,26	I 16,23?	ns 307 n. 1, etc.
343,2	891,20	II 385,11?	ns 626 n. 8
346,5	ns 332 n. 2	2.4 Aṅuttaranikāya	
II 8,1	44 n. 6	A	
43,24 a	783,28	I 1,5-6	11,7; 812,17
52,3	> 900,1	—,5	(427,10; 710,5)
54,25	ns 407 n. 4	1,7-9	696,8-9
54,26	× 780,13	—,7	190,25; 649,7
62,10	ns 271 n. 1		(880,31); 891,13
217,16	355 n. j	1,9	43,33 (611,15)
224,11	> 214 n. 7	5,10	618,23
229,9	790 n. 10	8,8	841,12
233,4-6	190 n. 6	9,13	351,7
236,2-3	453 n. 14	22,13-15	73,15-18
249,25	556,3	23,26	742,29
293,20	> 886,7	24,17	432,9
357,9(-29)	269 n. 7	25,22	781,14
III 3,17	574,19	25,29	784,9
8,7	636 n. 12	26,5	227,17; 229,4
29,20	453 n. 14		250,25; 538,27
67,30-31	× 237,11	26,10	624,19
68,23	ns 104 n. 2	26,24	784,9
77,6-9	ns 721 n. 11	26,25	647,15 (649,10)
88,7-8	723 n. 8	27,38 = 28,1	219,17-19
99,3-5	× 528,24	—,38-39	273,33 (662,12)
104,9-10	ns 554 n. 5	—,39	168,12; 173,22
116,12	377 n. 8	28,2	173 n. 9
155,17-18	438 n. 8	28,5	195 n. 5
167,28	ns 725 n. 3	28,9	173,30
260,33	411,13 (n. 3)	33,11	134,2; 135,(8)15
2.3,11 Linatthapakāsini III			651,19
Spk-pī, Br, ad Spk:		38,13	791,4
I 16,23?	ns 307 n. 1	45,28-29	725,16
	717 n. 14)	47,10 ... 48,9	× 547,2
34,23	385,1	48,9	× 6,9; 13,8
52,1	ns 418 n. 1		× 598,10
II 60,12	× ns 403 n. 4	63,30	× 17,22

64,32	× 711,2	258,24	291,9; 896,1
72,30	ns 790 n. 10	258,24	(707,23)
74,4	629 n. 3	278,4	× 138,25-26
77,19	436,10		(668,15)
83,1	486,32	280,2	177,8; 237,19
89,5	855,20	283,8	18,7
89,20	535,5	286,9	561,14 (608,16)
94,24	255 n. 12	286,33	849,27
99,5	490 n. 3	297,21	× 719,5
101,18-20	× 317,24-26	II 1,9	881 n. 11
102,18	612,2	5,10	177,21 (179,13)
107,18	31,17	7,2-3	321,24; 467,9
107,22	321,28	9,3	263,15, 19
112,1-2	565,17	9,9	263,23
114,15	551,6	22,34-23,1	492,6
117,30	456,29	23,31	492,5
126,1-4 a-d	441,2-4	24,11	× 496,8
128,7	181 n. 5	27,16	634,1
129,26 c	640 n. a	32,2	521,16
130,1 b	122,1; 663,22	33,2-3	129,28
132,17 b	139,32	—,2	573,30
142,14 ab	508,22	35,8 c	234,18
142,26	825 n. 8	35,9 a	293,23; 725,22
148,25	90,2; 171,24	37,19 c	726, n. 8
148,27	180 n. 3	39,5 d	344,26
148,28	191 n. 5	39,6 f	685,15; 688,27
152,8	805,20		(923,27)
156,32-157,2	538,33	40,30 c	× 554,30
159,31	420 n. 6	44,5 b	647,4
160,35-161,2	291,26	53,5 . . . 9	× 407,19
181,17	11,11	54,26	× 384,2
189,8	738,31	55,13-14	ns 326 n. 14
189,9	352,23	55,19-24	575,20-25
190,6-12	905,15	57,26	184,19
192,32	905,1	58,17	97,9
204,24	352,23	59,3(11) cd	184,19
212,31	× 450,1	—, c	775 n. 7
213,6	790,11	59,5 d	207 n. 5
213,23	450 n. 1	59,11 cd	194,8
215,14 d	352,26; 397 n. c	65,20 cd	ns 406 n. 5
219,20	751,30	69,26	695,9
223,20 . . . 28	66,7	70,10 b	(792,19)
227,28	717 n. 18	71,12	487,3
256,29	748 n. 5	72,23	783,28
257,10	478 n. 14	74,34	× 717,24

75,36 d	618,18	38,23	573,31 (129,30)
76,3 d	139,27; 396,3	40,19 d	417 n. b
	670,19	43,4 ab	151,17
82,2	ns 616 n. 10	43,6-7 a-d	396,28
85,15	× 637,8	—, ab	361,14; 577,3
86,30	618,24; 809,7	43,28 cd	182,10
101,13	557,17	54,11-15	816,21
103,9	560,26	—,11 [1, 2]	512,25
103,32	× 376,9	—,11 [1]	230,18 (817,2)
109,1	645,11	55,2	× 327,3
114,10	× 177,19	64,4	785,8
116,27	413 n. 5	65,14	392,6
117,32	× 413,9	66,7	540,22
139, 15, 20	238 n. 8	69,3 cf	264,33
142,15	552,21	76,7-9	45,2
151,1	613,11	—,9	40,22
157,15	736,14; 750,30	86,26	561,18 (n. 6)
159,35	707,11	91,14-16	443,9
168,10	254,26	107,19	ns 790 n. 10
170,29-30	354,10	116,6	791,10
172,5	230,18 (817,2)	120,12	791,4
177,29	82,26	165,24	409,18
180,10-11	198,21	173,3-5	894,7
185,10	117,21 (663,9)	—,3-4	681,1
194,28	202 n. a	—,4	(856,5)
194,29	481 n. a	194,22	× 897,15
200,16	× 625,23	201,23-24	912,18
203,1-18	96,23	—,24	(605 n. 3)
—,15	913,31	205,27 a	> 554,6
—,16-18	363,10	237,23	650,20; 894,1
203,28	721,3; 134,6	240,30	406,5
	200 n. 2	285,3	> 754 n. 8
212,14	384,26; 634,28	303,1-2	(786,25, 26)
238,8	912,31	311,22 d	816,14
III 21,4	644 n. 8	330,19	923 n. a
21,9	397,2	331,5 (20) a	767,1
31,22	750,27	346,28 a	32,19
32,18	(916,17-18)	350,3	703,25; 905,26
34,21 b	97,12	354,6-7 a-d	615,21
34,23-24 a-d	549,24	354,8-9 a-d	615,22
—,23 b	407,16	374,11	118,3
38,14 d	633 n. e	374,18	118,4
38,15 ab	633,25	415,7-8	539,12
—, b	(636,2)	IV 4,22 b	(404,24)
38,16 cd	190,4	5,2 a	(752,8)

5,4 a	226,20; 228,13	301,17	833,24 (462 n. 4)
11,21	611,9	307,2 (8)	427,27
16,6	37,13	311,30	437 n. 14
21,14	891,9	312,14	707,2
28,26 a	767,1	333,16	552,13 (551,24)
42,20-23	651 n. 12	342,5	238,29
47,1, 4	628,22	354,6	326,28
60,3 (8, 13)	436,6	394,6	624,6
65,12	199,31	401,1	× 41,13
78,1	> × 895,18	418,7	785 n. a
86,16-18	348,13	V 2,18	559,3
88,29	712,23; 723,21	33,3	573,18
91,2 cd	182,12	33,4-5	573,32
96,22 ab	484,9	59,5	896,15
97,9 ab	528,16	64,7 (9)	523,8; 466 n. 5
—, a	398,16	92,16	333,21
97,11-12 a-d	32,1; 178,22	226,26	71,34
—, a	669,7	269,6	254,16
—, d	914,31	270,30	166,12 (667,15)
98,3-4 a-d	316,6	300,11	239 n. 5
—, a	316,3; 317,32	304,13	598,8
	319,20	325,7 ab	20,6
106,9	517,27	342,8	411,25
109,13	× 12,2	2.4.1 Manorathapūraṇī	
128,29	732 n. 6	Mp, E ^c (+ C ^e ad A V)	
151,3 d	309,9; 461,20	I 4,7-5,12	904,28-905,21
158,2	690,13 (766,25)	6,17-7,6	491 n. 10
158,22	485,9	11,4-12,3	418,8-23
190,24...191,15	403,5	15,19-26	710 n. 1
204,27	412,2	18,25	696 n. 6
205,12	× 685,16; 688,26	21,8-25	486,27-487,3
220, 19...23	896,16	27,29	ns 96 n. 2
225,18	ns 761 n. 3	59,23	405 n. 4
227,8	267,12; 418,12	62,23 a	306,23
228,8 c	836,1	71,13	513 n. 9
235,21 cd	117,20	73,20	377 n. 8
—, c	(663,17)	93,9-10 a-d	927,3-4
245,6 cd	421,27	93,11-12 a-d	927,5-6
—, d	192,16	93,13-14 a-d	927,7-8
255,4 (262,14) d	352,26	95,23 ab	72,13; 366,11
	397 n. c		447,19; 809,13
268,7	97,9 (670,11)	110,11	622,4
269,23	96,21; 913,28	110,13 [1]	375,22
278,16	52,25	110,13 [2]-14	766,1
279,10	× 562,27	151,29 c	550 n. 6

155,24	× 784,10	—,17	817,3
160,10	555 n. 9	258,16	540 n. 11
165,30	365,16	281,6	624 n. 1
199,13	× 287,25 (646,30)	314,13	804,5
248,5 c	203 n. 12	332,8	436 n. 9
249,28	279,19 (718,14)	349,26	394 n. 6
284,15	365 n. 1	375,22-23	ns 703 n. 8
321,19	817 n. 3	377,11	615,25
346,15	814 n. n	409,11	804,6
358,19	542 n. 12	IV 49,14	316,7
385,4	× 720,2	116,14	761,7
403,7	× 599,10	142,23	833 n. 15
405,5	368,31 (369,12)	147,13	× 427,27
413,22	817,2	152,19	437 n. 14
II 90,17	6,9	(2.4.11) Linatthapakāsini IV	
139,27	382 n. 8	Mp-pī)	
147,1	790 n. 10	2.4.12 Sāratthamañjūsā IV	
150,25	436,11	Mp-ṭ, B ^e , ad:	
162,29	× 523,1	Mp II 147,1	790 n. 10
165,1-2	490 n. 3	A V 33,1	ns 395 n. f
176,13	536,6	(2.5) Khuddakanikāya	
181,12	565,18	2.5.1 Khuddakapāṭha	
200,24-28	× 640,4-6	Khp	
273,16	513 n. 9	I 1	601,12; 607,21
277,14	822 n. 3		754,31
369,6-8	848,5		755,3 (630,4)
371,8	× 785,6	II 1	706,21
375,35-376,17	534,7-15	III 19-21	360,24
377,2(-22)	551 n. 10	24-25	271,34
378,9	× 177,8; 237,19	IV 3	655,21
III 9,4-29	521,13-26	4	655,22
10,18-21	263,24	6	906,9
65,18	214,25	V 2 c	790,8
92,24-25	× 723,10	2 d...11 d	627,11
104,4	207 n. c	3 a	628,22
105,10-11	718 n. 1	5 a	669,14; 694,29
113,3-4	× 809,8	5 b	99,11; 884,28
134,13	438 n. 2	7 a	(413,19)
158,7	43 n. 6	8 a	255,20; 807,18
173,22-23	481 n. 4		923,4
206,6-7 a-d	66,23	8 c	720,16
235,25	742 n. 14	9 c	372,3
245,21	766 n. 10	10 a-d	915,23
248,23	633,27	—, b	630,14; 632,19
254,16-17	512,30	12 d	630,17

VI 1 a	85,1; 308,32	24,20	358,30
2 c	200,32; 644,6	68,1	328 n. 5
3 a	282,25	73,12	× 550,24
3 c	295,26; 889,15	82,10	757 n. 1
3 e... 14 e	630,19	84,22	× 482,16
	721 n. 5	100,1-28	904,28-905,21
	900,28	101,20 (22)	291 n. 9
5 a	ns 836 n. 8	101,23(-102,6)	491 n. 10
6 a	685 n. 9	101,26	441,7
8 c	897,2	104,18-105,12	418,8-23
11 a	896,26	—,19	318 n. 2
12 ab	ns 583 n. 9	105,28-106,26	733,28
—, a	124,26; 130,7	106,8	67,13
	651,2 (129,7)	111,16-21	× 397,16
	(398,28; 633,15)	112,26-113,10	710 n. 1
—, b	125,7	113,29	151,4; 277,21
12 c	613,24		324,28; 789,24
VII 2 cd	726,18		(637,18; 641,14)
8 cd	552,11	114,2-14	× 557,14-21
10 a	514,8 (373,24)	114,17-115,4	534,7-15
10 c	272,5; 371,5	115,19-116,7	551,15-25
13 d	492,4	116,3-4	551,9 (n. 9)
VIII 1 a	392,2; 591,4	116,24	307 n. 1
2 ef	276,33	123,10	× 475,30
—, f	392,2; 591,7	123,16-17	× 508,2-3
3 a	392,2-3	123,17	784,4
4 b	614,11	124,23-25	× 438,22
9 c	516,13; 840,6	124,25	356,24
11 a	535,14	148,25	102 n. 6
13 a	789 n. d		113 n. 2
16 a	619,4	165,23-166,9	308 n. 2
IX 1 c	619,2	166,1	308 n. d
6 d	614,29	170,9-10 a-d	875,19
7 a	622,17	—, a	(874,30)
7 b	120,24 (663,11)	170,18-22	889 n. 13
10 c	ns 371 n. 1	170,22	875,16, 31
2.5.1,1 Paramatthajotikā I		173,6	365,18; 750,24
Pj I		179,12	721 n. 5
11,17	× (ns) 116 n. 2	183,20	× 885,26
14,26	661 n. 9	183,21	× 375,23
16,2	83 n. 2	188,21	× 82,30
	877 n. 7	189,22	668 n. 8
16,10	× 425,5	192,11	× 538,27
16,22 (17,28-19,22)	601 n. 12	207,18	454 n. e
18,32	× 754,22	224,4	724 n. 11

241,5	850,23	51 a	× 654,1
252,20 d	246 n. 4	51 b	654,2
2.5.2 Dhammapada		51 d	516,29; 613,9
Dhp		53 cd	863,25; 904,30
1 a	117,19; 619,20	60 a-d	247,14
	630,10	—, a	428,20; 518,3
1 cd	812,30	—, b	178,6; 470,31
—, d	21,17; 812,8		488,1
1, f	521,18	62 a	298,18; 451,1
2, cd	117,17		612,12
—, c	(663,8)		× 673,13; 831,13
2 f	(613,9)		(346,24; 615,14)
3 a	611,16; 637,24	67 a	629,1
	(833,6; 838,2)	69 ab	889,1
	(620,13)	—, a	904,1
5 d	412,8	—, b	339,6; 595,17
6 ab	466,15	70 ab	715 n. 13
6 d	637,25	70 d	614 n. 13
8 b	785 n. 12	71 ab	853,5
8 d	625,24	71 cd	457,16
8 e	392,4, 5	72 ab	141,4; 351,4
9 b	882 n. c		812,23
11 a	184,12; 193,31	73 c	785 n. 14
16 a	(620,22)	76 ab	188,26
16 c	(382,8)	—, b	674,18, 24
18 a	341,9	77 ab	176,12
21 a-d	481,19	—, a	536,7; 544,11
—, b	619,20; 722,23	79, a	855,26
28 ab	ns 391 n. 11	79, d	683,11
31 a-b	ns 145 n. 1	80 a	396,2
33 b	(850,24)	82 cd	229,29; 737,16
34 ab	478,18	84 d	(620,12; 634,11)
35 d	97,12		(637,26)
37, d	329,3; 706,25	86 cd	32,15
40, c	395,19	87 b	(590,19)
41 b	717,13	88 a	611,14
42 a-d	452,11	93 a	(611,26)
44 a, d	(623,17)	94 a	(611,26; 614,10)
—, a	619 n. 19	96 a	101,15; 507,15
46 b	395 n. 5	96 b	630,15
47 b	× 122,29	97 a-d	128,19
49 c	565,14	—, a	31,22; 809,17
49 d	620,4	98 a-d	173,24
50 b	(753,13)	—, cd	791,17
51 a	232 n. 1	—, c	(665,10, 26)

VI 1 a	85,1; 308,32	24,20	358,30
2 c	200,32; 644,6	68,1	328 n. 5
3 a	282,25	73,12	× 550,24
3 c	295,26; 889,15	82,10	757 n. 1
3 e... 14 e	630,19	84,22	× 482,16
	721 n. 5	100,1-28	904,28-905,21
	900,28	101,20 (22)	291 n. 9
5 a	ns 836 n. 8	101,23 (-102,6)	491 n. 10
6 a	685 n. 9	101,26	441,7
8 c	897,2	104,18-105,12	418,8-23
11 a	896,26	—,19	318 n. 2
12 ab	ns 583 n. 9	105,28-106,26	733,28
—, a	124,26; 130,7	106,8	67,13
	651,2 (129,7)	111,16-21	× 397,16
	(398,28; 633,15)	112,26-113,10	710 n. 1
—, b	125,7	113,29	151,4; 277,21
12 c	613,24		324,28; 789,24
VII 2 cd	726,18		(637,18; 641,14)
8 cd	552,11	114,2-14	× 557,14-21
10 a	514,8 (373,24)	114,17-115,4	534,7-15
10 c	272,5; 371,5	115,19-116,7	551,15-25
13 d	492,4	116,3-4	551,9 (n. 9)
VIII 1 a	392,2; 591,4	116,24	307 n. 1
2 ef	276,33	123,10	× 475,30
—, f	392,2; 591,7	123,16-17	× 508,2-3
3 a	392,2-3	123,17	784,4
4 b	614,11	124,23-25	× 438,22
9 c	516,13; 840,6	124,25	356,24
11 a	535,14	148,25	102 n. 6
13 a	789 n. d		113 n. 2
16 a	619,4	165,23-166,9	308 n. 2
IX 1 c	619,2	166,1	308 n. d
6 d	614,29	170,9-10 a-d	875,19
7 a	622,17	—, a	(874,30)
7 b	120,24 (663,11)	170,18-22	889 n. 13
10 c	ns 371 n. 1	170,22	875,16, 31
2.5.1,1 Paramatthajotikā I		173,6	365,18; 750,24
Pj I		179,12	721 n. 5
11,17	× (ns) 116 n. 2	183,20	× 885,26
14,26	661 n. 9	183,21	× 375,23
16,2	83 n. 2	188,21	× 82,30
	877 n. 7	189,22	668 n. 8
16,10	× 425,5	192,11	× 538,27
16,22 (17,28-19,22)	601 n. 12	207,18	454 n. e
18,32	× 754,22	224,4	724 n. 11

241,5	850,23	51 a	× 654,1
252,20 d	246 n. 4	51 b	654,2
2.5.2 Dhammapada		51 d	516,29; 613,9
Dhp		53 cd	863,25; 904,30
1 a	117,19; 619,20	60 a-d	247,14
	630,10	—, a	428,20; 518,3
1 cd	812,30	—, b	178,6; 470,31
—, d	21,17; 812,8		488,1
1, f	521,18	62 a	298,18; 451,1
2, cd	117,17		612,12
—, c	(663,8)		× 673,13; 831,13
2 f	(613,9)		(346,24; 615,14)
3 a	611,16; 637,24	67 a	629,1
	(833,6; 838,2)	69 ab	889,1
	(620,13)	—, a	904,1
5 d	412,8	—, b	339,6; 595,17
6 ab	466,15	70 ab	715 n. 13
6 d	637,25	70 d	614 n. 13
8 b	785 n. 12	71 ab	853,5
8 d	625,24	71 cd	457,16
8 e	392,4, 5	72 ab	141,4; 351,4
9 b	882 n. c		812,23
11 a	184,12; 193,31	73 c	785 n. 14
16 a	(620,22)	76 ab	188,26
16 c	(382,8)	—, b	674,18, 24
18 a	341,9	77 ab	176,12
21 a-d	481,19	—, a	536,7; 544,11
—, b	619,20; 722,23	79, a	855,26
28 ab	ns 391 n. 11	79, d	683,11
31 a-b	ns 145 n. 1	80 a	396,2
33 b	(850,24)	82 cd	229,29; 737,16
34 ab	478,18	84 d	(620,12; 634,11)
35 d	97,12		(637,26)
37, d	329,3; 706,25	86 cd	32,15
40, c	395,19	87 b	(590,19)
41 b	717,13	88 a	611,14
42 a-d	452,11	93 a	(611,26)
44 a, d	(623,17)	94 a	(611,26; 614,10)
—, a	619 n. 19	96 a	101,15; 507,15
46 b	395 n. 5	96 b	630,15
47 b	× 122,29	97 a-d	128,19
49 c	565,14	—, a	31,22; 809,17
49 d	620,4	98 a-d	173,24
50 b	(753,13)	—, cd	791,17
51 a	232 n. 1	—, c	(665,10, 26)

106 b	557,29	156 d	391,4; 496,28
106 e	97,15; 530,18	160 a	281 n 11
	868,2; 914,10	161 b	622,9
108 a	620,8; 808,29	161 cd	365,15
109 a	545,4	166 a	(618,25)
109 b	421,29	166 b	ns 496 n b
110 c	97,16; 868,3	169 a	628,24
	914,11	171 a	627,1
110 d	(653,23)	172 d (173 d)	721,10
116 b	704,22; 721,10	174 a	627,1
116 c	232 n. 3	174 d	132,31 ... 136,31
116 d	724,13		697,8 (699,25)
118 a	515,3		713,3; 737,21
	(632,14; 840,4)	177 a-d	888,21
121 cd	237,17	178 a-d	718,28
—, d	648,22	—, b	135,13, 17; 697,8
122 e	× 725,25	179 ab	496,1
128 d	620,26	181 a	492,3
129 ab	723,22	181 cd	695,13
134 d	409,11	183 d	630,15
135 ab	341,24	184 a	620,5
139 d	235 n. 2	187 a-d	884,15
142 b	32,7, (13); (174,21)	—, ab	904,19
	178,7; (179,9)	188 a-d	888,4
	664,19; 753,4	—, b	2,16 (230,15)
	915,6	—, c	371,25; 621,6
143 c	395,17		638,8
144 c	414 n 5	189 a-d	888,6
146 c	626,15	190 a-192 d	888,8
147 a	874 n. k	190 a	888,2
148 b	235 n. 2	193 c	711,13
151 c	(32,13; 174,28)	194 a	66,17
151 d	32,8; 175,5	197 ab	188,30
	488,6	—, b	675,2
152 ab	31,15; 422,32	204 a	781,11
—, a	467,19	205 c	747,14
153 ab	619 n. 21	206 a	621,26
—, b	819,1, 30 ... 820,31	207 c	718,16
153 c	842,15 (819,19)	215 b	702,2; 709,6
153 d	861,11	216 a	702,2
154 a	621,15; 900,16	219 a	623,13 (752,31)
154 d	861,11	219 c	496,18
154 f	(861,12)	219 d	380,9
156 cd	843,27	227 a-f	380,1
	495,16	—, c	22,3

230 b	675,23; 851,4	324 d	(425,11)
232 a	487,8	325 c	458,8
240 a	118,9; 663,8	325 d	381,29
247 ab	689,2	326 d	623,13; 752,31
248 ab	171,4		897,10
—, a	172,2; 678,1	338 a-d	564,3
249 ab	902,7	—, b	472,14
252 ab, cf	533,7	347 b	746,21
—, a	(850,26)	352 a-d	157,19; 907,13
—, e	(542,14)	—, cd	605,7
253 d	ns 705 n. 4	356 cd	727 n. 18
265 b	630,9	369 ab	470,27
266 a-267 d	472,4	—, a	130,3
268 a-d	498,15	—, b	319,25 (618,24)
—, a	498,9	373 d	620,4
269 a-d	498,17	376 a	618,2; 624,9
—, cd	193,20	382 a-d	148,26
—, c	192 n 5	—, d	793,20
276 b	326,21	387 a	404,22
277 ab	25,32	387 d	350,7
282 ab	82,3	389 c	716,11; 898,29
—, b	493,21	390 a	627,9
283 a-d	128,27	392 a	731,4
—, cd	237,11	394 a	697,3; 718,13
—, c	362,29	394 d	348,10
—, d	(885,15)	396 ab	417,11
286 b	128,13; 628,8	396 c	620,8
	671,16		ns 628 n 1
289 b	494,20	401 b	619,2
290 a	698,4; 738,17	414 c	619 n. 18
	ns 113 n. 8	2.5.2.1 Dhammapadaṭṭhakathā	
		Dhpa	
294 a-d	128,25	I 1,5 cd	(437,26)
296 a-d	132,16	4,11	670,7
303 b	118,7	11,12 c	31,14
304 a-d	152,8	18,7	528 n. 6
—, a	447,32	24,19	× 615,7
—, b	151,22; 648,5	28,5	891,15
307 a	78 n. 2	32,17—18 a-d	83,28
308 a	118,11	41,5 (12) d	436,8
310 c	537,15	47,19	814 n. 20
311 ab	250,28	65,15	412,10
315 a-d	403,16	116,19	180,8 n. 2
—, ab	897,1	130,15	558,24
316 ab	675,14	147,14 b	477,12
322 d	706,18		

148,15	× 339,6, 24	352,6	762 n. 5
172,3	× 322,17	369,6 ... 370,15	814 n. n
196,6	250,30	393,3	472 n. b
198,4 c	× 423,1	395,9	× 498,11
206,15	195,13	396,9-11	498,13-15
206,22	195,14		(192,21)
207,15	195 n. 2	421,2	82,2
239,1	885,17 n. 7	424,8	362,29
251,7	531,20	431,12	628,10
257,19	395,11	449,5	698,5
259,17	ns 391 n. 11	455,15	132,18
319,6	× 316,26	482,24-25	ns 537 n. 3
324,8	452 n. 2	490,14-17	675,16
327,4	> 99 n. 1	IV 13,10 (15,2)	425 n. d
341,12	280,27	14,12	612,8
387,5-6	× 361,3	54,2-8	377 n. 5
407,10 b	> 711 n. 9	56,6	× 884,27 (632,18)
407,11 ab	> 696,27	69,13	× 881,7
410,8	× 715,5	148,9	627,10
419,14	863,24	153,1	239 n. 4
II 25,14 a	× (723,5)	2.5.3 Udāna	
34,9	889 n. 7	Ud	
67,19	853,6	1,5	202,16; 649,19
72,8	141,5	1,18 (... 93,21)	629,22
73,9	351,4	1,19 (... 93,22)	637,21
83,6	814 n. n	1,20 a	892,16
261,11	× 489,21	1,21 d	31,30
264,18	542,27	4,4	× 130,4
268,8 d	280,27; 706,29	5,1	453,8
III 17,6	× 132,24		× 477,7
37,4 a	× 595,10	6,10 c	39,13
119,15	490,14	8,16	214,22
128,12	885 n. 1	9,4 ab	121,1
129,4	× 844,2	16,3	733,5
129,5	843 n. 5	18,17 b	(785,17)
132,24-25	495,18	24,3	ns 637 n. 15
147,22	× 79,28	24,16 b	384 n. 4
160,1	623,12	24,33	637,22
181,23	292,3	30,9 (ab)	897,20
218,15	× 715,13	30,16 d	488,5
223,15	× 715,13	31,31	803 n. 2
272,2	760,29	33,5	65,28
272,8	794,3	33,21	309,12
293,8	449,26	35,12	18,11
330,22	885,1	39,15-16 a-d	452,11

39,15 b	(674,18)	24,22-25,4	414 n. 9
43,20 b	ns 184 n. 2	24,34	359 n. 8
45,28-31 a-d	391,23	26,27	× 58,30
(51,14 a)	712,27		× 375,28
	× (723,23)	27,4-9	× 482,8-17
51,14 c	816,16 (903,21)	—,4	252 n. 1
56,3	878 n. 1	27,11-17	435,29-436,1
61,1-2 (a-d)	(850,21-22)	33,25(-28)	86,23; 192,3
76,7 d	(622 n. 10)	45,24-46,11	> 342,24-343,9
76,15	× 309,10	50,19	× 243,24 (675,11)
79,5 ab	116,23	53,28	171 n. 8
79,26 e	327,20	58,13, 14	357 n. 2
80,13	627 n. 7	67,2-8	ns 345 n. 7
80,23	258 n. 5	79,27	430 n. 10
81,7-8	18,8	97,21	356 n. 7
—, 8	(736,14)	103,14	724 n. 11
87,5	391,8	103,25-29	873,1-5
88,19	259,3	104,11	69,22
91,14	200,8	104,27	ns 259 n. 4
92,2-16	302,6-13		ns 622 n. 22
2.5.3,1 Paramatthadipani I		109,24-110,3	905,25-32
Uda		126,22	733,10
2,1 b	428,13	131,15	375 n. 11
2,11-19	382,20-383,1	133,17	× 855,1
5,2	255,8	154,17 c	(192,3)
6,9-7,9	904,28-905,21	155,7 c	621 n. 6
10,2(-18)	427,16	181,14	238,3
—,2	871 n. 11	181,24	612 n. 21
—,10	× 428,3	182,12-14	263 n. 3
11,33-12,12	491 n. 10	188,1	345 n. 6
12,1-4	418 n. 12	207,21	> × 325,11
13,33	140,19; 668,26	211,27	× 65,31
	757,3; 917,14	212,13-15	× 65,25
18,21(-28)	267,8; 283 n. 2	223,12	329,(5) 10; 741,18
19,1(-20,1)	418 n. 2	243,25	× 452,10
20,8-31	418 n. 13	254,30	× 748,5, 13
20,31	418 n. 12	260,18	× 747,18
21,30-23,24	733,28	269,1	69 n. 7
22,20	728 n. 7	291,9 a	(323,34)
22,22	213 n. 9	293,21-23	417,17
22,29	729,1	294,19-21	365,12
22,32 ... 23,2	735,7	295,5-7	712 n. 9
23,25	923 n. 5	296,2-10	449 n. 5
24,5	680,9	299,17-18	429,20
	(21,18; 543,1)	305,26	251,22

312,28	(607,25-27)
333,21	423 n. 12
333,28	551,9, n. 9
345,19-24	394 n. 6
368,3 (n. 3)	622 n. 10
369,33	438 n. 8
370,11	517 n. 9
378,6	487,26
379,22	369 n. 11; 781 n. 17
402,30	882 n. 6
403,8 a	229,21; 783,28
414,15-16 a-d	728 n. 4
418,7	× 391,7
424,26-27	(792,16)
426,29	350,27; 434,1
428,14-27	302,13-26
—,20-21	× 301,27-28

2.5.4 Itivuttaka

It

1,4 (... 121,7)	854,26
	(830,15, × 902,20)
	× 343,1
17,8 (n. 3)	436 n. 13
20,8	477,6
21,11 d	309,9
25,3	657,19
36,9, 13	× 99,2
61,3	723,8
64,6-9 a-d	585,13
71,1-4 c-f	384,23
77,14-15 ab	(35,30)
77,18-19 ab	171,22
—, a	628,18
85,13	905,30
89,5 a	293,22; 700,4
91,5	705 n. 4
95,13	× 173,23
99,3	799,30
110,10	698,25
110,13-14 ab	459,17
111,8 d	630,11

2.5.4.1 Paramatthadīpanī II

Ita

I 4,27-5,3	902 n. 13
5,29	> 680,9

5,29	(21,18; 543,1)
39,35-40,9	295,8-16
84,1	436 n. 13
113,21(-27)	417 n. 3
II 57,14-15	548 n. 2
111,5-6	× 700,6
147,19-20	758 n. 3

2.5.5 Suttanipāta

Sn

6 a	905,29
6 b	66,1
14 b	513,15
18 c	185,20; 186,1
	(542,15)
19 b	(761,3)
21 a	526,4
33 a	380,6 (793,23)
34 a	148,14
38 b	98,31
42 c	(142,12)
45 d	633,6
67 b	632,26
76 a	263,14, 19
77 b, d	(750,22)
78 b	31,30
p. 14,10	× 534,1
81 b	(634,12)
p. 16,5	267,11
91 ab	600,21
92 a-d	72,7
—, a	169,22
—, b	69,32
—, cd	452,17
—, c	169,22; 170,24
—, d	70,1; 827,11
93 b	70,4; 872,22
93 d	279,6
94 b	517,16
98 a-d	177,31
—, c	31,16
102 a	461,20 (882,2)
103 b	150,31; 795,8
108 a-d	98,29
—, a	159,23
115 ab	36,16

119 c	(480,9)	368 cd	372,4
123 a-d	98,27	382 a, d	193 n. 5
127 b	496,17	386 b	717 n. 13
136 a	624,4; 720,10		815 n. 5
143-152 = Khp IX 1-10		394 a	(17,32)
156 c	649 n. 12	405 a	(620,21)
169 ab	297,5	408 a	464,24; 836,20
178 b	(619,3)	410 a	171,3; 679,19
181 a	279,22	411 b	ns 635 n. 8
182 a	(614,5)	424 b	310,5; 853,22
182 d	438,24	425 b	716,27
183 ab	896,7	430 a, c	557 n. 3
184 a	707,8; 720,9	439 a, b	557 n. 3
185 e	661,25	449 cd	711,2
187 b	391,28	p. 78,17	836,24
188 a-d	561,2	458 c	(846,16)
—, c	561,21	463 ab	488,14
189 cd	488,16	—, a	120,1
191 a	696 n. 11	478 e	466 n. 5
191 d	711,11	479 b	833 n. 2
	727 n. 18	486 d	727 n. 18
192 ab	27,15	p. 94,15	766,8
199 c	681,17	519 d	11,13; 830,11
212 b	(648,1)	522 a	774 n. 10
217 b	(781,13)	544 ab	275,6; (20 n. 1)
222-238 = Khp VI 1-17		—, a	292,7
258-269 = Khp V 1-12		545 a	(656,15)
270 b	686,20, 23	546 ab	275,9
	(743,22)	p. 102,20	795,30
271 ab	(743,22)	p. 107,4	× 665,11
—, b	686,20, 23	548 c	534,8
273 a	(681,21)	555 a	263,14; 755,6
283 ab	156,26	557 a	521,22
—, b	328,17	561 b	384,4
p. 50,20-21	744 n. 5	561 d	× 350,7
297 a-d	213,23	562 c	362,23
—, a	111,26	566 ab	× 190,17, n. 5
316 a	731 n. 2	568 b	118,18
322 a	897,7	573 ab	× 190,17, n. 5
325 a	(884,12)	580 ab	725 n. 6
325 c	(260,3)	594 ab	290,23
331 b	(616,10)	602 b	750 n. 9
333 d	816,12	614 a-d	427,22
355 a	841 n. 4	620 f... 647 d	39,14
356 ab	27,4	628 b	733,20

644 ab	465,25	862 a	454,16
654 a	427 n. 2	862 b	781,5 (762,9)
654 b, c	64 n. 4	863 a	461,21
p. 124,9	896,24	872 d	79,3
p. 126,3	326,31	873 d	834 n. 8
p. 126,12-14	802,21	875 ab	273,31
657 d	× 7,17	875 d	466 n. 5
666 b	(634,5; 687,29)	879 a	387,23
668 a-d	185,3	888 a	(392,5)
—, d	186,28; 510,18	891 a	615,29
669 b	663 n. 13	891 c	371,24; 625,14
670 a-d	185,8		914,16; 199 n. 7
—, b (d)	(923,29)	895 ab	387,22
680 c	(736,7)	915 ab	242,17
685 c (. . 695 a)	624 n. 23	921 c	637,2 (388,31)
708 b	(615,7)	935 a	156,22
714 a	637,2; 388 n. 9	940 a	923,22
720 d	(237,16; 648,21)	940 b	394 n. 6
723 cd	620 n. 14	955 a	707 n. 23
p. 140,14	636,18	961 a	615,13
744 a-d	409,15	973 a	256,2
749 d	613,23	979 a	× 348,8, n. 5
753 b	(769,26)	979 cd	427,18
757 c	629,8	983 d	436 n. 5
759 a	226,23; 671,29	988 ab	83,25
760 b	891,7	991 d	(742,5; 847,2)
765 b	482,23-24	993 c	275 n. 13
766 d . . . 769 d	64 n. 4	999 a, d	839 n. 3
766 d	483,12	1008 d	(180 n. 9)
767 b	(766,7)	1027 cd	32,21
768 ab	118,15; 466,20	1043 d	348 n. 5
770 a	438,18	1058 d	895,17
775 a	219,6	1059 ab	473,2
778 a	(655,29)	1070 a	ns 625 n. 10
782 d	322,33; 388,32	1074 b (d)	565,13
	389,5; 589,16	1095 a+	551,21; 552,3
785 d	490,1	1096 d	× (600,32)
786 ab	248,29; 497,29	1106 c	391 n. f
787 d	518 n. 2	1108 a	(280,6)
792 d	(82,1)	1115 c	629,10; 630,3
803 a-d	552,16	1117 a-d	ns 759 n. 1
804 d	ns 120 n. 3	—, ab	519 n. h
832 b	544,11	1122 b	789,26
845 c	439,2	1122 c	(903,20)
846 b	418 n. 1	1131 b	(792,19)

1131 c	(885,15)	225,16-18	884 n. 11
1133 a-d	459,14	236,31	× 794,1
1138 a-d	124,11	238,2	881 n. 16
—, d	× (792,19)	239,26 a	623,10; 814,7
1140 a-d	124,13	274,9	757 n. 11
1146 c	897,5 (629,9)	313,2-3	622,13
1147 ab	117,24	314,24	793,3
2.5.5,1 Paramatthajotikā II		316,15-17	750 n. 13
Pj II		351,11-13	686 n. 1
1,12 c	441 n. 6	351,28	× 591,7
20,9-17	905 n. 7	355,3	98,13
20,19-20	× 66,3-6	356,17	481 n. 4
—,20	65,23	372,8-25	103 n. 3
24,24	397 n. 7	402,5-8	803 n. 7
26,23-25	× 186,5-8	426,16 c	> 330,11
28,25 [1]	185,21	426,26-27 a-d	66,23
28,25 [2]-26	186,2	428,4	× 487,27
34,23-28	526,5-10	437,6	× 107,25
38,18	632,12	439,25	× 109,19
40,26-29	493 n. 1	442,22-23 a-d	306,14
66,21-23	405 n. 3	—, a	(634,6)
87,10	× 562,28	443,8 ab	303,5
94,16	675,24	448,7	ns 259 n. 5
100,15	317,10	450,23	164 n. 2
116,1	882,15	466,12	241,25
124,10	624 n. 1		× 81,25
127,16	573,28 (15)	466,17	× 791,12
138,22	× 451,13	468,9	733,21
139,1-5	717 n. 5	470,16	195 n. 6
140,21-23	718,2	475,9	765 n. 6
145,8	× 553,24	476,30-477,6	802,29-34
151,23	534 n. 1	—,30	801,13
153,10	195 n. 6; 686 n. 3	480,10-11	185,6
168,6	× 882,23	485,8	429 n. 7
168,12	452,6	485,25	569 n. 6
169,11-17	517,20-25	497,31	796 n. 3
175,1-5	ns 458 n. 7	499,31	ns 407 n. 4
177,5	× 44,20	512,26	556 n. 7
184,12	ns 161 n. 7	517,16	× 437,9
194,7	2,18	521,8	389,3
199,18-26	449 n. 5	536,7	634 n. 19
203,12-13	649 n. 12	544,14	89,31
207,15	762,23	553,27 . . . 31	523 n. 4
215,28	195 n. 6	583,13	634 n. 19
216,19	793,3	585,2-3	× 529,22

592,3-6	473 n. a	892 a	426,4
594,29	× 432,1	911 a-d	722,3
2.5.6 Vimānavatthu		929 ab	455,24
Vv [CPD p. XXI]		951 a-d	83,28; 223,24
1 a	290,29		914,7
1 b	344,20	—, ab	243,6
2 a	279,27	—, d	26,17
5 ab	18,14	952 a	755,4
—, b	736,21	966 c	386 n. k
49, c	206 n. 3	972 d	202,18
75 a-d	477,21	1002 a	867 n. 2
130 a-d	819,6	2.5.6,1 Paramatthadīpani (III)	
—, ab	795,21	Vva	
131 ab	819,8	1,6 a	× (74,17)
—, a	795,21; 842,15	1,19 d	196,1
	(819,19)	1,25 d	421,24
190 a-f	302 n. 5	9,5-19	275,3-12
226 ab	780,20	—,9-12	292,7-9
—, a	842,20	—,17-19	292,9-10
311 a-d	456,18	10,1 [1]	291,1
374 b	192,16	[2]	791 n. 11
376 a	× 555,30	10,2-21	290,23-291,5
384 c... 387 c	232 n. 4	—,5	290 n. g
390 b	473,3	12,17	394 n. 6
392 d	670 n. 9	16,1-8	279,16-23
469 a-f	302 n. 5	16,11-27	534 n. 13
486 d	× 904,14	18,7-20	475 n. 4
532 d	417 n. b	—,17-20	477,16
588 a-d	557,19	—,17	× 340,28
592 a-d	496,26	24,14	18,16
595 b	500 n. 5	25,15-25	291,6-10
609 a-d	207 n. 5	35,3-7	793 n. 6
616 a	ns 101 n. c	—,5-6	240,27
617 a	727 n. 18	38,10-11	350 n. 8
617 c	15,27	42,18-22	426,27-29
723 ab	539,22	42,23	× 427,1
726 a-d	442,23	52,20-53,2	557,14-20
739 d	(828,13)	71,25	795,23, n. f
745 cd	201,2	72,4-5 [1]	819,9
—, c	(626,2)	—,5 [2]	842,21
750 a	333,9	78,11	456 n. h
	(467,27, n. 26)	79,18	362,5
768 d	× 35,31	81,1	× 882,7
882 ab	676,1	95,11	366 n. 5
891 d	(890,2)	105,6	124,5

115,32	× 360,32	230 a	628,15; 820,17, 24
116,12-21	780 n. 7		842,15
139,25	456,20	241 b	797 n. 4
152,1	680 n. 6	242 ab	310,22
152,12	556,3	—, a	(857,1)
156,8	473 n. 3	—, b	(836,4)
157,30	704,8	256 b	694 n. 12
158,2	704 n. 4	259 ab	424 n. 2
178,12	× 632,17	261 cd	424,3
179,24	242 n. 10; 380 n. 9	266 a-d, 268 a-d	424,3-5
191,19	904 n. 8	274 a	535 n. 13
218,16	557 n. 8	289 d	559 n. 3
223,25-224,1	× 496,26	291 d	559 n. 3
233,6	15,28	316 a-d	370,26
236,18	882 n. 7	—, c	881,10
246,22	704,8	319 a-d	536,33
265,13	539 n. 14	—, d	77,4
265,24	442 n. 6	326 b	462 n. 1
275,11	716 n. 11	431 d	166 n. 8
275,17	286,28; 655,29	445 e	459,3
278,24-25	333 n. 3	448 a	(633,12)
278,25-27	467 n. 26	493 ab	474,20
284,3-5	× 760,25	—, a (f)	ns 687 n. 8
311,4-6	890,4	520 d	× 490,8
311,8	426,5	560 ab	556,16
321,8	455,27	664 c	35,29
323,30	898,30	731 ab	(412,17)
324,11	× 899,1	789 a (n. 10)	237 n. 6
334,25	237 n. 13	794 a	907,11; 910,22
340,25	ns 202 n. 15	797 a-d	207,9
2.5.7 Petavatthu		2.5.7,1 Paramatthadīpani (IV)	
Pv [CPD p. XX]		Pva	
4 a	15,18	3,7	168,26
6 cd	514,9	5,23	52 n. 3
—, c	119,30 (663,10)	10,16	394 n. 6
8 a	523,20	11,14	15 n. 4
9 d	× (828,13)	12,4	615,7
14-25 = Khp VII 1-13		16,16	615,7
45 a-d	× 540,17	16,23	670 n. 4
49 a-d	426,19	18,25	887,11 (19)
69 cd	118,10	19,3	804,6
75 a-d	333,5	19,25	152,22
86 a	456,17	40,2-3	540,20
112 d	202 n. 8	57,23	793 n. 6
212 ab	539,22	57,28	333,8

71,27	555,27	484 a	(109,4; 263,8)
77,14	394 n. 8	484 cd	× 768,10
80,1-2	× 780,15	490 c	15,29 (634,13)
97,25-28	539 n. 14	527 ab	77,3
103,13-14	× 820,22	—, a	652,16; 679,31
107,26	797 n. 4	529 d	203 n. 12
135,9	× 694,28	563 ab	868,16
139,12-13	370 n. 13	581 a	733,22
170,25	804,6	585 cd	320,18
198,10	459,4	—, d	612,22 (613,4)
198,26	563 n. 1	606 d	× 352,17
211,18	474,21	648 ab	154,17; 158,19
216,11	× 81,29		ns 268 n. 2
223,14 (n. 15)	490,8	—, a	(156,2)
242,13	ns 537 n. 3		(774,15)
253,30	565 n. 7	666 a-670 d	97,16-24
260,4	412 n. 7	675 a	609 n. p
280,10	907,12	680 f	× 706,24
281,13, n. 6	207 n. d	702 ab	185,22
2.5.8 Theragāthā		713 ab	348,2
Th		734 d . . 738 d	628,13
4 b	647 n. 2	754 d	613 n. 24
27 c	118,20	770 ab	876,5
44 a-d	390,27	770 d	899,22
61 a-d	445,8	776 a	126,23
97 c	503 n. 11	798 a	334,18
101 a	ns 791 n. 10	832 c	362,23
106 a-d	379,26	832 d	× 376,2
—, a	(523,32)	862 c	503 n. 11
110 a-d	739,5	869 a	617,15
137 ab	404,3	874 a	452,13 [1]
138 cd	313,26	874 cd	452,13 [2]
141 d	144,8	—, d	480,12
147 a-d	384,23	879 a-d	473,16
165 a-166 d	498 n. a	—, d	282,11
167 a-168 d	498 n. a	888 a-d	479,19
168 c	498,6	901 cd	117,20
196 a	330 n. 3	980 c	(590,19)
	× 380,9	983 c	696 n. 13
256 ab	409,20	988 a	ns 395 n. 3
291 ab	× 26,17	1009 a-d	285,25
	× 394,24	1028 a	(605 n. 3)
356 a	181 n. 1	1049 a-d	152,11
448 d	× 497,12	—, ab	648,6
454 a, d	(548,30)	1099 ab	226 n. 14

1124 c	ns 171 n. 12
1125 d	415 n. c
1137 d	(828,13)
1142 d	(828,13)
1182 cd	767,21
1223 cd	242,9
2.5.8,1 Paramatthadipani (V)	
Tha, E ^e + C ^e	
7,32-8,13	774 n. 9
8,11	> 360,17
30,27-28	ns 807 n. 5
97,14 (n. 2)	238,17
151,5 ab	660,18
160,19	559,28
226,18	379 n. 1
226,24-28	378,25-28
227,4	379 n. 5
232,25-26	739,7
C ^e ad Th:	
138 cd [p. 257,24]	313,28
139-140 [p. 258,30 cd]	513,7
147 f [p. 268,22-23]	ns 384 n. 10
	ns 622 n. 3
159 [p. 281,27 a-d]	461,7
164 b [p. 288,21]	790 n. 16
168 c [p. 293,11]	498,7
169-170 [p. 296,13 b]	665,3
185-186 [p. 310,15 ab]	688,8
320 [p. 407,3 b]	402,9
354 [p. 422,16 b]	335,23
	529,24
354 [p. 423,13-16 a-d, a-d]	381,31
	382,3
381 a [p. 440,37-441,2]	ns 94 n. 2
485 a [p. 479,34-36]	704 n. 8
487 a [p. 480,30-31]	ns 104 n. 2
490 c [p. 481,27]	634,15
527 b [p. 500,27]	77,1
563 a [p. 520,13]	868,18
581 d [p. 528,6]	733,23
	(733 n. 17)
613 a [p. 538,15-17]	> 565 n. 2
620-631 [p. 541,9 ab]	477,20
—, a	304,33; 305,6
988 a	ns 395 n. 4

2.5.9 Therigāthā

Thī	
11 c, d, e	718 n. 19
58 b	ns 274 n. 4
59 c	146,13; 654,13
111 d	× ns 628 n. 5
141 b	ns 274 n. 4
184 a, b	355 n. 6
189 ab	677,16
—, a	180,17
190 a	279,26; 338,17
	478,12; 694,3
206 a	647 n. 2
234 b	ns 274 n. 4
283 a	37,12, 26; 553,26
295 b	471 n. 7
301 cd	913 n. 2
306 cd	181,17
—, c	(820,6)
312 ab	229,28
375 a	× 289,11
382 b	397 n. c
419 d	ns 628 n. 4
424 a	(276,1; 891,25)
465 a	276 n. 2
506 c (n. 16)	176 n. 8
516 c	619 n. 3
520 c	196 n. 2
2.5.9,1 Paramatthadipani (VI)	
Thīa	
1,9	617,10
58,6 a	305,18
65,15	ns 274 n. 4
72,1 b	192 n. 4
83,21-22 a-d	380,9
91,26 cd	305,18
91,35 ab	71 n. 7
95,1	235 n. 2
111,25 d	280 n. 12
131,25-28 a-d, a-d	380,11
146,13 ab	402,1
146,16 cd	11,12
147,19 c	517,10; 857,6
147,25-30 a-d, a-d, a-d	400,17-22
149,1 ab	× 404,7

153,3 a	289 n. 1	223,26 b	643,30 (644,16)
156,13 a	2,15	223,27 d	635,8
156,14 d	542,19	226,1 a	788,27
165,6	356,2	226,2 cd	261,1; 345,28
193,9 cd	× 147,1	246,5 c	687,8
219,17-18	553 n. 5	247,26-27 ab	901,31
266,3	ns 129 n. 4	—, a	97,15 (644,1)
269,26-27	803,19		(868,2) 914,10
290,25	536 n. 2	251,1 ab	892,17; 904,11
292,20	176 n. 8	256,7 c	104,15
2.5.10 Jātaka		267,19 a	× 448,30
J		269,30 a	678 n. 6
I 109,14-15 ab	43,14	269,31 d	892,19
—, a	535,7	275,16 b	123,22 (122,5)
—, b	613,13	280,3-4 a-d	452,15
113,16 c	900,17	—, a	611,27; 785 n. c
122,22 cd	412,25	—, c	561,21
129,22 cd	336,9	282,16-17 a-d	785,14
—, c	31,17 (32,13)	—, c	> (325,29; 375,16)
	168,11 (179,12)		> (438,28)
	664,18; 665,11	283,27 a	41,4; 412,24
	753,6; 915,7	284,23 cd	× 143,24
135,12 a	608,21 (624,9)		× 359,5
—, b	× 99 n. b	288,12 ab	176,31
135,13 cd	896,28	298,25 ab	191,28
—, c	442,31; 565,27	—, a	207,16
136,19-20 a-d	424,28	300,21 c	236,15
155,10 a	716,11; 898,27	302,4-5 a-d	276,3
165,18 ab	504,1	—, d	275,23; 662,18
174,9 a	144,8	308,5 b	32,20
174,10 c	25,33	311,7-8 a-d	413,22
177,1-2 ab	493,1	—, a	716,12; 898,28
181,20 cd	592,22	313,23 a	627,11
—, d	490,22	313,24 c	(632,12)
190,3 a	613,14	319,1 a	910,20 (907,10)
193,9 cd	ns 725 n. 6		ns 394 n. 12
196,2 c	615,1	326,7-8 a-d	285,28
207,20 a	422,1	329,5 b	330 n. d
209,15-16 a-d	320,28	332,2 c	547,19
—, a	382,9	344,19 d	218,14
214,16 b	335,19; 529,6	353,13 a	(345,13)
214,17 c	669 n. 9	365,11 a	494,11
216,11-13 a-d	323,6	368,22 d	280,21
219,28-29 a-d	394,26	380,8 a	404,13
—, a	421,28	380,9 b	436,29

390,31 a	× 381,11; 636,1	34,14 c	(832,2)
400,1 a	382 n. 9	35,22 f	551,7
400,3-4 cd	757,25	40,1 a	632,27
d	(753 n. 10)	42,11 d	780,25
405,16 cd	79,27	48,21-22 ab	524,15
—, d	80,4	51,25 ab	900,9
423,23 a	(765,29)	56,2 d	809,24
426,9 a	303,7; 722,19	60,9 a	ns 120 n. 3; 420 n. 6
431,1-2 a-d	527,18	—, b	479,21
—, ab	512,32	67,12 b	543 n. 6
—, a	346,26	67,18 ab	490,11
436,19 a	(95,17) 140,18	77,23 b	647 n. 2
	668,25 (757,5)	80,15 ab	85,26
	759,7	86,4 cd	174,26
445,29 a	119,2; 663,29	91,4-7 a-d, a-d	357,16
	857,28	98,20-21 a-d	485,2; 591,31
454,14-15 ab	366,31	106,1 b	461,18; 619,24
454,16 c	616,8		(837,14)
490,6-7 a-d	156,20	107,26-27 a-d	809,20
493,8 a	443,23	—, c	726,4; 910,29
494,28-29 ab	175,14	—, d	119 n. 7; 664,1
—, a	175,4; 510,23	112,22 d	257,28
	664,11	124,20 ab	728,9
496,11-12 a-d	225,8	126,17 ab	(717,14)
—, cd	244,5	131,22 ab	661,16
—, d	127,25; 128,4	—, a	454,5
	633,19; 651,10	—, b	276,1
498,21 a	687,11	137,27 a	(791 n. 6)
498,22 d	423,1	144,2-3 a-d	196,14
503,19-20 a-d	385,24	—, ab	798,19
—, a-c	900,13	144,4-5 a-d	196,16
—, b	621,14	202,3 b	629,17
507,12 b	201,1	214,8-11 a-d	126,18
II 3,26 a	ns 505 n. 5	230,15 a	(630,4)
7,27 c	159,29 (259,30)	239,4-5 a-d	473,9
8,19 ab	543,12	252,7-8 a-d	456,18
16,15 d	120,10; 626,30	—, c	ns 333 n. 4
	(646,9)	260,20-21 a-d	564,10
22,23 cd	159,30	—, ab	84,33
29,17 ef	156,25	—, c	64,16; 309,2
—, e	817,5	—, d	340,13
32,2 d	174,24; 176,22	261,17 b	804,10
33,22 a	700,26 (522,2)	276,1 b	(621,27)
33,25 d	839,10		ns 636 n. 21
34,12 a	(390,16)	285,22 c	338,22; 693,2

296,14 b	(793,3)	26,18 ab	455,12
313,16 c	(669,8)	—, a	511,18; 628,7
316,22 a	(618,23)		633,6; 842,8
322,15 ab	342,28	—, b	511,16
322,22 cd	388,19	29,10 d	647 n. 2
—, d	723,4	29,16 ab	459,25
326,15 ab	118,18	—, a	678,22
334,3 b	788 n. 17	38,4 a	448 n. c
334,4 c	767 n. 8	42,6-7 a-d	543,30
353,7-8 a-d	188,4	—, ab	448,18
353,15 ab	694,5	—, c	695,18
355,17 cd	682,8	42,11-12 a-d	544,1
358,7 ab	798,7	43,1 ab	166,13; 331,25
—, a	19,12 (737,8)	47,3 b	373,8
	(798,4)	47,12 cd	725,19
369,17 cd	535,6	47,14-15 a-d	207,9
392,3 cd	682,8	53,17 d	(11,29)
395,3 a	× 679,8	54,1 ab	278,8
403,2-3 a-d	155,36	—, a	ns 267 n. 2
413,24-25 a-d	915,19		632,24
415, 3-4 a-d	236,13	54,14 a	237,15; 648,19
—, a	193,12	65,24 a	496,19
418,10 a	ns 426 n. 4	65,25 d	325,25
420,18 c	ns 106 n. 5	66,6 b	101,15
—, d	(636,16)	69,3 cd	× 280,28
425,11 d	(375,6)	77,10 a	(587,5, 14; 822,8)
	(874,2)	85,23 a	197,23
435,14-15 a-d	× 202,17	87,25 c	118,9; 599,1
—, a	204,13; 644,7		663,28
437,16 d	235 n. 2	95,17-18 a-d	443,19
443,10-11 a-c	479,23	—, cd	416,21; 586,27
—, a	355,26	98,16 d	133,10 . . . 137,4
—, c	388,23; 613,25		255,15; 697,16
446,13 ab	743,23		699,25; 700,21
—, a	(779,27)		737,23
III 7,19-20 ab	32,14; 320,2	99,14 b	41,19
—, b	441,20; 695,21	103,14 b	(635 n. 7)
7,21 c	(782,5)		(921 n. 12)
14,6 d	633,7	103,19 d	ns 635, n. 7
14,16-19 a-d	147,2	105,19 a	422,6
—, b	162,25; 654,5	111,20 d	618,18 (808,27)
17,5-8 a-d	344,28	111,22 ab	107,4
—, a	(874,20)	—, a	645,4
19,7 a	ns 118 n. 35	111,23 d	139,27; 396,3
24,4 d	(809,4)		670,19

114,6 d	201,1; 204,10	247,22-23 a-d	549,10
118,10 ab	510,14; 835,5	251,7-9 a-e	700,26
—, b	510,21	259,12 c	915 n. d
138,12 a	(810 n. 23)	261,11 c	915 n. d
139,1 b	ns 286 n. 3	278,11 ab	ns 425 n. 8
139,9-10 a-d	695,5	280,4 b	158,28
—, cd	814,10	283,16 a	(506,3)
—, c	ns 286 n. 3	288,13 a	635,26
144,15 ab	330,28	288,14 b	186 n. 7
146,13-14 ab	27,3		(634,5; 687,29)
151,8 d	522,25	295,20 d	158,12; 652,9
153,12-13 ab	496,13		678,23; 715,4
156,10-11 a-d	540,17	296,20-21 ab	133,2 . . . 137,1
157,7-8 a-d	426,19		737,20
158,26 d	467,31	—, b	697,7 (699,25)
165,7 a	456,17	301,25-26 a-d	260,28; 294,1
179,16 ab	45,4; 85,30	302,2 d	617,16; 633,13
—, a	(630, 4, 20)	308,16 a	629,19
184,19 a	715,3	308,20-21 a-d	535,1
185,2 ab	560,3	—, b	334,25
—, b	473,25	—, cd	534,12
186,4 cd	24,5	309,21 b	891,2
—, c	31,26	313,9 c	(479,16)
186,20 b	647 n. 2	314,27 a	739 n. 1
190,6-7 a-d	344 n. f	314,28 c	448 n. c
192,15 a	448 n. c	323,10 cd	153,21; 158,14
194,30 ab	× 126,32; 890,9	—, c	666,10
	772 n. 9	324,11-14 a-d	441,2, n. a
201,11 d	316 n. 1	328,15 b	120,2 (663,11)
206,21 a	(615 n. 16)	329,19 b	(647 n. 2)
	(632 n. c)	334,2 b	620,28
207,14 b	(647 n. 2)		ns 231 n. f
210,3 a	(407,6)	334,3 d	ns 635 n. 7
210,4 d	769 n. 8	334,22 c	635,10, 14
212,6 a	(833,6)	335,11-12 a-d	52,24
215,3 b	612,13	—, ab	821,12
223,5 e	460 n. c	353,6 b	182,17
229,11 a	615,1	368,26 b	ns 687 n. 11
232,5 b	409,2	373,12-13 a-d	72,19
232,6 cd	687,7	389,11 a	ns 355 n. 5
—, d	128,14; 636,8	412,6-7 ab	× 521,20
234,3-4 ab	444,26	413,20 b	618,2
234,5-6 cd	444,27	425,18 b	ns 784 n. 5
241,4-7 a-d	497,14	427,8 a, 25 a	(784,9)
243,14 b	386,8	433,11 c	344 n. f

447,16 d, 18 d	404 n. 11, g	85,8 b	717 n. 13
447,23 a	(404,25)	93,4 ab	898,17
453,4 b	791 n. a	93,5 d	32,22 (642,18)
453,15 b	ns 184 n. 2	97,25 a	657 n. 5
458,9 ab	728,9	99,3 a	657,9
459,13-14 a-d	162,19	102,7-8 ab	486,1
478,4 c	356,14	103,18 e	(630,8)
484,18 f	(793,3)	118,22 a	> 921 n. 12
488,5 a	(833,6)	122,29 d	153,28; 656,7
493,1 b	198 n. 7	123,15 b	634 n. 19
494,13 d	(380,7)	126,27 b	725 n. 6
495,23 b	(647 n. 2)	139,9 d	× 270,17
508,4 d	724,8; 727,8	183,12 a	41,1
510,3 a	722,12	197,24 ab	34,18
513,21 b	706,12; 724,5	205,11 c	731,4
	727,10	217,6-7 a-d	376,23
528,15 a	(655,21)	—, ab	376,27
530,14, 18 d	ns 516 n. 8	217,10 a	507,15
IV 4,24 cd	521,23	221,19 a	472,11
9,12-13 a-d	504,24	232,23 a	(809,4)
—, d	117,18	233,18 b	448 n. c
9,19-20 a-d	504,26	240,14 a	373,23
10,23 e	491,9; 621,7	241,2 cd	707,10
	914,17	241,20 d	559,10
—, f	559 n. 3	241,24 c	612,23 (30)
14,2-3 c-f	900,4		(613,6)
—, d	697,28	241,25 b	427,5
—, f	559,10	252,16 a	611 n. 7
19,27 a	620 n. 9	258,25 d	ns 91 n. 6
26,17 cd	185,14	259,18-19 a-d	285,28
—, d	711,12 (185,24)	270,2 d	138,9; 668,9, 14
47,12 a	510,16; 517,15	278,7-8 a-d	459,23
	835,7	284,11 b	411,19
52,28 a	275,10; 292,9	285,10 b	448 n. c
52,31 d	706,27	285,24 a (n. 24)	143 n. e
53,9 ... 54,2 d	98,27; 424,17	288,9 a	ns 632 n. 13
	706 n. e	—, b	448 n. c
53,20-22 a-c	424,15	291,22 b	ns 449 n. 1
53,27-28 bc	× 98,26	292,28 d	ns 174 n. 1
53,29 a	98,25; 203,30	293,2 b	840 n. 4
54,30 a	561,23	296,12 c	(376 n. 8)
55,2 b	124 n. c	320,1 b	184,21; 652,15
66,6-7 ab	99,2	321,24 a-d	148,4
71,24 b	496,13	—, b	(145, n. 1; 793,14)
84,22 b	698,28	322,20 b	640 n. a

348,14 cd	39,14	15,18 a	(756,28)
380,12-15 a-d	161,25	18,10-13 a-d	429,23
381,6 b	ns 449 n. 1	26,19-20 ab	805,1
384,20 b	166,13	27,13 a	174,9
397,5 a	205 n. 5	31,7 b	431,11
403,12 ab	434,10	42,7-10 a-d	444,20
403,13 d	126,5	—, a-c	270,19
403,27 a	629,21	—, a	655 n. 3
404,11 d	627,8	—, b	789,26
405,9 ab	117,20	43,8 b	428,23; 487,7
—, b	663,27; 100 n. 1	45,9 c	361,1
405,10 cd	201,2	45,10 d	196 n. 2
406,2 a	118,7	49,17-18 cd	357,19
406,21-22 ab	117,25	52,2 b	812,25
409,11 a	461,19	56,5-6 cd	426,22
424,16 a	637,25	57,19 d	(839,12)
427,26 a	679,24	59,13 a	80 n. 6
429,6 d	670,21	60,5-8 a-f	393,1
433,19 a	128 n. 8	—, c	838,6
434,5 cd	721,8; 892,14	63,10 a	ns 583 n. 9
—, c	(639,11)	63,17 b	(145 n. 1; 793,14)
434,8 cd	471,17	68,28 a	644,7
435,21 ab	174,25	71,24 c	635,4
	× 665 n. 9	81,18 ab	482,23
436,4 cd	174,27	85,9 a	671,8
447,14-15 a-d	91,26	90,11 d	(468,10)
447,16-19 a-d	91,28	90,27 a	397 n. c
462,2 ab	600,28	92,24 b	ns 184 n. 8
—, b	692,26	94,3 ab	789 n. 4
462,16 a	815,6	94,24 c	236,15
469,12 d	(118,21)	113,4 d	202,16, n. e
476,23 a	739 n. 1	116,5 b	199 n. 7
478,14 d	657 n. 8	117,3 a	663 n. 9
487,19 b	117,27	117,4 c	(663,11)
494,1 ab	408,30	117,6 c	663 n. 9
494,2 cd	407,18	123,15 a	678,18; 713,23
—, d	35,7; 167,29	123,16 cd	634,19
	914,22	138,14 c	ns 632 n. 13
496,17-18 a-d	560,28; 561,4	138,24-25 ab	332,3
—, d	628,17	140,17 a	457,1
V 6,1 a	ns 237 n. 12	141,8 ab	891,11
6,5 b	235 n. 2	146,15 c	707,4; 715,6
6,9 a	791 n. 6		731,18
9,30 d	ns 687 n. 8		175 n. c
10,17 a	474 n. 4		

148,8-11 a-d	395,9; 583,1	258,7 d	843,32
—, b	43,32	259,8 c	(625,5)
148,15 d	896,10	259,12 b	791 n. d
151,12 c	282,20 (624,17)	264,21 a	842 n. h
151,14-15 ef	483,12	267,9-11 a-d	188,28
—, e	857,25	—, b	674,28
153,2 b	78,11 (622,8)	289,19 a	(657,10; 780,28)
153,9 a	(568,5)	295,14 a	(207 n. 1)
154,30 c	(568 n. 1)	—, b	549 n. a
156,2 c	(439 n. 1)	295,23 ab	722,14
157,28 c	568 n. 1	295,24 cd	549,2
158,22 e	ns 621 n. 5	296,3 ab	454,7
161,13 d	559 n. 3	297,17 cd	448,16
169,26-27 cd	430,19; 923,9	—, c	(611,30)
170,3 c	ns 618 n. 6	297,19-20 d	454,7
173,26 b	694,27	299,1-2 a-d	494,25
178,11 a	84 n. 7	299,9 a	(839,17)
197,7 c	814 n. 13	301,6 d	612,8
214,5 b	199,10, n. 6	301,24 a	× (611,30)
214,19 b	140,9 (189,29)	304,17-19 a-f	327,14
	644,(20)22	—, e	17,25; 736,17
215,28-29 a-d	483,13	—, f	477,28
—, ab	853,25	306,5 ab	430,8
—, a	(853,30) 857,11	306,6 d	410,22
	914,18	308,1 ab	× 84,8; 189,27
216,1-3 a-f	204,3		× 197,22
—, ef	832,13	—, a	× 652,18
222,13 b	239,1; 750,28	310,11 cd	376,31; 742,20
222,24 d	618,18	310,21 d	37,14
223,17 a	678,18	311,22-23 a-d	250,27
223,29 d	816,15	—, b	338 n. 1
242,23 d	636,17	317,19 c	611 n. 3
251,6-7 a-d	331,8	318,30 d	ns 145 n. 1
251,28-29 a-d	892,10	322,2 b	× 117,27
251,32 c	× 678,18	322,7 d	437,24
252,19 a... 28 a	795 n. b	324,2 cd	471,17
252,20 c	37,12, 26; 553,26	324,26 a	ns 673 n. 8
253,1 cd	795,9	325,5 d	184 n. 7
	ns 150 n. 6	326,28 c, 31 c	632 n. f
255,13 b	401,25; 612,5	328,18-19 cd	711 n. 17
255,20 c	360 n. 4	330,16 a	ns 708 n. 5
257,18 d	(632,14)	330,20 a, 22 a	ns 612 n. b
258,4 a	128 n. 8		ns 831 n. e
258,7 cd	464,23; 816,17	331,10 d	630,11
	889,6	339,24 ab	128,16; 889,10

343,12 b	663 n. 6	483,10 ab	868,31
343,14 b	289 n. 1 (671,15)	483,11 c	39,10
343,25 cd	887,13	483,21 c	705,9
348,21 b	636,19	486,10 a	(657,10)
349,11 c	289 n. 1	491,6-7 ab	282,20
351,10 b	37,14; 186,25	491,27 a	725,17
	(634,6)	495,29 c	657,14
	648,15; 688,4	497,28 d	× 559,9
351,27 a	657,2	VI 4,18 a	(624,7)
352,10, 11 b, d	289 n. 1	4,19 c	17,19; 401,12
353,22 b	612 n. 2	4,25 cd	84,7
360,14 c	617,9	12,19-20 a-d	448,3
363,12 a	133,7... (137,3)	—, ab	279,25
	698,17 (699,26)	—, d	279,28
	738,23	12,31 cd	181,19
365,29 c	286 n. 7	—, c	515,4, 23
366,26 d	635,6	—, d	608,20; 900,20
368,5 cd	773,12	13,14 d	675,22; 805,25
368,6-7 a-c	275,24		839,10
—, ab	671,8	13,18 d	448 n. c
368,15 ab	295,22; 362,24	14,7 d	695,20
—, b	383,5 (656,29)	14,10 a	614,31
374,5 a	616,29; 617,8	14,16 a	11,12
	639,31	14,20-21 a-d	343,17
374,26 c	> 286 n. 8	—, c	501,17 (688 n. 13)
375,12 c	617,8		(923,28)
375,28 c	> 286 n. 8	14,22 a	808,2, 11
382,2 b	612 n. 2	15,21 a	434,24
387,15 d	(646,31)	15,26 c	54,6
391,7 a	(449,1)		× 370,1; 388,18
396,5 b	ns. 231 n. 8	15,27 a	95,1; 637,26
406,7 c	458,7; 568,20	15,28 c	370 n. 1; 833,14
407,14 d	495 n. 12	15,32 cd	416,16
409,5 c	230 n. 3	16,4 a	ns 198 n. 9
416,28	ns 171 n. 12		917,17
445,20 d	614 n. 10	16,6 a	199,7 (670,17)
448,27 a	875,24	16,14 b	ns 424 n. 11
—, b	454,6	16,29 d	360,6
448,29 b	42,18	16,31 d	628,13 (820,2, 10)
450,31 c	67,6; 236,15		842,16
451,5 ab	118,18	17,1 a	293,4
452,27 d	(614,14)	17,3 ab	384,17; 836,14
453,7-8 ab	452 n. 3	17,10 c	× 619,23
477,2 d	(279,7)	18,8 d	292,2, 32; 478,4
481,2 b	695,2	18,17 ab	540,9

18,25 ab	897,3	38,3 b	408,20
18,26 cd	915,25	43,17-18 a-d	479,6
18,27 a	630,11	43,24 d	138,9; 520,24
19,2 b	25,32; 601,2	46,23 d	615,2; 682,9
19,3 cd	26,18	48,13 a	(755,17)
19,4 a	673,16; 715,2	48,20 a, 22 a	345 n. 1
19,5 d	388,22 (833,18)	49,16 cd	807,8
19,22 a	296,14; 316,19	49,22 c	807 n. 4
	317,1; 619,15	50,5 ab	807,7
19,29 c	448 n. c	—, a	615,2
20,7 a	× 326,19	53,16 a	202,14; 304,25
—, b	370,2	53,17 d	× 592,19
20,18, cd	512,20	54,2 c	503,20
20,20 d	360,7	57,11 d	192 n. 4
20,22 d	595,18	58,9 ab	× 372,27
21,21-22 cd, ab	387,2	59,11-12 a-d	895,28
—, d	38,1; 389,30	61,3 ab	× 727,23
21,23 d	35,8; 914,22	61,5 c	794,3
22,16 ab	ns 231 n. 10	61,24 b	553,27
—, a	565,12	62,1 c-f	19,5
23,1 b	117,27	—, c	737,7
23,4 d	669,28	64,18 ab	364,15
23,18 d	ns 467 n. 4	—, a	203,12
24,12 ab	× 889,4	64,19 cd	397,22
—, a	× 892,18	64,28 cd	338,13; 694,1
25,2 a	283,22	—, d	478,9
25,9 d	ns 501 n. 2	65,11 b	448 n. c
25,19 ab	726,7	77,5 b	648,22
—, b	(611,29)	77,6 d	483,11; 484,22
25,24 cd	599,28		857,25
26,5 ab	203,6	77,23 b	21,17
26,7 b	427,5	77,25 ab	163,35
26,14 c	279,13	78,15 ab	460,7
26,16 c	200,32	78,16 c	671,11
26,18 c	500,26	79,3 ab	704,6
26,19 b	35 n. 2	79,4 c	723 n. 25
26,21 b	435,21	79,5 a	392,3
27,24 a	344,21	79,8 d	(230,15)
35,13-14 ab	34,1	80,4 c	648,23
—, a	746,29; 776,7	80,7 ab	639,24
—, c	675,24	80,9 ab	× 673,15
36,2 c	514 n. 8	80,13 ab	738,27
36,14 d	496,17 (834,20)	—, b	836,28
36,15 b	661,25	80,15 ab	738 n. 9
36,20 d	× 514,18, n. c	80,19 ab	553 n. 2

81,10 a	817 n. 9	132,10 ab	203,16
82,15 cd	342,9	134,26 ab	ns 203 n. d
83,2 cd	812,28	138,11 a	39,11
84,11 ab	511,26	141,14 cd	688,1
84,12 c	669,15	—, d	(634,5; 923,27)
84,31 c	648,23	142,19 a	678,4; 895,6
85,27 cd	471,17		> 448 n. c
86,15 a	869,20	145,2 . . . 8 b	(620,6)
86,24 a	838,2	145,23 b	203,17
87,15 a	708,19	154,30 cd	386,13
88,7 b	403,26	155,23 d	398,22; 856,9
88,28 cd	473,22	163,20 ab	282,24
89,9 d	632,25	—, a	450,11
89,22-23 a-d	305,25	163,25-26 a-d	511,7; 842,5
90,7 ab	365,18	—, ab	295,24
92,12 ab	199,6	—, d	289,8; 659,19
92,17 ab	711,1	171,18 b	(793,3)
92,19 a	615,12	172,7 b	237,16 (575,1)
93,4 b	257,29; 900,29		648,21
93,15 cd	279,1	175,5 b	237,9
97,14 ab	892,9	181,5 a	446,7
98,14 cd	523,5	181,25-26 a, c	807 n. 5
98,17 d	915,1	181,28 d, 182,14 d	120 n. 3
98,18-19 a-d	424,18	182,13 a	× 513,16
100,3 ab	527,9	183,16 a	902,8
100,10 d	863,27 (634,6)	183,27 cd	85,2; 723,1
102,28 ab	899,8	192,11 b	369 n. 2; 781 n. 14
103,24 ab	250,1; 251,11	192,12 c	636,9; 687,14
—, a	(251,8)	192,18-19 a-d	258,10
104,3 c	539,16	193,20 c	448 n. c
104,5 c	695,15	198,3 a	348,18
106,5 a	618,9	199,16 ab	401,17
107,33-34 ab	448,5	201,9 a	322,31
—, a	358,31	201,24 a	(392,11)
109,5 b	362,18	206,5-6 ab	45,5
109,30 d	408,20; 914,13	210,32 a	398 n. e
113,16 d	323,26 (923,27)	212,26 d	150 n. d
116,22 f	× (774,16)	213,15-16 ab	773,6
117,10 a	441,8; 472,28	217,31 d	437,24
119,9 a	447,32; 500,6	218,22 d	413,6
121,6 cd	739,14		ns 673 n. 8
125,5 cd	488,23	221,11 a	461,19 (837,16)
—, d	444,8	222,15 d	ns 184 n. 8
127,1 a	× 629,23	225,19 b	(630,20)
128,1 ab	681,3	225,28 a	847 n. 6

226,12 e	633,16	286,26-27 a-d	148,9
226,13 b	636,6	—, a	(145,12; 315,16)
226,15-16 a-c	(119 n. 3)		465,32
—, a	(346,25)	—, b	(793,16)
227,5 ab	117,23	—, cd	326,22
—, a	663,27	286,29 cd	361,26
228,11 c	> 448 n. c	286,30 a	32,6
230,24-25 a-d	402,18	288,3 d	(620,13)
—, c	364,19	289,2-3 ab	897,27
230,27 d	181 n. 1	289,5 d	× 837,3
233,18 b	ns 364 n. e	289,26-27 a-d	456,23
236,4 ab	421,8	—, b	471 n. e
239,6 cd	ns 120 n. b	291,2-3 ab	(405,21)
240,25 a-d	99,6	292,12 ab	105,13
252,22 c	439 n. 1	—, a	679,13
264,7-8 ab	484,3; 550,2	292,13 d	316,28; 462,26
	592,1	292,20-21 a-d	274,29
265,5-8 a-d	278,23	—, b	ns 462, n. 7
(127 n. 9; 128 n. 3)			791,14
—, a (b)	278,27	—, c	624,9; 671,8
—, a	ns 615 n. 16	292,30 cd	80,23
	(633,17)	293,9 a	644,6
—, cd	651,3	293,19 cd	866,28
266,20 d	ns 621 n. 5	293,27 cd	67,7
267,27 a	617,9	294,9 ab	407,29
268,17 b	202 n. e	294,28 e	899,3
268,27 c	551,22; 552,10	295,8 e	37,12
269,11 a	206 n. 3	295,19 cd	447,29
270,1 a	(796,2)	296,31 cd	633,28
272,6 b	× (280,25)	297,11 ab	436,27
273,1-2 cd	456,21	298,6 ab	514,28
273,5 c	601,7	298,11 cd	139,29; 153,29
273,29-30 ab	456,15	—, c	660,22
—, a	(634 n. 12)	299,22 b	634 n. 12
274,9-10 ab	273,20	300,24 b	395,28
275,20 d	733,25	301,7 b	× 202,15
277,24 c	458,7	302,4 c	620 n. 12
278,1 a	649,12	306,26-27 cd	67,11
279,14-15 a-d	307,12	308,3 a	670 n. 10
282,21-22 cd	461,17	310,2 d	177,1
—, c	838,29	313,9 d	202,18
283,11 c	(634 n. 12; 784,8)	315,3-5 a-d	546,22
285,4 a	× 261,2	315,26 c	ns 423 n. 15
285,10 c	65,21	316,13-31 a-d . . . a-d	423,23-424,1
		316,13 a	275,10

316,14 b	681,24	—, a	(308,2)
318,29 a	612,13	—, d	717 n. 13
320,16 b	681,24	449,19 cd	69,19
329,2 a	17,18; 735,28	451,20 b	454,6
348,29 ab	180,16	453,7 a	341,28
—, a	677,17	453,9 ab	506,2
362,5 a	680,1	453,26-27 a-d	772,12
362,21 c	392,1 (591,3)	455,23 cd	901,15
371,15 b	524,20	457,1 a	(611,30)
371,16 cd	599,5	457,24 ab	380,7
374,20-23 a-d	528,12	458,19 a	322,29
—, cd	177,29	458,24 ab	322,30
—, d	731,15 (732,29)	463,24 b	180,24
374,31-375,2 a-d	528,4		769,23; 770,10
376,14 a	398,15	464,9-10 a-d	891,24
379,17 b	456,31 (407,3)	469,24 f	372 n. d
386,6 a	320,30	470,5 f	370,6; 372,23
386,29-30 ab	175,15		(624,6; 833,16)
387,23 a	175,16	470,24 cd	370,2
388,4 a	323,18	472,23 cd	372,13
388,23 a	236,15	473,3 a	17,19
388,25 ab	482,23	474,4 cd	446,25
389,1-2 cd	539,20	475,5 ab	270,26
396,27 a	180 n. 7	—, b	634,12, 25
397,1 ab	303,12	475,17 b	334,21; 372,30
—, a	371,24; 621,6	477,11-12 a-d	328,4
	914,15 (199,12)	477,14 cd	372,18
	(611,9; 800,29)	481,28 a	197,22; 678,15
412,15 cd	284,5; 913,1	481,29 c	204,11; 644,1
414,13-14 b	175,17 (664,11)	482,10 a	413,5
414,24 a	166,4	482,23 a	373,23; 514,3
416,15 c	484,27	482,27 a	515,8, 21; 739,20
416,16-17 a-d	158,29		841,21 (99 n. c)
418,18 ab	896,23	483,2 c	515,27
421,20 d	196 n. 2; 832 n. e	—, d	515,31
426,30-31 a-d	320,18	483,6 d	832,24
—, d	815,4	483,30 d	× (828,23)
437,10 ab	478,23	488,5 c	814,12
437,22 ab	323,26; 324,21	488,10 a	× 815,11
443,4 a	739,22; 813,23	489,10 a	448,27
444,2 cd	899,18	489,11 c	(323,34)
445,19 ab	311,25	489,13 cd	409,29
445,23-24 a-d	141,18	—, d	(487,23)
445,24 d	421,2	489,14 b	180,23
449,4-5 a-d	307,20	—, 25, 27, 29 b	180 n. 12

490,7 ab	181,18	499,23 c	× 488,24
490,8 d	18,3	500,6 cd	428,6
490,10 c	ns 401 n. b	500,24 ab	780,24
490,27 cd	531,14	502,6 cd	197,14
491,2 a	816,23	502,16 cd	154,5
—, b	871,2	—, c	156,5; 660,19
491,15 d	814,4	502,17 a	× 342,2
492,2 ab	139,22		841,17
—, a	189,27 (30)	502,33 b	348,7
	(670,23; 678,23)	502,34 d	479,12
492,3 c	193,12	503,1 a	305,8
492,9 ab	842,23, n. h	503,17 a	393,26
—, b	154,3; 660,15	505,13 cd	794,8; (c) 324,23
492,13 ab	364,26	505,16 b	348,7 (622,16)
492,19 ef	21,21	505,18 a-c	527,31
492,33 a	278,30; 681,23	506,1-2 a-c	527,31
493,5 e	477,29	506,28 a	629,23 (156 n. a)
493,11 b	ns 636 n. 5	506,29 c	421,24
493,13 b	814,3	507,14 cd	27,14
493,14 c	218,21	507,31 f	181 n. 1
494,17 c	392 n. a	508,2 c	118,20
494,21 c	392,3	508,6 d	181 n. 1
494,26 ab	370,3	508,10-11 a-d	473,23
495,3 ab	421,1	508,13-14 a-d	913,11
495,6 cd	512,13	—, a	785,1
—, d	373,1; 817,7	—, cd	357,3
495,23 cd	84,21; 207,2	508,18 d	446 n. 10
495,24-25 a-d	561,28	508,19 ab	497,18
495,27 d	902,2	509,23 b	629 n. f
496,1-2 a-d	319,12; 447,25	509,24 c	(797,12)
	913,13	509,28 a	(156 n. a)
—, ab	324,3	510,1 a	(156 n. a)
496,3-4 a-d	913,15	510,3 e	436,5
—, ab	319,14	510,28 c	817,8
496,12 d	712,22	511,4 c	99,10
496,27 a	836,10	511,28 a	421,24
497,4 a	618,25; 809,6	511,29 d	86,5
497,28 c	621,7; 688,26	512,12 d	338,23; 600,24
	914,16 (370,24)		635,16; 834,6
	(634,9; 800,29)	512,18 ab	538,31; 558,7
	(923,26)	512,19 d	272,3
498,18 c	623 n. 2	512,25 b	338,23
498,19 b	360,5	512,26 d	635 n. 18
499,7 b	816,12	513,3-4 a, c	503 n. a
499,16 ab	ns 511 n. 1	—, c	503,6

513,8 ab	364,10	528,22 a	652,14
513,16 d	324,24	528,23 d	733,13
513,22 ab	901,26	528,28 b	330,34
513,24-25 a-d	77,1; 387,28	528,29 cd	868,32
—, ab	405,27	528,30 b	448 n. c
513,28 ab	258,9	529,2 c	670,2
515,8 ab	687,5; 894,14	529,23 c	440,8
—, a	128,10; 278,33	529,24 b	(440 n. 1)
	305,31; 745,27	529,30 a	613,22
515,25 b	635,27	529,34 f	635,7
515,27 c	715,3	530,1 b	448 n. c
516,1 a	(616,9)	532,12 ab	80,26; 742,15
516,10 e	715,3		852,5
516,25 a	816,20	—, a	167,28; 914,28
517,10 c	316 n. 7	533,6 ab	26,26
	874 n. 7	533,7 cd	72,11; 512,2
517,16 cd	× 722,26	533,31 b	899,31
517,19 e	715,3	534,11 cd	108,7
518,15 ab	891,29	534,14 ab	118,17
518,31 d	342,13	535,10 c	456,17; 916,9
521,21 a	837 n. 4	537,19 c	651,6
521,24 c	363,11	537,30 a	214,9
521,26 cd	179,2; 203,7	542,19 d	ns 289 n. 5
521,27 b	539,16	543,1-2 a-c	707,7
522,1, 2, 9 c, b, ef	179,1, 2	—, ab	(720,11)
522,10 a	628,14	544,1 b	338,15; 478,11
522,13 d	334,22		693,20
522,14 b	(539,15)	544,7 a	696,25
522,15 c	662,19, 25	544,28 d	495,13
523,6 ab	512,21	544,29 e	496,14
523,7, 19, 29 d, f, f	715,5	545,8 b	601,3
523,19 ef	83,18	545,9 cd	202,15 (d) 204,7
523,23 a	275,29	545,20 ab	367,2
523,28 c	33,8	—, b	446,21
524,15 b	448 n. c	546,4 a	(143,25)
525,16 e	× 316,26	547,14 ab	ns 286 n. e
525,33 d	635,24		(655,26)
527,12 ab	× 104,15	548,10 cd	725,10
—, b	(143,20)	548,26 a	558,13
527,20 cd	401,18	549,3 ef	396,1
527,21 a	118,16	549,6 f	473,21; 595,2
527,23-24 a-c	291,23	549,8 c	(612,5)
—, a	292,28; 293,7, 17	550,7 ab	× 673,15
527,24 c	458,22	550,11 ab	738,27
527,25 a	(858,19)	550,13 ab	738 n. 9

550,17 ab	143,23; 479,27	570,9 a	711,14, 19
551,26 d	623 n. 2	570,13 ab	483,31
552,2 cd	179,19	570,31 d	495,13
552,5 b	452 n. c	572,7 ef	516,10
552,7-8 a-d	500,16	572,16 a	(855,9)
552,29 d	628,12	572,23 a	694,3
554,13 cd	203,1	572,27 a-c	815,12
—, d	674,16	—, ab	99,5
554,29 b	166,3	572,31-32 bc	715,27
554,30 c	406,30	573,2 c	815,13
555,1 ab	842,10	573,12 cd	680,10
—, a	511,18; 628,8	573,22 c	218,18
555,3 a	624,15	574,24 ef	83,18 (80 n. 6)
555,3 b	(230,15)	575,30 c	323,34; 901,17
555,4 c	388,24	576,26 ... 28 a	673,17; 895,8
555,5 a	385,32	577,1 ... 8 b	293,8
557,10 c	× 317,6; 619,17	577,9 c	364,11
558,31 cd	439,6, n. 1	577,30 c	533,25
559,9 e	(620,6)	578,1 a	491 n. 3
559,13 ab	765,18	578,17 a	612,4
—, a	349,11	578,23 a	506,20
559,17 d	275,5	579,3 b	45,6; 86,1
559,18 a	355,26	579,6 c	316,20
560,4 a	× (490,11)	—, d	814,17
561,3 ab	274,27; 662,19	580,19 a	40,4
561,19 ab	553,5	580,28 d	387,3; 389,30
—, a	(630,19)	581,16 a	17,18; 735,28
561,20 c	707,5; 731,20	582,15 ab	558,2
—, d	717,3	582,17-19 a-f	32,3
563,1-2 a-d	913,17	—, ef	398,17; 914,32
—, b	687,17 (634,8)	583,29 d	× 350,7
563,8 (cd)	× 735,9	584,11 a	798, (3), 6
563,10 d	229,29; 737,16	584,16 ab	440,9
563,11 ab	558,10	584,17 c	× 455,6
564,5 a	206,20	585,10 a	286,23 (655,26)
564,6 d ... 31 d	827,17	586,7 d	198 n. e
564,13 ab	703,2	587,12 d	814,19
565,31 b	(230,15)	587,19 a-d	24,11
566,30 b	635,24	589,1 ab	364,20
567,8 e	× 757,16	589,8-9 a-d	446,10
567,10 d	513,16	590,6 ... 12 d	720,28
567,12 c	369,31; 370,14	590,10 b	621,7; 688,21, 29
568,30-31 b-d	672,23		923,30
568,30 b	× 886,16		161,20
569,27 a	876,19		

2.5.10,1 Jātakaṭṭhakathā	98,15	530 n. 5
Ja	107,20	599,22
I 1,2 b	39,24; 629,10	109,23
1,11 cd	596,22	120,6
2,7	741,4	123,7
3,6	501 n. 6	130,18 cd
3,25-26	707,12	131,8
4,17	270,17	131,28-132,3
9,31	459,8	134,17
14,2	83 n. b	135,14-17
27,13	831,6	—,14-15
28,14	902,20	
30,18	× 229,18	149,5
33,22	715 n. 11	152,15
33,23-25	645,12	158,13
34,18	× 306,23	177,5-8
36,11 ... 23	× 229,18; 916,31	177,9
37,27	614,16	190,8
46,2 c	334,2	201,2
46,23 c	× 625,13	204,13
49,15	707 n. h	214,22
49,16-17	× 707,16	214,23
49,28	× 234,18	219,18
50,28	726 n. 1	219,30
56,6 d	781,9	221,28-29
60,22	432,27	226,8
60,24	× 433,22	239,17
65,6 a	342,1; 479,2	262,22
65,8 c	118,14	262,24
68,11	243 n. 9	
70,32-71,6	526,31-527,6	264,5
71,33-72,1	596,32	265,23
75,5-6 ab	496,2	
75,7 ... 19 c	568,11	278,12
75,13-16 a-d	151,15	279,12
78,8	704,7	282,18
79,12	868,21	283,5
81,25	720 n. 1	283,13
89,23 a	(335,13)	285,18
93,17 a	398,25; 503,26	288,15-16
	753,12	299,2
93,21-22 ab	398,26; 651,5	311,15
	(124 n. 13)	324,29
95,7 (... VI 479,3)	168,26	336,14 d
98,14	× 533,24	336,16 f

353,15	535 n. 14	314,16	669,11
363,17-20	384 n. 6	327,12-13 a-d	145,29
367,(28), 30	281 n. 4	—, c	653,21
391,1	172 n. 6	334,14	× 790,20
401,4... 20	× 444,19	344,13-15	169,24
402,2(21)	× ns 379 n. 2	357,27-358,6	ns 798 n. 3
402,27	× 593,18	369,11-12	344,7
430,19	288,18	370,4	695 n. 6
431,4	513 n. b	393,24-26	> 52,19-22
439,9	90,5; 678,2	403,4	ns 155 n. 3
463,2-4	96,3	403,6	ns 156 n. 1
488,24	394 n. 5	III 12,20	× 404,2
496,16	225,13	15,2-4	× 147,5
498,23	687,12		162,25; 654,6
II 8,6	× 503,25	54,4	ns 267, n. 2
21,10	× 451,18	62,10	236 n. 27
34,1-2	700,29	96,15	416,21; 587,1
34,4	× 780,17	144,17	330 n. 5
34,19	390 n. 9	156,15	540,20
40,4	ns 155 n. 3	156,29	× 480,24
52,1	900,8	178,20	771,26
81,(1-)-2	85,28	179,18	489 n. 8
92,6	771,29 [2]	185,5	560,6
92,10	771,29 [1]	186,10-11	× 24,7
92,18	757 n. 11	210,6	407,7
98,24	484 n. 13	215,24	374 n. 7
108,1-2	× 910,30	245,27	ns 364 n. e
119,19	781 n. 17	248,3	549 n. e
139,6-12	377 n. 5	251,14	701 n. 1
145,22	291 n. 9	260,19	191 n. f
148,1	291 n. 9	288,19	635 n. i
166,5-6	× 656,3	335,3	ns 635, n. 11
168,10-28	ns 753 n. 4	347,19-20	624 n. 1 (439 n. 4)
193,21 ab	481,18	353,10	182,19
195,30	ns 333 n. 6	364,11	707 n. h
205,7	167,29	385,10	164,2
213,22	344,8	399,15	× 623,15
214,19	126,21	415,11	374,18 (480,6)
247,14	808,15	433,4	317 n. 3
248,20	751 n. 4	445,14-15	× 534,2
251,15	751,28	497,9	ns 921 n. 6
272,7	140,10	503,18	291,29
279,11	374 n. 7	511,3	291,25
285,24	827 n. 9	522,1	657,24
313,26	669,8	524,12	410,2

IV 14,6	900,6	177,19	772,3
27,5	185,18	225,32	591 n. 2
37,13	31,22	234,17	182 n. 8
54,10-12	424 n. e	240,14	788 n. 12
72,4	496 n. 8	260,24	625,6; 807,6
84,25	784,12	281,24	781 n. 15
85,10-11	717 n. 13	295,25	549,3
146,17-18	586,13	296,10	454,9
173,10	ns 231 n. 6	297,27	× 454,9
185,19-20	785, n. 1	297,28	454,10
219,2	410 n. 1	331,32	ns 612 n. b
236,24	769 n. 7		ns 831 n. e
248,2	× 490,12	337,27	187 n. 4
267,1	308 n. d	341,19-21	782 n. 3
308,12	× 421,28	341,22	889,12
380,16	881,29	359,19	187 n. 4
380,20	161,30	362,3	187 n. 4
389,27 a-d	188,28	368,22	× 773,13
397,13	382 n. 1	379,6	ns 289 n. 1
397,27	205 n. 5	381,13	187 n. 4
404,15	627,10	388,11	457 n. 10
434,16	277, n.1	392,21	216 n. 2
V 3,27	ns 231 n. 7	406,30	622 n. 13
6,20	(ns) 237 n. 12	418,12	439 n. 1
13,2	794,28	424,27	× 784,16
25,4	795,11	449,28	× 42,25
26,23	805,5	454,16	ns 265 n. 1
26,24-25	805,11	455,32	881,10
27,17	174,13	462,16-17	ns 314 n. c, l. 24
42,11	324,28; 789,25	484,2	175 n. 11
	(637,18)	VI 2,17	× 400,15
46,17-22	848,26	3,5	558 n. b
49,28	192 n. 6	3,18	× 411,17
50,7-8	× 535,20	4,22	× 401,13
60,27	ns 231 n. 5	13,5	590,24
64,3-4	415,17	13,6	515,20, 25
66,31	446 n. 2	17,25	ns 547 n. i
73,12	ns 554 n. 6	19,8	833,18
90,18	394 n. 10	22,25	629,22
127,29	743,13	23,34	467 n. 4
138,28	332,4	28,10	344 n. f
153,4	78,12	42,11	408 n. 5
153,11	568 n. 1	52,4	807 n. 3
174,11-12	424 n. 1	64,21	397,24
175,21	694 n. 12	74,29	548 n. 8

78,23	460,8-9		829,28
78,25	671,10	476,7	94 n. e
79,11	704,7	477,18	372,20
84,15-17	512,4	479,34	411,15
102,34	899,9	481,16 c	368,31 (369,12)
108,16-17	358 n. 5	483,10	515,12
121,22	739,14	484,18	× 234,15
128,6	681,4	486,19 ab	364 n. 7
131,11	203,15	486,21 b	621 n. 17
131,12	771,28	487,29	× 813,21
167,30	369,5	490,16	590,24
185,4	404,11	490,19	324,5
192,13	687,13	493,6	477 n. 15
198,5	785,12	495,7	421,4
231,31	590,23	509,10	785 n. 1
248,8	192 n. 6	511,30	558,8
259,18	ns 364 n. e	513,14 d	781 n. 5
264,11	550,4; 592,15	526,2-4	× 325,33
277,27	622,14	530,30, 31	440 n. 1
278,5	649,12	538,25	436,22
289,8	837,4	543,3	720 n. 7
292,24	ns 462 n. 7		ns 724 n. 3
295,26	ns 447 n. f	547,12	293,8
311,3	ns 488 n. 14	548,5	541 n. 8
315,8-10	546,25	551,11	541 n. 8
316,18	424 n. 1	553,10	× 541,26
334,3	751,28	554,17	ns 203 n. 11
338,3	715,4	560,13-14	349 n. 4
342,27	337,19; 829,20		765 n. 7
343,23	ns 792 n. 4	561,28-29	ns 540 n. 9
354,29	345,6	570,18-19 a-d	199,19
357,24	624 n. 1	570,20 a	17,16
371,28	× 599,7	570,25	483 n. 6
389,6	482,26	572,10	× 470,19
392,26	477,8	573,25	369,20 (25)
412,20	284 n. 2		(781,22)
427,1	× 815,4	582,23	558,3
434,27	771,27; 772,3	582,27	176,17
441,27	× 412,24	584,23	455,7
446,2	141,21 (668,19)	592,5	× 703,9
	(766,28)	593,27 (cod. L ^k)	118,8
446,3	421,4	2.5.10,11 Linatthapakāsini (V)	
450,20	× 484,20 n. g	Ja-pī (Br), ad Ja:	
463,21	× 180,18	I 18,13	ns 348 n. 16
472,34	372,15; 373,18	131,8	491,12

259,12	ns 504 n. 3	109,(14-)18	ns 249 n. 3
IV 66,6	ns 342 n. 6	118,4 d (n. 3)	> 791 n. 11
380,15	ns 161 n. 6	134,7	615,28
V 339,24	ns 128 n. 11	140,1-3	× 794,16
VI 78,15	ns 460 n. b	140,10	× 550,11
294,9	ns 407 n. 11	143,17	561,13
556,16	ns 342 n. 6	143,18-24	76,2 (644,20)
2.5.11¹ Mahāniddesa		146,18-28	918,22-31
Nidd I		—,18	× 485,19
1,9	552 n. 14	154,5	13,5
2,16	556 n. 7	156,26	548 n. 4
3,14	64,24	171,28	559 n. 8
7,27-8,6	466,22-27	191,23	× 317,21
—,28-8,1	845,16	201,20	774,18
9,7	771,21	202,28	439,4
9,9	720 n. a	211,1	× 550,11
9,22	× 519,19	219,29	539,18
10,13	315,21	245,30	× 65,24
18,26	613,23	247,31	499,8
23,13 ... 17	× 648,16	264,18	280,5; 745,22
39,10	706,29; 731,14	278,9-279,1	11,10
40,22	219,9-11; (662,11)	279,1	8,15; 592,27
42,18 a	800,12	308,22	72,29
42,23 d (n. 11)	> 791 n. 11	337,6	413,20
44,24	240,17	343,8 ... 25	× 195,27
49,14	437 n. 8	343,9	× 453,30
50,29	× 309,15	352,3, 15	487 n. f
52,6	360,27	353,10-11	826,6
57,7-58,18	498,19	353,22, 31	× 345,15
—,7	11,9; 830,11	382,4	359 n. 6
58,17-18	× 498,27	405,2 cd	× 118 n. 15
60,14-15	× 519,19	414,33	440,26
68,10-70,2	388,33; 389,5, 15	420,16	503,12
69,12-14	389,5-6	446,10	237,29
70,27	× 472,3	446,21	> 21,15; 139,14, 395,29
71,18-26	366,32	456,9	482,12; 252 n. 1
—,19	366,29	457,17	296,11
76,28-77,3	490 n. 2	457,21	6,8; 76,8
77,22-78,12	497,22-29		481,26-28; 727,15
84,13-14	× 484,11	458,1-7	75,30
84,14-15	× 478 n. e	458,5-7	252,30
93,3	140,28; 668,23	471,18 a-d	382 n. 9
93,14	72,29	489,5-6	× 431,23
97,1-28	552,19	505,20 a	239,16

2.5.11¹,1 Saddhammapajjotikā I	
Nidda I	
3,3-4	610,2
26,11-15	466,10-13
—,14	431,15
	64 n g
61,14	567,23
151,18	379 n. 4
197,2-4	366 n. 5
200,28-31	637 n. 8
272,29	× 485,24
288,9-10	× 559,27
364,1-3	625 n. 9
413,22	390 n. 5
419,24	× 884,26
429,18-19	804 n. 10
2.5.11² Cullaniddesa	
Nidd II	
77,20	317 n. 8
173,17	> 752, n. 9
173,27	752,28
216,21	661,31
269,9	457,30
ad Sn 1032 c	550,11
» » 1035 a	492,13
2.5.11²,1 Saddhammapajjotikā II	
Nidda II	
92,10-11	ns 238 n. 7
2.5.12 Paṭisambhidāmagga	
Paṭis	
I 20,7	× 78,29
44,32	279,28
118,19	624,16
122,17	325,7; 519,2
127,24	38,9; (830,12)
133,14-17 a-d	270 n. 1
157,8	267,9
159,19	308 n. 3
165,24-28	399,33
174,7	481,(26)28
II 21,22	720 n. a
108,6	418,22
108,34	261,11
194,28	270,1
196,20-197,12	82,10-13

207,19—29	303 n. 3
232,2	907,18; 911,7
2.5.12,1 Saddhammapakāsinī	
Paṭisa	
13,11-25	> 491,29-492,8
61,16-17	(882 n. 8)
87,1-15	× 785,18-786,2
110,12	757,1
242,32, 34 a, c (v. l.)	> (189,29)
310,27-29	× 462,17
2.5.12,1(3) *Paṭisambhidā-	
ganṭhipada	
(prooem ?)	753,34 (n. 13)
2.5.13 Apadāna	
Ap	
1,10 d	545,27
3,29 ab	443,15
4,19 a	368,20, 30; 369,10 (368,17; 781,15)
4,20 d	(496,11)
4,25-26 a-d	33,16
4,29 (.. 5,13) a	644,16
5,6 d	226,20; 228,1
15,6 c	726,5
15,15 a	286 n. 8
16,11 a	× 621,9
18,13 ab	ns 789 n. 14
22,16 c	538,29
22,30 c	720 n. 15
23,9-10 a-d	× 522,18
—, d	828,15
23,11 a	448 n. c
23,12 d	828,14
23,13 ... 17 b	107,1-13; 645,14
24,23 d	813 n. 3
25,14 a	(639 n. 7)
27,27 ab	583,20
30,14-15 a-d	363,2
31,6 d	481 n. 12
31,10 c	(619,2)
31,11	751 n. 2
31,13	751,27
31,21 b	689,22
32,14 d	828 n. 7
32,16 d	828,14

32,29 b	39,11	168,7 c	(774,4)
33,11 b	443 n. 6	171,6 b	× 897,20; n. 19
35,2 cd	× 302,1	196,20 ab	914,21
37,16-19 d, b	813 n. 3	222,8, 10 c, d	ns 921 n. 7
38,2 c	(720,15)	240,14 a	ns 806 n. 9
38,9 b	× 34,19	254,7 a	435,22
	× 66,25	256,17 d	443 n. 6
41,5-6 a... d	807 n. 5	259,18 b	443,13
41,27 ab	757 n. 9	260,8-9 a-d	39,24
41,29-42,1 a-d, a	700,26	262,2 ab	35,30
42,11-12 a-d	162,29	266,18 c	720 n. 18
—, ab	205,10; 739,27	274,16 c (n. 9)	305 n. 11
—, a	649,28	276,24 d (n. 12)	181 n. 1
	739,31	286,23 d	699,30
—, b	657,29	298,14 b	> 286 n. 8
44,16 cd	× 720 n. 16; 735 n. 3	299,6 a	649,7
45,2 c	× 562,17	300,19 ab	455,22; 606,19
46,25 a, b	(413,9)		837,20
48,4 cd	118,14	300,22 d	586 n. 2
48,12 cd	26,29	301,5 b	× 529,18
51,15 ab	147,14 (462 n. 1)	304,10 c	177 n. a
53,16 d	354,21	319,15 a	774 n. a
56,24 ab	ns 779 n. 7	322,10 d	184 n. 8
57,11 b	75 n. 7	323,12 b	»
58,3-4 d, a	647 n. 7	324,13-14 a-d	310,25
58,8 a	286 n. 7	334,21 a	124,10
63,10 b	75 n. 7	337,19 b	757 n. 9
65,13 a	ns 834 n. 4	344,29 a	ns 614 n. 15
65,26 d	ns 647 n. 2	349,12 c	410 n. j
67,13 ab	ns 789 n. 14	359,19 a	(786,25)
72,17 ab	× 688,8	370,29 b	75 n. a
76,4 cd	26,30	402,15 d	448 n. c
87,21 c	286 n. 7	411,14 d	647 n. 7
87,26 ab	363,4	419,30 b	665,3
111,6 cd	913,8	421,6 d	448 n. c; 436 n. 7
111,12 d	195 n. 5	427,13-14 a-d	461,7
116,14 b	»	428,6 ab	ns 583 n. 9
117,10 c	»	437,29 cd	513,7
134,12 c?	(623,19)	438,11 ab	255,21
135,15 b	ns 883 n. 3	—, a	733 n. 10
139,1 b	180 n. 9	—, b	923,4 (807,20)
145,4 a	ns 612 n. 7	439,5 ab	754,29
148,2 d	184 n. 8	439,24	686,28
148,13 ab	660,18	442,30 a	× 66,25
157,11 d	184,22	462,22 d	ns 120 n. 3

463,21 cd	728 n. 2
465,25 b	335,23; 529,24
466,27-30 a-d, a-d	381,31
468,16 d	75,27; 916,11
469,31 ab	77,11
471,3 cd	728,10
478,24 ab	121,1
480,20 c	(784,11)
—, d	(350,5; 849,20)
495,28 cd	117 n. c
497,15-16 a-d	451,28
499,3 cd	728 n. 2
501,27-28 a-d	466,17
502,26 d	(118,19)
505,24 c	118,20
513,27 cd	913,11
529,23 b	448 n. c
529,28 a	611,30
529,30 a	637 n. 15
530,24 d	842,19
531,4 cd	621,(14)16
531,5 a	ns 642 n. 17
531,19 ab	637 n. 15
532,5 ab	402,1
532,8 cd	11,12
533,15 c	517,10; 857,6
533,21-534,2 a-d, a-d, a-d	400,17
534,6 c	ns 637 n. 15
534,16 c	(401,7)
535,4 c	(618,8)
535,5 ab	404,7
535,7 b	652,15
536,11 b	(236,21)
536,12 c	689,23
538,5 a	191 n. 4
539,10 a	289 n. 1
539,21 cd	900,12
539,31 d	ns 646 n. 1
541,12 cd	669,7
—, c	ns 199 n. 2
542,23 a	(670,27)
542,24 d	2,15
546,8 c	542,19
246,23-26 a-d, a-d	368 n. 6
	380,11-14

547,7-8 bc	ns 682 n. 3
547,20 c	ns 636 n. 14
551,17 ab	× 147,1
555,22 d	120 n. 3
556,24 d	723,24
565,2 d	749,24
568,28 cd	368 n. 6
569,30 cd	305,18
570,5 ab	71,34; 142,12
570,9 a	(74,17)
570,14 d	× 75,27
573,23-24 a-d	380,9
574,17-18 (b) d	× 680,18, n. 4
581,19 b	192 n. 4
584,20 c	656,29
588,22 d	201 n. 5
600,8 d	»
605,21 a	305,18
609,7 a	(612,17)
2.5.13,1 Visuddhajanavilāsini	
Apa, ad Ap:	
16,12 (C ^e 183,3)	ns 621 n. 3
30,14	ns 363 n. 1
2.5.14 Buddhavamsa	
Bv	
1: 1 a	632,11
4 b	427,6
7 a	(762,3)
31 a-d	387,32
32 a-d	387,8
—, ab	388,4
51 c	460 n. 6
57 cd	11,8
75 cd	278,31
80 d	875,33
2: 1 a-d	303,18
—, cd	790,7
3 a	501 n. 6
4 c	819,16
5 c	631,30
6 b	473,1
6 c	831,31
7 ab	118,21
10 ab	461,23
—, a	(828,13)

—, b	ns 244 n. 3	101 cd	524,4
11 cd	70,10	102 a	449,7
—, c	34,21	110 a	803,27
16 ab	470,17	110 d... 115 f	812,30; 900,23
28 a-d	366,14	111 d... 115 d	393,16
—, ab	631,17	117 ab	× 495,23
—, b	631,31	129 a	377,16
29 c	291,28; 726,5	139 a-d	573,24
29 d	554,7	142 b	150 n. 6
32 c	843,29	143 a	»
33 a	404,1	159 c	430,15
35 c	(628,24)	168 cd	539,27
37 a-d	594,25	170 ab	304,2
38 cd	497,7	171 b	367,1
—, d	813 n. 3	178 a	790 n. 9
39, a	390 n. 8; 414 n. 7	179 ab	× 390,2
40 c	594,32	180 a	(611,30)
42 c-d	41,23	181 b	405,1
45 a	373,25	183 b	ns 674 n. 6
45 cd	41,25	183 d	201,22; 674,16
—, c	40 n. 7	185 a-d	243,26
—, d	594,27	—, a	675,10
47 c	427,6	188 a	363,4
52 d	349,25	188 cd	237,8
53 a	816 n. 4	189 cd	754,28
53 c	373,1; 816,11	190 a	206,28
56 ab	718,12	193 ab	386,3
58 cd	525,31	—, b	746,9
59 b	140,18, 29; 175,22	194 a	576,14
	668,25 (757,2)	194 b	780,29
59 f	21,15	199 cd	302,1
73 ab	900,21	200 cd	305,10
73 cd	456,2	201 a	(720,15)
74 d	625,25	204 a-d	304,14
82 d... 108 d	393,17	208 ab	305,16
83 a-d	273,18	209 ab	304,24
—, a-c	227,31	209 c	229 n. 6
—, d	108,16	216 a-d	436,15
87 ab	405,1	217 ab	305,13
—, a	237,15; 648,19	218 a	362,2
90 ab	386,31	3: 9 a-d	807 n. 5; 813 n. 3
	789,17	—, a	(720,15)
92 a	348,24	27 ab	304 n. 4
97 a	426,13	4: 6 d	400 n. b
101 a	813,16	5: 22 b	627,13; 746,9

6: 21 a-d	36,28
8: 1 d	(793,3)
17 a	205 n. 6
9: 1 c	916 n. 16
10: 31 cd	525,32
—, c	526,14
18: 11 c	286 n. 7
16 c	229 n. 6; 916 n. 17
19: 14 c	152 n. 4
20: 10 a-d	152,9; 915,9
—, d	648,5
11 a-d	631,26
24: 8 d	(689 n. 2)
26: 5 d	630,13
8 a-d	304,7
13 b	(259,10)
21 cd	682,18; 683,18
	901,18
23 bc	733,6
2.5.14,1 Madhurattthavilāsini	
Bva, C ^e (ad Bv):	
1,7 a-d	39,20
—, a	(774,4)
2,3 c	651,21
10,20 (1: 1 a)	459,9-18
	(632,11; 861,4)
13,34 (1: 2 c)	622,4
26,31 (1: 7 d)	427 n. 11
32,9 (1: 14 d)	286,28; 655,29
35,5 (1: 31 c)	388,2
35,7 (1: 32 c)	387,14... 30
35,18 (1: 36 a)	569,16
37,1-2 (1: 39 a)	783,28
41,10-11 (1: 51 c)	460,13
56,39 (2: 6 b)	× 472,30
	(390 n. 6)
58,1 (2: 10 ab)	461,26 (n. 19)
73,32 (2: 52 d)	882,15
82,28 (2: 90 b)	387,5
82,33 (2: 92 a)	348,25
83,14 (2: 101 c)	707,7
96,6 (2: 183 d)	ns 674 n. 6
157,17 (10: 31 c)	526,14
159,13 (11: 2 c)	× 277,23
	× 789,21

169,12 (13: 1 c)	762,24
239,35, 36 c, d	614,20
249,25 b	781,13
2.5.15 Cariyāpiṭaka	
Cp	
I 1: 1 a-d	303,25
1: 2 a-d	248,16; 337,17
—, d	829,19
1: 3 a-c	813 n. 3
1: 4 a-d	77,16
2: 1 a	813 n. 3
2: 1 b	780,30
2: 7 c	711 n. 7
3: 1 a	813 n. 3
3: 3 a	761,18
3: 5 a	711,15
3: 5 d	373,24
3: 8 c	291,28
4: 1 ab	(204,25) 205,11
	739,28
—, a	649,27; 740,8
4: 9 b	× 711,10
5: 2 cd	× 410,17
7: 1 d	456,18; 780,30
8: 2 d	815 n. 6
8: 11 cd	310,1
9: 5 ab	253,30
9: 10 d	485,17
9: 12 ab	364,25
9: 13 b	621,29
9: 13 c	ns 815 n. 6
9: 15 a-d	243,28
—, b	675,9
9: 16 b	464,25
9: 16 d	400,25
9: 20 a	711,15
9: 30 f	373,24
9: 31 d	324,23
9: 32 d	781,9
9: 33 a-d	794,10
—, b	623,6
9: 35 a-d	77,1
9: 40 d	464,24
9: 41 ab	539,16
9: 44 a-d	24,13

9: 47 b	443,13
9: 47 cd	286,24
—, d	373,25
9: 50 a	711,14
9: 52 a-d	199,19
9: 53 a-d	452,19
—, a	17,16
9: 54 c	623 n. 2
9: 56 b	647 n. 2
9: 58 ab	ns 76 n. 6
II 2: 3 cd	226,22
3: 4 c (. . 5 b)	695,19; 726,27
4: 6 c	291,27; 292,28
4: 11 ab	452,21
5: 1 c	(882,2)
5: 4 d	382,17; 540,26
5: 7 a	757 n. 9
9: 8 d	»
III 2: 16 d	581 n. 1
3: 5 b	441,27
3: 7 a. . c	> 807 n. 5
3: 10 d	581 n. 1
4: 8 a	292 n. 6
4: 8 c	581 n. 1
5: 6 b	292,3
5: 6 c	581 n. 1
6: 2 a-d	162,27
6: 3 a	ns 708 n. 5
6: 5 a . . . 8 a	757 n. 9
6: 18 a-d	452,22
9: 11 a	733,14
10: 8 a	733 n. 10
11: 9 a	»
13: 3 a	723,24
15: 7 a-d	248,18
2.5.15,1 Paramatthadīpanī (VII)	
Cpa	
58,4	781,1
88,20-22	× ns 464 n. 8
2.6 Milindapañha	
Mil	
3,30	× 504,16
10,20	374 n. 7
39,15	446,4
51,18	561 n. 23

54,17	466 n. 5
85,31-86,3	574,21-26
—,31-32	114,12 (115,12)
91,17	797 n. 8
102,11	405 n. 4
111,10 b	477,12
141,12-13	540 n. 2
150,11 [425,16]	413 n. 10
152,26	430,15
242,9 a	(786,13)
281,9, 16, 27	293 n. 4
284,17 b	293 n. 5
331,12	786,24
334,21 d	757 n. 9
370,12 cd	42,5; 630,23
—, c	471,10
2.7.1 Peṭakopadesa	
Peṭ	
2.7.2 Nettipakarāṇa	
Nett	
1,4-5 a-d	75,4
2,13 d	345,21
4,7 a	457,5
4,28 b	(830,15)
5,1 a	448,8
8,29	230,8
9,6	907,3
9,11	909 n. 3
9,24	907,4
10,5	349,6
11,6	519,7
22,29 d	497 n. 7
23,3	506,26
38,27	255,1
50,12, 14	290,28
50,31	897 n. h
111,4	681,16
112,28-29	682,29
131,16 a	× 712 n. 9
2.7.2,1 Nettipakarāṇaṭṭhakathā	
Netta, C ^e (ad Nett):	
1,24 b	428,13
15,30 (ad 2,13)	345,22
21,26 (3,18)	830 n. 10
23,31 (4,7)	457,6

27,23 (4,28)	ns 37 n. 8	71,17	791 n. 4
28,6	907 n. 15	84,11	279,29
49,20 (8,29)	230,9	84,25-85,3	× 479,4
51,30 (10,5)	349,7		(884,25)
54,5-12 (11,6)	519,7-14	90,1 a	548 n. 4
56,25 (13,2)	480,18	98,19 c	727,13
75,14 (25,15)	707,11	127,2 d	322,18; 442,20
98,23 (52,18)	481,2	143,16 ... 25	499,17-25
211,11 (161,31)	496 n. 19	143,19	41 n. 5
2.8.1 Visuddhimagga		149,35	259 n. 12
Vm		156,18-20	(44,23)
1,5-7 a-d ...	902,17-19	156,25	315,18 (21)
1,7	902,15	160,6	884,2
2,3	707 n. 5	172,11	612,7
2,5-6	× 815,29	178,9-11	803,20
3,19-20	748,19	178,13-14	803,21
3,28	584,5	180,23	(762,8); 781,6
3,29-4,12	684 n. 2	193,16 b	(75,21)
4,7	352 n. 5	194,31	101 n. 4
4,26	748 n. 2	198,8	884,19
6,21	279,28	198,12	580,1
8,2-9	434,31	198,20-25 a-d ...	579,1-8
—,5	565,1	200,29	351,7
8,30 a	884,6	201,1-2 a-d	579,9
10,10 a	487,29	201,3-4	578,28
10,11 c	487,28	201,13-16 a-d	578,29
10,17 cd	193,7	201,18	580,1
16,25	329,5 (10); 741,18	201,23-25 a-f	580,8
20,29	101 n. 4	201,23 b	(620,18)
20,31	101 n. c	203,11-17	580,21
29,31	524 n. 9	—,12	733 n. 11
30,29	471,21	203,27	370,24; 622,4
36,24	663 n. 18	204,28-205,5	519,1-6
48,26 ab	286,25	—,28	325 n. 1
—, a	(655,26)	205,23-24 a-d	306,6
49,4	622,13	205,26-27 a-d	306,14 (25)
58,17 ab	42,19; 893,2	—, ab	801,31
60,10-11	788 n. 2	206,2 d	(628,25)
60,15, 16	788 n. 3	206,4 b	855,29
60,19	480 n. 9	206,5 d	781,11
(60,31-)61,4-5	892,5	206,12 ab	303,5
61,6	893,1 (902,13)	207,13	774,2
62,26	× 369,25	207,22	195,5
62,27	781,23	208,17	237 n. 14
63,26	781 n. 17	209,24	919 n. 1

209,26 a	680,8; 748,26	460,25	× 907,22
209,28-210,5	× 879,22	463,19	907,21; 911,19
210,13	274,9	466,22-23	(882,29)
210,24-27 (a-d)	877,9	466,26-27	914,25
—,24 (a)	535,8 (578 n. 5)	468,24	487,18
212,10-15	414,5	469,5	864 n. 1
	(876,31-33)	470,30	864,5
213,12	326 n. 6	478,6-9	757 n. 1
215,22-217,12	× 787,12-788,2	481,16	547,27
216,24	× 741,23 (787,24)	481,22-482,25	576,18-577,19
217,14	747 n. 9	—,26	506,5
220,23	790,6	482,29	ns 791 n. 10
234,2 d	614 n. 13	485,7-8	× 591,24
234,11 c	192 n. 1	485,13	× 591,19
236,16 d	496,16; 827,7	485,21-24	591,26
246,32	748 n. 5	491,24-492,11	× 785,18-786,2
262,20-27	× 383,22	494,28	241 n. 1
264,26	328 n. 5	501,13 a	(863,18)
268,34	532 n. 4	506,16	465 n. 2
270,20-24	754 n. 6	513,3 d	635,2
277,1-7	399,22-28	518,29-31	277,18 (789,24)
279,5-9	210,15	—,29	745,17
280,12	399 n. 7	519,34-522,16	742 n. 12
307,25 d	(827 n. 1)	520,12	455,1 (461,17)
309,1	147,32		(612,22; 613,4)
318,1	582,16; 238 n. 5	521,1-2	(315,22)
326,19	× 349,16	521,13 a	315 n. 10
328,25	804,3	521,19	743 n. 3
328,31	757,29	522,28 b	635,3
331,18	624,11	523,6 a	282 n. 3
331,19-22	764,19	526,9	721 n. 14
333,1-6	764,26	526,14-24	577,25-578,5
333,15	889 n. 21	526,27	× 3,5
349,22	749,11; 776,12		317,4; 619,16
350,1	111,23 (508,26)	533,2	68,23
350,20	× 120,27	536,2-3	× 884,7
387,2, 6	303,11	544,10-11 a-d	66,23
418,5	380 n. 11	—, b	612 n. 12
427,11	403 n. 3; 421 n. 5	551,27 a, 29	× 740,4, 5
427,12	391,7	555,10	723,9
445,26-28	548 n. 6	555,23	436,5
446,3 ab	507,26	565,11-23	639 n. 12
450,25	748 n. 1	565,27	795,11
458,14	629 n. 14	569,5-6	884,7
460,25 (n. 2)	542,9	569,5	503,1

571,5-9	× 66,13	p 1,4	561,1 (25); 608,16
571,27	66 n. 4		752,18; 889,25
602,32 a	723,15	1,5	× 907,23
604,6 a	740 n. 2	1,18	445,12
622,18-20	285,12	2,3	889,24
676,31	506 n. 6	2,25	(775,3)
710,19	352 n. 5	2,33	18,16; 736,4, 30
712,1-2 a-c	122,9	2,34	18,17; 736,31
2.8.1,1 Paramatthamañjūsā		3,7	636,21
Vm-mhī B ^e (ad Vm:)		4,5	790,1
1,13 cd	122,11	5,11	227,1
13,23 ... 30 (3,18)	748,22 (24)	5,29	789,30
15,11 (3,23)	402,5 (403,13)	6,33	631,24
206,11-25	580,2	7,3	357,14
206,26-207,11	580,4	7,9	504,20
207,16 ... 25	579,10-16	7,13, 12, 11	561, 6, 6, 7
	(ns 666 n. 6)	7,29	255,20; 807,19
209,6, 7-8 a-d	579,26	§ 1 (p 9,1)	270,18
209,10 a-f	580,11	— (9,2)	468,32; 734,5
—, a	705,17	— (9,6-22)	261,30, 31
—, b	722,22		(262,8)
226,3	238 n. 1		(586,17; 743,25)
229,19 (209,26)	(21,18) 543,1	§ 2	270,18
	680,9; 748,28	3	542,10
238,21 (212,15)	414 n. 8	5	539,3
240,18-19 a-d	415,3-4	6 [1]	250,25; 507,18
241,11-12 a-d	415,13-14		538,27; 576,4
256,11 (219,16)	394 n. 6	—, [2]	> 118,24
257,6 (220,22)	368 n. 2		663,24
280,9 (258,23)	489 n. 4	7	520,22
340,14 (317,4)	437 n. 7		(685,13; ns 238 n. 7)
362,11-13 (331,18)	624 n. 13	8	423,14; »
	764,24	9 [1]	443,6
364,11-15 (333,3)	764,31	—, [2]	542,10
515,15-16 a-d	37,21	12	552,9
641,1-642,1	× 311,24-313,10		(254,15; 392,7)
641,7	ns 312 n. 1		(630,5; 752,32)
2.9.1 Paritta		16 [1]	224,1
Parit		—, [2]	522,21
[Jayamañgalagāthā		—, [3]	82,6 (21)
10 a ... 12 a	684,1	—, [4]	752,6, 7
10 cd ... 12 cd	683,13-15]	—, [5]	223,29
(3 Abhidhamma)		19	417,3
3.1 Dhammasaṅgaṇī		31	723,24
Dhs, p 1-8, § 1-1599		42	791 n. 9

46	791,10	1084	736,32; 737,1
71	453,6	1086	18,17
111	17,15	1116	418 n. 1
121	560,30; 561,10		485 n. 5
161	618,24	1121	441,21
203	113,28	1176	18,28; 737,2
277	81,17	1306, 1308	326,30
381	453,21		427,24 (912,3)
389 [1]	487,20		317 n. 8; 911 n. 12
—, [2]	435,31	1313	65,24
390	333 n. 5	1328	530,28
425	330,5	1339	255 n. 12
556	708 n. 7	1340	»
584	102,18; 313,4	1439	714,1
	712,22; 742,21	3.1,1 Atthasālinī	
	852,1	As	
585 (p. 125,25)	234,28	1,5 b	124,5
—, (126,14)	492 n. 8	1,12 cd	525,7
—, (126,37)	722,25	1,19 a ... c	301 n. 2
—, (127,2)	723,3	2,13-28	883,8
588	713,30	2,14	752,26
597 [1]	726,16	2,26	752,28
—, [2]	425,24	4,31-35	274 n. 6
—, [3]	575,4	11,32	285 n. 2
601 [1]	492,11	15,20	715 n. 12
—, [2]	575,4	19,17	529,26
617	× 407,19	19,20	383,6
637	236,22	37,19, 38	× 17,27
644, 645	723 n. 3	38,23-32	560,25-31
652 [1]	39,18; 113,29	39,1-2	437,13; 468,14
—, [2]	ns 116 n. 1	39,3-10	468,19
981	630,9 (n. 10)	39,5-7	433,29
1036	× 258,15	39,8	501,4
1038	178 n. 5	40,36-41,24	× 327,31 (328,3)
1059	347 n. 3	41,24-26	907 n. 14
—, [N:o 1-30]	487,20	43,17-27	× 445,13
—, [N:o 35-36]	448,30	46,1-3	ns 748 n. 1
—, [N:o 94 ... 98]	573,3	46,4-17	906,2-13
	771,21	47,2	761,19-20
1060 [1]	487,8	47,35	× 785,11
—, [2]	489,28	49,13-15	790 n. 1
—, [3]	484,9	50,28	357,15
—, [4]	484,29	51,22	× 504,21
1061	490,30	52,22	× 102,29; 113,6
1084	18,16, 24	55,17 (-56,8)	279 n. 21

55,17	342 n. 9	149,29	ns 723 n. 26
57,22-23 a-d	418 n. 2	151,7	791,21 (n. 9)
61,17-32	728 n. 7	154,19	× 17,15
—,18	729,1	162,27	525 n. 4
—, 22-32	733,28	162,28	524 n. 9
62,26-28	878 n. 9	163,30	> 81,12
63,31 . . . 35	537,18	184,32	× 17,27
63,36-37	538,5	192,33	238 n. 5
64,8-9	538,7	200,7	101 n. 4
64,10-12	538,13	211,28-29 bc	487,15
64,14	538 n. 9	214,16	× 151,5
64,22-25	537 n. 7		× 637,17
66,2 d	612,4	239,7	882 n. 17
68,3	280,5	243,10	700,1
69,22-70,2	465,9-20	244,12-13	700 n. 1
77,7	× 348,26	253,12	453,20
97,13	398,22	254,13	454,27; 623,17
108,8-11	× 453,10	254,16-19	636,5
111,7-8	539,5	254,25	473 n. 15
114,15-16	520,20	258,4	× 41,7
117,12-14	584,24-26	258,12	470,15
	(585,1)	259,23	330 n. 2
—,13	× 397,26	259,27	× ns 752 n. 7
122,22	× 881,29		(885,5)
123,18	× 500,3	259,28	804 n. 10
123,23	113,15	293,15	540,13
125,34 cd	530,10	297,24-25	85 n. a
126,31	491 n. 7	298,1-2 a-d	306,6
127,16	347 n. 2	298,4-5 a-d	306,14 (25)
130,3	× 99,2	—, ab	801,31
139,23	ns 61 n. 1	298,21 ab	303,5 (648,7)
140,12-17	× 507,16-20	299,10 . . . 300,1	85 n. 4
140,34	396,23; 576,27	—,18	85,4
142,30-34	545 n. 4	300,10-11 a-d	39,16
143,16-17	543 n. 4	300,30	313 n. 3; 712 n. 8
144,16-18	ns 632 n. 16		743 n. 2
144,24-34	860 n. 18	303,25-30	734 n. 4
145,27-146,6	409,13-23	307,13-15	548,19
147,23	× 673,10	307,25 ab	507,26
147,29	791,3	307,28	726 n. 14
148,2	82,5	308,33	396,5
148,5-6	395,6; 411,3	310,28	478,1
	583,7 (874,4)	321,6-7	224,4-5
149,8-9	416,28	—,6	641,8 . . . 16

322,16	524,3	61,29	> 241,16
323,2-3	× 254,25		728,12
324,28	256,3	64,10-12	55,12; 360,19
325,1	256,4		538,16
325,32	× 442,9	214,4-5	804,20
329,9	558 n. e	391,24	911,27
331,13	× 132,25	3.1,12 *Abhidhammaanuttikā I	
	× 478,3	As-anuṭ, ad As:	
332,14	886,28	367,21	ns 489 n. 1
	68 n. 1	3.1,13 *Maṇidīpa	
336,4	108,6; 112,31	Maṇid, pratika:	
	113,20	candimā	ns 149 n. 1
338,29	× 120,27	jinabodhiyaṃ	» 201 n. 5
361,24	622 n. 16	hi	» 205 n. 2
362,27 [1]	856 n. 1	bhāvanapūṃsaka	» 307 n. 1
—, [2]	632,18		» 717 n. 14
	884,27	napūṃsaka	» 566 n. 2
363,13	346 n. 1	kin tu	» 902,9-10
363,14	345 n. 6	3.2 Vibhaṅga	
364,17	396 n. 7	Vibh	
367,1	771 n. 5	1,9	54,(8)13; 279,18
367,21	487 n. 4		486,29
367,26	484 n. 5	1,13-2,2	909,12
368,14	18,27	1,16	226,20
376,8	335 n. 4	1,20	× 258,15
377,20-22	437,5	2,5	622,18
385,1	18,30	2,32	262,2 (743,25)
390,13-391,20	911 n. 12	3,8	282,30
—,14	317 n. 8	3,15	628,14
—,30	255 n. 7	4,20	468,32
391,6 ab	74,22	62,1	832,8
391,18	591 n. 6	74,18	451 n. 4
397,3	438,30	81,18-20	× 451,3
397,6	435,24	99,13 [1], 21	723,4
400,11	254,28	99,13 [2]	485,25
421,4	× 151,24	99,23	× 723,3
430,8 cd	41,20	100,11	440,20
3.1,11 Līnatthapadavaṇṇanā I		101,3	561 n. 18
As-mṭ, ad As:		122,3	796,1
1,5	420,12	125,1	351,8
1,12	525,9-14	137,1, 3, 7	× 66,12
2,14	916,24	138,31	639 n. 12
(ad As = Ja I 18,13)	348,25	139,13	639 n. 12
61,17	728 n. 7	144,34 . . . 39	714,1
61,29	> 213,26	194,11	55,27

38,17	ns 637 n. 2
130,25	42 n. 9
3.5,11	Linatthapadavannanā V
Kva-mḥ, ad Kva:	
5,5	634,16
3.6	Yamaka
Yam	
230,6	255,29
231,11	256,1
3.6,1	Pañcapakaraṇaṭṭhakathā IV
Yama	
52,8 ab	615,3
3.6,12	*Abhidhammaanuṭṭikā VI
Yama-anuṭ, ad Yama:	
52,2 a	ns 476 n. 2-3
3.7¹	Tikapattihāna
Tikap	
1,20-21	38,7
5,5	717,7
74,22	743 n. 4
84,2	140,13; 298,25
84,4	× 184,11; 189,30
	× 689,4
84,10-11	689,9(10)
	672,21
	298 n. 7
85,5	189,30; 689,4
156,8	681,17
3.7²	Dukapaṭṭhāna
Dukap	
29,1-2	298,22; 300,2
3.7¹,1	Pañcapakaraṇaṭṭhakathā V
Tikapa	
8,7 d	685,21
11,25	881,20
22,3	725,6
42,14	717 n. 7
60,2	916,25
248,12	743 n. 4
269,20	374,29 (480,6)
3.7¹,11	Linatthapadavannanā VII
Tikapa-mḥ, ad Tikapa:	
8,7	685,29

3.8.1	Abhidhammatthasaṅgaha
Abhidh-s	
21,24 cd	631,9
23,19	743 n. 4
24,28 ab	340,3; 595,13
	596,6
26,31 d	738,31
3.8.1,2	Abhidhammatthavibhāvinī
Abhidh-s-mhṭ, Se	
194,6 ab	ns 182 n. 6
194,8	241 n. 6
3.8.2	Paramatthavinicchaya
Pm-vn	
supariññāta-, a-d, a-d	913,23
3.8.3	Nāmarūpapariccheda
Nāmar-p	
479 c	482,30
878 a	(482,29)
3.8.4	Abhidhammāvatāra
Abhidh-av	
2,33 b	621,8
2,34 d	ns 556 n. g
14,26 a	517,1; 923,18
15,2 d	621,8
17,4 d	138,2
17,10 a	706,28
21,21	238 n. 5
43,14 ab	548,1; 585,20
43,16 ab	× 585,25
43,25-26 a-d	898,12
50,8 c	(253,24)
56,5-6 a-c	241,5
64,25 ab	68,2
65,30 a	534,15
66,18 ab	507,26
68,6	547 n. 8
70,11 cd	ns 604 n. 12
93,9 d	851 n. 4
127,12-13 a-c	506 n. 6
137,23 cd	× 524,24
138,14 d	660,16
3.8.4,1	*Abhidhammāvatāraṭṭikā
Abhidh-av-ṭ, ad Abhidh-av:	
84,7	ns 37 n. 8

3.8.5	Rūpārūpavibhāga
Rūpār(ūp)	
152,13	506,11
3.8.6	Saccasaṃkhepa
Sacc	
4 c	67,10
6 ab	892,28
7 b	(616,21)
63 (c)d	11,14; 592,27
	(8,9, 14; 824,3)
68 a	616,19
114, b	(803 n. f)
124 a-d	340,1; 595,11
—, cd	595,21; 596,5
127 d	(339 n. 7; 340 n. 4)
142 b	(269,10)
158 d	ns 540 n. 6
161 d	(830,15)
166 c	611 n. 4
305 ab	42,6
338 b	753,34 (288,4)
346 a-d	> 913,20
3.8.7	*Mohavicchedanī
Moh	
3.8.8	Nāmarūpasamāsa
Nāmar-s	
4 (histoire, légende, poésie)	
4.1.1	Dīpavaṃsa
Dīp	
4: 49 c-50 d	757,20
5: 52 a-d	15,13
11: 25 a	741,4; 743,21
12: 36 ab	808,2 (4)
13: 10 a	649 n. 12
16: 32 c	733 n. 10
17: 68 a	252 n. 4
17: 71 a	253 n. 2
4.1.2	Mahāvaṃsa
Mhv	
1: 36 b	663 n. 16
5: 213 d	622,18
7: 42 b	432 n. 4
17: 11 ab	741,5
18: 4 a-d	253 n. 2
18: 34 a-d, 42 a-d	253 n. 1
18: 53 a	252 n. 4
19: 17 a	253 n. 3
19: 44 a-d	253,1
25: 36 c (v. 1.)	788,13
35: 71 a	354,21
4.1.2,1	Vamsatthapakāsinī
Mhv-ṭ	
490,17-23	802 n. 1
4.1.3	Mahābodhivaṃsa
Mhbv	
1,3 b	512,17; 840,23
1,4 c	493,30
1,15 ab	252,33
1,18	21,15; 252 n. 1
	482 n. 5
1,20	769,16
1,21	769,12
2,7	357,13
2,10	923,12
3,31	188,28; 667,24
4,16-17	245 n. 5
25,16	722 n. a
31,6	× 75,21
45,1	405 n. 6
72,2 b	844 n. i
72,3-4 cd	688,22
146,23	252 n. 4
149,5, 13, 21	»
160,15-16 a-d	253 n. 1
4.1.3,(2)	Dharmapradīpikāva
Dharmapr (Dp), ad Mhbv:	
3,27	477 n. 9
40,32	475 n. 4
4.3.4	Sāsanavaṃsa
Sās	
74,3-4	314 n. c, l. 8
4.4.1	Anāgatavaṃsa
Anāg	
13 d	441,29
4.5.1	Narasihagāthā
(cp. Vjb ad Sp 1007,15)	
2 d... 10 f	291,25
4.5.2²	Sīhaṇanamakkāra
***	ns 508 n. 12

5 (disciplines philologiques)	
5.0.1 Niruttipiṭaka	
(thèmes nominaux)	
— a	133,27...135,3
— ā	197,11, 19
— ar (> -ā)	199,26
— ar	138,1
— ant 146,5-30; 165,23; 168,3, 34	
— an [1]	160,34; 161,11
	162,10
— [2]	153,19-32; 159,1
	160,12
— [3]	158,2
(les noms de nombre)	
catu(r)	288,11
(le pronom)	
ahaṃ	289,14, 18
tvam	26,2-6; 289,24, 29
	755,19
naṃ	276,12
idaṃ	277,24
(le verbe)	
(ākhyātikaṃ)	27,29
(les indéclinables)	
(upasagga)	673,2
(nipāta) [1]	310,9; 311,19 (894,3)
(samāsa)	767,29
5.0.2 Cullanirutti	
(thèmes nominaux)	
— a (n)	226,9
— ā	197,18
— i (m)	183,23
— i (f.)	200,27; 175,24
— i (n.)	233,16
— u (n.)	234,10
— ū (f.)	206,19
— ar	137,30
— ant [1]	146,4...30; 167,16
—, [2]	165,31
— an [1]	153,20-154,27
	[2] 158,32
	[3] 158,1
— in	188,1
(les noms de nombre)	
dvi-	287,7, 18

catu(r)	288,11...28
(le pronom)	
tvam, ahaṃ	289,14
idaṃ	277,24
sabba	267,25, 28; 652,3
(le verbe)	
kālātipatti	51,34
5.0.3 (Mahā) nirutti	
(le verbe)	
chabbidho kālo	50,23-31
	56,3-57,36
kālātipatti	60,26-31
5.0.4 Niruttimañjūsā	
(le genre)	
purisa-liṅga, etc. 221,25 (223,12?)	
(le vocatif)	
bho (sg. et pl.)	171,10(...14)
5.1 Kaccāyanapakaraṇa	
Kc	
(les concordances Kc-Kcv-Mmd-	
Rūp seront mises à la disposi-	
tion de l'éditeur de Kaccāyana)	
5.1.1 Kaccāyanavutti	
Kcv, v. supra 5.1	
prooem. 1 b	760,21
—, 1 d	ns 725 n 3
—, 2 a	97 n 14
	428 n 13
	613,22
5.1.11 Mukhamattadīpani	
Mmd, v. supra 5.1	
5.1.2 Kaccāyanasuttaniddesa	
Chap(aḥa)	
181 (kārikā 1-2)	117 n. 4
5.1.3 *Kaccāyanavaṇṇanā	
Kc-vaṇṇ	
(vāsāta)	ns 788 n g
(dohaḷini)	ns 796 n. 4
5.1.4 Mahārūpasiddhi	
Rūp, v. supra 5. 1.	
5.1.41 *Rūpasiddhiṭikā	
Rūp-ḥ, ad Rūp:	
15	ns 889 n 2
180	ns 198 n. 5
199	ns 235 n 1

287	ns 717 n. c
298	ns 704 n. 1
308	ns 725 n. 4
321	ns 749 n 2
323	ns 749 n. 5
338?	ns 771 n 2
360	ns 38 n. 5; ns 786 n. 9
517	ns 888 n 5
624?	ns 310 n. 5
5.2 Saddanīti	
Sd	
5.2,[2] Saddanītinissaya	
Sd-ns	
5.3 Moggallānavyākaraṇa	
Mg	
I 54	ns 285 n. 3
II 136, 137	ns 184 n. 8
138, 139	ns 286 n. 2
238, 239	ns 275 n. 14
VI 53	450 n. d
5.3.1 Moggallānavutti	
Mgv	
I 29	100 n. a
II 80	ns 235 n. 2
107	ns 198 n. 7
IV 79	ns 148 n 3
V 132	ns 880 n 8
VII 6,8	110 n. a
5.3.11 Moggallānapañcīkā	
Mg-p	
5.3.11(2) Maudgalyāyana-	
pañcīkāpradīpaya	
Mg-pp, C ^e :	
37,13-16	301 n 5
5.3.2 Padasādhana	
Pds	
5.3.21 Buddhipasādhini	
Pds-ḥ	
5.3.5 Payogasiddhi	
Pay	
5.3 ¹ Ṇvādi-Moggallāna	
Mg(v) VII	
5.4 (les 14 traités grammaticaux)	
5.4.1 Saddatthabhedacintā	
5.4.2 Kaccāyanasāra	

5.4.3 = 5.6.2, infra	
5.4.4 Saddavutti	
5.4.5 Saddabindu	
5.4.6 Saddasāratthajālīni	
Jāl(ini)	
20 c	ns 333 n. 7
507 cd	ns 378 n. 5
5.4.7 Sambandhacintā	
Samb	
11 (C ^e 10,4)	ns 356 n. 4
5.4.8 Vibhatyattha	
5.4.9 Vācavācaka	
5.4.10 Ganthābharana	
5.4.11 Ganthatthipakarana	
5.4.12 Vācakopadesa	
5.4.13 Kaccāyanabheda	
5.4.14 Kārikā	
5.5 (racines)	
5.5.0.2 = les dhātus dans Kcv, Mmd,	
Rūp, v. Mmd C ^e p 586—589	
5.5.0.3, v. Saddanīti-dhātumālā	
5.5.0.4 = les dhātus dans Mgv (I—VII)	
5.5.1. Dhātupāṭha	
Dhātup	
5.5.2 Dhātumañjūsā	
Dhātum	
5 6 (dictionnaires)	
5.6.0.1 = les atthuddhāra et les	
abhidhāna de l'Aṭṭhakathā	
5.6.0.2 = do. do. de la Saddanīti	
5.6.1 Abhidhānappadīpikā	
Abh	
6 a-9 d	70 n. 4
10 ab	568 n. 4
18 a-20 c	378 n. 1
33 d	334 n. b
152 a-154 d	82 n 7
181 a-182 d	81 n. 4
218 c	ns 921 n. 9
228 a-229 d	72 n. 11
261 bc	375 n. f
269 d	ns 625 n. 2
273 a-e	641 n. 16
301 a	242 n. 10
323 a-c	322 n. 2

356 ab	ns 416 n. c
456 a	ns 356 n. 5
807 a-d	ns 476 n. 4
840 a-d	ns 430 n. 15
878 ab	ns 113 n. 8
885 d	ns 625 n. 2
5.6.1.1 Abhidhānappadīpikāṭikā	
Abh-ṭ, ad Abh:	
293 c	ns 890 n. 3
375 b	ns 859 n. 2
285 d ... 364 d	ns 352 n. 1
539 d	ns 378 n. 5
1054 a?	ns 703 n. b
1138 c?	ns 867 n. c
?	ns 586 n. 3
?	ns 872 n. 7
5.6.2 Ekakṣharakosa	
Ekakṣh	
23 a	241 n. 1
57 a	ns 767 n. 5
5.7 (métrique)	
5.7.1 Vuttodaya	
Vutt	
5.8 (rhétorique)	
5.8.1 Subodhālamkāra	
Subodh	
159 a	ns 335 n. 7
278 (a-d)	809 n. 13
	ns 335 n. 7
5.8.1.1 Subodhālamkāraṭikā	
Subodh-ṭ, ad Subodh:	
129 cd	ns 254 n. 9
238 d	ns 103 n. 2
6 (sources sanscrites)	
6.1 (Śruti)	
6.1.1 Rksamhitā	
RV	
I 126,6 ab	394 n. 6
III 33,5 a	738 n. 3
IV 27,1 d	420 n. 6
6.1.2 (Yajurveda)	
6.1.3 (Sāmaveda)	
6.1.3^{III},3 Chāndogya-upaniṣad	
VII 26,2	× > 445,8
6.1.4 (Atharvaveda)	

6.1.4,3^I Muṇḍaka-upaniṣad	
III 1,3	> 445,8
6.2 (Smṛti, etc)	
6.2.1.1 Manusmṛti	
Manu	
6.2.2.1 (Mahābhārata)	
6.2.2.1^I Bhagavadgītā	
II 71 c	260 n. 6
6.2.2.3 Rāmāyaṇa	
VII 12,19	290 n. g
6.4.4 (philosophie)	
6.4.4.5 Nyāyasūtra	
I 1,1	544 n. 7
6.5 (disciplines philologiques)	
6.5.1 Aṣṭādhyāyī	
Pāṇ	
I 1,27	650,10
1,30	659,26
1,60	227 n. 9
	487 n. 6
1,65	861,6
2,45	641,18
4,3	775,4
4,21-22	735,25
	736,1
4,25	701,32
4,29	730,26
4,42	693 n. 4
4,49	692 n. 6
4,58	880 n. 5
4,109?	385 n. 7
II 1,56	107 n. 4
1,72	867,7, 12
2,19	> 743,1
2,37	414 n. 4
3,6	719,28
3,21	719,17
3,26	722,26
3,54	722,18
3,71	725 n. 7
3,72	726,3
4,11	99 n. 6
III 2,78	193 n. 5
2,120	813,7
2,121	813,11

2,133	579 n. 8	334,11	601 n. 8
2,134	72 n. 8	335,13	600,27; 692,25
3,4	812,22		758,12
3,5	813,3	337,24-27	375 n. 6
3,107	522 n. 10	360,20-361,17	744,18
3,131	812,18	—,23	745 n. 1
3,161-162	813,26	361,21	744,17
3,163	815,14	397,10, 11	508 n. 11, n. e
3,168	815,21	416,23	882 n. 13
IV 4,2	787 n. 6	425,8	299 n. 2; 450 n. 6
V 1,63	787 n. 7		673 n. 9; 831 n. 4
1,69	790 n. 5	445,7	716 n. 10
1,100	791,21	446,6	719,28
2,94	700 n. 9	458,18	> 727 n. 17
2,101	794,1	468,10	725 n. 8
3,74, 76, 85	803,17	480,6	435,28
4,27	151 n. 2	481,25	811,1
4,28	803,17	II 14,14	77 n. 1
VI 3,109	877 n. 1	98,18	877,7
4,108	510 n. 3	98,19	349,1
VIII 1,4	285 n. 3	173,11-12	312 n. 1
2,(83) 84	92 n. 1	196,4-5	221 n. 1
6.5.1.1 Kātyāyana et Patañjali		197,4	641 n. 16
Mahā-bh		197,23	221 n. 2; 243 n. 4
I 3,7	92 n. 1	198,3	363 n. 8
14,12	676 n. 1	218,14-19	342,26; 710 n. 2
14,13	149,25; 917,29		(737,9)
64,7-9	607 n. 10	246,6	748,4
86,7	760 n. 6	284,6	788 n. 12
96,16-17	299,7; 901,3	400,5-6	794,5
101,12-16	744,12	III 77,9	811,1
101,15 (16)	744,17; 752,18	233,17-20	357 n. 3
206,24	605 n. 5	289,2	343,9, 26, 27
206,25	606 n. 3	6.5.1.11 Vākyapadīya	
233,16-17	716 n. 2	Vkp	
239,6-8	797,10 (n. 7)	I 56 a-d	37 n. 8
284,11	> (176 n. 4); 786,26	6.5.1.12 Mahābhāṣyapradīpa	
	811,1	Kaiy(aṭa), ad Mahābh:	
292,3	425 n. d	I 206,25	606 n. 3
327,20	889 n. 23	6.5.1.2 Kāśikāvṛtti	
329,6	731,5	Kāś'	
331,17	120,27	I 1,37	746 n. 9; 901 n. 1
332,22	118 n. 19	1,60	609 n. 3
334,1	598 n. 3	2,15	547 n. 6
334,6	601 n. 6	2,58	18 n. 1

2,58	736,20	6.5.1 ^{IV} ,2 Siradeva	
4,3	15 n. 2	90	626 n. 4
	384,28	6.5.2 Cāndravṛttī	
II 1,6	749 n. 3; 776 n. 2	6.5.2,1 Cāndravṛtti	
1,9	777,28	II 1,43	338,32
1,64	279 n. 8	1,55	716 n. 1; 883,22
3,5	120 n. c	1,73	699 n. 2
3,21	719 n. 10	1,80	697 n. a
3,26	732 n. 1	1,93	714 n. 2
3,37	213 n. 9	1,95	712 n. 4
3,39	77,19	VI 3,1	285 n. 3
3,66	118,12	6.5.3,(1) Kātantra(vṛtti)	
III 2,115	816,1	Kāt(v)	
3,161	813 n. 6	I 1,20	605 n. 3
3,169	815,25	II 1,1	641,18
V 4,70	279 n. 8	4,10	699 n. 3
VI 2,157	192 n. 4	4,17	714 n. 3
3,12	> 118,20	4,18	713 n. 4
	741,4; 743,22		715,1
3,109	535 n. 7; 578 n. 5	4,34	67 n. 8
	584 n. 10; 877 n. 2	5,5	127 n. 2
3,117	807 n. g	III 1,17	812,22
4,171	> 357 n. 3	1,24-33	56 n. 1
VII 4,34	550 n. b	IV 4,14	72 n. 8
VIII 1,4	40 n. 1	6.5.4 ¹⁻² Siddhahemacandra	
4,47	326 n. a	Hc	
6.5.1,22 Padamañjari		VIII 4,320	454 n. 14
Pdm, ad Kās'		6.5.4 ^I Haima-uṇādivṛtti	
I 4,32	> 710,26	Hc-uṇ	
6.5.1 ^I Uṇādisūtra		21	429 n. 8
(Pāṇ-) Uṇ		6 5 5 (racines)	
I 17	473 n. 7	6.5.5.1 Pāṇinīyadhātupāṭha	
92	472 n. 12	Pāṇ-dh	
IV 117	193 n. 1; 361 n. a	VI 11	118 n. c
6.5.1 ^I ,1 Uṇādivṛtti		X 112	"
Ujjv(aladatta)		6.5.5.1,1 Kṣīrataranginī	
II 58	114,28	Kṣīr	
IV 139	550 n. b	I 1 (p. 2,20)	> 602 n. 1
6.5.1 ^{III} Gaṇapāṭha		61	> 377 n. a
6.5.1 ^{IV} ,1 Gaṇaratnamahodadhi		X 334	> 565 n. 2
17 c	889 n. 8	6.5.5.1,2 Mādhavīyadhātuvṛtti	
6.5.1 ^{III} Phitsūtra		Mdh	
6.5.1 ^{IV} ,1 Paribhāṣendusekhara		I 61	377 n. 1
111	626 n. 4	6.5.5.2 Cāndradhātupāṭha	
		I 261	437 n. 6

I 600	385 n. b	8,34 a-35 b	345 n. 13
V 24	494 n. g	8,119 c, 120 a	417 n. 1
VIII 9	507 n. d	9,35 b	859 n. 2
X 22	550 n. j	9,38 ab	401 n. 3
p. 34,20	602 n. 1	10,21 cd	492 n. 15
6.5.5.4 Haima-dhātupāṭha		III 3,2 b	325,19
Hc-dh		3,2 c	325,22
I 54	522 n. c	3,239 c	504 n. 4
X 156	522 n. 5	6.5.6.2 Maṅkhakośa	
6.5.6 (dictionnaires)		Maṅkha	
6.5.6.0 Nighaṇṭu		6.5.6.3 Medinikośa	
Nigh		Medinī	
II 6,14	544 n. 8	6.5.6.4 ^I Abhidhānacintāmaṇi	
6.5.6.0,1 Nirukta		Hc-abhidh	
Nir		6.5.6.4 ² Anekārthasaṅgraha	
I 3	880 n. 7	Hc-anek	
7	877,12	II 150 b	397 n. 6
13	426 n. 10	III 572 d	440 n. 4; 872 n. 13
	779 n. 8; 797,7	6.5.6.4 ³ Deśināmamālā	
20	> 324,32; 794,6	llc-des'	
II 5	846,5	6.5.6.7 Ekākṣarakośa	
6	242 n. 9	Puruṣottama-ek	
14	238 n. 6	26 a	243,20
III 7	508 n. 2	6.5.6.8 Mahāvṛtṭipatti	
VIII 3	397 n. 7	Vyu	
X 39	623 n. 18	6.5.7 (métrique)	
XI 5	544 n. 8	6.5.7.1 Chandahsūtra	
6.5.6.1 Amarakośa		Piṅg(ala)	
Amk (Amara)		I 10	ns 607 n. 5
I 1,7 a-8 d	477 n. 13	IV 15	ns 59 n. 3
1,13 a-c	73 n. 6	V 14	ns 647 n. 2
1,14 (a-d)	73 n. 7, 74 n. 1	6.5.7.2 Vṛttaratnākara	
1,15 b	73 n. 4	Kedār(abhaṭṭa).	
1,16 a	74 n. 7	6.5.8 (rhétorique)	
1,26 c	431 n. e	6.5.8.2 Kāvyaḍarsa	
1,57 d	334 n. b	Kāvyaḍ	
3,21 a	329,31; 359 n. 8	I 43 d (: 44 d)	254 n. 10
4,20 cd	557 n. 13	II 19 ab	289,25; 690,7
10,3 a-4 d	408 n. 3		(290,5)
II 2,4 c-5 d	86 n. 3	29 d	434 n. 4
4,5 a-d	330 n. 6	32 a	289,26
4,14 ab	537 n. 2	6.5.8.3 Vāmana	
4,36 cd	375 n. 10	Vām	
6,94 cd	536 n. 6	6.5.8.(9),1 Vidagdhamukha-	
7,40 b	551 n. 3	maṇḍana-ṭikā	
		2,36	244,20 (n. 5)

7 (sanskrit bouddhique)	281,4	520 n. d
7.1.4 Mahāvastuavadāna	372,4 b	175 n. c
Mvu	453,3 a	553 n. 5
I 119,18 [469,12]	632 n. f	457, 20 cd
276,20 ab	482 n. 10	8 (pracrit jaina)
327,6	617 n. 10	8.2.1 Aupapātikasūtra
355,13	481 n. 4	1,5
II 49,18 d	646 n. 9	9 (apabhraṃs'a)
79,4 d-80,23 d	424 n. e	8.9.1.4 Bhavisattakahā
181,13 a	501 n. 2	5,6 b
481,11 b	549 n. a	10 (singalais)
III 16,19 b	»	10.5.1 Sidatsaṅgarāva
93,10 a	652 n. 7	1:6 [p. 3-5]

12 Sources non identifiées

(1, (porāṇa-kaviracanā)

api sabbaññutā paññā ... bhūgaṇaṃ name (a-d)	274,14
kusalaṃ kusalaṃ jaham (d)	ns 628 n. 1
gogottaṃ Gotamaṃ name (d)	242,12
gomatiṃ Gotamaṃ name (d)	241,21
jānantā api saddasattham . . . (sārdūlav. a-d)	129,2
jinena yena ānitaṃ ... kamojālisēvitam (a-d)	239,8
dattaṃ sirappadānaṃ (āryā?)	369,3
devadevo sa dehi no ... sāro san detu dehinam (a-d)	245,20
dhammo jinena Magadhena vinā na vutto ... (vasant. ab)	924,4
namo buddhāya buddhassa ... namokārena sotthi me (a-d)	131,6
nirāpade pade ninno (a)	39,20
buddham buddham nikhilavisayaṃ . . . (mandākr. a)	324,15
buddhassa jambūnadaramsino tam ... (triṣṭ. ab)	250,6
mettāsahāyakatasattamahāhīlādo (vasant. a)	383,17
mahāmahārāham Sakya- ... (a-d)	559,12
mukhe sarasi samphulle ... (a-d)	131,8
yam kiñci ratanaṃ loke — sadā sotthi bhavantu te (a, d)	683,28
yathar-iva vasudhātalaṃ ca sabbaṃ ... (puṣpit. a, c)	618,11
yass' aṅkurehi vijitambujāloditehi ... (vasant. a-d)	369,15
vatthaṃ idaṃ dhūmasamānavannaṃ (triṣṭ. a)	ns 822 n. 19
vandāmi selamhi Samantakūṭe ... (triṣṭ. a-d)	249,31
vande Jetavanaṃ niccaṃ ... (ab)	242,18
vande vande 'ham assatthaṃ ... (a-d)	557,2
saddhānate muddhani saṇṭhapemi ... (triṣṭ. a-d)	240,5
sabbaññu Mandhātāsusihaṇādo (triṣṭ. d)	669,11
sabbābhibhuṃ 'vasirasā sirasā namāmi (vasant. d)	39,15
sālaṇkānanayoge pi ... (cd)	434,17
sīhaseyyam pakappentaṃ ... (cd)	551,7
sukhālokassa lokassa ... (ab)	39,19

	(2)	
akā loke sudukkaraṃ (b)		840,22
akkhāsi purisuttamo (b)		326,19
acittikatvā . . . bhattaṃ adāsi		699,20
ajjavamaddavaṃ		255,20
atiramaṇiyaṃ rājakkhayaṃ		327,11
attano pajāpatiyā saddhim		254,6
atthiyā bhāvo atthitā, natthiyā bh. n.		689,8 (672,21)
atha pubbassaralopo		891,28
adā dānaṃ purindado (b)		373,23
addhānaṃ vitivatto		166,11
anāthānaṃ bhavaṃ nātho (a)		366,14
anupubbena bhavanto viññutaṃ vā . . .		170,3
anubhūtaṃ sukhaḍukkham		309,14
antarena paropadesā . . .		733,1
andhakāraṃ nihanavāna ... (a-d)	311,33; ab	851,15
ap' āvuso . . . jānāsi, — āma . . .		896,22
abbhāni candamaṇḍalaṃ chādenti		407,20
ayaṃ sumanamālā viya . . . piyā va homi		814,25
ayam ubbhavo		881,4
ayaṃ me putto		657,11
araññassa pabhū ayaṃ luddako (bc)		76,18
arogā sukhitā hotha (a)		814,7
Avicito upari Bhavaggaṃ antare		706,11
asitikoṭivibhavassa . . . nibbatti		71,9
assānaṃ Kamboja āyatanam . . .	396,26 '361,15; 577,5)	
aham tvam māressāmi (< 'aṭṭhakathā')		656,25
aham eva nūna bālo (āryā a)		630,16
aho vatāyaṃ nasseyya (a)		892,12
ā nagarā khadiravanaṃ		638,6
āsanā vuṭṭhaheyya		705,30; 706,2
iti katvā		313,16
iti karaṇahetu		313,25
iti bhāsanti kecana (b)		282,11
ito-n-āyati		618,26
itthiyā bhāvo itthibhāvo . . .		67,25
idaṃ amhākaṃ kappati (b)		403,26
† iddhimati pattimati (a)	180,17, n. 7 (677,17)	
idha ppamādo		620,21
imaṃ jivitā voropetum samattho homi		814,26, n. 20
imassa adhimutti mudu . . . imassa mudutamā		792,12
u āgato		638,14
uttattaṃ va		630,19
† utta se uttagāratho		830,16
udumbarassa avidūre . . . Odumbaraṃ		788,14

uddham khittāni ukkhittāni . .	673,11 (881,29)
upakkamena vā kesañc' . . (cd)	631,8
upāsako paṭijānāti (< 'Pāḷi')	263,15
upāsako bhikkhuṃ vadeti	386,3
ubbāhanam	724,23
ubhayo te pitābhātaro	270,28
uromajjhe vijjhi	118,20
ullamghikā pīti	334,29
ussūro jāto	689,23
ekacciyaṃ āhāraṃ	285,30
ekatiye manussā	285,25
ekamāsābhisitto	766,2
ekāhen' eva Bārāṇasīṃ pāyāsi	720,1
etam atthaṃ cetasi sannidhāya	118,3
etassa pahīneyya	698,21
etha tumhe . . . silavā hoṭha	32,7; 145,29
evaṃ vaḷḷati bhāsitaṃ (b)	851,7
evaṃ hoti subhāsitaṃ (b)	629,10
evaṃ kira porāṇā āhu	816,1
evaṃ gahaṇasabbhāvo (a)	68,8
evaṃ mayaṃ gaṇhāma	18,10
ev' umaṃ	632,9, n. 2
esa ābhogo	634,12
esa-m-aggaṇi	635,3
es' ev(a) anto dukkhassa sa(bba)paccayasamkhaṇā (ab)	360,28
ehi khatte	670,23
ehi bho samaṇa	89,31
okāse sati yeva yassa kiccaṃ hoti	761,6, n. 3
oraso	650,23
katipayajanakataṃ	261,23
kattaradaṇḍo ti jipṇakāle .	541,4
kathaṃ carahi mahāpañño	891,5
kappakatena akappakatam . .	552,12
kappassa tatiyo bhāgo (a)	722,13
kammāni vipaccanti	595,29; 596,4
kasmā idh' eva maraṇam bhavissati (jag. d)	706,27
kasmā ti kiṃkāraṇā . . .	682,27
kahaṃ maṃ dakkhissati	675,23
kāmāvacaradhamme nissāya . .	558,22
kālo ti maccu . . . samucchadavasena nāseti (< 'aṭṭhak.')	564,14
kiṃkāraṇam . . . nindāma	731,19
kiñ ca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha . . .	891,6
kiñcāpi bhikkhave rājā cakkavattī	896,25

kin ti me sāvakā . . . vaḍḍheyyuṃ	673,21; 893,30
kin tu vipākāni ti nānākaraṇam	902,9
kiṃ na kāhāmi te vaco (b)	279,21
kiṃ nu kho . . . vattabbaṃ maññatha	279,17
kimattham idam uccate (d)	830,16
kim ahaṃ kareyyāmi	815,5
kiriyāvisesanānaṃ hi . . . ua tadatthaṃ visuṃ vidhi (a-d)	717,18
kissa tumhe kilamatha	707,12; 731,28
kuto āgata 'ttha . . . Himavantā	147,15 (647,22)
kumāraṃ muḍḍimsu	356,4
ke sīse senti . . . kesā	238,4
kese chettuṃ vaḷḷati	472,14
ke 'haṃ, k' ahaṃ	632,10
ko vuccati vāto . . . kakudho . . .	239,12
khantvāna kāsūṃ	856,25
khe nimmito acari aḷḷhasataṃ sayambhū (vasant. d)	241,6
gacchatino	674,1
gacchanto khādanto ca [c: caraṃ]	423,17
Gandhakuṭṭiṃ padakkhiṇaṃ karoti	601,11
garuko garūhi hoti seto (< 'Pāḷi')	923,10
garu Cetiyapabbatavattaniyā . . . (toṭaka a-d)	101,17
garūnaṃ dāre [As 130,3 + Dhpa I 327,4]	99,2
gāthā m' udiritā	612,14
gāmadhammā . . . paṭivirati	706,20
gāravabandhatā	923,5
† guṇjante avyayante	537,4
gopañcamo	241,16
cakkamkitacaraṇo	521,5
cakkhusaddena cakkhunissitaṃ viññānaṃ	342,27
catuḥi acchariyabbhuta- . . . piyo manāpo	288,16
cattāro ekakā siyūṃ (b)	283,28
cattār' oghā savanti te (b)	612,19
candanasāraṃ jeṭṭhikāya adāsi . . .	136,4
cammani	231,17
cittam aññāsi	664,1
cittena samkiliṭṭhena . . . (ab)	489,21
citto dhammo	227,1
ciraṃ-n-āyati	618,26
cutapadumaṃ	337,31
cetasā aññāsi	118,2
cetiyaṇi vandimsu	638,9
ceto paricchindati	118,4
channavutinaṃ pāsaṇḍānaṃ . . .	187,13; 726,23
chabbaggiyā bhikkhū bhikkhaṃ vambhenti	556,13
chaḷabhiññassa sāsaṇaṃ (b)	75,6

jarena piḷitā manussā	426,10
jito Māro	344,10; 495,29
ñatvā ācerakaṃ matam (b)	687,17
ñāṇagajjanaṃ gajjituṃ samattho	345,29
ñātabbaṃ űeyyaṇi . . . -paññattidhammā	496,19
ñāyena	804,6
taṃ kho pana . . . pariṇāyakaratanam . . .	97,5; 914,3
tato aparena samayena	707,24
tato kammato aññaṃ kammaṃ . . .	702,15
tattakā senāpatino	194,19
tattha katame cattāro mahābhūtā . . .	908,12
tattha tattha jhāyanto nisīdi	350,8
tathā hi vuttaṃ	902,20
tan nibbutaṃ	628,25
tapodhano	118,1; 663,18
tam abravi mahārāj[ān]am (a)	156,4 (660,14)
tava sāsanaṃ āgama . . . (cd)	20,7
tasmā ti taṃkāraṇā	682,27
tassa me Sakko pātur ahoṣi	698,18
tāta mayaṃ mahallakā . . .	555,21
tikkhattuṃ purise pesesi	868,11
tiṇṇo pāraṅgato ahu (d)	619,21
tiṇi padavārāni (: Dhpa III 216,20)	119,30
tiṇi mālāni	228,17
tumhe me pasādā sambhavavhe	36,21
tuyhañ c' assa āvikaromi	698,18
te manussā . . . bhuñjatha bhante	18,13
tesaṃ phāsu	698,21
tehi liṅgehi . . . āgantukā ime ti	524,5
ty āssa pahīnā	620,5
tvam kaṃ kelāyasi (< 'Sp ad Mahāvagga')	437,10
tvam pi . . . vattabbaṃ maññaṣi	ns 219 n. 1
	818,18
dadāhi me gānavaraṃ (a)	657,10
dānañ ca dehi silañ ca rakkhāhi	768,11
dānāni dātum	742,20
diḷḷhimaṇḍale ti . . .	548,21-23
dissamāno pi tāv' assa . . . (a-d)	77,14
dighan ti dighena kālena vattabbaṃ . . .	605,25
dighā ti maṃ pakkoseyyātha (cf. Ja I 324,29)	247,19
dūrato vāgama	705,11
devakāyā cuto	337,30
devattam āyācati	338,24
devadatto patto	781,27
desetu bhante Bhagavā . . .	698,20

dvāram pi surakkhitaṃ hoti	425,23
dve jānipatayo . . .	265,11
dve dve va saṃghā	17,27
dve mahābhūte nissāya . . .	226,21
dhanam taṃ tāta yācati (b)	600,24
dhammaṃ caranto . . . parajjati	344,6
dhammadisampati	75,18
dhātūnaṃ gamanaṃ	723,5
tena . . . samayena . . . dhūmāyanto . . .	497,13
na kkharanti . . . nakkhattāni (< 'Porāṇā')	329,30, 428,17
na te muccanti maccunā (-no) (d)	706,25
	ns 721 n. 11
na naṃ sujāto s. Gotamo	891,5
nanu nāma pabbajitena . . .	8,6
na no dakkhemu sambuddhaṃ (c)	839,11
na-y-idaṃ dukkhaṃ aduṃ dukkhaṃ (a)	914,21
naro naraṃ yācati kiñcid atthaṃ . . . (triṣṭ. ab)	131,10
navutiyā hamsasahashehi . . .	187,15
nahāne ussukkam akāsi . . .	44,2
nānādisaṃ yanti	612,21 (29); (613,4)
nānārogato vā . . . ārakkhama . . .	704,21
nāmaṃ dvidhā catuddhā c'anv- . . . (a-d)	631,10
niketaṃ pāvisi	361,1
nipphanasamkappo	766,13
nimmalo dhammo	747,15
paccāmittānaṃ abhibhavitā (a)	142,11
paccāmitte dibbati	340,28
paṭimāneti . . .	ns 549 n. 7
paṇḍitapurisehi . . . brahmūhi	157,28
patitaṃ māluteritaṃ (b)	613,22
pattamakkhaṇatēdīatthaṃ	651,21
patvāna bodhiṃ amataṃ asaṃkhatam (jag. a)	482,14
padam accutam akkharaṃ (b)	255,10
padasā va agamāsi	119,29 (663,10)
pāmatto puriso puññaṃkammaṃ karoti na (ab)	904,12
payasi oḷā	118,13
payyesanā	626,1
paresaṇi puññaṇi anumoditā	727,15
paropaṇṇāsa dhammā	646,8
pass' Ānanda . . . seṭṭhiputtaṃ	52,8
pahūtaṃ saddhaṃ paṭiyattaṃ	216,28
pālīyā atthaṃ upaparikkhanti	562,26
pisācam disvā . . . bhayaṃ hoti	312,24
pihanīyā vibhūtiyo (b)	81,29; 568,22
pucchāmi taṃ mahābrahma (a)	652,17

puññāya sugatim yanti ... (ab)	737,24
pulṭaṃ rajje abhisinīci	470,26
puttā piyā manussānaṃ (a)	798,19
pulṭe sineho ajāyatha (b)	491,8
puthaḡ ayaṃ	618,15
puthu(j) janattanaṃ	791,5
puno pi dhammaṃ deseti ... (ab)	900,12
pūreti ti paramo ...	429,6
pemabandhanena ...	394,23
pemaṃ mahantaṃ ratanattayassa .. (triṣṭ. cd)	17,21
pokkharañño sumāpitā (b)	202,14
porissaṃ	625,1
phussissāmi vimuttiyaṃ (b)	203,2
bandhituṃ na ca kappati (b)	851,8
baḷise laggo	334,2
bahūhi pakārehi bahuso	804,4
bukkayati sā core (< 'loka', cf. Kṣīr X 173)	522,7
buddho mama avataṃ	440,15
brahmadattiyaṃ ticivaraṃ	781,23
brahmūnaṃ vacīghoso hoti	157,29
brahmūnaṃ vimānādisu ...	157,29
bhakkho no laddho	522,24
Bhagavato sajjātim pi sutvā ...	161,23
Bhagavā ... lahugarubhāvaṃ na gaṇeti ...	843,1
bhajjamaṇo tilāni ca (b)	348,16
bhattaṃ tava na ruccati (b)	292,32
bhadde tumhe gacchatha	679,9
bhayā muccati so naro (b)	721,11
bhavābhavābhiniḃbattiyaṃ ... mā hotu	814,24
bhave dukkhaṃ bhavadukkhāṃ	66,25
bhātaro atikkamati	138,15
bhāvako nipako dhīro (a)	65,9
bhāsita so ṭṭhanañcayo	924,12
bhikkhusataṃ ... bhojesi	331,23
bhikkhussa kālaṃ kate ...	733,16
bhikkhū āmantesi ... bhikkhave	190,21
bhiyyo khaggamhi obhāso (c)	710,17
bhūripaṇṇaṃ sumedhasaṃ (b)	124,11
bho khāda piva	15,21
maṃ Sakka samuddharāhi	493,15
maṃ sirim dhāreti ... Mandhātā	244,23
maccu gacchati ādāya ... (cd)	725,11
maṇi gajjati	345,29
matta(caṇḍa) bahumātanaṃ	761,15 n 8
manaṃ aññāsi	119,1; 663,29; cf. 664,1

mayhaṃ sāmiko idāni marissati	292,1
mahā te upāsaka pariccāgo	180,22; 769,22
mā te bhavanta' antarāyā (a)	817,4, 15
mā majjhe bhaṅgo ahosi	816,29
māyyo evarūpaṃ akāsi	614,31; 769,12
Māraṃ jito	344,10; 495,29
mā ha pana me bhante ...	891,10
mukhagataṃ bhojanaṃ chaḍḍāpeti	119,30
multacāgī anuddhato (b)	618,8
mūlaṃ hetu nidānaṃ ca ... (a-d)	68,25
mūlayati kedāraṃ ... (< 'saddasattha')	565,9
Meruñ cāpi vinivijjhitaṃ gaccheyya	884,16
yato assosaṃ Bhagavantaṃ (a)	706,13
yathānuraṇṇaṃ upasaṃharati	899,10
yathā no Bhagavā vyākareyya ...	698,22
yathā bhāvi guṇena so (b)	620,8
yadi vā taccho y. v. ataccho	624,13
yasassiniyo rājaputtiyo ...	789,10
yassa paṇhena attha so maṃ ...	710,27
yāgupitassa bhikkhuno (b)	855,26
yena annena yāpenti .. (ab)	899,32
ye evaṃ jānanti ...	893,27
yebhuyyena Campeyyakā ...	720,29 (735,13)
yojanaṃ āyamaṇa ... sāsaparāsi	707,19
yo satto puññasaṇcayo (b)	495,26
yo so jaṃghāya ulati ... jaṃghalo	65,1
rañjanti sattā etthā ti ratti	583,12
rañño sirivibhavaṃ daḷḷhukāmā	71,6
ratanāni pavattayimsu	688,30
rasaṃ pivi	120,2
rahitā ṭṭmātuṇā	899,28
rāgo sārāgarahito ... (ab)	117,22
rājapurisehi nīyamāno coro ...	81,1
rāja-rājamahāmattādayo	39,19
rājā bhavanto ... modati	169,23
laddho m' okāso	612,16
labbhā ... pathavī ketuṃ ...	893,14
labhanta' atthe padakkhiṇe (b)	612,1, n. 2
lokanātho tuvaṃ eko ... (ab)	366,13
lokekabandhuma aravindasahāyabandhuma (vasant. a)	242,19
	(75,22)
vacorasmīhi bodhesi ... (cd)	117,22
vatti etāyā ti vācā	336,18; 351,18
vadhādi pañca ratana- ... (ab)	631,12
vane hatthino	196,12

vanditvā vandaneyyānaṃ (a)	790,8
vāmūr' addasa sāmikaṃ (b)	612,10
vidūn' aggaṃ	630,14
vimānaṃ upasobhitaṃ (b)	500,6
virūpaṃ mukhaṃ . . . vimukho	774,22
vivitto pāpakā dhammā (a)	707,13
vīhisisaṃ paccati	340,14
sakkā . . . akusalaṃ pajahitum . . .	893,13
satipaḷḷhāno dhammo	227,1
saddhammagarukena bhavitabbaṃ . . .	257,17
saddhā sati hiri	216,27
santaṃ tassa maṇaṃ hoti (a)	80,4
santehi mahito hito (b)	39,13, 30
santo tasito	31,16; 178,6
santhāgāre vā sabhāye vā . . .	238,25
sandhino (mokkho)	253,24; 722,17
sabbadosaṃpharo dhammo (a)	428,2
sabbā vity ānubhūyate (b)	21,30
sabbe [loc l]	652,2
sabbe te devanikāyā	17,26
sabbe maṇussaṃ yakkhabhattaṃ ahesuṃ	916,27
sampannaṃ khettaṃ sakhettaṃ	899,25
sammādiḷḷhimhi	204,29
sare anugacchanti ti vyañjanāni	606,6
salakkhaṇadhāraṇato . . . dhātu	591,16
sā dārā jantunaṃ piyā (b)	161,32 (259,28)
sādhū me . . . dhammaṃ desetu . . .	897,25
sādhū suḷḷhu . . . saṃvarissāmi	899,15
sāsane viharāṃ	427,14
sāhaṃ vicarissāmi [o: vicarissam?] ekikā (vait. a?)	639,22
sāhi nārihi te yanti (a)	160,20
sippena naḷakāro so (a)	720,27
silato naṃ paṇisanti (a)	707,28
sukhaṃ isi	607,21
sukhakāmi viharāṃ kato	727,16; 757 n. 9
sutvā jānissāma	851,12
subhāsitaṃ va bhāseyya . . (ab)	889,6
senāya pasuto	492,1
so te bhikkhū khamāpesi . .	679,7
so buddhaṃ saraṇaṃ gato (b)	758,5
so maṃ bravīti	657,14
soyyathidaṃ	633,20
halhassaraṭhapattikaṃ (-iyo) (b)	750,23; 797,9
hadayaṃgatabhāvaṃ pakāseti	67,8
Himavatā pabhavanti . . . mahānadiyo	341,15; 702,12 (882,1)
Himavante vasāmi	647,23
hotissa	674,1

B. INDEX APHORISMORUM (sutlasūcī)

1. Inventaire des sūtrapāṭhas d'Aggavaṃsa : Sd, de Kaccāyana : Kc (Rūpasiddhi), et de Moggallāna : Mg [Padasādhana].

1 a Mg III 66	akkharehi kāraṃ Kc 606 (668)
a ā avappa . . . Sd 8a	akkhātari upayoge . . . Sd 647
aādayo titāḷisa . . . Mg I 1 [1]	akkhismāññatthe Mg III 57 [264 ^A]
aādisv āho brūssa Mg VI 16	agā gi Mg VII 34
a-ā-ssaādisu Mg V 130	aggimhi aggini ti . . . Sd 254
ā-i-ssaādinam . . . Mg VI 35 [403]	aggiss' ini Kc 95 (145)
aṃ yam ivaṇṇa- Sd 450	agho rassam . . . Kc 84 (144)
aṃ yam ito . . . Kc 223 (188)	aṅgā ulōli Mg VII 195
aṃvacanass' o Sd 377	aṅgā no kalyāṇe Mg IV 104
aṃ vibhattānam . . . Kc 343 (321)	aṃ naṃ napumsake Mg II 156 [172]
aṃ vyañjane . . . Kc 30 (58)	accādayo kantādyo . . . Mg III 14
aṃ-su-naṃsu Sd 409	[252]
aṃ sesu vā . . . Sd 251	aja-vaja- . . . Mg VII 32
akatarassā lato . . . Kc 116 (157)	aja-sadato . . . Sd 1259
a kammantassa ca Kc 160 (197)	ajā ino Mg VII 102
akāraṇi c' ekār' . . . Sd 175	ajjatanīyam āttam . . . Sd 1104
akārantāvayayibh° Sd 733	ajjatanīyaṃ issa . . . Sd 1052
akārapitādīnam ā Sd 475 (mt)	ajjatanī i-un . . . Kc 430 (452) = Sd
akārapitādyantānam ā Kc 246 (72)	901
akārāgamassa diḡh° . . . Sd 1001	ajjatanī samīpamhi Sd 887
akārāgamo . . . Kc 521 (441) = Sd	ajja-sajjv- . . . Mg IV 119 [336]
1032	ajjādīhi tano Mg IV 22 [289 ^A]
akāro ekāraṃ ha° Sd 151	ajjho adhi Kc 45 (25)
akāro ekāraṃ ḷhāne Sd 170	añādis' . . . Mg V 138
akāro kvaci okāraṃ Sd 171	añjāli Mg VII 196
akāro diḡhaṃ . . . Kc 480 (422)	aññato pi te Sd 1274
akāle sakatthe Mg III 89	aññatthesu ca pi Sd 1121
akkose namh' āni Kc 647 (646)	aññatrayoge . . . Sd 565
akkharato kāro Sd 1208	aññatrā pi Mg V 88 [362]
akkharā ca te Sd 2	aññapadatthesu . . . Kc 330 (337)
akkharānaṃ Sd 739	aññasmā ā ca Sd 219
akkharā p' ādayo . . . Kc 2 (2)	aññasmā lopo ca Kc 345 (323)

aññasmiṃ Mg IV 133 [309^A]
 aññādināmapayoge Sd 559
 aññe kit Kc 548 (548) = Sd 1132
 aññe ca Mg III 20
 aññe dighā Kc 5 (5)
 aññe dvimattā dighā Sd 5
 aññesam aññāni pi Sd 856
 aññesu ca Kc 487 (418)
 aññesu pi Sd 975
 aññesv āratam Kc 200 (159)
 aññādito ca Kc 384 (259)
 aññādīhi ca Sd 813
 aññā niccam Mg IV 99
 añvādītv imo Mg IV 63
 aticassa vā... Sd 167
 ati-pat'-itīnam... Sd 46
 atissa cāntassa Kc 47 (23)
 atīte ta-tavantu... Kc 557 (598)
 at' ena Mg II 111 [49]
 ato pi vā Kc 349 (353)
 ato nāy' ena Sd 271
 ato niccam Kc 218 (196)
 ato n' ena Kc 103 (79)
 ato yonam fā fē Mg II 43 [42]
 attam sa-smā^o... Sd 362
 attani garusu... Kc 317^{DD}
 attanopadāni kvaci par^o... Sd 1031
 attanopadāni par^o... Kc 520 (430)
 attanopadāni bhāve... Kc 455 (428)
 attan tassa... Kc 335 (329)
 attanto anattam himhi Sd 439
 attānto himmim... Kc 211 (126)
 atticchatthe... Sd 913
 atthaniddeso vā... Sd 490
 atthappakāsana^o... Sd 879
 atthike ca Sd 759
 atthit' eyyādi^o Mg VI 50
 atthi-natthito... Sd 536
 attho akkharasaññāto Kc 1 (1)
 a-tyādi-ntesv... Mg V 129
 atha pubbāni... Kc 408 (413)
 atha vā uddhatato... Sd 1256
 atha vā kukatato... Sd 1258
 atha vā pume... Sd 385
 atha vā marato... Sd 1254

atha vā mukhassa... Sd 103.^A
 atha vā vacassa... Sd 971
 atha vīsatyādīni... Sd 825
 atha v' ekaccehi... Sd 282
 atha v' eka... Sd 474
 adūrabhave Mg IV 18
 addha-muddha... Sd 404
 addhass' u... Sd 403
 addho bhūmaye... Sd 133
 adhātussa... Mg IV 154
 adhiss' ajjho Sd 58; 132
 a dhunāmhi ca Kc 235 (281)
 an'-akā... Kc 624 (556) = Sd 1228
 anaghaṇ sv... Mg V 128
 anajjatane ā ū... Mg VI 5 [416]
 anapumsakassāyam... Kc 172 (218)
 anapumsakāni... Sd 239
 ana-sala-kala^o Mg VII 189
 anāgate... Kc 423 (457) = Sd 892
 anātidese... Sd 728
 anādaramhi ca Sd 633
 anādare ca Kc 307 (308)
 animitto pi vā... Sd 71
 an'-imi... Kc 171 (219)
 aniyatakāle... Sd 1294
 anunā Mg II 12
 anupadīḥhānam... Kc 51 (59)
 anumati-parikappatthesu... Kc 418 (438)
 anumati-parikappa-vidhi... Sd 881
 anekatthe... Sd 831
 anekasarato... Sd 917
 ano Mg V 49
 antakkharato... Sd 1237
 antarādīhi... Kc 317^L
 antaritasāpekkhassa... Sd 690
 antass' ivapp'... Kc 467 (448) = Sd 946
 antikassa nedo Kc 266 (377)
 antuss' anto... Sd 297
 ante niggahītaṇ ca Kc 379
 ante niggahītan ti garū Sd 807
 aṇ napumsake Kc 125 (198) = Mg II 114 [165]
 anvādi-dhirādayo... Sd 582

anvādesa Mg II 241
 an sare Mg III 83 [249]
 apaccakkhe Mg III 88
 apaccakkhe 'tite par^o Sd 885
 apaccakkhe parokkhātite Kc 419 (444)
 apacce po Sd 752
 apa-parihi... Mg II 29
 apariccheda... Sd 671
 apare ca Sd 1152
 apādādo... Mg II 238 [210^A]
 apādāne... Kc 297 (89) = Sd 607
 apicass' ilopo... Sd 166
 apubbā Mg II 242
 appakkharānaṇ... Sd 161
 appatthe kā Sd 720
 appabhu' ekatālisa... Sd 1
 appassa kaṇ Kc 268 (379)
 appikā pāliyam... Sd 889
 aphutḥhakkhara^o... Sd 123
 abbho abhi Kc 44 (24)
 abhāriyāyam... Mg III 41
 abhito-paritomihi Kc 317^M
 abhidhātābbe nipphajjate Sd 253
 abhisamkarassa... Sd 1090
 abhiss' abbho Sd 57
 abhūtatabbhāve... Mg IV 131 [347]
 abhede bhedopacāre Sd 616
 abhyādīhi Mg IV 109 [326]
 amātv acco Mg IV 24 [291]
 amādayo parapadehi Kc 329 (336)
 amādayo samasiyanti par^o Sd 704
 amādi Mg III 10 [245]
 amādīhy atto Mg VII 81
 am-ādesa-paccayāg^o... Sd 236
 an-āde(se)kavacana... Sd 237
 am ānam Sd 393
 am-ānaṇ ca... Sd 345
 amā pato... Kc 68 (184)
 am ālapanekavacane Kc 153 (138)
 aṇ iti niggahītam Kc 8 (10)
 aṇ iṇ um iti... Sd 8
 amuno mo saṇ Sd 359
 amussa mo saṇ Kc 173 (223)
 amussādum Kc 130 (225) = Mg II 208 [194]

amussādum aṇ-sisu... Sd 308
 ambvādīhi Mg II 80
 am mo niggahītam... Kc 82 (149)
 amha-tumha-ntu... Kc 272 (120) = Sd 542
 amha-tumhānaṇ... Sd 491
 amhassa maṇ... Sd 543
 amhassa mamaṇ... Kc 120 (243)
 amhassa savibhatti^o... Sd 295
 amhākam-amhesūnam... Sd 438
 ammh' āvass'... Sd 226
 a(m)mhi tam-...-mamaṇ Mg II 223 [201]
 ammhī tam... mamaṇ ca Sd 322
 amhe uttamo Kc 414 (421) = Sd 871
 ayam anapums^o... Sd 306
 ayuttattho... Sd 688
 a-y-uvaṇṇānam cāy-o... Kc 407 (350)
 a-y-uvaṇṇānam ā-y-o... Sd 860
 ay' ubha-dvi-tih'... Mg IV 50 [312]
 a-y-ūnam vā dīgho Mg II 61 [46]
 ayyato ālap^o... Sd 483
 arato tu... Sd 1320
 arahatthe... Sd 775
 arahantādīnaṇ ca... Sd 387
 araha-sakkādisu ca Kc 564 (622)
 araha-sakkādīhi... Kc 639 = Sd 1246
 araha-sattisu ca Sd 884
 ara-hāh' añño... Mg VII 51
 arā ju uṭ ca Mg VII 45
 ariss' uṭ ca Mg VII 71
 ala-kala-salato... Sd 1241
 ala-kala-salehi... Kc 634 (640)
 ala-mala-bilā... Mg VII 202
 aluttavibhattikena... Sd 686
 alyādayo Mg VII 198
 avañṇantitthiyā... Sd 466
 avañṇassa c'itīmā Sd 39
 avañṇā ca ge Kc 126 (101)
 avañṇo yathārahaṇ Sd 302
 avañṇo yamhi lopam Sd 509
 avañṇo ye lopaṇ ca Kc 263 (354)
 avamhi ca Kc 75 (170)
 avassak^o... Kc 638 (643) = Sd 1245
 avass' o... Sd 126

avādayo kuṭṭh^o... Mg III 15 [254]
 avippakatavacane... Sd 1158
 avisadam itthiliṅgaṃ Sd 194
 avyaya-disāyoge Sd 621
 avyayapubbako... Sd 696
 avyayibhāve... Sd 730
 asaṃkhyāṃ vibh^o Mg III 2 [241]
 asaṃkhyehi cāṅguly^o... Mg III 52
 asaṃkhyehi sabbāsaṃ Mg II 121 [240]
 asaṇṇogantatt' eke... Sd 1061
 asaṇṇogantassa... Kc 485 (513, 526^B)
 asaṇṇogantānaṃ... Sd 847
 asaṇṇogaparo ca Sd 13
 asaṇṇogo sas^o Sd 136
 asato mi-mānaṃ... Sd 987
 asantaṃ santaṃ va... Sd 549
 asannihite atthā Mg IV 83
 asabbadhātuke ikār^o Sd 1030
 asabbadhātuke bhū Kc 509 (487) = Sd 1020
 asa-masa-... Mg VII 43
 asamānakattari pi Sd 1153
 asaravyañjanato... Sd 11
 asasmā mi-mānaṃ... Kc 494 (484)
 asass' ādilopo ca (Rūp 486)
 asass' ādilopo sab-... Sd 1019
 asismiṃ pitād^o... Sd 425
 asukhuccāraṇe... Sd 681
 asmādayo Mg VII 137
 ass' ā ṇānubandhe Mg V 85 [354]
 ass' u Mg V 112
 aham-ahakaṃ sismiṃ Sd 319
 ahaṃ (ahaṃ) pubbaṃ ti... Sd 1278
 ahopurisato... Sd 1279
Ā ā Mg II 170 [140]
 ā-iādisu... Mg VI 28
 ā-i-ū mhāss^o... Mg VI 33 [409]
 ā-i-ssādisv... Mg VI 15 [407]
 ākārantānaṃ āyo Kc 595 (550) = Sd 1197
 ākāra-pakāra-... Sd 838
 ākār'-ikārav^o... Sd 729
 ākāro gho Sd 207
 ākāro vā Kc 248 (73)
 ākhyātopayoge... Kc 317^{BB}
 āgami-ṭṭhānito ca Sd 629
 āgamito tuko Sd 1162
 āgamā tuko Kc 571 (596)
 ā gho Kc 60 (177)
 ā ca tiliṅge Sd 368
 ā ca nā-sa-... Sd 429
 ācarassa cchariyo... Sd 1240
 ācariyass' ācero Sd 526
 ācāriyā vā... Mg III 39
 ā ṇ Mg IV 6 [279]
 āpaty-āsiṭṭh'-akkosa-... Sd 880
 āpaty-āsiṭṭhe... Kc 417 (435)
 āttaṇ ca Kc 404 (362) = Sd 417
 ādito aṃ o Sd 218
 ādito o ca Kc 69 (186)
 ādīdvinnaṃ... Mg VI 51
 ādī-majjh'-uttara^o... Sd 858
 ādissā sarā Mg V 72
 ādissa Mg I 16
 ādyādīhi Mg IV 110 [327]
 ā dhanvādito Sd 732
 ādhārā Mg V 7
 āna-ta-tavantu-... Sd 680
 ānito... Sd 1046
 āne smimhi vā Kc 156 (142)
 āno yonaṃ Sd 392
 āno yosu Sd 335
 āpubbacarassa ca Kc 633 (639)
 āmantanaṃ pubbaṃ... Mg II 245
 āmantane Mg II 40 [43]
 āmantane si... Sd 204
 āmi-thu-ku... Mg VII 214
 āya catuttheka-... Kc 109 (295)
 āya nāmato... Kc 437 (522), cf Sd 822 n. f
 āyasmantulo... Sd 389
 āyāme 'nugavaṃ Mg III 56
 āy'-āvā... Mg V 91 [364]
 āyitattam upamatthe Sd 777
 āyussa yassa vo... Sd 95
 āyuss' āyas... Mg IV 146
 āyuss' ukār' as... Kc 373 (388)
 āyo no ca sakhā Mg II 163 [96]

āyo no sakhāto... Sd 394
 ā-y-o vuddhi Sd 751
 āraṇsmā Mg II 177 [99]
 āramikādīhi Mg III 34
 ārā yonam o Sd 421
 āro rassam ikāre Kc 208 (166)
 āro rassam imhi Sd 424
 āro himhi Sd 408
 āro himhi vā Kc 195 (134)
 ālapane ca Kc 287 (70) = Sd 578
 ālapane si gasaṇṇo Kc 57 (71)
 ālu tabbahule Kc 361 (369)
 ālv abhiṭṭhādīhi Mg IV 96
 āvass' u vā Kc 76 (171)
 ā vā susmiṃ Sd 339
 āvī Mg V 35
 āve kate... Sd 225
 ā samkhyāy^o... Mg III 102 [230]
 āsimsāyam ako Mg V 36
 ā simhi Kc 124 (98)
 āssāpāpimhi yuk Mg V 92 [361]
 āss' e ca Mg V 29 [356]
 āhāratthā Mg V 61
 āhuti-kāladdhānesu... Kc 317^G
I i Mg VII 7
 imssa ca siṇ Mg VI 146 [414]
 ikārassa ayo... Sd 221
 ikārāgamo... Kc 518 (450)
 ikāro akāraṃ... Sd 169
 i-ki-ti sarūpe Mg V 53 [379]
 iko bhabbe Sd 1163
 icchatthesu tave... Sd 1148
 icchatthesu samāna-... Kc 563 (620)
 icchitabbe a Sd 785
 iṇṇam-iṇṇannaṃ... Kc 87 (231)
 itarassa tuvaṃ tvam Sd 320
 itinā ca Sd 684
 itinā niddisit^o... Sd 496
 itilope paṭhamā p^o... Sd 705
 itissa tisadd^o... Sd 47
 ito cco Mg V 169
 ito 'ññatthe... Mg II 188 [122]
 ito 'ṭṭo kuto Mg IV 108 [325^A]
 ito bhak Mg VII 127
 itthaṇ ca nāme Sd 521
 itthambhūtalakkhāna-... Sd 584
 itthambhūtalakkhaṇe Sd 598
 itthi-puma-... °khyam Kc 131
 itthi-puma-... °khyā Sd 309
 itthiyaṃ yathā^o... Sd 1140
 itthiyan te po Sd 206
 itthiyam a-ṇa-... Mg V 50 [378]
 itthiyam a-ti-yavo vā Kc 555 (585)
 itthiyam ato āpp^o Kc 237 (176)
 itthiyam atv ā Mg III 30 [265]
 itthiyam upās^o... Sd 537
 itthiyaṃ bhās^o... ce Kc 333 (338) = Sd 713 (mt)
 itthiyaṃ bhās^o... ekatthe Mg III 75 [237]
 idato rahi-... Sd 507
 idato ha-dhā Sd 503
 idasaddassa ca Sd 363
 idassa ito Sd 520
 idass' i than-... Sd 463
 idass' imaṃ... Sd 305
 idass' e... Sd 356
 iddhimantuto ca Sd 470
 indato liṅga- Sd 763
 i-bhī-kā-... Mg VII 14
 imasaddassa ca Kc 177 (221)
 ima-samān^o... Sd 1167
 imasmā rahi... Kc 261 (279)
 imasmā ha-dhā ca Kc 256 (274)
 imass' attam... Sd 1168
 imassānitthiyaṃ ṭe Mg II 128 [189]
 imass' itthaṃ-... Kc 234 (265)
 imass' idam Mg III 63
 imass' idam vā Mg II 207 [190]
 imass' idam aṃ-sisu... Kc 129 (222)
 im'-iyā Mg IV 106
 im uṃ kvaci Sd 1054
 i munādito Sd 1315
 im'-etānaṃ... Mg II 203
 imo bhāve Mg II 160
 i-ya-ta-ma-... Kc 644 (574) = Sd 1269 (mt)
 iy-uvāṇṇa jha-lā... Mg I 9 [87]
 iyo hite Mg IV 71

ivaṇṇāgamo tamhi (yamhi) vā Sd 922
 ivaṇṇāgamo vā Kc 444 (432)
 ivaṇṇ' uvaṇṇā jha-lā Kc 58 (29)
 ivaṇṇ' ekārattaṃ Sd 286 (mt)
 ivaṇṇo yaṃ na vā Kc 21 (21)
 ivā pubbākārassa... Sd 38
 isā kiko Mg VII 23
 isā ṭhakaṃ Mg VII 29
 isā tthi Mg VII 94
 isu-yamādinam... Sd 1035
 isu-yamānam... Kc 524 (460)
 is'-usabhādisu... Sd 857
 iss' ettaṃ Sd 1076

Ī iādo diḡho Mg VI 56
 iādo vacass' om Mg VI 21
 ī iko daṇḍādihi Sd 790
 ī nadādihi vā Sd 467
 iṇṇapamānā ca Kc 438 (523)
 iyo kammā Mg V 5
 iyo c' upamānā Sd 912
 iyo tad assa ṭhānam... Sd 773
 isa-du-suto kho... Sd 1147
 isa-ḍus-sūhi kha Kc 562 (590)
 i-ssaccādisu kṇālopo (knā°) Mg VI 64

U uāgamo ttha-mhesu Sd 1094
 uṇiss' imsv aṃsu Mg VI 39 [410]
 ukāro okāraṃ Sd 172
 ujjhāpanādiyoge Sd 625
 uttaṃ sa-nāsu Kc 198 (123)
 uttamiṇe va... Mg IV 82
 uttam okāro Kc 513 (507) = Sd 1024
 uttarapade Mg III 62
 uttho vasā Sd 1177
 udakassa kvaci kal° Sd 257
 udake dakan ti... Sd 256
 udare iye Mg III 92
 u-du-nito... Sd 121 (mt)
 uddham-samantattḥ'-... Sd 561
 uddhatato... vide atha vā ud°
 u-dhūto tyo Sd 1255
 u nāmhi ca Kc 159 (139)
 upagvādito ṇavo Sd 757
 upapade dhātu°... Sd 682

upapade suddhās°... Sd 190
 upamatthāyittatṭaṃ Kc 359 (367)
 upamānācāre Mg V 6
 upamā-saṃhita... Mg III 42
 upavasā vass' oṭ ca Mg VII 86
 upasaggaṇipātapubbako... Kc 321 (315)
 upasagga-nipātā vyo° Sd 695
 upasagga-nipātā ca Sd 197
 upādānādito... Sd 774
 upādhiyoge... Sd 645
 upādhyadhik-issara... Kc 316 (313)
 upānv-ajjh-... Kc 317^K
 upena Mg II 15
 ubbāhane ca Sd 632
 ubha-gohi ṭo Mg II 176 [149]
 ubhayappatte... Kc 317^R
 ubhasmā nam innam Sd 241
 ubhādito nam innam Kc 86 (227)
 ubhinnaṃ Mg II 52 [215]
 ubhūbhayato... Sd 312
 ubhe tappurisā Kc 328 (326)
 um aṃsu Sd 986; 1093
 um imsu sabbehi Sd 1016
 umhi va-rāgamo... Sd 979
 ulūkādāyo Mg VII 26
 uvaṇṇantānaṃ... Sd 234
 uvaṇṇass' āvaṇ... Mg IV 141 [272]
 uvaṇṇo ca Sd 26
 uvass' ukāro... Sd 1310
 uvāna-una... Sd 1287
 u vyañjane... Sd 129
 usa-kusa... Mg VII 130
 u samhi salutti ca Sd 418
 usa-rāsā kabho Mg VII 126
 u sasmim salopo ca Kc 203 (162)
 usu-ranjato... Sd 1299
 usu-ranja-daṃso... Kc 661 (653)
 uss' aṃsuṇ vā Mg VI 19
 uss' aṃsv āhā vā Mg-p VI 19
 uss' i vyañjane Sd 177
 ussu[k]ka-maṇḍitesu... Sd 646

ūkādāyo Mg VII 15
 ūna-puṇṇehi... Kc 317^Y

ūnādayo Mg VII 107
 ūmi-bhūmi-... Mg VII 139
 ūro vidādito Sd 1316
 e aya Kc 516 (476) = Sd 1028
 e-ottā suṃ Mg VI 40 [436]
 e-onam Mg I 31 [15]
 e-onam ay'-avā... Mg V 90 [372]
 e-onam a vaṇṇe Mg I 37 [26]
 ekamsāvassambh°... Sd 875
 ekaccādiḥ' ato Mg II 138 [62]
 ekaccehi smā... vide atha v' ekkacc°
 ek'-aṭṭhānam ā Mg III 110 [228]
 ekattaṃ digussa Sd 699
 ekatthātāyaṃ Mg II 122 [242]
 eka-dvīhi jḡho Sd 837
 ekapadantogadhe... Sd 188
 eka-bavhatthesu... vide atha v' eka°
 ekamattā ādi-... Sd 4
 ekamhi ekavacanam Sd 664
 ekamhi viya bah°... Sd 665
 ekavacana-yosv... Mg II 66 [113]
 ekasmā idhassa... Sd 50
 ekā kāky... Mg IV 56 [311]
 ekādito dasa ra... Kc 383 (254)
 ekādito dasass' i Kc 377 (396)
 ekādito vāratthe... Sd 1282
 ekādito vibhāge... Sd 836
 ekādito sakissa... Kc 648 (403) = Sd 1284 (mt)
 ekādihi dasante i Sd 805
 ekādihi vā dasassa... Sd 812
 ekābhidhāne... Sd 868
 ekāro akāraṃ ikār°... Sd 134
 ekāro ikāraṃ Sd 174
 eta-tesan to Kc 174 (211)
 eta rahimhi Kc 236 (280)
 etass' eṭ ttake Mg IV 152
 et'-imādinam i Sd 210
 et'-imāsam i Kc 63 (217)
 etismā Mg VI 66
 etesam o lope Kc 183 (48, 370^A)
 e to-thesu vā Kc 233 (264)
 ettam akāro... Sd 1023
 ethass' ā Mg VI 72

etiass' ātha Sd 1082
 emhā antissākāralopo Sd 1011
 eyyassa ṇāto... Kc 510 (501)
 eyyass' iyā-ñā vā Mg VI 63
 eyyāthass' ātha Sd 1085
 eyyāthass' e a... Mg VI 38 [408]
 eyyādo vātip° Mg VI 7 [423]
 eyyāmass' āma Sd 1087
 eyyāmass' emu ca Mg VI 78 [427]
 eyyāmiss' aṃ Sd 1009
 eyyāmiss' āmi Sd 1086
 eyyāsiss' āsi Sd 1084
 eyyumss' uṃ Mg VI 47 [426]
 eyyum iyaṃsu... Sd 994
 eyyum uṃ Sd 1008; 1083
 eyy'-eyyās'-eyyannaṃ ṭe Mg VI 75 [425]
 eḷato mukhassa mūgo Sd 103
 evaṃ-khvantare... Sd 127
 evass' itthaṃ... Sd 846
 evass' ekāre... Sd 49
 evass' essa ri... Sd 52
 evādisa ri... Kc 22 (28)
 esu s Mg VI 55
 e-he (ñ)ṇam Kc 32 (50)

o avassa Kc 50 (45)
 o ava sare Kc 515 (419) = Sd 1027
 okāro ākāraṃ... Sd 176
 okāse sattamī Kc 304 (94, 305^A) = Sd 630
 obhāvo kvaci... Kc 244 (109)
 ore-pari-paṭi-... Mg III 8
 o vā viparito Sd 25
 ovikaraṇass' u... Mg VI 76 [447]
 o sare ca Kc 78 (31)
 o sassa Sd 374
 ossa a-itth°... Mg VI 42 [411]
 oss' i Sd 1053
 oss' i ca Sd 1002
 oss' u Sd 55

ka kaḍyādito Sd 1305
 ka karassa ssa(m)mhi Sd 1037
 ka-kha-ta-... Sd 44

O

K

ka-gattañ ca-jānaṃ Sd 1229
 ka-gā ca-jānaṃ Kc 625 (540)
 ka-gā ca-jānaṃ gh^o... Mg V 99 [353]
 kaccādito... Sd 754
 kaṭha-cakā oro Mg VII 173
 kaḍyādihi ko Kc 665 (657)
 kaṇ-kanāppa-... Mg IV 149
 kaṇ-ṇeyya-... Mg IV 26 [293]
 kaṇho brāhmaṇe Mg IV 3
 katākārehi... Sd 267
 katimhā Mg IV 127 [343]
 kattari kit Kc 626 (549) = Sd 1231
 kattari ca Kc 290 (78, 287^c); 456
 (424) = Sd 935
 kattari ca tavyo... Sd 1130
 kattari cārambhe Mg V 58
 kattari paḷhamā... Sd 594
 kattari parassapaḍaṃ Kc 458 (414)
 = Sd 937
 kattari bhūte... Mg V 56 [381]
 kattari l(a)tu-ṇakā Mg V 34 [360]
 kattari lo Mg V 18 [387]
 kattādilo gassa ca Sd 432
 kattikādito... Sd 755
 kattikā-vidhavā^o Mg IV 4 [274]
 kattu-kammānaṃ kili Kc 317^d
 kattu-karaṇa-ppa-... Kc 550 (583)
 kattu-karaṇādhik^o... Sd 1134
 kattu-karaṇesu ta^o Mg II 18 [48]
 kattut' āyo Mg V 8
 kattur icchitat^o... Kc 317ⁱ
 katth' eth' attha... Mg IV 112 [329]
 kathañhināma^o Sd 893
 katham itthaṃ Mg IV 121 [338]
 kathāditv iko Mg IV 75
 kadaṃ kussa Kc 337 (331)
 kadā-karahinaṃ... Sd 876 (mt)
 kadā-kudā-... Mg IV 118 [335]
 kadāci samāne ca Sd 1151
 kapā oto Mg VII 75
 kappūrādayo Mg VII 172
 kama-padā ṇuko Mg VII 24
 kama-yajā ño Mg VII 49
 kamādihi nto ca Sd 1187

kamissāss' u ca Mg VII 165
 kam'-usa-... Mg VII 55
 kamma-karaṇa-... Kc 312 (309) =
 Sd 641
 kammattthe dutiyā Kc 299 (76, 282^b)
 = Sd 580
 kammattthe paḷhamā Kc 317^{aa}
 kammadhārayasaññe ca Kc 334 (328)
 kammadhāraye ca... Sd 716
 kammani ṇo Kc 656 (633)
 kammani dutiyāyaṃ... Kc 628 (618)
 = Sd 1233
 kammantassa... Sd 341
 kammappavacaniya-... Kc 301 (285)
 = Sd 586
 kammā Mg V 41
 kammādito Mg II 81 [79]
 kammādimhi... Sd 1106
 kammā niya-ññā Mg IV 74
 kammūpapade ṇo Sd 1292
 kamme dutiyā Mg II 2 [47]
 kamme ya-rānaṃ... Sd 1080 (mt)
 kamme yo... Sd 920
 ka-yānaṃ kayugaṃ... Sd 108
 kayir' eyyass'... Mg VI 70
 kara-kirehi... Sd 1321
 karaṇatthe... Kc 317^v
 karaṇāni anigg^o... Sd 21
 karaṇe tatiyā Kc 288 (83, 287^a) =
 Sd 591
 karato ricca Sd 1127
 karato ririya Kc 556 (587)
 karamhā ricca Kc 544 (543: ricco)
 karamhā ririya Sd 1141
 kara-sara-sala-... Mg VII 124
 karass' akāro ca Kc 514 (508)
 karassa kās' ajj^o... Sd 983
 karassa kāsattam ajj^o... Kc 493
 (509)
 karassa kāho Sd 962
 karassa ca tattaṃ... Kc 621 (559)
 karassa rassa yo... Sd 1068
 karassa (rassa) lo^o... Sd 1078
 karassa sappacc^o... Kc 483 (510)
 karassa sossa kuṃ Mg VI 23

karassa sossa kubb^o Mg V 178
 karassākāro ca Sd 1025
 karass' ā tave Mg V 119
 karā iso Mg VII 210
 karā ṇano Mg V 37
 karā tiko Mg VII 28
 karāditv ako Mg VII 18
 karādisu ca Sd 379
 karā māro Mg VII 167
 karā ribbiso Mg VII 212
 karā ririya Mg V 52
 ka-rudhito ṇo... Sd 1322
 karotissa kass'... Sd 1077
 karotissa kho Mg V 134
 karotissa patiyatane Kc 317^c
 kala-salato... Sd 1242
 kalla-kapa-... Mg VII 194
 kavaggassa cavaggo Kc 464 (451)
 kavagga-hānaṃ... Mg V 80
 kavaggo cavaggattaṃ Sd 943
 kasass' im ca vā Mg V 142
 kasā sako Mg VII 27
 kas'-usā (kasa-u^o) chuk Mg VII 42
 kā iādisu Mg VI 24
 kādayo vyañjanaṃ Mg I 6 [6]
 kādī mantā vaggā Sd 7
 kāppatthe Mg III 116
 kāppatthesu ca Kc 338 (332)
 kāraka-kiriyānaṃ... Sd 568
 kāraṇatthe ca Kc 298 (303) = Sd 608
 kāraṇatthe helu-... Sd 649
 kārādisu ca Sd 379
 kāritāṃ viya... Kc 623 (539)
 kāritānaṃ ṇo... Kc 525 (512, 526^a)
 kārite te āv'-āyū Sd 1029
 kāladdhānaṃ... Kc 300 (284) = Sd
 581 = Mg II 3
 kāla-bhāvesu ca Kc 315 (312) = Sd
 644
 kāla-samaya-... Sd 883
 kālātipatti ssā... Kc 432 (458) = Sd
 903
 kāle Kc 258 (411); 415
 kāle vattamānālite... Kc 652 (635)

kiṃsaddassa... Sd 498
 kiṃ-sabb'-... kāle dā-... Sd 505
 kiṃ-sabb'-... kūhi dā-... Kc 259
 (276)
 kiṃsmā chaḷḷhi Sd 650
 kiṃkaṇikādayo Mg VII 22
 kicca-ghacca-... Mg V 31
 kitake antato... Sd 525
 kitassāsaṃsaye... Mg V 82
 kitā ca rog^o... Sd 908
 kitā tikicchā-... Mg V 2
 kim aṃ-sisu... Mg II 206 [197]
 kim-alamattthe... Kc 317^h
 kim-imehi thaṇi Kc 401 (406) = Sd
 845
 kimhā niddhāraṇe... Mg IV 58
 kimhā rati-rīva-... Mg IV 45
 kiyādito nā Kc 451 (499) = Sd 930
 kira-tarā kiḷo Mg VII 52
 kirā kano Mg VII 104
 kirādihi ṇo Mg V 153
 kirādiy ātak Mg VII 80
 kiriyā... vide etiam kriyā...
 kiriyākārakajāte... Sd 610
 kiriyātipanne... Sd 895
 kiriyānimittaṃ... Sd 547
 kiriyāpavagge Sd 599
 kiriyāyaṃ ṇvū-... Kc 654 (632)
 kisa-mahataṃ... Mg IV 145
 ki sa-smiṃsu... Mg II 205 [196]
 kismā vo (ca) Kc 253 (269)
 kissa ka ve ca Kc 227 (270)
 kissa ko sabbāsu Mg II 204 [195]
 kissa ve ka Sd 456
 kukatato... vide alha vā ku^o
 kukatassa ko... Sd 1261
 ku-karato ca Sd 1257
 ku karassa ttime Sd 1275
 ku-kru c' ossa... Sd 1026
 kuṭā kilo Mg VII 190
 kuṭādito ḷho Sd 1318
 kuṭādihi ḷho Kc 674 (666)
 kuḷḷhādayo Mg VII 56
 kuṇḍādayo Mg VII 59
 kuto Mg II 87 [147]

kuto erak Mg VII 175
 kuto kraro Mg VII 155
 kuttito vā imo Sd 1276
 kudhasmād... *vide* kusiasmād
 kundādayo Mg VII 96
 kupā cchi Sd 1004
 ku-pādayo niccam... Mg III 13 [250]
 kumbhādisu vā Mg III 80
 kulā kālō ca Mg VII 185
 kusa-pasā chik Mg VII 41
 kusa-ruhehissa cchi Mg VI 34
 kusasmād i cchi Kc 500 (465)
 kussa kad Sd 719
 ku him-hamsu ca Kc 228 (272)
 ku him-ham-hiñci... Sd 460
 kuhim kham Mg IV 116 [333]
 ke kattañ ca Sd 528
 ke vā Mg II 133
 ko iti samāse... Sd 459
 ko khe ca Kc 475 (515)
 ko gassa Sd 77
 ko tassa Sd 83
 kodhādīhi Mg II 110 [63]
 ko yassa Sd 81
 kosajjājjava- Mg IV 139
 ktassa ca... Kc 317^s
 ktimhāññatthe Mg II 37
 kto bhāva-kammesu Mg V 57 [382]
 ky assa Mg VI 37 [400]
 kyassa sse Mg VI 49 [404]
 kyādīhi kṇā Mg V 24 [443]
 kyo bhāva-kammesv... Mg V 17
 [389]
 kriyā^o... *vide etiam* kiriyā^o
 kriyatthā Mg V 14 [347^A]
 kriyatīpanne... Kc 424 (459)
 kvac' aṇ Mg V 42 [363]
 kvac' ādī-majjh'... Kc 405 (339)
 kvac' ādivaṇṇass'... Sd 939
 kvac' ādivaṇṇānam... Kc 460 (446)
 kvac' ānantarītass'... Sd 692
 kvac' āsavāṇṇam... Kc 14 (16)
 kvaci aṭṭhakathāsu... Sd 674
 kvaci ismā... Sd 33
 kvaci eyyāmass'... Sd 1070

kvaci o vyañjane Kc 36 (47)
 kvaci kucchitatthe ca Sd 721
 kvaci kvassa ko iti Sd 522
 kvaci chaṭṭhinam... Sd 588
 kvaci jāti- Sd 670
 kvaci tatiyā- Sd 634
 kvaci to... Kc 250 (260)
 kvaci dutiyā chaṭṭhi^o... Kc 308 (286)
 kvaci dutiya-tatiyā- Sd 280
 kvaci dhātu- Kc 519 (473) = Sd 1105
 (mt)
 kvaci niggahitāgamo Sd 146
 kvaci paṭi patissa Kc 48 (43)
 kvaci purisavipallāso Sd 1099
 kvac' ippaccaye Mg III 76
 kvaci maha... Sd 713
 kvaci yuvādīnam... Sd 342
 kvaci lopam Kc 38 (53)
 kvaci lopo ca Kc 641 (571)
 kvaci vikaraṇānam Mg V 162 [398]
 kvaci vibhatti... Sd 676
 kvaci vyañjanantassa Sd 694
 kvaci saññogapubbā... Sd 22
 kvaci samānassa so Sd 745
 kvaci samāsanta... Kc 339 (335)
 kvaci samās' uttara^o Sd 355
 kvaci sare Sd 63
 kvaci sare... pakati Sd 163
 kvaci sare... patissa Sd 137
 kvac' ekattañ ca... Mg III 26
 kvac' e vā Mg II 113 [61]
 kvac' okārāgamo Sd 130
 kvādito ṇo Mg VII 65
 kvi Mg V 48 [374]
 kvi ca Kc 532 (570)
 kvimhi gho... Mg V 101
 kvimhi lopo... Mg V 95 [375^A]
 kvilopo ca Kc 641 (571)
 kvi sabbato Sd 1112
 kvissa Mg V 160 [375]
 kha-ja-sānam... Mg V 70
 kha-ja-sesv i Mg V 77
 khajja-valla- Mg VII 171
 khattā y'-iyā Mg IV 8 [281]

KH

khanāna- Mg VII 98
 khamādīhi nti ca Sd 1188
 khāpādayo Mg VII 64
 khādato c' assa... Sd 1306
 khād' āma- Kc 666 (658) = Sd 1307
 (mt)
 khipa-supā- Mg VII 116
 khī-mi-pi- Mg VII 225
 khī-si nī- Mg VII 143
 khī-su-vi- Mg VII 136
 khu khudāya... Sd 744
 kuddakassa kaṇ Sd 516
 khe ko Sd 953
 khyādito man... Sd 1234
 khyādīhi maṇ... Kc 629 (636)
 G gacchantādīnam vā Sd 383
 gaṇane dasassa... Kc 391 (397) =
 Sd 824
 gati-buddhi- Kc 302 (283) = Sd 587
 gati-bodh'- Mg II 4
 gadā rabho Mg VII 125
 gantādīnan... Sd 426
 ganthāntādhikeye Mg III 90
 gama-khaṇa-... anto Kc 588 (586)
 gama-khana-... lopam Sd 1190
 gama-khana-... na Kc 598 (537) =
 Sd 1200
 gamanattāhākkammak^o Mg V 60 [385]
 gama-yami- Mg V 174
 gama-vada- Mg V 177
 gamādi-rānam... Mg V 110 [384]
 gamā rū Mg V 43
 gamā ro Mg VII 13
 gamito ro odanto Sd 1115
 gamimhā sāgamo ca Sd 1092
 gamissa gattam... Sd 1095
 gamissa ghammam Kc 503 (427), *vide*
 gamussa
 gamissa ghamma gaggha Sd 1013
 gamiss' anto kvaci... Sd 1091
 gamiss' anto ccho... Kc 478 (426)
 gamiss' anto sabbesu... Sd 957
 gamiss' ā Mg VI 29
 gamussa ghammam Kc 503 (427)

gambhīrādayo Mg VII 170
 gara-sarādīhi bo Mg VII 121
 garāvā bho Mg VII 128
 garupubbā... *vide* gurupubbā...
 gavaṇṇa sena Mg II 71 [152]
 gavādīhi yo Mg IV 36
 ga-sīnam Mg II 120 [45]
 gass' aṇ Mg II 193 [109]
 gahassa ghara... Kc 615 (569) = Sd
 1218 (mt)
 gahassa ghe ppe Kc 491 (505) = Sd
 981
 gahassa gheppo Mg V 179
 gahass' upadhass' etlam... Sd 1238
 gahass' upadhass' e vā Kc 631 (555)
 gahādito ppa-ṇiā Kc 452 (503)
 gahādito yathāraham... Sd 931
 gahāditv (gahādīhy) aṇi Mg VII 62
 gahādīnam kammani... Kc 317^u
 gāṇḍi-rājīhi... Mg IV 100
 gātv ivo Mg VII 203
 gāthāyam atitattthe... Sd 1103
 gāthāsu itthiyam... Sd 673
 gāthāsu chanda-m- Sd 158
 gā-pānam i Mg V 116
 gāma-jana-... Kc 357 (365)
 gāva se Kc 73 (174)
 gāvu '(ṇ)mhi Mg II 74 [150]
 giṇ se... *vide* gi se
 gidhā jīhak Mg VII 47
 gi se harassa Sd 954
 guccādayo Mg VII 44
 guṇadhātuto... Sd 233
 guṇādito yathānta... Sd 792
 guṇādito vantu Kc 370 (386)
 guṇe Mg II 23
 guto ḷak ca Mg VII 226
 gudhā ūmo Mg VII 132
 gunnañ ca naṇṇā Mg II 72 [153]
 gupā cho nindāyam Sd 907
 gupādīnañ ca Kc 582 (614) = Sd 1183
 gupā pho Mg VII 120
 gupiss' ussa Mg V 78
 gurupubbā rassā... Mg VI 74 [401]
 guha-dusassaro... Sd 977

guha-dusāṇaṃ ... Kc 488 (529)
 guhādihi yak Mg V 33
 guhissa sare Mg V 106
 ge Sd 301 (mt)
 ge a ca Mg II 60 [136]
 ge gī ta-tisu Sd 1165
 ge vā Mg II 67 [115]
 gehass' ekāro ... Sd 173
 goṇa namhi vā Kc 80 (173)
 goto nam aṇi Sd 227
 goto vā Mg III 32 [266^B]
 gotta-nāma- Kc 317^Q
 gotv acatthe ... Mg III 54 [261]
 go bhañjādīhi Mg V 155
 go sare ... Kc 42 (32)
 go sy ālapane Mg I 12 [44]
 goss' avāvū yo-aṇ- Sd 224
 gossa sabbassa ... Sd 230
 gossāga-si- Mg II 69 [148]
 goss' āvaṇ Mg I 32 [16]; III 46
 goss' u Mg III 29 [258]
 gyo gayugaṃ Sd 113

GH ghaḷādīnaṃ vā Kc 486 (528)
 ghaṭ' e ca Kc 114 (178)
 ghato nādīnaṃ Kc 111 (179)
 ghato nādīnaṃ ekav° Sd 283
 ghato nīccam e Sd 288
 gha-paṭ' ekasmiṃ ... Mg II 47 [157]
 gha-pato ... lutti Sd 293
 gha-pato ... lopo Kc 118 (146)
 gha-pato smiṃ yaṃ vā Kc 216 (180)
 gha-pato smiṃ-sānaṃ ... Kc 179 (204)
 gha-passānt° Mg III 28 [253]
 gha-pā sassa ssā vā Mg II 104 [176]
 gha-pehi smiṃ yaṃ vā Sd 443
 gha-pehi smiṃ-sānaṃ ... Sd 365
 gha-pehi smiṃ n' āya-yā Sd 369 (mt)
 gha-brahmādīt' e Mg II 62 [93]
 gharāṇyādayo Mg III 38
 gharādīhi tak Mg VII 83
 gh' ā Mg I 11 [155]
 ghāto hanatissa Sd 1195
 gho khassa Sd 87

gho rassam Kc 66 (205)
 gho ssam-ssā- Mg II 65 [156]
 ghyāṇ Mg V 28 [352]
 ghyo ggho Sd 115

ṇam-ṇākam namhi Mg II 236 [207] **Ñ**
 ṇanubandho Mg I 18 [17]

C cakkhavadito sso Mg IV 72
 ca-jā ṇvumhi ... Sd 1224
 caṭa-kaṇḍa-vatta- Mg VII 192
 caṇḍa-patā ṇālo Mg VII 187
 catu-cchato ... Sd 816
 catu-cchehi ... Kc 386 (391)
 catuttha-tatiyānaṃ ... Mg III 113
 catuttha-dutiyaṇaṃ ... Mg V 79 [422]
 catuttha-dutiyesv ... Mg I 35 [25]
 catutthi sampadāne Mg II 26 [52]
 caturāsitiyā tulopo ... Sd 828
 caturo vā catussa Mg II 214 [225]
 catussa cu-co dase Mg III 108 [234]
 catūpapadassa tulopo ... Sd 826
 catūpapadassa lopo ... Kc 392 (256)
 cattālīsādo vā Mg III 104 [239]
 cattālīsāy' ādi° Sd 827
 catthasamāse Mg II 144
 catthe Mg III 23 [259]
 ca-nantehi raccaṃ Kc 600 (627)
 candassa candaro ... Sd 532
 candādito imantu Sd 794
 camāpa-pā- Mg VII 114
 caya-jayānaṃ ... Sd 109
 cara-dara-kara- Mg VII 1
 cara-dara-jara- Mg VII 152
 carasmā ṇako ... Sd 1324
 ciādito ivaro Sd 1314
 ci vīthāre Mg III 59
 cismiṃ Mg III 74
 cī kriyatthehi Mg III 18
 cīvarādayo Mg VII 154
 curādito ṇi Mg V 15 [449]
 curādito ṇe-ṇayā Kc 454 (511) = Sd 933
 curādīhi ṇāpe-ṇāpayā Sd 918

cu-sara-varā co Mg VII 39
 co tassa Sd 84
 cyatthe Mg V 9
 cyādīhi ivaro Kc 670 (662)

H chaḷḥthato ca ... Sd 803
 chaḷḥhiy' antassa Mg I 17 [19]
 chaḷḥhi ca Kc 310 (304)
 chaḷḥhi cānādare Mg II 37
 chaḷḥhi sambandhe Mg II 41 [59]
 chaḷḥhi sāmimhi Sd 609
 chaḷḥhi hetvatthehi Mg II 24
 cha-tīhi lo ca Mg III 112 [233]
 chadādito to Sd 1295
 chadādīhi ta-traṇ Kc 658 (650)
 chadā ravi Mg VII 208
 chadā li Mg VII 197
 chavasīsato takkata° Sd 617
 chassa so Mg III 109 [236]
 chassa so vā Sd 804
 chā ṭṭha-ṭṭhamā Mg IV 55 [314]
 chādīsu co dhātvaṇto Sd 1262
 chā lo Mg I 46 [21]
 chida-bhidānaṃ ... Sd 1098
 chedanādisu yaṃ ... Sd 278

J jatuto ssaṇ vā Mg IV 68
 jana-karā ratu Mg VII 73
 janapadanāmasmā ... Mg IV 10 [283]
 jana-bandhu- Sd 771
 janass' ṭanto Sd 1064
 janā gho Mg VII 37
 janādīnaṃ antass' ... Sd 1189
 janādīnaṃ ā ... Kc 587 (603^B)
 janādīhi tā Mg IV 70
 janissa jā ca Mg VII 141
 janiss' ā Mg V 117
 jane puthass' u Mg III 69
 jantuvācīsattass' avo Sd 531
 jantu-hetv-ī- Mg II 118 [125]
 jantvādito no ca Mg II 86 [132]
 jambādayo Mg VII 4
 jara- ... -miyyā Sd 1018
 jara- ... -miyyā vā Kc 507 (467)
 jara- ... iyaṇ Mg V 175

jara-sadānaṃ im vā Mg V 124
 jātādīnaṃ im'-iyā ca Kc 355 (363)
 jāti-niyuttatthesu ... Sd 767
 jātiyā jacco ... Sd 125
 jātyākhyāyaṃ ... Kc 317^{CC}
 jāyāya kvaci tudāṇ- Sd 731
 jāyāya jayaṃ ... Mg III 78
 jāyāya tudāṇ ... Kc 341 (343)
 jā-hāhi ni Mg V 51
 jito ina sabbattha Kc 560 (588)
 jinavacanayuttaṃ hi Kc 52 (60)
 jismā ina Sd 1145
 jissa ca Sd 955
 ji-harānaṃ giṇi Mg V 103
 jivāmā ho, va-mā ca Mg VII 222
 jo yassa Sd 79
 jo vuddhassa Sd 513
 jo vuddhass' iy'-iḥhesu Mg IV 147
 jyādīhi knā Mg V 23 [442]

JH jhamhā naṇi ... Sd 451
 jha-lato ca Kc 215 (141)
 jha-lato sassa no vā Kc 117 (124)
 jha-la-pā rassam Kc 247 (152)
 jha-la-pehi niggah° Sd 235
 jha-lānaṃ iy-uvā ... Kc 70 (30)
 jha-lā vā Mg II 116 [171]
 jha-lā sassa no Mg II 83 [88]
 jha-l' iyaṇṇ'-uvaṇṇā Sd 205
 jha-lehi ca Sd 442
 jha-lehi vā sassa no Sd 292

Ñ ña-kānubandh' ... Mg I 20 [54]
 ñam e-he Sd 140
 ñāto eyyass' ... Sd 1021
 ñādito ca Sd 1249
 ñādhātuyaṃ ... Sd 1072
 ñāmhi jaṃ Mg VI 62
 ñāssa jā-jan-nā Kc 472 (500) = Sd 950
 ñāssa ne jā Mg V 121
 ñāss' anto ettaṇ ca Sd 1069
 ñāssa sanāssa ... Mg VI 61
 ñi-lass' e Mg V 164 [393]
 ñi vyañjanassa Mg V 171 [359]

- T** ʔa-ʔā-am ge Mg II 224 [67]
 ʔa naʔissa Mg III 82 [248]
 ʔanubandhāneka° Mg I 19
 ʔa nta-ntūnam Mg III 65
 ʔa pañcādihi... Mg II 175 [226]
 ʔa sa-smā- Mg II 135 [188]
 ʔā Mg VI 71
 ʔā nāsmānam Mg II 179 [102]
 ʔi katimhā Mg II 174 [216]
 ʔi smino Mg II 180 [141]
 ʔe siss' isismā Mg II 136 [119]
 ʔe smino Mg II 164 [103]
 ʔo-ʔe vā Mg II 178 [100]
 ʔo tassa Sd 74
 ʔyo cayugam Sd 116
- TH** ʔhā ʔiʔho Kc 470 (477)
 ʔhāna-karaṇa- Sd 23
 ʔhānantaragati... Sd 168
 ʔhāne dighānam rass° Sd 1333
 ʔhāne dhātūnam atth° Sd 1331
 ʔhāne rassānam digh° Sd 1332
 ʔhāne vaṇṇavikāro Sd 1329
 ʔhāne vaṇṇavināso Sd 1330
 ʔhāne vaṇṇavipariyāyo Sd 1328
 ʔhāne vaṇṇāgamo Sd 1327
 ʔhāne vyañjanānam sar° Sd 1337
 ʔhāne vyañjanānam aññ° Sd 1335
 ʔhāne sarānam vyañj° Sd 1336
 ʔhāne sarānam aññ° Sd 1334
 ʔhā-pānam... Sd 949 = Mg V 176
 ʔhā-pānam anto... Sd 1192
 ʔhā-pānam i-i ca Kc 590 (604)
 ʔhāsa-vasa- Mg V 59
 ʔhāss' i Mg V 115
- D** ɖamsassa cchaṇ Mg VI 30
 ɖe satissa tissa Mg IV 151 [316]
 ɖo ɖhakāre Kc 614 (601) = Sd 1217
- N** namhi ranjassa... Kc 592 (565)
 na rāgā tena rattam Mg IV 12 [285]
 na rāgā tena rattam tass-... Kc 354 (361)
 nava-ṇika-ṇa-ntu- Sd 468

- nava-ṇika-ṇeyya-... Kc 239 (190)
 ṇavatam ṇo lopam Sd 834
 ṇa visamādihi Kc 363 (372)
 ṇavōpagvādihi Kc 350 (356)
 ṇassa ca no Sd 92
 ṇādayo tekālikā Kc 552 (532) = Sd 1137
 ṇā-nāsu rasso Mg VI 32 [444]
 ṇānubandho... Sd 1227
 ṇāpe-ṇāpayā d-ādanthei Sd 916
 ṇāyana-ṇānā... Kc 347 (351)
 ṇikass' iyo vā Mg IV 153
 ṇiko Mg IV 27
 ṇi-ṇāpinam tesu Mg V 161 [438]
 ṇi-ṇāpy-āpihi vā Mg V 20 [434]
 ṇimhi digho dusassa Mg V 105
 ṇuko hanatyādinam Sd 1120
 ṇu nu tu hanādito Sd 1317
 ṇe-ṇaya-ṇāpe- Sd 914
 ṇe-ṇayā uvapānanthei Sd 915
 ṇeyyo kattikādihi Kc 348 (352)
 ṇera vidhavādilo Kc 351 (357)
 ṇo Mg IV 35
 ṇo ca purisā Mg IV 49 [306]
 ṇo tapā Mg IV 95 [324]
 ṇo passa Sd 91
 ṇo niggaḥitassa Mg V 180 [395]
 ṇo vāpacce Mg IV 1 [270]
 ṇṇaṇi-ṇṇannam... Mg II 51 [221]
 ṇya kuru-sivhi Mg IV 11 [284]
 ṇya-tta-tā... Kc 362 (371)
 ṇya-tta-tāna- Sd 780
 ṇya diccādihi Mg IV 5 [275]
 ṇyo ca Kc 543 (538)
 ṇyo tattha sādhu Mg IV 73
 ṇyo teyyo ca Sd 1126
 ṇvādayo Mg V 69
 ṇvu tu kiriyāyam... Sd 1290
 ṇvu-tv-āvi... Sd 1109
- taṃsadiso ca Sd 697
 taṃsaddassa... Sd 437
 taṃsamipe 'līte Sd 873
 taṃ hant' arahati... Mg IV 29 [294A]
 taggho c' uddham Mg IV 48

T

- taṃkālavacanīcchāyam... Sd 894 (mt)
 taṃṭhāna-nissitatthe lo Sd 778
 taṃhādayo Mg VII 223
 ta-tavantu-tāvi 'līte Sd 1142
 tatassa no sabbāsu Mg II 134 [182]
 tatiya-catuttha- Sd 18
 tatiyatthayoge Mg II 143
 tatiyatthe paṭhamā Sd 660
 tatiyatthe vā tatiyā Sd 635
 tatiyatthe sattamī Sd 661
 tatiyātappurise ca Sd 350
 tatiyā-pañcamī Sd 493
 tatiyāya ca dutiyā Kc 317A
 tatiyā-sattamināñ ca Kc 309 (287) = Sd 589
 tatiyekavacane vā Sd 328
 tato eyyum-eyyānam... Sd 993
 tato ca vibhattiyo Kc 54 (62)
 tato nam am patimh'... Kc 77 (175)
 tato pā-mānānam... Kc 469 (519) = Sd 948
 tato yonam o tu Kc 205 (160)
 tato sambhūtam... Mg IV 32 [295]
 tato sassa ssāya Kc 65 (215)
 tato smin ni Kc 212 (129)
 tato smim i Kc 206 (165)
 tato him-ḥam Sd 501
 tattam karādinam... Sd 1225
 tattha gaḥetvā... Mg III 22
 tatth' aṭṭhādo... Sd 3
 tattha vasati... Mg IV 33 [296A]
 tatth' odantā... Kc 3 (3)
 tatra bhavē Mg IV 21 [289]
 ta-tha-na-rānam... Mg I 52 [376]
 tathā kattari pi Sd 924
 tathā dvande... Kc 324 (344)
 ta-thānam ʔhayugam Sd 107
 tadatthe catuttheka° Sd 279
 tadanuparodhena Kc 56 (64)
 tadantā ca Mg IV 84
 tadant' o vibhattilope Sd 375
 tadanto susmim ānam Sd 399
 tadaminādīni Mg I 47 [38A]
 tad assa ʔhānam... Kc 358 (366)
- tad ass' atthi ti iko ca Sd 768
 tad' ass' atthi ti māyād° Sd 787
 tad' ass' atthi ti vī ca Kc 366 (382)
 taddhita-samāsa-... Kc 603 (319)
 tanass' ā vā Mg V 139 [448]
 tanādito omu Sd 1071
 tanādito o-yirā Kc 453 (506) = Sd 932
 tanādītv ok Mg V 26 [446]
 tanda-lakkhā i Mg VII 12
 taṃ napumsakam Mg III 9
 taṃ na(ṇ)mhi Mg II 222 [70]
 taṃ naṇmhi Sd 304
 tannibbattattha- Sd 799
 tannissitatthe lo Kc 360 (368)
 tannissite llo Mg IV 66
 tapādito sī Kc 367 (383)
 tapādihi ssī Mg IV 91 [322]
 tap'-usa- Mg VII 5
 tappakatan ti mayo Sd 798
 tappakativacane mayo Kc 374 (370)
 tappānācāratthe Kc 317N
 tappurise ca Sd 711
 tabbati jātiyo Mg IV 125
 tabbahul' ālu ca Sd 779
 tabbiparītānañ ca Sd 654
 tabbiparītūpapade... Kc 79 (46)
 tabbhāvakiriyāyam... Sd 1277
 tam adhite tam jānāti... Mg IV 15 [288]
 tam adhite tena katādi- Kc 353 (359)
 tam assa parimāṇam... Mg IV 42 [303]
 tam assa sippam... Mg IV 28 [294]
 tamā būlo Mg VII 180
 tam idh' atthi Mg IV 20
 tam iva pari° Sd 1280
 tam etth' ass'... Mg IV 79 [319]
 tam mam aññatra Mg III 97
 taṃ-mam amhi Kc 143 (235)
 tamhā ca Kc 255 (273)
 tamhā dā-dāni Sd 506
 tamhā dāni ca Kc 260 (278)
 tamhā sassa no Sd 440

taya-dayānaṃ saññogo ... Sd 104
 tayā-tayīnaṃ takāro tvat° Kc 210 (239)
 tayā-tayīnaṃ (to) tvat° Sd 435
 tayā-tayīnaṃ tva ... Mg II 219 [204]
 tayā mayā nāsmiṃ Sd 323
 tayo n'eva ca ... Kc 110 (201)
 tara-karādito ... Sd 1036
 tara-tamā visese ... Sd 786
 tara-tam'-issik' Mg IV 65 [308]
 tarādīh(i) iṇṇo Kc 583 (602) = Sd 1184
 tarādīhi riṇṇo Mg V 154
 taruṇassa susu ca Kc 650 (648)
 tavagga-va-ra- Mg I 48 [27]
 tavato tassēdam ... Sd 843
 tava-mama- ... se Mg II 235 [205]
 tava-mama ... ca se Sd 321
 tava mama se Kc 141 (241)
 tavaṃ mamañ ca ... Kc 144 (234)
 tave-tūnādisu kā Kc 597 (621) = Sd 1199
 tassa cavagga- ... Kc 443 (431)
 tassa tho Mg VI 52
 tassa pūraṇ' ... Mg IV 52 [315]
 tassa bhāvakammesu ... Mg IV 60 [307]
 tassa vā nattaṃ ... Kc 175 (212)
 tassa vikārāvayavesu ... Mg IV 67 [309]
 tassa visaye dese Mg IV 16
 tassa saṃvattati Mg IV 31 [294^c]
 tassa seyyāya assattaṃ Sd 995
 tassādhumhi nyo Sd 783
 tassā vā Kc 64 (216)
 tass' idaṃ Mg IV 34 [297]
 tassila-taddhamma- Sd 1114
 tassilādisu ṇi- ... Kc 534 (576)
 tassēdan ti ... Sd 776
 tātā ithi Mg VII 93
 tādatthye Mg II 27
 tāya vā Sd 211 = Mg II 55 [185]
 tāsu-tamhiṇaṃ tyattaṃ Sd 436
 tā hañ ca Mg IV 115 [332]
 tiṃ sabhā-parisāya Mg II 107
 ti kic cāsīṭṭhe Kc 554 (595) = Sd 1139

ti ca Kc 380 (398)
 ti ca caṃ Sd 60
 ti-catuto ... Sd 215
 ti-catunnaṃ ... Kc 133 (230) = Sd 311
 tija-kasa-tasa- ... Mg VII 60
 tija-gupa-kita- ... Kc 435 (514)
 tija-mānehi ... Mg V 1
 tiṇā khantiyaṃ kho Sd 906
 tiṇāhagvādini Mg III 7
 tiṇādayo Mg VII 67
 tito iṇṇam-iṇṇannaṃ Sd 243
 titthādayo Mg VII 88
 tip'-usa-vidha- Mg VII 5
 tima-ruha-rudhi- Mg VII 149
 tiye du-tā Sd 818
 tiye du-tā pi ca Kc 388 (394)
 tirato ccha-cchānā Sd 1251
 tiliṅgato ṭhāne Sd 277
 tissa tthittaṃ Kc 496 (480) = Sd 989
 tiss' e Mg III 103 [232]
 tisso-catasso ... Mg II 211 [222]
 tiṇi-cattāri ... Mg II 212 [224]
 tiṣu vyañjanesv ... Sd 120
 tiṣv a Mg III 101
 tu antu ... Mg VI 10 [431]
 tuṃ yānā Sd 166
 tuṃsmā lopo ... Mg V 4
 tuṇṇhyādīhi bho Mg IV 93 (tuṇḍyā°?)
 tudādīhi ko Mg V 22 [441]
 tuṃ-tāye-tave ... Mg V 62 [391]
 tuṃ-tūna-tabbesu ka- Sd 1226
 tuṃ-tūna-tabbesu vā Kc 622 (535) = Mg V 120 [349]
 tuṃ-tvānaṃ raṭṭhuṃ Sd 1172
 tum araha-sakkādisu Sd 1149
 tumicchatthesu ... Sd 910
 tumulādayo Mg VII 193
 tumhassa tuvaṃ-tvam amhi Kc 146 (236)
 tumhassa tuvaṃ tvam a(m)mhi ca Mg II 218 [198]
 tumhassa tvaṃ Sd 544
 tumhass' aṃmhi tuvaṃ tvaṃ Sd 324
 tumhāmhassa tayi mayi Sd 318

tumhāmhākaṃ ta-mā ... Sd 545
 tumhāmhākaṃ (-ānaṃ) tayi- ... Kc 139 (245)
 tumhāmhānaṃ tā-m° ... Mg III 96 [370]
 tumhāmbhehi naṃ ākaṇi Kc 161 (244) = Sd 344
 tumhe majjhimo Kc 413 (420) = Sd 870
 tuyhaṃ mayhañ ca Kc 142 (242)
 turiyassa tūro Sd 539
 tulyattha-kim-alamādiyoge Sd 638
 tulyatthena vā tatiyā Mg II 42
 tulyopamāne ... Kc 317^T
 tussa tthuttaṃ Kc 497 (485) = Sd 991
 te āvāyā kārīte Kc 517 (527)
 te itthikhyā po Kc 59 (182)
 te kiccā Kc 547 (534) = Sd 1131
 te c' ubho Sd 707
 t' eta-tesaṃ Sd 360
 t'-et'-imā° ... Sd 212 = Mg II 56 [186]
 tena kataṃ ... Mg IV 30 [294^B]
 tena datte ... Mg IV 59
 tena nibbatte Mg IV 19
 tena rattaṃ ... Sd 765
 te na vā ivaṇṇe Kc 46 (26) = Sd 59
 te-me 'kavacane Kc 148 (247)
 te-me nā-se Mg II 240 [212]
 te-me-pabbatyādinam ... Sd 43
 tesam vibhattiyo ... Kc 319 (317)
 tesam ṇo lopam Kc 398 (348)
 tesam aḍḍhūpapadena ... Kc 389 (395) = Sd 819
 tesam param ubhaya° Kc 285^A
 tesu vuddhi- ... viparīlādesā ca Kc 406 (355) = Sd 859
 tesu suto kṇo- Mg VI 60
 te ssapubbānāgate Mg V 68 [390]
 tehi kapaccayo Sd 723
 to-tā-ti-tā ... Mg II 223 [60]
 to-ti-tā ... Kc 127 (102)
 to dassa Sd 73
 to napuṇsake Sd 1347
 to pañcamyā Mg IV 107 [325]
 tya-t'-etānaṃ ... Mg II 131 [181]
 ty-antinaṃ ṭa-ṭū Mg VI 20

tyāgamo vīsa-tiṃsehi Sd 808
 traṇ ti ca garū Sd 1296
 tra-to-thesu ca Kc 230 (262)
 tra-tha sattamiyā ... Kc 251 (266)
 tre niccaṃ Kc 232 (267)
 tro ttassa Sd 76
 tvam-ahaṃ simhi ca Kc 140 (232)
 tvādayo eka- Sd 492
 tvādayo vibhatti- ... Kc 249 (261)
 tvāpaccayantādīhi ca Sd 679
 tvāpaccayantādīhi ca pub° Sd 683
 tvāssa raṭṭhā ca Sd 1173

tham-haṃ-syādisu ca Sd 457 **TH**
 thaya-dhayānaṃ ... Sd 106
 thalādayo Mg VII 184
 thassa tthattaṃ Kc 495 (483) = Sd 988
 thāvar'-ittara- Mg V 55
 thiyaṃ tulyādhikar° Sd 714
 thiyaṃ to ... Sd 367
 thiyam ikār'- Sd 724
 thiyam pi vā Sd 384
 thirādayo Mg VII 150
 thuto revo Mg VII 206

dāmsassa daḍḍho Sd 1300 (mt) **D**
 dakkha-kha-hehi- Mg VI 69
 dakkhato iṇo Sd 1345
 dakkhādito ... Sd 756
 dakkhiṇāyārahe Mg IV 77
 dajjamhā eyyass' e-ā Sd 1007
 da-ḍha-bha- Sd 1179
 daṇḍādito ika-i Kc 368 (384)
 daṇḍādītva ika-i vā Mg IV 81 [321]
 dada-garehi ... Mg VII 151
 dadā du Mg VII 97
 da-dhāntato kvaci yo Sd 1211
 da-dhāntato yo kvaci Kc 608 (626)
 dadhyādayo Mg VII 8
 darā bi Mg VII 123
 dasadasakaṃ ... sahassaṃ yomhi Sd 832
 dasadasakaṃ ... sahassaṃ ca yomhi Kc 395 (399)

das' ādo sarā Mg I 2 [2]
dase niccam so Sd 806
dase so niccam ca Kc 378 (257)
dassanaththen' ālocane Mg II 244
dahassa dassa do Mg V 127
dahassa do lam Kc 616 (567)
dahassa do jattam Sd 1219
dahā dho Mg V 147
dāto kkhīṇo Sd 1344
dātṽ inno Mg V 152
dā-d-antassa ... Sd 972
dādhātussa dajjam vā, Rūp 493, *vide*
dāssa dajjam
dā-dhātṽ i Mg V 46
dā-dhā-mā- Sd 1014
dāntass' am ... Kc 484 (494)
dārumhy aṅgulyā Mg III 58
dāssa daṇṇ vā ... Mg VI 22
dāssa dajjam Kc 501 (493)
dāssa vā dajjo Sd 1005
dāss' iyaṇ Mg V 133
di guṇādisu Mg III 100
diguss' ekattam Kc 323 (334)
diṭṭhāss' ittam ... Sd 1175
dīnnasaddassa datto ... Sd 748
divādito Mg II 181
divādito yo Kc 449 (496) = Sd 928
divādihi yak Mg V 21 [440]
disat' āsum Sd 1017
disato kiccatassa ... Sd 1171
disassa passa-dassa-das° Mg V 125
disassa-passa-dissa-dak° ... Kc 473
(468)
disassa vā salopo ... Sd 1174
disā vāna-vā s ca Mg V 170
disā svāna-svāntalutti ca Sd 1204
disā-svāna-svāntalopo ca Kc 601 (628)
dissant' aññe pi ... Mg IV 132 [296]
digham Kc 15 (17); 25 (37)
digham akāro ... Sd 959
dighā issa Mg VI 44
dighāho-vasseka° Mg III 53 [263]
digho adass' ādi ... Sd 1235
digho garu Sd 9
digho ca Kc 605 (7)

digh'-orato smāssa Sd 274
digh'-orehi Kc 106 (302)
digho sarassa Mg V 140 [435]
dī-ji-i-mīhi nak Mg VII 105
dutiya-catuttham dhan° Sd 15
dutiya-catutthānam ... Kc 463 (449)
= Sd 942
dutyatthe tatiyā Sd 595
dutyassa yossa Mg II 137 [120]
dutyassa saha ... Mg III 114
dutyā-pañcaminaṇ ca Kc 311 (305)
= Sd 640
dutiye yomhi vā Mg II 237 [202]
dumhi garu Kc 604 (6)
duvinnam na(m)mhi vā Mg II 226
[218]
dūr'-antik'-addhakāla ... Kc 277 (301)
= Sd 571
devādito sakatthe Sd 772
do kassa Sd 97
do jassa Sd 88
do dhassa ca Kc 20 (27)
dyo jhayugam Sd 1263
dro dassa Sd 86
dvandaṭṭhā vā Kc 165 (208)
dvande ṭhitā vā Sd 348
dvande pāni-turiya° Sd 700
dvādito ko ... Kc 394 (402)
dvādito dasantā ... Sd 214
dvārassa du-arā ti Sd 854
dvāsaṭṭhiyā salopo ... Sd 829
dvi-tito tiyo Sd 817
dvi-tīhi tiyo Kc 387 (393)
dvi-tih' edhā Mg IV 124 [341]
dvito ca Sd 242 (ml)
dvito lhako bhāve Sd 840
dvi-di-tinam iss' e Sd 750
dvinnam ākār' Sd 61
dvipade tulyādhikaraṇe ... Kc 326
(324)
dvisandhitisaṃkhepe ... Sd 48
dvissa du-di-do Sd 811
dviss' ā ca Mg III 105 [238]
dvīsu dvīsu paṭham° Sd 201
dvīsu padesu na ... Sd 187

dvihi samapadehi ... Sd 691
dv'-ek'-aṭṭhānam vā āk° Sd 815
dv'-ek'-aṭṭhānam āk° ... Kc 385 (253)
dve dve 'kānekesu ... Mg II 1 [39]
dve dve paṭhama- ... Kc 410 (415) =
Sd 867
dve dve savanṇā Mg I 3 [3]
dve padāni samas° Sd 702

dha-dha-bha-hehi ... Kc 578 (593) =
Sd 1179
dhanumhā ca Kc 342 (340)
dhantehi ddhā-ddhānā ... Sd 1206
dhammo vāññatthe Mg II 159 [103A]
dharādito rammo Sd 1113
dharādīhi rammo Kc 533 (575)
dhastōtrastā Mg V 143
dhā-tānam i ca Mg VII 145
dhātu-nāmānam ... Kc 274 (298)
dhātu-ppaccaya-vibh° Sd 196
dhātu-(p)paccayehi ... Kc 457 (516)
= Sd 936
dhātuyā kammād° ... Kc 526 (547)
dhāturūpe nāmato ... Sd 919
dhāturūpe nāmasmā ... Kc 441 (525)
dhātu-liṅgānukaraṇ° Sd 905
dhātu-liṅgehi ... Kc 434 (347)
dhātusarass' attam Sd 1323
dhātussa asaṇṇogant° Sd 973
dhātuss' anto rasso Sd 1074
dhātuss' anto lopo ... Kc 523 (409)
= Sd 1034
dhātussaro ... Sd 1042 (*vide* dhā-
tusa°)
dhātūhi ṇe-ṇaya- ... Kc 440 (526)
dhātekarass' āyo ... Sd 1012
dhāto pubbass' ... Sd 1059
dhātthe vā kvaci ... Sd 1283
dhātvatthe nāmasu' i Mg V 12
dhātvantarakāro ca Sd 1191
dhātvantassa kvismiṇ lopo Sd 1220
dhātvantassa lopo kvimhi Kc 617
(572)
dhā saṃkhyāhi Mg IV 122 [339]
dhāssa hi Mg V 109

dhāssa ho Mg V 104
dhāss' e ca Mg VII 111
dhā-hi-si- Mg VII 70
dhi sabbā vā Mg IV 113 [330]
dhītuyā attam aṇmhi Sd 434
dhunāmh' attam Sd 464
dhū-vāto saro Mg VII 158
dhūss' ū ca tyamhi Sd 1265
dho tassa ... Sd 75
dho dassa Sd 93
dho dha-ha-bhehi Mg V 146
dhyādīhi yuttā Mg II 9

na ammādito Kc 115 (181)
naṃ seṣv ... Mg II 216 [206]
na ka-gattam ... Kc 620 (557)
nakkhatten' ... Mg IV 13 [286]
nakhādayo Mg III 84
na khādādinam Mg II 6
nago vāppāṇini Mg III 85
na ca-vā- Mg II 243 [213]
na chaṭṭhihivhitattho ... Sd 574
nājjā yosv ām Mg II 173 [163]
naṇ Mg III 12 [247]
naṇ jhato katarassā Kc 224 (153)
naṇ jhito Mg II 76 [126]
naṇ yuvā ... Mg IV 62
na tayo sabbānāmato Sd 281
na t'-imehi katākārehi Kc 100 (214)
natimhā tassa ... Sd 1166
na te kānubandha- Mg V 86 [366]
nattam tassa vā ... Sd 361
nadādito ṇi Mg III 31 [266]
nadādito vā i Kc 238 (187)
nadiyam khuddassa kun Sd 743
nadiyā dīssa ... Sd 262
nadigodāvarinam Mg III 51
nadito ko Sd 725
nadimhā ca Kc 340 (341)
na dutyekavacane Sd 327
na dve vā Mg I 28 [22]
na niṭṭhādisu Kc 317^F
na nissa ṭā Mg II 139 [168]
nanumhi puṭṭhapaṭiv° Sd 877
na-nusu ca vā Sd 878

N

na no sassa Mg II 89 [193]
 na nta-māna- Mg V 173
 nandādito yu Sd 1133
 nandādihi yu Kc 549 (582)
 na padānaṃ... Sd 678
 na pare pi sare... Sd 45
 napuṃsakāni rassam Sd 240
 napuṃsake aṃ vā Sd 300
 napuṃsake aṃ-sisv vā Sd 458
 napuṃsake tamsaddād° Sd 131
 napuṃsake ya-t'-etehi... Sd 142
 napuṃsake-yosu... Sd 250
 napuṃsakehi yonaṃ ni Sd 444
 napuṃsako va so Sd 698
 na puna Mg V 73
 na brüss' o Mg V 98
 na bhāvantarena Sd 1209
 na-ma-ka-rānam... Kc 619 (617) =
 Sd 1223
 na-mā-dā-vā- Sd 41
 namotv asso Mg V 11
 namoyogādisv api ca Kc 296 (296)
 namo-sotthi- Sd 606
 namṃhi Sd 416
 namhi akkose āni Sd 1281
 namhi taṃ vā Kc 128 (104)
 na(ṃ)mhi ti-catunnam... Mg II 210
 [223]
 namṃhi dvissa duvi Sd 244
 na(ṃ)mhi nuk dvād° Mg II 49 [219]
 namṃhi raññaṃ vā Sd 315
 na(ṃ)mhi vā Mg II 169 [139]
 naye paraṃ yutte Kc 11 (14)
 na lopetabbe yomhi Sd 238
 na vanagahanādisu ca Sd 1136
 na vuddhi nīlādisu Sd 863
 na saññogapubbo... Sd 37
 na saniggahitāgamā Sd 1062
 na sāmāññavacanā... Mg II 246
 na sismim... Kc 85 (150)
 na suddhassaraḷopo... Sd 189
 nass' attam... Sd 717
 nassa nigg° Sd 105
 nā ā Kc 207 (161)
 nāññaṃ sabbanāmikaṃ Kc 166 (209)

nāññaṃ ca... Mg II 142
 nāñño sabbanāmavidhi Sd 349
 nāto 'm apañcamiyā Mg II 124 [243]
 nādekavacanehi... Sd 264
 nānānāmānam... Sd 709
 nāmato kattūpamānā... Sd 911
 nāmamlhātticchatthe Kc 439 (524)
 nāmamhi payujj°... Kc 412 (416)
 nāmānaṃ samāso yuttattho Kc 318
 (316)
 nāmānaṃ samuccayo dvando Kc 331
 (342)
 nāme garahā-vimhayesu Mg VI 3 [405]
 nāme payujj° Sd 869
 nāmōpasagga- Sd 675
 nāmmādhihi Mg II 63 [158^A]
 nāmhi' an'-imi Mg II 129 [188]
 nāmhi Kc 149 (248) = Mg II 197 [94];
 Mg II 191 [110]
 nāmhi an'-imi Sd 357
 nāmhi kissa... Sd 1066
 nāmhi ca Sd 340
 nāmhi tayā mayā Kc 145 (238)
 nāmhi rañña rājinā Sd 316
 nāmhi rañña vā Kc 137 (116)
 nāmhi raha-dalhadh° Sd 396
 nā-sa-smimnam ā Sd 217
 nā-smāsu tayā-mayā Mg II 234 [203]
 nā-smāsu rañña Mg II 228 [81]
 nā-smā-sesu... Sd 485
 nā smā smim... Sd 366
 nā smāssa Mg II 84 [89]
 nā-smim-sesu... Sd 303
 nāssa lopo yak°... Kc 511 (502) =
 Sd 1022
 nāssa sā Mg II 109 [169]
 nāss' ā Sd 423 = Mg II 73 [151]
 nāss' eno Mg II 82 [78]
 niggahitaṃ Mg I 38 [31]
 niggahitaṃ vagge... Sd 138
 niggahitaṃ saññog° Kc 609 (564)
 niggahitaṃ ca Kc 37 (57); 468 (474)
 niggahitaṃ no saññog° Sd 1212
 niggahitaparo ikāro... Sd 150
 niggahitāgamo ca Sd 947

niccaṃ sakkādito... Sd 749
 niccaṃ tre Sd 462
 niccam ato Sd 445
 nito kamassa Mg V 136
 nito cissa (c)cho Mg V 123
 nidāne kissa... Sd 519
 niddhāraṇe ca Kc 306 (307)
 nindāññāta- Mg IV 41
 nindāyaṃ gupa- Mg V 3
 nipaccate Sd 849
 nipāte Sd 585^A
 nipp(h)ajjate vide nipaccate
 nimitte Mg II 35
 nimbādayo Mg VII 122
 niyuttatthe kiyo Sd 769 (C°: niyutte)
 niyāse tannāme Mg IV 17
 nisāto ca Sd 431
 nīto mi Mg VII 138
 nīnaṃ vā Mg II 44 [167]
 nīyāto yusmā ṇiyo Sd 842
 nudādihi... Kc 643 (558) = Sd 1268
 nu niggahitaṃ... Kc 539 (552)
 netabbam a(s)saraṃ... Sd 29
 n' etāhi smim-āya-yā Kc 180 (207)
 nettato smim e Sd 430
 nettādayo Mg VII 84
 ned' antikassa Sd 514
 n' ev' ammadito Sd 290
 n' eva visadaṃ... Sd 195
 ne smino kvaci Mg II 189 [123]
 no Mg II 78 [127]
 no ca dvādito namhi Kc 67 (229)
 no 'ttātumā Mg II 200 [91]
 no-nā-nesv ā Mg II 185 [105]
 no-nā-sesv i Mg II 165 [97]
 nossa nu amlatthe Sd 524
 nta-kim-imānaṃ... Mg III 95 [369]
 nta-ntūnaṃ nīmhi... Mg III 44 [266^B]
 nta-ntūnaṃ nto... Mg II 221 [66]
 nta-māna- Mg V 131
 ntass' aṃ Mg II 152 [65]
 ntassa ca ḷa... Mg II 94 [68]
 ntassa se vā Kc 123 (103)
 ntu-vantu-mantv- Mg I 25
 ntussa Mg II 155 [144]

ntussa aṃ-yo- Sd 249
 ntussa tam ikāre Kc 241 (191)
 ntussa to ikāre Sd 471
 ntussa nto Kc 122 (99)
 ntussa nto yosu ca Kc 92 (100)
 nto kattari... Mg V 65 [386]
 nyādayo kantādyatthe... Mg III 17
 [256]
 nyāyassa ni-āyā ti Sd 852
 nyo ṇayugaṃ ṇyo ca Sd 117
 pakati c'assa sarantassa Kc 320 (318) P
 pakkamādihi... Kc 586 (603^A)
 paṇḍulādayo Mg VII 227
 pacā ko Mg V 157
 paciss' iḥaṇ ca Mg VII 162
 paccakkhe vā... Sd 886
 paccatte Sd 597
 paccayato pi paccayo Sd 841
 paccayā-d-aniḥṭhā... Kc 573 (608) =
 Sd 1164 (mt)
 paccuppanne kāle... Sd 872
 pacchimānam ekav° Sd 326
 pa-jha-lā niccaṃ Sd 477
 pañcato dasassa... Sd 814
 pañca pañcakā vaggā Mg I 7 [7]
 pañcam' iṇe vā Mg II 22
 pañcamiyatthe Sd 596
 pañcamiyatthe ca Sd 643 (c/. pañ-
 camyo)
 pañcamiyaṃ parassa Mg I 15
 pañcamiyā yutte Kc 317^X
 pañcamī tu-antu... Kc 426 (434) =
 Sd 897
 pañcamyatthe ca Kc 314 (311)
 pañcamy avadhismā Mg II 28 [57]
 pañcavasiyā pañc° Sd 90
 pañcādīnaṃ cudd° Mg II 92 [227]
 pañcādīnam akāro Kc 134 (251)
 pañcādīnam attam Kc 90 (252)
 pañcādīnam anto at° Sd 247
 paññatti-paññās° Sd 89
 paññattiyam sant° Sd 382
 pañha-patthanā- Mg VI 9 [430]
 paṭādito alaṃ Sd 1308

paṭādihy alaṃ Kc 667 (659)
 paṭito hissa... Kc 664 (656) = Sd
 1304 (mt)
 paṭinidhi-patid° Mg II 30 (cf. patin°)
 paṭipadāya... Sd 181
 paṭisedhe 'laṃ- Mg V 63
 paṭiharatv... Sd 1303
 paṭha-carā... Mg VII 133
 paṭham' atthamatte Mg II 39 [40]
 paṭhamatthe... Sd 659
 paṭhama-dutiyāni... Sd 17
 paṭhamā chaṭṭhiyā ca Sd 706 (mt)
 paṭhamāttthamatte *vide* paṭham' atth°
 paṭhamā-paṇcamīnaṃ Sd 653
 paṇ-u(s)ahā... Mg VII 224
 patiṭṭhāto ho ca Sd 1056
 patinidhi-patid° Sd 563 (cf. paṭin°)
 pati-parihi bhāge ca Mg II 11.
 pati-bhikkhu- Kc 240 (193)
 patimh' ālutte... Sd 228
 patimhi vanākāro amaṃ Sd 99A
 patissa pacco... Sd 183
 patiss' inīpaccaye Sd 248
 patiss' inīmhi Kc 91 (194)
 pato yā Kc 112 (183)
 pato smim- Sd 216
 pattavacane... Kc 565 (623)
 patyādi-bhikkhādi- Sd 469
 pathādihi ṇeyyo Mg IV 76
 padacchedaṃ katvā... Sd 20
 padato dutiyā... Kc 147 (246)
 padante nvāgamo... Sd 1122
 padayoge Sd 622
 padasmā dutiyā- Sd 325
 padādinam kvaci Mg V 93 [377]
 padādihi si Mg II 108 [170]
 pabbādito Sd 796
 pabhutādyatthe... Sd 567
 payojakavyāpāre... Mg V 16 [433]
 payy-apā-bahi- Mg III 5
 paradvēbhāvo ṭhāne Kc 28 (40)
 parapadayoge ca Sd 1154
 parapaḍena... Sd 19
 pararūpaṃ... Mg V 96 [350]
 parasamañña payoge Kc 9 (11)

parasarassa Mg I 40 [33]
 parassa ghaṃ se Mg V 102
 parassa dvittam ṭhāne Sd 67
 parassa saṃkhyāsu Mg III 68
 parādigamito *vide* pārādig°
 parādiṇipubba° Sd 558
 parāni attanopadāni Sd 866
 parāny attanopadāni Kc 409 (423)
 pariavasoto ṇe ca ṇāpe ca Sd 1101
 parimāṇa-gaṇanayoge Sd 620
 pariyādayo... Mg III 16 [255]
 pariyādinam... Sd 154
 parokkhā a-u... Kc 428 (443) = Sd
 899
 parokkhāyaṇ ca Mg V 71 [418]
 parokkhā-vattamānā... Sd 890
 parokkhe a-u... Mg VI 6 [417]
 paro kvaci Mg I 27 [11]
 paro diḡho Mg I 5 [5]
 paro vā asarūpā Sd 31
 paro vā saro Kc 40 (55)
 paro saro vā Sd 148
 pavi-pariudato... Sd 985
 pavisassa pāvekkh'... Sd 1047
 pasaññaṇassa ca Kc 72 (185)
 pasatthassa iy'-iṭṭhesu Sd 512
 pasatthassa so ca Kc 265 (376)
 ṭpastassa sattho niccaṃ Sd 510
 pasmā yā Sd 284
 passa yo Sd 222
 passarā sarūpo Sd 32
 pāto ṭi Mg VII 228
 pādayo gat° Mg III 13A [251]
 pādito ṭhāssa vā... Mg V 132
 pādito ritu Kc 569 (561) = Sd 1160
 pāpādihi bhūmiyā Mg III 49 [261]
 pā pibo Kc 471 (479)
 pārādigamito (*sic lege*) rū Sd 1118
 pārādigamimhā rū Kc 536 (578)
 pā-vasā ati Mg VII 69
 pāssa ca tadanto rasso Sd 54
 pāssa cānto rasso Kc 43 (33)
 picchāditi ilo Mg IV 97
 pitādayo Mg VII 72
 pitādinam samāse... Sd 413

pitādinam anattv° Mg II 183 [143]
 pitādinam asimhi Kc 209 (168)
 pitito bhātari reyyaṇ Mg IV 37 [298]
 pitu-bhātādito... Sd 433
 pituss' ulopo... Sd 223
 p' itthiyaṃ Mg I 10 [160]
 pipassa passa vo vā Sd 1057
 pilādihy avo Mg VII 199
 pisato cchillo Sd 1252
 pīto kvaro Mg VII 153
 puggālavācino... Sd 180
 pucchādito Mg V 144
 puṇā ṇaṃ Mg VII 50
 puṇṇamāto... Sd 454
 putte Mg III 73
 puthato amo Sd 1312
 putha-nānāhi Mg II 33
 puthassa puthu-pathā Sd 1309
 puthassa puthu-pathāmo vā Kc 668
 (660)
 puthass' ukāro ca... Sd 1311
 puthass' u vyañjane Kc 49 (44)
 puthussa pathava- Mg III 47
 pun-napūṃsakattāti° Sd 727
 puṇṇapūṃsakesu... Sd 208
 pubbakāl-...-tvā pāyena Sd 1150
 pubbakāl-...-tvā vā Kc 566 (624)
 pubbacchakke... Mg VI 77
 pubba-paracchakkānam... Mg VI 14
 [397]
 pubba-parādīni... Sd 24
 pubbam adhoṭhitam... Kc 10 (12)
 pubbarūpaṃ yo Sd 923
 pubbarūpaṇ ca Kc 445 (433)
 pubba-sadisa- Sd 600
 pubbasmā mādito Mg II 123
 pubbasmim diḡhaṃ Sd 36
 pubbassa a Mg VI 18 [421]
 pubbādihi chahi Mg II 146 [180]
 pubbāni vibhattīnaṃ... Sd 865
 pubbāpar'-ajja- Mg III 118
 pubbekakattukānaṃ Mg V 64 [392]
 pubbo ca Kc 16 (18)
 pubbo 'bbhāso Kc 461 (447) = Sd 940
 pubbo rasso Mg I 4 [4]

puma-kamma- Mg II 198 [86]
 pumantass' ā simhi Kc 152 (136)
 pumantass' ā simhi vā Sd 331
 pumassa am... Sd 333 (mt)
 pumassa liṅgādisu... Kc 222 (327)
 pumassa samāse... Sd 449
 pumā Mg II 190
 pumālapane ve-vo Mg II 98 [131]
 pume tayo-cattāro Mg II 213 [220]
 pume yomhi... *vide* atha vā pu°
 puṃ pumassa vā Mg III 64
 purato i... Sd 784
 pura-sam-upa-parihi karassa... Sd
 1198
 pura-sam-upa-parihi karotissa... Kc
 596 (568)
 purāto ṇo ca Mg IV 23 [290]
 purāsmā Mg V 135
 purisā ti... Sd 740
 purise vā Mg III 117 [250A]
 puri-so ti... Sd 741
 pure dadā ca im Kc 528 (553) = Sd
 1108
 pusa-sarehi(-sarā) kharo Mg VII 168
 pūra-timā... Mg VII 209
 pūritatthayoge Sd 637
 pekkhane disassa... Sd 951
 pesātisagga-... kiccā Kc 637 (545)
 = Sd 1244
 pesātisagga-... dve Sd 882
 pokkharādito dese Mg IV 88
 po massa Sd 98
 po vissa vassa ca Sd 100
 pye siss' ā Mg V 89
 pyo payugaṃ po ca Sd 114
 pyo vā tvāssa... Mg V 165
 phassādayo Mg VII 215
 phuṭṭhakkhara° Sd 122
 pheggādayo (phēgvā°) Mg VII 36
 pho passa Sd 85
 bandhā ū vadho ca Mg VII 3
 bala-paṭeh'(-patehy) āko Mg VII 19
 balā bāh'- Mg IV 90

PH

B

bavhakkharāṇaṃ ... Sd 162
 bavhakkhāresu ... Sd 1343
 bavhatthañāpan° Sd 820
 bahass' um ca Mg V 148
 bahu-katinnāṃ Mg II 50 [133]
 bahubbih' aññāpadatthe Sd 708
 bahubbihimhi ca Kc 167 (210)
 bahubbihimhi ca sarūp° Sd 737
 bahubbihismiñ ca Sd 351
 bahumhā dhā ca ... Mg IV 128 [344]
 bahumhi bahuvacanaṃ Sd 666
 bahumhi viya ... Sd 667
 bahumhi samudāye ... Sd 669
 bahulaṃ Mg I 58
 bahuvacanesu vo no Kc 151 (250)
 bahusu vā Mg II 247
 bā cattālisādo Mg III 106 [231]
 bāl'h'-antika- Mg IV 148
 bāl'hassa sādho Kc 267 (378)
 bindu niggahitaṃ Mg I 8 [8]
 bila-padādayo ... Sd 372
 budha-gamāditthe ... Kc 559 (592)
 budha-gamādihi ... Sd 1144
 bo vassa Sd 80
 bya° vide vya°
 brahm'-attato niccaṃ Sd 405
 brahm'-atta-...°to am ānaṃ Kc 188 (115)
 brahm'-atta-... °to sy ā Sd 390
 brahma-munādito e vā Sd 287
 brahmāss' uttaṃ ... Sd 410
 brahmāss' u vā Mg II 196 [95]
 brahmāto gassa ca Kc 193 (122)
 brahmāto tu smin ni Kc 197 (125)
 brahmādi-kattādito vā Sd 479
 brahm'-inda-buddha- Sd 823
 brūto i timhi Kc 522 (488) = Sd 1033
 brūto tiss' iñ Mg VI 36
 brūno bhi sade ... Sd 1342
 brū-bhūnam āha-bhūvā ... Kc 477 (445)
 brū-bhūnaṃ parokkhāyam ... Sd 956

BH bhakkhassāhimsāyaṃ Mg II 8
 bhañj° vide bhanj°

bhadanta-bhante ... Sd 488 (mt)
 bhadantassa bhaddanta- Kc 245 (111)
 bhaddantassa vā ... Sd 487
 bhadrādayo Mg VII 146
 bhanjato ggo ca Kc 579 (612)
 bhanjasmā ggo ca Sd 1180
 bhante bhaddē ti eka- Sd 482
 bhabbe ika Kc 572 (597)
 bhamādihy aro Mg VII 159
 bhayādupattihetu Sd 556
 bhara-mara- Mg VII 2
 bharādihy ato Mg VII 79
 bhavato bhoto Kc 242 (192) = Mg III 45
 bhavato vā bhonto ... Mg II 150 [72]
 bhavantassa bhota Sd 472
 bhavantassa bhonta ... Sd 480 (mt)
 bhavissati kāle ... Sd 1289
 bhavissati gamādihi ... Kc 653 (631)
 bhavissati ssati ssanti ... Mg VI 2 [402]
 bhavissantiyaṃ chidassa ... Sd 1096
 bhavissantamhi (Rūp 462)
 bhavissantī ssati ssanti ... Kc 431 (456) = Sd 902
 bhāgavisiñhatthe Sd 615
 bhāvakamme ca ta Sd 1143
 bhāva-kammesu Mg V 67 [388]
 bhāva-kammesu kicca- Kc 627 (591) = Sd 1232
 bhāva-kammesu ta Kc 558 (606)
 bhāva-kammesu tabb° Kc 542 (531) = Mg V 27 [348]
 bhāva-kammesu yo Kc 442 (429)
 bhāva-kammesu att- Sd 934
 bhāva-kārakesv a-ghaṇ- Mg V 45 [371]
 bhāvattahoyoge Sd 623
 bhāvattā ca Sd 1111
 bhāvanapūṃsake ... Sd 590
 bhāvavacane catutthi Sd 1291
 bhāvavācako po ... Sd 1346
 bhāvavācimhi catutthi Kc 655 (297)
 bhāvāsāddhanādiyoge Sd 626
 bhāvahetumatte Sd 611
 bhāvā tena nibbatte Mg IV 64

bhāve kamme ca ... Sd 1125
 bhāve ca Kc 531 (566)
 bhāve ca piyo Sd 762
 bhikkhādito ca Kc 537 (579)
 bhikkhādihi ca Sd 1119
 bhikkhārādayo Mg VII 166
 bhidassa bheccho Sd 1097
 bhidādito innāna- ... Kc 584 (615)
 bhidādito no kta- Mg V 151
 bhidādihi vā inn'- Sd 1185
 bhito risano ca Mg VII 135
 bhīrutāyoge ... Sd 628
 bhī-rūhi ruk Mg VII 179
 bhīsmānako (bhītv ā°) Mg VII 16
 bhuja-ghasa- ... Kc 436 (520)
 bhujaato ssassa ... Sd 1060
 bhuja-muca- Mg VI 27
 bhujassa kvaci ... Sd 1221
 bhujaadinam ... dvi ca Kc 580 (546)
 bhujaadinam ... dvitāñ ca Sd 1181
 bhuvādayo dhātavo Sd 938 (cf. bhūv°)
 bhuvādito a Sd 925 (cf. bhūv°)
 bhū-ku-dāto tīmo Sd 1272
 bhū-gamā iñ Mg VII 11
 bhūte i um ... Mg VI 4 [406]
 bhūto Mg II 153 [71]
 bhūto pyass' abb' ... Sd 1128
 bhūto 'bba Kc 545 (541)
 bhūvādayo dhātavo Kc 459 (408), cf. bhuv-
 bhūvādito a Kc 447 (417), cf. bhuv°
 bhūsanādar° Mg III 19
 bhū-sūhi rik Mg VII 176
 bhūssa vuk Mg VI 17 [420]
 bhūssa he-hehi- Mg VI 31
 bho ge Sd 473
 bho ge tu Kc 243 (110)
 bhonti ti appas° Sd 481
 bhyādito ... Sd 1270
 bhyādihi ... Kc 645 (619)
 bhyo bhayugaṃ Sd 118

I maṃ vā rudhādinam Mg V 94 [394]
 makuṭāvāṭa- Mg VII 54
 maghavādinam ... Sd 332

maṅga-kama- Mg VII 182
 majjhādītvo imo Mg IV 25 [292]
 majjhe Mg IV 138
 mañ ca rudhādinam Mg V 19 [439]
 maṇḍa-salā ṇūko Mg VII 25
 maṇḍit'-ussukkesu ... Kc 317 (314)
 matantare ... vide Sd 121, 231, 232, 242, 301, 333, 346, 369, 475, 480, 486, 488, 517, 706, 715, 821, 830, 876, 891, 894, 1080, 1105, 1164, 1218, 1284, 1300, 1304, 1307.
 mathissa thassa lo ca Kc 636 (642)
 mathissa thassa lla-flakā Sd 1243
 ma-dā sare Kc 34 (52)
 madhvādito ro Kc 369 (385)
 madhvādihi ro Sd 791
 ma-nantā ḍo Mg VII 58
 mana-vacādayo ... Sd 371
 manādinam sak Mg IV 140
 manādihi smiṇ- Mg II 147 [64]
 manādy-apādinam ... Mg III 67
 ma-nānaṃ niggahitaṃ Mg V 97
 manuto uss'-usaṇ Sd 753
 manuto ssa-saṇ Mg IV 9 [282]
 manu-pura-suṇa-ku- Sd 1319
 manu-pura-suṇādihi ... Kc 675 (667)
 manubandho ... Mg I 21 [164]
 manogaṇato sare ... Sd 376
 manogaṇādito ... Kc 181 (95)
 manogaṇādihi ... Sd 373
 mantumhi āyussa ... Sd 797
 mantu satyādito Sd 793
 mand'-apka- Mg VII 147
 mandhātuss' attapi ... Sd 419
 ma pañcādi-katīhi Mg IV 53 [313]
 mayam yomhi paṭhame Kc 121 (233)
 ma-ya-dā sare Mg I 44 [38]
 mayam-asmāmhassa Mg II 215 [200]
 mayugaṃ myo Sd 119
 marato ratya vide atha vā mar°
 marā cu-ici ca Mg VII 40
 mariyādābhividdh° Sd 562
 masā chero ca Mg VII 157
 masussa sussa ... Kc 632 (638) = Sd 1239

massāmuṣsa Mg II 132 [191]
mahatam mahā... Kc 332 (325)
mahato mahantassa. Sd 712
ma-ha-da-bhehi... Kc 602 (629) =
Sd 1205
mahanta-mahitānaṃ. Sd 710
mahantārahantānaṃ... Mg II 154
[74]
mā-chāhi yo Mg VII 140
mātādinam antass'. Sd 427
mātādinam ā dv° Sd 736
mātādinam ā ni° Sd 420
mātāpituv āmahō Mg IV 39 [301]
mātito ca... Mg IV 38 [300]
mātulādītv ānī... Mg III 40
mātulādīnam anto... Sd 261
mātulādīnam ānattam Kc 98 (189)
mādito lo Mg VII 188
mādesa akāro... Sd 165
māna-kitānaṃ... Kc 465 (518) = Sd
944
mānato so... Sd 909
mānanto i Sd 1073
mānassa massa Mg V 163
mānassa vī... Mg V 81
mānādīhi rātu Kc 570 (562) = Sd
1161
māne matto Mg IV 47 [305]
māno Mg V 66
māyā-medhāhi vī Mg IV 101
mā y-ūnam Kc 403 (360)
māyogaḥhāne... Sd 888
māyoge i-ādi Mg VI 13 [415]
māyoge sabbakāle ca Kc 422 (455)
māyoge hiyyattan' Sd 891 (mt)
mā viākaraṇ' Sd 848
midādito tti-tiyo Sd 1298
midādīhi tti-tiyo Kc 660 (652)
midhuto pa Sd 1326
mi-mānaṃ... Mg VI 54
mī-kasi-nīhi ru Mg VII 177
mukhassa mūko vide aṭṭha vā mu°
mukhādayo Mg VII 31
mukhādito ro Mg IV 92
mucā vā Mg V 158

muddhādayo Mg VII 99
munādīhi c' i Kc 671 (663)
muḷālādayo Mg VII 186
musato tyu-ḷṭu Sd 1253
musass' ukāro Sd 1264
musā kalo Mg VII 183
muha-bahānaṃ ca... Mg V 107
muhā vā Mg V 150
mūḷhe muddhā ti Sd 258
meghādayo Mg VII 38
me-dharuddānato a Sd 1325
merayassa... Sd 534
mo itare Sd 143
morādayo Mg VII 174
mhā-tthānam uñ Mg VI 45 [413]

Y

yam Mg II 106 [158]
yakkhādītv inī ca Mg III 33 [267]
yam karoti... Kc 282 (75, 282C)
yamkāraṇ'... Sd 655
yam kurute Sd 551
yajassa karaṇe Kc 317E = Sd 636
yajassa yassa ṭi-yī Mg V 114
yajassa sarassa ḷḷhe i Sd 1215
yajassa sarass' i ḷḷhe Kc 612 (611)
yajass' ādiṣṣ' i Kc 505 (470) = Sd
1015
ya-t'-etehi ttako Mg IV 43
ya-tehi paccatta° Sd 497
yato apeti yato vā... Sd 555
yato niddhāraṇam Mg II 38
yato pacati... Sd 557
yato hiṃ Kc 257 (275)
yattha jāto vasati... Sd 764
yattha sandhite sare... Sd 185
yatthā sandhito saro Sd 186
yatth' iddhiy'... Sd 573
yathā kattari ca Kc 446 (497)
yathāgamam ikāro Kc 607 (533) =
Sd 1210
yathā-tathāto... Sd 178
yathātanti... Sd 652
yathā na tulye Mg III 3
yathāpāvacaṇam vidhi Sd 70
yathārahaṃ dhātuto... Sd 1067

yathārahaṃ ivappāgamo Sd 1338
yathārahaṃ ivapp'-ekār'- Sd 927
yathāsambhavaṃ... Sd 1230
yaḍ anupapannā... Kc 393 (407) =
Sd 830 (mt)
yaṃ-taṃ-kimpyoge... Sd 648
yabbhāvo bhāva° Mg II 36 (cf
yambh°)
yaṃ ālapati... Sd 576
yam ḷḷhaṃ syādino Mg V 74
yam ivappo na vā Sd 51
yam edantass'... Kc 17 (19)
yaṃ pīto Mg II 75 [162]
yaṃbhāve... Sd 760 (cf. yabbh°)
yamhā paṭhamatthe Sd 495
yamhi ādāss'... Sd 1063
yamhi gossa ca Mg IV 142 [278]
yamhi dā-dhā... Kc 504 (478)
ya-vakārā ca Kc 71 (491)
yavatam ta-la- Kc 271 (41)
ya-va-ma-...-hā vā Sd 56
ya-va-ma-...-ḷā cāgamā Kc 35 (34)
ya-vā sare Mg I 30 [14]
yasmād apeti... Kc 273 (88, 297A)
yasmā hiṃ Sd 504
yassa cavagga- Sd 921
yassa dātukāmo yas° Sd 553
yassa dātukāmo roc°... Kc 278 (84,
293B)
yassa vā pariggaho... Kc 285 (91,
303B)
yassa sam yassa vā... Sd 575
yassādassanam... Sd 570
yāṇa-lāṇa Kc 635 (641)
yāno ca Sd 1202
yāva tad-... guṇitaṃ ca Kc 396 (400)
yāva tad-... vīsatiguṇam Sd 833
yāva-pure- Sd 874
yāvabodham... Mg I 57
yā-valā gu Mg VII 35
yāvāvadhāraṇe Mg III 4
yā hiṃ Mg IV 114 [331]
yirato eyyassa... Sd 1081
yire ca Sd 1079
yu-ṇvu- Sd 627

yuto ni Mg VII 113
yutte cānicchite Kc 317J
yu-thu-kūnaṃ... Mg VII 115
y-uvaṇṇānam iyaṇ- Mg V 137 [373]
y-uvaṇṇānam e-o ppa° Mg V 83 [355]
y-uvaṇṇānam e-o lu° Mg I 29 [12]
y-uvaṇṇupantā ki Mg VII 9
y-uvaṇṇehi nī Mg III 36 [268]
yuvassa ca Sd 517 (mt)
yuvass' uvass'... Kc 651 (649)
yuvā ti Mg III 43 [269]
yuvādinam su- Mg II 184 [106]
yuvānaṃ ca Kc 269 (380)
yuvā sass' ino Mg II 199 [107]
yena kurute... Sd 552
yen' aṅgavikāro Kc 293 (292) = Sd
603
yena vā kayirate... Kc 281 (82,
287B)
yena vādassanaṃ Kc 276 (300)
yena vā saṃsaḷḷhaṃ... Kc 352 (358)
ye pass' ivappassa Mg II 119 [161]
yebhuyyen' icc... Sd 656
y'-eva-hisu ñño Mg I 42 [36]
ye saṃssa Mg I 43 [37]
ye saha Sd 141
yesu yassa lopo... Sd 726
yehi kvi tehi... Sd 1266
yo-aṃ-nādisu... Sd 307
yo ādhāro... Sd 572 (cf. yōdhār°)
yo karoti sa kattā Kc 283 (77, 287D)
yo kāreti yo vā... Sd 550
yo kāreti sa hetu Kc 284 (288)
yo kurute yo vā... Sd 548
yo jassa Sd 82
yōdhāro... Kc 280 (93, 305B), cf.
yo ādh°
yo-naṃ-hisv... Mg II 239 [211]
yonam tamhā no Sd 452
yonan ni Mg II 115 [166]
yonan ni napums°... Kc 217 (199)
yonam nīnaṃ c' ā-e Sd 275
yonan no Kc 225 (151)
yonam no ne pume Mg II 77 [124]
yonam no ne vā Mg II 187 [104]

yonam āno Kc 190 (114) = Mg II 162 [76]
 yonam eḥ Mg II 141 [173]
 yomhi dvinnam... Mg II 225 [217]
 yomhi paḥame ca Sd 330
 yomhi paḥame mayam Sd 296
 yomhi vā kvaci Mg II 97 [132^A]
 yolopa-nisu dīgho Mg II 90 [118]
 yo vā paḥamo Sd 391
 yosu katanikāra^o... Kc 88 (147)
 yosu ca Kc 74 (169)
 yosu jhissa pume Mg II 95 [116]
 yosu dīgham... Sd 245
 yosu dvinnam dve ca Kc 132 (228)
 yosu dvinnam dve duve Sd 310
 yosv am-hisu cāraṇ Mg II 167 [98]
 yosv akatarasso jho Kc 96 (148)
 yosv attam akatar^o Sd 259
 yosv āno Kc 155 (137)
 yohi saha jjo Sd 263
 yvādisv āro vā Sd 412
 yvādo ntussa Mg II 93 [145]

R rakāro ca Kc 589 (616)
 rakkhaṇatthānam icch^o... Kc 275 (299)
 rakkhaṇatthānam icch^o anicch^o Sd 569
 raccam ca-na-rantādihi Sd 1203
 rajjādayo Mg VII 46
 rañj^o vide ranj^o
 raññam namhi vā Kc 136 (119)
 rañño raññassa... Mg II 229 [83]
 ratanassa ratno Sd 533
 rattindiva- Mg III 55
 ra(t)tyādihi to smino Mg II 57 [121]
 ranjassa jo... Sd 1194
 ranj'-udādito... Sd 1302
 ranj'-udādihi... Kc 663 (655)
 ramaṇīyādito kaṇ Kc 364 (373)
 ramaṇīyādīhi kaṇ Sd 782
 ramā tanak Mg VII 109
 ramā thak Mg VII 87
 ramhi-r...no Kc 541 (544)
 ramhi-r...lopam Sd 1124
 ravaṇa-vāraṇa- Mg VII 68

ra samkhyāto vā Mg III 111 [229]
 rassam Kc 26 (38) = Sd 65
 rassattam' gho Sd 213
 rass' āraṇ Mg II 182 [142]
 rassā lato... Sd 291
 rasso Kc 462 (492) = Sd 941
 rasso pubbassa Mg V 75 [437]
 rasso lahu Sd 12
 rasso vā Mg II 64 [159]
 rahato yo... Sd 395
 rahass' inam Sd 401
 rahādito anassa no Sd 1135
 rahādito na Kc 551 (536: no na)
 rahimh' eta Sd 465
 rājato ñño... Mg IV 7 [280]
 rājassa raññam Mg II 227 [84]
 rājassa rañño... Kc 135 (118)
 rājassa rāju... Kc 169 (117)
 rājassa savibhatt^o Sd 314
 rājassa su-nam- Sd 354
 rājass' i nāmhi Mg II 126 [80]
 rājādi-yuvāditv ā Mg II 158 [75]
 rājādi-satthādito... Sd 478
 rā nassa no Mg V 172 [351]
 rānubandhe... Mg IV 144 [299]
 rāyo tumantā Mg IV 78
 rite dutiyā ca Mg II 31
 rite-vināyoge du^o Sd 566
 ri-vi-bhāhi nu Mg VII 63
 ri-rikkhakesu Mg III 93
 rukkhā-tiṇa- Sd 701
 rujaṭiyoge Sd 619
 rujādito cho Sd 1250
 ruda-khida- Mg VII 95
 rudassa dassa co... Sd 1045
 rudhādito ca... Sd 926
 rudhādito nigg^o... Kc 448 (495)
 ruhādīhi ho... Mg V 149
 rūlhanukaraṇōpa^o Sd 203
 rūlhināmehi ca Sd 687

lakkhaṇa-vicch'- Sd 585
 lakkhaṇa-sahatthe... Sd 583
 lakkhaṇa-hetuādi^o Sd 1155
 lakkhaṇ'-itthambhūta- Mg II 10

lakkhaṇe Mg II 20
 lakkhyā no a ca Mg IV 103
 lajjito tabbassa... Sd 455
 latu-pitādīnam ase Mg II 168 [135]
 latu-pitādīnam āraṇ-araṇ Mg III 71
 latu-pitādīnam ā simhi Mg II 59 [134]
 lato yathāsambhavam... Sd 294
 lato vokāro ca Kc 119 (155)
 latv-itthiyūhi ko Mg III 60
 la da-rānam Kc 381 (258)
 labhato i-innam... Sd 1003
 labha-vasa- Mg VI 26
 labhasmā i-innam... Kc 499 (461)
 labhasmā tvānassa... Sd 1207
 labhā im-inam... Mg VI 73
 la-yānam layugaṇ Sd 110
 lassa lo Sd 96
 lahuto sakatthe sa Sd 839
 lahumattā layo... Kc 4 (4)
 lahuss' upāntassa Mg V 84 [357]
 lā yonam vo pume Mg II 85 [129]
 līgaṇ ca nipaccate Kc 53 (61)
 līngatthe paḥamā Kc 286 (65, 282^A)
 = Sd 577
 līnga-vibhatti- Sd 672
 līnāgato tā Sd 202
 luttitinākyhātena ca Sd 685
 luttī vantu-mantu- Sd 518
 lutte asavaṇṇam Sd 34
 lutte o sare... Sd 229
 lutte vyañjano... Sd 149
 lū-nīto... Sd 1100
 le lakāram Sd 139
 lo ca ve-vosu Sd 260
 lopam Sd 147
 lopaṇ ca tatṛākāro Kc 27 (39)
 lopaṇ c' ettam akāro Kc 512 (472)
 lopi aññasmā Sd 735
 lopam tatṛākāro ca Sd 66
 lopo Mg I 39 [32]; II 117 [117]; IV 135
 lopo 'nādivyañjanassa Mg V 76 [419]
 lopo 'musmā Mg II 88 [192]
 lopo vaḍḍhā ktissa Mg V 159

lopo 'vaṇṇ'-ivaṇṇānam Mg IV 143 [277]
 lopo vī-mantu- Mg IV 150
 lo rassa Sd 78
 lo vā yassa Sd 1049

V
 vakā arap Mg VII 163
 vaggantam vā vagge Kc 31 (49)
 vagga-la-schi te Mg I 49 [28]
 vaggā pañca^o Kc 7 (9)
 vagge ghos^o... savagge tat^o Sd 68
 vagge ghos^o... tat^o Kc 29 (42)
 vagge vagganto Mg I 41 [35]
 vaggasu paḥama- Sd 14
 vacato u... Sd 1044
 vacanto ko... Sd 965
 vaca-vasa-vahādivass'... Sd 978
 vaca-vasa-vahādīnam... Kc 489 (463)
 vaca vā vu Kc 581 (613)
 vacasmā kh' anto... Sd 970
 vacass' ajjat^o... Kc 479 (464)
 vacassa vakkho vide atha vā vac^o
 vacassa vass' akāro... Sd 1043
 vacassa vass' u Sd 1182
 vacassākāro... Sd 958
 vaca-hanato... Sd 963
 vacādīnam... Mg V 111
 vacchādito ṇāna- Mg IV 2 [273]
 vacchādīhi tanutte... Mg IV 57
 vaja-ija- Sd 1247
 vajādīhi... Kc 640 (644)
 vajjadassādīnam... Sd 453
 vajjanatthāpa- Sd 560
 vajjamh' eyyāsiss'... Sd 1010
 vajjo vadassa Sd 1006
 vañjhādayo Mg VII 48
 vaṭumādayo Mg VII 131
 vaṇṇato... Mg IV 87
 vaṇṇaniyamo... Sd 157
 vaṇṇantā i yeva Mg IV 85
 vaṇṇaparena... Mg I 24 [13]
 vattamānā ti anti... Kc 425 (410) = Sd 896
 vattamānātītesu... Sd 1288
 vattamānā pacc^o... Kc 416 (412)

vattamāne ti anti... Mg VI 1 [396]
 vattamāne mān'-antā Kc 567 (630)
 vattamāne vipp° Sd 1157
 vattaha-rah'- Sd 398
 vattahādito... Sd 397
 vattahā sa° Mg II 195 [112]
 vattāṭṭāva- Mg VII 112
 vada-janānaṃ... Mg VII 161
 vada-mada- Kc 546 (542) = Sd 1129
 vadassa vajjaṃ Kc 502 (471)
 vadādito gaṇe... Sd 1297
 vadādihi ṇitto gaṇe Kc 659 (651)
 vadādihi yo Mg V 30 [356A]
 vadissa bada ca Mg VII 160
 vaddhassa vā Mg V 113
 vadho vā sabbattha Kc 594 (489)
 va-na-ta- Mg I 45 [20]
 vanappatissa... Sd 99
 vantū-mantu-... Kc 270 (381)
 vantussa tulopo... Sd 546
 vantv avaṇṇā Mg IV 80 [320]
 vapa-va- Mg VII 10
 vamaḍih' athu Mg V 47
 vam od-udantānaṃ Kc 18 (20)
 vāya-diva- Mg VII 218
 ya-yānaṃ bayugaṃ Sd 111
 vara-karā... Mg VII 57
 varāra-kara- Mg VII 101
 varuṇato i... Sd 801
 vasato uttha Kc 576 (599)
 vasa-masa-kusā thu Mg VII 89
 vasa-labhato... Sd 968
 vasa-labhanto... Sd 966
 vasa-labhehi... Sd 964
 vasassa vassa vā vu Sd 1178
 vasādihi 'nto Mg VII 76
 vasāsā ccharo Mg VII 156
 vasiṭṭhādisu saṇe... Sd 861
 vassa vā vu Kc 577 (600)
 vass' obhāvo... Sd 486 (mt)
 vahassa vass' akāro... Sd 1050
 vahassāniyantu Mg II 7
 vahass' ussa Mg V 108
 vā kvaci Mg V 87 [383]
 vācāya vyo pathe Sd 128

vācāsiliṭṭhatthaṃ... Sd 184
 vāññato Mg III 61
 vā ṇ apacce Kc 346 (346)
 vā tatiyā- Mg II 125 [244]
 vā tatiye ca Kc 150 (249)
 vādihi to Mg VII 82
 vā namhi Kc 201 (163)
 vānekaññatthe Mg III 21 [257]
 vā paro asarūpā Kc 13 (15)
 vāmhi' ānaṃ (ānaṃ) Mg II 161 [77]
 vā yv appaḥhamo Kc 162 (237)
 vārasaṃkhyāya... Mg IV 126 [342]
 vāriṣsa vo... Sd 1340
 vāsiṭṭhass' ikāro... Sd 156
 vikappena ghaṭ° Sd 974
 vikaraṇassa ca ṇuno Sd 976
 vicitrā taddhitavutti Sd 864
 vicchāla-gama- Mg VII 21
 vijjā-yoni- Mg III 72
 viṭapādayo Mg VII 119
 v' itiss' eve vā Mg I 36 [18]
 vito ṇāto Mg V 40
 vidante ū Kc 618 (573) = Sd 1222
 vidā kū Mg V 39
 vidā dasuk Mg VII 220
 vidādihi ūro Kc 672 (664)
 vidita-pariyāpanna- Sd 761
 vidvā Mg VII 205
 vidhavādito ṇero Sd 758
 vidhādisu dvissa du Mg III 99
 vidhib bisenanantassa Mg I 13
 vidhurādayo Mg VII 148
 vinatādisu aniccā Sd 862
 vināññatra tatiyā ca Mg II 32
 vipinādayo Mg VII 103
 vippaṭisedhe Mg I 22
 vibhattilope... Sd 693
 vibhattissaro rasso Sd 1041
 vibhatyantam... Sd 27
 vibhāge dhā ca Kc 399 (404)
 vibhāsā rukkhā... Kc 325 (345)
 virūpekaseso Sd 821 (mt)
 visadattādisahitaṃ... Sd 192
 visadaṃ pulliṅgaṃ Sd 193
 visabhāga° Sd 124

visamādito (*sic lege*) ṇo Sd 781
 visa-ruja-... ṇa Kc 530 (563)
 visa-ruja... ṇo Sd 1110
 visilese Sd 618
 visuṃ-puthuyoge Sd 564
 visesanam ekatthena Mg III 11 [246]
 visesana-visesitaḥ° Sd 613
 visesane ca Kc 294 (293)
 visesane pakati° Sd 604
 visese tara-tam'-... Kc 365 (374)
 viharassa ha Sd 1038
 viādito ṇi Mg VII 61
 vicchābhikkhaññesu dve Mg I 54
 vito thik Mg VII 91
 vito lu Mg VII 229
 vi-patā tano Mg VII 108
 visati-dasesu pañc° Mg III 107 [235]
 visati-dasesu bā dvissa Sd 810
 visati-dasesu bā dvissa tu Kc 382 (255)
 vuddh° *vide* vuddh°
 vuttasirādināṃ... Sd 400
 vuttānuraṃkhaṇ° Sd 159
 vuttāvuttānaṃ... Sd 102
 vuttirakkhaṇe... Sd 164
 vuddhassa jo iy'-... Kc 264 (375)
 vuddh' ādisarassa... Kc 402 (349)
 vu pāssa ca Kc 317^z
 v' ekā jhamaṃ Mg IV 123 [340]
 v' eṭ Mg II 145
 vētass' eṭ Mg III 98
 vetāta- Mg VII 217
 vepu-sī-dava-vamu-ku- Kc 646 (645)
 vepu-sī-dava-vamulo... Sd 1271
 ve vā Mg I 51 [30]
 ve-vosu l'-ussa Mg II 96 [130]
 ve-vosu lo ca Kc 97 (156)
 vo no bahuvacane Sd 329
 vo passa Sd 101
 vo yassa Sd 94
 vyagghassa vaggha Sd 541
 vyagghassa vi-agghā ti Sd 855
 vyañjanantassa co cha-... Kc 474
 (517)
 vyañjanantassa co che Sd 952
 vyañjane ca Kc 39 (54)

vyañjane dīgha- Mg I 33 [23]
 vyañjane niggahitaṃ aṃ Sd 153
 vyañjano ca... Kc 41 (56)
 vyattaye sadda° Sd 1156
 vya vaddha- Mg IV 61
 vyākaraṇassa... Sd 850
 vyāvaccassa... Sd 853

saṃy° *vide* saññ° S

saṃsaddassa nigg° Sd 527
 saṃsadde paralope... Sd 155
 saṃ-sānaṃ Mg II 103 [175]
 saṃ-sāsv eka-... ca Kc 62 (206)
 saṃ-sāsv eka-... thiyāṃ Sd 209
 saṃhan'-aññāya... Kc 540 (581)
 sakatthe Mg IV 134 [307^A]
 sakanāmehi Kc 397 (401)
 sakanatassa kho... Sd 1065
 saka-mandhātādinaṃ ca Kc 204 (167)
 saka-vasā thi Mg VII 90
 sakass' ass' uva Sd 530
 sakā unto Mg VII 74
 sakā ṇassa kha iādo Mg VI 58
 sakādihi aḷo Mg VII 53
 sak'-āpānaṃ... Mg V 122
 sakiṃ vā Mg IV 129 [345]
 sakissa issā(kāro)... Sd 182
 sakka-mandhāt° *vide* saka-m°
 sakhato gassāvāṇṇo Sd 285 (*cf.*
 sakhāt°)
 sakhantass'... Sd 407 (*cf.* sakhāt°)
 sakhāto gass' e vā Kc 113 (132), *cf.*
 sakhato...
 sakhāto c'āyo-no Kc 191 (130)
 sakhāntass' i... Kc 194 (131), *cf.*
 sakhant°...
 saggassa su-aggā ti Sd 851
 saṃketo 'navayavo... Mg I 23
 saṃkhā-liṅg° Sd 663
 saṃkhyādi Mg III 25
 saṃkhyāpubbo digu Kc 327 (333) =
 Sd 703
 saṃkhyāpūraṇe pañca- Sd 802
 saṃkhyāpūraṇe mo Kc 375 (390)
 saṃkhyāyaṃ da- Sd 809

samkhyāya sacc-ut^o Mg IV 51 [318]
 samkhyāhi Mg III 50 [262]
 saca-jānaṃ ka-gā . . . Kc 642 = Sd 1267
 saccādih' āpi Mg V 13
 sa chassa vā Kc 376 (392)
 sañjātaṃ larak^o Mg IV 46 [304]
 saññāyaṃ Mg III 87
 saññāyaṃ yathārutam eva Sd 538
 saññāyaṃ dā-dhāto i Kc 553 (584)
 saññāyam a nu Kc 527 (551)
 saññāyam a nvāgamo Sd 1107
 saññāyam i dā-dhāhi Sd 1138
 saññāyam udōdakassa Mg III 79
 saññāyam uddhamukh^o Sd 1339
 saññāyaṃ bharā Mg V 32
 saññāyaṃ mānuso Mg III 35
 saññicchāyam . . . Sd 990
 saññutto vyañjano . . . Sd 135
 saññogaparo ca Sd 10
 saññogādilopo Mg I 53 [34]
 saññoge kvaci Mg IV 137 [276]
 saññoge vāthavāgame . . . Sd 179
 saññhāto hāgamo . . . Sd 1055
 sata-nata-nitato tyo Sd 1260
 satādinam i ca Mg IV 54 [317]
 sato sab bhe Mg II 149 [73]
 sattamiyatthe Sd 602 (cf. sattamy^o)
 sattamiyatthe kus^o Sd 639
 sattamiyaṃ pubbassa Mg I 14 [10]
 sattamiyā tra tha . . . Sd 494
 sattamiyā va kimhā Sd 499
 sattamī eyya-eyyup . . . Kc 427 (437)
 = Sd 898
 sattamiyatthe ca Kc 292 (291), cf. sattamiy^o
 sattamy ādhāre Mg II 34 [60]
 sattamy ādhikye Mg II 16
 satte sattavā ti Sd 255
 satty-arahesv eyyādī Mg VI 11 [428]
 satthassa so tame Sd 511
 satthādīnaṃ tomhi Sd 414
 satthunāttā ca Kc 202 (164)
 satthu- . . . ā si-yosu . . . Sd 411
 satthu- . . . ā sismip . . . Kc 199 (158)

satyādīhi mantu Kc 371 (387)
 satvāsattvam aticca . . . Sd 689
 sada-bhidito . . . Sd 381
 sadassa sidattam Kc 611 (469)
 sadassa sīdo Sd 1213
 sadda-kudha- . . . ādito yu Sd 1117
 sadda-kudha- . . . ādīhi yu Kc 535 (577)
 saddaniddeso va . . . Sd 489
 saddādini (°hi) karoti Mg V 10
 saddhādito na Kc 372 (389) = Sd 795
 saddhādity a Mg IV 94 [323]
 santasaddassa so bhe . . . Kc 185 (112)
 santassa nto attam . . . Sd 388
 santassa so bhe . . . Sd 378
 sandhāto a Sd 1248
 sannipubbassa sīvo Sd 1214
 sapubbā paḥ^o . . . Mg II 242
 sabba-katara-katama- . . . Mg II 102
 sabba-katarādayo . . . Sd 269
 sabbato up iṃsu Kc 506 (454)
 sabbato ko Kc 178 (224)
 sabbato nṇu-tv-āvī vā Kc 529 (554)
 sabbato dhi Kc 252 (268)
 sabbato naṃ sam-sānaṃ Kc 168 (203)
 sabbato hissa bhi vā Sd 265
 sabbattha ge gī Kc 610 (607)
 sabbattha vā vadho Sd 1196
 sabbatthāsassādīlopo ca Kc 508 (481)
 sabbanāmākārat' e . . . Kc 164 (200)
 sabbanāmākārato yo . . . Sd 347
 sabbanāmato kakārāgamo . . . Sd 364
 sabbanāmato naṃ . . . Sd 353
 sabbanāmānaṃ namhi ca Kc 102 (202)
 sabbanāmāuṇi paṇa naṃmhi Sd 270
 sabbanāmehi thā- Sd 844
 sabbanāmehi pakāra- . . . Kc 400 (405)
 sabbayo-nīnam ā e Kc 107 (69)
 sabbasmā dhi Sd 502
 sabbassa dāmhi so vā Sd 508
 sabbassa vā am-sesu Kc 93 (106)
 sabbassa so dāmhi vā Kc 262 (277)
 sabbass' imass' e vā Kc 170 (220)
 sabbass' etass' akāro vā Kc 231 (263)
 sabbass' etass' attam . . . Sd 461
 sabbā c' āvantu Mg IV 44

sabbādayo vuttimatte Mg III 77
 sabbādito sattamyā . . . Mg IV 111 [328]
 sabbādito sabbā Mg II 25
 sabbādīnaṃ vitihāre Mg I 56
 sabbādīnaṃ na(m)mhi ca Mg II 101 [174]
 sabbādīnam ā Mg III 94 [368]
 sabbādīhi Mg II 140 [178]
 sabbādīhi pakāre thā Mg IV 120 [337]
 sabbāsam ākhyāla^o Sd 448
 sabbāsam āvus^o . . . Kc 221 (282)
 sabbāsv āna Sd 343
 sabbāh' eyyās' Sd 1088
 sabb'-ek'-aññ- Mg IV 117 [334]
 sabbesam ekābhidhāne . . . Kc 411 (425)
 sabbēhi tūn^o . . . Kc 599 (625) = Sd 1201
 sabbo (c)can ti Kc 19 (22)
 samaye karaṇōpayoga- Sd 662
 samā kho Mg VII 30
 samādīhanatv . . . Sd 1123
 samādito tho mo ca Sd 1236
 samādīhi tha-mā Kc 630 (637)
 samādīhi 'tho (°hy atho) Mg VII 85
 samān'-añña- Mg V 44 [365]
 samānassa jjamhi so Sd 1169
 samānassa pakkhādī^o Mg III 91
 samānā ro rī-rikkhake Mg V 126 [367]
 samā rivo Mg VII 207
 samāsagatanāmamajje . . . Sd 747
 samāsagatanāme kvaci Sd 415
 samāsa-taddhit^o Sd 677
 samāsantagatānaṃ . . . Sd 722
 samāsantv a Mg III 48
 samāse ca vibhāsā Kc 154 = Sd 334
 samāse taddhitante Sd 738
 samāse do tiliṅge Sd 144
 samāse mātādito ca Sd 289
 samāse mātu- Sd 428
 samāse vā Mg II 231

samāhāre napuṃsakaṃ Mg III 24 [260]
 samīpāyāmesv anu Mg III 6
 samīpe 'jjatanī Kc 421 (453)
 samudāya-jāti- Sd 668
 samūhatthe kaṇ-ṇā Sd 770
 samūhatthe kaṇ-ṇā ca Kc 356 (364)
 samūhe kaṇ-ṇa-ṇikā Mg IV 69 [310]
 samodhānicchāyam . . . Sd 822
 sampadāne ca Kc 313 (310) = Sd 642
 sampadāne calulthi Kc 295 (85, 293^A) = Sd 605
 sambandhadvayādhāre Sd 614
 sambandha-sambandhi^o Sd 612
 sambhāvane vā Mg VI 12 [429]
 sayane chavassa . . . Sd 1341
 saye ca Kc 33 (51)
 saramhā dve Mg I 34 [24]
 saralopo mādesa- . . . Kc 83 (67)
 saralopo ya-ma- Sd 69
 sara-vayāya- Mg II 148
 sara-vasa- Mg VII 169
 sarā āvo Mg VII 201
 sarānam ādissāyu- Mg IV 136 [271]
 sarā pakatikā . . . Sd 62
 sarā pakati vyo^o Kc 23 (36)
 sarā lopam . . . Sd 30
 sarā viyojaye . . . Sd 28
 sarā vyañjane dīgham Sd 64
 sarā sare lopam Kc 12 (13)
 sarismā rathi(ṇ), Mg VII 92
 sar'-isvādīnaṃ . . . Kc 317^B
 sarūpānam ekasesv . . . Kc 390 (68)
 sare an Kc 336 (330) = Sd 718
 sare kaḍ . . . Mg III 115
 sare kvaci Kc 24 (35)
 sare jha-lānam . . . Sd 220
 sare puthassa . . . Sd 53
 sare pubbo Sd 35
 saro niccam . . . Sd 734
 saro rasso napuṃsake Kc 344 (322)
 saro lopo sare Mg I 26 [9]
 saḷāyatane virūpa- Sd 742

salopo Mg II 171 [138] (*cf.* ssalop^o)
 savibhattikassa... Sd 484
 sasaññogantatt' *vide* asaññ^o
 sasa-masa- Mg VII 219
 sa sare vāgamo Kc 184 (96)
 sasādito tu-davo Sd 1313
 sasā riho Mg VII 221
 sasāsa-vasa- Mg VII 213
 sa-smāsu... Sd 338
 sa-smā-smim-... Kc 176 (213)
 sasmim vattahass' i Sd 402
 sa-smim-nā-namsu... Sd 386
 sasyādito vā Sd 406
 sasvādihi tu-davo Kc 669 (661)
 sass' am Kc 163 (240)
 sassa kvac'... Sd 42
 sassa c' o Kc 182 (97)
 sassa no Kc 213 (127)
 sassa vā am Sd 346 (mt)
 sass' āya catutthiyā Mg II 46 [55]
 sahakassa kassa... Sd 152
 sahatthe Sd 593 = Mg II 13
 sahatthena Mg II 19
 sahayoge... Sd 658
 saha-saddhiipoyoge... Sd 657
 sahassa so 'ñnatthe Mg III 86
 sahassa hassa... Sd 746
 sahādīnā santa- Sd 1176
 sahādiyoge ca Kc 289 (289) = Sd 592
 sāgamo yathārahā... Sd 1075
 sāgamo se Kc 61 (86)
 sādīsanta- Kc 575 (610)
 sādhu-nipunayutte... Kc 317^p
 sādho bālhassa Sd 515
 sānantarassa... Mg V 141
 sāmākādayo Mg VII 20
 sāmītte 'dhiṇā Mg II 17
 sāmismim chaḷḷhi Kc 303 (92, 303^a)
 sām'-issar^o... kusalādīhi Sd 631
 sām'-issar^o... kusalehi ca Kc 305
 (306)
 sāmī-sāminīnam... Sd 529
 sārismā *vide* sarismā...
 sālāvādayo Mg VII 200
 sāsa-disato... Kc 574 (609)

sāsa-disehi... Sd 1170
 sāsa-vasa- Mg V 145
 sāsassa sis vā Mg V 118 [358]
 sāsā apo Mg VII 118
 sāsādito ratthu Sd 1159
 sāsādihi ratthu Kc 568 (560)
 sāsādhikarā... Mg V 168
 sāss' am-se cānaṇ Mg II 194 [114]
 sāssa devatā... Mg IV 14 [287]
 si Mg VI 43 [412]
 sim Kc 219 (195)
 siṅgāṅgāga- (siṅgy-aṅg^o) Mg VII 164
 siṅgādayo Mg VII 33
 siṅghā āpikāṭakā (siṅghāṇ^o) Mg
 VII 17
 sito lak-vālā Mg VII 181
 sithilam apuḷḷhaṇ... Sd 16
 sithilādayo Mg VII 191
 si-dhā-vī-vāhi no Mg VII 106
 sinā eru Mg VII 178
 sino am Sd 446
 sindhādayo Mg VII 6
 sippādayo Mg VII 117
 simh' anapums^o Mg II 130 [187]
 simh' ahaṇ Mg II 217 [199]
 simh' ā niccaṇ Sd 299
 simh' āyam anapums^o Sd 358
 simhi katthaci Sd 252
 simhi gacchantā^o Kc 186 (107)
 simhi ca Kc 498 (482)
 simhi vā Kc 94 (105)
 siyā liṅgassa ca Kc 320^a
 si-yo am-yo... Kc 55 (63) = Sd 200
 sirisādayo Mg VII 211
 silāgha... sattamyatthesu ca Kc 279
 (294)
 silāgha... tatiyatthādisu ca Sd 554
 sismim nānapumsakassa Mg II 68
 sissa o Sd 272
 s' issare āmy-uvāmī Mg IV 102
 sissāgito ni Mg II 151
 siss' o Mg II 112 [41]
 si-hisu ca Sd 992
 si tapādihi Sd 789

ito dhuk Mg VII 100
 idass' ikāro... Sd 1040
 ilādito vo Mg IV 98
 ilābhikkhaññ^o Mg V 54 [380]
 ukha-ḍukkha i Mg IV 89
 uñ sassa Mg II 53 [53]
 uṇotismā vā... Sd 1286
 uto ā Sd 1116
 uto kva-kvā Mg VII 204
 uto ṇisak Mg VII 216
 utte sukh^o Sd 160
 uddhassaramhā... Sd 191
 u-naṇ-hisu Sd 246 = Mg II 91 [56]
 u-naṇ hisu goṇa Sd 231 (mt)
 u-naṇ-hisu ca Kc 89 (87)
 u-naṇ-his' ū Mg II 127 [82]
 u-naṇ-am-su vā Kc 196 (133)
 unass'-unass'... Kc 649 (647) = Sd
 1285
 upato ca Kc 561 (589)
 upasmā bhāve ca Sd 1146
 umedhā so Sd 788
 umhā ca Mg II 192 [111]
 umhāmhassāsmā Mg II 209 [210]
 umhi vā Mg II 70 [154]
 suriyassa sūra Sd 540
 uvappato... Sd 766
 u-vihi ṇak Mg VII 66
 u-vu-asato *vide* sū-vu
 u-vu-'sānam... (su-v'-as^o) Kc 662
 (654)
 susa-paca-sakato... Kc 585 (603)
 susa-paca-sakehi... Sd 1186
 susā kho Mg V 156
 susmim ā vā Kc 158 (143)
 su-hi-nāsu ca Kc 81 (172)
 su-hisu anto ca Sd 313
 su-hisu nak Mg II 201 [90]
 su-his' ubhass' o Mg II 58 [214]
 su-hisu liṅgākāro e Sd 268
 su-hisv akāro e Kc 101 (80)
 su-hisv aṭ Mg VI 53 (si h^o?)
 su-hisv ass' e Mg II 100 [50]
 su-hisv āraṇ Mg II 172 [137]
 sū-bhāhi nuk Mg VII 110

sūrato ā... Sd 800
 sū-vu-asato... Sd 1301
 sekārāgamo... Sd 1102
 seyyāthassa assathattam Sd 998
 seyyāmass' assāma Sd 1000
 seyyāmiss' assam Sd 999
 seyyāsissa assattam Sd 997
 seyyussa assuttam Sd 996
 se vāntassa Sd 298
 sesato mo do... Sd 145
 sesato lopam... Kc 220 (74)
 sesatthe ssaṇ- Sd 1293
 sesā aḍḍhamattā... Sd 6
 sesā kamma- Kc 287^a
 sesā vyañjanā Kc 6 (8)
 sesesu ca Kc 229 (226)
 sesesu ntu ca Kc 187 (108)
 sese ssantu- Kc 657 (634)
 sesehi lopam go si ca Sd 447
 so Kc 104 (66)
 so chassāhāyatane vā Mg III 70
 sotādisu lopo Mg III 81
 so napumsakaliṅgo Kc 322 (320)
 sobbhādayo Mg VII 129
 so rassam vā Sd 476
 so lomā Mg IV 105
 so vā Kc 105
 so vā ṭhāne Sd 273
 so vicchā- Mg IV 130 [346]
 sossa su Sd 523
 smā-namsu vā Mg II 166 [101]
 smā uā Kc 214 (128)
 smāmi tvamhā Mg II 220 [208]
 smā-sminnaṇ Sd 276 = Mg II 45 [58]
 smā-sminnaṇ yath^o Sd 266
 smā-sminnaṇ vā Kc 108 (90)
 smā-sminnaṇ nā-ne Mg II 186 [108]
 smāssa nā Sd 441
 smāssa nā brahmā ca Mg II 202 [92]
 smā-hi... mhi Mg II 99 [51]
 smā-hi... mhi vā Kc 99 (81)
 smino ni Mg II 79 [128]
 smino ssaṇ Mg II 105 [177]
 smin ni Kc 226 (154)
 smim i Sd 422

smim e Kc 192 (135)
 smimh' āne vā Sd 336
 smimhi tumh° Mg II 232 [209]
 smi(ṁ)mhi raññe... Kc 138 (121) =
 Sd 317 = Mg II 230 [85]
 sy ā ca Kc 189 (113)
 syādayo tyādayo... Sd 198
 syādayo nāme... Sd 199
 syādilopo... Mg I 55
 syādisu rasso Mg III 27
 syādisu sabbhi Sd 380
 syādisesāsu ca Sd 232 (mt)
 syādi syādin' ekattham Mg III 1
 syo sayugam Sd 112
 svādito ṇu-ṇā-ṇā ca Kc 450 (498)
 svādihi kṇo Mg V 25 [445]
 svādihi ṇu ṇā ṇā Sd 929
 ssaṁ-ssā... Mg II 54 [179]
 ssalopo ssatyādīnam Sd 1039
 ssassa hi kamme Mg VI 65
 ssā vā t'-et'-imāmūhi Mg II 48 [184]
 sse vā Mg VI 59

H ha-catutthānam... Kc 613 (594) =
 Sd 1216
 hattha-dantehi... Mg IV 86
 hadayādayo Mg VII 142
 hanato kho... Sd 969
 hananto niggahītam... Sd 967
 hanassa ghāto Kc 593 (530)
 hanassa ghāto ṇānu° Mg V 100
 hanassa vadho... Sd 1058
 hanā che-khā Mg VI 67
 hanādīhi nu-ṇu-tavo Kc 673 (665)
 hanā racco Mg V 167
 hantehi ho hassa... Sd 1193 cf. hant°
 hantīyādīnam ṇuko Kc 538 (580)
 hara-ruha-kulā ito Mg VII 78
 harassa giṇṇ se Kc 476 (521)
 harādīnam vā Mg II 5
 halopo ṇhāmhi Kc 492 (504) = Sd 982
 havipariyāyo yassa lo vā Sd 980
 havipariyāyo ye Sd 1048
 havipariyāyo lo vā Kc 490 (466)
 hassa jo Kc 466 (490) = Sd 945

hassa vipallāso Mg I 50 [29]
 hāto vihi-kālesu Mg V 38
 hāto ha Mg VI 68
 hāntehi ho hassa... Kc 591 (605)
 hāssa cāhañ ssena Mg VI 25
 hiṇṇ-haṇṇ-hiṇṇaṇṇ Kc 254 (271)
 hiṇṇ-haṇṇ-hiṇṇaṇṇ-hiṇṇi Sd 500
 hi ca vā lopam Sd 960
 hi-ci-du- Mg VII 144 (hi-khi-d°)
 hite reyyaṇ Mg IV 40 [302]
 hi-dhūhi mak Mg VII 134
 himavato vā o Mg II 157 [146]
 hi-mi-mesv assa Mg VI 57 [399]
 hiyyattaniyaṇ karass'... Sd 1089
 hiyyattani ā-ū... Kc 429 (439) =
 Sd 900
 hiyyattani-sattamī... Kc 433 (442) =
 Sd 904
 hiyyoppabhuti... Kc 420 (440)
 hi lopam vā Kc 481 (436)
 hivibhattimhi ca Kc 157 (140)
 hivibhattiyaṇ Sd 337
 hi-sīnam muk ca Mg VII 77
 hiss' ato lopo Mg VI 48 [432]
 hine Mg II 14
 hiṇṇanukampa- Sd 835
 huto ṇimo Sd 1273
 hūto resuṇ Mg VI 41
 hū-dā-brūto... Sd 984
 hūssa... vide bhūssa...
 hūss' ūkāro... Sd 1051
 het'-ādhipatito... Sd 535
 hetuto chaḥhiyā... Sd 651, keci
 hetutthappayoge Sd 601
 hetupayoge chaḥhi- Kc 317°
 hetuphalesv eyya... Mg VI 8 [424]
 hetumhi Sd 579 = Mg II 21
 hetuyoge Sd 624
 hetvatthe ca Kc 291 (290)
 hoti kesañci matena Sd 40
 hoti disāsabba° Sd 352
 hotissar' eh'-olī' e... Kc 482 (475)
 hotissaro bhav°... Sd 961
 ho dhassa vaṇṇa- Sd 72
 hont' eva Sd 370

2. Concordance Rūpasiddhi-Kaccāyana

Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc
I Kaṇḍa		41 (18)	271	81	99	122 (40)	193
1 (C ^e p. 1)	1	42 (19)	29	82	281	123	198
2	2	43 (21)	48	83	288	124	117
3 (C ^e p. 3)	3	44	49	84	278	125	197
4	4	45	50	85	295	126	211
5	5	46	79	86	61	127 (41)	213
6	604	47 (22)	36	87	89	128	214
7	605	48	183	88 (33)	273	129	212
8 (4)	6	49	31	89	297	130	191
9	7	50 (23)	32	90	108	131	194
10	8	51	33	91	285	132	113
11	9	52 (24)	34	92	303	133 (42)	196
12 (5)	10	53	38	93	280	134	195
13	12	54	39	94	304	135	192
14 (6)	11	55 (25)	40	95 (34)	181	136	152
15	13	56	41	96	184	137	155
16 (7)	14	57	37	97 (35)	182	138	153
17	15	58 (26)	30	98	124	139 (43)	159
18 (8)	16	59	51	99	122	140	157
19	17	II Kaṇḍa	100		92	141	215
20 (9)	18	60 (27)	52	101	126	142	156
21	21	61	53	102 (36)	127	143	158
22	19	62 (28)	54	103	123	144 (44)	84
23 (10)	47	63	55	104	128	145	95
24	44	64	56	105	94	146	118
25	45	65	286	106 (37)	93	147 (45)	88
26	46	66 (29)	104	107	186	148	96
27 (11)	20	67	83	108	187	149	82
28	22	68	390	109	244	150 (46)	85
29	58	69 (30)	107	110 (38)	243	151	225
30	70	70	287	111	245	152	247
31 (12)	78	71	57	112	185	153	224
32	42	72	246	113	189	154 (47)	226
33	43	73 (31)	248	114	190	155	119
34	35	74	220	115	188	156 (48)	97
35 (14)	24	75	282	116 (39)	137	157	116
36 (15)	23	76	299	117	169	158 (49)	199
37	25	77	283	118	135	159	200
38 (16)	26	78	456	119	136	160	205
39	27	79	103	120	272	161	207
40	28	80 (32)	101	121	138	162	203

Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc
163	201	207	180	251	134	287 ^D	283
164 (50)	202	208	165	252	90	288	284
165	206	209 (67)	166	253 (79)	385	289 (99)	289
166	208	210	167	254	383	290	291
167	204	211 (68)	174	255	382	291	292
168 (51)	209	212	175	256	392	292 (100)	293
169 (52)	74	213	176	257 (80)	378	293	294
170	75	214	100	258	381	293 ^A	295
171	76	215	65	259	384	293 ^B	278
172	81	216 (69)	64	260	250	294 (101)	279
173 (53)	80	217	63	261 (81)	249	295 (102)	109
174	73	218	172	262	230	296 (104)	296
175	77	219 (70)	171	263	231	297	655
176 (54)	237	220	170	264	233	297 ^A	273
177	60	221	177	265	234	298 (105)	274
178	114	222	129	266 (82)	251	299 (106)	275
179	111	223 (71)	173	267	232	300	276
180 (55)	216	224	178	268	252	301	277
181	115	225	130	269	253	302 (108)	106
182 (56)	59	226 (72)	229	270	227	303 (109)	298
183	112	227 (73)	86	271	254	303 ^A	303
184	68	228	132	272	228	303 ^B	285
185	72	229	67	273 (83)	255	304 (111)	310
186	69	230	133	274	256	305 (112)	311
187 (57)	238	231 (74)	87	275	257	305 ^A	304
188	223	232 (75)	140	276	259	305 ^B	280
189 (58)	98	233	121	277	262	306 (113)	305
190	239	234	144	278	260	307 (114)	306
191 (59)	241	235	143	279	261	308	307
192	242	236	146	280 (84)	236	309	312
193	240	237	162	281	235	310 (115)	313
194	91	238 (76)	145	282 (88)	221	311	314
195 (61)	219	239	210	III Kaṇḍa		312	315
196	218	240	163	282 ^A (92)	286	313	316
197 (62)	160	241	141	282 ^B (93)	299	314 (116)	317
198	125	242	142	282 ^C	282	IV Kaṇḍa	
199 (63)	217	243	120	283 (94)	302	315 (117)	321
200 (65)	164	244	161	284 (95)	300	316	318
201	110	245 (77)	139	285	301	317 (118)	319
202	102	246	147	286 (96)	308	318	320
203	168	247	148	287	309	319 (119)	603
204 (66)	179	248 (78)	149	287 ^A	288	320	322
205	66	249	150	287 ^B	281	321	343
206	62	250	151	287 ^C (97)	456	322 (120)	344

Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc
323	345	366 (156)	358	VI Kaṇḍa		451	464
324 (121)	326	367	359	408 (171)	459	452 (185)	430
325 (122)	332	368	360	409 (172)	523	453	421
326	328	369	361	410	425	454	506
327	222	370 (157)	374	411	415	455 (186)	422
328 (123)	334	370 ^A	183	412	416	456 (187)	431
329 (124)	335	371	362	413 (173)	408	457	423
330 (125)	336	372 (159)	363	414	458	458 (188)	432
331	337	373	364	415	410	459	424
332	338	374 (160)	365	416	412	460 (189)	524
333 (126)	327	375	264	417	447	461 (190)	499
334 (127)	323	376	265	418 (174)	487	462	
335	339	377	266	419	515	463 (191)	489
336 (128)	329	378 (161)	267	420	413	464	479
337 (133)	330	379	268	421 (175)	414	465 (192)	500
338 (135)	333	380	269	422	480	466	490
339	405	381	270	423	409	467	507
340 (136)	342	382	366	424	456	468	473
341 (137)	340	383 (162)	367	425	411	469 (193)	611
342 (139)	331	384	368	426 (176)	478	470	505
343 (140)	341	385	369	427	503	471	502
344 (141)	324	386	370	428	455	472	512
345 (143)	325	387 (163)	371	429 (177)	442	473 (194)	519
V Kaṇḍa		388	373	430	520	474	468
346 (145)	346	389	372	431	443	475 (196)	482
347	434	390	375	432 (178)	444	476 (197)	516
348	398	391 (164)	386	433	445	477 (198)	470
349	402	392	376	434	426	478	504
350 (146)	407	393	387	435	417	479	471
351 (147)	347	394	388	436 (179)	481	480	496
352	348	395	389	437 (180)	427	481	508
353	349	396 (165)	377	438	418	482 (199)	498
354 (148)	263	397 (166)	391	439 (181)	429	483	495
355	406	398 (167)	380	440	420	484	494
356	350	399 (168)	395	441	521	485	497
357	351	400	396	442 (182)	433	486	508
358 (149)	352	401	397	443 (183)	428	487	509
359	353	402 (169)	394	444	419	488 (200)	522
360 (150)	403	403	648	445	477	489	594
361 (152)	354	404	399	446	460	490 (201)	466
362	404	404	447	447	461	491	71
363 (154)	355	405 (170)	400	448	467	492	462
364 (155)	356	406	401	449 (184)	463	493	501
365	357	407	393	450	518	494 (202)	484

Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc	Rūp	Kc
495 (203)	448	536	551	581	540	624	566
496 (204)	449	537 (225)	598	582	549	625 (259)	599
497 (205)	446	538 (226)	543	583	550	626 (260)	608
498 (206)	450	539	623	584 (243)	553	627	600
499 (207)	451	540	625	585	555	628	601
500 (208)	472	541	545	586 (244)	588	629	602
501	510	542 (227)	546	587	556	630 (261)	567
502	511	543 (228)	544	588	560	631 (265)	653
503 (209)	452	544	541	589 (245)	561	632	654
504	492	545	637	590	562	633	656
505 (210)	491	546	580	591	627	634	657
506	453	547 (229)	526	592	559	635 (266)	652
507	513	548	548	593	578	636 (267)	629
508	514	549	626	594 (246)	613	637 (268)	630
509 (211)	493	550 (230)	595	595	554	638	632
510 (212)	483	551	527	596	571	639	633
511 (213)	454	552 (231)	539	597	572	640 (269)	634
512	525	553	528	598	557	641	635
513	485	554	529	599 (247)	576	642	636
514 (214)	435	555 (232)	631	600	577	643	638
515	475	556 (233)	624	601 (248)	614	644	640
516	457	557	620	602	583	645 (271)	646
517 (215)	474	558	643	603	585	646	647
518	465	559 (234)	621	603 ^A (249)	586	647	649
519	469	560 (235)	568	603 ^B	587	648 (272)	650
520 (216)	436	561	569	604	590	649	651
521	476	562	570	605	591	650	658
522	437	563	530	606 (250)	558	651 (273)	659
523 (217)	438	564 (236)	609	607	610	652	660
524	439	565	592	608	573	653	661
525	441	566	531	609 (251)	574	654	662
526	440	567 (237)	616	610	575	655 (274)	663
526 ^A (218)	525	568	596	611 (252)	612	656	664
526 ^B	485	569	615	612	579	657	665
527	517	570 (238)	532	613 (253)	581	658 (275)	666
528 (220)	486	571	641	614	582	659	667
529	488	572	617	615	584	660 (276)	668
530 (221)	593	573	618	616 (254)	589	661	669
		574 (239)	644	617 (255)	619	662	670
VII Kaṇḍa		575	533	618	628	663	671
531 (223)	542	576 (240)	534	619 (256)	645	664 (277)	672
532	552	577	535	620 (257)	563	665	673
533	607	578 (241)	536	621	597	666 (C ^e p. 278)	674
534	547	579	537	622 (258)	564	667	675
535 (224)	622	580 (242)	538	623	565	668	606

3. Concordance Padasādhana-Moggallāna

Pds	Mg	Pds	Mg	Pds	Mg	Pds	Mg
1	I 1	42	II 43	83	II 229	124	II 77
2	I 2	43	II 40	84	II 227	125	II 118
3	I 3	44	I 12	85	II 230	126	II 76
4	I 4	45	II 120	86	II 198	127	II 78
5	I 5	46	II 61	87	I 9	128	II 79
6	I 6	47	II 2	88	II 83	129	II 85
7	I 7	48	II 18	89	II 84	130	II 96
8	I 8	49	II 111	90	II 201	131	II 98
9	I 26	50	II 100	91	II 200	132	II 86
10	I 14	51	II 99	92	II 202	133	II 50
11	I 27	52	II 26	93	II 62	134	II 59
12	I 29	53	II 53	94	II 197	135	II 168
13	I 24	54	I 20	95	II 196	136	II 60
14	I 30	55	II 46	96	II 163	137	II 172
15	I 31	56	II 91	97	II 165	138	II 171
16	I 32	57	II 28	98	II 167	139	II 169
17	I 18	58	II 45	99	II 177	140	II 170
18	I 36	59	II 41	100	II 178	141	II 180
19	I 17	60	II 34	101	II 166	142	II 182
20	I 45	61	II 113	102	II 179	143	II 183
21	I 46	62	II 138	103	II 164	144	II 155
22	I 28	63	II 110	104	II 187	145	II 93
23	I 33	64	II 147	105	II 185	146	II 157
24	I 34	65	II 152	106	II 184	147	II 87
25	I 35	66	II 221	107	II 199	148	II 69
26	I 37	67	II 224	108	II 186	149	II 176
27	I 48	68	II 94	109	II 193	150	II 74
28	I 49	69	II 223	110	II 191	151	II 73
29	I 50	70	II 222	111	II 192	152	II 71
30	I 51	71	II 153	112	II 195	153	II 72
31	I 38	72	II 150	113	II 66	154	II 70
32	I 39	73	II 149	114	II 194	155	I 11
33	I 40	74	II 154	115	II 67	156	II 65
34	I 53	75	II 158	116	II 95	157	II 47
35	I 41	76	II 162	117	II 117	158	II 106
36	I 42	77	II 161	118	II 90	159	II 64
37	I 43	78	II 82	119	II 136	160	I 10
38	I 44	79	II 81	120	II 137	161	II 119
39	II 1	80	II 126	121	II 57	162	II 75
40	II 39	81	II 228	122	II 188	163	II 173
41	II 112	82	II 127	123	II 189	164	I 21

Pds	Mg	Pds	Mg	Pds	Mg	Pds	Mg
165	II 114	209	II 232	253	III 28	297	IV 34
166	II 115	210	II 209	254	III 15	298	IV 37
167	II 44	211	II 239	255	III 16	299	IV 144
168	II 139	212	II 240	256	III 17	300	IV 38
169	II 109	213	II 243	257	III 21	301	IV 39
170	II 108	214	II 58	258	III 29	302	IV 40
171	II 116	215	II 52	259	III 23	303	IV 42
172	II 156	216	II 174	260	III 24	304	IV 46
173	II 141	217	II 225	261	III 49	305	IV 47
174	II 101	218	II 226	262	III 50	306	IV 49
175	II 103	219	II 49	263	III 53	307	IV 60
176	II 104	220	II 213	264	III 54	308	IV 65
177	II 105	221	II 51	265	III 30	309	IV 67
178	II 140	222	II 211	266	III 31	310	IV 69
179	II 54	223	II 210	267	III 33	311	IV 56
180	II 146	224	II 212	268	III 36	312	IV 50
181	II 131	225	II 214	269	III 43	313	IV 53
182	II 134	226	II 175	270	IV 1	314	IV 55
183	II 135	227	II 92	271	IV 136	315	IV 52
184	II 48	228	III 110	272	IV 141	316	IV 151
185	II 55	229	III 111	273	IV 2	317	IV 54
186	II 56	230	III 102	274	IV 4	318	IV 51
187	II 130	231	III 106	275	IV 5	319	IV 79
188	II 129	232	III 103	276	IV 137	320	IV 80
189	II 128	233	III 112	277	IV 143	321	IV 81
190	II 207	234	III 108	278	IV 142	322	IV 91
191	II 132	235	III 107	279	IV 6	323	IV 94
192	II 88	236	III 109	280	IV 7	324	IV 95
193	II 89	237	III 75	281	IV 8	325	IV 107
194	II 208	238	III 105	282	IV 9	326	IV 109
195	II 204	239	III 104	283	IV 10	327	IV 110
196	II 205	240	II 121	284	IV 11	328	IV 111
197	II 206	241	III 2	285	IV 12	329	IV 112
198	II 218	242	II 122	286	IV 13	330	IV 113
199	II 217	243	II 124	287	IV 14	331	IV 114
200	II 215	244	II 125	288	IV 15	332	IV 115
201	II 233	245	III 10	289	IV 21	333	IV 116
202	II 237	246	III 11	290	IV 23	334	IV 117
203	II 234	247	III 12	291	IV 24	335	IV 118
204	II 219	248	III 82	292	IV 25	336	IV 119
205	II 235	249	III 83	293	IV 26	337	IV 120
206	II 216	250	III 13	294	IV 28	338	IV 121
207	II 236	251	III 13 ^A	295	IV 32	339	IV 122
208	II 220	252	III 14	296	IV 132	340	IV 123

Pds	Mg	Pds	Mg	Pds	Mg	Pds	Mg
341	IV 124	369	III 95	397	VI 14	425	VI 75
342	IV 126	370	III 96	398	V 162	426	VI 47
343	IV 127	371	V 45	399	VI 57	427	VI 78
344	IV 128	372	V 90	400	VI 37	428	VI 11
345	IV 129	373	V 137	401	VI 74	429	VI 12
346	IV 130	374	V 48	402	VI 2	430	VI 9
347	IV 131	375	V 160	403	VI 35	431	VI 10
348	V 27	376	I 52	404	VI 49	432	VI 48
349	V 120	377	V 93	405	VI 3	433	V 16
350	V 96	378	V 50	406	VI 4	434	V 20
351	V 172	379	V 53	407	VI 15	435	V 140
352	V 28	380	V 54	408	VI 38	436	VI 40
353	V 99	381	V 56	409	VI 33	437	V 75
354	V 85	382	V 57	410	VI 39	438	V 161
355	V 83	383	V 87	411	VI 42	439	V 19
356	V 29	384	V 110	412	VI 43	440	V 21
357	V 84	385	V 60	413	VI 45	441	V 22
358	V 118	386	V 65	414	VI 46	442	V 23
359	V 171	387	V 18	415	VI 13	443	V 24
360	V 34	388	V 67	416	VI 5	444	VI 32
361	V 92	389	V 17	417	VI 6	445	V 25
362	V 88	390	V 68	418	V 71	446	V 26
363	V 42	391	V 62	419	V 76	447	VI 76
364	V 91	392	V 64	420	VI 17	448	V 139
365	V 44	393	V 164	421	VI 18	449	V 15
366	V 86	394	V 94	422	V 79		
367	V 126	395	V 180	423	VI 7		
368	III 94	396	VI 1	424	VI 8		

4. Les indéclinables

(upasagga)

Rūp (§ 281) C^e 84,8-87,37

≠ Sd 880,15-886,21 (Abh 1162-1185)

(nipāta)

Rūp (§ 282) C^e 88,18-91,18

≠ Sd 886,22-906,14 (Abh 1186—1203,

Am-k III 3, 238-4,23).

C. INDEX RADICUM (dhātusūcī)

Références: au Pāṇinīya-dhātupāṭha [»X 371» etc], au Cāndra-dhātupāṭha [»C X 11»], à Westergaard: Radices linguae Sanscritae [»Wg § 35,84»], aux notes de Sd E° [»871 n. 7»], et aux notes ci-dessous p. 1089 [»note 1» etc].

A	am̐sa X 371	567,22	adda I 56	377,3
	aka I 829	322,24; 468,8	adda X 285	544,7
	ak-i I 87	325,27	ana II 61	399,21
	ak-i X 382	520,26	anu-rudha IV 65	485,5
	akka X 102	521,28	anu-vi-dhā III 10	484,30
	akkha I 684	329,25	antara-dhā III 10	481,22
	aga I 830	468,8	andha X 380	548,16
	ag-i I 155	333,11	apa V 14	493,30
	agga cf. I 830	334,4; 872,27	ap(p)a V 14	508,26
	agha Wg § 35,84, d (Kt)	527,30	ab-i I 403	406,28
	acca I 219	335,23	abba I 442	405,16
	acca X 266	529,24	abbha I 588	407,14
	ach-i I 224	342,6	abh-i I 411	408,12
	aja I 248	344,32; 864,7	ama I 493, 869	412,13
	ajja I 242	345,8	ama X 180 558,13; 872,1; 873,8 (aṇu)	
	ajja X 186	530,25	aya I 503	417,29
	añca cf. I 203, 915	338,21	ara III 16, IX 27	432,1; 873,13
	añc-u I 203	335,16	araha I 776	457,25; 578,24
	añc-u X 198	529,10	araha X 192	568,16
	añja: note 1	862,30	ala I 548	434,17; 861,25
	aṭa I 317	353,2	ava I 631	440,15
	aṭṭa X 25	532,4	asa I 934	449,14
	aṭh-i I 280	355,17	asa II 56	450,10; 831,7-16
	aḍḍa I 371	356,6		832,1-30; 834,13-18
	aṇa I 471	357,6	asa IX 51	501,17; 585,22
	ata I 38	360,12	as-u IV 100	490,1
	at-i I 62	360,22; 468,5	as-u V 18	494,30
	attha X 357	541,30	ah-i I 666	457,32
	ada: note 2	860,13-23; 870,19; 872,23	aḷa I 380	460,12
	ad-i I 63	377,10; 468,5		

C. INDEX RADICUM

1069

Ā	āto gam-u [āgama, m]	558,22	ujjha VI 21	350,24
	āto cam-u [ācāma, m]	556,15	uñch-i I 230	342,13
	āpa V 14	494,9	uṭha I 361	355,8
	āp-u X 295	553,22	uda cf I 20	382,20
	āsa II 11	451,30; 835,27-28 (n. f)	ud-i VII 20	472,22; 574,14; 871,11
	ā-sis-i cf I 660	448,29	uddhasa IX 52	501,22
			upa	553,11
			ubb-i I 600	406,3
I	i II 36, 37	315,7, 322,28	ubbha (RV aubhnāt) cf. VI 32	410,9
	ikkha I 641	332,16; 584,2; 694,7	ubha VI 32	410,9
	ikh-i I 145	329,21	umbha VI 32	410,9
	ig-i I 163	333,11	usa I 727	503,24; 861,5; 871,2
	īṭa I 340	353,2	us-u I 727	443,1
	īṇ-u VIII 5	507,5		
	id-i I 64	377,29; 871,11	ūna X 342	549,27
	idha IV 135, V 24	484,23	ūy-i I 512	421,7
	ila	438,30	ūsa I 714	442,4
	ila Wg § 28,65 (Kt)	439,20	ūha I 679	458,16
	ila X 119	564,19		
	isa cf I 715	442,5	eja I 253	345,15; (862,30)
	*isa IV 19	453,5	eja I 192	346,10
	isa	453,30	eṭha I 286	355,21
	isa IX 53	501,23	edha I 2	394,5
	ṭis-i v. *isa	453,5	eraḍi: note 4	871,26
	isipḍi: note 3	871,25	esa	446,6
	is-i VI 7	686,3; 686, n. 2	es-u I 649	447,23; 452,29
	is-u VI 59	453,24; (726,17); 835,26		
	issa I 544	441,20; 694,7		
Ī	īja I 196	346,7	okha I 125	329,17
	id-i cf X 277	544,5	oṇa I 482	358,4
	īra II 8	428,22	opa	404,11
	īra X 268	560,7	opa	553,26
	īsa I 642	446,16	o-puj-i 350 n. 1	350,1
	īsa II 10	451,25	o-mā II 53 (IV 34)	411,10
	īha I 663	457,30; 573,14	oha cf III 8	459,5
	īḷa II 9	460,27		
	īḷa X 129	569,9	kaka I 90	325,29
U	u I 1001	322,33; 467,23	kak-i I 94	326,2
	ukkha I 687	330,15	kakkha I 124 (Kṣir)	329,16
	ukha I 132	329,20	kakha I 124, 821	330,16
	uca IV 114	478,17	kakh-i I 698	330,4 + 11
	ucha I 231	342,15	kaca I 181	338,2
	uj-u cf. VI 20	348,17	kaca cf. I 182	529,28; 863,14
			kajja I 246	345,9

kaṭa I 315	352,3	karand-i: note 6	871,24
kaṭa I 342	353,2	kala I 526	437,20
kaṭa: note 5	873,10	kala X 64	564,7
kaṭha I 356	355,4	kala X 319	564,23; 861,25, 28; 870,19
*kaṭh-i I 283	355,20	kalad-i I 72	381,4
kaṭh-i X 303	533,11	kalid-i I 15, 73	381,6
*kaḍ-i I 302	356,27	†kalaha v. *galaha	458,3
kaḍ-i X 44	533,15; 871,23	kalla I 527	437,23
kaḍḍha cf. I 1039, VI 6	357,3	kaṭa I 405	440,17
kaṇa I 476	357,6	kasa I 1039, VI 6	442,8
*kaṇa I 831	358,13	kasa I 716	442,15; 449,22
kaṇa X 175	535,28	*kasa I 913	449,11
kaṇṇa X 379 (Kṣīr)	536,24	kas-i II 14	452,3
kat-i VII 10	362,22	†kassa v. *kasa	449,11
kat-i VI 141	362,23; 472,1	kaṭa I 383, (Kṣīr p. 32,20)	460,14
kattara X 367	540,29	†kaṭa v. *gaṭa	460,25
kattha I 37	366,29	kā (ādeśa) VIII 10	856,18
katha I 839	367,4	kātha I 838, 839	542,1
katha I 899	367,15	kāsa I 654	447,29
katha X 307	541,10; 541,28; 863,14	kās-u I 678, IV 53	447,31
†kath-i v. *galhi	366,28	ki V 7	493,9
†kada v. *kaḍ-i	384,7	kic-i	528,22
kad-i I 70, 71, 72	381,4	kiṭa I 341	353,2
kad-i I 809, 810, 811	384,6	kita I 1042	360,32; 822,13; 826,17; 863,8
*kaḍ-i I 70, 71, 72	384,7	kita	362,21
kadda I 60	377,6	kitta X 111	540,1
kana I 488	397,8	kipa X 323	553,19
kanūy-i I 514	421,10	kira: note 7	582,13; 873,16, 24
kanda X 188	543,7	kila VI 61	438,28
kapa I 808	403,28	kilisa IX 50	446,8; 501,20
kapa X 208	553,15	kilisa IV 52 a	489,19
kap-i I 400	553,1	kilota IV 132	362,17
kap-u	403,25; 873,7	kiv-i I 629	495,3
kap-u I 799	403,26	kī IX 1	495,10; 838,28
kappa VIII 10 (caus.)	551,6; 551,9	kiṭa X 99 (532 n. d)	532,13
kabba I 447	405,13	kila I 557	435,20
kabba I 612	406,26	kiṭa I 373	460,11
kam-u I 502	411,24; 855,10	ku I 999, II 33, VI 108	321,8; 467,23, 25; 865,13-14; 873,6
kam-u I 470, 869	556,22	ku (Amk III 3: 239)	504,20
kara VIII 10	509,10; 582,13; 716,16; 726,19; 828,16; 830,22; 834,29-835,7; 835,29-836,5; 839,1; 839,23; 840,26; 847,22; 849,25; 856,14-19; 859,13-18; 864,3-6, 10; 866,17-30; 869,21, 24; 873,16; 874,27	ku (ādeśa) VIII 10	866,17; 866,25
		kuka I 91	325,32
		kuca I 199	335,11
		kuca I 910	335,26

kuca VI 75	335,30; 863,8	*knas-u IV 6	489,17
kuccha X 158	530,6	kru (ādeśa) VIII 10	835,3
kuj-i I 241	345,19		
kuj-i cf I 266-269	345,27	kha (ādeśa) VIII 10	856,14 Kh
kuj-u I 214	344,25	khaja I 250	345,12
kujja	349,23	khaj-i I 252	345,13
kuṇca I 200	335,13	khaj-i I 806	346,17
kuṇa VI 73	353,21	khaj-i X 79	530,15
kuṇṭa X 23	531,28; (873,10)	khaj-i	530,16
†kuṇṭh-i v. *kaṭh-i	355,20	khajja I 247, C I 68	345,10
kuṇṭh-i I 365	355,14	khajja: note 9	873,7
kuḍ-i I 289	356,10	khata I 331	352,20
†kuḍ-i v. *guḍ-i	533,20	khaṭṭa X 89	532,5
kuṇa VI 45	358,28	khaḍ-i I 303	356,28
†kuṇa v. *kūṇa	535,23	khaḍ-i X 44	533,15; 871,26
kuṇa X 347	536,27	*khaṇ-u VIII 3	507,4
kutha (cf. I 838)	367,4	khada I 51	375,20
kuth-i I 44	365,17	khadda I 61	377,7
kuda I 21	383,3	khana I 927	(397,25); 855,18; 856,20; 873,8
kud-i X 6	542,12	khan-i	575,7
kudha IV 80	484,9; 694,7	khan-u I 927	397,25;
kupa IV 122	487,7; 833,5		575,6 cf khana
kupa X 239	553,17	khanda I 1028	381,8
kub-i I 453	405,18	khap-i X 78	553,7
kub-i X 113	554,17	khappa I 448	405,13
†kubb-i v. *gubb-i	406,8	khappa I 613	406,26
kumāra X 331	559,20	khapph-i I 414	408,22
kura VI 51	429,33; 873,7	khamāya I 515	421,11
kula I 895	438,26	kham-u I 469, IV 97	413,8; 855,13
kusa I 909	449,9; 836,30	khara cf. I 904	428,16
kusa: note 8	873,10	khara (ādeśa) VIII 10	840,24; 856,14
kus-i X 223	567,12	khala I 577	436,23
†kus-u v. *knas-u	489,17	khala I 578	436,25
kuṇa X 353	568,29	khala X 57	563,19
*kuṇa VI 89	461,4	khala X 44	569,8
kūṭa X 162	532,16	khā II 51	326,16
kūṭ-i Wg § 35,38 (Kt)	532,28	khāda I 50	375,7; 575,6; 584,22, 27; 593,30; 871,28-872,7
*kūṇa X 149	535,23	†khād-i v. *khiḍa	391,30
kūla I 558	435,21	khi VI 114	327,9; 477,28
kūla VI 88, C VI 83	461,3	khi I 255	477,27
ke I 964	321,8; 467,4	khīṭa I 324	352,11
keta X 345	540,15	khīṇ-u VIII 4	507,4
kel-u I 570	436,19	*khida VI 142	391,30
kele	437,9		
kev-u I 539	440,22		

†khid-i v. *bid-i	379,30	*gath-i I 36	366,28
khid-i IV 61; VII 12	480,28	gada I 53	375,22; 580,16
khīpa IV 14, VI 5	404,5; 487,14;	gada X 314	543,18
	494,7	gadda I 58	377,4
khīpa	404,7	gaddha IV 136	548,11
khīpa	404,9	gantha IX 41, X 294	542,3
khīp-i	404,14	gandha X 145	547,25; 585,5
khiv-u I 599, IV 4 (Kt)	440,7; 489,11	gabba I 449	405,13
khī I 255	327,3; 493,21; 860,12	gabba I 614	406,26
khī VI 114	495,14	gabba X 359	554,21
khīja I 256	345,19	gabbha I 419	408,29
khiv-u I 407	440,18	gam-u I 1031	413,16; 462,10; 558,22;
khu I 1003 (Kṣīr p. 88,5)	327,18		580,16; 585,6; 716,16; 828,1; 833,23;
khu II 27	467,25		840,27-841,5; 846,5, 13; 847,27; 852,17-
khuj-u I 215	344,25		20; 855,18; 856,20; 863,11; 864,25;
†khuṇ-u v. *khaṇ-u	507,4		869,22, 870,15; 872,1
khuda I 22	383,3	gara I 984	425,26
khud-i I 9	381,10	gara cf. VI 103	430,16
khud-i: note 10	871,14	gara cf X 155	559,6
khubha I 787, IV 129, IX 47	409,29;	garaha I 667	458,3; 847,27
	487,23	garaha X 301	569,3
khura VI 52	430,1	gala I 579	436,30
khus-i	567,15	*galaha I 668	458,3
†khuḷa v. *kuḷa	461,4	galoc-u I 213	335,21
khe I 960	327,19	gavesa X 337	567,16
khe I 961	467,13	gas-u I 661	449,3
kheṭa X 328	532,26	gaha I 681	458,22
khēpa IV, 14, VI 5	553,20	gaha IX 61	502,27; 830,19; 861,8
khel-u I 571, 572	436,19	*gaḷa I 814	460,25
khev-u I 537	440,22	gā I 998	334,12
khoṭa X 329	532,27	gā I 998	467,26
†khoda v. *khora	381,7	gādha I 4	394,12
*khora I 584	381,7	gāh-ū I 680	458,20
*khora I 584	423,6	giṇa: note 11 (IX 27)	694,8
khola I 584	437,4	gidh-u IV 136	484,26
khyā II 51	326,16	gira VI 117	429,10
		gila cf. VI 117	436,29
G gaggha (ādeśa)	833,23	gile I 868, 952	437,5
gaja I 265	345,27	gilev-u I 532	440,22
gaja X 106	530,20	giles-u I 645 K1	447,21
gajja I 244	345,27	gu VI 106	333,1
gaḍ-i I 65, a, 384	356,7; 871,26	gu I 997,	334,13; 467,23
†gaḍ-i v. *kaḍ-i	356,27	gu	334,14
gaṇa X 309	536,9	guc-u I 212	335,21
†gaṇa v. *kaṇa	358,13	guj-i I 218	345,19

*guḍ-i X 46	533,20	ghus-i I 682	449,4
guṇa X 347	536,27; 645,28	ghus-u I 740	443,3
guda I 23	383,3	ghe(ppa) (ādeśa) IX 61	830,19
gudha IV 13	485,12	†ghora v. *khora	423,6
gupa I 422	403,16		
gupa I 1019	403,23; 822,11;	caka I 93, 820	322,22 C
	854,27; 870,19	*caka I 93, 820	326,1
gupa X 231	553,17	cakka X 56	521,11
gupha VI 31	405,10	cakkha II 7	332,20
*gubb-i I 605	406,8	cacca I 749	335,25
guha I 944	(458,28); 830,7	cacca X 172	529,7
guh-ū I 944	458,28	cāja I 1035	346,3
guḷa VI 77	461,1	cañcu I 205	335,18
ge I 965	333,2; 467,4; 493,23;	caḷa	353,20
	852,28; 863,16	caḷa X 181	532,18
gev-u I 531	440,22	caḍ-i I 298	356,16; 871,23
gottha	367,20	caṇa I 833	358,14
goma X 330	558,17	*cata I 918	362,20
		cat-i VI 35	362,26
ghaṭa X 183	352,14; 531,22;	cada I 918	385,15
	532,21; 829,31	cad-i I 68	380,15; 871,14
ghaṭa I 800	353,16	*cana Wg § 13,3 (Vp)	(397,22)
ghaṭa X 226	532,22	capa cf X 83	553,12
ghaṭa	531,19	cabba I 452	405,14
ghaṭ-i X 227	532,22	*cabba I 610	406,25
ghaṭṭa X 87, I 278	531,25	†camba v. *cabba	406,25
ghaḍ-i (871, n. i)	871,23	cam-u I 497, 869	411,21; 556,15
ghaṇ-i I 463	358,7	caya I 507	417,29
ghamma (ādeśa) I 1031	833,23	cara	423,12
ghara I 985	425,26; 858,30	cara I 591	423,13; 583,26;
ghasa 822, n. 11	822,17		861,19; 870,32; 873,25
ghā I 973	334,17; 478,1	cara X 205	559,7
ghāta (ādeśa) II 2	856,4	cala I 850, 885	437,30; 468,11
ghīṇ-i I 461	358,7	*cala VI 64	439,25
ghīṇ-u VIII 7	507,8	casa I 938	449,21
ghu cf. II 31	334,20	caha I 765	457,19
ghu I 1000	334,27; 467,23	caha X 83, X 320	568,24
ghuṭa I 782	353,14	cāy-u I 929	421,23
ghuṭa VI 91	353,27	ci V 5, X 86	493,24
ghuṇa I 464, VI 48	358,9	ci V 5, X 86	495,23; 872,25
ghuṇ-i I 462	358,7	cikkha II 51	332,20
ghuṇṇa I 465	358,9	ciṅgula (cf ciṅgulaka, n)	565,16
ghura VI 55	430,3	ciṭa I 337	352,30
ghusa C I 209	441,25; 568,11	cita X 135	538,33
ghus-i X 187	566,30	cit-i I 39	360,1; 849,23; 865,22

citta X 370	541,7	chid-i VII 3	472,13; 841,6-19; 871,14
cine	401,11	chid-i VII 3 passiv.	480,26
cinta X 2	537,17; 849,17; 870,18, 26	chidda X 378	543,22
cir-i V 31	495,4	chu IV 38	342,1
cila VI 63	439,24	chuḷa VI 84	353,23
cilla I 566	436,18	chuḷa X 72 (Kt, Vp)	531,28
cika X 284	522,14	cheda X 388	543,23
*cibha I 409	408,11	cho IV 38	479,1
cīva X 234	565,24	jakkha II 62	330,17
cīv-u I 928	440,28	jaggha cf. I 170	334,21
cu I 1004	337,30; 467,26	jacca I 748	335,25
cu I 1004 caus	529,8	jaja I 261	345,23
cukka X 56	521,11	jaj-i I 262	345,23
cuḷa cf. X 24	353,9	jaṭa I 327	352,14
cuḷa VI 84	353,23	jana cf. *cana	397,22
cuḷa X 72	531,28	jana III 24	485,16; 838,22; 855,15;
cuḷa cf X 72 + X 181	532,18		865,5
cuṭ-i X 117	532,14	jau-i IV 41	485,23
cuṭṭa X 24	532,1	jabha I 415	408,25
cuḍḍa I 370	356,5	jabh-i I 416	408,25
cuṇa Wg § 28,84 Kt, Vp	358,29	jabh-i X 176	556,6
cuṇṇa X 18	535,20	jam-u I 499	411,21
cuta I 40	360,21	jara I 813	426,7; 593,9
cuda X 53	542,18	jara X 272	560,8; 593,9; 834,11; 849,15
cupa I 430	403,21	jala I 842, 867, 884	437,24
cub-i I 456	405,21	jala cf. I 886 Kṣīr	438,1
cura X 1	518,18	jala X 10	563,17
culla I 564	436,13	jasa I 719	442,15
cūpa X 100	535,19	jasa X 130	566,18
cūsa I 704	441,26	jasa X 178	566,27
ceṭa I 275	353,13	jas-i X 128	566,3
cel-u I 569	436,19	jāgara II 63	428,19; 518,3
cev-i	440,29	ji I 593	344,6; 495,29; 702,6
			822,21; 827,24; 850,13
Ch ṭchaḷṭa v *chaḍḍa	532,9	ji I 993	344,14
*chaḍḍa X 51	532,9	jim-u I 500	411,21
chaḍḍa cf X 51 + VII 8	533,27	jir-i V 32	495,4
chada X 290	542,14; 544,3;	jis-u I 728	442,27
	870,18, 26	ji I 593, 993 (IX 29)	496,13
*chada I 851	384,8	jira I 863, IV 22, IX 24, X 272	422,31
ṭchad-i v. *chada	384,8	jiva I 594	440,9
chad-i (cf. X 41, X 277)	544,18	ju I 1005	344,18
chadda X 51	542,21	ju I 1005	467,26
chama	412,13	jug-i I 168	333,29
cham-u I 498	411,21	juta I 32	362,1

juta I 777	362,2; 468,6; 504,4	*ṇila VI 68	439,26
jusa X 291	568,7		
jus-i VI 8	453,29; 504,1	taka I 120	322,1
juḷa VI 37	460,28	tak-i I 121	322,2
juḷa VI 85	461,2	ṭtak-i v. *ṭak-i	521,27
juḷa X 105	569,10	takka X 240	520,19; 522,13
jūsa I 711	442,16	takkha I 695	330,2
je I 962	344,21; 467,13	tag-i I 158	333,12
jes-u I 647	447,23	taggha cf. C I 40	334,23
jeh-u I 675	458,12	taca VI 18	335,28
		tacca	335,24
jhajjha VI 17	350,23	taccha I 685, 686	344,3
jhapa cf C X 22	550,23	tajja I 245	345,20
jham-u I 501	411,21	*tajja X 142	566,24
jhasa I 720	442,15	tajja X 142	530,23
jhe I 957	350,3; 722,28	tañc-u I 206	335,18
	849,19(20)	taṭa I 330	352,18
jhe	350,21	taḍ-i I 300	356,18; 871,25
		tad-i I 69	381,3
ṇapa X 81	550,10	tad-i VII 9	472,20
ṇam-u	411,21	tadda I 59	377,5
ṇā IX 36	350,26; 496,16; 827,6;	tanu VIII 1	506,1; 576,17; 839,12;
	834,19-24; 839,4, 13; 848,4; 863,5;		864,26; 870,18; 871,1
	865,9-22		
ṇā I 849	351,15	tan-u X 296	550,7
		tanta X 139	540,4
*ṭak-i X 97	521,27	tapa X 275	404,22; 553,23
ṭala I 887	438,2	tapa I 399	404,23
ṭika I 104	326,2	tapa I 1034	404,25; 487,9
ṭula I 888	438,2	tapa IV 86	487,10; 553,21
ṭeka cf I 103, 104	467,1	tapha VI 24-25	405,8
		taya I 508	417,29
*ṭhaka I 819	322,20	*taya Kṣīr p. 41,21	420,4
ṭhā I 975	353,28; 479,18; 694,7; 827,3;	tara I 1018	425,28; 835,29; 854,30
	833,26; 837,22-27; 849,17; 855,24;	tara I 812	426,3
	861,3; (869,23)	tala X 58	563,21
ṭhiv-u I 592, IV 4	440,7; 489,11	tasa IV 118	489,26; 503,28
ṭhe I 959	354,18; 468,1	*tas-i X 190	442,2
ṭhe I 970	354,19	*tas-i X 221	567,12
		ṭtassa v. *tajja	566,24
ḍapa X 138	553,14	taḷa cf. I 300, X 259	569,5
ḍipa X 138	553,14	taḷa X 43	569,7
ḍipa IV 121, VI 78	404,15	tā I 1014	479,27; 594,12
*ḍipa X 133	553,10	tāy-u I 518	421,19
ḍi I 1017	355,25	tāsa X 201	567,8
ḍi IV 27	479,23	tika cf. I 105	326,2
ḍi	355,27		

tika V 20	495,3	thapa I 975 (caus.)	553,26
tiga V 20	495,3	†thapa v. *ḍipa	553,10
tija I 1020	346,12; 822,10	thabh-i I 413	408,22
tija X 110	504,12; 530,21	thama I 883	413,14
tiṇ-u VIII 6	507,6	thara V 6, IX 14	431,29
tim-u IV 16	411,14	thala I 889	438,3
tira cf. I 1018	431, n. 8; 431,32; 863,11, 17	thaha VI 58	459,7
tila I 567	436,20	thā I 975	362,28
tila VI 62	439,23	thiv-u I 387	440,8
tila X 67	562,31	thu II 34	363,1; 496,24, 26
tisa I 1050	449,23	thuca I 188	338,10
tira X 364	560,1	thubb-i I 602	406,3
tiva I 597	440,11	thuḷa VI 93	461,5
*tuja Wg § 7,71 (Kt + Maitr)	530,12	thūpa X 134	553,8
tuja I 263	345,24	thūla X 356	565,11
tuj-i I 264	345,25	the I 959	363,9; 468,1
tuj-i X 30	530,13	thena X 349	550,5
tuj-i X 215	531,1	thoma X 377	541,33; 557,24
†tujja v. *tuja	530,12	damṣa I 1038	446,4; 871,4; 872,23 I
tuḥa VI 83, 82	353,23, 26	damṣa X 136	566,19
tuḍ-i I 295	356,14	†daka v. *raka	522,11
tuṇa VI 42	358,23	dakkha I 639	331,27; 877,14
tuda VI 1	391,22; 863,15	dakkha I 807 (Kṣīr)	332,19
tupa VI 26, I 431	403,22	dakkha (ādeśa) I 1037	827,9
tupha VI 27	405,4	dakh-i I 701	330,13
tub-i I 455	405,19	daṇḍa X 381	533,26; 871,25
*tub-i I 455	554,18	dadha I 8	394,1
tubb-i I 601	406,3	dadh-i	394,23
tubha I 789, IV 131, IX 49	409,31	dapa IV 87	487,11
tula X 59	563,24	†dapha v. *rapha	405,5
tuvaḷḷa	532,7	†daph-i v. *raph-i	405,5
tusa I 742	443,14	†dab-i v. *rab-i	406,28
tusa IV 75	490,20	*dabha VI 34	410,6
†tus-i v. *tas-i	567,12	†dabh-i v. *dabha	410,6
tuh-i I 773	457,24	†dabh-i v. *rabh-i	408,12
tuḷa I 374, VI 92	460,16	dabh-i X 278	556,9
tūpa X 150	535,25	dama I 494	412,13
tūla I 560	435,25	dam-u IV 94	488,12; 860,24
te I 1014	359,4; 468,3	daya I 510	420,7
Th thaka I 819	520,18	dara I 846	426,13
thaga I 827	334,3	dara VI 118	426,15
thana I 489	397,7	dara IX 23	431,30; 860,24
thana X 313	549,23	dara	431,31
		dala 391, n. 7	871,14

dala I 581	434,15	*du V 10	493,26
dala X 211	564,22	du V 34	495,4
dalidda II 64	391,7	ḍukkha X 384	327,23
dava: note 12	866,13	duṇa VI 47	358,20
das-i X 137	566,22	dupha VI 28	405,9
das-i X 224	567,12	†dub-i v. *tub-i	554,18
daha I 1040	457,11; 855,27; 859,1	dubb-i I 603	406,3
daha cf. VI 58	459,7	dubha X 279	556,11
dah-i I 770	457,22	dula X 60	563,25
dā I 977, III 9	367,22; 480,9;	dusa II 3	489,28; 830,7
(781,12); 829,28; 830,25; 833,7, 11-16, 26; 838,19; 848,2; 849,1, 17; 866,17; 877,12; 844,26 (dada)		dusa = disa (I 1037)	865,24
dā II 45	374,3	dusa IV 76	489,27
dā I 971	480,5; 480,17	duha II 4	458,30
dā I 955	480,7	duha 695, n. 12; IV 88	694,7
dā cf I 1043 + IV 40	480,13;	duh-i I 774	457,24
	861,2; 870,19	dū IV 25	480,23
dākha I 128	329,17	dū IX 11	497,1
dāgha I 117	335,2	de I 971	374,11
dāna I 1043	398,4	de I 1011	375,1; 468,3
dāsa V 33	495,4	deka I 78	325,23
dās-u I 931	449,16	†deḷ-u v. *reḷ-u	353,20
dāh-u I 677	458,15	†debha v. *rebha	408,12
dāḷa I 307	460,22	dev-u I 529	440,20
dikkha I 640	331,32	†dev-u v. *rev-u	440,25
†dikkha v. *rikkha	495,3	†des-u v. *res-u	447,28
†dica v. *rica	335,29	dvara I 981 (Kṣīr)	425,17
†dipha v. *ripha	405,7	dhams-u I 793	449,7 Dh
div-u IV 1	475,24	†dhaka v. *ṭhaka	322,20
div-u X 166	565,20	dhakka X 55	521,9
div-u X 185	565,22	dhakh-i I 702, 703	330,13
†disa v. *risa	442,15	dhaja I 238	344,26
†disa v. *risa	449,15	dhaj-i I 239	344,26
disa I 1037	444,5; 827,9; 834,9;	dhana I 854, 881	397,7
853,15-854,4; 857,9; 865,24 (dusa); 869,23		dhana III 23	400,7
disa VI 3	453,2	dhana X 343	549,28
dis-i VI 3; 568 n. 3	568,13	†dhan-u (dhana n, denom?) v. *van-u	484,3
dis-i II 3	452,6	dhama I 974	412,21
diha II 5	459,1	dhara I 948	428,13
dī IV 26	480,20	dhara I 1009	428,15
dīdh-i II 67	395,22	dhara VI 119	431,27
dīpa IV 42	487,12	dhara I 948 caus.	560,13; (694,7); 845,18; 874,1
du I 991	374,8; 860,28; 873,6 (dūra)	dhasa X 202	567,9

dhāsa X 306	568,8	nāla I 891	438,9
dhā III 10	392,1; 575,7; 582,26; 585,6; 591,2; 833,26; 838,4; 849,1; 863,3; 872,25 (dhīvara); 873,9	nasa I 658	448,26
dhākhā I 129	329,17	nasa IV 85	490,13
dhāv-u I 632	440,26	naha IV 57	490,28; 855,27
dhāḷa I 308	460,22	nātha I 7	365,20; 468,9
dhikkha I 634	330,23	nādha I 6	394,16; 468,9
dhimha	460,7	nās-u I 656	448,15
dhisa III 22	453,1	nikka X 147	522,4
dhi IV 28, 484 n. c	484,5	nikkha I 689	329,26
dhu VI 107	393,6	nij-i II 16	348,12
dhukkha I 633	330,23	†nij-i v. *sij-i	348,15
dhubb-i I 604	406,3	ni-tam-i IV 93	411,19
dhura I 986	425,27	nida I 921	385,17
*dhusa V 22	494,28	ni-dap-i X 138 (dṛmp, Vp)	404,16
dhū VI 105	393,20	nid-i I 66	379,32
dhū IX 17	497,7; 839,19; 860,13; 863,28; 864,20, 22	nivāsa X 339	567,20
dhū X 292	547,24	nisa I 758	443,25
dhūpa I 423	404,25	†nisa v. *misa	453,27
dhūpa X 232	553,17	nis-i II 15	452,5
dhūsa X 98	566,14	nis-u I 731 (Kt, Vp)	442,27
dhe I 951	393,22; 871,1; 873,9	nī I 847 + I 950	395,28; 841,23; 870,18
dheka I 79	325,23	nī I 950	397,5
dhora I 585	423,8	nīla I 555	434,29
dhov-u cf. I 632	440,19	nīva I 598	440,11
		nu II 26	397,6
		nuda VI 2, 132	391,26; 865,4
		neda I 921	385,17
		nes-u I 648	447,23
		nhā I 868, II 43	491,4
N nakka X 54	521,9	†pams-u v. *sams-u	449,6 1
nakkha I 692	329,27	paca I 187	338,8
nakkha	522,27	paca II 20, VII 25, X 265	338,19
nakha I 138	329,20	paca I 1045	338,32; 595,9; 855,7
naṭa I 332	352,21	pac-i X 109	528,26
naṭa X 12	531,26	pacca X 265	529,17
nata IV 9	480,3; 852,30; 864,9	pañha (praśna, m)	456,28; 457,3
nada I 55	375,26	paṭa I 318	353,2
nada X 238	543,11	paṭa X 212	532,22
nadda I 57	377,4	paṭa X 311	532,25
nanda I 67	380,6; 848,15	paṭha I 353	354,20; 716,16
nabha I 788, IV 130, IX 48	409,31	paṭha I 802	355,23
nama I 867, 1030	412,11	paḍ-i I 301	356,19
namassa, denom. namas, u	441,22	paḍ-i v. *phaḍ-i	533,12
nam-u I 867, 1030	412,27		
†naya v. *taya	420,4		
nara I 847, IX 25	426,26		

paḍ-i: note 13	871,25	pilah-i (a: piliha?) I 673	457,32
paṇa I 466	358,10; 537,15	pisa VII 15	473,12; 863,20
paṇṇa X 392	537,11	pisa Wg § 32,31 (Kt)	566,1
pata I 898	360,5; 872,27	†pisa v. *bisa	568,10
pata X 315	540,11	pis-i I 751	443,27
pattha X 357	541,30	pis-i X 222	567,12
patha I 900	367,5	†pis-u v. *sis-u	443,1
path-i X 39	541,17	pis-u VI 143	453,4
pada IV 60	480,32; 845,10; 849,16; 870,18; 871,1 (patti)	piha X 325	568,27; 694,7
pada X 350	543,20	pī IV 36	493,29
*padda I 29	383,18	pī IX 2	499,14; 860,13
†pana v. *sana	397,7	pīṇa VI 40	358,17
†pan-u v. *san-u	507,11	*pīla I 554	434,28
pabba I 443	405,13	pīva I 595	440,11
pabba I 608	406,9	pīḷa X 11	569,11
paya I 505	417,29	pu I 1006	467,26
para III 4, IX 19	428,29; 581,8	puccha VI 120	342,16; 854,5; 863,6
para cf. I 892	559,3	puj-i cf puñja, m	350,2
†pala + †mūla v. *palyūla	565,6	puḷa VI 74	353,22
pala I 892	565,13	*puṭa X 365	532,29
palus-u I 736	443,1	†puṭa v. *buḷa	532,12
*palyūla X 335	565,6	puṭa X 213	532,18, 22
pasa I 803	449,8	puṭṭa X 24	532,1
pasa I 936	449,19	puṇa VI 43	358,24
pasa X 179	566,28	puttha X 52	541,22
pas-i X 74	566,2	putha X 235	541,25
passa (ādeśa) I 1037	827,9	putha cf IV 12	541,26
pā I 972	401,16; 822,17; 827,3; 833,26; 837,28; 848,3; 855,24	puth-i I 45	365,17
pā II 47	402,5; 852,12; 872,25 (pīvara)	puth-u I 802 a (Kṣīr)	367,21
pā II 52 + X 15	402,6	punsa X 95 (Kṣīr)	566,6
pāy-i I 517	421,12	puppha IV 15	404,29
pāra X 363	560,1	pubba I 607	406,9
pāla X 69	562,15	pubba X 127	554,20
*picca C X 27	529,3	pura VI 56	430,4
pij-i X 31	530,13	pula I 894, X 61	438,25
pij-i X 217	531,1	pusa I 706	441,27
piṭa I 333	352,22	pusa I 732	442,30
piṭha I 362	355,9	pusa IX 55-56	501,25
piḍ-i I 293	356,8	pusa IX 57	501,26
piḍ-i X 131	533,17	pusa I 732, IV 73, IX 57	565,25
†pīla (Kṣīr p. 175,19) v. *vila	564,7	pusa X 210	567,11
piladh-i, api + IV 57	395,2	pus-u I 735	443,1
		puḷa VI 39	460,29
		puḷa Wg § 28,102 (Kt)	461,6
		pū I 1015	402,11

pū IX 12	498,29; 865,9-20; 870,19	bala I 893, X 85	438,10
pūja X 101	530,18	bah-i I 772	457,22, 23
†pūṇa v. *pūla	535,18	bādha I 5	394,14
pūy-i I 513	421,8	*bidī I 65, C I 22	379,30
pūra X 15	423,1	*bisa IV 108	568,10
pūr-i X 261, IV 43	559,8	biḷa I 339	460,10
*pūla X 94	535,18	†bīla v. *pīla	434,28
pūla I 561	435,28	bukka I 122	322,16
†pūsa v. *sūsa	442,1	bukka X 173	522,5
pe I 505	403,5	*buṭa Wg § 32,116 (Vp)	532,12
pe I 517, I 1013	403,9	budha I 924	395,14; 483,24; 716,16
pe I 968	403,13	budha I 911, IV 63	481,25
pel-u I 574	436,19	budh-i Wg § 32,14 (Vp)	548,5
pesa cf. I 650, I 752	565,31	bund-i I 925	385,19
pes-u I 752	443,27	†bel-u v. *phel-u	436,19
potha I 919	367,17	braha VI 57	459,6
plu I 1007	467,26	brū II 35	422,6; 584,18; 827,26; 830,25; 831,1; 835,21; 876,25
Ph phakka I 119	321,27	brūha I 771	459,8; 861,4
*phaḍ-i Wg § 32,4 (Maitr.)	533,12	bhams-u I 792	449,6
phaṇa I 873	358,15	bhakkha X 22	522,24; 863,12-13
*phaddha I 3	394,10	bhaja I 1047	347,30
phara VI 95 (Kṣīr)	430,14	bhaja cf. X 194	530,27
phala I 549	434,15; 436,8	bhaja cf. X 194 + X 42	531,14
phala I 563	436,5	bhaj-i I 191	346,8; 854,5 (bhanja)
phala	436,10	bhaj-i X 219	531,1
*phasa X 141	567,10	bhaj(j)a VI 4	348,16
phāla cf. I 890, phāla m.	438,8	bhaṭa I 329	352,17
phāy-i I 516	421,12	bhaṭa I 817	353,20
phucha I 228	342,11	bhaḍ-i I 292	356,12
phuṭa I 352	353,12	bhaḍ-i X 50	533,23; 871,25
phuṭa I 279, VI 80	353,24	bhaṇa I 479	357,6
phuṭa X 182	532,18	bhaṇa I 474	357,26
phuṇa	358,31	bhad-i I 12	381,16
phula VI 96 (Kṣīr)	439,28	bhabba I 611	405,12
phulla I 565	436,14	bhara III 5	431,28
phusa VI 128	453,6	bhala I 524	437,19
phuḷa VI 97	461,5	*bhala X 161	556,5
phūja I 254	345,17	bhalla I 525	437,19
*phel-u I 575	436,19	†bhasa v. *phasa	567,10
B bada I 52	375,16	bhasa 861, n. 3	861,3
badha I 1022	548,30	bhas(s)a I 726	490,10
†bandha v. *phaddha	394,10	bhassa X 143	442,20
bandha IX 37	394,17	bhassa III 18	452,30

bhā II 42	407,3; 863,6; 864,22; 873,8	†maṭha v. *maṭh-i	355,20
bhāja I 194, 875	346,10, 18	maṭha I 355	355,3
bhāja X 340	531,5; 869,23	*maṭh-i I 282	355,20
bhāma I 468	412,26	maḍ-i I 291, C I 379	356,11
bhāma X 326	558,16	†maḍ-i v. *muḍ-i	356,13
bhāsa I 643	446,17	maḍ-i X 49	533,21; 871,24
bhās-u I 655	447,31	maṇa I 475	357,6
bhikkha I 637	331,19; 584,1; 849,18	maṇa cf. veramaṇi, f	358,30
bhidi VII 2 passiv.	480,24; 584,1, 7	mattha I 901, IX 40	365,14
bhid-i VII 2	472,2; 664,14; 841,10- 19; 849,16; 855,3	matha I 901	367,16; 833,26
bhis-i cf. I 659	448,27	mada IV 99	481,16; 847,27; 863,8; 864,14; 872,24
bhī III 2	407,5; 860,12; 861,1; 866,8	mada X 165	542,22
bhuja VI 124	348,23	mad-i I 13	381,19; 871,14
bhuja VII 17	471,6; 716,16; 822,17; 838,12-16; 859,4	madda I 804 + IX 43	384,4
bhuḍ-i I 296, Kṣīr p. 27 n. 1	356,15	madh-u I 923	395,13
bhū I 1	3,26; 461,16; 627,18; 827,26; 834,16; 847,24; 864,23; 865,9-20, 866,17; 869,21; 874,27	mana I 976	397,20
bhū X 300	554,24	mana IV 67	485,13; 849,22; 856,24; 864,25
bhū X 207	555,29	mana X 169	549,21
bhūṇa X 151	535,27	manu VIII 9	507,12
bhūsa I 712	442,2	manta X 140	539,14
bhūsa X 190	567,4	mantha I 43, IX 40,	365,14; 862,1
bheja I 193	346,10	mabba I 446	405,13
*bhes-u I 932	449,17	*mabba I 609	406,9
bhes-u I 933	449,18	mabbha I 590	407,14
M mak-i I 89	325,28	maya I 506	417,29; 581,9
makkha I 694	330,1	mara VI 110	431,7; 593,16; 834,11; 863,23
makkha I 694 v. 1.	522,28	marisa X 305, IV 55	568,9
makha I 136	329,20	maris-u I 739	442,29
makh-i I 700	330,4	mala I 522	437,18
maga X 352	524,9	malla I 523	437,18
mag-i I 157	333,11	masa I 723	442,15
magga X 302	524,22	masa I 760	443,26
magh-i I 173	334,31	masa VI 131	453,19; 873,6
maca I 184	338,3	masa IV 55	489,23
mac-i I 186	338,5	mas-u 861, n. 11	861,13
majja VI 122	348,10; 581,9; 863,9	maha I 766	457,25; 833,26
*majja VI 122	349,29	maha I 665	457,31
majja X 304	531,12	maha X 321	568,25
mañc-u I 186 + I 208?	335,18	mā II 53, IV 34	410,26; 499,31; 508,28; 583,14; 833,26; 839,16, 848,3
		māna X 299; IV 67 (desid.)	397,21

549,8; 822,15;	mubb-i I 606	406,7
826,17, 23; 852,14	mura VI 53	430,2
māpa II 53, IV 34 (caus.)	musa IX 58	441,29; 501,27
māh-ū I 943	musa 863, n. 6	863,21; 864,18
mi V 4	muha IV 89	490,30; 863,13-14
miṇa VI 41	muḷa VI 38	460,29
mida I 779, IV 133	mū I 1016	410,28; 500,19; 581,9;
542,13; 866,8; 870,19; 871,1		839,19
mida I 920	mūla I 562	435,29
midh-u *medha (395,5)	mūla X 63	563,31
†mila v. *ṇila	†mūla + †pala v. *palyūla	565,6
mila VI 71	me I 1010	410,30; 582,26; 874,1
mile I 953, C I 261	meṭ-u I 312	352,2
milecha I 220	meḍ-i: note 14	871,26
milecha X 121	meda I 920	385,16
mīleṭ-u I 312	medha I 920	395,5; 582,26;
mīlev-u I 535		874,6 (midh-u)
misa cf. I 730	mev-u I 534	440,22
misa I 759	mokkha, mokkha, m.	328,32
*misa VI 60	mokkha X 191	523,17
mis-u I 730	mhi I 996	454,3
missa X 375		
miha I 1041	yakkha X 153	523,4 Y
mī IX 4	yaja I 1051	347,32; 725,23;
mila I 550		834,3
mima I 496	yata I 30	361,4; 576,16; 870,18; 872,27
mīva I 596	yata X 196	540,6
muca VI 136	yanta X 3	539,27; 870,19
muc-i I 185	yapa II 40 (caus.)	554,8
muccha I 227	yabha I 1029	407,25
muj-i I 270	yama I 871	413,12
mujja (*majja) VI 122	yama X 82	557,26
muṭa I 346	yam-u I 1033	412,8; 835,26; 864,25
muṭa VI 81	yas-u IV 101	490,5
muṭa X 73	yā II 40	416,9; 488,23; 837,2;
*muḍ-i I 294		861,2-3
muḍ-i I 348	yāca I 916	338,22
muṇa VI 44	yu II 23	416,25; 860,28
mutta X 361	yu X 170	558,32
muttha X 88	yug-i I 167	333,29
muḍa I 16	yucha I 229	342,12
muda X 200	yuja VII 7	470,29; 847,27; 870,19
muna	yuja IV 68	479,4
muna IV 67 (I 976)	yuja X 264	531,10
	†yuṭa v. *puṭa	532,29

yuta I 31	362,1	rāgha I 113	335,1
yudha IV 64	395,19; 484,6	rāja I 874	346,18
yūsa I 711	442,16	rādha V 16	484,16; 493,27
yes-u I 646	447,22	rādha 695, n. 22	694,7
yoṭ-u I 311	352,1	rās-u I 657	448,15
		†ri v. *rī	489,5
R *raka X 197	522,11	ri	421,31; 873,8 (repu)
rakkha I 688	329,23	*rikkha cf V 29 + 30	495,3
rakha I 140	329,20	rikkha Wg § 5,33	329,21
rakh-i I 141	329,20	rig-i I 164	333,11
rag-i I 153	333,11	*rica VI 19	335,29
ragh-i I 107	334,28	rica VII 4	470,24; 863,7
raṅga I 153	333,30	rica X 273	529,18
raca X 318	529,13	*ripha VI 23	405,7
raj-i	349,5	*risa I 725	442,15
*raṭa I 319	352,4	*risa I 940 (Kt)	449,15
raṭha I 357	355,5	risa I 725, VI 126	453,13
raḍ-i: note 15	871,25	risa cf. VI 127	453,16
raṇa I 472	357,6	*rī IV 30	489,5
raṇa I 832	358,13	rī IX 30	500,22
rada I 54	375,24; 863,9; 864,15	ru I 1008	421,32; 860,12
radha IV 84	484,15	ru II 24	422,1; 467,25
ranja I 1048	346,31; 583,10; 856,1;	†ru v. *ḍu	493,26
	871,1 (ratti); 871,2, 11	rukkha I 635	330,26
ranja IV 58	479,10	rukkha X 362	523,18
randha cf Wg. § 26,84 (Vp)	547,19	ruca I 781	338,12; 468,6; 478,3;
*rapha I 440	405,5		846,8; 872,27
*raph-i I 441	405,5	ruja VI 123	348,20; 722,18; 845,10;
*rab-i I 401	406,28		863,7
rabha I 1023	409,6	ruja X 262	531,4
*rabh-i I 412, Kṣīr p. 34,6	408,12	ruṭa I 783	353,15
ram-u I 906	413,18; 585,22 (rama);	ruṭ-i I 349	353,11
	855,18	ruṭha I 359	355,8
raya I 511	417,29	ruṭh-i I 368	355,17
rasa I 745	443,14	ruda II 58	390,19; 836,28; 871,14
rasa X 385	443,17; 443,18; 567,25;	rud-i: note 16	871,14
	567,27; 585,22	rudh-i VII 1	470,4; 484,28;
rasa	443,19		582,14; 824,18
raha I 767	457,20	*rupa IV 125	486,6; 574,5
raha X 84	568,23	rubh-i cf VII 1	410,7
raha 859, n. 3	859,29; 860,26	rusa I 724, VI 126	453,13
rahada I 26	383,15	rusa X 132	566,15; 863,13
rah-i I 768	457,21	ruha I 912	458,26
rā II 48	421,30; 468,4	†rūpa v. *rupa	486,6
rākha I 126	329,17	rūpa X 387	551,1; 574,5

re I 958	422,3; 467,4	lig-i I 165	333,11
reka I 80	325,25	liṅga X 199	523,23
*reṭ-u I 917	353,20	*lipa VI 139	404,13
*rebha I 410	408,12	lipa VI 139	473,7
*rev-u I 540	440,25	†lip-i v. *lipa	404,13
*res-u I 651	447,28	lisa IV 70	489,24
†rosa v. *bhes-u	449,17	liha II 6	459,2
roḷa I 377	460,18	lī IX 31 (cf. vi-lī)	500,23
		luja C IV 116	479,17
L ṭlaka v. *laga	522,11	luj-i X 218	531,1
lakkha X 5	522,16	luñca I 202	335,15
lakkha X 157	523,15	luṭa I 336, IV 113	352,29
lakha I 142	329,20	luṭa I 784	353,15
lakh-i I 143	329,20	luṭa X 214	532,22
laga I 823	334,1	luṭ-i I 350	353,11; 532,15
*laga X 197	522,11	luṭha I 360	355,8
lag-i I 154	333,11	luṭha I 785	355,22
lagh-i I 108	334,28	luṭha cf. VI 87	355,24
lagh-i X 220, 254	527,13	luṭh-i I 366	355,14
lamgha I 108	467,1; 527,18	luṭh-i I 369	355,17
laja I 257	345,20	luth-i I 46	365,17
laja X 374	531,9	lupa VI 137, 487 n. 6	473,9; 487,13
laj-i I 258	345,21	lub-i I 454	405,19; 554,18
lajja VI 10	349,20	lubha VI 22	410,2
laṭa I 320	352,5	lubha IV 128	487,15
laḍi cf. I 852	356,29	lū IX 13	501,2; 839,19; 841,23;
laḍ-i X 9	533,14		860,13; 865,8-19
laḍ-i: note 17	871,26	lūsa X 70	566,5
lapa I 429	550,21	loka I 76	325,4; 518,24
lab-i I 404	406,29	loka X 236	522,13
labha I 1024	409,26; 828, 21, 25;	loca I 177	337,32; 528,20
	829,1; 833,1; 863,9 = 864,14	loca X 237	529,11
†labha v. *bhala	556,5	loḷa I 379	460,19
lala X 148	564,21		
lasa I 746	443,23	vaka I 92	325,32; 871, n. f.
lasa I 937	449,20	†vaka v. *caka	326,1
lasa X 189	566,32	vak-i I 95	326,2
laḷa I 381	460,13	vakka X 35	521,7
laḷa X 7	569,13	vakkha I 635	330,26
lā II 49	432,4; 468,4	vakkha I 693	337,8
lākha I 127	329,17	vakh-i I 699	330,4
lāgha I 114	335,1	vag-i I 156	333,11
lāja I 259	345,20	vagga I 152	333,3
lābha X 389	556,7	vaṃka I 88	323,4
likha VI 72	330,19	vaca II 54	336,1; 828,6, 19, 24;

829,13-27; 830,9-16; 836,24-27;		vam-u I 868, 902	413,22; 580,27;
	854,24		866,13
vaca X 298	529,20	vambha	556,12
vaca cf. I 175	338,11	vaya I 504	417,29
vac-i I 204, cf. I 175	338,11	vara V 8	429,9
vach-i I 223	342,5	vara X 308	559,9
vacch-u VI 11	342,23	vara X 271	560,10
vaja X 75	530,22	vara 870, n. 2	870,19, 32
vaj-u I 271, 272	344,26; 862,30;	varaha I 669, 671	458,5
	871,15 (vajira)	varaha X 123	568,19
vajja X 270	530,10	vala I 520	437,11
vañc-u I 204	335,18	†vala v. *cala	439,25
vañc-u X 163	529,4	vala X 68	564,20
vaḷa I 322	352,10	valaha I 670, 672	458,5
vaḷa X 311	532,25	valla I 521	437,11
vaḷa X 372	532,30	valla: note 18	873,6
vaḷ-i X 48	353,10	vasa I 722	442,15
vaḷha I 354	354,28	vasa I 644	446,13
vaḥ-i I 281	355,19	vasa I 1054	449,25; 828,21, 25;
vaḍ-i I 290, C I 379	356,11; 871,24	829,1; 830,9; 854,10-14, 860,27; 863,14	
vaḍḍha I 796	357,1; 534,1	vasa II 70	450,6
vaṇa I 473	357,6	vasa cf. IV 54	490,11
vaṇa X 390	537,8	vasa X 204	567,6
vaṇṇa X 391	534,4	vasa II 13 (caus.)	568,14
†vata v. *cata	362,20	vassa I 738	442,27
vat-u I 795	362,15; 870,19	vass-u X 164	566,25
vat-u X 241	540,10	vaha I 664	457,31
vattha X 144	541,24	vaha I 1053	458,29; 830,9, 18; 837,9
vada I 1058	385,30; 583,26;	vaḷaj-i 349, n. h	349,22
833,9, 17-20; 847,27; 870,31		vā II 41	440,1; 489,7; 860,13; 869,21
vada X 297	544,8	vāta X 336	540,12
vaḍ-i cf. I 11	544,22	vā-yama, vi-ā + I 1033	413,15
vaddha I 796	394,25	vāsa X 338	567,18
vaddha X 112	548,9	†vās-i v. *tas-i	442,2
vadha X 14	548,4	vāh-u I 676	458,12
vadha (ādeśa) II 2	837,29; 856,7;	vāḷa I 306	460,21
	862,33	viccha VI 129	342,22
vana I 491	397,16; 580,27	viccha X 233	530,8
*vanu VIII 8	484,3	vij-i VI 9	349,14
vanda I 11	381,12	vij-i VII 23	479,15
vapa I 1052	403,19; 404,1	viḷa I 338	353,1
vappha I 439 (Kṣīr)	405,5	vith-u I 33	366,24
vabba I 445	405,13	vida II 55	390,1; 577,22; 582,20;
vabbha I 589	407,14	849,23; 870,18 (pavitta!); 873,6	
vabbha I 418	408,28	vida VI 138	472,24, 26; 542,7

vida IV 62	481,7	samsa I 764	444,1; 446,7 S
vida X 168	542,23	*sams-u I 790	449,6
vid-i I 65	379,29	saka V 15	493,10; 506,24; 838,24;
vid-i VI 138	391,28; 577,22; 582,20		855,7
vidha cf IV 72	484,20; 582,20	sak-i I 86	325,25
virīḷa IV 18	491,11	sakka I 100	326,2; 467,1
*vila X 65	564,7	sakka X 34	521,7
vi-li IX 31	489,6	sag-i I 160, 162	333,12
visa VI 130	453,17; 837,3; 845,10;	sagha V 21	495,3
	863,15	samkase	453,31
visa IX 54	501,24	samgāma X 376	558,20
vi-sisa X 274	567,31	saca I 178	338,1
vis-u I 729	442,27	saja IV 69, VI 121	348,18
vī	501,1	saja I 1036	479,3
vī v. *ve	500,24	sajja I 217	344,24
vī II 39	440,2	sajja I 243	345,8; 530,26
†vibha v. *cibha	408,11	saṇḍa I 1036	346,5
vīra X 355	559,24	saṇḍa I 1025	346,16
vu V 8	494,20; 871,8	saṇḍa I 321	352,6
vula Wg § 32,62	563,28	saṇḍa I 335	352,28
†vusa v. *dhusa	494,28	saṇḍa X 90	532,6
ve I 1055	440,5; 873,8 (veṇu)	saṇḍa I 363	355,10; 533,7
ve I 969	440,6	saṇḍa X 28, 29	533,1
*ve I 1055	500,24	saṇḍa X 152	533,4
vekkha Wg § 35,84 b	329,33	saṇḍa X 310	533,5
veṭha I 274	355,18	saḍ-i I 299	356,17; 871,25
veṇ-u I 926	358,16	sapa I 834	358,14
vep-u I 391; 870, n. 2	866,13; 870,19	sapa I 879	358,21
vela X 334	565,3	sapa VIII 2	535,22
vel-u I 568	436,19	sata: note 19	864,9
ves-u, vi + ā + VI 59?	453,26	satta X 80	539,29
veh-u I 674	458,12	satta X 358	540,16
*vyaca VI 12	335,31	satha X 280 + I 35	366,25
vyatha I 801	367,1	satha X 324	541,29
vyadha IV 72	485,10	satha X 282 Wg § 34,19	542,2
vyaya, vi + II 36	558,33	sada I 18	384,9
vyaya X 386	559,1	sada X 263	543,16
*vyaya X 386	566,17	sada (sīda)	584,7, 18
†vyasa v. *vyaya *vyusa	566,17	sada: note 20	664,14; 858,15;
vyā	416,19		862,33; 863,2; 864,7, 17
†vyāca v. *vyaca	335,31	†sadda v. *padda	383,18
*vyusa Wg § 26,110	566,17	sadda X 174	542,26
vye I 1056	417,16	sadh-u I 797	395,1
vye	417,17	sadh-u I 922	395,13
vhe I 1057	456,12	sadh-u X 195	548,14

*sana I 879	397,7	saha I 905	458,24; 573,14
sana I 492	397,16	saha IV 20 (Kṣīr p. 123,8)	491,3
*sanu VIII 2	507,11	saha X 267	569,1
santa X 33	539,30	saḷa	461,7
santha X 294	542,3	sā I 848, II 44	441,1
sanda I 798	384,1	sā IV 37	489,12; 504,7
san-dhā III 10	483,30	sā IV 39	489,13; 583,14;
sapa I 427	403,20		597,14; 841,27 (so, melius)
sapa I 1049, IV 59	403,30; 694,7;	sā cf. I 18, I 28, X 263	489,15
	860,27	sā IX 3	501,14
sappa I 1032	462,10	sā 861, n. 4	861,4
sab-i 554 n. 7	554,15	sākha I 130	329,19
sabba I 451	405,14	†sāḷha v. *haḷha	355,6
sabba I 451, 617	405,16	sādha V 17	484,16; 493,27
†sabba v. *mabba	406,9	sāna I 1044	398,5
sabbha I 417	408,27	sāma X 333	558,18
sabhāja X 341	531,8	sāra X 322	559,19
sabh-u I 457	407,8	sāsa II 66	451,13; 852,11; 853,15
sama I 870	413,11	*sāḷa I 309	460,23
sama I 878	413,13	si I 945	441,2; 504,14
sama I 882	413,14	si I 1059	441,5; [866,13; note 21]
sama X 154	557,27	si V 2	494,24
sama X 156	558,5	si V 3	494,25
sam-u IV 92	487,25	si IX 5	501,9; 861,1; 873,9 (setu)
sam-u IV 95	487,30; 860,24;	sikkha I 636	331,14; 849,18
	865,9-21	sigh-i I 174	334,24
samba X 21	554,13	sica VI 140	341,30; 470,26
sambha I 794	410,1	†sicca v. *picca	529,3
sambh-u I 458	407,8	*sij-i II 17	348,15
sam-bhu I 1	493,30	siṭa I 325, 326	352,13
sara I 982, III 17	423,9	sita I 778	362,9
sara I 979	425,4	sida IV 134	383,31
sara I 980	425,11; 726,17; 849,23	sida: note 22	873,6
sara X 317	559,18	sid-i I 10	381,11
†saraṭa v. *raṭa	352,4	sidh-u I 48	393,27
sala I 580	436,20; 861,25, 28	sidh-u I 49	393,32
sala I 582	437,1	sidh-u IV 83	484,14
sala I 519	437,11; 468,11	siniha IV 91	491,8
sala I 896	438,27	sineha X 36	568,18
salla I 583	437,1	sila VI 70	439,22
sava I 987	440,16	silāgha I 118	335,4; 694,7
sasa II 69	450,7	silisa IV 77	489,18
sasa II 60	450,8	silis-u I 734	443,1
sasa 685, n. 1	(444,1) 685,9	silesa X 38	566,4
sas-u I 763	443,28; 872,23	siloka I 77	325,20

silona I 485	358,6	sū VI 115	441,15
siv-u IV 2	489,8	sū IV 24	489,16
siv-u IV 3	489,10	sū: note 25	494,22 (su); 870,18
sisa I 718	442,15	sūca X 327	529,15; 529,25
sisa X 274	567,31	sūda I 25	383,5; 865,5
*sis-u I 733	443,1	sūda X 177	543,5
siḷa	569,16	sūra X 354	559,24
sī II 22	441,6	sūla I 559	435,24
sika X 283	522,14	*sūsa I 710	442,1
sida I 907, VI 133	384,10; 836,12	se I 963	441,16; 467,13
sida (ādeśa) I 907	858,15	se I 848, 966, 967	441,17
sibha I 408	408,11	se I 1012	441,18; 467,26
sila I 556	434,30	seka I 81, 82	326,2
sila X 332	564,25	seca VI 140, cf. I 176	337,33
su I 987	441,7	sel-u I 576	436,19
su I 988	441,10; 860,12	sev-u I 530	440,22
su I 988, II 32	441,11; 596,29	so IV 39	504,9;
su I 989	491,17; 596,29; 694,8;		841,27
	822,17; 846,7; 865,8-19; 869,11	soḷ-u I 310	351,32
su V 1	494,22	soṇa I 483	358,5
su IX 18	501,15; 596,30; 871,8	soṇa I 484	358,6
suka I 123, C I 33	322,13		
sukkha I 697	330,3	haḷa I 334	352,26 H
sukha X 383	327,23; 584,22	*haṭha I 358	355,6
suca I 198	335,9	hada I 1026	382,11; 542,5
suḷṭa X 26	532,4	hana II 2	398,6; 485,30; 578,25;
suḷha I 364	355,12		828,19, 27; 837,29; 846,21; 847,3;
suḷha X 103	533,2		855,18; 856,4-10, 20; 873,8
suṭh-i I 367	355,16	hanu II 72	507,9; 694,7
suṭh-i X 104	533,3	hansa: note 24	854,5
sutta cf. X 360 (Kṣīr)	540,24	hamma I 495	412,13
sutha (cf. I 836)	367,4	haya I 545	417,21
sudha IV 82	484,11; 594,15	hara I 947	427,10; 428,1, 6; 716,16;
sunā cf. I 879	397,22		822,17; 827,23; 836,6; 871,16
supa II 59	404,3; 850,15; 866,8	hariya I 547	417,28
suppa Wg § 32,71 (Kt)	553,13	hare III 3	428,26
subha I 786	409,28; 468,6; 595,2	hasa I 757	443,5
sumbha I 460	407,9; 595,2	hasa I 743	443,14
sumbha cf I 457-460	473,21	ḥhaḷa cf I 309 (?)	460,23
sura VI 50	429,17	hā III 8	454,1; 490,22
sulla Wg § 32,71 (Kt)	564,18	hās-u I 741	443,4
susa IV 74	490,16; 855,7	hi V 11	494,31; 860,13; 861,1;
susa: note 23	871,14		871,20; 873,9
suha IV 21	491,3	hiṃsa (= his-i)	573,14
sū II 21	441,14	hikka I 914	326,10

ikka X 146 (Kt)	522,3	huccha I 226	342,8
iḍ-i I 287	356,9	huḍ-i I 288	356,8
hiḍ-i I 287 v. hīḷa	460,24	hura I 978	425,3
ila VI 69	439,21	hula I 843, 867	437,27; 468,11
hilasa I 744	443,14	huḷa I 375	460,17
ilād-i I 27	383,16	hū I 1	454,15; 461,16; 828,11;
is-i VII 19	441,19; 473,16;		830,25; 837,13-21
	573,14 (hiṃsa)	heṭha I 285	355,21
is-i X 286	567,19	hes-u I 650 (Kṣīr)	447,23
his-u v. *hilasa	443,14	hes-u I 652	447,28
ūḷa cf. I 287, 304	460,24	heḷa I 304	460,20
u III 1	454,12; 860,13; 865,9-20;	heḷa I 815	460,26
	866,20	hoḷa I 376	460,17
u III 15	454,13	hoḷa I 305	460,20

¹ añju vyatti-gatisu Mmd 640 p. 489,1.

² ada bhakkhaṇe Mmd 629 p. 480,20.

³ isiṇḍi vimaddane Mmd 665 p. 509,13.

⁴ eraḍi hiṃsāyaṃ Mmd 665 p. 509,17.

⁵ kaṭa maddane Mmd 674 p. 514,29.

⁶ karaṇḍi bhājanatthe Mmd 665 p. 509,2.

⁷ o: kṛ, kirati.

⁸ kusa acchādana-pūraṇa-gandhesu; kusa chedana-bhūtādāna-sañcayesu
fmd 674 p. 514,27-28.

⁹ khajja bhakkhaṇe, khajja vanārāmakhādanesu Mmd 672 p. 513,33.

¹⁰ khudi pipāsāyaṃ Mmd 663 p. 507,35.

¹¹ o: gr, grṇāti (IX 28).

¹² dava dāhe Mmd 643 p. 498,24.

¹³ paḍi liṅgavekalle Mmd 665 p. 509,8.

¹⁴ meḍi kuṭilatthe Mmd 665 p. 509,17.

¹⁵ raḍi hiṃsāyaṃ Mmd 665 p. 509,12.

¹⁶ rudi hiṃsāyaṃ, rusa rosane (> rudda) Mmd 663 p. 507,36.

¹⁷ laḍi jigucchanatthe Mmd 665 p. 509,16.

¹⁸ valla dhāraṇa-bandhanesu Mmd 672 p. 513,18.

¹⁹ sata sātacce Mmd 640 p. 491,24

²⁰ sada visaraṇa-gatyāvasānesu Mmd 611 p. 466,21.

²¹ sayathu = śvayathu.

²² sida siṅgare (> sindūra) Mmd 672 p. 513,19.

²³ susa sosane (> sukka) Mmd 663 p. 507,39.

²⁴ hansa pasamsane; hansa pitimhi Mmd 575 p. 442,17.

²⁵ sū abhis(s)ave (> sutta! Sd sivu 489,8) Mmd 658 p. 505,14.

D. INDEX FORMANTIUM

(paccayādisūcī)

It: anubandha (k-, -ṇ, etc.), ād: ādeśa, āg: āgama, vk: vikarāṇa, tñ: tiñ, k: kṛt (*incl.* kṛtya et uṇ: uṇādi), t: taddhita, sm: samāsa (sm-a: samāsānta), sp: sup

»IV 96« etc. = Moggallāna (sutta, vutti) IV 96, etc. (v. CPD, Epilegomena C 5.3)

A a, vk: 1. (bhuvādi) 3,12, 824,16 (V 18), 2. (rudhādi) 3,13, 824,18 (V 19)
a, tñ [ṇ-a-l] 1. 3 sg. pf 14,6, 821,21: VI 6. 2. 1 sg. pf ib.
a, tñ: 1. 1 sg. ipf 14,7 (v. l. am), 821,22, 2. 1 sg. aor-m 14,9, 821,23; VI 4.
a, tñ-ād (: o) VI 42
a-, āg. (augm.) 832,27, 835,18 (VI 15)
a, k [kh-a-c] 844,23, [gh-a-ñ] V 45; [871,16-22], [a-ñ] 849,13, 863,3-16, 874,1; V 50
a, t: 791,26 (samghādisesa); — IV 94 (794,1)
a, sm-a: 774,13-775,3; III 48-58
a, sp-ād (: ga): 654,10; 678,10-26; II 60
am, tñ (46,10-11): 1. 1 sg. pf-m 821,21 (?); 2. 1 sg. aor-m 821,22; 3. 1 sg. ipf-m 821,23? (VI 38)
am, sp [am] acc. sg. 60,7, 642,3; . . . 646,4, 7, 13, 647,16, . . . 674,14-19, 22, 676,5; II 1,65, 74 . . . 206, 233; — amādi 754,13, III 10; II 123—125
am, sp-ād (: si; gaccham) 664,20-27, II 152-154; — n. a. sg. neutr. 653,28, II 156; (: ga) 658,4 (mt), II 193, 224; (: yo) 665,1

am, sp-ād (: si, am; rūpam) 672,4, II 114 (776,5)
am, sp-ād (: am; dhītam) 671,1; (: smim) 643,26, 644,3-8; (: yo²) 659,10; (: ga) 654,3-8
amsu, tñ-ād (: um) 831,5, 835,29, 840,30; VI 19, 39
aka, k [vu-n] V 36
aka, k = ṇ-v u: 859,23, 865,4
acca, t (amacca): IV 24
a-ñ, āg (augm.) VI 15 (832,27)
añcha, ād (agañchi, etc.) 840,27
a-ḥ, ād: VI 53
aḥa, uṇ (sakaḥa) VII 53 (-54)
a-ṇ, k: V 42 (*vide* ṇ-a)
aṇa, uṇ: VII 68
aṇī, uṇ: VII 62
aṇḍa, uṇ: VII 57 (-58-59)
ata, uṇ: VII 79
ati, uṇ (pati, vasati): VII 69
atta, uṇ: VII 81 (870,18-32) (atha, ād: 635,24)
athā, uṇ: VII 85 (86); (860,24)
athu, k: V 47 (866,13)
ana, k = y u: 859,23, 865,4; V 49, f: V 50
ani, uṇ (vattani): VII 112
aniya, k [aniya-r] 847,13; V 27

anta, k [ś-at-r] 852,3, *vide* ntu
anta, uṇ (vasanta): VII 76, (hi-m-anta): 77
antam, tñ [antām] 3 pl. imper-m: 14,3, 821,18; VI 10
anti, tñ [j h i] 3 pl. prs: 14,1, 821,15; 811,21, 23; VI 1, V 131
antu, tñ [antu] 3 pl. imper: 14,3, 821,18; VI 10, V 131
antu, t = mantu + vantū: 653,15-654,22 (*cf.* ntu 647,16)
ante, tñ [j h a] 3 pl. prs-m: 14,2, 821,15; 811,22, 25; VI 1
anna, k-ād (channa): 855,3
apa, uṇ (sāsapa): VII 118 (119)
abba, k-ād (bhabba) 847,24
abha, uṇ (karabha, etc.): VII 124 (*cf.* bha, bha-k)
ama, k (paṭhama): 872,21; VII 133
aya, ād (: -i-, ṇānubandha) 644,13
ara, uṇ: VII 159 (-162)
ara, ād (: -u-) 669,24-27, III 71: ara-ñ
ara-ṇ, uṇ: f VII 163
ala, k et t: 872,8; 876,10; 876,33; 877,1 (f); (876,15); VII 182
ali, uṇ: VII 196
ava, uṇ: VII 199 (-200)
ava, ād (: -o-) 644,24; I 32, IV 141-142: ava-ñ
asa, uṇ (vetasa): VII 217
asa, ād (: u(s)): 794,15
asa-k, uṇ (divasa): VII 218
asa-ṇ, uṇ (vāyasa): VII 218
assa, ād (: āya, denom.): V 11 (na-massati)
assam, āg (catassannaṃ) 643,23

A ā, tñ 46,20-22, 1. 3 sg. ipf 14,7, 821,22, VI 5(33; 38), 2. 3 sg. aor-m 14,9, 821,23, VI 4
ā, tñ-ād (: eyya) 833,12, 840,4; — (: im) 843,26
ā, k (sā, śvan-): 846,7
ā, t [ā-p, c-ā-p, etc.] 676,27; 772,21-773,22, 794,23

ā, ād: (mātā-pitaro) 778,23, III 72-74; (pumāsu, kattānaṃ, etc.) 658,22-25, II 170, 185
ā, sp-ād (: si): 657,27-658,3, 666,4, 668,6, II 59,158-160; — 776,1 (636,8)
ā, sp-ād (: ga): 654,10, 678,7-13(23); — 90,7-92,9 [bho purisā]
ā, sp-ād (: nā, smā): 663,6 (padasā); (II 109); — (: nā): II 73 (gavā)
ā, sp-ād (: smā, m): 650,28
ā, sp-ād (: smim) 644,5 (divā)
ā sp-ād (: smā, sa, smim, f): 643,26, 29 [651,25-652,4]
ā sp-ād (: y o¹): 650,24 (purisā), 666,9 (brahmā)
āka, uṇ: VII 19(20)
ākam, sp-ād (: nam (y o²)): 659,8-12
ākī, t [ākin-i-c] IV 56
āḥaka, uṇ: VII 17
āṇika, uṇ: VII 17 (f)
āta-k, uṇ: VII 80
ātha, tñ-ād (: etha): 840,5; (: eyyātha): 840,12 (kayirātha)
āna, k [k-āna-c] 742,23, 870,4
āna, t-ād (mātulāni): 649,9 (III 40)
āna, sp-ād (yuvānesu, etc.): 659,1, 667,4-8 (II 184, 194, 196)
ānaṃ, sp-ād (: am): 666,17, II 161
ānaṃ, sp-ād (: n a m, y o²): 659,10 (am-hānaṃ)
ānaka, uṇ: VII 16
āna-ñ, ād: II 184, 194, 196 (659,1)
ānana, k: 865,4
ānanaka, k: 865,4
āni, k [āni] 867,18-868,7
ānī, t [ān-u-k + ṇ-i-ṣ] III 40-41 (649,9)
āne, sp-ād (: smim): 658,12, 667,1; (: yo²): 666,27
āno, sp-ād (: y o¹⁻²): 658,10, 666,13; II 162
āpi, vk (caus.): V 13,20, *vide* ṇ-āpe
ā-m, āg (nājāyo): II 173
āma, tñ-ād (: eyyāma): 840,16
āmasi, tñ [masi, P VII 1,46] *vide* 842,10, etc.

- āmase, tñ [cf. āmasi] 1 pl. imper-m: 14,3, 821,18; VI 10
 āmi tñ-ād (: eyyāmi): 840,14
 āmī, t [āmin-a-c] IV 102 (687,28)
 āya, ād (: -e-): 833,21 (milāyati); — 856,11
 āya, vk [āya, denom.] 587,4-32, 822,23, V 8-10
 āya, sp-ād (: s a¹): 130,27-137,10, 651,16-24, 697,7, 15-701,15, 737,20-739,4; II 46
 āya, sp-ād (: nā, etc., f.): 652,5 (II 47)
 āyitatta, t: 790,13, cf. IV 70
 āye, sp-ād (: s m i m, f): 675,8 (puṇ-ṇamāye)
 āyo, sp-ād (: y o¹): 666,20; II 163 (sa-khāyo)
 āra, up: VII 164(-166)
 āra, ād (sakhārehi, kattāresu): 667,28-668,2, 11-30, 669,17, 670,1; II 167, 172, 180, 182-183, III 71: āra-ñ
 ālu, t [alu-c, P V 2,122 vt 5-6] 790,18; IV 96
 āva, up: VII 201
 āva, ād (: -o-): 644,24; III 46: āva-ñ
 āvataka, t: IV 43
 āvantu, t: IV 44 (sabbāvat, etc.)
 āvī, k: 845,1, 21, V 35 (-dassāvin); — (t): IV 132 (pathāvin), vide vī
 āsi, tñ-ād (: eyyāsi): 840,10
 āsum, tñ-ād (: um): 834,9
 āse, sp-ād [= āsas] vide 842,8, etc.
 āha-ñ, ād (kāhati): VI 25
- I i, it [-i] vide tak-i 322,2 . . . khus-i 567,15; — [-ir] rudh-i 470,4 . . . tad-i 472,20; — cf. kivi, jiri 495,3-4, cevi 440,29
 i, vk (rudhādi): 3,13, 824,21
 i, vk (: aya, denom.): V 12
 i, tñ: 1 sg. pf-m 14,7, 821,21; VI 6
 ī, āg (vk: ya): 824,7 (kariyyate, kariyate); — vide ci (874,27), etc.
 i, āg [i-t] 835,14, 858,5-12, 859,7; vide ñ-i
- i, k [k-i] 849,1; V 46; [i-n] 872,27; — VII 7; — (kriyatthassa sarūpe) V 53
 i, āg (rājina, etc.): 656,3, 666,22; II 126
 i, ād (etissā, etc.): 643,7(-14), II 54-56
 i, sp-ād (: s m i m): 663,6 (manasi); II 108
 im, tñ 46,15-20, 1. 1 sg. ipf-m 14,8, 821,22; 833,1; VI 5; 2. 1 sg. aor 14,9 (-a!), 821,23, 837,19, 842,13, 843,26; VI 4
 im, sm-ād (: a) 844,26 (purindada)
 im, ād (: i) 795,19-27 (cātuddasim)
 imsu, tñ-ād (: um), 29,24-30,1, 834,5; VI 39
 ika, k: 852,19; f 867,7
 ika, t [i h a n] 789,5, 793,9; IV 75, 81, 82; 775,12
 ika, ād (: aka; f) 689,13-20 (IV 154)
 iṭṭha, t [iṣṭha-n] 686,8-19, 792,3; IV 65, 147-150
 iṭṭhatara, t [iṣṭha-n × tara-p] Rūp 374 (Sd 792 n. 4), IV 65
 iṭha-ñ, ād: VII 162 (piṭhara)
 i-ṇ, up: VII 10
 iṇa, k: 877,14 (f: dakkhiṇā)
 iṇṇa, k-ād (: kta) 854,30 (tiṇṇa)
 ita, up: VII 78 (harita, etc.)
 ita, t [ita-c] IV 46
 ittha, tñ-ād (: o) VI 42
 ittho, tñ-ād (: o) VI 42
 idda, k: 871,11 (dalidda)
 ina, k: 850,13 (jina), 15 (supina); up: VII 102-103 (ajina, etc.)
 inī, t (f): 647,14, 677,7-14; III 33-35
 ino, sp-ād (: sa) II 199 (yuvino)
 inna, k-ād (: kta): 855,3 (bhinna, etc.)
 i-m, ād: V 142 (kiṭṭha)
 ima, up: VII 133 (carima)
 ima, t, 1. 789,5 (puttima), 2. 789,1 (pacchima), IV 25; 3. [(k-tr)i+ma-p] (866,17-30) IV 64, 106
 ima, t [iman-i-c] 866,31; IV 63
 imantu, t [in-i × mat-u-p] 148,31-151,20; 793,18

- imi, ād (iminā): II 129
 iya, t [iyas-u-n] 686,8-19, 792,3; IV 65, 147-150
 iya, t: 789,1-13 (-jātiya, -puttiya), IV 106; 789,29 (upādāniya), 804,25-805,2 (tuyiya); III 92, IV 8, 26, 71; 871,16, IV 60 (bhāva, etc.); IV 153 (≠ ṇ-ika); — IV 59 (tena datta)
 iya, sm-a: 369,17-26, 781,21
 iya, ād (: j h a) 644,9
 iyaṃ, tñ-ād (: eyyaṃ) 832,10
 iya-ñ, ād (anādiyitvā): V 133, 137
 iyā, tñ-ād (: eyya): 832,6; 834,19; V 131, VI 51, 63.
 iyaṃ, tñ-ād (: eyyaṃ): 832,6; V 131, VI 51
 ira, k: 871,11 (vajira)
 ila, up: VII 189
 ila, t [ila, Kās IV 2,80] IV 97; — Kc 358 (rājila)
 illa, k: 863,20 (f)
 (illa, t: IV 66, (vide lla)
 isa, k: 873,11 (782,31)
 (isam: 628,13; 842,16)
 isika, t: vide issika
 isu, sp-ād (: -esu): 628,8-10
 (isum: 635,15-23)
 issam, tñ-ād (: im): 842,13
 issam, āg (tissannam): 643,23
 i(s)sika, t: 792,3-11 (-s-), IV 65 (-ss-, Mg-p v l. -s-)
- ī i, it [-i] vide vij-i 349,14, 479,15, cit-i 360,1 . . . ghūs-i 449,4, . . . dis-i 568,13
 ī, vk (rudhādi): 3,13, 824,21; — (āg) 835,21 (bravīti), VI 36: ī-ñ
 ī, tñ, 3 sg. aor: 14,9, 821,23; 833,1, 837,15; VI 4 (33; 38)
 ī, k: 876,25 (bhi-sī); — up: VII 12 (tandī, lakkhī)
 ī, ād (tādi): 865,24
 ī, t [ñ-ī, ñ-i-ñ, etc.] 677,1-6, 772,25, 791,23, 794,25; 795,14 (. . . 27); III 31 vide ñ-i
- ī, t [c v i] IV 131, vide cī
 ī, t [in-i] 793,9; IV 81-90
 ici, up: VII 40 (marīci)
 i-ñ āg: VI 36 (bravīti)
 i-ṇ, up: VII 11
 iṇa, k-ād (: kta): 855,3 (khiṇa)
 i-m, ād (jirāti): V 124
 iya, vk [iya-ñ, denom.] 587,6-27, 823,1-8; V 5-7
 iya, t: 789,27 . . . 790,9 (rajanīya, etc.), cf. anīya, eyya
 iya-ñ, ād (jīyanto): V 175
 iṇa, up: VII 203
 iṇara, k: 872,25 (cīvara, etc.); (VII 154)
 īsa, up: VII 210(-211)
 īsam, ād (vīsam) 799,9
- u, it [ū, ū-ṣ, u, !] vide vacchu [o- U vrasc-ū] 342,23 . . . kham-u [kṣam-ū-ṣ] 413,8, div-u [id.] 475,24; gamu [gam] 462,10
 u ād (: va): 854,24
 u, tñ, 45,31-35, 1. 3 pl. pf 14,6, 821,21, VI 6, 2. 3 pl. ipf (vide ū), 3. 3 pl. aor (vide ū)
 u, up: VII 2
 u, ād (kumāra): VII 165
 u, āg (pumunā, etc.): 658,17, 26, 667,14, 668,3; — 860,20
 u, sm-ād (puthu-jjana): III 69; sm-a: III 29 (cittagu)
 u, ād (: o): 687,13 (avhāyantu)
 um, tñ, 3 pl. aor [cf. 45,31-35] 14,9, 821,23; 29,24, 834,5-10, 835,29, 840,30; VI 4
 um, tñ-ād (: eyyum): 833,13, 840,8; VI 47; — (: im): 837,19
 ukī, t: IV 132 (issukī)
 u-ñ, āg (agamuttha): VI 45
 u-ṭ, ād (: va): V 111; — (: ar) VII 71 (-72)
 upā, vk (svādi): 3,15, 825,1 (V 25)
 uttha, ād (vuttha): 854,10-14
 unta, up: VII 74
 u-m, ād (: baha): V 148

uma, uṇ: VII 132
 ura, uṇ: VII 147(-148)
 ula, uṇ: VII 195
 uli, uṇ: VII 195
 uva, ād (: la): 644,9; — suvakehi 687,30
 uva-ñ, ād: V 137
 uvāmi, ād (suvāmi): IV 102 (687,28)
 usa-ṇ, t: 783,32 (mānusa); (IV 9)
 ussa, k, t: 873,11; 783,32
U ū, it [cf. u] *vide* gāh-ū, māh-ū, guh-ū 458,20, 27, 28
 ū, tñ, 1. 3 *pl. ipf*: 14,7, 821,22; VI 5 (33), 2. 3 *pl. aor-m*: 14,9, 821,23; VI 4
 ū, k: 859,6 (V 39-41); — uṇ: VII 3(-4)
 ū, t (f): III 42
 ū, ād (rājūsu): 660,11
 ūra, k, t: 873,6; — uṇ: VII 171(-172)
E e, vk (rudhādi): 3,13, 824,21
 e, ād (: vk,a): 834,25
 e, ād (: i): 839,21 (aggahesi)
 e, tñ, 45,18-23; 36,15, 1. 1 *sg. prs-m* 14,2, 821,15; 811,22, 25; VI 1, 2. 1 *sg. imper-m* 14,3, 821,18; VI 10, 3. 2 *sg. pf* 14,6, 821,21; VI 6
 e, tñ-ād (: eyya): 833,11; — (: eyya, eyyāsi, eyyāmi): 840,18 (VI 75); — (: ti) 33,30-34,16
 e ād (: -a-): 650,8-15; II 100-101; — (: ida) 660,25
 e, sp-ād (: si): 651,1; II 113
 e, sp-ād (: ga): 652,10-22, 670,9, 22 (678,22); II 62
 e, sp-ād (: smiṇ): 650,28 (kule, etc.); (II 45); [651,25-652,4]; — 670,18 (nette), 20 (nise)
 e, sp-ād (: yo¹): 659,18; (II 138, 141); — 651,1-10 (nāgāvāsasate)
 e, sp-ād (: yo²): 650,24 (672,1-2); (II 43, 178)
 e-ṭ, ād (: eta): III 98, IV 152
 e-ṭ, sp-ād (: yo¹⁻²): II 141, 145-146
 etha, tñ [≠ eta] 3 *sg. opt-m*: 14,5, 821,19, 840,5; VI 8; — 1 *sg. opt-m* 739,20 (labhetha)

etho, tñ, 2 *sg. opt-m*: 14,5, 821,20; VI 8
 ena, sp-ād (: nā): 650,16; II 82, 111
 emu, tñ-ād (: eyyāma): 839,9; VI 78
 eyya, tñ, 3 *sg. opt*: 14,4, 821,19; 832,6, 15-18, 833,11, 834,19, 840,18; VI 8
 eyya k-ād (: ṇ-ya): 847,27
 eyya, t: 790,3
 eyyaṇ, tñ, 1 *sg. opt-m*: 14,5, 821,20; 832,10; VI 8
 eyyaka, t: IV 26 (Mithileyyaka)
 eyyavho, tñ, 2 *pl. opt-m*: 14,5, 821,20; VI 8
 eyyātha, tñ, 2 *pl. opt*: 14,4, 821,19; 832,21, 840,12; VI 8
 eyyātho, tñ-ād (: eyyātha): VI 38
 eyyāma, tñ, 1 *pl. opt*: 14,5, 821,19; 832,25, 839,9, 840,16; VI 8
 eyyāmi, tñ, 1 *sg. opt*: 14,5, 821,19; 832,23, 833,15, 840,14, 18; VI 8
 eyyāmhe, tñ, 1 *pl. opt-m*: 14,5, 821,20; VI 8
 eyyāsi, tñ, 2 *sg. opt*: 14,4, 821,19, 833,17, 840,10, 18; VI 8
 eyyuṇ, tñ [≠ eyus] 3 *pl. opt*: 14,4, 821,19, 832,6, 10, 17, 833,13, 840,8; VI 8
 eraṇ, tñ, 3 *pl. opt-m*: 14,5, 821,19; VI 8
 era-k, uṇ: VII 175 (Kubera)
 eru, uṇ: VII 178 (Sineru)
 o, vk 1. (tanādi): 3,17, 825,18; (V 26); **O** — VI 76; 2. (rudhādi): 3,13, 824,21
 o, tñ, 46,22-24, 1. 2 *sg. ipf*: 14,7, 821,22; VI 15; 2. 2 *sg. aor*: 14,9, 821,23; 832,29, 837,17; VI 4 (42)
 o, sm-ād (mano-maya): 663,16; III 67-68
 o, ād (: -a-): 655,28 (ubhohi); II 58
 o, sp-ād (: si): 650,17; II 112 (puriso, mano); — II 157 (Himavanto)
 o, sp-ād (: ga): 679,10 (ayyo)
 o, sp-ād (: aṇ): 663,26 (mano); II 147
 o, sp-ād (: sa): 663,14 (manaso); (II 147)
 o, sp-ād (: smiṇ): 644,3-8 (ādo, ratto); (II 57)

o, sp-ād (: yo¹⁻²): 655,24 (ubh(ay)o)
 o-k, vk (tanādi): V 26 (825,18)
 o-ṭ, ād (: -va-): VII 86
 ota, uṇ: VII 75 (kapota)
 o-m, ād (avoca): VI 21
 omu, tñ-ād (: eyyāma): 839,12 (pap-pomu)
 ora, uṇ: VII 173(-174)
 ola, uṇ: VII 194
 ola-ñ, ād (ussoḥhi): VII 224
K k it [k] I 20, V 86-87, 107-118; *vide*
 k-a, k-ana . . . k-vā, k-vi, et asa-k, āta-k, era- ga- chi- chu- ṇisa- ta- tha- thi- da- dasu- dhu- na- nu- pa- bha- ma- ra- ri- ru- vho-k, la-k, ḷa-k
 k-a, vk [ś-a] V 22
 k-a, k [k-a] 871,23-872,7; V 45; (f) V 50
 k-a ād (sm-a) 801,5 (dvisatam, etc.)
 ka, k-ād (: kta): 871,11 (pakka); 855,7
 ka, ṇṇ: VII 14(15)
 ka, t: 803,17 (687,24); — 661,30, II 133, — 791,20; IV 134; IV 56
 ka, sm-a: 774,30-775,24, III 60-61
 ka-ṇ, t ('samūha'): 789,16; IV 69; — 791,16; IV 26
 k-ana, uṇ: VII 104 (kirāṇa)
 k-abha, uṇ: VII 126
 k-ala, uṇ: VII 183(-185)
 kasa, uṇ: VII 218
 kāra, 'k': 857,31-858,4 (ka-kāra, etc.)
 k-āla, uṇ: VII 185(-186)
 k-i, k: V 53, (uṇ) VII 9
 k-ika, uṇ: VII 21(-22)
 k-iṇa, uṇ: VII 60
 k i t [k ṭ t] 848,13, 849,8, 859,30
 kiya, t: 789,14 (andhakiya, jātiakiya)
 k-ira, uṇ: VII 149(-150)
 k-ila, uṇ: VII 190(-191)
 k-isa, uṇ: VII 209
 kī, ād (: kiṇ) III 95
 k-ika, uṇ: VII 23
 k-īḷa, uṇ: VII 52
 k-ira, uṇ: VII 169(-170)
 k-u, uṇ: VII 5(-6), cf. k-ū

k-una, uṇ: VII 101
 k-uma, uṇ: VII 130(-131)
 k-ula, uṇ: VII 192(-193)
 k-ū, k: V 39-41 (II 87)
 kka, ād (: kta): 855,7 (≠ 871,11); V 157-158
 (k)kha, 'no-vk' (*desid.*): 3,2, 822,10 . . . 22; 827,21; V 1,70
 (k)kha, ād (*fut.*): 828,19(-829,27), 838,12-16, 838,24; VI 27, 69; VI 67; — (*aor*) 838,24; VI 58-59
 (k)kha, k-ād (: kta): 855,7, V 156
 kkha, ād (sādikha): 865,25
 kkha-ñ, ād (*fut.*): VI 27 (828,19)
 kkhattum, 'k': 868,8-869,5; IV 126-129
 kkhīṇa, k: 877,12-15 (f)
 kkhissa, ād (*fut.*): 829,19
 k-ṇā, vk (kyādi): V 24, VI 32, 64 (825,4)
 k-ṇo, vk (svādi): V 25 (825,1)
 k-ta k [k-ta] 860,1-11, 866,8; 854,30, 855,3-30; V 57-61; 151-158; cf. ta
 k-tavantu, k [k-tavat-u] V 56, 151-158 (849,28)
 k-tāvī, k: V 56 (849,28)
 k-ti, k [k-ti-n] V 50, 159
 k-tvā, k: V 63-64 (851,9)
 k-tvāna, k: V 63-64 (851,9)
 k-nā, vk (jyādi): V 23 (VI 32)
 k-ya, vk [ya-k] V 17, 138-140, VI 37, 49
 k-rara, uṇ: VII 155
 k-va, uṇ: VII 204 (suva)
 k-vara, uṇ: VII 153(-154)
 k-vā, uṇ: VII 204(-205)
 k v i, k [kvi, kvi-n, kvi-p] 845,15, 859,3, 864,22; V 48, 95, 160
 k h a, k [k h a-l] 850,17; — [k]khattha **Kh** [khalārtha] 860,1
 kha, uṇ: VII 30(-31)
 khara, uṇ: VII 168 (f)
 ga, ād [: j] 856,1
 g a, (sp) *voc. sg.*: 642,20; 646,13, 652,8- G 25, 654,3-14, 670,9, 22; 672,6; 677,25- 679,14, 679,30-680,6; ga-lopa 15,24;

- I 12; II 60-64, 67, 69, 120, 150, 193; 224
 ga-k, up: VII 32
 gara, up: VII 152 (gaggara)
 gāra, ād (gārayha) 847,27
 gi, up: VII 34
 gu, up: VII 35(-36)
 gga, k-ād (:kta) 854,19; V 155; — (:n-ya) 847,27
Gh gh, it: V 99; 1. *vide* gh-a, gh-a-ṇ, gh-ya-ṇ, 2. ghi-ṇ
 gh-a, k: V 45
 g h a = -ā, f: 642,27; 643,15 [646,13], 652,5, 18, 30, 662,1, 28, 671,24; I 11; II 47, 62 . . . 67, 104-106, 118, III 28, IV 154
 gha, k-ād (:han): 847,3; V 101
 gha, up: VII 37(-38)
 gh-a-ṇ, k: V 45
 ghi-ṇ k: 869,22
 gh-ya-ṇ, k: V 28-29 (847,18)
Ṇ ṇ, it [cf. ṇ, P I 1,53] I 18; *vide* ṇ-aṇ . . . ṇ-i, et āra-ṇ, āva-ṇ, iṭha-, uva-, ola-, ccha-, ṭha-ṇ
 ṇ-aṇ, sp-ād (:si): II 156 (guṇa-vam, n)
 ṇ-aṇ, sp-ād (:n a ṇ) II 236 (tumham)
 ṇ-ākam, sp-ād (:n a ṇ) II 236 (tum-hākam)
 ṇ-i, t [ṇ-i, ṇ-i-p, etc.] III 31-33, 44-47, VII 123; (677,1-6)
C ca, up: VII 39
 cara, up: VII 152 (caccara)
 c-i, sm-a [i-c] III 59, 74 (kesākesi)
 c-i t [c-vi] III 18, IV 131, ('ivaṇṇā-gama': 874,27-876,8)
 cu, up: VII 40
 cca, k-ād (:tvā): V 169 (adhicca)
 cca, k-ād (:k)ta): 852,30 (nacca)
 (c)cha, vk (gamādi): 828,1, 835,26; (V 174: ccha-ṇ)
 (c)cha, 'no-vk' (*desid.*): 3,2, 822,11-14 . . . 22, 827,19; V 2-4, 70
 (c)cha, ād (*fut.*): 828,21-829,4, 836,28;

- VI 26; 67 (hañchema); — (*aor*): VI 30 (agañchi), cf. 833,5, VI 34
 (c)cha, up: VII 43(-45)
 (c)cha, k: 863,17; (f) 864,13
 ccha, t: (f) IV 38 (pitucchā)
 ccha-ṇ, vk (gamādi): V 174
 ccha-ṇ, ād (*fut.*): VI 26; — (*aor*): VI 30
 cchara, k: 861,13; (up) VII 156(-157)
 cchariya, ād (:ā + cara): 861,19 (acchariya)
 cchāna, k: 863,17 (tiracchāna)
 cchi, ād (*aor*): 833,5, VI 34
 (c)chi-k, up: VII 41
 (c)chu-k, up: VII 42
 (c)chera, k: 861,13 (macchera), VII 157

- vide* cch
 jara, up: VII 152 (jajjara)
 jātiya, t: IV 125
 jja, k-ād (:tvā): 857,12; — (:n-ya): 847,27

- jja, 'k': 853,3-14 (ajja)
 jja, ād: 649,11-12
 jju, 'k': 853,3 (sajju)
 (j)ju, up: VII 45(-46)
 (j)jha, k: (f) 864,7, 16.
 jjham, t [dhyam-u-ñ] 803,25, IV 123
 (j)jha-k, up: VII 47(-48)
 jha = ĩ, m, n: 642,22; 644,9, 649,3, Jh 652,28, 671,22, 674,17-21, 678,14; I 9; II 76, 83, 95, 116

- vide etiam* jjha
 ñ, it [ñ] I 20, *vide* i-ñ, u-ñ, na-ñ, si-ñ, Ñ su-ñ
 ñ-i, āg [i-ṭ] V 164, 171; (835,14)
 (ñ)ña, up: VII 49(-51)
 ñña, t: IV 7 (rājañña), 74 (kam-mañña)
 ṭ, it: I 19, *vide* ṭ-a . . . ṭ-o, et u-ṭ, e-ṭ, T o-ṭ, r-o-ṭ
 ṭ-a, ād (:nta) II 94, (III 65); (:i-, -u-) II 95-97, (:ima) 135, (:yo) 175 (pañca, etc.), (:ga) 224; (:na-ñ) III 82; (:ti) VI 20
 ṭ-ā, ād (:eyya) VI 71; (bhavā-disa,

Ch
 J

- etc.) III 95, (:si) II 154-55, (:ga) II 224, (:nā, smā) II 45, 179, (:yo) II 43, 139-40
 ṭ-i, ād (:smim) II 180-182, (:yo) II 174
 ṭ-i, ād: III 95 (īdisa)
 ṭ-u, ād (:anti): VI 20 (āhu)
 ṭ-e, ād (:eyya, etc.) VI 75, (:a-) II 128; (:si) II 136 (ise), (:smim) II 45, 164 (l), (:yo²) II 43, 178; 137 (ise)
 ṭ-o, ād (:smim) II 57; (:yo¹⁻²) II 176-178
 ṭa, ād (:k)ta): 852,30
 ṭu, k: 863,21, 864,18
 ṭha, ād (:k)ta): 854,5, 858,18
 ṭha, t: 796,15 (795,7), (chaṭṭha)
 ṭhā, ād (:tvā) 857,11 (diṭṭhā)
 ṭhi, t-ād: 799,9, 27 (saṭṭhi)
Th tha, k: 873,10, (up) VII 55(-56)
 thaka-ṇ, up: VII 29
 tha-ṇ, āg (jaṭhara) VII 161
D ḍ-a, [ḍ-a, P V 2,45] IV 51-52, 151
 (ḍ)ḍha, ād (:k)ta): 854,15
Dh *vide* ḍḍha
Ṇ ṇ, it [ṇ] 644,13, 803,15, 806,9-807,21, 810,26, 859,20, 864,27 (ṇavaṭ, saṇa, ṇānubandha); IV 136, (139-140), V 85, 91-92, 100, *vide* ṇ-a . . . ṇ-vu, et a-ṇ, ara-, asa-, i-, ī-, usa-, ka-, gh-a-, ghi-, gh-ya-, ṭhaka-, tra-, nama-, yha-, rathi-, ssa-ṇ
 ṇ-a, k: 848,28, 844,20, 845,10-14, 856,1-17, 858,26-859,2, 20, 869,31, 874,6 (f), V 50
 ṇ-a, t: 677,4 (f); 783,19, 788,11, 789,16, 794,1; 803,15 (ṇa-lopa), — 791,12; IV 1, 10, 12-21, 23, 35, 49, 67, 69, 95, 133; — IV 60
 ṇa, k: 873,20 (f); IV 103; (up) VII 65
 ṇa, k-ād (:k)ta): V 153 (kiṇṇa, khīṇa)
 ṇa-k, up: VII 66(-67)
 ṇ-aka, k: 873,25 (cf. ṇ-vu); V 34
 ṇ-aka, t: 790,10 (mānusaka)
 ṇ-ana, k: V 37; 38
 ṇ-aya, vk (curādi, kārita): 3,18; 589,1, 825,20; 823,9, 16, 28
 ṇ-aya, t: 788,26 (sovaṇṇaya)
 ṇ-ava, t: 784,21; 677,4 (f)
 ṇā, vk (svādi): 3,15; 825,1
 ṇ-āna, t: 784,6, IV 2
 ṇ-āpaya, vk (kārita): 589,1, 823,9, 21, 24
 ṇ-āpi, vk (kārita): V 16, 20, 92, 161
 ṇ-āpe, vk (kārita): 589,1, 823,9, 21, 24, 841,27
 ṇ-āyana, t: 784,6, IV 2
 ṇ-ālā, up: VII 187
 ṇ-i, vk (curādi, kārita): V 15-16, 20, 105, 161
 ṇ-i, t: 784,17, IV 6
 ṇi, up: VII 61
 ṇ-ika, 'k': 867,12 (f)
 ṇ-ika, t: 677,4 (f); 784,17, 785,11, 786,8-788,10; IV 27-34, 42; 67, 69; 153
 ṇ-itta, 'k': 870,31 (vāditta, etc.)
 ṇ-ima, k: 866,20 . . . 30
 ṇ-iya, t: 784,17, 785,11-20, 790,10, 804,16; — 785,13, 790,22, 24, 791,6; IV 60
 ṇisa-k, up: VII 216 (suṇisā)
 ṇ-i, k [ṇ-in-i] 845,21, 846,24, 862,14, 869,22, 870,15; V 54
 ṇ-u, k: 869,21 (859,30); V 69 (VII 1-229)
 ṇu, vk (svādi): 3,15; 825,1; 830,5
 ṇu, k: 873,8; — up: VII 63(-64)
 ṇ-uka, k: 846,21; — up: VII 24
 ṇ-uva, up: VII 202
 ṇ-usa, t: 873,11
 ṇ-ūka, up: VII 25(-26)
 ṇ-e, vk (curādi, kārita): 3,18, 825,20; 588,26, 589,1-590,4; 823,9, 16, 836,12, 841,23, 27
 ṇ-eyya, t [ḍ h a k] 677,4 (f), 784,15, 785,4, 791,14; IV 4, 26, 67, 76-77; — IV 60
 ṇ-eyyaka, t: IV 26 (koleyyaka)

n-*era*, t: 784,23-785,2; IV 4
 n-*ya*, k [n-ya-t] 847,18 . . . 848,4,
 862,30, 864,1, 5; (V 28)
 n-*ya*, t [n-ya] 791,21, IV 73; — IV 5
 (ādicca), 11 (Koravya); — 790,21,
 864,1 (624,25-625,12, 685,4), IV 60
 n-*v u*, k [n-v u-l] 859,23 (= aka);
 723,12, 845,1, 859,11, 865,4, 869,24;
 873,27; (V 34)
 n*ha*, vk (gahādi): 3,16; 825,6; 502,7-
 505,24
T *ta*, k [:k-ta] 308,22-309,16, 727,16-19,
 [742,23], 849,28-850,12; 852,28(30),
 854,21-29, 855,3-30, 859,7; 869,21;
 — 877,20; *vide* k-ta
ta, (k) 'kicca-ta' (ta-bba) 853,18
ta, u*ṇ*: VII 82 (vāta . . . khetta)
ta, k [ṣ-ṭra-n] 870,18; (u*ṇ*) VII 81
 (82); *cf.* tra-*n*
ta, t: 794,5-14 (pabbata, 324,24-325,3,
 781,7)
taṃ, t*ā* [lām] 3 *sg. imper-m*: 14,3,
 821,18; VI 10
taṃ, sp-ād (: *naṃ*): 654,20 (guṇava-
 taṃ), II 222
ta-k, u*ṇ*: VII 83(-84)
taggha, t [daggha-c] IV 48(-49)
tatthā, t: 805,13-22
tana, u*ṇ*: VII 108
tana, t: IV 22, 23
tana-k, u*ṇ*: VII 109
tabba, k [lavya-t] 847,13, 856,20,
 859,16; V 27, 120
tama, t [tama-p] 792,3 (685,17); IV 65
 (IV 58: r-atama)
tara, t [tara-p] 792,3; IV 65 (IV 58:
 r-atara); — IV 57 (vacchatarā)
tavantū, k [k-tavat-u] 849,28, 727,16-
 17 [742,23]; (V 56)
tave, k [tave-ñ, -n] 850,29, 856,18,
 894,3; V 62, 119
tavya, k: 848,5 (*cf.* tabba)
tā, t [tā-l] 790,21, IV 60; — 789,21,
 IV 70
tā, sp-ād (: *nā*, *smā*): 654,15; II 223

tāye, k: 675,12-17; V 62
tāvī, k: 849,28, 727,17 [742,23]; (V 56)
tī, t*ā* [tī-p] 3 *sg. prs*: 14,1, 821,15;
 811,21, 831,12, 835,21; 739,7 (3 *pl*);
 VI 1; — *tyādi* 16,22; 24,27; 25, 26;
 619,15, 840,24
tī, k (kriyatthassa sarūpe): V 53
tī, k [k-ti-n] 849,13, 852,28, 855,15-26,
 871,1, (V 50); — [k-ti-c] 849,8-12
tī, t-āg (*vīsati*, *timsati*) 795,28; — ād
 (: *yo*) 799,9 (*sattati*)
tī, sp-ād (: *smim*): 654,15 (*guṇavati*),
 II 223
tiṃ, sp-ād (: *smim*): II 65, 107 (*parisa-*
tiṃ, *ṭsabhatim*, 198 n. 7)
tika, u*ṇ*: VII 28 (*kattikā*)
tiya, t: 796,17-23 (*tatiya*, *etc.*)
tī, t (*f*): III 43 (*yuvati*)
tu, t*ā* [ls] 3 *sg. imper*: 14,3, 821,18;
 832,1; VI 10
tu, k: 873,8, 13 (*setu* . . . *utu*); 872,23
 (*sattu*, *etc.*); — u*ṇ*: VII 70(-71)
tu, k [ṭr-c] 723,12, 845,1, 21, 859,13,
 869,24; (V 34)
tum, k [tum-u-n] 309,17-310,11; 850,29-
 851,8, 853,20, 856,20, 859,16, 862,26;
 894,3; V 62, 120; — k-ād (: *tvā*) V
 166, *cf.* 853,22
tuka, k: 852,17 (*āgantuka*)
tūna, k: 310,13; 851,9-17, 856,18-857,11,
 859,16; 903,3; V 63-64, 120
te, t*ā* [ta] 3 *sg. prs-m*: 14,2, 821,15;
 811,22, 25; VI 1
teyya, k: 847,18 (*ñāteyya*)
to, sp-ād (: *sa*): 654,15 (*guṇavato*),
 II 223
to t, sp [las-i-l] 670,5, 676,13 . . .
 21, 680,15-681,8, 15-22, (686,20-25);
 706,15; 709,14-18; 733,7; 894,6-13;
 IV 107-110
tta, t [tva] 790,21, IV 60
ttaka, t: IV 43, 152 (*ettaka*, *etc.*)
ttana, t [tvana] 790,21; IV 60
tī, k: 871,1 (*metti* . . . *ratti*)

tīma, k [k-tri + ma-p] 866,17-30 (IV
 64, 106)
ttha, t*ā*, 45,35—46,7: 1. 2 *pl. pf* 14,6,
 821,21, VI 6; 2. 3 *sg. pf-m* 14,6, 821,21,
 VI 6, 3. 3 *sg. ipf-m* 14,8, 821,22, VI 5,
 38; 4. 2 *pl. ipf* 14,7, 821,22, VI 5,
 5. 2 *pl. aor* 14,9, 821,23; 836,26,
 841,1; VI 4
ttha, t*ā*-ād (: *i*): 833,1 (*alattha*)
ttha, t: 796,15 (*catuttha*)
ttha, t, sp: IV 111-112 (676,13)
ttham, t*ā*-ād (: *im*) 833,1 (*alattham*)
tthi, t*ā*-ād (*atthi*): 831,12
tthum, t*ā*, 3 *pl. ipf-m*: 14,8, 821,22,
 VI 5
ttha, t*ā*, 2 *sg. pf-m*: 14,6, 821,21; VI 6
ttho, t*ā*-ād (: *i*) VI 38 (*abhavittho*
 3 *sg.*)
tya, t: 863,28, 864,3, 9, 20 (*uddhacca*,
etc.)
tyu, t: 863,21, 864,18 (*maccu*)
tra, t, sp [tra-l] 676,13, 19, 681,9-14;
 IV 111-115
tra-ṇ, k [ṣ-ṭra-n] 870,26-30
 (tva, t [tva] Th 101: *hitvā gihitvāṃ*)
tvā, k [k-tvā] 310,12-313,29; 705,1, 28,
 708,3; 742,18, 743,4; 851,9-852,2,
 853,20, 857,21, 859,4; 903,3; V 165
 (*tvāssa*); (V 63: k-tvā)
tvāna, k: 310,13-311,19; 851,9-852,2,
 859,4; 903,3; (V 63)
Th *tha*, t*ā*, 45,8-11: 1. 2 *pl. prs* 14,2, 821,15;
 811,21, 24, 831,10; VI 1; 2. 2 *pl.*
imper. 14,3, 821,18; VI 10
tha, t*ā*-ād (*atthi*): VI 52
tha, k [atha] 860,24, VII 85(-86)
tha, k (*vattha*, *etc.*) 871,8
tha, t, sp: 676,13, 17, 681,9-14; (IV 111)
tham, t, sp [tham-u] 675,21, 676,21,
 686,26-687,2, 805,23-806,8; IV 121
tha-k, u*ṇ*: VII 87(-88)
thavho *vide* vho-k
thā, t, sp [thā-l] 805,13, IV 120
thi, u*ṇ*: VII 90 (*satthi*, *vatthi*)
thi-k, u*ṇ*: VII 91 (*vithi*)

t*hī*, u*ṇ*: VII 94 (*itthi*)
thu, k (*athu-c*): 866,13, 21; (V 47)
thu, u*ṇ*: VII 89 (*vatthu* . . . *kotthu*)
da, k: 871,11 (*samudda* . . . *rudda*)
da-k, u*ṇ*: VII 95(-96)
dara, u*ṇ*: VII 152 (*daddara*)
dasu-k, u*ṇ*: VII 220 (*viddasu*)
dā, t, sp [dā] 676,13, 682,5, 11, 683,10-
 684,10; IV 117-118
dā-canam, t, sp: 676,13, 682,5
dāni, t, sp [dānim] 676,21, 682,11-19
 (*tadāni*, *idāni*)
du, k: 872,23, (u*ṇ*) VII 97
dura, u*ṇ*: VII 151 (*daddura*)
ddhā, k-ād (*laddhā*, *viddhā*): 857,12-
 26
ddhāna, k-ād (*laddhāna*): 857,21-29
dha, k: 871,11, (u*ṇ*) VII 98(-99)
dha, k-ād (: *ta*) 854,15, 858,21
dha, t, sp: 676,21, 682,3 (*idha*)
dhā, t, sp [dhā] 803,22, 868,14, 894,1,
 902,4; IV 122, 124
dhi, t, sp: 682,2, IV 113 (*sabbadhi*)
dhu-k, u*ṇ*: VII 100 (*sidhu*)
dhunā, t, sp [dhunā] 676,23, 682,12
na, k-ād (: *k-ta* (*vanlu*)): V 151(-155); **N**
 (*bhinna* . . . *saṃviggavā*)
na, u*ṇ*: VII 106(-107)
na, t [na, P V 2,100] IV 104 (*aṅganā*)
na, sp-āg (*dvinnam*) 643,18 (II 49)
nam, sp [bhyas¹] *dat. pl.*: 60,9, 642,3;
 643,18 (*et vide* *nam*²); II 1
nam, sp [ām] *g. pl.*: 60,11, 642,3;
 643,18, 645,17, 20 . . . 660,6, 11-26,
 665,6; II 1; II 49, 69, 72 . . . 226-227,
 236, 239
nam, sp-ād (: *am*): 674,17, 24, II 76
na-k, u*ṇ*: VII 105
na-k, sp-āg (*attanesu*, *etc.*): II 201
 (*na-ñ*, *nip*: III 12)
na-ṇ, t: IV 62 (*yobbana*)
n a d i = -i, -ū *f*, 775,4
nā, vk (*kiyādi*): 3,16, 825,4, 838,28,
 839,16
nā, sp [l-ā] *instr. sg.*: 60,8, 642,3;

643,29, 644,18, 24 . . . 650,16-21 . . .
661,1 . . . 689,29; II 1; 84, 109-110
. . . 165,179; — nādi 649,16, II 47
nā, sp-ād (: smā): 671,21-23, II 202
nā, sp-ād (: yo¹): II 185 (yuvānā)
ni, k: V 51 (jāni, hāni); — up: VII 113
(yoni)
ni, sp-ād (: si): II 151 (aggini!)
ni, sp-ād (: smi): 667,17-25, II 79-81
(addhani . . . ambuni)
ni, sp-ād (: yo¹⁻²): 647,1, 650,24; 671,26-
29; II 44, 90, 115, 139-140
niya, t: IV 74 (kammaniya)
nī, t (f): III 36—39 (payatapāṇinī . . .
ācarinī)
nu, k: 873,8 (hanu, dhenu)
u-u, āg (m-u-m, Kāś III 2,28): 844,23,
846,30
nu-k, up: VII 110(-111)
nu-k, āg (dvinnam): II 49-52 (643,18)
ne, sp-ād (: smi): 674,28 (yasassine),
II 189-190
ne, sp-ād (: yo²): 674,25, II 77, 187
nesu, sp-ād (: su): 674,25-675,2
no, sp-ād (: sa): 652,28, 671,19, II 83,
89, 165
no, sp-ād (: yo¹): 666,20-23, 674,20;
II 77-78, 86-87, 163, 187
nta, k: 664,20, II 94, 152-153 *vide* nlu
nta, k-ād (: k-ta): 855,10 (pakkanta)
nti, k-ād (: k-ti): 855,13 (khanti)
ntu, k [š-at-r] 870,4 (852,3-10: anta);
(V 17, 65, 131, 173: (a)nta)
ntu, t = mantu *et* vanlu: 647,16 (*cf.*
653,15-654,22), 665,6; (f) 677,4, 15
(-24); II 155-157
nto, sp-ād (: yo¹): II 221 (guṇavanto)

P (p, it *vide* p-ya)

p a = ĩ, ũ, f: 642,25, 643,26-644,2, 15,
646,4, 652,7, 30, 662,1, 28, 671,24,
674,14, 678,14; I 10; II 47, 75, 104-
106, 118-119, III 28
pa, up: VII 114(-115)
pa-k, up: VII 116(-117)

pāsa, up: VII 218 (kappāsa)
ppa, vk (gahādi): 3,16, 825,6; 502,7-
505,24; 830,19
p-ya, k [l-ya-p] V 89, 165(-169);
(856,27)
pha, up: VII 120 (goppa) **Ph**
ba, up: VII 121(-122) **B**
bi, up: VII 123 (dabbi, dabbī)
būla, up: VII 180 (tambūla)
bbha, k-ād (: tvā): 857,12 (ārabbha)
bha, up: VII 128(-129) **Bh**
bha, t [bha, P V 2,139] IV 93
bha-k, up: VII 127 (ibha)
bhara, up: VII 151 (gabbhara)
bhi, sp [bhis] 649,21, *cf.* hi¹, v. 647 n. 2
m, it [m] I 21, *vide* m-aṃ *et* ā-m, i-m, **M**
ī-m, u-m, o-m
ma, tñ, 45,11-13: 1. [≠ mas] 1 *pl. prs*
14,2, 821,15; 811,21, 24, 828,8, 829,28,
831,7; VI 1; 22-23, 57, 2. [ma] 1 *pl.*
imper. 14,3, 821,18; VI 10
ma, k: 860,24 (*cf.* ma-ṇ); — (up) VII
136(-137)
ma, t [ma-!] 795,5-11, IV 53-55
m-aṃ, vk [rudhādi] V 19, 94 (824,18:
majjhe niggaḥitaṃ)
ma-k, up: VII 134(-135)
ma-ṇ, k (*sic lege* = Kc 629): 860,12-23
(khema . . . pema)
matta, t [mātra-c] IV 47-49
(ma-n, *vide* ma-ṇ)
manta, up: (m-u-k + anta): VII 77
mantu, t [mat-u-p] 686,17; 793,16-
794,15; IV 79(-80), 146
maya, t [maya-!] 794,17-22 (*cf.* Rūp
370^A sakatthe), IV 67
mara, up: VII 152 (mammara)
masi, tñ [masi, *cf.* āmasi] 628,8, 842,10
mase, tñ [*cf.* masi, Pj *ad* Sn 32] 842,7
māna, k [m-u-k + (k-)āna(-c)] 852,3,
870,4; V 17, 66, 67, 131, 163, 173
māra, up: VII 167 (kammāra)
mi, tñ, 45,11-13: 1. 1 *sg. prs* [mi-p]
14,2, 821,15; 811,21, 24, 828,8, 829,28,

831,7; VI 1; 22-23, 57, 2. 1 *sg. imper*
14,3 821,18, VI 10
mi, up: VII 138(-139)
m-u-k, āg: VII 77
mma, ād (: tvā): 847,27, 857,12
(āgamma)
mha, tñ: 46,12-15: 1. 1 *pl. pf* 14,6,
821,21; VI 6, 2. 1 *pl. ipf* 14,8, 821,22,
VI 5 (33: mhā), 3. 1 *pl. aor* 14,9,
821,23; 836,26, 841,1; VI 4 (mhā)
mhasa, tñ-ād: 628,7, 842,8
mhase, tñ: 1 *pl. ipf-m* 14,8, 821,22;
VI 5
mhā, sp-ād (: smā): 649,23, II 99
mhi, sp-ād (: smiṃ): 649,23, II 99; —
(f) 649,26-28, 739,27-740,13
mhe, tñ, 45,23-27: 1. 1 *pl. prs-m* 14,2,
821,15; 811,22, 25; VI 1, 2. 1 *pl. pf-m*
14,7, 821,21; VI 6, 3. 1 *pl. aor-m* 14,9,
821,23; VI 4
Y ya, vk (divādi [š-ya-n]) 9,2-7, 3,14,
824,3-15, 25, 830,9, 18, 833,26, (834,11),
837,5-11, 838,19-23, 839,1-6, 13
ya, k [l-ya-p] 310,12-21; 856,27-857,8,
858,9; (V 89: p-ya)
ya, k [(ṇ)-ya-t] V 30-32, (f) 50
ya, k: 861,25; — up (f): VII 140-142
ya, t [ya-t, ṇ-ya-t] IV 26, 36 (dibba,
gamma, gavya); — IV 8 (khatya); —
[aya-c] IV 50 (dvaya, *etc.*); — [sa-
katthe] IV 134 (kiccaya)
ya, sp-ād (: nā, *etc.*) II 47 (kaññāya);
652,5
yaṃ, sp-ād (: aṃ): 674,14 (itthiyaṃ),
II 75
yaṃ, sp-ād (: smiṃ): II 106 (rattiyaṃ);
(643,26)
ya-k, vk (divādi): V 21; (824,25)
ya-k, k [ya-t] V 33, (f) 50
yā, sp-ād (: nā, *etc.*): 652,7, II 47
(rattiyā)
yā, sp-ād (: smiṃ): 689,4-12 (hetuyā,
atthiyā)
yāṇa, k: 861,28
yāna, k-ād (: tvā): 856,31, V 166

yira, vk (tanādi): 3,17, 825,18; — (ka-
yirati) 509,17, 514,24; 839,28-840,4
y u, k [yu, yu-c, l-yu-!] 859,23 (= ana);
723,12, 804,16, 846,8, 848,15, 849,13,
861,30, 865,8
yu, k: 869,21 (vāyu)
y-u-k, āg [y-u-k] V 92, 93
yo¹ sp [j-as] *nom. pl.*: 60,6, 60,13 (*voc.*),
642,3, 644,24, 30 . . . 650,24, 652,26
(*voc.*)-653,7, 11 . . . 671,26 . . . ;
799,9, 801,10; II 1, 66, 77-78 . . . 138-
141, . . . 187-188 . . . 239; — yvādi
II 93
yo², sp [š-as] *acc. pl.* 60,7, 642,3,
659,10; 650,24; II 1 . . . 137, 237, 239
(*et vide* yo¹)
yha, k-ād (: tvā): 847,27, 857,12 (pag-
gayha)
yha-ṇ, 'k', t: IV 132 (dhorayha)
r, it: (antasarāḍissa lopo) IV 144, *vide* **R**
r-a, r-acca . . . r-eva, r-o-!-
r-a, k: 847,3-12 (paṭigha)
(ra, (up), *vide* thāvarādi V 55)
ra, t [ra, P V 2,107] 793,12, IV 92
ra-k, up: VII 143-146 (khira . . . sūra)
r-acca, k-ād (: tvā): 857,3 (upahacca),
V 167
r-aḥha, ād (daḥhabba) 853,18
†r-aḥhā, k-ād (: tvā): 853,24-31 (*cf.*
854,1-4)
r-aḥḥuṃ, k-ād (: tuṃ): 853,20-30
r-atama, t [tama-p] IV 58; (792,3)
r-atara, t [tara-p] IV 58; (792,3)
r-ati, t: IV 45 (kati)
r-atu, up: VII 73
r-atthu, k: 852,11 (satthā)
r-atya, k: 863,23
r-athi-ṇ, up: VII 92 (sārathi)
rabha, up: VII 125 (gadrabha)
r-amma, k: 845,18 (dhamma)
r-avi, up: VII 208 (chavi)
rahi, t, sp [rhi-l] 676,25, 682,12; (IV
119)
r-ātu, k: 852,14 (mālā, *etc.*)
r-āya, t: IV 78 (ghātelāya)

ri, t-ād: 799,9 (sattari)
 ri-k, uṇ: VII 176
 r-ika-ṇ, t: IV 132 (vemātika)
 r-ikkhaka, k: V 44, 126; (865,25)
 r-icca, k: 847,22, (kicca)
 r-icca, k-ād (: tvā): V 168(-169)
 r-iṭṭha, k-ād (: k-ta): 853,15 (siṭṭha,
etc.)
 (*r-iṭṭhā, *vide* †r-aṭṭhā)
 r-inṇa, k-ād (: k-ta): V 154 (tiṇṇa)
 r-itu, k: 852,12
 r-ittaka, t: IV 45 (kittaka), *cf.* IV 43
 r-ibbisa, uṇ: VII 212 (kibbisa)
 r-iriya, k: (f) 849,25, V 52
 r-iva, uṇ: VII 207 (siva, *m*, *f*, *n*)
 r-i, k: V 44, 126 (aññā-dī); (865,25)
 r-iva, t: IV 45 (kivat)
 r-ivataka, t: IV 45 (kivataka)
 r-isana, uṇ: VII 135 (bhisana)
 r-iha, uṇ: VII 221 (siha)
 ru, uṇ: VII 177 (Meru)
 ru-k, uṇ: VII 179
 ruṇa, k: 873,16(-24); *f* (karuṇā)
 r-ū, k: 846,13-20 (pāragū), V 43
 re, tñ [re] 3 *pl. pf-m*: 14,6, 821,21,
 VI 6
 re, tñ-ād [: anti, ante] VI 74
 r-eyya-ṇ, t: IV 37, 40 (petteyya¹⁻²)
 r-eva, uṇ: VII 206 (theva)
 r-esuṇ, tñ-ād (: uṇ): VI 41 (ahesuṇ)
 r-o, k: 846,5, (uṇ): VII 13
 r-o-ṭ, āg (assosi) VI 60
L 1a, [(l-a-ṭ, *etc.*) + sat?]: V 18-26, 164
 1a = ū, *m*, *n*: 642,22; 644,9, 646,4,
 649,5, 652,26-653,3, 671,22, 678,14;
 I 9; II 83, 85, 96-98, 116
 la, k: 861,25; — (uṇ): VII 188, (l) 225
 (-226)
 la, t: IV 59 (Devala); *vide etiam* lla
 (t); — (IV 97: vācāla)
 la-k, uṇ: VII 181 (*f*: silā)
 la-k, uṇ: VII 226(-227)
 latu, k [ṭr-c?] II 168, III 60, 71, V 34
 lāṇa, k: 861,28
 li, uṇ: VII 197(-198)

li, uṇ: VII 228
 lika, 'k': 867,15 (*f*: dhitalikā)
 (lu, *vide* ālu)
 lu, uṇ: VII 229 (veḷu)
 lla, k: 861,25, 862,1
 lla, t: 790,15; IV 66
 llaka, k(-ād): 862,1
 (lha, k-ād (: k-ta): 855,27: ārūlha,
etc.)
 lhaka, t: 804,12 (dveḷhaka)
 va, t: IV 98-100 (aṇṇava, *etc.*) **V**
 va, t, sp: 675,18, 681,25 (kva, *cf.*
 687,4: ko)
 vantū, t [vat-u-p] 686,17, 690,11; 793,13;
 II 93, IV 80 (98)
 vā, k-ād (: tvā): V 170
 vāna, k-ād (: tvāna): V 170
 vāla, uṇ: VII 181
 vi, t [vin-i] 686,17; 792,14; IV 101
 v-u-k, āg [v-u-k, P VI 4,88] VI 17
 ve, sp-ād (: yo¹, *voc.*): 649,5, 652,26;
 II 96, 98
 vo, sp-ād (: yo¹), II 85, 96; — *voc.*:
 649,5, 652,26, II 98
 vya, t ('bhāva'): 790,21 (dāsavya),
 IV 61
 vhaṇ, tñ [dhvam], 1. 2 *pl. ipf-m* 14,8,
 821,22, VI 5, 2. 2 *pl. aor-m* 14,9,
 821,23, VI 4
 vhe, tñ [dhve] 2 *pl. prs-m* 14,2, 821,15;
 811,22, 25; VI 1
 vho, tñ, 45,27-30; 1. 2 *pl. imper-m* 14,3,
 821,18, VI 10, 38 (vho-k 3: thavho),
 2. 2 *pl. pf-m* 14,7, 821,21; VI 6
 vho-k = vho¹, VI 38
 sa, 'no-vk' [sa-n, *desid.*] 3,2, 822,15-22, **S**
 827,23-25; V 1, 70; 102-103 (jighaṇ-
 sā . . . jīgimsā)
 sa, tñ-ād (: se): 628,6
 sa, tñ-āg (*aor*): 830,25, 838,29, 839,20,
 840,29 (ahosi . . . agamāsi)
 sa, k-ād: 865,25 (idisa)
 sa, uṇ: VII 213
 sa, t [śa, P V 2,100] IV 105 (lomasa);

804,8 (lahusa); — (-s-): 792,17 (su-
 medhasa)
 sa, sm-a: 779,23 (purisa)
 sa¹, sp [ñ-e] *dat. sg.* 60,9; 642,3, *et*
vide sa²; II 1
 sa², sp [ñ-as] *g. sg.* 60,11; 642,3, 643,1,
 29 . . . 659,14 . . . 679,21, 681,23,
 II 1; 53, 83 . . . 235, 240
 sa, sp-ād (so, eso, asu) 661,7-12; II 131-
 133
 sa, sp-āg (manasā) 663,20
 sa, sp-āg (: sa): 643,1-17, 670,25; (II
 53: s-u-ñ)
 sam, sp-ād (: smiṇ, *f*): 643,4-12, 661,18-
 29, 662,1 (yassam . . . amussam)
 sam, sp-ād (: nam): 660,6 (sabbesam),
 II 103
 sa-k, uṇ: VII 214(-215)
 sa-k, t: IV 140
 saka, uṇ: VII 27 (kassaka)
 sa-ṇ, t: IV 9 (mānusa); (783,32)
 sara, uṇ: VII 158
 sā, sp-ād (: nā): II 109-110, 147 (pada-
 sā); (663,6)
 sā, sp-ād (: sa, *f*): 643,4-14, 661,18-28,
 662,1 (imissā, *etc.*)
 sānam, sp-ād (: nam): 660,6 (650,15),
 II 103 (sabbesānam)
 sāya, sp-ād (: sā, *f*): 643,13 (imissāya)
 si, tñ [si-p] 2 *sg. prs*: 14,1, 821,15;
 811,21, 24, 832,4; VI 1, 53
 si, tñ-ād (: o): VI 43 (tvap ahosi)
 si, sp [su] *nom. sg.*: 60,6; 60,13 (*voc.*):
 642,3, 20 . . . 654,23-28, 655,5, 656,10-
 15; 661,3-12; 664,7, 16, 668,6, 672,4,
 676,5, 687,13; I 12; II 1; 59, 68, 69,
 120, 130, 136, 151-160, 206, 207, 208;
 — syādi 15,2, 59,28, 224,30, 641,24,
 664,8; III 1, 27, V 74
 si, sp-ād (: smiṇ): II 108, 147 (pa-
 dasi); (663,6)
 si-ñ, tñ-āg (: im): VI 46 (akāsiṇ)
 si, t [s + vin-i] 793,3-8 (IV 91), (ta-
 passī, *tejassī, *etc.*); — 793,7 (te-
 jasi)

su, tñ [≠ sva] 2 *sg. imper-m*: 14,3
 (su), 821,18 (ssu), VI 10 (ssu)
 su, uṇ: VII 219
 su, sp [su-p] *loc. pl.*: 60,12, 642,3;
 644,24 . . . 660,11-26, 667,4, 674,22;
 II 1; 58, 91 . . . 172 . . . 201, 209
 suṇ, tñ-ād (: uṇ): VI 40 (assosuṇ)
 s-u-ñ, sp-āg (: sa): II 53 (643,1)
 se, tñ [thās] 45,13-18: 1. 2 *sg. prs-m*
 14,2, 821,15, 811,22, 25; VI 1; 2. 2 *sg.*
ipf-m 14,8, 821,22; VI 5; 3. 2 *sg.*
aor-m 14,9, 821,23, VI 4
 se, tñ-āg (: 842,4 (karomase))
 se, sp-āg: 842,4 (gatāse)
 so, t, sp [śas] 650,19-23, 804,1, 894,1;
 IV 130
 so, sp-ād (: sa): II 147 (manaso); 663,14
 smā, sp [ñ-as-i] *abl. sg.*: 60,10, 642,3;
 643,26 . . . 649,23-650,7, 22, 28, 658,17
 . . . 671,21-23, 679,21, 689,29; II 1;
 84, 99, 179, 198, 202, 228, 234
 smi(ṇ), sp [ñ-i] *loc. sg.*: 60,12, 642,3,
 643,26, 29 . . . 649,16, 23-650,7, 28 . . .
 656,8-9 . . . 662,28-663,2, 6 . . . 689,4;
 II 1; 79, 99, 105, 108, 164, 180-182,
 189, 230, 232
 svā, k-ād (: tvā): 857,9 (disvā); (V 170)
 svāna, k-ād (: tvā): 857,9 (disvāna);
 (V 170)
 ssa, tñ-ād (: eyya): 832,15; VI 50
 (assa); — (: sse): VI 38 (tvap
 abhaviṣsa); — (: ssā) VI 33 (gamissa)
 ssa, t: ('apacca') IV 9 (783,32), —
 ('hita') IV 72
 ssam, tñ, 46,35-47,1: 1. 1 *sg. fut-m*
 14,11, 821,25; 836,3; VI 2, 2. 1 *sg.*
cond. 14,12, 821,26; VI 7, 3. 1 *sg.*
cond-m 14,13, 821,27; VI 7 (ssim)
 ssam, tñ-ād (: eyyam): 832,23; VI 50
 (assam)
 ssam, k (*partic. fut*): 870,4
 ssam, sp-ād (: smiṇ, *f*): II 54, 65, 105
 (etiṣsam); (643,4)
 ssamsu, tñ, 3 *pl. cond.* 14,12, 821,26;
 VI 7

ssa-ṇ, t: IV 68 (jātussa)
 ssati, tñ [sya + ti-p] 3 sg. fut 14,10,
 821,24; VI 2
 ssate, tñ [sya + t a] 3 sg. fut-m 14,11,
 821,24; VI 2
 ssatha, tñ, 46,24-28: 1. 2 pl. fut 14,10,
 821,24; VI 2, 2. 2 pl. cond. 14,12,
 821,26; VI 7, 3. 3 sg. cond-m 14,12,
 821,26; VI 7
 ssatha, tñ-ād (: eyyātha): 832,21, VI
 50 (assatha)
 ssanti, tñ [sya + j h i] 3 pl. fut: 14,10,
 821,24; VI 2
 ssantu, k (partic. fut): V 68
 ssante, tñ [sya + j h a] 3 pl. fut-m:
 14,11, 821,24; VI 2
 ssamāna, k (partic. fut-m) V 68
 ssavhe, tñ, 46,32-35: 1. [sya + dhvc]
 2 pl. fut-m 14,11, 821,25; VI 2; 2. 2 pl.
 cond-m 14,13, 821,27; VI 7
 ssasi, tñ [sya + si-p] 2 sg. fut 14,10,
 821,24; VI 2
 ssase, tñ, 46,29-32: 1. [sya + thās] 2 sg.
 fut-m 14,11, 821,25; VI 2, 2. 2 sg.
 cond-m 14,13, 821,27; VI 7
 ssā, tñ, 3 sg. cond. 14,12, 821,26; VI 7
 (33: ssa)
 ssā, sp-ād (: nā, etc. f.): II 48, 54, 65
 (imissā); — (: sa, f): II 104
 ssāma, tñ [sya + ma(s)] 1 pl. fut:
 14,10, 821,24; 828,19; VI 2
 ssāma, tñ-ād (: eyyāma): 832,25, VI 50
 (assāma)
 ssāmi, tñ [sya + mi-p] 1 sg. fut: 14,10,
 821,24; 828,19; VI 2
 ssāmha, tñ, vide ssāmhe²
 ssāmhase, tñ, 1 pl. cond-m 14,13,
 821,27; VI 7
 ssāmhe, tñ, 1. 1 pl. fut-m 14,11, 821,25;
 VI 2 2. (v. l. ssāmha) 1 pl. cond.
 14,12, 821,26; VI 7

ssāya, sp-ād (: smā, etc. f.): II 54, 56,
 65 (imissāya)
 ssim, tñ, 1 sg. cond-m VI 7, vide ssam^a
 ssimsu, tñ 3 pl. cond-m 14,12, 821,26;
 VI 7
 ssī, t [s + vin-i] IV 91 (tapassī);
 (793,3)
 ssu, tñ-ād (eyyuṇi): 832,17, VI 50 (assu)
 (ssu, 2 sg. imper-m, VI 10, vide su)
 sse, tñ, 2 sg. cond. 14,12, 821,26, V 7
 (VI 38: tvam abhavissa)
 ha, vk-ād (fut) 514,19, VI 68 (kāhati, H
 hāhati)
 ha, t, sp [ha] 676,21, 682,3; IV 112
 (iha)
 haṃ, t, sp: 675,21, 676,13, 681,28,
 682,1; IV 115-116 (kaham, taham)
 hi, vk-ād (fut): 320,28-33, 455,29-456,7,
 514,19; 828,12, 839,13; VI 65-66, 68-
 69 (ehiti, hehiti, hohiti, kāhiti, pañ-
 ñāyihiti)
 hi, tñ [dhi, hi] 2 sg. imper 14,3, 821,18;
 828,8, 10, 832,4; VI 10, 53, 57; —
 hilopa 15,25, VI 48
 hi, uṇ: VII 224 (paṇhi)
 hi¹, sp [bhis] instr. pl: 60,8, 642,3,
 645,20, 647,3, 16; 649,21 (bhi), . . .
 660,11-26, 667,7, 671,18; II 1; 58 . . .
 127, 167 . . . 201, 239
 hi², sp [bhyas²] abl. pl: 60,10; 642,3,
 II 1
 hiṃ, t, sp: 676,13, 681,28, 682,1, 4;
 IV 114-116 (yahim, kuhim, tahim)
 hiṃ-canaṃ, t, sp: 676,13, 681,28;
 (IV 116)
 hiṃ-ci, t, sp: 676,13, 681,28; (IV 116)
 hissati, vk-ād (fut): 320,33, 456,4; VI
 69 (ehissam, hehissati, hohissati, cf.
 829,19, 838,14, 26; VI 69: dakkhis-
 sati, bhokkhissati)
 hī, uṇ: VII 224 (ussoḥi)
 † vide l, †h vide lha

L

E. CONSPECTUS TERMINORUM

(saññāmātikā)

A consulter: Bh Jhalakīkar, Nyāyakośa² (1928), Sh Pāṭhak et S Chitrāo, Mahābhāṣya-śabdakośa (1927); L. Renou, Terminologie grammaticale du Sanskrit I—III (1942), La Durghaṭavṛtti de Ś'araṇadeva I (1940).

On a essayé de présenter ici la terminologie d'Aggavaṃsa — et celle de Moggallāna 'bhūta', etc. — sous les titres principaux de phonétique (1.1 . . . 1.3), morphologie (2.1 . . . 4.3), syntaxe (5.1 . . . 5.3), sémantique (6.1 . . . 6.3), d'outillage philologique (7.1 . . . 7.3) et, en appendice, de nomenclature chāndasa (8.1 . . . 8.9), en réservant les paragraphes 1.3, 5.3, 6.3 aux procédés de stylisation (prosodie et métrique, la phrase et les cadres, tropes et figures).

1 *Phonétique sikkhā, règles orthoépiques sikkhāvidhāna; — fait acoustique yaṃ suyyati (606,17), suti; homonymie sutisāmañña, homonyme samānasuti (ka) 6.1.3.1 . . . 3;*

1.1 *phonème vaṇṇa ṇ: le son (cittaja-)sadda, modifié dans le larynx uras, le pharynx kaṇṭha, et les cavités buccale et nasale siras: vaṇṇattam upagato saddo (différent des sons inarticulés avyattasadda, y compris les sons malséants kuc-chitasadda), et manifesté comme parole articulée v(i)yatla-vācā (viyatti);*

1.1.1 *les phonèmes irréductibles akkhara, au nombre de 41 (43) et disposés (a, ā . . . h, ḷ, ṃ: a-kāra, ā-kāra . . . ha-kāra, ḷakāra, niggahita) dans l'alphabet akārappabhutī saddā, dépendent, pour leur production uppatti, (A) de l'effort payatana qui détermine le son ouvert vivaṭa ou fermé (plutôt assourdi) samvuta, (B) de l'organe actif karaṇa ṇ: la*

pointe, la couronne, et le dos de la langue jivhagga, jivhopagga, jivhāmajjha, (C) des régions («points») d'articulation ṭhāna (kaṇṭha, tālu, muddhan, danta, oṭṭha, nāsikā, uras), où se forment les gutturales (ṇ: vélaires) kaṇṭhaja, les palatales tāluja, les cacuminales («cérébrales») muddhaja, les dentales dantaja, les labiales oṭṭhaja, les nasales nāsikaṭṭhānaja, la laryngale urasija, orasa, la vélo-palatale kaṇṭhatāluja, la vélo-labiale kaṇṭhoṭṭhaja, la denti-labiale dantoṭṭhaja; — permutation de syllabes (phonèmes) akkharavipallāsa;

1.1.2 voyelle sara; brève (à une more ekamatta) rassa (abrègement rythmique sabhāvarassatā, abrègement métrique vuttirassatā, v. aussi 15,28), longue (à deux mores dvimatta) dīgha (allongement rythmique sabhāvadīghatā, allongement métrique chandadīghatā, v. ādi-, majjhe-, uttara-dīgha, v. aussi 621,13); on n'admet pas la voyelle à trois mores [pluta] «en saluant de loin» dūraṭṭhass' ālapane 90,10—92,9 (cf. āyatassara);

— sont homorganes savanna (ṇ: sarūpa) : a—ā (avaṇṇa), i—ī (ivaṇṇa), u—ū (uvaṇṇa); sont dépourvues d'homorganes asavanna les voyelles e—o, lesquelles doivent être prononcées comme des brèves rassā va vattabbā devant groupe saññogapubba (cf. saññogapara) sous certaines conditions kvaci (ēṭṭha, mais cē tvam); l'alternance ava : o : ū s'appelle viparitatā, l'alternance quantitative mattābheda 921,1—922,7, l'alternance phonétique (en général) vaṇṇabheda 922,8—32;

— renforcement apophonique: 1^{er} degré guṇa, 2^{ème} degré vuddhi; voyelle accompagnée de nasalité sānunāsika, isolée sud-dha(ssara), cf. vimutta (1.2.1);

1.1.3 les consonnes vyañjana, qui ont la valeur d'une demi-more aḍḍhamatta, et qui sont censées s'appuyer nissita sur leurs supports nissaya (ṇ: les voyelles), sont (A) sourdes aghosa ou sonores ghosavat, (B) aspirées dhanita ou non sithila, (C) à occlusion phuṭṭha, à occlusion imparfaite isakam phuṭṭha, ou sans occlusion aphuṭṭha, — soit encore:

(Da) les occlusives, à savoir les cinq séries vagga (ka-vagga... pavagga), chaque vagga comportant une tenue pathama, une tenue aspirée dutiya, une moyenne tatiya, une moyenne aspirée catuttha, une nasale vagganta (vagga-pañcama, v. Rūp 2,18), (Db—e) les semi-voyelles ya-ra-la-va (antaṭṭha, en ajoutant ṭ, ḷh), la sifflante sa-kāra, l'aspiration [sonore] (608,8) ha-kāra, et enfin la résonance nasale nigahita (bindu) [anusvāra 606,27], v. sānunāsika 1.1.2;

1.2.1 les phonèmes qui se rencontrent dans une unité primaire (sassara-)vaṇṇasamudāya ou dans un syntagme vākya (cf. 38,32—40,3) tant qu'ils ne restent pas tels quels sarūpena tiṭṭhanti à l'état délié vimutta (vissaṭṭha) ou isolé vavattitha, se combinent sandhiyyanti (v. sambaddha, ghaṭana, sandhita, samhitā(pada), 917,25) en «sandhi»: à savoir interne vaṇṇasandhi, externe padasandhi, vocalique sarasandhi, entre consonnes vyañjanasandhi, mixte vomissasandhi (dit général sādharāṇasandhi et identifié avec l'euphonie versificatoire et rhétorique vuttasandhi 627,26—628,5);

1.2.2 cependant, le groupe saññoga de deux (rarement de trois 625,13—15) consonnes combinées (saññutta) est sujet à dissociation viyoga, visaññoga, d'où des formes diérétiques vyāsarūpa à éléments libres asaññoga ou dégagés nis-saññoga;

1.2.3 le conflit des phonèmes («akkharānaṃ sannipāto»), c'est à dire l'action réciproque d'un élément antérieur pubba-rūpa et d'un élément ultérieur pararūpa (dont celui-ci est, d'ordinaire, la cause directe nimitta, v. saranimitta, vyañjananimitta) détermine: le phonème de transition āgama(kkhara), l'avancement paranayana (v. 611,13—17), le déplacement ṭhānantaragati, la modification (vaṇṇa)vikāra(tā), l'interversion vipariyāya (plutôt métathèse 632,13—17), la substitution ādesa, l'assimilation sabhāgatta (626,1), la gémiation dvitta, dvebhāva (cf. yuga, et v. 628,11—19: la gémiation et la simplification metri causa), la chute ou «l'élision» lopa (élision de voyelle initiale 630,21—632,7; haplologie — soit superposition syllabique, soit hapaxépie à distance — akkharalopa

632,23—28), *enfin le sandhi au deuxième degré dvisandhiti-saṃkhepa*; — *sandhi mal à propos* 6.3.

1.3.1.1 Prosodie (cf. lahugarubhāva) : *une more mattā* (1.1.2 et 1.1.3, *définie* 605,18—21) = *une tranche légère lahu*, *deux mores* = *une tranche lourde garu*; — *rythme (quantitatif)* vutti = lahugaruniyama; «*pour le rythme*» vuttirakkhaṇattham, vuttānurakkhaṇattham (v. aussi 634,4—9 : *réduction du mot long bavhakkharānaṃ appattam, extension du mot bref appakkharānaṃ bahuttam*).

1.3.1.2 Récitation (débit) : *prononciation uccāraṇa* (cf. uccāreti, paṭhati); *facile (agréable) à prononcer sukhuccāraṇiya*, «*pour l'euphonie*» sukhuccāraṇattham; — *mesure, mouvement propre à chaque genre littéraire*: vatta (gāthāvatta, Suttantavatta, etc., 633,4, n. 1, taraṅga-, taraṅgabhedā-, galita-vatta etc. *étant obsolètes naṭṭhappayoga selon Spṭ ad Vin II 108,21*); *psalmodie (recommandée par le Maître)* sarabhañña; *intonation sara*; *on n'admet pas l'intonation de cantilène (des brahmanes) āyatako gītassaro*; — *pause cheda, faire une (petite) pause (īsakam) vicchindati* 6.1.3.1.

1.3.2 Métrique chandoviciti(sattha) : *mètre («syllabique»)* chandas = vaṇṇaniyama; *perfection métrique chandasampatti*; *faute métrique chandobhaṅga, chandohāni*; *allongement métrique chandadighatā*; «*pour le mètre*» chandānurakkhaṇattham (cf. 632,23), chandorakkhāya, gāthābandhasukhattam; v. 8.1...8.9;

— *la poésie pajja (strophique gāthāpadabaddha) s'oppose à la prose gajja (cuṇṇiyapadāni), au genre mixte geyya, et au style des commentaires, etc., kaccha*;

— *strophe (siloka) gāthā, (ligne de) vers gāthāpada, pāda (paṭhama-... catuttha-pāda; strophe à six lignes chapadā gāthā, cf. «deux lignes irrégulières» visamagāthāpadadvayaṃ, Pj II 404,8)*; *(ligne) à excédent adhikakkhara-(pāda), accākkhara, à déficit ūnakkhara(pāda)*; *enjambement de syllabe ou de mot akkharasaṃkanti, padasaṃkanti*.

1.3.3 Ornaments alaṃkāra de forme [śabdālaṃkāra] : *rime yamaka (ns), assonance-allittération [anuprāsa]* 364 n. e.

2 Le verbe ākhyāta (10,34—35), ākhyātika, kiriyāpada;

2.1 racine dhātu, élément primaire, différent (A) du mot fléchi pada (à *suffixe* tyādi ou syādi), (B) *du morphème («formans» v. Index D)* paccaya (*ajouté à une racine, à un thème liṅga, à une onomatopée anukaraṇa*), *soit, pour le nom, kit (3.1), soit pour le verbe, vikaraṇapaccaya (2.2) ou novikaraṇapaccaya, y compris l'augment akārāgama, le redoublement abbhāsa, et la nasale infixée niggahitāgama*;

2.1.1 racine : *formée d'une seule voyelle suddhassara (comme i)*; *monosyllabe (comme pā)*; *polysyllabe anekakkhara (en comptant l'exposant anubandha, comme gam-u, silok-a, jāgar-a, rudh-i; ou réellement dissyllabe aluttanta, comme omā, cine)*; à *consonne finale simple asaṇṇoganta (sauf l'exposant), comme kar-a; à groupe final *saṇṇoganta, comme cint-a*;

— *voyelle radicale dhātu(s)sara; (consonne) finale (dhātv-)anta(kkharā), pénultième upadhā*;

— *substitut (thème supplétif) ādesa; agrégat de racines dhātuddāna (v. aussi 573,13—586,2, 664,14—15)*; *de nature verbale dhātumaya (comme -kara, -ja dans les upapadasamāsa 5.2.2.4)*;

2.1.2 racine à voix active parassa-bhāsā, à *voix moyenne* atano-bhāsā; à *double voix* ubhayato-bhāsā (2.2.3); *transitive* sakamma(ka), *intransitive* akamma(ka);

2.1.3 le sens de la racine dhātvattha, lequel est un état bhāva ou une activité kiriyā (comme sattā ou gati, sadda... avagāhana, upasevā, seḷana), *s'élargit (v. atthāṭṭhisayayoga), varie («anekatthā hi dhātavo»)*, *ou est différencié par un pré-verbe upasagga (déterminant une nuance : visesakara, jōtaka, 4.1.1—4.1.3)*;

2.2 caractéristique (de thème verbal) vikaraṇa et novikaraṇa;

2.2.1 selon les caractéristiques du présent primaire, l'ensemble des racines dhātugaṇo («bhūvādayo dhātavo») *se divise en huit classes atṭhavidhā dhātugaṇā, à savoir bhuvādi ru-dhādi divādi svādi kiyādi gahādi tanādi curādi, chaque*

classe étant disposée selon l'ordre suddhassara, kanta, khanta, ganta . . . santa, hanta, ḷanta (v. 572,26—573,13 : tet-tiṃsavidhena dhātusaṅgaho);

2.2.2 thèmes secondaires : *passif* kammuno kiriyāpadaṃ, *y compris l'objet-agent* kammakattar et *l'impersonnel* bhāva-kiriyāpada; *causatif* kārita, hetukattar, *avec son passif*; *causatif au 2^{ème} degré* dvikāritaṃ hetukattupadaṃ; *désidératif* tumicchattha; *dénominal* dhāturūpakasadda (*dérivé d'un terme comparant* upamāna, *d'un «objet qu'on désire»* atticchā), *avec son causatif* 587,27—31;

2.2.3 diathèse ou voix [upagraha] : *active* parassa-pada, *moyenne* attano-pada <pubbachakka : parachakka>;

2.2.3.1 temps et modes [lakāra] : (A) sabbadhātuka : *présent* vattamānā, *imparfait* hiyyattani (anajjatana), *impératif* 'pañcamī, *optatif* 'sattamī; (B) asabbadhātuka [ārdhadhātuka] : *parfait* parokkhā, *auriste* ajjatanī <bhūta>, *futur* bhavissanti, *conditionnel* kālātipatti; — *appartiennent au sanskrit le précatif āsī et le futur du lendemain svātani*;

2.2.3.2 valeur temporelle kāla 3.1.1 : *actuelle* paccuppanna (cf. vipakkata 3.1.1); *passée* atita (soit à proximité samīpamhi, à distance hiyyo pabhuti, hors la vue apaccakkha, cf. 3.0.3); à venir anāgata, bhavissat (à proximité samīpe); non réalisée kiriyātipanna; — *permutation de temps* kālavi-pallāsa;

2.2.3.3 valeur modale anuttakāl(ik)a (Kc, Mmd 417—18) : *néga-tion (défense)* paṭisedhana avec mā : māyoga (v. aussi a-, 867,18, 868,7); *réponse (du défendant)*, *introduite par* nanu, à une question (du plaignant) puttapaṭivacana; *affirmation catégorique (quant à l'avenir)* ekamsa et avassambhāviya; *interrogation étonnée*, v. kathañ-hi-nāma-yoga;

— (A. *impératif*) ordre āpatti (cf. niyoga), *souhait et vœu* āsittḥa, *imprécation* akkosa, *malédiction* sapatha, *demande* yācana;

— (B. *impératif ou optatif*) *prière* patthanā, *requête* ajjhittḥa, *invitation définie* nimantaṇa, *invitation à choisir* āmantana,

modus deliberativus sampucchana; *précepte (règle, com-mandement)* vidhi, *incitation* pesa, *autorisation* atisagga, *opportunité* («voici le moment de . . .») pattakāla (3.1.2); (C, *optatif*) *concession* anumati, *supposition* parikappa, *qualification* araha, satti, — *dans une subordonnée (yam avec optatif)* après kāla, samaya, velā;

2.3 flexion verbale [tiñ] tyādi, v. vibhatti (3.3; *voyelle désinen-tielle* vibhattissara); *paradigme verbal* kiriyāpadaṃmālā 25,24—30,23 (821,15—822,6);

2.3.1 (genre : le verbum finitum est avyattaliṅga, 3.3.1);

2.3.2 nombre vacana v. 3.3.2 (le verbe s'accordant avec ses kāraka — *agent ou «objet»* —, *tandis que l'action* kiriyā est une : abhedasamkha); — *permutation de nombre vaca-navipallāsa*;

2.3.3 personne (v. 3.0.3) purisa : 1^{ère} uttmapurisa, 2^{ème} majjhi-mapurisa, 3^{ème} paṭhamapurisa; — *selon l'ordre* paṭhamamajjhima-uttama *c'est toujours la personne ultérieure* para qui l'emporte quand on parle de plus d'une personne ekābhidhāne; — *homonymie de désinences personnelles* v. vaca-nasaṅgaha 45,8—48,24; — *permutation de personne* purisa-vipallāsa.

3 Le nom nāma, nāmikapada; le thème nominal pātipadika, liṅga — soit *primaire* (3.1), soit *secondaire* (3.2), soit *composé* (5.2) — *est, du point de vue de la provenance : rationnel* anvattha, *étymologique (selon le niruttinaya, 7.1.2.2)* neruttika, *acquis par l'usage* rūḷhika (rūḷhisadda), *imitatif* anukaraṇanāma, *amené par le hasard* yādicchaka ou *par une cause particulière* nemit-tika, *indication d'une qualité* guṇanāma, *d'une caractéristique (extérieure)* liṅgika, ou *d'un état (d'âge)* āvatthika;

— *en tant que terme reçu ou nom propre* saññā, *il est : conven-tionnel* samaññānāma, *imposé* kittima, *artificiel* kārima, *méto-nymique* opacārima, «*apparitionnel*» opapātika; —

— *le nom type* nāmanāma (cf. suddhanāma) *désigne : un concept*

vikappanāma, un objet simple paccekanāma, un agrégat sāmūhikanāma, ou bien il implique un contraste pāṭipakkhikanāma;

3.0.1 substantif abhidheyyaliṅga, padhānaliṅga (o: anaññāpekkhaka), guṇipada; cf. guṇi-vācaka;

3.0.2 adjectif vāccaliṅga, appadhānaliṅga, guṇanāma;

3.0.3 pronom sabbanāma, sabbanāmika (pada) : relatif aniyamattha, interrogatif pucchanaṭṭha, pucchāsabbanāma;

— démonstratif, indiquant : l'objet très proche accantasamīpavacana, l'objet rapproché samīpavacana, l'objet éloigné dūravacana, indiquant ce qui est hors la vue (2.2.3.2) parammukhavacana; — anaphorique (anvādesa), enclitique padasmā-para;

— personnel: 1^{ère} pers. attani vattabbavacanam, 2^{ème} pers. yena katheli, tasmim vattabbavacanam (267,16 cf. 288,31);

— v. aussi paṭiyogin, disākālavavatthāvacana (disāsabbanāma), adhigatāparavacana;

3.0.4 nom de nombre : cardinal saṃkhāvacana, saṃkhyā (sabba)nāma (v. 296,29—31), soit substantif saṃkhappadhāna soit adjectif saṃkheyyappadhāna 301,25—308,12; ordinal saṃkhyāpūraṇa;

3.1 thème nominal primaire [kṛt] : kit, kita(ka), kitanta; ici le traité des suffixes primaires kibbidhāna comprend aussi les uṇādi de Kc-Mg et, comme partout : les kit propres (comme kvi, ṇ-vu, kha, v. Index D), les gerundiva kicca, les absolutifs tvādiyanta, et l'infinitif tumanta;

3.1.1 valeur temporelle kāla — outre les kit à temps indéterminé aniyatakāla, aniyāmitakāla (cf. anidditṭhakālika) ou exprimant les trois temps tekālika, sabbakāle — (A) actuelle vattamāna (telle habitude, telle conduite, tel savoir-faire : tassila, taddhamma, tassādhukārin), — dans une subordonnée (le participe présent) «en cours d'exécution» vippakata (v. 80,25); (B) passée atīta : v. nīṭṭhā — dans une subordonnée (l'absolutif, v. ussukkana) «antécédente» pubbakāla cf. 80,30

(ou même «simultanée» samānakāla, voire «postérieure» aparakāla), les deux actions verbales ayant le même agent ou non samānakattuka, ekakattuka ou asamānakattar (cf. lakkhana, hetu, vyattaya); (C) à venir bhavissat — dans une subordonnée (l'infinitif) «complément d'une expression d'intention» icchattha, ou «de qualification» araha, sakka, bhabba, anucchavika, les deux expressions ayant le même agent samānakattuka;

3.1.2 valeur modale (2.2.3.3) : incitation pesa, autorisation atisagga, opportunité («c'est le moment de...») pattakāla, nécessité avassaka, dette adhamiṇa (les kicca et ṇ-i), imprécation akkosa, souhait et vœu āsiṭṭha;

3.1.3 fonction de bhāva 2.1.3 et de kāraka 5.1.1 (bhāvasādhana, kattusādhana... adhikaraṇasādhana): (A) «l'action» (le substantif verbal) bhāva, et son produit (symptôme) tena-nibbatta; «l'action» du causatif kāraka 865,14; (B) l'agent (nomen actoris) kattar; l'agent du causatif (o: hetukattar) 865,21; le régime direct kamma; l'instrument karaṇa (v. aussi 870,18... 30); le lieu (nomen loci) adhikaraṇa;

3.2 thème nominal secondaire taddhita, taddhitantapada (sa fonction : taddhitavutti); quant aux morphèmes du féminin itthī v. Index D sous ā(t), ī(t) et nadī, cf. ekasesa 798,8—799,7; quant aux taddhita invariables v. 3.3.3 (803,22... 806,8);

3.2.1 les suffixes taddhita, sauf pour les cas où, oiseux atthantaram anapekkhitvā, ils n'expriment que le sens du mot base sakattha (cf. tabbhāva), s'emploient pour : l'intensité (comparatif, superlatif) visesa; la diminution (v. khuddaka) avec les nuances d'attendrissement anukampā, dérision hiṭṭhā, dédain kucchita; l'état (nomen abstractum) bhāva; la caractéristique liṅga, la ressemblance upamā 790,13; l'assemblage (nomen collectivum) samūha, ou l'amas rāsi;

3.2.2 *ils forment les adjectifs : possessifs* atthiatthavat (mantv-attha), tad ass' atthi, *et d'appartenance* tassa santakam, tassêdam (5.1.2), *d'origine* yattha-jāta (yato pakkhandati, tato-āgata, tab-bhava), *d'instrument et d'auteur* yena-kata, *de matière* tap-pakata, tan-nibbatta, *d'assaisonnement* tena-samsaṭṭha, *de colorant* tena-ratta, *de fréquence* tab-bahula, *de maladie* (tassa) ābādha;

— *de mesure (dimension)* tassa-parimāṇa, *de valeur* yaṃ arahati, *de prix* tena-kīta, *d'outil de chasse* tena-hata, tena-baddha;

— *de base (fondement)* tamṭhāna, tad assa ṭhānaṃ, *de ressort* tattha-vidita-pariyāpanna, *de portée* tannissita, sannidhāna; *d'utilité* tas-sādhu, cf. aussi : *découvert par* ... diṭṭha, *enseigné* siṭṭha, *prêché* desita, *approuvé* juṭṭha, *souhaité (désirable)* icchitabba;

3.2.3 *ils caractérisent une personne par : son ascendance* tassa-apacca (gotta, kula : *patronymique*); *sa naissance ou son naturel* jāti; *le lieu où il vit, séjourne, est élevé* bhavati, va-sati, vaḍḍhati; *le pays qu'il gouverne* yattha-issara [tad-rāja];

— *sa conduite* sila, *son vœu* vata, *l'objet de sa dévotion* yas-miṃ-pasanna, *ses appétits* tad-atthika, *son étude* yaṃ adhīte;

— *charge ou emploi* niyoga (niyutta); *métier* sippa, *gagne-pain* jīvika, *marchandise* bhaṇḍa; *voiture, embarcation, manière de porter le fardeau* yena carali, tarati, vahati; *armes* āvudha, *jeu favori* yena dibbati; *moyen de compétition (sportive)* yena jayati 787,16;

3.3 *flexion nominale* [sup] syādi, vibhatti (2.3); *énoncé amorphe* avibhattikaniddesa, *énoncé sans désinence visible* lutta-vibhattika, adiṭṭhavibhattika; — *paradigme nominal* vibhat-timālā, nāmikapadamālā 87,25 ... 308,15;

3.3.1 *genre* liṅga; *le masculin* pulliṅga (*corps svelte, paradigme distinct* : visada) *s'oppose au féminin* itthiliṅga (*corps replet, paradigme confus* : avisada), *aussi bien qu'au neutre*

napuṃsakaliṅga (*type intermédiaire* : n'eva-visada-nāvisa-da); *on distingue les thèmes à un, deux, ou trois genres* eka-, dvi-, ti-liṅga (cf. vāccaliṅga 3.0.2) *et ceux à genre indéterminé* aniyataliṅga, *tandis que certaines formes s'adaptent aux trois genres* liṅgattayānukūla, sabbaliṅgika, cf. 914,8—12, *et un grand nombre de thèmes féminins connaissent (en samāsa 5.2) la motion masculin-neutre* : bhāsita-puṃnapuṃsaka 769,29—773,3; *pour les licences stylistiques concernant les trois genres*, v. 912,33—914,12;

— *comme le verbum finitum ne distingue pas le genre (est avyattaliṅga), l'adverbe kiriyāvisesana est à l'acc. sg. n* : bhāvanapuṃsaka; — *permutation de genre* liṅgavipallāsa;

3.3.2 *nombre (saṃkhā) vacana (2.3.2) : singulier* ekavacana, *duel (inusité)* dvivacana, *pluriel* bahuvacana, puthuvacana, anekavacana;

— *singulier : d'unité composée* samudāya; *d'espèce* jāti, sā-mañña; *d'agrégat* ekattalakkaṇa (v. samāhāradvanda 5.2.4); *métonymique (upacārīta) : le contenant pour les contenus*, nissaya pour nissita;

— *pluriel (736,1—737,11) : de première personne (pluralis auctoris) attan, de respect (pluralis maiestatis, reverentiae) ga-ru (kāra); d'ellipse* ekābhiddhāna, ekasesa; *métonymique : les contenus pour le contenant, nissita pour nissaya, les habitants pour le pays* tamnivāsa, *la jeunesse du pays pour un prince* tamputta; *pluriel requis par une rubrique* mātikā *ou par une question* pucchā;

— *le pluriel du nombre indéterminé* aparicchada, aniyata, anirūpita; *le pluriel (d'une activité mentale) déterminé par les objets* ārammanabheda, *ou par les effets* kiccabheda (cf. puṭhuārammaṇa); — *pour l'alternance de nombre ad sensum* v. 915,15—21;

3.3.3 *cas* vibhatti : *nominatif* paṭhamā, paccatta (si, pl. ¹yo), *accusatif* dutiyā, upayoga (aṃ, pl. ²yo), *instrumental* tatiyā, karaṇa (nā, pl. ¹hi), *datif* catutthī, sampadān(iy)a (¹sa, pl. ¹naṃ), *ablatif* ²pañcamī, nissakka (smā, pl. ²hi), *génitif* chaṭṭhī, sāmīn (²sa, pl. ²naṃ), *locatif* ²sattamī, bhumma

(smiṃ, pl. su), *vocatif* atthamī, ālapana (si, cf. ga; pl. ¹yo); — *permutation de cas* vibhattivipallāsa (cf. -vipariṇāma); — *sauf les quelques formes casuelles figées* vibhatyantapatirūpaka, *certaines désinences sont affectées du nom de cas* vibhattisañña, *soit en fonction de nominatif* (681,11—22), *d'instrumental* (680,28—29, 804,1—7), *d'ablatif* (680,28—681,8), *de génitif* (680,28—681,4), *de locatif* (680,28—681,10; 25—682,4), *de casus temporalis* kāle (682,5—684,12), *modalis* ākāra et pakāra (804,1—7, 805,13—806,8), *distributivus* vibhāge (803,22—804,7, 868,14—869,5); — *on ajoute l'essif-factif* (abhūtatabbhāve) 874,27—876,8 [cvi].

4 *Les mots invariables* avyaya, *n'étant pas sujets à flexion* vyaya (746,3—14; cf. asaṃkhyāsadda), *sont mis au rang des thèmes* liṅga 641,22.

4.1 *Les vingt préverbes* upasagga, opasaggika (pada) — *en sanskrit* [prādi], cf. 752,22; *ici ā et u, étant* suddhassara (2.1.1), *sont en tête — se mettent, en* niccasamāsa (5.2), *devant l'élément par eux qualifié, à l'exception de* paṭi pari abhi *comme* kammappavacanīya, 4.3;

— *parfois le préverbe — oiseau* upasaggamatta (cf. As 136,25) — *n'ajoute rien au sens radical* dhātvattha, *autrement il le restreint* bādhate, *ou s'y conforme* anuvattati, *ou le différencie* viseseti (visesakara, visesakāraka, 2.1.3), *en lui conférant, le cas échéant, une valeur transitive* : sakammakat-tasādhaka (cf. 11,25—12,4);

— *aux préverbes — dont le rôle dans les* avyayībhāva (5.2.1) *se trouve spécifié* 746,16—749,12 — *on attribue* 880,23—886,3, *d'accord avec la* Rūpasiddhi, *la faculté de déterminer les significations ou nuances — d'abord locales — de*:

4.1.1 *être au dessus, dominer* [adhi] : uparibhāva, addhiṭṭhāna, issara, adhibhavana > *surpasser* adhika(ttha);

élever [ud] : uddhakamma, uggata > *prendre naissance* sambhava, attalābha;

(s')*abaisser, descendre* [ava] : adhobhāva > *mépriser* paribhava;

— *arriver* [ā] : patti (o: *aboutir à une mariyādā, etc.*, 5.1.1.5) > *commencer* ādikamma;

s'approcher [upa] : upagama, samīpa > *ressembler* sādīsa, *être de mise* (upapatti) yutti;

s'éloigner [apa] : apagata (*éviter* vajjana) > *offenser* pa-dussana;

— *aller au devant de* [abhi] : abhimukhībhāva > *saluer* vandana, *être convenable (agréable)* sārappa;

rencontrer [prati] : paṭigata (*contrarier* paṭiloma) > *nier* paṭisedha; *retourner* nivattana > *équivaloir* paṭinidhi (sādīsa), *compenser (remédier)* paṭikaraṇa;

suivre [anu] : anugata (pacchā-attha) > *être inférieur* hīna, *persister* anupacchinna;

— *réunir* [sam] : samodhāna, saṃkhepa, saṃgata, saṃgaha > *couvrir* pidhāna [cf. saṃvaraṇa [(a)pi] Abh 1183]; > *idées de* : *égalité* sama, *exactitude* sammā, *bien-être* samiddhi;

séparer [vi] : viyoga > *différencier* visesa; *idées de* : *diversité* vividha, *opposition* viruddha, *privation (« sans »)* vi-gata (*laideur* virūpa);

(s'en) *aller* [parā] : gati > (se) *perdre* parihāni, *perdre au jeu* kaliggaha);

outrepasser [ati] : atikkanta > *surpasser* atikkamana; *idées d'excès* atisaya *et d'intensité* bhusattha;

4.1.2 *entourer* [pari] : samantato-bhāva > *embrasser* āliṅgana (cf. parissajana), *limiter (préciser)* pariccheda;

sortir [niḥ] : nikkhanta, nīharaṇa > *produire* pātukamma, *l'idée de privation (« sans »)* abhāva, niggata;

— (*ressortir*) [pra] > *dominer* padhāna, issara; *prendre sa source* sandana > *être achevé* abhinipphanna;

(r)*entrer* [ni] : antopavesana; > *les idées de* : *habileté* cheka, *comparaison* upamā, *observation (attention)* upadhāraṇa;

— *couvrir* [api] : saṃvaraṇa (cf. 392,16), *v. plus haut sous « réunir »*;

— *bien, mal* [su, duḥ] : sobhaṇa, sukha, suṭṭhugata, sammā-gata, *respectivement* : asobhaṇa, kucchita (+ *laideur* virūpatā, *pénurie* asamiddhi, *peine [difficulté]* kiccha, *inexistence* abhāva); *aucun exemple ici, ni dans la* Rūpasiddhi, *d'un emploi vraiment préverbal de* su-, du-;

4.1.3 plusieurs upasagga se partagent les valeurs de : prendre gahana, ādāna; désirer icchā, vénérer accana, pūjana; critiquer dosakkhāna, réprouver garahā; étudier ajjhayana, — surtout la nuance intensive [ā, pra, sam, upa] pakatṭha, bhusattha (bhuso), adhika.

4.2 Les particules — affirmatives, négatives; nos adverbess, con-
jonctions et interjections — nipāta, nepātika (pada), nipātin,
cf. nipātapakkhika, passent pour asatvavācaka (asatvava-
cana) = étrangères à l'expression de la substance (satva 3 :
dabba exprimée par le nāma et portant la kiriyā que diffé-
rencie l'upasagga 887,6);

— pour leur place initiale, médiale, post-positive padādimhi,
padamajjhe, padāvasāne (cf. padasmā-para) v. 903,18—
904,23; à moins qu'elles ne soient de pures chevilles nipāla-
matta, ces particules, — dont le rôle dans les avyayibhāva
(5.2.1) ressort de 749,13—750,5 — aussi bien que les agrégats
de particules nipātasamudāya, se divisent selon leur fonc-
tion

4.2.1 (A) copulative samuccaya (3 : casaddattha III, 23), (B)
disjonctive vikappana, (C) négative paṭisedha(na), (Da—d)
explétive (Dionysius Thrax, ed. Uhlig p. 96) pūraṇa:

— **Aab**: simple énumération (nominale) kevalasamuccaya, co-
ordination d'expressions verbales (propositions dont la der-
nière est accessoire) anvācaya; — **Acd**: groupement d'enti-
tés distinctes itaretarayoga, association formant un tout
samāhāra, 5.2.4;

B: à la particule vā on attribue aussi le sens copulatif sam-
uccaya, comparatif sadisattha, et celui d'option limitée
vavatthitavibhāsā, 7.3.2.3;

C: la négation nisedha (v. encore bhāvanisedha, (pasajja-
paṭisedha : pariyaḍāsa)) est exprimée par na, no, a- [cf.
niḥ 4.1.2], et la prohibition (défense) par mā (2.2.3.3); on
repousse par (h)alam, khalu;

Da: les explétives de la phrase (formules de transition; che-
villes requises par la manière de parler vācāsiliṭṭhatā, 5.3.1)
padapūraṇa se distinguent des explétives «sémantiques» Db
atthapūraṇa.

Db L'atthapūraṇa est:

4.2.2 complément (ou remplaçant, cf. vibhattisañña 3.3.3)
d'une forme casuelle vibhattiyutta (893,10—895,15: nom.,
acc., instr., dat., abl., loc., voc.)

ou bien:

4.2.3 sans rapport avec le système casuel avibhattiyutta; cette
classe nombreuse bahuvidha (environ 130 mots) présente
des nuances variées (bahusu atthesu) comme

4.2.3.1 «ornatus causa» vacanālamkāra (4.2.1 Da); attente
[cf. ākāṅkṣā] 3 : besoin d'être complété par le verbum finitum,
ussukkana (comme chez les morphèmes tvādi); suite con-
tinue ānantariya (ou ininterrompue : avicchinna); change-
ment de sujet (de rubrique) adhikārantara; référence au
précédent anvādesa; «à savoir» so katamo iti (892,24); oui-
dire anussava; (souvenir anussaraṇa et) réflexion parivita-
kana; résolution vavassagga; lubie samkappa;

4.2.3.2 souhait (et vœu) āsimsā, prière patthanā, demande yā-
cana (2.2.3.3); question pañha (cf. 884,18), pucchana (le
quoi, le comment, le pourquoi : vatthupucchana, upāyapuc-
chana, kāraṇapucchana); exception (limitation) sous forme
interrogative (?) appamattavisesapucchā 902,9; exception
viseṣa (cf. «mais» vyatireka), opposition (objection) accan-
tavirodha, assentiment sampaṭicchana, vacanasampaṭi-
ggaha; agrément anumodana, concession (consentement)
anuggaha;

— doute saṃsaya, supposition sambhāvanā 884,15 (samkāva-
ṭṭhāna?), conclusion anumāna, décision nicchaya; exclusion
d'un terme particulier visesanivattana, certitude (convic-
tion) ekaṃsa, confirmation («on souligne») daḥhikaraṇa, re-
striction avadhāraṇa (cf. avatṭhāna), délimitation pari-
cheda (cf. sappatṭiyogitājotana); analogie paṭibhāga (cf. dis-
semblance asadisatta), illustration (exemple) nidassana,
upamā; conformité avec qch padatthānativatti (yoggatā);
association samakiriya, séparation vippayoga (parivajjana,
asaṃghāta); «presque» isakaṃ apattabhāve;

4.2.3.3 *instruction upadesa; incitation codana, encouragement sampahaṃsana, éloge (applaudissement) pasapaṃsana; réprobation garahā (cf. kucchitattha); dépit aruci(sūcana), honte lajjanākāra, pitié anukampā, affliction kheda, désespoir visāda.*

4.3 *Les prépositions, ou plus souvent post-positions, kamma-pavacanīya ɔ: les upasagga (et un nipāta : dhī!) en rapport syntagmatique avec l'accusatif dutiyā, exposant du kamma, expriment : la caractéristique temporelle ou locale lakkhana d'une action; l'infériorité hīna; la part(icipation) bhāga; la notion d'«avec» (le long de) sahattha; elles sont employées comme complément à une expression distributive vīcchāyoge, et pour indiquer «par rapport à qui on est ainsi» itthambhūtakkhāna.*

5 Rapports syntaxiques (6.2.1)

5.1 *Le syntagme vākya (ou vyāsa, v. 5.2);*

5.1.0 *sont employés comme cas absolus, sans relation adnominale (sāmi)sambandha ni adverbale kiriyābhisambandha: A le nominatif (des rubriques mātikā) au sens du thème liṅgāttha [Kāt II 4,17; Pāṇ II 3,46 prātipadikārtha . . .], B le vocatif paṭhamā, aṭṭhamī au sens d'āmantaṇa ɔ: yam ālapati, soit qu'on s'adresse à une personne puggalālapana, à une chose inanimée nijjivālapana, ou qu'on apostrophe un attribut dhammālapana (ceci dans le monologue intérieur antojapana, ns);*

— *les syntagmes dits génitif absolu anādaramhi chaṭṭhī et locatif absolu bhāvasattamī caractérisent l'action verbale, sont bhāvalakkhana; et c'est avec une substance dabba ou une qualité guṇa aussi bien qu'avec une kiriyā qu'est censé se construire l'accusatif des mots signifiant durée kāla et parcours addhan en vue d'exprimer l'adhérence réciproque continue accantasañña.*

5.1.1.1 *Parmi les six (cf. cependant bhāva 20,29—21,11, 68,30; 10,19—11,24) relations adverbales, facteurs qui réalisent l'ac-*

tion (en puissance) kāraṇa (kiriyābhinipphattiyā nimittam), l'agent kattaṇṇa, caractérisé par la réalisation abhinipphādana, se distingue, en tant qu'agent propre suddhakattaṇṇa, de l'agent causatif hetukattaṇṇa, hetu, et de l'agent réfléchi kammakattaṇṇa; l'agent actif (au nominatif) est abhihitakattaṇṇa, l'agent du passif (à l'instrumental), anabhihitakattaṇṇa;

5.1.1.2 *le régime direct [kartur īpsitatamam] ou l'objet kamma, caractérisé par le fait d'être obtenu («agi») par l'action kiriyāpatti (kiriyāya pāpuṇiyate), est distingué de l'objet-agent (du causatif) kattukamma; l'objet passif (au nominatif) est abhihitakamma, l'objet de l'actif (à l'accusatif), anabhihitakamma; l'action à deux régimes dvikammikā kiriyā se construit avec un objet immédiat kathitakamma et un régime médiat akathitakamma; tikammaka v. 12,31—13,10; — objet à atteindre pāpaniya, à produire nibbattaniya, à modifier, transformer vikaraṇiya (soit en détruisant la matière, soit en la laissant subsister : pariccattakāraṇa, apariccattakāraṇa); objet à désirer icchitakamma, indésirable anicchitakamma, indifférent nevicchitanānicchitakamma;*

5.1.1.3 *l'instrument karaṇa (c. à d. le moyen par excellence sādhaṇakāraṇa), caractérisé comme l'outillage de l'action kiriyāsambhāra, est un instrument du dedans (personnel) ajjhāttikakaraṇa ou un instrument extérieur bāhirakaraṇa; — la classification karaṇabheda 734,32—735,21 vise plutôt les emplois du 3^{ème} cas tatiyā, karaṇavacana (3.3.3), soit : instrumentalis instrumenti karaṇa-karaṇa, agentis kattu-, causae hetu-, respectus visesana-, modi itthambhūta-, sociativus saha-attha-, dissociativus nissakka-, objecti kamma-, loci (vel potius temporis) bhumma-, praedicativus (ɔ: inopiæ) paccattakaraṇa; — parmi «les autres instrumentaux» tadanāṇakaraṇa, on relève : praepositionalis nipātayoga-karaṇa, saṇḍhiyoga-, membri deformis kucchitaṅga-, absolvendi kiriyāpavagga- (ɔ: kiriyāya āsum pariniṭṭhāpanam), temporis et viae kāladhāna-, favoris vel studii maṇḍitussu(k)ka-, mensurae, etc., pubba-sadisa- . . . sakhilādiyoga(-ayoga-)karaṇa;*

5.1.1.4 le destinataire sampadāna (c. à d. celui qui reçoit à son profit paṭiggāhaka), caractérisé par l'acception paṭiggahaṇa, est classé selon l'attitude de la personne qu'on vise par l'objet [yaṃ karmaṇābhīpraiti] : le don n'est pas repoussé anirākarapaṇasampadāna, il a été demandé ajjhesanasampadāna, il est agréé anumatisampadāna;

— ce kāraka, y compris le régime de plaisir, à convenir à, devoir à ruccati, khamati, dhārayate, etc. (694,7—701,15) est au 6^{me} cas chaṭṭhī, sāmivacana, tandis que les restes du datif (catutthī, en -āya) sont réduits au sens final (tādātthya) tadāttha, tumāttha, et au régime médial des verbes «mener» et «aller» : nayanatthakamma, gatyatthakamma;

5.1.1.5 le point de départ apādāna est la limite avadhi — immobile niccalāvadhi [dhruva] ou qui se déplace calāvadhi; limite inclusive abhividhi ou exclusive mariyādā — où l'action prend naissance (ou aboutit 4.1.1 [ā]); on distingue l'apādāna à séparation physique kāyasaññogapubbakaapādāna de celle à séparation mentale cittasaññogapubbakaapādāna;

— l'action visée par ce kāraka — son visaya — est ou «énoncée» (par une forme du verbum finitum) : niddiṭṭhavisayaapādāna, ou «impliquée» (expression elliptique à compléter par un absolutif défini, v. 705,28) : upattavisayaapādāna, ou bien «sujet à l'inférence» : anumeyyavisayaapādāna (c. : «abl. comparationis» v. vibhatte 706,15—20);

5.1.1.6 le lieu okāsa (c. à d. le cadre — temps et espace — ādhāra, ou la sphère d'activité adhikaraṇa), est caractérisé par le fait de servir de support à l'action ādhāraṇa, — bien entendu indirectement paramparāya, puisque l'action, elle, est inhérente à l'agent ou à l'objet (kattusamaveta, kammassamaveta), lesquels sont proprement (padhānavasena) l'ādhāra de la kiriyā; on distingue l'okāsa : à pénétration (ou total) vyāpika, à contact (ou superficiel) opasilesika, de voisinage (ou adjacent) sāmīpika, de domaine (ou compréhensif) vesayika.

5.1.2 La relation adnominale sambandha, à savoir «le posses-

seur» sāmīn, autrement dit «l'idée exprimée par le génitif» chaṭṭhīvihitāttha, n'est pas un kāraka (711,24 : pas plus que l'āmantapa 5.1.0), mais elle peut passer pour le résultat d'un concours entre l'«action» et le «facteur» kiriyākārakajāta 721,21, 712,8 (v. cependant 712,20—713,11);

— toutefois, le terme sāmīn [contrairement à l'usage de Pāṇini II 3,39, Kāt II 4,35] résume les notions de : propriétaire sāmīsambandha (yassa pati), propriété dhanasambandha (yassa saṃ), voisinage samīpa-, totalité samūha-, partie avayava-, produit (obtenu par modification) vikāra-sambandha; v. aussi sambandhasambandhisambandha, etc., 721,24—724,12, et cf. le partitif (au locatif ou au génitif) ubbāhana, niddhāraṇa, comme aussi «le manque d'égard» anādara (5.1.0).

5.2 Le composé nominal samāsa — terme qui comprend l'upapadasamāsa 5.2.2.4, mais qui exclut les verbes à [cvi] 3.3.3 et upasagga 4.1 —, caractérisé comme universion de mots autonomes nānāpadānaṃ ekapadattūpagamaṇaṃ (v. ekavibhattitā 745,14, (vutti)), donc distinct du syntagme vyāsa, vākya (que présuppose son analyse atthavākya, nibbacana, viggaha 760,8, cf. samāsa : asamāsa 917,3), résulte, soit (A) d'une composition «sémasiologique» (juxtaposition) atthasamasana (tels les composés à premier terme fléchi alutta (vibhattika) samāsa), soit (B) d'une composition «morphologique», composition proprement dite, saddasamasana (tels les composés dont le premier terme est = le thème liṅgassa pakati, et qui se présentent ainsi comme «amputés» d'un élément flexionnel théorique : luttasamāsa, cf. cependant 3.3.1 : bhāsitaṇṇapamāsa); la composition, qui ne saurait aboutir à une cacophonie ni à l'obscurité asukhuccāraṇa, aviditāttha, est (C) obligatoire, c. à d. détermine un niccasamāsa, si l'un ou l'autre des termes n'apparaît pas comme tel dans l'analyse syntagmatique viggaha, ainsi un upapadasamāsa comme kumbhakāra (-kāra n'étant pas un mot autonome) ou un composé à ādesa comme kāpurisa (kā- devant être rendu par kucchita).

5.2.0 Parmi les composants (de type *nāma*, *upasagga*, *nipāta*, *rūḥināma*) du sémantème complexe *yuttattha* qu'est le *samāsa*, on distingue le premier terme *pubbapada* (α) et le second terme *uttarapada* (β); selon la prédominance *padhānatta* (v. *padhāna* : *upasajjanībhūta*) du sens *attha* de l'un ou de l'autre, leur égalité, ou leur subordination à un mot (γ) qui se trouve en dehors du composé *aññapada*, on reconnaît les agrégats, où

5.2.1 c'est α qui domine *pubbapatthapadhāna* : le composé adverbial *avyayībhāva*, à forme neutre, et dont α est un mot invariable (*asamkhyā*), *avyaya* 746,3—17;

— ici les préverbes (4.1) servent à marquer : absence (*manque*) *abhāva*, postériorité *pacchāattha*, conformité *yogyatā*, succession (à tour de rôle) *ānupubbi*, *anupubba*, sens contraire *paṭiloma*, activité (*existence*) dans un domaine défini *adhikicca-pavatti*, limite inclusive ou exclusive *abhividdhi*, *ma-riyādā* 5.1.1.5, abondance *samiddhi* (cf. *sampannattha*), pénurie *asamiddhi*, proximité *samīpattha*, sujet (d'un discours) *adhikatattha*; sens distributif *vicchā*;

— les particules (4.2) représentent les idées de : succession *paṭi-pāṭi*, conformité avec qch *padatthānatikkama*, délimitation *pariccheda*, distribution *vicchā*, «au delà de» *parabhāga*, «y compris» *sākallattha* (*sākalya*; cf. *antavacana*, *apubbācarima*); on trouvera des détails complémentaires 777,1—778,22;

5.2.2. c'est β qui domine (v. 5.2.2.3!) *uttarapatthapadhāna* : le composé de subordination *tappurisa*; à savoir

5.2.2.1 le *tappurisa* propre *suddhatappurisa*, α étant fonction de l'un des six cas obliques (*amādi*), donc *dutiyātappurisa* (5.2.2.4!), *tatīyātappurisa* . . . *chaṭṭhātappurisa* (variétés *dukkaramagga-* et *durājānamagga*, cf. 5.2.3), *sattamī-tappurisa*, et même, en admettant l'ellipse de *iti* après α (*itilopa* 758,3—17), un *paṭhamātappurisa*, terme qui sert aussi pour le *chaṭṭhātappurisa* *inverti* 758,18—759,4;

5.2.2.2 le composé attributif (*kammadhārayatappurisa*) *kam-*

madhāraya, α et β (*visesana* et *visessa*) se trouvant en accord (attributif, appositionnel) *tulyādhikaraṇa*, *samānādhikaraṇa*; — variétés : α attributif *visesanapubbapada*, β attributif *visesanauttarapada*, $\alpha\beta$ attributifs *visesano-bhayapada*; β terme comparant *upamānuttarapada*, α contenu d'un jugement *sambhāvanāpubbapada* (fonction de *iti*), α limitatif *avadhāraṇapubbapada* (fonction de *eva*), α négation *nanipātāpubbapada* (v. aussi 744,12—17), α dépréciatif *kupubbapada*, α préverbe *pāḍipubbapada*;

5.2.2.3 le composé numérique (*digutappurisa*) *digu* (*saṃkhyādi*), α étant un nom de nombre cardinal et considéré comme dominant (!) : *saṃkhyāpubba* et *pubbapatthapadhāna*; — variétés (A) collective (cf. 5.2.4) *samāhāradigu*, fléchi au singulier, et (B) individuelle (à unités distinctes) *asamāhāradigu*, fléchi au pluriel;

5.2.2.4 le composé de rection *upapadasamāsa*, α (qui est «le mot accessoire» *upapada*) étant seul un thème usuel, tandis que β , dérivé verbal *dhātumaya*, est un *samāsanta* (*kit*) spécial (v. 844,20 . . . 846,4), de sorte que, dans cette variété du *dutiyātappurisa* (5.2.2.1), la composition *samāsavidhi* est de rigueur *nicca* 755,11—15, (*vutti yeva* III 10);

5.2.3 c'est le sens d'un autre mot qui domine *aññapadatthapadhāna* : le composé d'appartenance *bahubbīhi* (*aññatthe*), le complexe $\alpha\beta$, à prédominance de β , formant une épithète qui s'accorde avec un substantif (γ) lui-même extérieur au composé; si la qualité exprimée par $\alpha\beta$ (*tag-guṇa*) est un signe extérieur perceptible (*saṃviññāṇa*) de γ , c'est le *tagguṇa-saṃviññāṇabahubbīhi*, si elle appartient à γ sans participer directement à son apparition, c'est un *atagguṇasaṃviññāṇabahubbīhi*;

— la variété à trois termes *tipadabahubbīhi* n'est qu'un *bahubbīhi* normal ($\alpha + \beta$, *dvipada*), mais dont α ou β est, à son tour, un composé, v. 761,11—16 et 763,7—765,2 (*bahubbīhi* encadrant d'autres composés : *tappurisagabbha-*, *kammadhārayagabbha-*, *bahubbīhigabbha-*, *dvandagabbha-*);

— on distingue encore les *bahubbīhi* : hors accord, α étant

fonction d'un autre cas que β , bhinnādhikaraṇa- (vyadhi-karaṇa-); α négation nanipātapubbapada; α la particule sa- (ādesa de saha) : sahapubbapada-; α terme comparant upamānapubbapada-, $\alpha\beta$ noms de nombre saṃkhyobhaya-pada; $\alpha\beta$ deux points cardinaux (le tout désignant le point intermédiaire) disantarālattha; $\alpha + \bar{\alpha} + \beta$ = un adverbe réciproque vyatihāralakkhaṇa (vītiḥāre);

- bahubbihi à rapport extérieur (de β) bāhirattha, à rapport intérieur (normal) abāhirattha; à formation malaisée duk-karamagga (ordre anormal des termes 766,7—20, mais cf. 756,21—757,7), à explication (analyse) embarrassante durā-jānamagga (formes insolites des termes 766,21—767,6, mais v. 757,7—28, et cf. atidukkaradurājānamagga 780,22);

5.2.4 α et β sont d'importance égale ubhayapadatthapadhāna : le composé copulatif dvanda (cattha), fonction d'une coordination samuccaya de substantifs distincts nānānāma à désinence casuelle identique ekavibhattika, et dont α (sauf isosyllabie) a peu de syllabes, est appakkhara, par rapport à β qui est bavhakkhara;

- parmi les quatre espèces du samuccaya **4.2.1 Aa—d**, le dvanda ne se forme que sur les deux dernières, à savoir (c) le groupement d'entités distinctes itaretarayoga (pluriel; ancien duel 634 n. 19), et (d) l'association formant un tout samāhāra (singulier), celui-ci notamment pour désigner une paire ou l'ensemble de : membres du corps pāṇiyaṅga, instruments de musique turiyaṅga, pièces de l'attelage yogaṅga, parties de l'armée senaṅga, petits animaux khudda-jantuka, (ennemis naturels niccaverin); notions différentes et opposées vividhviruddha, différentes et hétérogènes (incommensurables) vividhavisabhāga, etc. (750,16—751,11);

5.2.5 d'autres écoles ont traité de composé [āmreḍitasamāsa, sous un seul accent udātta] la double position (dve, I 54) d'un mot ($\alpha\alpha = \alpha\beta$, où β s'appelle la réitération āmeṇḍita ou, plus précisément, la réitération de l'énoncé kathitāmeṇḍita); sans qu'il y ait aucun changement du sens atthantarābhāve, l'āmeṇḍita s'emploie pour souligner les états (40 n. 10) ou

sentiments de : peur bhaya, colère kodha, admiration pa-saṃsā, hâte turita (sambhama), badauderie kotūhala, étonnement acchar(iy)a, ravissement ¹hāsa, affliction soka, assurance pasāda, réprobation garahā, dédain asammāna; — à cette liste traditionnelle (Sp 170,24 etc.) on a ajouté : le renforcement atisaya, la valeur distributive vicchā (même avec les post-positions, 4.3), le mépris agārava, et les nuances atthavisesa résultant de la répétition de l'adjectif guṇavācakassa ou du verbe kiriyāpadassa dvirutta-vasena.

5.3.1 A l'intérieur de la phrase vākya, considérée comme disposition artistique des mots saddaracanā, l'ordre des unités admet très peu d'exceptions (intentionnelles) atthāna-ppayutta; on ne donne pas de règle pour la corrélation marquée par un relatif aniyamuddesa suivi d'un anaphorique niyamato-paṭiniddesa, ni pour l'enchaînement à chiasme (cf. 44,2—4), ni pour l'enchaînement par un absolutif ou un participe (M I 68,23—26: upasaṃkami, upasaṃkamitvā . . . ekam antaṃ nisīdi, ekam antaṃ nisinnō kho . . . avoca; J VI 532,9—13: pakkāmi . . . , gacchanto . . . addasa Accutaṃ isin, disvāna taṃ . . . sammodi), ni pour les constructions paronomastiques (CPD I 29*,13; cf. 744,22—29), ni même pour le rôle, important en prose védique et décisif chez les Bauddha et les Jaina, que joue le nombre des syllabes (v. 5.2.4; CPD I 35*,16), d'abord pour les groupes à deux ou à trois termes, souvent liés par l'anuprāsa (2, 3: saṃkhā samaññā; 3, 4: kakkhalaṃ kharigataṃ; 3, 2 + 2: sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokam; 3 + 3, 4 + 4 bhinnena sī-sena · lohiteṇa galanteṇa; 3 + (1 +)3, 2 + 3 + 2, 2 + 2 + 4: akuppā me vimutti · ayam antimā jāti · n'atthi dāni punab-bhavo) et ensuite pour les «périodes» de synonymes et de compléments (2, 3, 3, 3; 2, 4, 4, 3; 3, 3, 4: saṃkhā . . . abhilāpo, 911,23, toute la Dhs [6.1.1.3], tout le Vibh, tout le Nidd). Et c'est ainsi que la formule (3, 4, 4) atīta anāgata paccuppanna a été traitée de siliṭṭhakathana (vācāsiliṭṭhatā **4.2.1 Da**, siliṭṭhaṃ vacanaṃ), expression qui s'applique aux particules explétives (890,14; Nidd I 71,17, 140,1) et oiseuses (Sp 111,9;

Sv 35,³¹), aux suffixes pléonastiques (842,⁵, 637,¹⁶), et aux manières de parler considérées comme peu logiques (Sp 137,²¹).

5.3.2.1 En plus des sommaires versifiés uddāna, le cadre de certains textes est assuré par le registre mātikā (As 36,⁸... 54,³¹—32; Dhātuka 114,⁹—115,²⁴), forme concise de l'aperçu préliminaire uddesa lequel précède communément le traitement détaillé de la matière niddesa. Les sept livres pakaraṇa de l'Abhidhamma consistent pour ainsi dire en un registre mātikā et en un développement padabhājanīya (abhidhammabhājanīya, suttantabhājanīya), tandis que l'exposé des circonstances — temps, lieu, motif — nidāna (Sp 219,⁷—12; parfois en vers vatthugāthā) y est renvoyé à l'aṭṭhakathā (5.3.3.3. A), ce qui vaut également pour le Jātaka et le Dhammapada. — Dans les deux autres piṭaka, le nidāna fait partie du texte commenté par Buddhaghosa et Dhammapāla : dans le Vinaya, il précède (Tena samayena... 733,²⁸—734,³¹) l'énoncé du point de discipline sikkhāpada, qui peut être soit article fondamental (paṭhama-) paññatti soit article complété, amendé anupaññatti, et qui est suivi de l'analyse mot-à-mot padabhājanīya (sikkhāpadavibhaṅga; Sp 230,²¹... 238,⁷... 270,¹⁸), le tout se terminant par le compte rendu de cas postérieurs à la promulgation vinitavattu (Sp 272,²... 284,¹²); dans le Suttanta, le nidāna introduit (Ekaṃ samayaṃ... 734,³) le sermon ou dialogue sutta, dont le développement anusandhi (Sp ad Sp 29,¹⁰—12) dépend ou d'une question : pucchānusandhi, ou de l'initiative du Bouddha qui pressent la disposition (ajjhāsaya) de certains auditeurs : ajjhāsayaṇusandhi, ou bien de la logique interne des faits : yathānusandhi.

5.3.2.2 La question pucchā (pañha), dite de cause kāraṇa-pucchā, de but kicca-, de définition sarūpa-, de substance vatthu-, d'acte kiriyā-pucchā (4.2.3.2), sert à mettre en lumière un fait inconnu aditṭhajaṭṭanā pucchā, à établir l'accord sur un point connu diṭṭhasaṃsandana pucchā, à résoudre un dilemme vimaticchedanā pucchā, à amener l'assentiment anu-

matipucchā, à amorcer une communication kathetukamyatā-pucchā.

— L'enseignement desanā met en œuvre les six ressources formelles vyañjanachakka : la syllabe (ou minimum d'expression) akkhara (6.1.1.1), le mot pada, le sémantème (complet) vyañjana, le fractionnement ākāra, l'étymon nirutti, le développement niddesa (5.3.2.1; 5.3.2.3), auxquelles on fait correspondre les six modes d'exposition atthachakka : le raccourci saṃkāsanā, le résumé préliminaire pakāsanā, l'explication vivaraṇa, la division vibhajana, l'amplification (langage imagé) uttānikaraṇa, la revue très détaillée de l'ensemble paññatti.

5.3.2.3 On ne trouve aucune allusion aux seize « colliers » (v. hāra ||) ni aux cinq « manières de procéder » (v. naya ||) du Nettipakaraṇa (Index A 2.7.2), ni même au schéma de la réfutation niggaha et de la riposte paṭikamma dans le Kathāvatthu (ib. 3.5), à savoir : 1^{ère} question pucchā ~ aveu paṭijānanā, 2^{ème} question pucchā ~ désapprobation avajānanā (ou encore : rejet paṭikkhepa), protasis¹ ṭhapanā, protasis² pāpanā, constatation d'aporie āropanā, application upanaya(na), conclusion nigamana, tandis qu'on rencontre (919,²⁵)

— le syllogisme classique pañcāvayaṃ vākyam : assertion paṭiññā, raison hetu, exemple diṭṭhanta (établissant la concomitance entre la preuve et le probandum : sādhanīya-sādhanaṇaṃ sadhammakathanam), application upanaya, conclusion nigamana, et encore (920,³, cf. Kauṭīliya XV)

— les trente-deux opérations applicables au [śāstra] : battiṃsa tantiyuttiyo, à savoir : délimitation du problème à traiter adhikaraṇa, combinaison (confrontation) de deux énoncés yoga, fixation du sens (de cette combinaison) padattha, preuve hetuattha; uddesa et niddesa (5.3.2.1); le « comment » upadesa, le « pourquoi » apadesa; argument tiré d'un autre milieu atidesa, ou d'un énoncé à venir paṭidesa, le retranchement du superflu apavagga; élément qui compromet (la démonstration) vākyadosa; évidence atthāpatti; contradic-

tion vipariyaya, application large pasaṅga; validité universelle ekanta, validité partielle anekanta; thèse adverse (et fictive) pubbapakka, sa réfutation niṇṇaya; thèse (d'autrui) admise anumata, doctrine (établie) vidhāna; référence à ce qu'on dira plus loin anāgatāpekkhana, et à ce qui précède atitāpekkhana; le pro et le contra saṃsaya; interprétation vyākhyāna; hypothèse «pour voir» (d'essai) anaññā, théorie (personnelle) sakasaññā (cf. sakavādin : paravādin, Kva 7,28 ... 16,3), similitude reconnue par tous nidassana, énoncé catégorique niyoga, énoncé disjonctif vikappa, résumé (récapitulation) samuccaya; implication (idée impliquée) upāniya, et enfin (919,10)

- les trois espèces d'entretien dialectique : tisso kathā, à savoir (A) discussion vāda, — entre dialecticiens qui reconnaissent les mêmes principes samānatakkā, en vue de prouver (paṭiṭṭhāpana) ou d'infirmer (paṭikkhepa) la thèse pakkha ou l'anti-thèse paṭipakkha, (B) dispute jappa, — tentative de discussion basée sur l'équivoque chala, sur l'argument spécieux jāti, ou sur l'un des lapsus par lesquels on donne prise sur soi niggahaṭṭhāna, (C) essai de chicane vitaṇḍā = chala etc. de mauvaise foi.

- 5.3.3.1** La religion en tant qu'Écritures pariyattidhamma, -sāsana — à distinguer de la religion en tant que pratiques paṭipattidhamma et de la religion en tant qu'objet de pénétration paṭivedhadhamma —, provenant de la prédication directe āhacca bhāsitaṃ (cf. āhacca pāṭho, āhacca pālī) du Maître, s'identifie — (sauf les formules de transition sambandhavacana insérées pakkhitta par les rédacteurs dhamma-saṅgāhakatthera, saṅgītikāra, qui ont d'ailleurs élagué et normalisé les paroles des interlocuteurs : apanetabbaṃ ... apanayimsu, suddhaṃ vyañjanaṃ ropayimsu) — avec la parole du Bouddha en trois Corbeilles teṭṭakāṃ buddhavacanaṃ (jinavacana, jinamata; satthu sāsanaṃ, sugatasāsana, sogatamata, tathāgatādāya, cf. jinapāṭha), dont le nom technique, ici, est pāvācāna (āgama) ou, à la différence des commentaires (5.3.3.3. A—B), tantī, pālī (pālīdhamma);
- les sikkhāpada (5.3.2.1) du Vinaya (Index A 1) sont

contenus dans le Pātimokkha (développé en suttavibhaṅga) et dans les Khandhaka (Mahāvagga, Cūlavagga) auxquels est venu s'ajouter le Parivāra ceylanais; les sermons sutta (pariyāya) du Suttanta (Index A 2), en cinq nikāya, se divisent en vagga, paññāsaka, saṃyutta, nipāta; enfin le Suttanta comprend des textes autonomes khuddakāni (Index A 2.5.1 ... 2.5.15); les définitions, subdivisions, etc., de l'Abhidhamma (ib. 3.1 ... 3.7) s'alignent selon les registres mātikā (5.3.2.1); les pakaraṇa (5.3.3.3. C), etc., se divisent p. ex. en kappa (Kc), pariccheda (Vm, Mhv, Abhidh-av, Sd), kaṇḍa (Mg);

- tandis que les neuf aṅga (Sp 28,4—7) sont des genres plutôt que des cadres, le bhāṇavāra (= 8000 syllabes) est une unité numérique (= 250 gantha; 1 gantha = 1 gāthā = 4 pada; 1 pada = 8 akkhara); les 22 chapitres du Dīpavaṃsa s'appellent pourtant bhāṇavāra;
- pour le système d'abrègement peyyāla v. 683,25 ... 684,12—685,2.

- 5.3.3.2** A l'exclusion de toute autre langue connue bhāsā (Vibha 387,23—388,14; Spṭ ad Sp 127,13; pṭ ad Sv 176,24—177,7) le Bouddha formule textuellement tantīm āropeti (cf. tantī ṭhapitā; pālīm-ārūḷha) sa prédication en «Pali» Magadha(vohāra), Māgadhikā bhāsā (Māgadhikā nirutti, cf. sāsana-yutti, saddhammanīti), langue noble ariyavohāra, primordiale mūlabhāsā ou «naturelle» sabhāvanirutti, tout en réprouvant le projet (Vin II 139,11; Sp) d'astreindre ces textes à des règles orthoépiques pour la récitation : chandaso (c; vācanāmaggaṃ) āropetuṃ, «comme le Veda (est fixé) en langue sanskrīte»;
- le Bouddha, à la voix de Brahma brahmassara (v. 604,1—7; Sv 450,30, 640,29—641,5), se servant du vocabulaire tout prêt nipphanna, n'énonce rien qui soit oiseux niratthaka ou à retrancher apanetabba, ne se laissant jamais entraîner à des lapsus (khalita) par le torrent du discours : na desanāsote patati; peu soucieux des règles métriques, etc. (1.3.2; v. 842,28—843,25), il est pourtant, comme aussi ses disciples sāvaka, au courant de l'usage vohāra du monde lokiyama-

hājana (cf. lokavohāra, lokikappayoga), mais la distinction (saddabheda, v. aussi 127,33—129,6) reste nette entre le Pali (cf. lokaniti-vidhura) et le non-Pali amāgadhika, notamment le sanskrit sakkaṭabhāsā (cf. sakkaṭagantha), cultivé par les poètes kavi, enseigné par les grammairiens veyyākaraṇa, akkharacintaka, saddasatthavidū (cf. veda-vidū maîtres de prātisākhya?) et transmis par la grammairienne saddasattha (saddalakkhaṇa, vyākaraṇa; Index A 6.5.1—6.5.3).

5.3.3.3 Outre les ouvrages attribués aux disciples immédiats (sammukha)sāvaka et reçus dans le Canon (Index A 2.5.11; 2.5.12), ou admis dès le premier Concile mūlasaṅgīti (ib. 2.7.2) — ainsi que certains textes (ib. 2.6; 4.1.1) antérieurs à l'Assemblée de codification potthakārohasaṅgīti, ou du moins à la transposition du Commentaire proto-singalais Sihaḷaṭṭhakathā du Mahāvihāra dans une langue conforme à celle du Canon tantinayānukūlā bhāsā (tantinayānugā, pāḷinayānurūpā; cf. pāvacaṇānukūla) — les premiers grammairiens Palis (saddhamma)neruttika, niruttaññū, sāsanika (Index A 5.0.1 ... 5.0.4) et les représentants de la grammairienne actuelle saddalakkhaṇa, akkharasamaya (ib. 5.1; 5.2 (5.3 ... 5.4.14)) se sont occupés

- (A) des commentaires (porāṇa)atṭhakathā, attha(sam)-vaṇṇanā (Index A 1.1,1 ... 3.7,1 plus 2.8.1; v. atṭhakathā-tantī, atṭhakathāpāṭha), dont les auteurs passent pour connaître à fond le système linguistique du Canon : pāḷi-nayaññū;
- (B) des sous-commentaires ṭīkā (éclaircissements du sens qui se dérobe līnattha-pakāsaṇa, -dīpana), à savoir les porāṇaṭīkā (ib. 1.2,11; 2.1,11 ... 2.4,11), les mūlaṭīkā (ib. 3.1,11 ... 3.7,11) et une mahāṭīkā (ib. 2.8.1,1), tandis que les anuṭīkā, les (abhi)navāṭīkā, les élucidations de passages et de mots difficiles gaṇṭhipadavivarana (gāḷapada; Spṭ ad Sp 1,6), un commentaire singalais comme la Mahābodhi-vaṃsāparikathā (Index A 4.1.3,(2), et, à plus forte raison, les paraphrases commentées — singalaises : sannaya, birmanes : nissaya — n'ont rien à voir ici;

- (C) des compendia ou traités systématiques pakaraṇa (ib. 1.3.1 ... 1.3.4; [2.7.2]; 3.8.1 ... 3.8.8; 5.1), dont les auteurs, aussi bien que ceux de A—B, sont désignés comme : les anciens porāṇā, les maîtres ācariyā (pubbācariyā, pubbācariyasihā, pubbaviññū, etc.), ceux qui font autorité garū, et — par politesse, en présentant une opinion divergente — «quelques uns» keci.
- (D) C'est surtout pour y relever des sanskritismes sakkaṭabhāsāto nayaṃ gahetvā vuttāni ou pour dénoncer des tours forcés (cf. abhisamkhatābhidhāna 6.1.2.2) que l'on cite un texte comme le Mahābodhi-vaṃsa (Index A 4.1.3) ou les poètes savants kavi, kabbakāraka (cf. kavisamaya; (porāṇa)kaviracaṇā, ci-dessus p. 1016).
- (E) On trouve parfois des adaptations de passages sanskrits (37,21—22; 289,25, 26; 325,19). Enfin, Aggavaṃsa propose des exemples de son cru payoga(racaṇā) afin d'entraîner ses élèves (intelligents, curieux de Pali) : sotūnaṃ (viññūnaṃ, āgamikānaṃ, cf. adandhajātika) kosallajananatthaṃ (buddhivijambhanatthaṃ).

6.0.1 Étant données les deux vérités : absolue paramattha et relative [vyavahārasatya] sammuti(attha), celle-ci [sammati × samvṛti] s'identifie, au point de vue sémasiologique, avec la convention samketa (συνθήκη), lokasammuti, lokavohāra, sammutiattha (samaññā, Kva 35,3—7 v. l. < M III 230,21 5: lokasamaññā, lokapaṇṇatti, Ps); et, à l'examen des emplois payoga des mots en usage vohārūpagā saddā (cf. vohārapatha), c'est le sens établi par convention (et partant traditionnel) lokasamketarūḷha (cf. rūḷhi = usage établi), samketanirūḷha, abhidheyyattha qui l'emporte sur la signification dérivée de l'analyse grammaticale seule (vacanattha), nibbacanattha; aussi faut-il, qu'on soit d'avance au courant de cette convention gahitapubbasaṃketa — c. à d. que les mots et leur sens soient devenus objet (de la pensée) visayattam āpaṇṇā —, pour que tel mot évoque la représentation de telle idée tabbisayaṃ buddhim uppādeti (35,3; 37,15—22).

6.0.2 Selon 604,28—605,6, la matière sonore (les 41 akkhara, **1.1.1**) suffit aux sens conventionnels les plus nuancés et les plus abstrus atisukhumagamabhīrasaṃketa, puisqu'elle est, en effet, capable d'exprimer les cinq catégories connaissables ñeyyapatha : le réalisé saṃkhāra, l'évolué vikāra, les caractéristiques lakkaṇa, le nibbāna (étant a-saṃkhata et [a-lakṣaṇa]), le concept paññatti; — et elle confère à l'inexistant [voire à l'atyantābhāva] une existence fictive : asantaṃ santaṃ va kappiyāli 691,29—32. En somme, la volonté du sujet parlant vatticchā, vattum icchā (vivacchā) préside au choix du signifiant saddapaṭipatti (105,33).

6.0.3 Soit en fonction propre mukhyavasena, soit en fonction dérivée (métonymique) upacāravasena, le Signifié abhidheyya — tel qu'il se présente à l'esprit upaṭṭhāti (paṭibhāti) ɔ: est compris ñāyati, viññāyati (cf. atthāvaḥbodha) ou sous-entendu gamyate — a pour corrélatif le Signifiant abhidhāna, énonçant le sens (attha) bodhaka, (attha) pakā-saka, vācaka (cf. vācin, atthavat), gamaka, atthajotaka, ou indiquant une nuance (atthavisesa) jotaka;

— au Sens attha (pour « l'intention » bhāva, adhippāya v. 127,33—129,6) correspond l'Expression vyañjana (v. atthavisesa : vyañjanavisesa; « selon l'esprit et la lettre » atthato : vyañjanato, ganthato, pariyattito, cf. atthato : dhammato, attharasa : dhammarasa, atthasabhāga : vyañjanasabhāga); l'expression (v. aussi padavyañjanāni) est un fait linguistique (phonique) sadda (vacana, vācā), vyappatha, viññatti (etc., As 324,19—325,7), vohāra, paññatti (Ppa 171,8—176,15), abhilāpa (ce dernier terme plutôt dépréciatif); c'est à peine si on peut relever ici le « fonctionnement » vyāpāra et la « puissance » satti du sadda, [aucune mention du sphaṭa].

6.1.1.1 Parmi les faits linguistiques la syllabe-phonème akkhara n'a qu'un rapport indirect avec la sémantique 907,7—13, 910,18—24; est signifiant d'abord le mot pada, agrégat de phonèmes akkharasamūha, akkharapiṇḍa, vaṇṇasamudāya, indiquant un sens atthajotaka, à désinence (casuelle, personnelle) ou sans désinence vibhatyanta : avibhatyanta,

relevant des quatre parties du discours cattāri vācogadhapa-dāni (nāmika 3, ākhyātika 2, opasaggika 4.1, nepātika 4.2; cf. padajāti 32,19), et qui a pour domaine visaya : 1° sa supposition matérielle (sarūpa) saddaniddesa, 2° sa supposition formelle atthaniddesa, qui comprend : la substance dabba (satva), la qualité guṇa et l'acte kiriyā, si le mot ne sert pas de « ligament » (terme de Ch. Bally) v. asatvavācaka 4.2;

6.1.1.2 le sens du mot padattha, en tant qu'analysable **6.0.1**, est fonction du sens de la racine dhātu **2.1.3** et des valeurs attribuées aux morphèmes paccaya : verbaux (**2.2.1** . . . **2.3.3**) et nominaux (**3.1**; **3.2**), celles-ci constituant la sémantique du thème nominal (**3**), lequel est ou dérivable nipphanna-pāṭipadika ou primitif anipphannapāṭipadika [cf. avyutpanna];

6.1.1.3 pour l'élargissement du sens atthātisaya, etc., v. **2.1.3** et **7.2.1**; le sens précis d'un mot atthavisesa, et en général la portée exacte d'une idée dhamma, s'exprime par un sémantème complexe ɔ: une série (croissante **5.3.1**) d'asyndeta padatthuti, où le terme principal (definiendum) sabhāvapada est soumis à un développement ou à une dissection vibhatti : par variation suffixale vyañjanavaseṇa (Dhs 2 phasso : phusanā . . . 13 ussāho : ussoḷhi . . . 16 paññā : pajānanā), par variation préfixale upasaggavasena (Dhs 2 phusanā : samphusanā samphusitattaṃ . . . 13 nikkamo : parakkamo, uyyāmo : vāyāmo ussāho . . . 16 pajānanā vicayo : pavicayo), par variation radicale atthavasena (Dhs 13 ussoḷhi : thāmo : dhiti . . . 16 paṇḍiccaṃ : kosallaṃ : nepuññaṃ); — noter aussi la précision apportée par un terme négatif selon la formule eko a-dutiyo (Dhs 11 ṭhiti saṇṭhiti avaṭṭhiti : a-visāhāro a-vikkhepo . . . 13 dhiti : a-sithilaparakkamatā a-nikkhattachandatā a-nikkhattadhuratā : dhurasampaggāho . . . 16 paññāratanaṃ : a-moho);

— l'exégèse de Buddhaghosa (As 136,16—139,16) ajoute la diversité nānatta (à savoir : de terme nāma, de caractéristique lakkaṇa, d'effet kicca, de termes opposés paṭikkhepa)

et range la padatthuti et la mise en relief par répétition (5.2.5) daḥhikamma sous le titre d'interprétation par addition aparadipānā (ᵛ: aparassa vevacanassa, aparena vā purimatthassa dīpanā, mṭ ad As 137,5).

6.1.2.1 De première importance pour les padatthuti (6.1.1.3), pour les padabhājanīya (5.3.2.1) et pour la précision de la valeur des homonymes (6.1.3.1) est donc le fait d'ajouter un synonyme samānattha, ekattha (cf. eko yeva attho vyañjanaṃ nānaṃ; atthato ninnānākaraṇaṃ), lequel est désigné comme (A) équivalent pariyāya, pariyāyavacana, pariyāyasadda (v. cependant 549,15—17), comme (B) variante sémantique vevacana (pl. aññamañña-vevacanāni, CPD), comme (C) «un autre mot pour . . .» adhivacana;

6.1.2.2 en se fondant (paṭicca 75,15, 76,10) sur des mots reçus, «naturels» anabhisamkhatābhīdhāna, on crée, même dans le Canon, des synonymes artificiels abhisamkhatābhīdhāna (comme dasasatalocana : saḥassakkha), cf. 767,7—17, 307,12—308,6; 239,10—14, 240,3—9, 245,18—21; 357 n. 4;

6.1.2.3 les listes de synonymes (abhiḍhānāni, pariyāyavacanāni, nāmāni), style [kośa], dépendent, pour la plupart, du Canon et de l'Atthakathā: 64,24—65,2; 70,6—32; 71,12—13; 72,31—73,3; 73,5—74,33; 81,17—22; 82,18—83,11; 171,15—172,22; 301,25—31; 322,4—12; 323,22—25 . . . 431,15—16, 19—21.

6.1.3.1 En plus des doubles phonétiques ou morphologiques samānaniddesa comme vibhavati : vibhoti, paribhaviyate : paribhūyate, le moyen-indien homilétique, contemporain d'une vigoureuse tradition sanskrite, maintient, grâce au système des binômes (5.3.1; 6.1.1.3—6.1.2.1), bien des séries de vrais homonymes ekasuti(ka), samānasuti — à sens divers anekatthavācaka (ou plus précisément : dissemblables asamāna quant au sens de la racine attha et quant au genre, au cas, au nombre, à la désinence (anta), ou qui appartiennent à de différentes parties du discours : asamānapada-jātika); et l'exkursus «Sens et Mot» Atthasadda-

cintā 36,1—44,33 (cf. 129,11—130,11) fait le départ entre (A) les mots à polysémie traditionnelle: sāmāññasadda, comme devo «dieu, ciel, roi» ou ³santo «étant, existant, homme de bien» (santo : samāno, santo : saṃvijjamāno, santo : sappuriso) et (B) les homonymes dus, selon nous, aux accidents phonétiques: visesasadda, comme ¹⁻²samatto «adopté, complet» (¹samatto : samādinno, ²samatto : paripuṇṇo) ou ¹⁻²santo «apaisé, fatigué» (¹santo : upasanto, ²santo : tasito); — comme moyens d'indiquer la valeur des homonymes atthavisesañāpaka, atthavisesa-jotaka on reconnaît : la situation («le contexte») pakaraṇa, la fonction (ou l'effet) attha (ᵛ: kicca), un autre mot (y comprise la construction binominale, 6.1.1.3) saddantarābhisambandha (cf. «ayant besoin d'un mot déterminant» visesakapadāpekkhaka); et pour prévenir des méprises comme tesam : te saṃ, sattavo : satta vo (37,12, 13), on recommande un débit spécial uccāraṇavisesa (l'emploi judicieux de la pause viccheda 1.3.1.2), en y ajoutant des conseils détaillés sur la prononciation continue ekābaddha 38,26—41,32 (cf. contact de syllabes ou de mots identiques akkharasannidhāna, padasannidhāna; répétition vicchā . . . āmeṇḍita);

6.1.3.2 l'homonymie des composés dits dvādhīppāyika, adhi-ppāyattayika, etc. (918,1—3) est fonction de différentes «intentions» adhi-ppāya (ᵛ: analyses) possibles, ce qui se dit aussi «différemment motivé» asamānapavattinimitta, soit ¹akataññū «ingrat» : ²akataññū «qui connaît le nirvāṇa» [śleṣa ou virodhābhāsa];

6.1.3.3 les tableaux d'homonymes atthuddhāra (samānasutika-padānaṃ atthuddharaṇaṃ) dépendent entièrement de Buddhaghosa, complété par les ṭikā (Dhammapāla): 31,1, 6—34,26; 64,10; 65,4; 308,22—313,30; 562,13; 685,20.

6.2.1 Le syntagme est appelé (911,6) vyañjana et défini : groupe de mots padasamūha, uni par le sens atthasambaddha et d'extension limitée padasapariyosāna; à cela près, il n'y a pour «syntagme» et «phrase» que le terme vākya (= pada-

- samūha); — *sens syntagmatique* vākyattha (ns); *sens global* piṇḍattha;
- si l'on excepte l'énumération pure kevalasamuccaya (4.2.1. Aa), les connections yojanā des termes du syntagme vākyāvayava semblent se réduire à un rapport de déterminé visesanīya (visesitabba) à déterminant visesana (visesaka), lesquels peuvent être en accord grammatical tulyādhikaraṇa, samānādhikaraṇa (comme so : gacchati, et comme bhinnena : sīsenā), ou bien ne pas être accordés bhinnādhikaraṇa; pour les constructions ἀπὸ κοινῶν v. 44,1—26;
- on notera parmi les structures syntagmatiques : prohibition et négation 4.2.1. C, 5.2.2.2, 5.2.3; coordination anvācaya 4.2.1. Aab (: l'asyndète 5.3.1); préverbe 4.1, [cvi] 3.3.3; kāraka 5.1.1, sambandha 5.1.2, épithète v. 247,1—6, adverbe 3.3.1, locatif et génitif absolus 5.1.0;
- 6.2.2 subordination : par iti (cf. 743,14; 754,22—755,8; 758,3), par yaṃ 2.2.3.3 C, par un relatif précédant son anaphorique 5.3.1, mais surtout par les formes du verbum infinitum, à savoir : l'infinitif 3.1.1. C, le participe du présent 3.1.1. A, et l'absolutif 3.1.1. B (pour « l'enchaînement » v. 5.3.1);
- 6.2.3 la réprobation de toute tautologie punarutti(dosa) n'empêche pas qu'on admette l'existence, dans le buddhavacana, de la figure synonymique vevacanānaya (comme idāni : etarahi cf. 901,16—19), tandis que l'ellipse vacanasesanaya (sesaṃ katvā vācaṃ bhaṇati 710,23 n. 6, CPD I 24*,23) est facilement reconnue et ramenée à une construction normale en suppléant (v. ajjhāharati, āharati, āneti) le terme qui manque pāṭhasesa (ajjhāhāra, vacanasesa) — l'ellipse morphologique sarūpānaṃ akkharānaṃ ekaseso (comme devamanussattaṃ : devattaṃ ca manussattaṃ ca) est admise 779,12—17 (cf. somanadomanassa, 632,26); v. pour la brachylogie 65,27 (uttarapadalopena), 250,14 (samāsabalena).
- 6.3 Si l'on a soin de voiler une idée de mauvais augure avamaṅgala par un mot d'heureux présage maṅgala(vacana)-

- paṭisaṃyutta — *sens déplaisant* asobhaṇa, *forme agréable* sobhaṇa —, et si l'on a voulu empêcher que le sens ne devînt obscur duṭṭha (cf. dūseti) soit du fait d'un débit peu soigné (38,15—43,3) soit du fait d'un sandhi mal à propos (637,22) soit du fait d'une formation insolite et cacophonique de mots composés (5.2), c'est de la prononciation appropriée uccāraṇavisesa — condition de l'élégance de la parole sadda-vilāsa et de la netteté des membres de la phrase padāni parivyattāni — qu'on attend le sens clair attho parivyatto, la compréhension aisée akiccho atthādhigamo.
- C'est ainsi que, parmi les ornements de sens [arthālaṃkāra], on veut que la comparaison upamā s'enrichisse par l'identité de genre (pulliṅga ou itthiliṅga) entre le terme comparé opameyya et le terme comparant upamāna.
- La suppression de la particule viya (819,13—18) relève du samāsarūpakālaṃkāra, ceci selon le Nissaya, qui mentionne également les figures atthantaranyāsa, vyājavaṇṇanā, paheḷikā.
- 7.0.1 Les textes (5.3.3.1 . . . 5.3.3.3; Index A) mis à contribution par Aggavaṃsa — après avoir compulsé saṃkhobhetvā « tout le Pali » sabbaṃ Magadhavohāraṃ — et qu'on apprend uggaṇhāti (cf. uggahāṇa), étudie pariyāpuṇāti et garde dans la mémoire dhāreti (cf. dhāraṇa), ont été transmis par écrit (bien que certaines modifications phonétiques ne s'écrivent pas likhituṃ-asakkuṇeyya) dans des livres manuscrits potthaka (pālīpotthaka, aṭṭhakathāpotthaka; v. les sigles B, C, K, L, Q ci-dessus p. 930 et CPD I 21* . . . 31*; cf. 449 n. g.) parmi lesquels on préfère les mss. anciens porāṇapotthaka et ceux qui ont été révisés vicārīta par des savants ācariya;
- 7.0.2 la lecture d'un endroit (ṭhāna, cf. pālīppadesa, pālīgati, pālīkkama) se dit pāṭha; si l'on excepte les leçons erronées pamādalekhā (v. dūropita), pamādapāṭha (lettre tombée akkharaṃ patitaṃ, etc.), les leçons d'égale valeur (v. 85,28) et les variantes pāṭhantara (cf. 644,8), il arrive que les lectures anciennes (et authentiques) porāṇapāṭha ont été supplantées, par des conjectures (v. likhanti; paṭhanti 793,6, 842,21, pāṭhaṃ vikappenti Pj II 43,25);

7.0.3 renvois : précédemment (*supra*) *heṭṭhā* (cf. *heṭṭhima*), *après* (*infra*) *upari* (*uttaratra*, cf. *uparima*), *on dira* (*plus loin*) *vakkhati* (cf. *vakkhamāna* = *qui suivra*).

7.1.1.1 Ces pāṭha 7.0.2 — ces tours ou exemples *vohāra*, *payoga* **7.3.3.2** — *en tant que conformes aux Formules (7.1.2.1—2; pāṭinaya, etc.) et allégués* *udāhaṭa* *par les grammairiens comme ici dans la Saddanīti* (*imasmim pakaraṇe* 635,17, 640,7), *servent de témoins* *sādhaka*(*pada*), *sādhakavacana* (cf. *udāharaṇa*), *nidassana*(*pada*) *de l'existence* *atthibhāva* *de telle forme* (*pada*) *rūpa*, *saddagati*, *qualifiée de mot* (*correct et*) *authentique* *sādhusadda*, *s'il est évident qu'elle : existe* *vijjati* (cf. *vijjamānatā*), *labbhati* (cf. *labbhamāna*), *upalabbhati*, *est courante* *sañcarati* (« *bien palie* » : *sāsanāvacara*), *fonctionne* *pavattati* (cf. *pavatti*), *est attestée* *disati* (cf. *diṭṭha*, *dassana* ou *†dissana*; *pāḷidassana*), *bien connue* (*dans telle acception : loc.*) *pasiddha*, *et de tradition* *āgata* (cf. *āgama*), *āyāta*;

7.1.1.2 à ces termes s'opposent — *oultre* *anupala*(*b*)*bhanīya*, *appasiddha*, *anāgata* 336,21, cf. *appavattana* — *les désignations : rare* *dullabha* (*dullabhatara*), *appaka* (*appakatara*, *appakatama*, cf. *dūratara*), *inadmissible* *anokāsa* (*aniṭṭha* **7.1.3.3**; *dunnirutti*), *imprévisible* *acinteyya*, *à vérifier* *maggitabba*, *gavesitabba*, *pariyesitabba*, *à considérer* *cintetabba*, *cintanīya*, *à discuter* *vicāretabba* (cf. *vicāraṇā*), *à examiner de près* *upaparikkhitabba* (**7.1.3.1**);

7.1.1.3 si la forme est à toute épreuve *nijjhānaṃ khamati* (cf. *nijjhānakkhamatā*, *anijjhānakkhama*), *elle passe pour acceptable* *gahetabba* (cf. *pūjaniya*); °*saddassa vijjamānatā sārato paccetabbā* 664,13; v. *iṭṭha* **7.1.3.3**), *sinon, elle est à rejeter* *chaḍḍetabba*.

7.1.2.1 Ce rūpa 7.1.1.1 — ou mot *sadda*, *saddarūpa*, *pada* — *est réalisé* *sijjhati* (v. *siddha*, *siddhi*, *saddasiddhi*, *padasiddhi*, *rūpasiddhiganta*), *se produit* *nipphajjate* (v. *nipphanna*, *nipphatti*, *saddanipphatti*, *padanipphatti*, cf. *vyuppatti* :

paccayād a-niṭṭhā 852,21) — *ou plutôt on établit sa qualité de sādhusadda* **7.1.1.1** *en rendant compte de sa dérivation : sādheti*, *nippādeti* (v. *saddanipphādana rūpanipphādana*) — *selon certaines Formules* *naya* (cf. *kama*), *nīti* (v. *Saddanīti*; 124,19—21, n. 6) *déduites de séries de mots* (v. *saddagaṇa* (*ākatiṇaṇa*)) *à comportement morphologique semblable* *samānagatika* (v. *taggatika*, *evaṃgatika*, *-pakāra* 150,6; *tādisa* . . . *sadisa* 829,11; cf. *samasama* : *visadisa*);

7.1.2.2 ces Formules, bases des paradigmes (2.3; 3.3) et, en partie, proposées par *Aggavamsa* *lui-même* *amhehi* *ṭhapitā* 842,2, *diffèrent selon* (1—2) *les textes dont elles résument l'usage, et selon* (3—4) *les doctrines dont elles s'inspirent, à savoir : (1)* *pāṭinaya* (cf. *sāsanayutti*; *vicitranaṃ pāvacanaṃ*; v. *jinavacanānuparodhena* 809,1 : *apāṭinayattā* 130,31), (2) *aṭṭhakathānaya*, *porāṇaṭṭhakathānaya* (**5.3.3.3 A**; *noter* 116,20), (3) *niruttinaya*, α : *la doctrine du Niruttipitaka*, etc. (Index A **5.0.1** . . . **5.0.4**), β : = *nirutta* (**7.2.1**), *l'étymologie à la Yaska-Cratyle-prṣodarādi* (877,9—11, 506,31, Pj II 829,18—19), (4) *le système pāṇinéen saddasatthanaya* (cf. *saddasatthayutti*) *qui n'est applicable au Pali* (92,8, 110,1) *que dans certaines limites, v. 5.3.3.2 in fine*;

7.1.2.3 par droit de Formule (α : *par la force de l'analogie*) *nīti* *vasena*, *nayānusārena*, *même des formes non attestées* *adiṭṭha*, *anāgata* *deviennent acceptables* *gahetabba* (*vattabba*); — *un naya élégant* *sobhaṇa* *doit être en état de rendre compte de plus d'une forme* 149,5—6; *il y a des naya embarrassants* *dukkara* (*duddasa*, *dukkhogāḷha*, *atigambhira*), *des nīti subtiles* *sukhuma*, *lesquelles demandent une attention aiguë : sādhu* *kaṃ* *manasikātabba* 636,23 . . . 819,23, 876,5, cf. 116,11—20, 127,30—33, 137,14.

7.1.3.1 Les naya 7.1.2.2 — comme aussi les règles énoncées sous forme d'aphorisme 7.2.3 — peuvent être l'objet d'un examen critique ([*parikṣā*] cf. *upaparikkhati* **7.1.1.2 in fine**) *qui comporte : objection* *codanā* *et mise au point* *sodhanā* (cf. *padasodhanā*, *parihāra*), *discussion qui s'ouvre par :*

tattha siyā . . . , ettha siyā . . . etthāha . . . , kec' ettha vadey-
yūṃ . . . , keci evaṃ vadanti . . . ;

— on présente l'objection codeti par : nanu, nanu ca bho, nanv
idha bho; on répond (ou on tourne la difficulté pariharati,
cf. duppariharaṇīya) par : vuccate . . . , na . . . , tan na (yut-
taṃ) . . . , tan na gahetabbam . . . na codetabbam . . . (cf.
uppatham avatiṇṇo bhavaṃ . . . , asappatham avatiṇṇā
tumhe . . . , Atinayaññū bhavaṃ vattabbo . . . , Vibhattivi-
pallāsiko bhavaṃ vattabbo . . .), on écarte une comparaison
qui cloche : visamaṃ idaṃ nidassanaṃ, ou un raisonnement
frivole : yaṃ yaṃ bhonto icchanti taṃ taṃ mukhārūḷhaṃ
vadanti, on admet, en partie, l'opinion adverse : (α) yajj
evaṃ . . . , nanv evaṃ sati . . . , evaṃ sante pi . . . , evaṃ hotu,
nanu ca . . . ; (β) [ardhāṅgikāra] saccam (tathā pi) . . . , tout
cela en vue de réduire l'interlocuteur au silence (v. nirut-
tara, cf. tuṇhībūta) ou pour arriver à la décision vinic-
chaya (cf. savinicchaya), nicchaya, à la solution définitive
sanniṭṭhāna, niṭṭhā (v. vavatthāna, pālivavatthāna);

7.1.3.2 c'est ainsi qu'on établit qu'une opinion (théorie) donnée
mata, mati (v. sakamata : matantara, veyyākaraṇamāta,
matibheda; maññati), vāda (vadanti 633,5, bhaṇanti 67,15),
laddhi, ruci (cf. 157,27; rocati, roceti, mamāyati), khanti (cf.
khamati) est recevable upapajjati (v. anupapanna), yujjati,
ou qu'elle porte à faux virujjhati (v. virodha);

7.1.3.3 si la codanā-sodhanā 7.1.3.1 sert à bannir les formes
indésirables aniṭṭha, anicchitabba, anabhimata, les formes ap-
paremment non prévues par l'enseignement traditionnel peu-
vent être justifiées : (A) en attribuant à la particule ca (7.3.1, A)
la faculté de suppléer ce qui n'a pas été mentionné avutta-
samuccaya [upasaṃkhyāna 877,7 vient du Mahābhāṣya]
ou en supposant que tel mot représente à lui seul une série,
v. sīsamattakathana, kathāsisamatta, — (B) en admettant
que dans le sutta, si sobre de paroles 7.2.3, tel énoncé ga-
haṇa, autrement sans motif payojana, sert justement d'aver-
tissement (ñāpaka) qui indique (v. ñāpana, ñāpeti) tel en-
seignement implicite (cf. dassanattam 626,7, 648,27), —

(C) en alléguant que ceux qui font autorité garū, ācariyā,
trouvent bonne icchanti telle forme, non enseignée mais
«(sans contredit) souhaitable» (avassaṃ) icchitabba, iṭṭha,
icchita, — (D) par application d'une règle en dehors de
son domaine propre atidesa (en se gardant de l'applica-
tion trop large atippasaṅga); cependant, Aggavaṃsa (peu
enclin à appliquer une règle partiellement <yogavibhāga>
en vue de justifier une forme souhaitable iṭṭha), se permet
de formuler (v. ṭhapeti, vidadhāti) séparément visum des
règles lakkhaṇa pour quelques cas qu'on considérerait avant
lui comme découlant logiquement du système ñāyasiddha
(v. aussi sāmattiya).

7.2.1 La règle (exactement : la description du fait linguistique)
lakkhaṇa, soit générale sāmāññalakkhaṇa, soit particulière
visesalakkhaṇa, se rattache ou au niruttinaya (β) 7.1.2.2 —
notamment aux cinq postulats étymologiques pañcavi-
dham niruttaṃ : phonème intercalé, échangé, modifié ou
tombé, sens élargi vaṇṇāgama, vaṇṇavipariyāya, vaṇṇavi-
kāra, vaṇṇanāsa, atthāṭṭisayayoga 2.1.3 — ou, le plus sou-
vent, à la méthode des grammairiens, 5.3.3.2 et 7.1.2.2(4),
et, dans l'espèce, à l'enseignement des pakaraṇa (Kc, Nir-p,
Kāt, v. p. ex. 55,30—58,2);

7.2.2 soit que le fait linguistique ait été donné tel quel nipaccate
(cf. nipātana) comme un «mot tout fait» [nipāta], soit qu'il
se présente comme le résultat d'une opération grammaticale
(kāriya), kicca (v. kiccasiddhi; -vyāpāra 617,29), c. à d.
qu'il comporte une analyse nibbacana (v. nibbacanīya) par
racine dhātu (2.1; Index C) et morphème paccaya (2.1;
6.1.1.2; Index D; noter : deux morphèmes à la fois eka-
kkhaṇe, morphème plus morphème paccayato pi paccayo
804,14, ingrédient de morphème paccayāvayava),

7.2.3 la forme normale du lakkhaṇa est l'aphorisme ²sutta
(7.3.2.1; Index B; v. lakkhaṇa, vacana, yoga, ārambha,
³sattha), énoncé concis appakkhara, exempt d'ambiguïté
asandiḍḍha, substantiel sāravat, à développement implicite
(c: réservé au commentaire vutti 7.3.3.1) gūḷhaninnaya

[astobha Mg-pp 22,4], à rapports multiples sabbatomukha, et qui défie la critique anavajja.

7.3.1 Le grammairien (7.2.1), ami de la brièveté samkheparuci, soucieux d'éviter la prolixité ganthavithhāra (ou la lourdeur ganthagarutā) et les redites punarutti, et partant n'admettant la répétition punavacana ou la manière explicite vitthāra qu'en vue de précision (778,24; pour souligner dalhikarapattham 818,16, pour entraîner les élèves kosallajananattham 731,9, 5.3.3.3. E), parvient à la concision samkhepa (ou la légèreté lāghava)

(A) par l'emploi, dûment motivé v. payojana, de termes techniques saññā (7.3.2.1(1)) : terme adéquat, conforme à l'acception courante du mot anvatthasaññā, terme établi par convention rūlhisaññā, terme ancien (hérité des vieux maîtres 5.3.3.3 C) porāṇikā saññā, terme fondamental mūlasaññā, terme accessoire upakaraṇasaññā — y comprises les particules vā (sens : vikappa(na), (vavatthita)vibhāsā 7.3.2.3), ca (sens : anukaḍḍhana 699,2 v. 7.3.2.1, avuttasamuccaya 7.1.3.3 A, avadhāraṇa 653,6, apekkhā 334,1, 31, 335,2, 345,25... 566,22) et pi (v. 812,7—8); v. encore tu (Kev 243), hi (Mmd 52)

- (B) par un système de symboles (samketa) algébriques : kvi, kha, ga, pa... (Index D) y compris les exposants anubandha : k, ṇ, ṇ, r... (ib.), ceux-ci ne faisant pas partie (v. anavayava) des morphèmes (k-vi, u-ṇ...) ni des racines (cad-i, gāh-u... Index C) dont ils indiquent les potentialités;
- (C) par une sémantique casuelle (3.3.3; 5.1.1.1—6) de convention : excepté les deux nominatifs définissant un terme saññā, nāma (7.3.2.1(1), p. ex. 604,17, 641,7, 24, 848,10), on a : (1) nom. l'élément sujet à changement (p. ex. ekāro 628,6, saro 776,8, attanopadāni 835,16), le signifiant (p. ex. bhū 3,26 scil. vattati, paṭhamā 713,29 scil. hoti, ṇo 783,19, cf. āsaddo... pavattati 880,23), l'élément remplaçant, le « substitut » ādesa 810,8—10 (p. ex. ho 621,25 scil. hoti, āha-bhūvā 827,26); — (2) acc. le résultat du changement vikāra 810,11 (p. ex. akāraṃ 628,6 scil. pappoti, lopam 620,11; lopam 685,4 scil. āpajjate, dīgham... guṇam 865,24); — (3) instr. = y

compris... (p. ex. ssena 841,6 scil. saddhiṃ, kakārāgamaena 838,24 scil. saha, cf. sa- 832,15—25); — (4) dat., aucun emploi technique; — (5) abl. = après... (phonème, racine, thème) (I 15) (p. ex. asarūpā 613,7, ismā 613,16, yehi... tehi 864,22 scil. para-, jhamhā 674,17, paccayato 804,14, nāmato 822,23, manuto 783,32, dhātuliṅgānukaraṇehi 822,7); — (6) gén. (I 17—20): l'élément remplacé ṭhānin (p. ex. dhassa 617,18 scil. ādeso, brū-bhūnaṃ 827,26, tumhassa 656,22), l'unité dont un élément est modifié (p. ex. idhassa 617,18 ɔ: idhasaddassa, paṭipadāya 636,25; brūno 876,25 ɔ: brūdhātussa), l'agregat qui reçoit un élément parasite āgamin, cf. 618,14 [on écrit kesañci matena 616,19, tesam mate 817,15, comme garūnaṃ matantare 872,1 en évitant le gén. elliptique Śākaṭāyanasya, etc.]; — (7) loc. le signifié (p. ex. itthiyaṃ 642,25 ɔ: itthi- liṅge vattabbe, saññāyaṃ 844,23 scil. abhidheyyāyaṃ, cf. abhidhātābhe 648,8, sattāyaṃ... seḷane 3,26... 569,16), le terme complétif (p. ex. upapade 638,18 scil. sati); = devant... (I 14) (p. ex. vyañjane 626,3 scil. pare, ṇānubandhe (sare) 644,13, patimhi 632,11), le domaine d'emploi, d'application visaya (p. ex. gāthāyaṃ 842,13 ɔ: gāthāvisaye, cf. gātham patvā 628,6, gāthāsu 632,23, pāliyaṃ 816,26, samāse 670,9 ɔ: samāsa-visaye, kvaci 687,4 scil. visaye, kvaci 841,20 ɔ: katthaci pālippadese); noter... ti vattabbe 804,20, ... (ti) vattabbaṭṭhāne 816,29, 863,26 (= bien qu'il faille dire..., on dit...).

7.3.2.1 Pour ce qui est de son emploi, l'aphorisme [samjñāsūtra... adhikārasūtra, Durga ad Kāt I 1,1] (1) définit un terme saññā (7.3.1. A, p. ex. 604,17—608,17 Mūlasaññāvidhāna, 609,16—31 Upakaraṇasaññāvidhāna, (I 1—12 Saññādhikāra); — (2) pose un principe d'interprétation paribhāsā (611,18, 877,3 (I 13—25 Paribhāsāyo)); — (3) propose vidadhāti (cf. vidhīyamāna, vihita, vidhāna, vidhāyaka) un précepte positif vidhi, lequel vaut constamment ou non niccam ou aniccam 7.3.2.3, et peut concerner ou un nipāta 7.2.2 ou des kicca tels que le fonctionnement d'un paccaya (ib.), d'un ādesa 7.3.1 C (1), d'un āgama 7.3.1. C (6); — (4) soumet la règle, énoncée sans li-

mitation aniyamavasena-vutta (635,18), à une restriction niyama (niyamasutta); — (5) opère une élimination (paṭisedha) cf. paṭisedhana, paṭisiddha, ou oppose à l'énoncé positif [utsarga] une exception (apavāda) qui le restreint (bādhati); — (6) impose à tout un chapitre [adhikaraṇa, cf. 5.3.2.3] l'action d'une rubrique adhikāra (p. ex. 648,8—649,2: abhidhātābba nipphajjate, 655,8—28: itthipumana-pumsakasamkhyā, 806,17—807,21: nipaccate), laquelle s'applique, fonctionne vattati ou persiste anuvattati (cf. anukaddhana), jusqu'à ce qu'elle sorte de fonction nivattati (cf. nivattanattham = pour faire cesser de fonctionner; [nivar-tayati] évincer 7.3.3.1).

7.3.2.2 Il arrive qu'un adhikāra 7.3.2.1(6) exerce son influence non seulement sur ce qui suit uparimasuttesu, mais aussi sur ce qui précède heṭṭhimasuttesu, en imitant la marche du lion sīhagativasena [o: sīmhāvalokitanyāyena]; ou, par un saut de grenouille maṇḍūkagatiyā, il passe par-dessus le plus proche pour s'appliquer à un sutta ultérieur; ou bien, à l'instar d'un nuage de pluie pajjunnagatika, il produit son effet là seulement où il y en a besoin.

7.3.2.3 Si le précepte ne s'applique pas de façon constante niccam ni nécessairement niyogā, il est désigné comme conditionné anicca, aniccavidhi; à niccam s'opposent : communément pāyena, d'ordinaire yebhuyyena, yebhuyyavasena (cf. yebhuyyappavatti), parfois kvaci, katthaci, ka-dāci, à propos tñāne, conformément au texte (sacré) yathā-pāli, yathānti, yathāpāvacanaṃ, yathāgamaṃ, yathā-rutaṃ (yathāpayogaṃ; cf. yathārahaṃ, qui se confond avec les mots qui veulent dire «respectivement» : yathāsambha-vaṃ, yathāsamkhyāṃ, yathākkamaṃ, kamato 100,28);

— il y a enfin l'application facultative vikappa (cf. vikappana), vibhāsā (et l'option limitée vavatthitavibhāsā; tout ceci exprimé par vā, au besoin enrayé par niccam 689,6, 13), tandis que toutes les libertés d'application [kvacit pravṛttiḥ kvacid apravṛttiḥ kvacid vibhāsā kvacid anyad eva; v. 622,1—3] se résument sous le terme «à application variable» bahulaṃ (cf. bāhulaka);

— si deux règles également pertinentes (et dont les domaines d'application ne sont pas différenciés en «central» ou «périphérique» (antaraṅga : bahiraṅga)) se disputent le même domaine (dvinnaṃ sāvakaśānaṃ ekattha ppasaṅge), ce conflit vipaṭisedha (cf. vipaṭisiddha) est soumis à l'interprétation méthodique, toute contradiction véritable étant étrangère aux sutta, dont Aggavaṃsa donne, lui-même, l'explication authentique, comme l'a fait Candragomin et comme le fera Moggallāna.

7.3.3.1 De rares sutta se présentant sans commentaire avuttika, la plupart d'entre eux sont commentés savuttika; et au commentaire vutti, qui se passe ici de Nāsa, (Pañcikā), s'ajoute, le cas échéant, une note additionnelle anuvutti révélant les intentions de l'auteur adhippāyaviññāpikā; l'interprétation — on met en relief ulliṅgeti le lemme ulliṅgapada [pratika] en l'introduisant par tatra, tattha, (tesu), ettha, et en le séparant, par (i)ti ou nāma, de la glose atthavākya, atthakathana, atthavivaraṇa (cf. samvaṇṇeti) — consiste en ceci que, d'abord, on va prendre āneti dans un aphorisme précédent les termes sous-entendus (p. ex. 745,15: vibhatti-lope liṅgassa pakati) et on les construit yojeti, (abhi)sam-bandhati avec l'énoncé minimum (p. ex. 745,21: kvaci vyañ-jañantassa, où le deuxième terme évince [nivartayati] le sarantassa de 745,15); ensuite, l'exemple udāharaṇa, mūlo-dāharaṇa (cf. udāharati, udāhaṭa) est soumis à l'examen critique [parikṣā] et confronté avec le contre-exemple paccudāharaṇa, distinct du kimudāharaṇa, lequel fait partie de la réponse aux formules kimattham . . . , (vā ti) kim, (kvaci ti) kasmā, (anena) kv attho, qui servent d'amorces à la discussion détaillée des éléments du sutta;

7.3.3.2 l'udāharaṇa, suivi (du résultat) de l'examen critique savanicchaya, s'identifie avec l'application pratique payoga **7.1.1.1**; parfois on pourrait produire encore des exemples: aññāni (scil. padāni, payogāni) pi yojetabbāni; cf. 922,7, 32;

7.3.3.3 on introduit une remarque par sallakkhitabbaṃ, un complément (à la règle lakkhaṇa) par upalakkhaṇīyaṃ,

upalakkhetabbam (sikkhitabbam 875,⁶), *une autre manière de voir ou de s'exprimer* (aparo nayo) *par* api ca, atha vā (celui-ci même entre des aphorismes: 623,¹⁵, 624,¹, 664,¹⁴, cf. 609,²⁷), *un excursus* par ettha thatvā (p. ex. 699,³—701,¹⁵), atr' idaṃ vattabbam (p. ex. 683,¹²), *une épexégèse* («à savoir . . .») *par* seyyathidaṃ, taṃ yathā (cf. kim taṃ, ko so et tathā hi = *c'est que, on sait que*), *un résumé* (en vers) *par* atr' idaṃ vuccati (vadāma), etth' etaṃ vuccati (vadāmi), icc evaṃ (cf. tatrayaṃ gāthā 612,³¹).

8 Tandis que la Saddanīti (v. 1.3.1.1 et 1.3.2) esquive les questions de métrique spéciale, le Nissaya applique aux vers d'Aggavaṃsa (59 n. 3 . . . 740 n. 5) et à d'autres vers (424 n. d, 454 n. f) l'enseignement du Vuttodaya (Index A 5.7.1 + Vutt-1), traité basé sur la métrique sanskrite lokiyacchandās, et dans l'espèce sur le manuel de Kedārabhaṭṭa (ib. 6.5.7.2); il a paru utile de rendre compte, en appendice, de cette nomenclature, disposée d'abord selon les prototypes védiques (octosyllabe (8.1), etc.) et mise d'accord avec le schéma de filiation ébauché par Jacobi (ZDMG 38,⁵⁹⁰, etc.) > A Ballini, La metrica degli Indī II, 1912). On ajoute, après ∞, des variantes «palies» (plus ou moins usitées dans l'Épopée, le Mahāvastu, le Lalitavistara, etc., comme chez les Jaina), notamment les pāda allongés, soit (α) par substitution (initiale: 8.1.3, 12—1, après coupe [«césure»]: 8.1.3, 12—2, initiale et interne: 8.1.3, 11—12) de deux légères la(hu) à une lourde ga(ru) possible [—||○○—||—○○||○○○○], soit (β) par souddure de deux membres d'un pāda identique mais différemment coupé (—○○—, ○○○—×—○○—, —○○—>—○○—, —○○— 8.1.3, 12—3, 8.3.1, 02—4).

8.0 Les strophes gāthā — à quatre lignes pāda (abcd) de structure identique: samavutta (a = b = c = d), alternantes: aḍḍhasamavutta (a = c, b = d), dissemblables: visamavutta, chaque pāda admettant une ou plusieurs coupes yati (virati, virāma; indiquées ici par une virgule) et étant décomposable: ou (α) (mattāvutta [mātrā- + gaṇacchandās]) en mesures

²gaṇa à quatre mores mattā, kalā (— = ○○○○ = ○○○ = —○○ = ○—○; séparées ici par des barres simples), ou (β) [akṣaracchandās] en pieds trissyllabes (les huit ³gaṇa), constitués par le groupement de (1.3.1.1) légères l(a), lahu et de lourdes g(a), garu — ces strophes se répartissent entre les genres ariyā, gīti, vetāliya, mattāsamaka; uttā, accuttā, majjhā, patitṭhā, suppatitṭhā, gāyattī, uṇhī, anuṭṭhubha, brahatī, panti, tuṭṭhubha, jagatī, atijagatī, sakkari, atisakkari, aṭṭhi, at(i)yaṭṭhi, dhuti, atidhuti, kati, pakati, ākati, vikati, saṃkati, abhikati, ukkati; vatta et visamavutta (visamakḥharapāda); ligne paire (b, d) sama [yuj], impaire (a, c) visama, oja [ayuj], demi-strophe aḍḍha, dala, pādayuga; désignation conventionnelle des nombres: quatre veda, yuga, samudda (aṇṇava, ambudhi, jaladhi, sindhu), cinq usu, akkha, six utu, rasa, sept isi (muni), assa (haya), huit vasu, neuf gaha, [dix diś], onze [rudra] hara, douze akka.

8.1 L'octosyllabe — (pada minimum (noter 8.7.1.1, etc.) dès le Veda (v. 357,²⁸, cf. la colométrie des manuscrits mūl) à cadence di-iambique, évitant de bonne heure le début —○○ . . ., la cadence —○○—, et la suite ○○○ non coupée par une fin de mot) — s'est combiné en

8.1.1 3 × 8 [gāyatrī], 8.1.2 4 × 8 [anuṣṭubh];

8.1.3 4 × 8 (strophe aḍḍhasamavutta): vatta «śloka», dont ac 8.1.3,1 prennent ou la forme pathyā 8.1.3,11 ou admettent les configurations vipulā 8.1.3,12 . . . 17, mais dont bd 8.1.3,2 sont très peu variés:

8.1.3,11 ××××○○— pathyāvatta, 1,2—3 . . . 928,¹¹—12, so devayānam āruyha Sn 139 a; ∞ .3,11—1 ○○○○, ○○○— paṭiyattavaramaggena Bv 2,⁶⁴ c; .3,11—2 (—○○—) ○,○○— buddho buddho ti, kathayanto Bv 2,⁴² c, yo attahetu, parahetu Sn 122 a; .3,11—12 ○○○—○○, ○○○— tiṇapaṇṇa-sākaphalabhakkho Cp 1, 10,¹ c,

8.1.3,12 (—○○—) —○○|— bha-vipulā, 334,⁹, ghāsesanam, chinakatho Sn 711 c; ∞ .3,12—1 ○○○—(—○○—) padumuttaro,

lokavidū Ap 39,13; **.3,12—2** (— — —) ∪ ∪ ∪ — evaṃ chid-
daṃ, durabhibhavaṃ J II 233,3; **.3,12—3** — ∪ — —, — ∪ —
pañcālacaṇḍo, ālavako D III 205,5; **.3,12—32** ∪ — ∪ — —,
∪ ∪ ∪ — anantatejo, amitayaso Bv 3,1 c,

8.1.3,13 (∪ — ∪ —) — ∪ — | — ra-vipulā, 334,8, le pesitā, rājadūtā Sn
412 a, — ∪ — —, — ∪ — — hatthisaddaṃ, assasaddaṃ Bv 2,2 c;
∞ **.3,13—1** carato ca te, brahmacariyaṃ Sn 428 a; **.3,13—2**
assamedhaṃ, purisamedhaṃ Sn 303 c,

8.1.3,14 (∪ — ∪ —) ∪ ∪ ∪ | — na-vipulā, 431,20, tato ratyā, vivasane
Sn 710 a (Bv 1,57 c); ∞ **.3,14—1** bhagavā ca tamhi, samaye
Bv 1,72 c; **.3,14—3** mahantadhammo, dasabalo Ap 319,9,

8.1.3,15 (— — —) — ∪ — | — ta-vipulā [vande devaṃ, someśvaram
Piṅg-v V 19],

8.1.3,16 (— ∪ —) —, — — | — ma-vipulā, 434,1, tidhappabhinnā, mā-
taṅgā Ap 45,16, v. **8.1.6**; ∞ **.3,16—1** paricārakānaṃ, sattānaṃ
J IV 218,8; **.3,16—2** anekabhāgo, samapādi D II 266,12,

8.1.3,17 (∪ ∪ — —) ∪ ∪ — | — sa-vipulā, 427,29; (ce n'est souvent
qu'un **8.1.3,11—2** tronqué par les scribes); raṭṭhā raṭṭhaṃ,
vicarissaṃ Sn 444 c,

8.1.3,2 ∪ ∪ — — ∪ — ∪ — ye c'aññe santi paṇayo Sn 201 d (la fin
de mot justifie hitāya, me bhavissati Bv 2,53 d comme aussi
yaṃ karomase, brahmuno D II 288,1, cf. 448 n. c); ∞ **.3,2—1**
anapekhā, honti ñātayo Sn 200 d, catuhatthe, caṅkame
yathā Bv 1,73 b (**.3,2—2** kiṃ kāhasi vyañjanaṃ bahuṃ Vin I
40,25; **.3,2—12** tipadaṃ, catuvīsatakkharaṃ Sn 457 g, v.
8.4); **.3,2—3** — — ∪, ∪ ∪ ∪ — — nakkhattā, gaganamaṇḍale
Bv 2,96 b;

8.1.4 b et d prennent la place de a et c : viparītapathyāvatta,

8.1.5 a et c = navipulā (**8.1.3,14**), b et d = **8.1.3,2** : capalā-
vatta, v. Index F: Piṅgala et Setava;

8.1.6 4 × quatre spondées : vijjummālā, 94,13—20 (ns : ī le³
gāthā kā³ sama phrac aṃ¹ vijjummālā, visama phrac aṃ¹
makāra-vipulā **8.1.3,16**), 139,9—10, 15—16, 188,18—19, 198,1—6,

8.1.7 4 × quatre iambes : pamāṇikā, 94,21—22 (ns),

(**8.1.8** 4 × quatre trochées : samānikā, Rūp p. 45,25—26,)

8.1.9 4 × — ∪ — — ∪ — — : [vitāna, Ked III 18], 188,20—21,

8.2 Le décasyllabe, deux segments pentasyllabes de **8.3.1**
[∪ — ∪ — —, ∪ — ∪ — — virāj], remplace parfois le pāda hen-
décasyllabe : ukkā milācā bandhanti dipe J IV 291,3; ∞

8.2—1 nagaram pi nāgo bhasmaṃ kareyya J IV 460,1;

8.2—2 serait = **8.3.1**,

8.2.1 4 × — — ∪ — —, — — ∪ — — ubbhāsaka.

8.3 L'hendéca-dodécasyllabe [triṣṭubh-jagatī] : la cadence fixe
— ∪ — — respectivement — ∪ — — est précédée [sauf pour les
«iambes purs» comme RV V 1,7c, Vv 592a] de — ∪ — (**0.1**), ∪ ∪ —
(**0.2**) ou de — ∪ — (**0.3**), et la ligne s'ouvre par quatre syl-
labes, où s'impose de plus en plus le rythme de la cadence
[vy unatti bhūma : unatti bhūmim RV V 85,3 d : 4 a], donc
∪ — ∪ —, à l'exclusion de — ∪ — ∪ [la variante — ∪ — ∪
— ∪ — ∪ — —, RV III 32,1 a, V 1,4 a, VIII 96,9 a ne produit
aucune strophe classique analogue au Sapphicum], et en
tolérant seulement ∪ — — — : [RV V 1,4 d :] Sn 255 (a) b (d)
> **8.3.1,11**, [RV V 1,5 d :] Sn 43 c > **8.3.1,9**, Ballini p. 66—67;
la coupe, insignifiante après la troisième syllabe, s'affirme
très fortement après les quatrième et cinquième par les
allongements du type **8.3.1,01—3**, dès le Veda (Oldenberg
Prolegomena p. 66 sqq),

8.3.1,01 ∪ — ∪ — — ∪ ∪ — ∪ — — tass' etam, ākiṇṇajanaṃ vimānaṃ
Vv 596 c; dussaṅgahā, pabbajitā pi eke Sn 43 a; atho ga-
haṭṭhā, gharam āvasantā ib. b; ∞ **.1,01—1** abhibhuyya,
sabbāni parissayāni Sn 45 c; aviheṭṭhayaṃ, aññātaram pi
tesaṃ Sn 35 b; ubhato vimānaṃ, upasobhayanti Vv 595 b
(= 2 × ∪ ∪ — ∪ — — > **8.3.1,6**); **.1,01—12** parinibbuto, uda-
kara(ha)do va sito Sn 467 c (J VI 273,5); **.1,01—2** khīṇāsa-
vaṃ, vigatarajaṃ anejaṃ Vv 197 a (J V 198,29); **.1,01—3**
∪ — ∪ — —, — ∪ — ∪ — — pupphābhikīṇaṃ, rammam idaṃ

8.3.2 *La cadence* — — — — *du dodécasyllabe* [jagatī] *le rapprochait de l'octosyllabe védique* [> strophes uṣṇih, bṛhatī, etc.] *et plus tard du* [vaitāliya] **8.4.1,1** [qu'il faudrait, selon Jacobi faire dériver de la satobṛhatī, cf. Ballini p. 74,7—12], *tandis que l'alternance* **8.3.1** : **8.3.2** *dans la même strophe est aussi fréquente en Pāli qu'elle est rare en védique;*

8.3.2,01 — — — — — — — — — — pahāya, pañcāvaraṇāni cetaso Sn 66 a; vaṇṇo ca te, sabbadisā pabhāsati Vv 3 d; veḷuriyathambhaṃ, ruciraṃ pabhassaraṃ Vv 101 a; ∞ **.2,01—1** sukhumāni, atthāni avecca dakkhiti D III 158,21; asamā ubho, dūravihāravuttino | gihi dāraposī, amamo ca subbato | parapāparodhāya, gihi asaṃyato Sn 220 abc; **.2,01—2** — — — — — — — — — — katañjali, anadhivaraṃ, ayācatha Bv 1,1 b (Th 522b) > **8.3.2,4**; **.2,01—3** — — — — — — — — — — suvaṇṇadaṇḍā, vītipatanti cāmarā Sn 688 c (J V 151,9); **.2,01—32** — — — — — — — — — — kasmā nu kāyā, anadhivaraṃ upāgami Vv 138 d,

8.3.2,02 — — — — — — — — — — dadāmi vo, balivaddāni soḷasa J V 166,11; ∞ **.2,02—3** — — — — — — — — — — anekacittaṃ, naranārīhi sevitāṃ Vv 93 d,

8.3.2,03 — — — — — — — — — — sikhī yathā, nīlagīvo vihaṅgamo Sn 221 a; etesu giddhā, viruddhātīpātino Sn 248 a,

8.3.2,1 4 × — — — — — — — — — — indavaṃsā,

8.3.2,2 4 × — — — — — — — — — — vaṃsaṭṭhā, Bv-a 1,6—9, 274,33 —36, Rūp 1,4—5,

8.3.2,3 4 × — — — — — — — — — — upajāti, 926,3—6 (upajāti-gāthā, ns),

8.3.2,4 4 × — — — — — — — — — — (8.3.2,01—2) : rucirā, Mhv 2,33; — — — — — ... proto-rucirā D III 166,20—167,4; — [4 × — — — — — — — — — — lakṣmī Ballini p. 70].

8.4 *Les alternances* [1] *initiales telles que* carato ca te : te pesitā **8.1.3,13** (—1), gihi dāraposī:kasmā nu kāyā **8.3.2,01** (—1) — ἐκατόν δις ἦσαν : ὧν ἦγε πλῆθος Aesch. Pers. 342—43 —, *et* [2] *internes comme* parahetu : āruyha **8.1.3,11** (—2) (vigatarajaṃ anejaṃ : aññataram pi tesam **8.3.1,01**) *annoncent l'échange facultatif entre* — — *et* — (8.5), *en même temps que la cadence* (veḷuriya)thambhaṃ ruciraṃ pabhassaraṃ **8.3.2,01** *prélude au rythme binaire-ternaire des mètres* [vaitāliya-aupacchandāsika], *dont le pāda minimum* — — — — | — — — — | — — — — *s'accorde, mesure par mesure, avec quatre variantes de* **8.1.3,2** : vimale akkhāhi pucchitā J VI 262,24 : anapekhā honti ñātayo, — sutvā devassa vassato Sn 30 c : ye c'aññe santi pāyayo, — dhonena yugaṃ samāgamā Sn 834 c : kiṃ kāhasi vyañjanaṃ bahuṃ, — vivaṭā kuṭi nibbuto gini Sn 19 c : tipadaṃ catuvīsatakkharaṃ.







— *Devant cette ligne* [vaitāliya] *impaire* (ac: **8.4.1,1**) *comme devant son pendant hypercatalectique* [aupacchandāsika] (ac: **8.4.2,1**) *on place aux endroits pairs* (bd: **8.4.1,02** *et* **8.4.2,02**) *une «base» : normalement* [;2] — — *ou* [;3] —, *anciennement aussi* [;1] — — *ou* [;4] — —, *base, qui, nonobstant l'autonomie des* ²gaṇa (8.5), *formera plus tard, avec la mesure suivante, une unité à six mores, représentée dans* **8.4.1,8**; **8.4.1,9**; **8.7.2,15** *et* **8.8.3.1**, *par* — — — — (— — — —). *Pour l'alternance* **8.4.1** : **8.4.2** *dans une même strophe, et pour la cadence exceptionnelle* — — — —, v. Pj II 643,18—26,

8.4.1,01 [1] — — — — | — — — — — — — — — — vimale akkhāhi pucchitā, *ci-dessus* **8.4**; [2] — — — — | — — — — — — — — — — sutvā devassa vassato, [3] — — — — | — — — — — — — — — — dhonena yugaṃ samāgamā, [4] — — — — | — — — — — — — — — — vivaṭā kuṭi nibbuto gini, [5] — — — — | — — — — — — — — — — yassa vitakkā vidhūpitā Sn 7 a, [6] — — — — | — — — — — — — — — — sādhu suvihitāna dassanaṃ Th 75 a (Sn 20 a, J VI 266,15), [7] — — — — | — — — — — — — — — — paṭhamavasanto sukho utu Thī 371 c (dvigunapalāso ca pupphito J VI 365,22 *remplace* **8.1.3,2**), [8] — — — — | — — — — — — — — — — vivaraṃ anupatanti vijutā Th 41 a (c, Th 71 a) > **8.4.1,6**, **8.4.1,2** ac; ∞ **.1,01—1** — — — — | — — — — — — — — — — alaṃkato maṭṭakuṇḍalī J IV 60,5 > **8.4.1,3.1** ac; **.1,01** × **1** — — — — — — — — — — appamattako ayaṃ kali S I


8.4.2,01 [1] ॐ-|-|-|-|-|-|-|- tinabhakkho mamsabhojano
ca J VI 354,5, [2] -|-|-|-|-|-|-|- pañño vajjho mahō-
sadho ti J VI 384,25, [3] -|-|ॐ-|-|ॐ-|-|-|- yo uppatitaṃ
vineti kodhaṃ Sn 1 a, [4] ॐ-|-|ॐ-|-|ॐ-|-|-|- pariyyati
addhavaṃ sarīraṃ J IV 111,24, [5] -ॐ-|-|-|-|ॐ-|-|-|-
vassati devo yathā sugītaṃ Th 51 a, [6] -ॐ-|-|ॐ-|-|ॐ-|-|-|-
pukkusapurisassa te janinda J VI 387,12 (VI 355,17 -ĩ-; Th
310 a (c), Sn 536 a), [7] ॐॐॐॐ-|-|-|-|ॐ-|-|-|-|- ?, [8] ॐॐॐॐ|
ॐॐ-|-|ॐ-|-|-|- adhipatati vayo khaṇo tath' eva J IV 111,22
> **8.4.2,2** ac; ∞ **.2,01** × **1** -ॐ-ॐ-ॐ-ॐ-ॐ-ॐ- J VI 353,17
(362,5; Sn 24 a [-vetanā-], 369 c), **.2,01** × **2** -ॐ-ॐ-ॐ-ॐ-ॐ-
ninhāya sabbapāpakāni Sn 521 a,

8.4.2,02 [1; 2] rahasigatā attham nicintayitvā J VI 352,8; [2; 2] na hi m'attho duppaññajātikehi J VI 351,13; [2; 3] uppanno rogo arājapatto J VI 387,13 (*v. l.*), [2; 4] mahāmegho pāvassi tāvad eva Sn 30 b; [3; 1] ussādā yassa na santi sorato so Sn 515 d (esa maggo yavamajjhakassa <—> J VI 365,25 *remplace* **8.1.3,1** ou **8.4.2,01**, *mais v. 8.9,1*), [3; 2] na hi guyhassa pasattham āvikammaṃ J VI 381,6, 388,18, [3; 3] guyhaṃ pātukataṃ suttaṃ mama' etaṃ J VI 386,17 . . . 388,8; [3; 5] vusitavā khīṇapunabbhavo sa bhikkhu Sn 514 d; [4; 2] $\cup \cup | \cup \cup - | \cup \cup - | \cup - \cup - -$ paramapatitamaṇo subhāsitena J VI 355,20 (*voir v. l.*) > **8.4.2,2** bd, [4; 3] vaggagatesu na vaggasāri dhīro Sn 371 b (513 b), [— — + 4; 3] tiṇṇaṃ pāragataṃ parinibbutaṃ t̥hitattaṃ Sn 359 b; [5; 3] dhammesu vasī pāragū anejo Sn 372 b (534 b sāvajjāna-, J VI 386,7 sutvā); [6; 3] khemā ajakaraṇī sivā surammā Th 310 d (Sn 9 b, 87 b vibhajati); ∞ **.2,01** \times 1 vitihāram aññamañña-bhojanānaṃ J VI 354,25,

8.4.2.1 2 × uu - | uu - | u - u - - || uu | - - | uu - | u - u - -
opacchandasaka,

8.4.2,2 2 ×  |  |  ||  |  | 
(8.4.2,01 [8] + **8.4.2,02** [4; 2]) pupphitagga, 618,^{11–12} (*lire*
tatha-r-iva {so}guṇavā?); Mhv 18,⁶⁸; *proto-puṣpitāgrā* D III
150,^{16–151,6} 153,^{15–154,8} 163,^{11–164,4}, *cf.* Mvu I 300,^{20–}
301,². II 8,^{17–18},

8.4.2,3 2X $\begin{array}{cccccccccccc} - & - & | & \cup & \cup & - & | & \cup & - & \cup & - & - & || & - & | & - & - & | & \cup & \cup & - & | & \cup & - & \cup & - & - \end{array}$
(8.4.2,01 [3] **+ 8.4.2,02** [3; 3] **bhaddavirāja,**

8.4.2.4 4 ×  (8.4.2.01 [6] *précédé d'un spondée*, cf. 8.4.1.12) pahāsīnī, Mhv 27,⁴³ 32,⁸⁴; v. Myu II 47,⁸ *note ib. p.* 503—504,

8.4.2,5 $4 \times \cup \cup | \cup \cup - | \cup - \cup | \cup \cup - | \cup - \cup - -$ (8.4.1,14 *hypercatalectique*) vāninī (vāninī Ked III 92).

8.4.2,6 a, $\underline{\cup\cup} - - | \cup\cup - | \cup -, \cup | - \cup\cup | - -$ (6 + 4 + 4 + 4 + 4)
mores à cadence (\cup) - $\cup\cup - - ||$ b, $\underline{\cup\cup} - \underline{\cup\cup} | \cup\cup - | \cup - \cup | - -$

(6 + 4 + 4 + 4 *mores* : **8.4.2,02** [6; 3 *ou* 3; 2 *ou* 6; 2]) || c, ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪ | ∪ ∪ – (6 + 4 *mores*) (||) d, ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪ | ∪ ∪ ∪ ∪ | – ∪ ∪ | – – (6 + 4 + 4 + 4 *mores*, à *cadence* (∪) – ∪ ∪ – –), *proto-upasthitapracupita*, D III 159,²⁸ —160,¹⁴ 175,²⁴ —176,¹² 177,²⁷ —179,¹⁰ [b: 160,⁴ ≠ 178,⁸ : **8.4.2,01** [8], à *moins qu'il n'y ait faute par omission*, sukata⟨ssa⟩?].

8.5 (I) *A l'époque où certaines lignes ac du [vaitāliya] s'identifient avec les bd du «śloka» (v. 8.4, cf. Th 21 ou 37), et où, plus rarement, la triṣṭubh est en relation d'échange avec 8.4.1,01 + 8.4.2,02 (Sn 18—19) ou l'āryā avec 8.4.1,01 + 02 (Th 356), on ne relève aucune strophe composite triṣṭubh-āryā (pour Vin I 40,33 v. 8.5,1.7); en revanche, dans Sn surtout (v. Pj II p. 637) et dans Th(i), l'échange est fréquent entre la ligne impaire du vaktra (8.1.3,11 ... 16) et le pāda minimum āryā (gīti), qu'il soit «archaïque» (13 ou 14 mores : 8.5,01) ou qu'il soit du type qui sera classique (12 mores : 8.5,03); l'échange se produit aussi entre 8.1.3,11 et le membre final (d) de l'āryā (4 + 4 + 1 + 4 + 2 mores : 8.5,05); — et c'est en mettant (v. plus haut 8.4) la base ([; 1] —, [; 2] —, [; 3] —, [; 4] —, ou même [; 5] —) devant la ligne impaire 8.5,01 qu'on en bâtit le pendant pair (— || — | — | — | — | —, etc., 8.5,02), tandis que, au type 8.5,03, répond ce même 8.5,01 précédé d'un ²gaṇa entier (— — | — — | — — | — — | —, etc., 8.5,04), ce qui revient à dire, pour une technique avancée et pour la théorie chāndasa, que la strophe [gīti] se divise en deux vers longs, chacun à coupe variable, soit 12 + 18 mores (pathyā, 8.5,1.1) ou 13 + 17 (14 + 16) mores vipulā, 8.5,1.2), c. à d. en somme un distique à 7 1/2 + 7 1/2 ²gaṇa, qui se prête, dès les Theragāthā, au raffinement capalā (8.5,1.3) et aux allongements (8.5,07 ... 09 [1 ... 5]) qui annoncent le [veṣṭa].*

— (II) *Quelle qu'ait été la genèse de 8.5,01 ... 05 (Jacobi ZDMG 1884 p. 598—602), il ne sera pas inutile de confronter le «śloka» (ac : 8.1.3, aux équivalences — : — —) avec les κῶλα 8.5,01 et 8.5,03, qui servent de points de départ au système de ²gaṇa à quatre ou à six mores (v. ci-dessus*

8.4.2,6), ce système, qui a suivi l'évolution du $\acute{\alpha}\nu\theta\mu\acute{\iota}\zeta\acute{o}\mu\epsilon\nu\omicron\nu$ post-védique [śatabhiṣaje : purūravase, gāṃ pariṇayadhvam : pari gāṃ nayadhvam, cf. jagatiruhaṃ (J I 216,11) : mahīruhaṃ], préside au développement des mètres sanskrits (Jacobi, *ib.* p. 602—603, 605—606), domine le vers prākṛit-apabhraṃśa (-hindi-marathe) et s'impose [veṣṭa] à certaine prose jaina — ce sont là autant de manifestations d'une tendance à calibrer le débit dans le γένος ἴσον, laquelle, fort restreinte en latin dramatique [canes = ∪∪, modesti = ∪∪-, satellites = ∪∪|∪∪], fut érigée en loi par la convention tamoule (v. Nāl-aḍiyār, *ed.*, Pope XXVI—XXXV), qui connaît et la brevis brevians [porai = ∪∪, maṇattai = ∪∪-, talaimicai = ∪∪|∪∪] et une longa producents [añcu = --. taṇṇirkku = -|-|-].

— (III) Cependant, ces rythmes à temps égaux [2 + 4 = 6 mores; 2 + 2 = 4] sont sujets à la «brisure» [$>$ (2 + 1) + (2 + 1) = 6; 1 + 2 + 1 = 4] en tant que:

(A) la mesure à six mores — ∪: ²gaṇa initial précédé d'une base ∪∪ : 8.4.1,02 [2, etc.], 8.4.2,02, [; 2, etc.] — se laisse représenter par ∪∪∪ [∪-∪-] 8.4.1,8; 8.4.1,9 (cf. Σωκράτην ὁ κόσμος πεποιήμεν σοφὸν εἶναι Sotad. 11,9, πέφρικα τὰν ὀλεσίοικον . . . Aesch. Sept. 720), usage en vigueur depuis S I 26,25—27,11 (8.7.2,15 [1], cf. 8.8.3,1) et Th 382 (8.8.3,1) jusqu'aux dohā et caupāi de Tulsī Dās, (B) la suite de 4 + 4 + 4 mores apparaît comme 4 + (1 + 2 + 1) + 4 dans (8.5,01 [1] et) 8.5,02 [1, etc.]), pāda qui répond aux ἀνακρεόντεια ἀνακλόμενα mais dont la souplesse rappelle le premier membre du galliambe (v. plus bas 8.5,03 Catulle 63¹⁻⁹², Héphestion XII 3, et un fragment de Mécène); moins abstruse que la doctrine d'anacrase, la formule chāndasa — à savoir : ¹∪∪-|²∪-∪-|³∪∪-|⁴∪-∪-... : «le ja-gaṇa est exclu des mesures de nombre impair» [hormis 8.5,1.4], c. à d. l'amphibraque remplaçant ∪∪|∪∪ n'est admis qu'entre deux pieds du γένος ἴσον — vient d'être appliquée aux rubā'i, soit ∪-|∪∪-|∪-∪-|∪-|∪∪-, par M Patwardhan (Ann. Bhandarkar Inst. VIII p. 286... 288), qui pourtant aurait pu essayer [en s'appuyant sur

quelques vers muḍārī' — p. ex. ∪-|∪-∪-|∪-|∪-|∪-∪-, cf. παῖ Τελαμῶνος Αἴαν αἰχμητὰ, λέγονσι σε —, munsariḥ et hazaḥ] de dégager un des principes qui ont guidé, en Iran, le choix parmi les rythmes arabes.

8.5,01 13(14) mores [1] ∪∪-|∪-∪-|∪∪-|∪- evaṃ sacittam anurakkhe J I 400,3 (remplacé par 8.1.3,11—2 akittayī vivaṭacakkhu Sn 921 a) : 8.1.3,11—2 gacchanti appaka-sirena Th 16 e (J VI 91,29); — samatitthikaṃ anavasekaṃ J I 400,1 (> 8.7.2,16 ac) : 8.1.3,11—2 padumuttarassa apa-renā Bv 12,1 a; [2] ∪∪-|∪-∪-|∪-|∪- evaṃ pi sabbabhū-tesu Sn 149 c (J VI 154,30; remplacé par 8.1.3,11 Sn 917 c) : 8.1.3,11 etena saccavajjena J VI 91,17... 92,23; — na paro paraṃ nikubbetha Sn 148 a (929 a) : 8.1.3,11—1 rahade 'ham asmi ogāḥo Th 759 a; [3] ∪∪-|∪-∪-|∪-|∪- aj-jhattaṃ upasantassa Sn 919 c (remplacé par 8.1.3,11 Sn 931 a, cf. Th 95 a—d) : 8.1.3,11 tasmā taṃ parivajjeyya Th 147 e, 8.1.3,11—1 agamā rājagahaṃ buddho Sn 408 a; [4] ∪-|∪∪-|∪∪-|∪- phassena yadā phuṭṭh' assa Sn 923 a; — lobhaṃ saha macchariyena Sn 928 c (> 8.7.2,9 ac); [5] ∪-|∪-∪-|∪-∪- (kalyāṇamittatā muninā Thī 213 a), ye dhammā hetuppabhavā Vin I 40,28 : 8.1.3,12 setacchattaṃ setaratho J VI 223,16;

8.5,02 17 mores [1; 1] ∪-|∪-|∪-∪-|∪-∪-|∪- telapattaṃ yathā parihareyya J I 400,2 (4), lābhakamyā janaṃ na lā-payeyya Sn 929 d; [1; 3] ∪-|∪-∪-|∪-∪-|∪-∪-|∪- kodhaṃ pesuṇ[iy]añ ca paṇudeyya Sn 928 d; sīlavatena nāññaṃ atimañña Sn 931 d; [1; 4] ∪-|∪-|∪-∪-|∪-∪-|∪- asambā-dhaṃ averam asapattaṃ Sn 150 d; [2; 1] ∪-|∪-|∪-∪-|∪- sīlavā dassanena sampanno Sn 152 b (919 bd); ∪-|∪-∪-... bheravesu ca na sampavedheyya 923 d, ∪-|∪-∪-... tāsa[m] vinayā sadā sato sikkhe 916 d; [2; 2] ∪∪|∪-|∪-∪-|∪- na hi sā nibbutī satam vuttā 917 d; [2; 3] ∪-|∪-|∪-∪-|∪-|∪- jāgariyaṃ bhajeyya ātāpī 926 b, ∪-|∪-∪-... no vidahe atho pi nakkhattaṃ 927 b (cf. 922 b āvar[ay]e?); [2; 4] ∪-|∪-|∪-∪-|∪- tikic-haṃ māmako na seveyya 927 d; [2; 5] ∪∪∪|∪-|∪-∪-|∪- na ca mamāyetha kiñci lokasmiṃ 922 d; [4; 1]

8.7.1,10 4 × --|--|uuuu|uuu- bhamaravilasitā; **11** 4 × --|--|--|--|,uuuu|uuuu|uuuu|uuu- mattakkīḷa;
12 4 × --uu|--|--uu|--|uuuu|uuuu|uuuu|uuu-
 koñcapādā [krauñcapādā Ked III 109];

8.7.1,13 4 × uuuu|uuuu|uuuu|uuu- sasikalā (= canda-
 vattā Vutt-ṭ 3,73), *coupe après 6^{ème}*: mālā, *après 8^{ème}*: mañi-
 guṇanikara;

8.7.1,14 4 × uu-|uuu|uuu|uuu- proto-pramitākṣarā D III
 169,25—170,12, 172,19—173,10, 174,6—175,2; 4 × uu-|uuu|uu-
 uu- pamitakkharā; [4 × uuuuu-|uuu|uuu|uuu- pra-
 madā, Ballini p. 127]; **15** 4 × uuuuu-|uuu|uuu|uuu-
 uu- †kokilākantā (narkuṭaka Ked III 98, cf. 99; avitatha
 Ballini p. 130); **16** 4 × --uu-|uuu, |uuuu|uuuu- usa-
 bhagativilasitā [rṣabhagaja-v° Ked III 91]; **17** 4 × --uu-|
 uu-|uuu|uuu|uuu|uuu|uuu- bhaddaka (*coupe*
après 10^{ème}) = mādthurikā Vutt-ṭ 3,101 (*coupe après*
10^{ème}); **18** 4 × uuuuu-|uuu|uuu|uuu|uuu|uuu-
 assalalita; **19** 4 × --uu-|uuu|uu, uu-|uuuu|uuu- vaṃ-
 sapatrapatitā; **20** 4 × --uu-|uuu|uuu|uuu, |uuuu|uuu-
 vāyuvegā;

8.7.1,21 4 × uu-|uuu, ||uuu|uuu- jaloddhatagati;

8.7.1,22 4 × uu-uu|uu-|uuuu|uuu|uuu- (3: uu- +
 3 × uuuu-) kamalā²;

8.7.1,23 4 × --uu-uuuu-|uuu|uuu- †sakviṇī;

8.7.1,24 4 × --uu-uuuu-, uu-uuuu- bhamarapanti;

8.7.2,1 4 × uuuu|uu- mukulitā; **2** 4 × --u|uuu|uu- ud-
 dhatā; **3** 4 × --u|uuu|uu-, ||uu-|uuu|uu- mattāsī; **4** 4 ×
 --|uu-|uu- tanumajjhā; **5** 4 × --uu-uuuu- citrapadā
 [= Ked III 12] = haṃsarutā Vutt-ṭ 3,16;

8.7.2,6 4 × uuuu|uu|uuuu|uu- proto-dodhaka (cf. 8.5,4.2...
 7) Vv615—617; 4 × --uu-|uuu|uuu|uu- dodhaka Abhidh-av
 35,9—12; **7** 4 × uuuu|uuu|uuu|uu- tāmarasa; **8** [4 ×

uu-|uuu|uu-|uu- meghavitāna, Ballini p. 120]; **9** 2 ×
 uu-|uu-|uu-|uu||uuuu-|uu-|uu-|uu- proto-vega-
 vatī Th 1214... 1222, Sn 663—676 (667 b: --uu-|uu-|
 uu-|uu-, cf. 674 b); — 2 × uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|
 uu-|uu- Th 1152 (b: duggandahakaraṃ paribandham?);
 2 × uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu- vegavatī;
 (10 abd: --uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-, c: uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|
 Sn 677—678); **11** 2 × --|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|
 uu-|uu- āpātalikā; **12** 2 × --uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|
 uu-|uu-|uu-|uu- dutamajjhā; **13** 4 × --uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|
 rummavati Vutt 56 (campakamālā ib. 58), Bv-a 120,13—14;
14 4 × --|uu-, |uu-|uu-|uu-|uu- mattamayūra, Bv-a
 120,15—17 (. . . sussaratam vindati rūpam | sagge saddhīm
 kīlati devehi vimāne[su] thatvā nānā m a t t a m a y ū r ā-
 bhirutesu); Mhv 5: 282; Abhidh-av 103,30—33; Mhvb 171,5—8,

8.7.2,15 [1] 2 × uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu- proto-
 svāgatā¹, S I 27,3—6 (d : [su]dantā); — [2] 4 × --uu-|uu-|
 uu-|uu- (etc.) proto-svāgatā², S I 26,23... 27,11, 29,28... 31,4
 v. 8.8.3,1 [B]; — [3] 4 × --uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-
 svāgatā, Ja I 89,23—26, Bv-a 270,21—24 (d : avasittha?),

8.7.2,16 2 × uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|
 (= 8.5,01 [1] + 8.5,02 [1; 3] gīti) ketumatī;

8.7.2,17 4 × uu-|uu-|uu-|uu- kumāralalitā; **18** 4 × uuuu-|
 uu-|uu-|uu- navamālinī; **19** [4 × uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|
 uu-|uu- (cf. 8.7.1,14) kalahansa, Ballini p. 126];

8.7.2,20 4 × --|uu-|uuu|uu- mattā = vilasitā Vutt-ṭ 3,28;
21 4 × --uu-|uu-, |uuuu|uu- (surasa)sirī = lakkhī Vutt-ṭ
 3,44; **22** 4 × uuuu|uu-|uuuu|uu- kusumavicittā; **23**
 [4 × uuuu|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu- anavasitā, Ballini p. 122]; **24**
 4 × --uu-|uu-|uuuu|uu-|uu-|uuuu|uu- *tanvī;

8.7.3,1 4 × --|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu- upaṭṭhitā¹ (cf. (kim)agghati
 taṇḍulanālikā J I 125,20—21; **2** 4 × uuuu|uu-|uu-|uu-|
 ujjalā (265 n. g); **3** 2 × uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|uu-|

8.9.2 D'autre part, des unités se forment d'udānas en prose et de gāthās : S I 20,9...20—22...21,20—25; Thī 23 (en face des rythmes de Th 43 et de la prose, terminée par **8.1.3,2**, dans S I 103,8—11); et on sait (Oldenberg, Zur Geschichte der alt-indischen Prosa p. 51—52) que des pāda entiers forment transition entre la prose et les vers : idaṃ avoca bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna [lecture rythmique, mieux attestée que vatvā] sugato, athāparaṃ etad avoca satthā (2 × **8.1.3,14** || **8.3.1,01**; Sn 78,16, etc. ≠ Mvu III 229,15—16); on notera que la rubrique Tattha sikkhānugīyanti (Sn 940) s'est adaptée aux mesures qui l'entourent.

8.9.3 Une «clameur» (Gerüft) ujjhāpana comme ayaṃ yakkho gaṇhāti... ayaṃ yakkho na muñcati, D III 204,17—20, est bâtie selon la règle de l'amplification des termes (v. **5.3.1** et **6.1.1.3**), tandis que le Khandhaparitta A II 72—73, etc., se compose de quatre strophes vaktra, suivies de la formule maîtresse (rakkhā), dont la prose est coupée de pādas (**8.3.1,01** || **8.1.3,14—1** || **8.1.3,11** || **8.1.3,14**) comme souvent aussi celle des yaṇṇaṃ (VS I, 1).

8.9.4 Toutefois le style hybride décrit par M. Schubring (Ācārāṅga-sūtra p. 45—63) est peu fréquent ici (Ud 80,10—16; 73,9—13; 32,29—33,22 ≠ Mvu II 418,4—15); et la partie [campū] du Kuṇāla-jātaka (Oldenberg op. c. p. 80 n. 2) suppose une distinction consciente des caractères propres du gajja et du pajja, ce qui vaut également pour le style d'apparat [genre utkalikāprāya] des aṭṭhakathā (Sv 9,6—22...10,21—29...39,30—41,2...50,2—18, Bv-a 6,3...10,7...11,7—10), dont s'inspire l'auteur du Mahābodhivaṃsa.

8.9.5 En marge du Canon, les uddāna (**5.3.2.1**), dont la facture fait penser à Vin V et à Dīp, sont rédigés, pour la plupart, en vaktra **8.1.3** (toutes les licences métriques et grammaticales; tmèse Sn 71,5, instr. associatif ib. 189,10, Ud 9,12, -ato It 6,12), mais aussi en **8.3.1** : S I 153,5—7, **8.3.2** : S II 11,15—17 (cf. Th 490 c), **8.4.1,9** : S II 258,22—27, 262,13—21, It 51,16—19 (6,10—13, 13,15—18), **8.7.2,6** : Ud 94,4—13, et même en **8.8.3, 1 A** [cd] : A II 83,7—9 (a—f) †padhāna dīṭṭhi | ‹a›sappurisavadhukā ‹ca› | dve ca honti aggāni | kusiṇārāya acinti || dakkhiṇāya ‹ca› vaṇijjā | kammojena ca vaggo || [b—f: Bihārī-Satsaī 81 b, 18 d, 15 d, 6 b, 1 b].